PRESENTED

TO _____

_____

DATE _____

BY _____

_____

_____

THE HOLY BIBLE

Red Letter Edition

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS
TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES
AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

AUTHORIZED KING JAMES VERSION

With the words of the Lord Jesus Christ as recorded in the
New Testament printed in red letters

With Chain References

PRINTED FOR
CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE
ST. LOUIS, MO.
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD

Long Primer 8vo Refs.

CUM PRIVILEGIO

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY VIVIAN RIDLER, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE
JAMES
BY THE GRACE OF GOD
KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND
DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &c
THE TRANSLATORS OF THE BIBLE WISH
GRACE, MERCY, AND PEACE
THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD

GREAT and manifold were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue;* Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England*

shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of illmeaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

THE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT WITH THE PAGE NUMBER AND THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.
Genesis	9	50	II. Chronicles	492	36	Daniel	905	12
Exodus	68	40	Ezra	533	10	Hosea	923	14
Leviticus	118	27	Nehemiah	545	13	Joel	931	3
Numbers	155	36	Esther	562	10	Amos	935	9
Deuteronomy	207	34	Job	571	42	Obadiah	941	1
Joshua	251	24	Psalms	602	150	Jonah	942	4
Judges	281	21	Proverbs	678	31	Micah	944	7
Ruth	310	4	Ecclesiastes	704	12	Nahum	949	3
I. Samuel	314	31	Song of Solomon	713	8	Habakkuk	951	3
II. Samuel	352	24	Isaiah	717	66	Zephaniah	954	3
I. Kings	384	22	Jeremiah	775	52	Haggai	956	2
II. Kings	422	25	Lamentations	840	5	Zechariah	958	14
I. Chronicles	457	29	Ezekiel	846	48	Malachi	968	4

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

	Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.
Matthew	973	28	Ephesians	1190	6	To the Hebrews	1218	13
Mark	1010	16	Philippians	1195	4	Epistle of James	1229	5
Luke	1034	24	Colossians	1199	4	I. Peter	1233	5
John	1075	21	I. Thessalonians	1202	5	II. Peter	1237	3
The Acts	1105	28	II. Thessalonians	1206	3	I. John	1240	5
The Romans	1144	16	I. Timothy	1208	6	II. John	1244	1
I. Corinthians	1160	16	II. Timothy	1212	4	III. John	1244	1
II. Corinthians	1175	13	Titus	1215	3	Jude	1245	1
Galatians	1185	6	Philemon	1217	1	Revelation	1246	22

THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS ARRANGED IN ALPHABETICAL ORDER WITH THE PAGE NUMBER AND THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS

Books of the New Testament indicated by *italics*

	Page.	*Chaps.*		*Page.*	*Chaps.*
Acts	*1105*	*28*	Judges	281	21
Amos	935	9	I. Kings	384	22
I. Chronicles	457	29	II. Kings	422	25
II. Chronicles	492	36	Lamentations	840	5
Colossians	*1199*	*4*	Leviticus	118	27
I. Corinthians	*1160*	*16*	*Luke*	*1034*	*24*
II. Corinthians	*1175*	*13*	Malachi	,968	4
Daniel	905	12	*Mark*	*1010*	*16*
Deuteronomy	207	34	*Matthew*	*973*	*28*
Ecclesiastes	704	12	Micah	944	7
Ephesians	*1190*	*6*	Nahum	949	3
Esther	562	10	Nehemiah	545	13
Exodus	68	40	Numbers	155	36
Ezekiel	846	48	Obadiah	941	1
Ezra	533	10	*I. Peter*	*1233*	*5*
Galatians	*1185*	*6*	*II. Peter*	*1237*	*3*
Genesis	9	50	*Philemon*	*1217*	*1*
Habakkuk	951	3	*Philippians*	*1195*	*4*
Haggai	956	2	Proverbs	678	31
Hebrews	*1218*	*13*	Psalms	602	150
Hosea	923	14	*Revelation*	*1246*	*22*
Isaiah	717	66	*Romans*	*1144*	*16*
James	*1229*	*5*	Ruth	310	4
Jeremiah	775	52	I. Samuel	314	31
Job	571	42	II. Samuel	352	24
Joel	931	3	Song of Solomon	713	8
John	*1075*	*21*	*I. Thessalonians*	*1202*	*5*
I. John	*1240*	*5*	*II. Thessalonians*	*1206*	*3*
II. John	*1244*	*1*	*I. Timothy*	*1208*	*6*
III. John	*1244*	*1*	*II. Timothy*	*1212*	*4*
Jonah	942	4	*Titus*	*1215*	*3*
Joshua	251	24	Zechariah	958	14
Jude	*1245*	*1*	Zephaniah	954	3

TABLE OF SIGNS USED IN THIS BOOK

EVERY effort has been made that the signs used in this book should be as few and simple as possible. Consequently, when an accented word occurs more than once in a verse, it is marked for pronunciation the first time only, e.g. Genesis 4. 18.

The words of which the pronunciation is marked are divided into syllables by short hyphens (-). The syllable on which most stress is to be laid in reading is marked (′). In compound names two accents are often introduced. The longer hyphen (–) indicates the division into parts of compound names so far as it is noted in the Authorized Version.

ä *as in* ah, arm, father.
ă „ abet, hat, dilemma.
ā „ tame.
â „ fare.
ĕ „ met, her, second.
ē „ mete.
ë = a *in* tame.
ī *as in* fine.
ĭ „ him, fir, plentiful.
î „ machine.
ị „ peculiar.
ō „ alone.
ŏ „ on, protect.
ô „ nor.
o͝o „ son.
ū „ tune.
û „ rude.
ŭ „ us.
u̇ *as in* turner.
ȳ „ lyre.
y̆ „ typical, fully.
a͞a = a *of* am.
æ *as in* mediæval.
aî „ aisle.
a͟i „ hail.
a͞o = o *of* alone.
aû *as in* maul.
e͞e „ heed.
eî = i *of* fine.
e͟u *as in* neuter.
oî „ oil.
ç „ celestial.
c͟h „ character.
ġ „ giant.
s̈ „ his.

NOTE ON THE REFERENCES

THERE are two main characteristics of the references:

1. They embody a complete revision of the existing references in the Oxford edition of the Authorized Version; that is to say, they omit purely verbal references (the mere repetition of a particular word in an entirely different context), while on the other hand references have been added from the most recent commentaries where these have seemed to be of value to the general reader. All references, apart from the chain-system described below, have been consistently reciprocal, i.e. every forward reference has its corresponding backward reference, and vice versa.

2. They embody a complete system of chain references for all the more important subjects. By means of this system a student can trace out a subject, e.g. *idolatry*, in all its various branches throughout the Bible, starting from any point at which he happens to be reading. For example, if a reader comes across a mention of '*the host of heaven*' in Jeremiah, he will find a backward and forward reference in the margin. Following these up they will give him all the references to 'the host of heaven'. He will also discover by the use of the sign ||, that this chain is a branch of the wider subject *idolatry*, and that the point where this chain diverges from the main chain is clearly indicated, so that he can proceed to pick up the main chain and follow that out in the same way. In the course of doing so he will find that other branches of the subject diverge and have similar chains of their own. In this way he will find the main advantages of a good concordance in miniature embodied in his marginal references.

The same plan has been followed with the names of persons and places, even more insignificant names than are usually noted in marginal references.

The plan of chain references is not in the interest, or against the interest, of any school of thought, since it does not rest upon interpretation, but simply on occurrence of subjects. It will be found of the greatest use by all.

In the matter of chronology it is generally agreed, among conservative as well as liberal scholars, that dates prior to about 2000 B.C. are unreliable and rather speculative. In this edition no dates are given before the twenty-first century B.C., but from that period onwards a system based largely on Ussher's chronology, with certain corrections, has been followed (see p. 19). While the accuracy of Ussher's measure is not guaranteed, it is reasonably correct and the notations will be useful to many.

Not true!
Cf. A Christian Handbook
p. 498

SIGNS AND ABBREVIATIONS USED IN THE REFERENCES

[ ] Square brackets indicate an example chain, e.g. examples of covenant-making, answers to prayer, &c.

( ) Round brackets indicate the reference from which a diverging chain begins; e.g. at Gen. 24. 3 (*m*) occurs the reference (ch. 21. 21) and 27. 46. Referring back to 21. 21 it will be found that the reference (*z*) gives ch. 26. 34, 35 and a diverging parallel chain marked ‖ch. 24. 3.

‖ Indicates the beginning of a parallel chain.

† Indicates that all the references to the words so distinguished are given.

al. and *et al.* indicate that a word is of such frequent occurrence that it has not seemed necessary to give a complete chain to it.

Cf. This sign has a double use:

(*a*) It may indicate apparent contradictions or inconsistencies between two passages so marked.

(*b*) When used with *For ver. . . . cf.* it indicates passages, not verbally identical, which occur in other books; e.g. synoptic parallels are so marked.

Cit. Indicates references in which the passage so marked will be found quoted. These are given in more prominent type.

Eng. Indicates a few instances of English archaisms or rare meanings.

Gk. } Indicates that the same Greek or Hebrew word stands for different English words
Heb. } connected by a reference.

LXX Indicates the authority of the Greek version of the Old Testament called the Septuagint for the marginal correction so marked.

mg. Indicates that the reference is to the marginal rendering of the passage or word so denoted.

Or Indicates alternative renderings.

Read Indicates marginal corrections in the text supported by the best authorities.

R.V. mg. Indicates that the reference is to the marginal rendering in the Revised Version of the passage or word so denoted.

See Indicates (*a*) the starting-point of a chain.

or (*b*) a reference to a verse which contains the chain embracing the references in the same chapter to the word so marked.

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED
GENESIS

CHAPTER 1

IN the [a] beginning God [b] created [c] the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was [d] without form, and void; and [e] darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the [g] Spirit of God [2 i] moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, [k] Let there be light: and there was [l] light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light [n] Day, and the [o] darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, [p] Let there be a [3] firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and [q] divided the waters which were under the firmament from [s] the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, [y] Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the [z] dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his [b] kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for [f] signs, and for [h] seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made [m] two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, [r] Let the waters [4 t] bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth [5] in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And [u] God created great [6 x] whales, and every living creature that [7] moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, [a] Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the [c] beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that

a Pr. 8. 22
b ch. 2. 3
c ch. 2. 4
d Isa. 34. 11 (Heb.)
e Jb. 38. 9, 19
f Jer. 10. 2 See Isa. 13. 10
g Cf. Ps. 104. 30
h Ps. 104. 19
2 Or *was brooding*
i Dt. 32. 11 (Heb.)†
k 2 Cor. 4. 6
l Isa. 45. 7 ‖ ver. 16
m (ver. 3) Ps. 8. 3
n ch. 8. 22
o Ps. 104. 20
p Ps. 19. 1 ‖ Jb. 9. 8
3 Heb. *expanse*
q Pr. 8. 27–29
r Cf. ver. 24 ch. 2. 19
s Ps. 148. 4
4 Read *swarm with swarms of living creatures*
t Ex. 8. 3 (Heb.)
5 Heb. *on the face of the expanse*
u Ps. 104. 25, 26
6 Or *sea-monsters*
x Jb. 7. 12 (Heb.)
7 Read *creepeth* ch. 7. 21
y Jb. 26. 10
z Ps. 95. 5
a ch. 8. 17
b ch. 6. 20 (Heb.)
c Ps. 79. 2 (Heb.)

creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, Let [b] us [c] make man in our [e] image, after our likeness: and let them [f] have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; [f] male and female created he them.

28 And [p] God blessed them, and God said unto them, [r] Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that [2] moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; [x] to you it shall be for meat.

30 And [y] to every beast of the earth, and [z] to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is [3] life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 [b] And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER 2

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and [f] all the host of them.

2 And [i] on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; [k] and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and [l] sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work [n] which God created and made.

4 ¶ [o] These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God [a] made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every [d] plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not [g] caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man [h] to till the ground.

6 But there went up a [i] mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God [k] formed man of the [m] dust of the ground, and [n] breathed into his nostrils the [o] breath of life; and [q] man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a [s] garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; [t] the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of [u] knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of [a] Hăv'ĭ-läh, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is [c] bdellium and the [4d] onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gī'hŏn: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of [5] Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is [6e] Hĭd'dĕ-kĕl: that is it which goeth toward the east of [g] Assyria. And the fourth river is [h] Eû-phrā'tēs.

15 And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, [m] thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof [p] thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be

a ch. 1. 1 & 14. 19 (mg.)
b ch. 3. 22
c ch. 2. 7
d Gen. 21.15 (Heb.)
e ch. 5. 1
f ch. 9. 2 Cf. Hab. 1. 14
g Jb. 5. 10 ‖ ch. 7. 4
h ch. 3. 23
i Jb. 36. 27 (Heb.)†
k ch. 1. 26
l ch. 5. 2
m ch. 3. 19
n Jb. 27. 3
o ch. 6. 17
p ch. 5. 2
q Cit. 1 Cor. 15. 45
r ch. 9. 1, 7
s ch. 3. 23
2 Read *creepeth*
t ch. 3. 22
u Dt. 1. 39
x ch. 9. 3
y Dt. 11. 15
z Jb. 38. 41
3 Heb. *a living soul*
a ch. 10. 29
b Cf. Eccles. 3. 11
c Nu. 11. 7
4 Or *beryl*
d Ex. 25. 7
5 Heb. *Cush* 2 K. 19. 9 ‖ ch. 10. 6
6 i.e. *Tigris*
e Dan. 10. 4
f ch. 1. 16 Neh. 9. 6 ‖ Dt. 4. 19
g ch. 10. 11 (mg.)
h ch. 15. 18
i Ex. 20. 11 ‖ Ex. 16. 29, 30
k Cit. Heb. 4. 4
l Ex. 16. 23
m Cf. ch. 3. 1, &c.
n ch. 1. 1 Isa. 44. 24
o ch. 5. 1
p Ro. 5. 12, 14 ‖ Jb. 21. 33 Cf. ch. 5. 5, &c.

alone; [a] I will make him an help [2]meet for him.

19 And [c] out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and [d] brought them unto [3]Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a [i] deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, [6]made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now [n] bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called [7]Woman, because she was [o] taken out of [8]Man.

24 [p] Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both [q] naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

CHAPTER 3

NOW [s] the serpent was more [t] subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. [s] And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat [x] of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye [c] touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as [9]gods, knowing good and evil.

[a] 1 Cor. 11. 9
[b] 1 Tim. 2. 14
[2] Or *answering to*
[c] Cf. ch. 1. 20, 24
[d] See ch. 1. 26
[3] Or *man* ch. 3. 8
[4] ch. 5. 2
[e] ver. 12, 17
[f] ch. 21. 19
[g] ch. 2. 25
[4] Or *girdles*
[5] Heb. *wind*
[h] (ch. 2. 19) Jb. 31. 33
[i] ch. 15. 12 (*Heb.*)
[k] Jb. 31. 33
[l] Cf. ch. 4. 9, 10
[6] Heb. *builded he into*
[m] Dt. 9. 19 Cf. Ex. 3. 6
[n] ch. 29. 14
[7] Heb. *Isshah*
[o] 1 Cor. 11. 8
[8] Heb. *Ish*
[p] ch. 24. 58 Cit. Mt. 19. 5 Mk. 10. 7 1 Cor. 6. 16 Eph. 5. 31
[q] ch. 3. 7, 10
[r] See ver. 1
[s] [1 Chr. 21. 1] [2] Rev. 12. 9
[t] 2 Cor. 11. 3 Cf. Mt. 10. 16
[u] Isa. 65. 25
[x] Cf. ch. 2. 17
[y] [Mt. 3. 7]
[z] [Isa. 7. 14]
[a] Cf. Ro. 16. 20
[b] Jb. 9. 17 (*Heb.*)†
[c] Cf. Ex. 19. 12, 13
[d] 1 Tim. 2. 15 (mg.) Cf. Jno. 16. 21
[1] Ps. 48. 6
[e] ch. 4. 7 (*Heb.*)†
[f] 1 Cor. 11. 3
[9] Or *God* Cf. Ps. 82. 6

6 And when [b] the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and [e] he did eat.

7 And [f] the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were [g] naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves [4]aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the [5]cool of the day: and [h] Adam and his wife [k] hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, [l] Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and [m] I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent [r] beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and [u] dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between [y] thy seed and [z] her seed; [a] it shall [b] bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; [d] in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy [e] desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall [f] rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree,

of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: [a] cursed is the ground for thy sake; in [2b] sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 [c] Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 In the [f] sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for [g] dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name [5h] Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and [m] clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the [q] tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from [s] the garden of Eden, [t] to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden [z] Chĕr'ū-bĭms, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAPTER 4

AND Adam knew [c] Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare [d] Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother [f] Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought [i] of the fruit of the ground an [l] offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of the [n] firstlings of his flock and of the [o] fat thereof. And the LORD [p] had respect unto Abel [q] and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering [s] he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and [t] his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, [3] shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin [d] lieth at the door. And [4] unto thee shall be his [e] desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ [i] And the LORD said unto Cain, [k] Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I [l] my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood [n] crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now [o] art thou cursed from the earth, which hath [p] opened her mouth to receive thy brother's [r] blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her [u] strength; a [x] fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, [6y] My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, [a] thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and [b] from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore [e] whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him [g] sevenfold. And the LORD [7h] set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain [k] went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of [8] Nod, on the east of [m] Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and [r] called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.

18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mĕ-hū'-jael: and

[a] ch. 5. 29 ‖ ch. 4. 11
[2] Or *toil*
[b] ch. 5. 29 (*Heb.*) Cf. Ps. 127. 2
[3] Or *shall it not be lifted up*
[c] Hos. 10. 8 (*Heb.*)
[d] Dt. 29. 20 (*Heb.*)
[4] Or *unto thee is its desire, but thou shouldst rule over it*
[e] ch. 3. 16 Cant. 7. 10 (*Heb.*)†
[f] Ezek. 44. 18 (*Heb.*)†
[g] ch. 2. 7 & 18. 27
[5] Heb. *living or life*
[h] ch. 4. 1
[i] Cf. ch. 9. 5
[k] Cf. ch. 3. 9
[l] Cf. 1 Cor. 8. 11–13
[m] [Isa. 61. 10]
[n] Cf. Jb. 16. 18
[o] (ch. 3. 17) Jb. 24. 18 ‖ ver. 12
[p] Cf. Rev. 12. 16
[q] ch. 2. 9 Rev. 2. 7 ‖ Pr. 3. 18
[r] Nu. 35. 33
[s] ch. 2. 8 & 4. 16
[t] ch. 2. 5
[u] Jb. 31. 39 (*Heb.*)
[x] Jb. 15 23
[6] Or *mine iniquity*
[y] Cf. ch. 19. 15 (*mg.*)
[z] 2 S. 22. 11 ‖ Ex. 25 18
[a] Cf. Jb. 15. 20–24
[b] ver. 16
[c] ch. 3. 20 2 Cor. 11. 3
[d] Heb. 11. 4
[e] See ch. 9. 6
[f] Mt. 23. 35
[g] ver. 24
[7] Or *appointed a sign for*
[h] Ex. 12. 23
[i] See Ex. 22. 29
[k] Cf. Jon. 1. 3
[l] Nu. 5. 15 ‖ ch. 32. 13
[8] I.e. *wandering*
[m] ch. 3. 23 & 13. 10
[n] Ex. 13. 2
[o] See Ex. 23. 18
[p] ch. 6. 8
[q] Heb. 11. 4
[r] Cf. Ps. 49. 11
[s] Pr. 15. 8 Cf. Nu. 16. 15 ‖ 1 S. 15. 22
[t] Cf. ch. 31. 2

Mehujael begat Mĕ-thū'sā-ĕl: and Methusael begat Lā'mĕch.

19 ¶ And Lā'mĕch took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zĭl'lăh.

20 And Adah bare Jā'băl: he was the father of such as [b] dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jū'băl: he was the father of all such as handle the [c] harp and [2d] organ.

22 And Zĭl'lăh, she also bare [e] Tubal-cain, an [3f] instructer of every artificer in [4] brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain was Nā'ă-măh.

23 And Lā'mĕch said unto his wives, Adah and Zĭl'lăh, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man [5] to my [g] wounding, and a young man [6] to my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged [h] sevenfold, truly Lā'mĕch [i] seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name [k] Seth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name [l] Enos: then began men [m] to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5

THIS is the book of the [o] generations of Adam. In the day that [p] God created man, [q] in the likeness of God made he him;

2 [r] Male and female created he them; and [s] blessed them, and called their name [t] Adam, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name [x] Seth:

4 [y] And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: [a] and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat [a] Enos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cā-ī'năn:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cā-ī'năn eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cā-ī'năn lived seventy years, and begat Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel:

13 And Cā-ī'năn lived after he begat Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-ī'năn were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

16 And Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat [n] Enoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Mĕ-thū'sĕ-lăh:

22 And Enoch [u] walked with God after he begat Mĕ-thū'sĕ-lăh three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for [z] God took him.

25 And Mĕ-thū'sĕ-lăh lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lā'mĕch.

a ch. 4. 26

b Jer. 35. 7

c ch. 31. 27
[2] Read *pipe*
d Jb. 21. 12 (*Heb.*)
e ch. 10. 2
[3] Read *the sharpener of every cutting instrument of*
f 1 S. 13. 20 (*Heb.*)
[4] Read *copper*, and so elsewhere
[5] Or *for wounding me*
g Ex. 21. 25
[6] Or *for bruising me*
h ver. 15
2 S. 21. 6
i Cf. Mt. 18 22

k ch. 5. 3

l ch. 5. 6
m [ch. 12. 8]

n 1 Chr. 1. 3
‖ ver. 22–24
o ch. 2. 4 & 6. 9

p ch. 2. 7 & 6. 7
q ch. 1. 26 & 9. 6
‖ Ro. 8. 29
r ch. 1. 27 Mt. 19. 4
s ch. 1. 28 & 9. 1
t (ch. 2. 19) 1 Chr. 1. 1

u ch. 6. 9

x ch. 4. 25 1 Chr. 1. 1
y *For ver. 4–32, cf. 1 Chr. 1. 1–4 Lk. 3. 36–38*

z [2 K. 2. 1] Cf. Isa. 57. 1

a Cf. ch. 2. 17 Ezek. 18. 4

26 And Mĕ-thū'sĕ-lăh lived after he begat Lā'mĕch seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mĕ-thū'sĕ-lăh were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mĕch lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name [g]Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and [i] toil of our hands, because of the ground [l] which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'mĕch lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'mĕch were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat [q] Shem, Ham, and Jā'phĕth.

CHAPTER 6

AND it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the [s] sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, [t] My spirit shall not always [4u] strive with man, [5x] for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were [6] giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that [c] every imagination of the thoughts of his [d] heart was only evil continually.

6 And [e] it repented the LORD that he had [f] made man on the earth, and it [h] grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will [7i] destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But [a] Noah [b] found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These are the [c] generations of Noah: Noah was a [d] just man and [e] perfect in his generations, and Noah [f] walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, [h] Shem, Ham, and Jā'phĕth.

11 The earth also was [k] corrupt before God, and the earth was [m] filled with violence.

12 And God [n] looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his [o] way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, The [p] end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an [r] ark of gopher wood; [2] rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A [3] window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a [y] flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the [z] breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth [a] shall die.

18 But with thee will I [b] establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, [g] two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their [k] kind, and

a (ch. 5. 29) Isa. 54. 9
b ch. 4. 4 & 19. 19
c ch. 5. 1 & 10. 1.
d [ch. 7. 1]
e ch. 17. 1
f ch. 5. 22 Cf. Mic. 6. 8 Mal. 2. 6
g 1 Chr. 1. 4 (ch. 6. 8, *alt.*)
h ch. 5. 32 & 7. 13
i ch. 3. 17 (*Heb.*)
k Ex. 32. 7
l ch. 3. 17 Cf. ch. 8. 21
m Ezek. 8. 17
n ch. 18. 21
o Jb. 22. 15–17
p Lam. 4. 18
q ch. 6. 10
r Heb. 11. 7
[2] Heb. *nests*
s Jb. 1. 6 Cf. 2 Pet. 2. 4 Jude 6
[3] Or *roof*
t 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20 Cf. Gal. 5. 16, 17 See Neh. 9. 20, 30
[4] Or *rule in* or, according to many ancient versions, *abide in*
u 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20
[5] Or *In their going astray they are flesh*
x Ps. 78. 39
[6] Heb. *Nephilim* Nu. 13. 33 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 9. 11, 15 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 2. 7 & 7. 15, 22
a ch. 7. 21 (*Heb.*)
b [ch. 9. 9]
c ch. 8. 21
d Eccles. 8. 11
e Ex. 32. 14
f ch. 5. 1, 2 Dt. 4. 32 Jb. 4. 17
g Cf. ch. 7. 2
h Ps. 78. 40 (*Heb.*)
[7] Heb. *blot out*
i ch. 7. 4, 23
k ch. 1. 11 & 7. 14 (*Heb.*)

of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 [f] Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7

AND the LORD said unto Noah, [h] Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen [i] righteous before me in this generation.

2 [k] Of every [l] clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet [n] seven days, and I will [o] cause it to rain upon the earth [p] forty days and forty nights; and every [q] living substance that I have made will I [r] destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And [s] Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ And [u] Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 ¶ In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the [b] fountains of [a] the great deep broken up, and the [b] windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the [c] selfsame day [d] entered Noah, and [e] Shem, and Ham, and Jā'phĕth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his [g] kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the [m] breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the [t] high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And all flesh [x] died that [2y] moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every [3] creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in whose nostrils was the [z] breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every [a] living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth [c] an hundred and fifty days.

a Isa. 51. 10
b ch. 8. 2 Cf. Ps. 78. 23
c ch. 17. 23, 26 (*Heb.*)
d Cf. ch. 8. 16
e ch. 6. 10 & 9. 18
f ch. 7. 5
g ch. 6. 20 Lv. 11. 14 (*Heb.*)
h ver. 7
i [ch. 6. 9 Mt. 1. 19]
k Cf. ch. 6. 19
l ch. 8. 20
m See ver. 22
n ch. 8. 10
o (ch. 2. 5) Ex. 9. 18, 34 || Lv. 26. 4
p ch. 8. 6
q ver. 23
r ch. 6. 7 Ex. 17. 14
s ch. 6. 22 Ex. 12. 28, 50
t Cf. Ps. 104. 6
u Mt. 24. 38
x ch. 6. 17 (*Heb.*)
[2] Read *did creep*
y ch. 1. 21 Lv. 11. 20, 29
[3] Read *swarming thing that swarmeth*
z ch. 6. 17 Jb. 12. 10
a ver. 4 Dt. 11. 6†
b ch. 8. 2
c ch. 8. 3

CHAPTER 8

AND God [a] remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and [b] God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 The [c] fountains also of the deep and the [d] windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of [f] the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of [g] Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of [i] forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a [k] raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a [n] dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other [t] seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an [z] olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,

16 [e] Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and [h] be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their [2]kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an [l] altar unto the LORD; and took of every [m]clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered [o] burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled a [3][p] sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again [q] curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the [r] imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; [s] neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, [u] seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and [x] summer and winter, and [y] day and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9

AND [a] God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, [b] Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And [c] the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that [4]moveth upon

a ch. 19. 29

b Ex. 10. 19 ‖ ch. 41. 6

c ch. 7. 11 Jb. 38. 16

d ch. 7. 11 2 K. 7. 19

e Cf. ch. 7. 13

f ch. 7. 24

g 2 K. 19. 37 (Heb.)

h ch. 1. 22

i ch. 7. 4 & 50. 3

2 Read families

k Lv. 11. 15

l ch. 12. 7

m ch. 7. 2 Lv. 14. 4 ‖ Lv. 10. 10

n See ch. 15. 9

o ch. 22. 2

3 Heb. savour of rest

p Ex. 29. 18, &c.

q ch. 5. 29 Isa. 24. 5, 6

r ch. 6. 5 Dt. 31. 21

s ch. 9. 11, 15

t ch. 7. 4 Ex. 7. 25

u Jer. 5. 24

x Ps. 74. 17

y ch. 1. 5 Jb. 38. 12

z Ex. 23. 11

a ch. 5. 2 & 17. 20 ‖ ch. 12. 2

b ch. 1. 28 & 35. 11

c ch. 1. 26 Ps. 8. 6

4 Read creepeth

the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 [a] Every [2]moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even [b] as the green herb have I given you all things.

4 But flesh with [c] the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, [d] shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; [i] at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother [l] will I require the life of man.

6 [m] Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the [o] image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; [3]bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, [q] I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; [t] neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a [u] flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, [x] This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set [y] my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And [a] I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember [k] the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were [e] Shem, and [f] Ham, and [g] Jā'-phĕth: and Ham is the father of [h] Cā'-nă-ăn.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was [k] the whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the [n] wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Cā'-nă-ăn, [p] saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Jā'-phĕth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, [r] Cursed be Cā'-nă-ăn; [s] a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Cā'-nă-ăn shall be [4]his servant.

27 God shall enlarge Jā'-phĕth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Cā'-nă-ăn shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAPTER 10

NOW [z] these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Jā'-phĕth: and unto them were sons born after the [b] flood.

2 [c] The sons of [d] Jā'-phĕth; [e] Gomer, and [e] Magog, and [f] Mā'-dâi, and [g] Jā'-văn, and [h] Tubal, and [e] Mē'-shĕch, and Tī'-răs.

3 And the sons of Gomer; [i] Ăsh-kē'-năz, and Rī'-phăth, and [i] Tō-gär'-măh.

a Cf. Lv. 11. 2, 9
2 Heb. *creeping*
b ch. 1. 29 Jb. 36. 31
c Lv. 17. 11, 14
d Lv. 3. 17
e ch. 7. 13 & 10. 1, 21
f ch. 7. 13 & 10. 1, 6
g ch. 7. 13 & 10. 1, 2
h ch. 10. 6, 15
i Ex. 21. 28
k ch. 10. 32
l ch. 42. 22 Cf. ch. 4. 9, 10
m Ex. 21. 12, 14
n ch. 19. 32 ‖ Lv. 10. 9
o ch. 5. 1 1 Cor. 11. 7
3 Heb. *swarm*
p Cf. Hab. 2. 15
q [ch. 6. 18 & 15. 18] ‖ ver. 16
r ch. 49. 7 ‖ ch. 27. 12, 13
s Jos. 9. 23
t ch. 8. 21 Isa. 54. 9
u ch. 6. 17 & 10. 1 *(Heb.)*
4 Or *their*
x ch. 17. 11
y Ezek. 1. 28
z ch. 6. 9 & 11. 10, 27
a Lv. 26. 42, 45 ‖ Ex. 2. 24
b ch. 9. 11, 15 & 11. 10 *(Heb.)*
c *For ver. 2–5, cf.* 1 Chr. 1. 5–7
d ch. 9. 18 1 Chr. 1. 5
e 1 Chr. 1. 5
f 2 K. 17. 6 *(Heb.)*
g 1 Chr. 1. 5, 7
h ch. 4. 22 1 Chr. 1. 5
i 1 Chr. 1. 6
k (ver. 9) ch. 17. 13

4 And the sons of Jā'văn; [a] Elishah, and [b] Tär'shish, [c] Kĭt'tĭm, and Dō'dă-nĭm.

5 By these were the [2f] isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ [k] And the sons of Ham; [l] Cush, and Mĭz'rā-ĭm, and [n] Phut, and [o] Cā'nă-ăn.

7 And the sons of Cush; [q] Seba, and [q] Hăv'ī-läh, and [q] Sabtah, and [q] Rā'ă-mäh, and [q] Săb-tē'chäh: and the sons of Raamah; [t] Sheba, and [u] Dedan.

8 And Cush begat [x] Nĭm'rŏd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty [y] hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nĭm'rŏd the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was [e] Babel, and Ĕr'ĕch, and Accad, and [g] Calneh, in the land of [h] Shĭ'när.

11 Out of that land [6] went forth [i] Asshur, and builded [k] Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, and the city Rē'hŏ-bŏth, and Calah,

12 And Rē'sĕn between Nĭn'ĕ-vēh and Calah: the same is a great city.

13 [l] And Mĭz'rā-ĭm begat [m] Ludim, and [m] Ăn'ă-mĭm, and [m] Lĕ-hā'bĭm, and [m] Năph-tû'hĭm,

14 And [n] Păth-rû'sĭm, and [n] Căs-lû'hĭm, (out of whom came [n] Phĭl'ĭs-tĭm,) and [p] Căph'tō-rĭm.

15 ¶ And Cā'nă-ăn begat [q] Sidon his firstborn, and [r] Heth,

16 And [s] the Jĕb'ū-sīte, and the [t] Amorite, and the [u] Gĭr'gă-sīte,

17 And the [x] Hivite, and the [y] Arkite, and the [y] Sinite,

18 And the [z] Ăr'vă-dīte, and the [z] Zĕm'ă-rīte, and the [z] Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the [b] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes was from [c] Sidon, as thou comest to [e] Gerar, unto [f] Gaza; as thou goest, unto [g] Sodom, and [h] Gō-mŏr'răh, and [i] Admah, and [i] Zĕ-bō'ĭm, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto [n] Shem also, the father of all the children of [o] Eber, the [3] brother of Jā'phĕth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 [d] The children of Shem; [e] Elam, and Asshur, and [g] Ăr-phăx'ăd, and [h] Lud, and [h] Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; [i] Uz, and [j] Hul, and [j] Gē'thĕr, and [3] Mash.

24 And Ăr-phăx'ăd begat [m] Salah; and Salah begat [p] Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was [4r] Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was [s] Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat [s] Almodad, and [s] Sheleph, and [s] Hā-zär-mā'vĕth, and [s] Jerah,

27 And [z] Hă-dôr'ăm, and [z] Ū'zăl, and [z] Diklah,

28 And [5] Obal, and [a] Ă-bĭm'ā-ĕl, and [b] Sheba,

29 And [c] Ō'phĭr, and [d] Hăv'ī-läh, and [f] Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shă, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and [o] by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11

AND the whole earth was of one [7] language, and of one [8] speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed [9] from the east, that they found a plain in the land of [a] Shĭ'när; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had brick for stone, and [2d] slime had they for morter.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, [k] whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us [l] make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And [m] the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

---

[a] 1 Chr. 1. 7
[b] 1 Chr. 1. 7 ‖ 1 K. 10. 22
[c] Nu. 24. 24
[d] *For ver.* 22–29. *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 17–25
[e] ch. 14. 1
[2] Or *coast-lands*
[f] Est. 10. 1
[g] ch. 11. 10 &c.
[h] 1 Chr. 1. 17
[i] ch. 22. 21
[j] 1 Chr. 1. 17
[3] In 1 Chr. 1. 17, *Meshech*
[k] *For ver.* 6–8, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 8–10
[l] (ch. 2. 13) 1 Chr. 1. 8
[m] ch. 11. 12, &c.
[n] 1 Chr. 1. 8
[o] ch. 9. 18
[p] ver. 21 ch. 11. 14, &c.
[q] 1 Chr. 1. 9
[4] i.e. *Division*
[r] ch. 11. 16, &c.
[s] 1 Chr. 1. 20
[t] ver. 28
[u] ch. 25. 3
[x] 1 Chr. 1. 10
[y] Cf. ch. 25. 27
[z] 1 Chr. 1. 21
[5] In 1 Chr. 1. 22, *Ebal*
[a] 1 Chr. 1. 22
[b] ver. 7 ch. 25. 3
[c] 1 K. 9. 28
[d] ch. 2. 11 & 25. 18
[e] ch. 11. 9
[f] 1 Chr. 1. 23
[g] Isa. 10. 9
[h] ch. 11. 2
[6] Or *he went forth into Assyria*
[i] ch. 2. 14 & 25. 18
[k] 2 K. 19. 36
[l] *For ver.* 13–18, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 11–16
[m] 1 Chr. 1. 11
[n] 1 Chr. 1. 12
[o] ch. 9. 19 & 11. 8
[p] Dt. 2. 23
[q] ver. 19
[r] ch. 23. 3
[s] Jos. 15. 63 ‖ ch. 15. 21
[t] ch. 14. 7 ‖ ch. 15. 16
[u] See ch. 15. 21
[7] Heb. *lip*
[8] Heb. *words*
[x] ch. 34. 2
[y] 1 Chr. 1. 15
[9] Or *eastwards*
[z] 1 Chr. 1. 16
[a] ch. 10. 10 & 14. 1
[b] ch. 12. 6
[c] ver. 15 ch. 49. 13
[2] i.e. *bitumen*
[d] ch. 14. 10
[e] ch. 20. 1, 2
[f] Dt. 2. 23
[g] ch. 13. 10, 13
[h] ch. 13. 10
[i] ch. 14. 2, 8
[k] Dt. 1. 28
[l] Cf. 2 S. 8. 13
[m] ch. 18. 21
[n] ch. 9. 18 & 11. 10, &c.
[o] ver. 24
[3] Read *elder brother of Japheth*

6 And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, [b] let us go down, and there confound their language, [c] that they may not understand one another's speech.

8 So [f] the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called [i] Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ [l] These are the generations of [n] Shem: Shem was an hundred years old, and begat [p] Ar-phax'ad two years after the [q] flood:

11 And Shem lived after he begat Ar-phax'ad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ar-phax'ad lived five and thirty years, and begat [t] Salah:

13 And Ar-phax'ad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat [y] Eber:

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat [a] Peleg:

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat [c] Re'u:

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Re'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Re'u lived two and thirty years, and begat [g] Serug:

21 And Re'u lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat [k] Nah'or:

21st c. B.C.

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nah'or two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nah'or lived nine and twenty years, and begat [a] Terah:

25 And Nah'or lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat [d] Abram, [e] Nah'or, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now [g] these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nah'or, and Haran; and Haran begat [h] Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in [k] Ur of the Chal'dees.

29 And Abram and Nah'or took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was [m] Sar'ai; and the name of Nahor's wife, [o] Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

30 But Sar'ai was barren; [r] she had no child.

31 And Terah [s] took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sar'ai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chal'dees, to go into the [u] land of Ca'naan; and they came unto [x] Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah [z] died in Haran.

CHAPTER 12

NOW the LORD [2] had said unto Abram, [b] Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 And [d] I will make of thee a great nation, and [e] I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 And [f] I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and [h] in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and [i] Lot went with him: and Abram was [l] seventy

a Jos. 24. 2
b ch. 1. 26 Isa. 6. 8
c Dt. 28. 49
d 1 Chr. 1. 27
e ch. 22. 20
f ch. 10. 32 Dt. 32. 8
g ver. 10 ch. 25. 12, 19
h ch. 12. 4
i ch. 10. 10
k ch. 15. 7
l ver. 27 ch. 10. 1
m ch. 12. 17
n ch. 10. 21 1 Chr. 1. 4–24
o ch. 22. 20
p ch. 10. 22 1 Chr. 1. 17
q ch. 10. 1 Ps. 29. 10 (*Heb.*) ‖ Jb. 22. 16
r ch. 15. 2
s ch. 12. 1
t ch. 10. 24 1 Chr. 1. 18
u ch. 12. 5
x ch. 12. 4, 5
y ch. 10. 21, 24 Nu. 24. 24
z Acts 7. 4
a ch. 10. 25 1 Chr. 1. 19, 25
2 Read *said*
b ch. 11. 31 & 15. 7
c 1 Chr. 1. 25
d ch. 17. 2, 6
e (ch. 9. 1) ch. 17. 16
f ch. 27. 29
g 1 Chr. 1. 26
h ch. 18. 18
i ch. 11. 27, 31 & 13. 1, &c.
k 1 Chr. 1. 26
l Cf. ch. 11. 26, 32

and five years old when he departed out of [a] Haran.

5 And Abram took Sâr'-ā-ī his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their [d] substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the [e] land of Cā'-nă-ăn; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of [f] Sī'-chĕm, unto [2g] the plain of [h] Moreh. And [i] the Cā'-nă-ăn-īte was then in the land.

7 And [k] the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, [l] Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an [m] altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of [n] Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and [n] Hā'-ī on the east: and there he builded an [o] altar unto the LORD, and [r] called upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the [3] south.

10 ¶ And there was a [u] famine in the land: and Abram [y] went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sâr'-ā-ī his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a [c] fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they [e] will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art [g] my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Phâr'-āoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And [n] he entreated Abram well for her sake: and [p] he had sheep, and

21st c. B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 31 & 27. 43
[b] ch. 24. 14
[c] ch. 20. 18
[d] ch. 13. 6 (*Heb.*)
[e] ch. 11. 31 & 13. 12
[f] ch. 33. 18
[2] Read *the oak of Moreh*
[g] [ch. 13. 18 (mg.)]
[h] Dt. 11. 30
[i] ch. 10. 18 & 13. 7
[k] ch. 17. 1 ‖ ch. 16. 7
[l] ch. 13. 15
[m] ch. 8. 20 & 13. 18
[n] ch. 13. 3
[o] See ver. 7
[p] ch. 12. 4 & 14. 12, 16
[q] ch. 12. 9 & 20. 1
[r] [ch. 4. 26 & 13. 4]
[s] ch. 12. 16 & 24. 35
[3] Heb. *Negeb* ch. 13. 1
[t] Ex. 17. 1 (*Heb.*)
[u] [ch. 26. 1]
[x] ch. 12. 8 & 28. 19
[y] ch. 39. 1
[z] ch. 12. 8 Jos. 7. 2, &c.
[a] See ch. 12. 7, 8
[b] [ch. 12. 8 & 21. 33]
[c] ch. 24. 16
[d] ch. 36. 7
[e] Cf. ch. 20. 1–18 & 26. 6–11
[f] ch. 12. 5 & 14. 11 (*Heb.*)
[g] ch. 20. 2
[h] ch. 21. 25
[i] ch. 12. 6 & 34. 30 ‖ ch. 15. 19–21
[k] ch. 34. 30
[l] Ex. 2. 13
[m] Cf. Acts 7. 26
[n] ch. 20. 14
[o] ch. 20. 15
[p] ch. 13. 2

oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and [b] camels.

17 And the LORD [c] plagued Phâr'-āoh and his house with great plagues because of Sâr'-ā-ī Abram's wife.

18 And Phâr'-āoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.

20 And Phâr'-āoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 13

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and [p] Lot with him, [q] into the south.

2 And Abram was [s] very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his [t] journeys from the south even to [x] Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and [z] Hā'-ī;

4 Unto [a] the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram [b] called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And [d] the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their [f] substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a [h] strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the [i] Cā'-nă-ăn-īte and the [k] Pĕ-rĭz'-zīte dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, [l] Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; [m] for we be brethren.

9 Is not [o] the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from

me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the [2]plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed [b] Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh, even as the [c] garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto [f] Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the [m]land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent [p] toward Sodom.

13 But the [r] men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art [t] northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, [u] to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed [x] as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the [6b] plain of Mamre, which is in [c] Hebron, and built there an [e] altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14

AND it came to pass in the days of Ăm-ră'-phĕl king of [i] Shĭ'-när, Ăr'-ĭ-ŏch king of Ĕl-lā'-sär, Chĕd-ôr-lā-ō'-mĕr king of [l] Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bera king of [m] Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gō-mŏr'-răh, Shinab king of [n] Admah, and Shĕm-ē'-bĕr king of [n] Zĕ-bō-ĭ'-ĭm, and the king of Bela, which is [q] Zoar.

21st c. B.C.

[a] Nu. 34. 3, 12 See Dt. 29. 23

[2] Heb. *circle* ch. 19. 17

[b] ch. 10. 19 & 14. 2, &c. ‖ ver. 13

[c] ch. 4. 16 Isa. 51. 3

[d] ch. 15. 20

[e] Dt. 1. 4

[f] ch. 14. 2, 8

[g] Dt. 2. 20

[h] Dt. 2. 10, 11

[6] Or *the plain of Kiriathaim*

[i] ch. 36. 20, 21

[k] ch. 32. 3

[l] ch. 21. 21

[m] ch. 12. 5 & 16. 3

[4] Heb. *Spring of judgment*

[n] ch. 16. 14

[o] ch. 36. 12

[p] Cf. ch. 14. 12

[q] ch. 10. 16 & 48. 22 ‖ ch. 15. 16

[r] (ver. 10) ch. 18. 20

[s] 2 Chr. 20. 2 ‖ Jos. 15. 62

[t] ch. 28. 14

[u] ch. 12. 7 & 15. 7, 8

[x] ch. 28. 14 ‖ ch. 15. 5

[5] i.e. *bitumen*

[y] ch. 11. 3 Ex. 2. 3

[z] ch. 19. 17, 30

[a] ch. 13. 6 & 15. 14 (*Heb.*)

[6] Read *oaks*

[b] (ch. 12. 6 (mg.) & 14. 13 (mg.))

[c] ch. 23. 2

[d] ch. 13. 1, &c. & 19. 1, &c.

[e] ch. 12. 7 & 22. 9

[f] Cf. ver. 14 ch. 29. 12

[g] Cf. ch. 13. 12 & 19. 1

[h] ch. 39. 14

[i] ch. 11. 2 Jos. 7. 21 (*Heb.*)

[7] Read *the oaks*

[k] (ch. 13. 18 (mg.) & 18. 1 (mg.))

[l] ch. 10. 22 1 Chr. 1. 17

[m] ch. 13. 10 & 18. 26

[8] Read *led forth*

[n] ch. 10. 19 Dt. 29. 23

[o] ch. 15. 3

[p] Dt. 34. 1

[q] ch. 13. 10 & 19. 22

[r] Ju. 7. 16

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, [a] which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chĕd-ôr-lā-ō'-mĕr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chĕd-ôr-lā-ō'-mĕr, and the kings that were with him, and smote the [d] Rĕph'-ā-ĭms in [e] Ăsh'-tĕ-rōth Kär-nā'-ĭm, and the [g] Zuzims in Ham, and the [h] Ē'-mĭms in [3] Shā'-vēh Kĭr-ĭ-ă-thā'-ĭm,

6 And the [i] Horites in their [k] mount Seir, unto [l] Ĕl-pâr'-ăn, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to [4] En–mishpat, which is [n] Kadesh, and smote all the country of the [o] Ă-măl'-ĕk-ites, and also the [q] Amorites, that dwelt in [s] Hăz'-ĕ-zŏn–tā'-mär.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gō-mŏr'-răh, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zĕ-bō-ĭ'-ĭm, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chĕd-ôr-lā-ō'-mĕr the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Ăm-rā'-phĕl king of Shĭ'-när, and Ăr'-ĭ-ŏch king of Ĕl-lā'-sär; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of [5y] slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled [z] to the mountain.

11 And they took all the [a] goods of Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took [d] Lot, Abram's [f] brother's son, who [g] dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram [h] the Hebrew; for he dwelt in [7k] the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Ā'-nĕr: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he [8] armed his trained servants, [o] born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto [p] Dan.

15 And he [r] divided himself against

them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of [b] Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chĕd-ôr-lā-ō'mĕr, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shā'vēh, which is the [f] king's dale.

18 And [3 h] Mĕl-chĭz'ĕd-ĕk king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the [i] most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, [n] Blessed be Abram of the most high God, [4 p] possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he [s] gave him [x] tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have [a] lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That [c] I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:

24 [6] Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Ā'nĕr, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAPTER 15

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a [q] vision, saying, [r] Fear not, Abram: I am thy [t] shield, and [8] thy exceeding [u] great reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I [9] go [a] childless, and [2] the [d] steward of my house is this Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one [a] born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that [c] shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and [2] tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, [d] So shall thy seed be.

6 And he [e] believed in the LORD; and he [g] counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that [k] brought thee out of [l] Ur of the Chăl'dēēs, [m] to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord GOD, [o] whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an [q] heifer of three years old, and a [r] she goat of three years old, and a [t] ram of three years old, and a [u] turtledove, and a young [u] pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and [y] divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: [z] but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the [5 b] fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a [d] deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of [e] great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that [f] thy seed shall be a [7 g] stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and [h] they shall afflict them [i] four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, [k] will I judge: and afterward [l] shall they come out [m] with great [n] substance.

15 And [o] thou shalt go [p] to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in [s] a good old age.

16 But in the [x] fourth generation [y] they shall come hither again: [z] for the iniquity of the [b] Amorites [c] is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark,

21st c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 14 & 17. 12
b 2 S. 8. 5, 6
c ch. 17. 16
[2] Eng. *count* 2 K. 12. 10
d ch. 22. 17 Cit. Ro. 4. 18
e Ex. 14. 31 Cit. Ro. 4. 3, 9, 22 Gal. 3. 6 Jas. 2. 23
f 2 S. 18. 18
g Cf. Ps. 106. 31
[3] Heb. *king of righteousness*
h Heb. 7. 1, 10 See Ps. 110. 4
i Nu. 24. 16
k ch. 12. 1 Jos. 24. 3
l ch. 11. 28 Jos. 24. 2
m ch. 13. 15 & 17. 8
n [ch. 24. 60]
o ch. 24. 14
[4] Or *maker* ch. 2. 4 Ex. 20. 11
p Mt. 11. 25
q Dt. 21. 3
r Lv. 3. 12
s Heb. 7. 4
t ch. 22. 13
u Lv. 1. 14
x ch. 28. 22
y Jer. 34. 18, 19
z Lv. 1. 17
a See Ex. 6. 8 (mg.)
[5] Read *birds of prey*
b Jb. 28. 7 (*Heb.*)
c Cf. Est. 9. 15, 16
d ch. 2. 21 1 S. 26. 12
e Ex. 10. 22
[6] Or *Let there be nothing for me*
f Cit. Acts 7. 6, 7
[7] Read *sojourner*
g ch. 47. 4
h Ex. 1. 11–13
i Ex. 12. 40, 41
k Ex. 6. 6
l ch. 50. 24
m Ex. 12. 36
n ch. 14. 11 Nu. 16. 32 (*Heb.*)
o Nu. 23. 10
p ch. 25. 8
q ch. 20. 3. 6
r ch. 21. 17
s ch. 25. 8
t Dt. 33. 29
[8] Or *thy reward shall be exceeding great*
u Ex. 1. 20, 21
x Ex. 12. 40
y ch. 46. 4
z Lv. 18. 27
[9] Or *go hence*
a ch. 11. 30 & 16. 1. 2
b (ch. 14. 7) 1 K. 21. 26 ‖ ver. 21
c Cf. Dan. 8. 23
[2] Or *he that shall be possessor*
d Cf. ch. 24. 2

behold a smoking [a] furnace, and a burning lamp that [b] passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD made a [c] covenant with Abram, saying, [d] Unto thy seed have I given this land, [f] from [g] the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river [i] Eû-phrā'-tēs:

19 The [k] Kē'-nītes, and the [l] Kĕ-nĭz'-zītes, and the Kadmonites,

20 And the [m] Hittites, and the [n] Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the [o] Rĕph'-ā-ĭms,

21 And the [q] Amorites, and the [r] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the [u] Gĭr'-gă-shītes, and the [x] Jĕb'-ū-sītes.

CHAPTER 16

NOW [z] Sâr'-ā-ī Abram's wife bare him [a] no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was [b] Hagar.

2 [c] And Sâr'-ā-ī said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD [d] hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I [6h] may obtain children by her. And Abram [j] hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sâr'-ā-ī Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram [m] had dwelt ten years in the [n] land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress [o] was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sâr'-ā-ī said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: [u] the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sâr'-ā-ī, Behold, thy maid is [z] in thine hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And [a] the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to [d] Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sâr'-ā-ī's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and [e] submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, [h] I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and [p] shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name [2s] Ishmael; [t] because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be [3a] [y] wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell [4] in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, [5] Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here [e] looked after [f] him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the [g] well was called [7i] Bĕer-lā'-hâi-rôi; behold, it is between [k] Kadesh and Bered.

15 ¶ And [l] Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAPTER 17

AND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD [p] appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am [8q] the Almighty God; [r] walk before me, and be thou [s] perfect.

2 And [t] I will make my covenant between me and thee, and [x] will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram [y] fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations.

5 [b] Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for [c] a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding [e] fruitful, and I will make [f] nations of thee, and [g] kings shall come out of thee.

21st c. B.C.

a Ex. 8, 3 (*Heb.*)
b Jer. 34. 18, 19
c [ch. 9, 9 & 17. 21
d See ver. 7
e Eph. 6. 5
f Ex. 23. 31
g Jos. 13. 3
h ch. 17. 20
i ch. 2. 14 Dt. 1. 7
k Nu. 24. 21
l ch. 36. 11
m Jos. 1. 4 See Ex. 3. 8 || ch. 23. 10
n ch. 13. 7 Ex. 3. 17
o ch. 14. 5 Dt. 2. 11
p [ch. 17. 19]
q (ver. 16) Ex. 3. 8, 17
r (ch. 13. 7) Ex. 3. 8, 17
2 i.e. *God heareth*
s ch. 17. 18, 29
t ch. 29. 32
u ch. 10. 16 Dt. 7. 1
x See Ex. 3. 8, 17
3 Or *a wild ass of a man*
y Jb. 11. 12 Cf. ch. 21. 20 || Jb. 6. 5
z ch. 12. 17 & 17. 15, &c.
4 Or *over against or to the east of* ch. 25. 18 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 15. 2, 3 & 30. 1
b ch. 21. 9, &c.
5 Read *Thou art a God that seeth*
c Cf. ch. 30. 3, 9
d ch. 20. 18
e ch. 32. 30
f See ver. 11
g [ch. 21. 30]
6 Heb. *be builded*
h ch. 30. 3 (*Heb.*)
7 Heb. *well of the living one who seeth me*
i ch. 24. 62 || ch. 21. 30
j ch. 3. 17 & 21. 12
k ch. 14. 7 & 20. 1
l Gal. 4. 22
m ch. 12. 5
n ch. 13. 12 & 17. 8
o Cf. 1 S. 1. 6, 7
p ch. 12. 7 & 18. 1
8 Heb. *El Shaddai*
q ch. 28. 3
r ch. 24. 40
s ch. 6. 9 & 25. 27 (*Heb.*) || ch. 20. 5
t [ch. 15. 18 Ex. 24. 8]
u ch. 31. 53
x ch. 12. 2 & 18. 18
y ver. 17
z Cf. Jb. 2. 6
a (ch. 12. 7) ch. 21. 17 || ch. 18. 2
b [ver. 15]
c Cit. Ro. 4. 17
d ch. 20. 1
e See ver. 2
f ch. 35. 11
g Cf. ch. 36. 31

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an [c] everlasting covenant, [d] to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And [e] I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land [3] wherein thou art a [f] stranger, all [g] the land of Cā'nă-ăn, for an [i] everlasting possession; and [l] I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; [s] and it shall be [t] a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is [u] eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is [y] born in the house, or [z] bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul [b] shall be cut off [4] from his people; he hath [c] broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, [d] As for Sâr'ā-ī thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but [5e] Sarah shall her name be.

16 And [h] I will bless her, and [i] give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a [k] mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Abraham [o] fell upon his face, and [p] laughed, and said in his heart, [q] Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Abraham said unto God, O that [s] Ishmael might live before thee!

21st c. B.C.

a ch. 18. 10

2 From Heb. word *to laugh*

b ch. 21. 3
c ch. 9. 16. Ex. 31. 16
d ch. 24. 12
e ch. 15. 7, 8 & 24. 7
3 Heb. *of thy sojournings*
f ch. 23. 4
g ch. 16. 3 & 31. 18
h ch. 9. 1 & 24. 1, 35
i ch. 48. 4
k ch. 16. 10 & 25. 12–18
l Ex. 29. 45 ‖ Ex. 6. 7
m See ch. 25. 12–16
n ch. 21. 13, 18
o See ch. 26. 2–5
p ch. 18. 14
q See ver. 3
r ch. 35. 13

s Acts 7. 8
t ch. 9. 12. Ex. 13. 9, 16

u ch. 21. 4

x ch. 7. 13. Ex. 12. 17, &c. (*Heb.*)
y ch. 15. 3. Eccles. 2. 7
z Ex. 12. 44

a ch. 18. 19
b Ex. 12. 15 (*Heb.*) Cf. Ex. 4. 24
4 Or *from his father's kin*
c Lev. 26. 15
d [ver. 5 ch. 32. 28]
5 Heb. *Princess*
e ch. 16. 1 & 18. 6, &c.
f ch. 17. 1 & 26. 2, 24
6 Read *oaks*
g [ch. 14. 13 (mg.) & 21. 33]
h ch. 12. 2 & 22. 17
i ch. 15. 4. 2 S. 7. 12
k Cf. ch. 24. 60 & 25. 23
l (ch. 16. 7) ch. 32. 24 ‖ ch. 19. 13
m ch. 19. 1
n ch. 24. 29
o ver. 3. Nu. 14. 5 ‖ ch. 22. 5
p Cf. ch. 18. 12
q ch. 18. 11
r Cf. Heb. 13. 2 ‖ ch. 24. 31
s ch. 16. 11 & 21. 10

19 And God said, [a] Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name [2b] Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, [h] I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and [k] will multiply him exceedingly; [m] twelve princes shall he beget, and I [n] will make him a great nation.

21 But [o] my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at [p] this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off [q] talking with him, and [r] God went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the [x] selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

27 And [a] all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD [f] appeared unto him in the [6g] plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, [l] three men stood by him: and [m] when he saw them, he [n] ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, [r] pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and [b] comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. [d] And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto [i] Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make [l] cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a [n] calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took [q] butter, and [r] milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and [u] they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee [3 z] according to the time of life; and, lo, [b] Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.

11 [e] Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah [f] after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah [g] laughed within herself, saying, After I am [4] waxed old shall I have pleasure, [i] my lord being old also?

13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 [m] Is any thing too hard for the LORD? [o] At the time appointed I will return unto thee, [p] according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and [r] looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, [s] Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely [a] become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall [c] be blessed in him?

19 For [2 e] I know him, that he [f] will command his children and his [g] household after him, and they shall [h] keep the way of the LORD, to do [k] justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because [m] the cry of [o] Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh is great, and because [p] their sin is very grievous;

21 [s] I will go down now, and [t] see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and [x] went toward Sodom: but Abraham [y] stood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also [a] destroy the [c] righteous with the wicked?

24 [d] Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the [h] Judge of all the earth [k] do right?

26 And the LORD said, [l] If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered and said, [n] Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but [q] dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty

20th c. B.C.

a ch. 17. 2, 6 & 26. 24
b Ju. 19. 5, 8
c ch. 12. 3 & 22. 18
d Cf. ch. 19. 2
2 Read *I have known him to the end that he may*
e Ex. 33. 12, 17
f ch. 35. 2
g ch. 17. 27
h Lv. 18. 4 Dt. 5. 33
i ch. 17. 15, &c. & 20. 2, &c.
k Dt. 33. 21
l Ex. 12. 39
m ch. 19. 13
n 1 S. 28. 24
o ch. 14. 11, &c. & 19. 1, 24
p ch. 13. 13 Dt. 32. 32
q Ju. 5. 25 Cf. Dt. 32. 14
r Ju. 4. 19
s ch. 11. 5, 7 Ex. 3. 8
t ch. 6. 12 Ps. 14. 2, 3
u Cf. Ju. 13. 16
x ver. 16 ch. 19. 1
y ch. 19. 27
3 Read *when the season cometh round*, i.e. *at this time next year*
z ver. 14 (*Heb.*)
a Cf. Jb. 9. 22
b ch. 17. 19, 21 See ch. 21. 2
c ch. 20. 4
d See ver. 26
e ch. 17. 17 Ro. 4. 19 Cf. Lk. 1. 18
f ch. 31. 35
g Cf. ch. 17. 17
4 Heb. *worn out* Cf. Dt. 8. 4
h Ju. 11. 27 ‖ Dt. 32. 36
i 1 Pet. 3. 6
k Dt. 32. 4
l Jer. 5. 1
m Nu. 11. 23
n [ver. 32]
o ch. 17. 21 & 21. 2
p ver. 10 2 K. 4. 16 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 3. 19 Jb. 4. 19
r ver. 22
s Jb. 29. 4 Cf. 2 K. 4. 27 ‖ Jb. 15. 8

be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 [c] And he said, [d] Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19

AND there [f] came two angels to [g] Sodom at even: and [h] Lot [i] sat in the [l] gate of Sodom: and Lot [m] seeing them [n] rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and [q] wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. [r] And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And [t] he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake [y] unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? [a] bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 [c] Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow [a] came in to sojourn, and [b] he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with [e] blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto Lot, [k] Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because [o] the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to [p] destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, [s] Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But [u] he seemed as one that [x] mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the [z] iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; [b] look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the [d] plain; escape [e] to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath

20th c. B.C.

a See ch. 13. 12
b Cf. Ex. 2. 14
c Ju. 6. 39
d [ver. 27 ch. 32. 26]
e Cf. 2 K. 6. 18
f ch. 18. 16, 22
g ch. 18. 20 Dt. 29. 23
h ch. 14. 12 Dt. 2. 9
i Cf. ch. 14. 2
k Jos. 6. 22
l Dt. 21. 19
m ch. 18. 2
n Jb. 31. 32
o ch. 18. 20 Ps. 107. 34
p (ch. 18. 2) Ex. 12. 12, 23 ‖ ch. 24. 7, 40
q ch. 18. 4 & 24. 32
r Cf. ch. 18. 5
s Nu. 16. 21, &c.
t ch. 18. 3 Ju. 6. 18
u Ex. 9. 21
x ch. 21. 9 *(Heb.)*
y Ex. 12. 8
z Or *punishment* ch. 4. 13
a Lv. 18. 22
b Cf. Mt. 24. 16-18
c Ju. 19. 24
d ch. 13. 10 Dt. 34. 3
e ch. 14. 10

[a] found grace in thy sight, and thou hast [b] magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called [2d] Zoar.

23 ¶ The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gō-mŏr'-răh [e] brimstone and [f] fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a [i] pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he [l] stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the [r] smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a [t] furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God [y] remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

20th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 8 Ex. 33. 12
b ch. 24. 14
c ch. 9. 21 1 S. 1. 14

2 Heb. *little*
d ch. 14. 2 Dt. 34. 3

e Dt. 29. 24
f Lv. 10. 2

g Dt. 2. 9, 19
h Ex. 15. 15

i Lk. 17. 32
k Nu. 21. 24

l ch. 18. 22 Ps. 106. 23
m ch. 13. 1 & 24. 62
n ch. 16. 14 Nu. 13. 26
o ch. 16. 7 & 25. 18
p Cf. ch. 26. 1, 6
q ch. 10. 19 & 26. 1, 6
r Isa. 34. 10
s ch. 18. 6 & 21. 1
t Ex. 9. 8, 10 (*Heb.*)
u ch. 12. 13 & 26. 7
x ch. 21. 22
y ch. 8. 1 & 30. 22
z Ps. 105. 14, 15
a ch. 15. 1 & 28. 12, 13
b ch. 18. 23 Nu. 16. 22

c (ch. 17. 1) 1 K. 8. 61 ‖ Dt. 18. 13

32 Come, let us make our father drink [c] wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: [g] the same is the father of the [h] Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bĕn-ăm'-mī: the same is the father of the [k] children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAPTER 20

AND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the [m] south country, and dwelled between [n] Kadesh and [o] Shur, and [p] sojourned in [q] Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of [s] Sarah his wife, [u] She is my sister: and [x] Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

3 [z] But God came to Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch [a] in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

4 But Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch had not come near her: and he said, Lord, [b] wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the [c] integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream,

Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also [b] withheld thee from sinning [c] against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; for [e] he is a prophet, and [f] he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and [g] all that are thine.

8 Therefore Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast [o] brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that [r] ought not to be done.

10 And Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely [t] the fear of God is not in this place; and [x] they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet [y] indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when [z] God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 And [d] Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch said, Behold, [g] my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, [3] he is to thee [h] a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, [4] and with all other: thus she was reproved.

20th c. B.C.

a [ver. 7 Ex. 32. 32] ‖ Ex. 8. 8
b 1 S. 25. 26, 34
c ch. 39. 9. See 2 S. 12. 13
d ch. 12. 17
e [Ex. 7. 1]
f ver. 17
g Nu. 16. 32, 33
h 1 S. 2. 21. ‖ ch. 30. 24
i ch. 20. 2, &c. & 23. 1, &c.
k See ch. 18. 10
l Heb. 11. 11
m Gal. 4. 22
n ch. 18. 14
o ch. 26. 10
p ch. 17. 19 & 22. 2, &c.
q ch. 17. 12. Lv. 12. 3
r ch. 34. 7
s See ch. 17. 1, 17
t See ch. 22. 12
u Lk. 1. 58
x Cf. ch. 12. 12 & 26. 6–11
y See Lv. 18. 9, 11
z See ch. 12. 1, &c.
a 1 S. 1. 22
b ch. 16. 1, &c. & 25. 12
3 Or *playing*, ch. 19. 14 & 26. 8 (*Heb.*)
c Cf. Gal. 4. 29
d ch. 12. 16. Cf. ch. 21. 27
e Cit. Gal. 4. 30. Cf. ch. 25. 6
f ch. 17. 18, 20 & 25. 9, 12
g ch. 13. 9 & 34. 10
3 Read *it is for thee*
h Cf. ch. 32. 20
i ch. 16. 2
4 Read *and before all thou art righted*
k Cit. Ro. 9. 7. Heb. 11. 18

17 ¶ So [a] Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children.

18 For [d] the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

CHAPTER 21

AND the LORD [h] visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto [i] Sarah [k] as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah [l] conceived, and [m] bare Abraham a son in his old age, [n] at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, [p] Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being [q] eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an [s] hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear [u] will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was [a] weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of [b] Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, [2c] mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, [e] Cast out this bondwoman and [f] her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, [i] hearken unto her voice; for [k] in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make [a] a nation, because he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and [d] sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of [e] Beer–sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the [g] shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and [k] lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And [l] God heard the voice of the lad; and [m] the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? [n] fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for [o] I will make him a great nation.

19 And God [r] opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And [t] God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and [u] became an [x] archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of [y] Paran: and his mother [z] took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that [a] Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch and Phī'chŏl the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, [c] God is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore [f] swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with [4] my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, [h] I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproved Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants [i] had violently taken away.

20th c. B.C.

a ch. 17. 20

b Cf. ch. 20. 14

c ch. 26. 28

d Cf. Jno. 8. 35

e ch. 22. 19

f ch. 33. 8

g ch. 2. 5, Jb. 30. 4, 7 (*Heb.*)†

h ch. 31. 44, &c.

i (ch. 16. 14) & 26. 18 ‖ ch. 24. 11

k ch. 27. 38

l (ch. 30. 6)

m ch. 16. 7 & 22. 11, &c.

n ch. 15. 1 & 26. 24

o See ver. 13

2 Or *tamarisk tree* 1 S. 22. 6 & 31. 13 (*Heb.*)†

p (ch. 18. 1 (mg.) & 35. 4, 8)

q ch. 13. 4 & 26. 25

r ch. 3. 7 Nu. 22. 31

s Dt. 33. 27

t ver. 23 ‖ ch. 26. 3

u Cf. ch. 16. 12

x Isa. 21. 17

3 Or *prove* Ex. 15. 25

y ch. 14. 6 Nu. 10. 12

z ch. 26. 34, 35 ‖ ch. 24. 3

a ch. 20. 2, &c. Cf. ch. 26. 1, 26

b ch. 21. 3 & 24. 4

c ver. 20 ch. 26. 28

d 2 Chr. 3. 1

e ch. 8. 20, Ex. 18. 12

f ch. 24. 3

4 Or *my offspring, nor with my progeny* Jb. 18. 19 (*Heb.*)

g ch. 36. 24

h ch. 26. 31

i ch. 13. 7 & 26. 20

26 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Abraham [b] took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch; and both of them [c] made a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch said unto Abraham, [f] What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be [h] a witness unto me, that I have digged this [i] well.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beer–sheba; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer–sheba: then Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch rose up, and Phī'chŏl the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a [2p] grove in Beer–sheba, and [q] called there on the name of the LORD, [s] the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

CHAPTER 22

AND it came to pass after these things, that God did [3] tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son [b] Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of [d] Mō-rī'ăh; and offer him there for a [e] burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his [g] ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Abraham said unto his young

men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and [a] worship, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Abraham said, My son, [h] God will provide himself [k] a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham [o] built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and [q] laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And [s] the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, [t] Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou [x] fearest God, seeing thou hast not [z] withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a [c] ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place [4] Jĕ-hō-văh-jī-rēh: as it is said to this day, In the [g] mount of the LORD [5] it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, [h] By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing [i] I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed [b] as the stars of the heaven, and [c] as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the [d] gate of his enemies;

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth [2e] be blessed; because thou hast [f] obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to [g] Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, [i] Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother [l] Nā'-hôr;

21 [m] Huz his firstborn, and [n] Buz his brother, and Kĕ-mū'-ĕl the father of Aram,

22 And Chĕs'-ĕd, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and [p] Bĕ-thū'-ĕl.

23 And Bĕ-thū'-ĕl begat [r] Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nā'-hôr, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Rĕû'-mäh, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thā'-hăsh, and Mā'-ă-chäh.

CHAPTER 23

AND [u] Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in [y] Kĭr'-jăth-är'-bă; the same is [a] Hebron in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn: and Abraham came to [b] mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of [d] Heth, saying,

4 [e] I am a [3] stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a [f] possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a [6] mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and

20th c. B.C.

a (ch. 17. 3, 17) Ex. 33. 10 || ch. 24. 26
b ch. 15. 5 & 26. 4
c ch. 32. 12
d ch. 24. 60
2 Or *bless themselves*
e ch. 18. 18 & 26. 4
f ch. 26. 5
g ch. 21. 14, &c. & 26. 23, 33
h Cf. 1S. 16. 1
i ch. 11. 29 & 24. 15 (ch. 15. 20)
k Cf. Jno. 1. 29, 36
l ch. 11. 26, &c. & 24. 10, &c.
m ch. 10. 23 & 36. 28
n Jb. 32. 2, 6
o ch. 13. 18 & 26. 25
p ch. 24. 15
q Heb. 11. 17
r ch. 24. 15, &c.
s ch. 21. 17 & 31. 11
t Cf. Mic. 6. 7
u ch. 21. 1, &c. & 24. 36, 67
x ch. 42. 18
y ch. 35. 27
z Cf. Jno. 3. 16 Ro. 8. 32
a ch. 13. 18 & 35. 27
b ch. 27. 41
c ch. 15. 9 || Ex. 29. 22
d ch. 10. 15 & 27. 46
e ch. 17. 8 & 28. 4
3 Or *sojourner and settler*
f Cf. Acts 7. 5
4 i.e. *Jehovah seeth*
g Ps. 2. 6
5 Or *he is seen* or *it is provided*
6 Heb. *prince of God* Cf. ch. 30. 8 (*Heb.*) Seech. 13. 2
h Ex. 32. 13 || Ex. 17. 16
i ch. 17. 16 & 26. 3, 24

bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of [b] Măch-pē'läh, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the [d] Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at [h] the gate of his city, saying,

11 [k] Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred [p] shē'kĕls of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shē'kĕls of silver, [t] current money with the [u] merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron, which was in [x] Măch-pē'läh, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

20th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 35. 27 See ch. 13. 18

[b] ver. 17

[c] ch. 17. 20 & 25. 11

[d] ch. 26. 34

[e] Cf. ch. 15. 2

[f] ver. 10 Cf. ch. 39. 4–6

[g] ch. 47. 29

[h] ch. 19. 1 & 34. 20, 24

[i] ch. 21. 23 Jos. 2. 12 || Dt. 6. 13

[k] Cf. 2 S. 24. 21–24

[l] 2 Chr. 36. 23

[m] (ch. 21. 21) & 27. 46

[n] Cf. ch. 28. 2

[o] ch. 22. 2, &c. & 25. 5, &c.

[p] Ex. 21. 32

[q] See ch. 12. 1

[r] ch. 17. 8 & 26. 3, 4

[s] (ch. 19. 13) Ps. 34. 7 || ch. 28. 12

[t] 2 K. 12. 4 (*Heb.*)

[u] ch. 37. 28

[x] ver. 9 ch. 25. 9

[y] Jos. 2. 17–20

[z] See ver. 2

[a] ver. 2 Cf. ch. 39. 4–6

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Măch-pē'läh before [a] Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Cā'nă-ăn.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

CHAPTER 24

AND Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the LORD [c] had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said unto his eldest [e] servant of his house, that [f] ruled over all that he had, [g] Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee [i] swear by the LORD, the [l] God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that [m] thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, among whom I dwell:

4 [n] But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son [o] Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which [q] took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, [r] Unto thy seed will I give this land; [s] he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt [y] be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant [z] put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; [a] for all the goods of his

master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to [a] Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'-mĭ-ă, unto the [b] city of [c] Nā'-hôr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a [f] well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that [g] women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, O LORD [h] God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me [i] good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy [m] camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and [q] thereby shall I know that thou hast [r] shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, [s] before he had done speaking, that, behold, [t] Rebekah came out, who was born to [x] Bĕ-thū'-ĕl, son of [y] Milcah, the wife of Nā'-hôr, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very [a] fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit [f] whether the LORD had made his journey [g] prosperous or not.

20th c. B.C.

[a] Dt. 23. 4
[b] See ch. 27. 43
[c] ch. 22. 20 & 29. 5
[d] ch. 35. 4
[2] Heb. *a beka*, Ex. 38. 26
[e] Nu. 31. 50 (*Heb.*)
[f] (ch. 21. 30) ch. 29. 2
[g] ch. 29. 6, 9
[h] ch. 17. 7 & 26. 24
[i] ch. 27. 20 (mg.)
[k] See ver. 15
[l] (ch. 22. 5) Ex. 4. 31
[m] ch. 12. 16 & 32. 15
[n] See ver. 14
[o] ch. 32. 10
[p] ver. 48
[q] ch. 15. 8 Ex. 7. 9
[r] ch. 19. 19 & 32. 10
[s] Cf. Isa. 65. 24
[t] ch. 22. 23 & 25. 20, 21
[u] ch. 25. 20
[x] ch. 22. 23 & 25. 20
[y] ch. 22. 20, 23
[z] ch. 18. 2 & 29. 13
[a] ch. 12. 11 & 26. 7
[b] (ch. 18. 3)
[c] ch. 26. 29
[d] ch. 43. 24
[e] ch. 19. 2 & 43. 24
[f] Cf. ver. 12, 56
[g] ch. 39. 2, 3
[h] ch. 12. 16 & 26. 14

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden [d] earring of [2] half a shē'-kĕl weight, and two [e] bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I am the [k] daughter of Bĕ-thū'-ĕl the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nā'-hôr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and [l] worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his [n] mercy and his [o] truth: I being in the way, the LORD [p] led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was [u] Laban: and Laban [z] ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, [b] Come in, [c] thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave [d] straw and provender for the camels, and water to [e] wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he [h] hath given him flocks,

and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And [a] Sarah my master's wife [b] bare a son to my master when she was old: and [c] unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The LORD, [g] before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking [i] in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bĕ-thū'ĕl, Nā'hôr's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put [2] the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will [d] deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bĕ-thū'ĕl answered and said, The thing [e] proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee [f] bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother [h] precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her [k] nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

60 And [l] they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of [m] thousands of

20th c. B.C.

[2] Read *the ring upon her nose*, ver. 22

[a] ch. 23. 2, 19 & 25. 10
[b] See ch. 21. 2
[c] ch. 25. 5
[d] ch. 40. 14
[e] 1 S. 3. 18
[f] ch. 31. 24
[g] ch. 17. 1 & 48. 15
[h] Dt. 33. 13–16
[i] Cf. 1 S. 1. 13
[k] ch. 35. 8
[l] [ch. 14. 19 & 27. 27, 39]
[m] Cf. ch. 17. 16 & 25. 23

millions, and let thy seed possess the [b] gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came from the way of the [g] well Lā'hâi-rôi; for he dwelt in the [h] south country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she [m] lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was [u] comforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25

[z] THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and [c] Midian, and Ishbak, and [e] Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat [f] Sheba, and [g] Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Ăssh-û'rĭm, and Lĕ-tû'shĭm, and Lĕ-ŭm'mĭm.

4 And the sons of Midian; [l] Ephah, and Epher, and Hā'nŏch, and Ă-bī'dăh, and Ĕl-dā'ăh. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham [n] gave all that he had unto [o] Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and [r] sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the [u] east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

20th c. B.C.

a ver. 17
b ch. 22. 17 Dt. 7. 15 & Ex. 23. 27
c ch. 15. 15 Ju. 8. 32
d ver. 17
[2] Read *father's kin*
e ch. 21. 10 & 28. 9
f ch. 23. 9, 17 & 49. 30
g ch. 16. 14 & 25. 11
h ch. 20. 1 Nu. 13. 17
i See ch. 23. 16
k ch. 24. 36, 67 & 49. 31, 32
l ch. 24. 1, 35 & 26. 12
m Jos. 15. 18
n ch. 24. 62
o ver. 19 ch. 11. 10, 27
p ch. 21. 9, &c. Gal. 4. 24
q *For ver.* 13–16, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 29–31
r ch. 28. 9
s 1 Chr. 1. 29
t 1 Chr. 1. 30
u ch. 38. 12
[3] Or *Hadad* 1 Chr. 1. 30
x 1 Chr. 1. 31
y ch. 21. 18
z *For ver.* 1–4, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 32–33
[4] Or *villages* Isa. 42. 11
[5] Or *encampments* Nu. 31. 10
a See ch. 17. 20
b Nu. 25. 15 *(Heb.)*
c ch. 36. 35
d ver. 8 ch. 35. 29
e 1 Chr. 1. 32
f ch. 10. 28 1 Chr. 1. 32
g Cf. ch. 10. 7
h ch. 10. 29 1 S. 15. 7
i ch. 20. 1 Ex. 15. 22
k ch. 10. 11 2 K. 15. 19
l Isa. 60. 6
[6] Read *abode* or *settled* Heb. *fell*, ch. 16. 12 *(Heb.)*
m ver. 12 ch. 36. 1, 9
n ch. 24. 36
o ch. 24. 4 & 26. 1, &c.
p ch. 24. 15, &c. & 26. 7, &c.
q ch. 24. 15 & 28. 2
[7] Heb. *Aramean* Dt. 26. 5
r Cf. ch. 21. 10
s ch. 28. 2, 7
t ch. 24. 29 & 27. 43
u ch. 29. 1
x 2 S. 21. 14 1 Ex. 8. 8
y Ro. 9. 10

8 Then Abraham [a] gave up the ghost, and died in a [c] good old age, an old man, and full of years; and [d] was gathered to his [2] people.

9 And his sons Isaac and [e] Ishmael buried him in the cave of [f] Măch-pē'läh, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;

10 [i] The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and [k] Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God [l] blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the [n] well Lā'hâi-rôi.

12 ¶ Now [o] these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom [p] Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:

13 [q] And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, [r] Nĕ-bā'jōth; and [s] Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and [t] Dumah, and Massa,

15 [3] Hadar, and [t] Tema, [x] Jetur, Nā'phĭsh, and Kē'dĕ-mäh:

16 [y] These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their [4] towns, and by their [5] castles; [a] twelve princes according to their [b] nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he [d] gave up the ghost and died; and [d] was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from [h] Hăv'ī-läh unto [i] Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward [k] Assyria: and he [6] died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And [m] these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took [p] Rebekah to wife, the daughter of [q] Bĕ-thū'ĕl the [7] Syrian of [s] Pā'dăn-aram, the sister to [t] Laban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD [x] was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife [y] conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to [d]enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, [g]Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and [l]the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, [n]all over like an [p]hairy garment; and they called his name [r]Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and [t]his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and [u]his name was called [2x]Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning [a]hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a [3]plain man, [d]dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he [f]did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called [h]Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me [4]this day thy [i]birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he [l]sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of [m]lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau [i]despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26

AND there was a [b]famine in the land, beside the [q]first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And [r]Isaac went unto [s]Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch king of the Philistines unto [t]Gerar.

20th c. B.C.

a ver. 24 ch. 18. 1
b Cf. ch. 46. 3, 6
c See ch. 12. 1
d Ju. 1. 1
e Cf. ch. 20. 1
f (ch. 21. 20) ch. 28. 15
g Cf. ch. 17. 16 & 24. 60
h ch. 22. 17
i ch. 24. 7 & 28. 13
k See ch. 22. 16–18
l ch. 27. 29, 40 Cit. Ro. 9, 12
m ch. 22. 17 Ex. 32. 13
n ch. 27. 11, &c.
o ch. 22. 18 & 28. 14
p 2 K. 1. 8
q ch. 22. 18
r ch. 26. 34 ‖ ver. 30
s Lv. 8. 35
t Hos. 12. 3
u ch. 27. 36
2 Heb. *supplanter or one that takes by the heel*
x ch. 25. 26—37. 1, &c.
y ch. 20. 2, 12
z ch. 31. 31
a ch. 27. 3, 5 Cf. ch. 10. 9
3 Heb. *perfect* ch. 17. 1 2 S. 22. 24
b Cf. ch. 20. 11
c ch. 25. 20 & 27. 5, &c.
d Heb. 11. 9
e ch. 24. 16 & 29. 17
f ch. 27. 4, &c.
g ch. 21. 9 & 39. 14, 17 (*Heb.*)
h (ver. 25) ch. 36. 1, 8 ‖ ch. 36. 9
4 Or *first of all*
i ch. 27. 36
k ch. 20. 9 Ex. 32. 21
l Heb. 12. 16
m 2 S. 17. 28
n Mt. 13. 8, 23
o ch. 25. 11 & 32. 29
p [ch. 12. 10 & 41. 56]
q See ch. 12. 10
r ch. 25. 5, &c. & 27. 1, &c.
s Cf. ch. 21. 22
t ch. 20. 1, 2 2 Chr. 14. 13

2 And the LORD [a]appeared unto him, and said, [b]Go not down into Egypt; dwell in [c]the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 [d] Sojourn in this land, and [f]I will be with thee, and [h]will bless thee; for [i]unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform [k]the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father;

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the [m]stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth [o]be blessed;

5 Because that Abraham [q]obeyed my voice, and [s]kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is [y]my sister: for [z]he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should [b]kill me for [c]Rebekah; because she was [e]fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was [g]sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have [k]brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an [n]hundredfold: and the LORD [o]blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks,

and [a] possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines [c] envied him.

15 For all the wells [d] which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much [g] mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the [i] wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he [l] called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of [2] springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is our's: and he called the name of the well [3] Esek; because they [m] strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it [4] Sitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it [5] Rē'-hŏ-bōth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to [t] Beer-sheba.

24 And the LORD [u] appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am [y] the God of Abraham thy father: [z] fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and [a] multiply thy seed for my servant [b] Abraham's sake.

25 And he [d] builded an altar there, and [e] called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Ă-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch went to him from Gerar, and Ă-hŭz'-zăth one of his [g] friends, and [h] Phī'-chŏl the chief captain of his army.

20th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 24. 35 & 30. 43
[b] [ch. 27 41]
[c] [ch. 30. 1]
[d] See ch. 21. 30
[e] ch. 21. 20, 23 & 35. 3
[f] ch. 21. 27 & 31. 44
[g] Ex. 1. 9
[h] ch. 24. 31
[i] ch. 21. 30, 31 Nu. 21. 18
[k] ch. 21. 24 & 31. 53
[l] See ch. 21. 31
[2] Heb. *living* Lv. 14. 5, &c. (*Heb.*)
[3] i.e. *contention*
[m] ch. 21. 25
[n] ch. 25. 25 & 27. 1, &c.
[o] ch. 21. 21 & 28. 8, 9
[4] i.e. *enmity*
[p] ch. 23. 10 & 36. 2
[q] Cf. ch. 36. 2, 3
[5] i.e. *broad places*
[r] ch. 26. 1, &c. & 28. 1, &c.
[s] ch. 48. 10 Cf. Dt. 34. 7
[t] ch. 22. 19 & 28. 10
[u] ver. 2 ch. 35. 9
[x] ch. 26. 34 & 28. 6, &c.
[y] ch. 24. 12 & 28. 13
[z] ch. 21. 17 Ju. 6. 23
[a] ch. 18. 18 & 35. 11 Cf. ch. 28. 3
[b] ch. 30. 27
[c] ch. 25. 27, 28
[d] ch. 22. 9 & 33. 20
[e] ch. 21. 33 1 K. 18. 24
[f] ver. 38–39
[g] 1 K. 4. 5 ‖ 2 S. 15. 37
[h] Cf. ch. 21. 22
[i] ch. 26. 7, &c. & 28. 5

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye [b] hate me, and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that [e] the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a [f] covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now [h] the blessed of the LORD.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and [k] sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day.

34 ¶ And [n] Esau was forty years old when he [o] took to wife Judith the daughter of Bēēr'-ī the [p] Hittite, and [q] Băsh'-ĕ-măth the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

CHAPTER 27

AND it came to pass, that when [r] Isaac was old, and [s] his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called [x] Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

3 [c] Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may [f] bless thee before I die.

5 And [i] Rebekah heard when Isaac

19th c. B.C.

spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee [a] before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a [b] hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a [3] deceiver; and I shall bring a [d] curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, [g] Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God [2] brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and [c] kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and [e] blessed him, and said, See, the [f] smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the [h] dew of heaven, and the [4] fatness of the earth, and plenty of [i] corn and [5] wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations [k] bow down to thee: [l] be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: [m] cursed be every one that curseth thee, and [n] blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

[2] Read *sent me good speed* ch. 24. 12 (mg.)

a Ju. 11. 11

b ch. 25. 25

[3] Or *mocker*

c ch. 29. 11, 13

d (ch. 9. 25) Ju. 9. 57

e [ch. 24. 60 & 28. 1–4] Heb. 11. 20

f Cf. Cant. 4. 11

g Cf. ch. 43. 9

h Dan. 4. 15, &c. ‖ Ex. 16. 13

[4] Or *fat places* ver. 39 Cf. Dan. 11. 24

i Dt. 7. 13 ‖ ch. 41. 35, 49

[5] Or *must*

k Cf. ch. 49. 8

l ch. 25. 23 See 2 S. 8. 14

m ch. 12. 3 Nu. 24. 9 Cf. Ex. 23. 22

n ch. 12. 3 Nu. 24. 9

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he [d]cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with [e]subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly [h]named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he [i]took away my [k]birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau [u]lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the [y]fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou [2]shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt [b]break his [c]yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau [e]hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The [g]days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to [a]Laban my brother to [b]Haran;

44 And tarry with him [c]a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of [f]Heth: if Jacob [g]take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAPTER 28

AND [l]Isaac called Jacob, and [m]blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not [n]take a wife of the daughters of Cā'-nă-ăn.

2 [o]Arise, go to [p]Pā'-dăn-aram, to the house of [q]Bĕ-thū'-ĕl thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of [r]Laban thy mother's brother.

3 And God [s]Almighty bless thee, and make thee [t]fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people;

4 And give thee [x]the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land [z]wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and [a]he went to Pā'-dăn-aram unto Laban, son of Bĕ-thū'-ĕl the Syrian, the brother of [d]Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

6 ¶ When [f]Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Pā'-dăn-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'-nă-ăn;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'-dăn-aram;

8 And Esau seeing that the [h]daughters of Cā'-nă-ăn pleased not Isaac his father;

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 20 & 28. 2, 5
b ch. 12. 4, 5 & 28. 10
c Cf. ch. 31. 41
d Heb. 12. 17
e 1 S. 23. 22
f ch. 23. 3 & 49. 32
g ch. 24. 3 & 28. 1
h ch. 25. 26
i See ch. 25. 31–34
k ch. 25. 31 & 43. 33
l ch. 27. 1, &c. & 31. 18
m ch. 27. 27, 39 & 31. 55†
n ch. 27. 46 Ex. 34. 16
o Dt. 26. 5
p ch. 25. 20 & 31. 18
q ch. 25. 20
r ch. 27. 43 & 29. 5, &c.
s ch. 17. 1 & 35. 11
t Cf. ch. 26. 24
u ch. 21. 16 & 29. 11
x See ch. 12. 2, 3
y ver. 28
z ch. 23. 4 & 36. 7
2 Read *becomest restless*, or *shalt break loose*. Cf. Jer. 2. 31 (*Heb.*)
a Hos. 12. 12
b See 2 K. 8. 20–22
c 1 K. 12. 4, &c. ‖ Lv. 26. 13
d ch. 27. 5, &c. & 29. 12
e ch. 26. 27 & 37. 4, 5
f ch. 27. 1 & 32. 3, &c.
g ch. 23. 2 & 37. 34
h See ver. 1

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and [b] took unto the wives which he had [c] Mā'hă-lăth the daughter of [d] Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of [e] Nĕ-bā'jōth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from [h] Beer-sheba, and went toward [i] Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he [n] dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the [p] angels of God [q] ascending and descending on it.

13 And, behold, [r] the LORD stood above it, and said, I am the LORD [s] God of Abraham thy father, and the [t] God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee [u] will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And thy seed shall be [x] as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad [y] to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth [c] be blessed.

15 And, behold, [d] I am with thee, and [f] will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and [g] will bring thee again into this land; for I [k] will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is [l] in this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a [m] pillar, and [n] poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place [o] Beth-el: but the name of that city was called [p] Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob [q] vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will [a] give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be [f] my God:

22 And this [g] stone, which I have set for a pillar, [k] shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the [l] tenth unto thee.

CHAPTER 29

THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the [m] people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a [o] well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of [z] Haran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye [a] Laban the son of [b] Nā'hôr? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, [e] Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, [h] Rachel his daughter [i] cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

19th c. B.C

[a] Pr. 30. 8
[b] ch. 26. 34, 35 & 36. 2
[c] Cf. ch. 36. 3
[d] ch. 25. 9, 12 & 36. 3
[e] ch. 25. 13 & 36. 3
[f] Cf. Ru. 1. 16
[g] ch. 31. 45
[h] ch. 26. 23, 33 & 46. 1, 5
[i] ch. 27. 43 & 29. 4
[k] ch. 35. 7, 14
[l] ch. 14. 20 Lv. 27. 30
[m] ch. 25. 6 Nu. 23. 7
[n] [ch. 31. 10]
[o] ch. 24. 11 Ex. 2. 15
[p] (ch. 24. 7) ch. 32. 1 || Ex. 14. 19
[q] Cf. Jno. 1. 51
[r] ch. 26. 2 & 35. 9
[s] ch. 26. 24 & 31. 42
[t] ch. 31. 5, &c.
[u] ch. 26. 3 & 35. 12
[x] ch. 13. 16 Nu. 23. 10
[y] ch. 13. 14
[z] ch. 28. 10 2 K. 19. 12
[a] ch. 28. 2, &c. & 30. 25, &c.
[b] ch. 24. 15, &c. & 31. 53
[c] ch. 26. 4 || Ps. 72. 17
[d] ch. 26. 3 & 31. 3
[e] ch. 43. 27
[f] Ex. 23. 20
[g] ch. 31. 3, 13
[h] ch. 30. 1, &c.
[i] ch. 24. 11 Ex. 2. 16, 17
[k] Lv. 26. 44
[l] Ex. 3. 5
[m] ch. 31. 13, 45
[n] ch. 31. 13
[o] ch. 13. 3 & 31. 13
[p] ch. 35. 6
[q] [ch. 31. 13]

19th c. B.C.

11 And Jacob [a] kissed Rachel, and [b] lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her [d] father's brother, and that he was [e] Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he [f] ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art [h] my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, [l] what shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was [n] Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was [p] beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will [q] serve thee [r] seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a [z] feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah [d] Zilpah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou [h] beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 [c] Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter [g] Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when [i] the LORD saw that Leah was [k] hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name [m] Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD [o] hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name [s] Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be [t] joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called [u] Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now [x] will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name [y] Judah; and left bearing.

CHAPTER 30

AND when [a] Rachel saw that she bare Jacob [b] no children, Rachel [c] envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I [e] in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold my maid [f] Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear [g] upon my knees, that I may also [2] have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

a ch. 27. 27 & 31. 55
b ch. 27. 38 Ru. 1. 9, 14 ‖ Nu. 14. 1
c Ju. 14. 12
d Cf. ch. 14. 12. 14
e ch. 28. 5 & 35. 8
f ch. 24. 29
g ch. 30. 3, 5
h ch. 2. 23 & 37. 27
i ver. 32, 33
k (ch. 27. 41) Dt. 21. 15, &c.
l ch. 30. 28
m ch. 30. 14
n ch. 30. 9, &c.
o ch. 16. 11 & 31. 42
p ch. 26. 7 1 S. 25. 3
q ch. 30. 26
r [ch. 41. 26]
s ch. 34. 25, 30
t Cf. Nu. 18. 2, 4
u ch. 34. 25
x Cf. 1 S. 2. 1 Lk. 1. 46
y ch. 37. 26 ‖ ch. 35. 23
z Ju. 14. 10
a ch. 29. 6 & 31. 19, &c.
b ch. 16. 1, 2 Ju. 13. 2
c ch. 26. 14 & 37. 11
d ch. 30. 9, 10
e ch. 50. 19
f ch. 29. 29 & 35. 22, 25
g ch. 50. 23
2 Or *be builded* ch. 16. 2 Dt. 25. 9 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 31. 7

19th c. B.C.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath [b]judged me, and hath also [c]heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name [e]Dan.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With [2]great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name [i]Năph'tă-lī.

9 When [l]Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took [m]Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, [4]A troop cometh: and she called his name [o]Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will [q]call me [5]blessed: and she called his name [r]Asher.

14 ¶ And [t]Reuben went in the [u]days of wheat harvest, and found [x]mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a [c]small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name [f]Ĭs'să-chär.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name [a]Zĕ-bū'lŭn.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name [d]Dinah.

22 ¶ And God [f]remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away [g]my reproach:

24 And she called his name [h]Joseph; and said, [k]The LORD [3]shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto [n]Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have [p]served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found [s]favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have [6]learned by experience that the LORD [y]hath blessed me [z]for thy sake.

28 And he said, [a]Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou [b]knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee [7]since my coming: and now when shall I [d]provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and [e]of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall [g]my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and

a ch. 35. 23
b See ch. 16. 5 Cf. ch. 49. 16.
c [Jos. 10. 14] ch. 21. 17
d ch. 34. 1, &c.
e ch. 35. 25
f ch. 19. 29 1 S. 1. 19 ‖ Nu. 10. 9
2 Heb. *wrestlings of God* Cf. ch. 23. 6 *(Heb.)*
g 1 S. 1. 6
h ch. 33. 2 ‖ ch. 35. 24
i ch. 35. 25
k ch. 35. 17
3 Heb. *add*
l ch. 29. 16 & 31. 14
m ch. 29. 24 & 35. 26
n ch. 29. 5 & 31. 1, &c.
4 Heb. text as written has *with fortune* Heb. text as read has *fortune is come* Cf. Isa. 65. 11 (mg.)
o ch. 35. 26
p ch. 29. 18, 20 & 31. 41
q Jb. 29. 11 *(Heb.)*
5 Read *happy*
r ch. 35. 26
s ch. 32. 5
t ch. 29. 32 & 35. 22
u Ex. 34. 22
6 Heb. *divined* ch. 44. 5, 15
x Cant. 7. 13
y ch. 26. 12 & 32. 29
z ch. 26. 24 & 39. 5
a ch. 29. 15
b ch. 31. 6, 38–40
c Nu. 16. 9
7 Heb. *at my foot* i.e. *whithersoever I turned* Cf. Jb. 18. 11 *(Heb.)*
d Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 8
e ch. 31. 8
f ch. 35. 23
g Cf. Jb. 6. 29

spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set [e] three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And Jacob [g] took him rods of green [3]poplar, and of the [4]hazel and [5]chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the [k] watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and [u] had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31

AND he heard the words of [y] Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this [a] glory.

19th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 4. 5 Jb. 29. 24

[b] ch. 28. 15 & 32. 9

[c] ch. 28. 15 & 46. 4

[d] ch. 28. 13 & 32. 9

[e] Ex. 3. 18 || ch. 40. 12

[f] ch. 30. 29

[g] Cf. ch. 31. 9–12

[2] Or *mocked* ch. 29. 25 & 34. 13

[3] Or *storax tree* Hos. 4. 13

[4] Or *almond* [h] Nu. 14. 221

[5] Or *plane* Ezek. 31. 8 (R.V.)

[i] ch. 30. 32

[k] Ex. 2. 16

[l] Cf. ch. 30. 37–42

[m] ver. 24 ch. 28. 12, 13 & 37. 5

[n] Cf. Zech. 6. 3, 6†

[o] ch. 22. 11, &c. Ex. 3. 2

[p] ver. 42

[q] ch. 28. 19 & 35. 1, 15

[r] ch. 28. 18 & 35. 14

[s] ver. 45 ch. 28. 18, 22

[t] [ch. 28. 20 Nu. 21. 2]

[u] ch. 26. 14 & 32. 5

[x] ch. 30. 9 & 33. 1, &c.

[y] ch. 30. 25 & 32. 4

[z] See ch. 29. 15–20, 27

[6] Read *our price*

[a] Ps. 49. 16

2 And Jacob beheld the [a] countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, [b] Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and [c] I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the [d] God of my father hath been with me.

6 And [f] ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath [2]deceived me, and changed my wages [h] ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, [i] The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus [l] God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a [m] dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and [n] grisled.

11 And the [o] angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for [p] I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of [q] Beth-el, where thou [r] anointedst the [s] pillar, and where thou vowedst a [t] vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and [x] Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath [z] sold us, and hath quite devoured also [6] our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath

taken from our father, that is our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in [c] Pā'dăn–aram, for to go to [e] Isaac his father in the [f] land of Cā'nă-ăn.

19 And Laban went to [g] shear his sheep: and [h] Rachel had [i] stolen the [2] images that were her father's.

20 And Jacob [3] stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over [k] the river, and [l] set his face toward the mount [m] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian [o] in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either [p] good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast [q] stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with [r] tabret, and with [t] harp?

28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now [u] done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is [x] in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the [y] God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

19th c. B.C.

[a] ver. 19 Ju. 18. 24

[b] ch. 26. 7 & 32. 7, 11

[c] ch. 28. 2, 7 & 33. 18

[d] Cf. ch. 44. 9

[e] ch. 28. 1, &c. & 35. 27, 29

[f] ch. 17. 8 & 33. 18

[g] ch. 38. 12, 13

[h] ch. 30. 1, &c. & 33. 1, &c.

[i] ver. 30

[2] Read *teraphim* Ju. 17. 5 (*Heb.*)

[3] Heb. *stole the heart of*, i.e. *duped*. Cf. Hos. 7. 11 (*Heb.*)

[k] Ex. 23. 31

[l] ch. 46. 28

[m] Dt. 3. 12

[n] ch. 18. 11

[o] ver. 10 ch. 46. 2, 3

[p] ch. 24. 50 Nu. 24. 13

[q] See ver. 20

[r] Ex. 15. 20 1 S. 10. 5

[s] Cf. Ex. 22. 12, 13

[t] ch. 4. 21 1 S. 10. 5

[u] 1 S. 13. 13

[x] Dt. 28. 32

[y] ver. 5, 42

[z] Cf. ch. 27. 44

[a] ch. 30. 26 Hos. 12. 12

30 And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou [a] stolen my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I [b] was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 [d] With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found them not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found them not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the [n] custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 [s] That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been [z] twenty years in thy house; [a] I served thee fourteen

years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the [d] God of Abraham, and the [e] fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. [f] God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and [g] rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, let us [m] make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be [n] for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a [p] stone, and set it up for a [r] pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it [4] Jē'gär–sā-hă-dū'thă: but Jacob called it [5] Gā'lēed.

48 And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gā'lēed;

49 And [6] Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are [7] absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, [a] God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of [g] Nā'hôr, the [9] God of their father, [a] judge betwixt us. And Jacob [b] sware [c] by the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and [h] kissed his sons and his daughters, and [i] blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 32

AND Jacob went on his way, and the [k] angels of God met him.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's [2] host: and he called the name of that place [3 l] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to [o] Esau his brother unto the land of [q] Seir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with [s] Laban, and stayed there until now:

5 And [t] I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may [u] find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also [x] he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was [y] greatly afraid and [z] distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And Jacob said, O [b] God of my father Abraham, and [c] God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, [d] Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 [8] I am not worthy of the least of all the [e] mercies, and of all the [f] truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 5 Ex. 5. 21
b ch. 26. 31 & 47. 31
c ver. 42
d ch. 28. 13 & 32. 9
e ver. 5, 53
f ch. 29. 32 1 S. 1. 11 ‖ Ex. 2. 25
g ver. 29
h ch. 29. 11, 13 & 33. 4
i ch. 28. 1–4 & 47. 7, 10
k ch. 28. 12 1 K. 22. 19
[2] Read *camp* Cf. Joel 2. 11
[3] Heb. *two camps*
l Jos. 13. 26, 30
m ch. 26. 28 1 S. 11. 1
n ch. 21. 30 Dt. 31. 19, &c.
o ch. 28. 6, &c. & 33. 1, &c.
p ch. 28. 22 & 35. 14
q ch. 14. 6 & 33. 14, 16
r ver. 13 ch. 35. 14, 20
s ch. 31. 1, &c. & 46. 18, 25
[4] Aram. *heap of witness*
t ch. 30. 43 & 36. 6, 7
[5] Heb. *heap of witness*
u ch. 30. 27 & 33. 8, &c.
[6] Heb. *watch-tower.* Ju. 10. 17 Cf. 1 S. 20. 42
x ch. 33. 1
[7] Heb. *hidden*
y ch. 31. 31 Ex. 2. 14
z ch. 35. 3
a Ju. 11. 10
b ch. 31. 42 Ps. 47. 9
c ch. 31. 5, &c. & 46. 1
d ch. 31. 3, 13 & 35. 6
[8] Heb. *I am less than*
e ch. 24. 14 & 39. 21
f ch. 24. 27 Ex. 34. 6
g ch. 29. 5 Jos. 24. 2
[9] Or *gods of*, &c.

servant; [a] for with my [b] staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children.

12 And [e] thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed [f] as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a [h] present for Esau his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch [k] camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will [5] appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will [t] accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford [y] Jabbok.

19th c. B.C.

a Cf. Jb. 8. 7
b Ex. 12. 11
c Hos. 12. 3, 4
d ch. 18. 2 Jos. 5. 13
e See ch. 28. 13–15
f ch. 22. 17 Isa. 48. 19 ‖ 2 S. 17. 11 Cf. Jos. 11. 4
g [ch. 18. 32 Dt. 9. 18]
h (ch. 4. 3) ch. 33. 10
i [ch. 17. 5, 15 & 41. 45] ‖ ch. 35. 10
2 Heb. *God perseveres* or *God strives* or *he who strives with God*
3 Or *hast striven* or *hast persevered*
k ch. 24. 14 & 37. 25
l Ju. 13. 18 Cf. Ex. 3. 13
m ch. 30. 27, 30 & 35. 9
n ch. 16. 13 Ex. 24. 10 ‖ Ex. 3. 6
o Ex. 24. 11 ‖ Ex. 33. 20
4 Heb. *the face of God*
p Ju. 8. 8, &c.
q ch. 32. 3, &c. & 35. 1, 29
5 Heb. *cover his face* Cf. ch. 20. 16
r ch. 31. 14 & 34. 1
s ch. 31. 19 & 35. 16, &c.
t Cf. Pr. 18. 16
u ch. 30. 24 & 37. 2—50. 26 ‖ ch. 35. 24
x Lv. 25. 8 ‖ Lv. 4. 6, 17
y Nu. 21. 24

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and there [c] wrestled [d] a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, [g] I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, [i] Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but [2] Israel: for as a prince [3] hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, [l] Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he [m] blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Pĕn-ĭ-ĕl: for I have [n] seen God face to face, and [o] my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over [4] [p] Pĕn-ū-ĕl the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, [q] Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto [r] Leah, and unto [s] Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and [u] Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground [x] seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and [b]kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which [c]God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, [k]What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to [m]find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my [r]present at my hand: for therefore I [s]have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my [t]blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath [x]dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he [z]urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto [c]Seir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

19th c. B.C.

a Jos. 13. 27

b ch. 31. 55 & 45. 15

[2] Or *in peace to the city*

c ch. 48. 9

d ch. 12. 6 & 35. 4

e ch. 31. 18 & 35. 6

f ch. 31. 18 & 35. 9, 26

g Jos. 24. 32 Cf. Gen. 48. 22

h ch. 34. 2, &c.

i Jos. 24. 32 (*Heb.*)

k ch. 21. 29

l ch. 26. 25 & 35. 7

[3] i.e. *God, the God of Israel*

m ch. 32. 5 & 34. 11

n ch. 30. 21 & 46. 15

o ch. 33. 1, &c. & 35. 23

p ch. 33. 19 Jos. 24. 32

q ch. 10. 17 & 36. 2

r ch. 32. 13 & 43. 11, &c.

s ch. 43. 3

t Jos. 15. 9

[4] Heb. *spake to the heart of*

u ch. 50. 21 (mg.)

x ch. 43. 29

y Cf. Ju. 14. 2

z Cf. 2 K. 5. 16, 23

a Dt. 22. 21

[5] Or *senselessness*

b ch. 20. 9 2 S. 13. 12

c ch. 32. 3 & 36. 8, &c.

17 And Jacob journeyed to [a]Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to [2]Shalem, a city of [d]Shē'-chĕm, which is in the [e]land of Cā'-nă-ăn, when he came from [f]Pā'-dăn-aram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And [g]he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of [h]Hamor, Shē'-chĕm's father, for an hundred [i]pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an [l]altar, and called it [3]Ĕl-ĕl'-ō-hĕ-Israel.

CHAPTER 34

AND [n]Dinah the daughter of [o]Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'-chĕm the son of [p]Hamor the [q]Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and [4u]spake kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'-chĕm spake unto his father Hamor, saying, [y]Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shē'-chĕm went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had [a]wrought [5]folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing [b]ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'-chĕm longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the [a] land shall be before you; dwell and [b] trade ye therein, and [c] get you possessions therein.

11 And Shē'-chĕm said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me [d] find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much [e] dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shē'-chĕm and Hamor his father [h] deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is [k] uncircumcised; for that were a [l] reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shē'-chĕm Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and [r] he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shē'-chĕm his son came unto the [s] gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's be our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shē'-chĕm his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, [f] Simeon and [g] Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city [2] boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they [i] slew Hamor and Shē'-chĕm his son [3] with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have [m] troubled me to [n] make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the [o] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes and the [p] Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes: and I being [q] few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to [t] Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that [u] appeared unto thee [x] when thou fleddest from the face of [y] Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his [z] household, and to all that were with him, [a] Put away the strange gods that are [b] among you, and [4] be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 20. 15
b ch. 42. 34
c Cf. ch. 47. 27
d ch. 33. 8, &c. & 39. 4, 21
e Ex. 22. 17
f ch. 29. 33 & 42. 24 ‖ ch. 35. 23
g ch. 29. 34 ‖ ch. 35. 23
2 Or *unawares*
h ch. 31. 7 Ex. 8. 29
i ch. 49. 6
3 i.e. *without quarter* and so elsewhere
k Ex. 12. 48
l Jos. 5. 9
m Cf. Jos. 6. 18
n Ex. 5. 21
o ch. 13. 7 & 50. 11
p ch. 13. 7 Jos. 17. 15
q Dt. 7. 7
r Cf. 1 Chr. 4. 9
s ch. 23. 10 Ru. 4. 1, 11 ‖ Dt. 16. 18
t ch. 31. 13 Jos. 7. 2
u See ch. 28. 13
x See ch. 28. 5, 10
y ch. 33. 1, &c. Jos. 24. 4
z ch. 18. 19 Dt. 4. 9
a Ex. 23. 24
b See ch. 31. 19
4 Or *purify yourselves* Nu. 8. 6, &c.

[a] my distress, and [b] was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their [f] earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the [2]oak which was by [h] Shĕ'-chĕm.

5 And they journeyed: and [3k] the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 ¶ So Jacob [m] came to [n] Luz, which is in the [o] land of Cā'-nă-ăn, that is, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an [s] altar, and called the place [6]Ēl-bĕth'-ĕl: because [t] there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah [y] Rebekah's [z] nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an [d] oak: and the name of it was called [7]Āl'-lŏn-bā-chûth.

9 ¶ And God [e] appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of [h] Pā'-dăn-aram, and [k] blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: [p] thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, I am God [x] Almighty: [y] be fruitful and multiply; [b] a nation and [c] a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, [f] to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God [i] went up from him in the place where he [k] talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a [m] pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of [o] stone: and he poured a [p] drink offering thereon, and he [q] poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but [c] a little way to come to [d] Ē'-phrăth: and [e] Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; [g] thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, [i] as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name [4]Bĕn-ō'-nī: but his father called him [5l] Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ē'-phrăth, which is [p] Beth-lehem.

20 And Jacob set [q] a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of [r] Rachel's grave unto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the [u] tower of [x] Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that [a] Reuben went and [b] lay with [c] Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve:

23 The sons of [f] Leah; [g] Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and [i] Simeon, and [l] Levi, and [m] Judah, and [n] Is'-să-chăr, and [o] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn:

24 The sons of Rachel; [q] Joseph, and [r] Benjamin:

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; [s] Dan, and [t] Năph'-tă-lī:

26 And the sons of [u] Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; [z] Gad, and [a] Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Pā'-dăn-aram.

27 ¶ And Jacob came unto [d] Isaac his father unto [e] Mamre, unto the [g] city of Arbah, which is [h] Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac [l] gave up the ghost, and died, and [n] was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAPTER 36

NOW [r] these are the generations of [s] Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau [t] took his wives of the daughters of Cā'-nă-ăn; Adah the daughter

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 32. 7
b ch. 26. 28 & 39. 2, 21
c ch. 48. 7 *(Heb.)*
d ch. 48. 7
e ch. 33. 1, &c. & 46. 19, &c.
f ch. 24. 22 Ex. 32. 2
g ch. 30. 24
[2] Or *terebinth* (ch. 21. 33 Jos. 24. 26)
h ch. 33. 18 & 37. 12, 14
i Cf. 1 S. 4. 21
[3] Or *a great terror*
k Ex. 15. 16
[4] I.e. *the son of my sorrow*
[5] I.e. *the son of the right hand*
l ch. 42. 36 ‖ ver. 24
m ch. 32. 9
n ch. 28. 19 & 48. 3
o ch. 33. 18 & 36. 5, 6
p ch. 48. 7
q ver. 14 Ex. 24. 4 ‖ Ex. 23. 24 *(Heb.)*
r 1 S. 10. 2
s ch. 33. 20 Ex. 17. 15
[6] I.e. *the God of Bethel*
t See ver. 1
u Mic. 4. 8 (mg.)
x Jos. 15. 21
y ch. 29. 12 & 49. 31
z ch. 24. 59
a ch. 30. 14 & 37. 21 ‖ ver. 23
b ch. 49. 4
c ch. 30. 3, 5 & 37. 2
d See ver. 4, and mg.
[7] I.e. *the oak of weeping*
e ch. 26. 2, 24 & 28. 13
f ch. 33. 1, &c. & 46. 15
g (ver. 22) ch. 46. 8
h ch. 33. 18 & 46. 15
i (ch. 34. 25) ch. 48. 5 ‖ ch. 46. 10
k ch. 32. 29 Ju. 13. 24 ‖ ch. 39. 5
l (ch. 34. 25) Ex. 1. 2 ‖ ch. 46. 11
m (ch. 29. 35) Ex. 1. 2 ‖ ch. 38. 3–5
n ch. 30. 18 Ex. 1. 3 ‖ ch. 46. 13
o ch. 30. 20 Ex. 1. 3 ‖ ch. 46. 14
p (ch. 32. 28) 1 K. 18. 31
q (ch. 33. 2) ch. 46. 19
r (ver. 18) ch. 46. 19
s ch. 30. 6 Ex. 1. 4 ‖ ch. 46. 23
t ch. 30. 8 Ex. 1. 4 ‖ ch. 46. 24
u ch. 30. 9, 10 & 37. 2
x ch. 28. 3 & 43. 14
y ch. 9. 1, 7

z ch. 30. 11 Ex. 1. 4 ‖ ch. 46. 16 *a* ch. 30. 13 Ex. 1. 4 ‖ ch. 46. 17 *b* ch. 26. 24 & 46. 3 *c* ch. 17. 6 *d* ch. 31. 18 & 49. 31 *e* ch. 23. 19
f ch. 28. 13 & 48. 4 *g* ch. 23. 2 Jos. 14. 15 *h* ch. 23. 2 & 37. 14 *i* ch. 17. 22 *k* ch. 17. 3, 22 Ex. 19. 9 *l* ch. 25. 8, 17 & 49. 33
m ver. 20 ch. 31. 13, 45 *n* ch. 25. 8, 17 & 49. 29 & 37. 2 *o* ch. 31. 45 Jos. 4. 9 *p* Ex. 29. 40, 41 *q* ch. 31. 13 Ex. 29. 36 *r* ch. 25. 19
s ch. 25. 30 ‖ ver. 8 *t* ch. 28. 9 & 38. 2

of Elon the [a] Hittite, and Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā'-măh the daughter of Anah the [2] daughter of Zibeon the [b] Hivite;

3 And [c] Băsh'-ĕ-măth [d] Ishmael's daughter, sister of [e] Nĕ-bā'-jŏth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau [f] Ĕ-lī'-phăz; and Băsh'-ĕ-măth bare Rĕû'-ĕl;

5 And Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā'-măh bare Jē'-ŭsh, and Jā'-ă-lăm, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in [g] the land of Cā'-nă-ăn.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 [i] For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and [l] the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them [m] because of their cattle.

8 Thus [n] dwelt Esau in mount [o] Seir: [p] Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount [o] Seir:

10 [q] These are the names of Esau's sons; Ĕ-lī'-phăz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Rĕû'-ĕl the son of Băsh'-ĕ-măth the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Ĕ-lī'-phăz were Teman, Omar, Zē'-phō, and Gā'-tăm, and [r] Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Ĕ-lī'-phăz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz [t] Ăm'-ă-lĕk: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Rĕû'-ĕl; Nā'-hăth, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Băsh'-ĕ-măth Esau's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā'-măh, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jē'-ŭsh, and Jā'-ă-lăm, and Korah.

15 ¶ [x] These were [5] dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Ĕ-lī'-phăz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zē'-phō, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gā'-tăm, and duke Ăm'-ă-lĕk: these are the dukes that came of Ĕ-lī'-phăz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Rĕû'-ĕl Esau's son; duke Nā'-hăth, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Băsh'-ĕ-măth Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā'-măh Esau's wife; duke Jē'-ŭsh, duke Jā'-ă-lăm, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ [h] These are the sons of Seir the [k] Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan were Hôr'-ī and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Măn'-ă-hăth, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the [3] mules in the wilderness, as he fed the [s] asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā'-măh the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Chē'-răn.

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zā'-ă-văn, and [4] Akan.

28 The children of Dishan are these; [u] Uz, and Aran.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of Hôr'-ī, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ [y] And these are the [z] kings that [a] reigned in the land of Edom, before

19th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 26. 34 || S. 26. 6 || 2 S. 11. 3

[2] Cf. ver. 24 LXX has *son*

[b] ch. 34. 2 Jos. 9. 7 || Ex. 3. 8

[c] Cf. ch. 26. 34 & 28. 9

[d] ch. 28. 9 1 Chr. 1. 28, 29

[e] ch. 28. 9 1 Chr. 1. 29

[f] ver. 10

[g] ch. 35. 6 & 37. 1

[h] *For ver. 20–28, cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 38–42

[i] ch. 13. 6

[k] ch. 14. 6 Dt. 2. 12, 22

[l] ch. 28. 4 & 37. 1

[m] ch. 32. 5 1 S. 25. 2

[n] (ver. 1) Dt. 2. 5, 29

[o] ch. 33. 14, 16 Nu. 24. 18

[p] ver. 1

[q] *For ver. 10–13, cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 35–37

[3] Or *hot springs*

[r] ch. 15. 19 Nu. 32. 12

[s] ch. 22. 3 Nu. 22. 21

[t] ch. 14. 7 Ex. 17. 8

[4] Cf. Nu. 33. 31, *Jaakan*

[u] ch. 22. 21 Jb. 1. 1

[x] *For ver. 15–19, cf. ver. 40–43*

[5] Or *chiefs* Ex. 15. 15 *(Heb.)*

[y] *For ver. 31–39, cf.* 1 *Chr.* 1. 43–50

[z] Cf. ch. 17. 6

[a] Cf. Isa. 34. 12

there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city was Dĭn-hă-bäh.

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of [d] Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jobab died, and Hū-shăm of the land of Tē-măn-ī reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū-shăm died, and Hadad the son of Bē-dăd, who smote [g] Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Măs-rē-kăh reigned in his stead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rē-hŏ-bŏth by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Bā-ăl-hā-năn the son of Ach-bôr reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā-ăl-hā-năn the son of Ach-bôr died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā-ū; and his wife's name was Mĕ-hĕt-ă-bĕl, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mĕ-ză-hăb.

40 [k] And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Ă-hŏl-ĭ-bā-măh, duke Elah, duke [l] Pī-nŏn,

42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Măg-dĭ-ĕl, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father of the Edomites.

CHAPTER 37

AND [p] Jacob dwelt in the [q] land wherein his father was a stranger, in the [r] land of Cā-nă-ăn.

2 [s] These are the generations of Jacob. [u] Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of [x] Bilhah, and with the sons of [z] Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their [a] evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the [b] son of his old age: and he [c] made him a [2] coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they [e] hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Joseph [f] dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding [h] sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and [i] made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren [m] envied him; but his father [n] observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in [o] Shē-chĕm.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shē-chĕm? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, [t] Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of [y] Hebron, and he came to Shē-chĕm.

19th c. B.C.

a Cf. 1 S. 2. 23, 24

b ch. 44. 20

c Cf. 1 S. 2. 19

2 Read *garment with sleeves* 2 S. 13. 18 (mg.)

d 1 Chr. 1. 44

e ch. 27. 41 Ju. 11. 7 II Lv. 19. 17

f ch. 31. 10 & 40. 51

g ch. 25. 2 & 37. 28, 36

h Dt. 24. 19

i ch. 42. 6

k *For ver.* 40–43, *cf. ver.* 15–19, 1 *Chr.* 1. 51–54

l Cf. Nu. 33. 42

m ch. 30. 1 Acts 7. 9

n Dan. 7. 28

o ch. 35. 4 Jos. 20. 7

p See ch. 25. 26 & 42. 1

q ch. 36. 7 & 47. 9

r ch. 36. 5 & 42. 5, &c.

s ch. 36. 1, 9 Ex. 6. 16

t Cf. 1 S. 17. 17

u See ch. 33. 2 & Ex. 1. 6

x ch. 35. 22, 25 & 46. 25

y ch. 35. 27 Nu. 13. 22

z ch. 35. 26 & 46. 18

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to [e] Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they [g] saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they [h] conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this [2] dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and [i] cast him into some [k] pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And [m] Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours that was on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was [s] no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a [6] company of [x] Ĭsh-mēē-lītes came from [y] Gĭl-ĕ-ăd with their [z] camels bearing [7] spicery and [a] balm and [8] myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And [d] Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ĭsh-mēē-lītes, and [f] let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and [h] our flesh. And his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by [i] Midianites [a] merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and [b] sold Joseph to the Ĭsh-mēē-lītes [c] for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he [d] rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child [f] is not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an [l] evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put [n] sackcloth upon his loins, and [o] mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he [p] refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the [3] grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the [q] Midianites sold him into Egypt unto [r] Pŏt-ĭ-phär, an [4] officer of Phär-āōh's, and [5] captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38

AND it came to pass at that time, that [t] Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain [u] Ă-dŭl-lăm-īte, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Cā-nă-ăn-īte, whose name was [b] Shuah; and he [c] took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name [e] Er.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name [g] Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name [g] Shē-läh: and he was at [9] Chē-zĭb, when she bare him.

19th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 23. 16 1 K. 10. 15, 28
[b] ch. 39. 1
[c] Cf. Ex. 21. 32
[d] ch. 44. 13
[e] 2 K. 6. 13
[f] ch. 42. 13, &c.
[g] Cf. Mt. 21. 38
[h] Nu. 25. 18 (*Heb.*)
[2] Heb. *master of dreams* Cf. ch. 49. 23 (*Heb.*)
[i] Cf. Jer. 38. 6
[k] Ex. 21. 33 (*Heb.*)
[l] ch. 42. 38
[m] ch. 35. 22 & 42. 22, 27
[n] 2 S. 3. 31
[o] ch. 27. 41 & 50. 10, 11
[p] Cf. ch. 38. 12
[3] Heb. *Sheol* ch. 42. 38
[q] Cf. ch. 39. 1
[r] ch. 39. 1
[4] Read *eunuch* ch. 39. 1
[5] Or *chief of the executioners*, or *chief of the butchers* ch. 39. 1
[s] Jer. 14. 3
[t] ch. 37. 26 & 43. 3, 8
[6] Read *caravan* Jb. 6. 19
[u] Jos. 12. 15
[x] ch. 39. 1 Cf. ver. 28
[y] Nu. 32. 1, 40
[z] ch. 32. 15 1 K. 10. 2
[7] Or *gum tragacanth* or *storax* ch. 43. 11
[a] ch. 43. 11
[8] Or *ladanum* ch. 43. 11
[b] Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 3
[c] ch. 36. 2 Ju. 14. 2 Cf. ch. 46. 10
[d] ch. 29. 35 & 38. 1
[e] (ch. 35. 23) ch. 46. 12
[f] Cf. 1 S. 18. 17
[g] ch. 46. 12
[h] ch. 29. 14 Ju. 9. 2
[9] Jos. 15. 44, *Achzib*
[l] ch. 36. 35 Ex. 2. 15 Cf. ver. 25

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was [b] Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, [d] was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD [e] slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto [f] thy brother's wife, and [3] marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, [h] Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'läh my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tamar went and dwelt [i] in her father's house.

12 ¶ And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah [k] was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to [l] Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Ā-dŭl'lăm-īte.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to [n] shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and [o] covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and [p] sat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shē'läh was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, [r] I will send thee a [s] kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy [a] signet, and thy [2] bracelets, and thy [c] staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dŭl'lăm-īte, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the [g] harlot, that was openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and [m] let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been [q] more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shē'läh my son. And he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 41. 42
b Ru. 4. 12
[2] Read *cord* Ex. 28. 28 *(Heb.)*
c Ex. 4. 2
d 1 Chr. 2. 3
e Cf. Jb. 8. 4
f Dt. 25. 5–10 ‖ Lv. 18. 16
[3] Read *perform the duty of a husband's brother to her*
g Dt. 23. 17 *(Heb.)*
h Cf. Ru. 1. 13
i Lv. 22. 13
k ch. 24. 67 2 S. 13. 39 Cf. ch. 37. 35
l Jos. 15. 10, 57
m Cf. Lv. 20. 14
n ch. 31. 19 1 S. 25. 2, 11
o Cf. Pr. 7. 10
p Pr. 7. 12
q Cf. 1 S. 24. 17
r See Dt. 23. 18
s Cf. Ju. 15. 1

be upon thee: therefore his name was called [2]Phâr'-ĕz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called [b]Zarah.

CHAPTER 39

AND Joseph was brought [c]down to Egypt; and [d]Pŏt'-ĭ-phär, an [f]officer of Phâr'-āōh, [f]captain of the guard, an Egyptian, [g]bought him of the hands of the [h]Ĭsh'-mēē-lītes, which had brought him down thither.

2 And [i]the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a [k]prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph [n]found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him [o]overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD [p]blessed the Egyptian's house [q]for Joseph's sake; and the [r]blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was a goodly person, and [s]well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and [x]sin against God?

19th c. B.C.

[2] i.e. *abreach*

[a] Cf. Pr. 1. 10

[b] ch. 46. 12

[c] ch. 12. 10 & 43. 15

[d] ch. 37. 36

[e] Cf. Pr. 7. 13

[f] ch. 37. 36 & 40. 2, 7

[g] ch. 37. 28 & 45. 4 || ch. 47. 23

[h] ch. 37. 25 Ju. 8. 24 Cf. ch. 37. 36

[i] ch. 35. 3 Jos. 6. 27

[k] ch. 24. 21 Dt. 29. 9 || Nu. 14. 41

[l] ch. 14. 13 & 41. 12

[m] ch. 26. 8 Ex. 32. 6 (*Heb.*)

[n] ch. 34. 11 & 47. 25, 29

[o] Cf. ch. 24. 2, 10 & 41. 40

[p] (ch. 35. 9) 2 S. 6. 12

[q] ch. 30. 27 2 S. 9. 1 || Ex. 18. 8

[r] Dt. 12. 15 || Lv. 25. 21

[s] Cf. ch. 29. 17 1 S. 16. 12

[3] Or *round-house* ch. 40. 3, 5 (*Heb.*)

[t] Ps. 105. 18

[u] ch. 32. 10 2 S. 2. 6 || Ex. 20. 6

[x] ch. 20. 6

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he [a]hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she [e]caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an [l]Hebrew unto us to [m]mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him, according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the [3]*t* prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Joseph, and [u]shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

19th c. B.C.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

CHAPTER 40

AND it came to pass after these things, that the [c] butler of the king of Egypt and his [d] baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Phâr'-āōh was wroth against two of his [g] officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the [i] captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a [k] dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the [l] interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Phâr'-āōh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, [n] Wherefore look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations [p] belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phâr'-āōh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are [a] three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phâr'-āōh [b] lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But [e] think on me when it shall be well with thee, and [f] shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phâr'-āōh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was [h] stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakemeats for Phâr'-āōh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Phâr'-āōh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall [m] hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, which was Phâr'-āōh's [o] birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he [q] gave the cup into Phâr'-āōh's hand:

22 But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

CHAPTER 41

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Phâr'-āōh [r] dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the [2] river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine

a (ch. 30. 36) ch. 42. 17
b 2 K. 25. 27 Cf. Ps. 3. 3
c ch. 41. 9
d ch. 41. 10
e Cf. Lk. 23. 42. 1 S. 25. 31
f ch. 24. 49 & 47. 29
g ch. 39. 1 1 K. 22. 9
h See ch. 37. 28
i ch. 39. 1 & 41. 10
k [ch. 37. 5 & 41. 1]
l ch. 41. 11
m Dt. 21. 22
n Cf. Neh. 2. 2
o Mt. 14. 6
p ch. 41. 16
q Neh. 2. 1
r [ch. 40. 5 Ju. 7. 13]
2 Heb. *the Nile* Ex. 1. 22 (*Heb.*)

and fatfleshed; and they fed in a [2]meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phâr'-aōh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, [3]rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the [4][d]east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phâr'-aōh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was [e]troubled; and he sent and called for all the [f]magicians of Egypt, and all the [g]wise men thereof: and Phâr'-aōh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the [h]chief butler unto Phâr'-aōh, saying, I [5]do remember my faults this day:

10 Phâr'-aōh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the [k]captain of the guard's house, both me and the [l]chief baker:

11 And we [m]dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the [n]interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an [q]Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then [s]Phâr'-aōh sent and called Joseph, and they [t]brought him hastily [u]out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and [y]changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Phâr'-aōh said unto Joseph,

19th c. B.C.

[2] Or *reed-grass* ver. 18

a Dan. 5. 16

b ch. 40. 8 Dan. 2. 28

c Cf. Zech. 1. 13

[3] Heb. *fat*

[4] Or *Sirocco*

d (ch. 8. 1) Ex. 10. 13 Cf. Ezek. 17. 10

e Dan. 2. 1, 3

f Ex. 7. 11, 22

g Ex. 7. 11

h ch. 40. 1 1 K. 10. 5

[5] Or *will make mention of*

i Cf. Dan. 4. 7

k ch. 40. 3 2 K. 25. 8

l ch. 40. 1 1 S. 8. 13

m See ch. 40. 5

n ch. 40. 5 Ju. 7. 15

o See ver. 16

p ch. 29. 18 Lv. 25. 8 ‖ Ex. 23. 11

q ch. 39. 14 & 43. 32

r Cf. 2 K. 8. 1

s Ps. 105. 20

t Cf. Dan. 2. 25

u Cf. 1 S. 2. 8 Ps. 113. 7, 8

x See ver. 47

y 2 K. 25. 29

I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and [a]I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Phâr'-aōh, saying, It is not in me: [b]God shall give Pharaoh an [c]answer of peace.

17 And Phâr'-aōh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and [i]I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Phâr'-aōh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh [o]what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are [p]seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be [r]seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phâr'-aōh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven [x]years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them

seven [a] years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine [c] shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was [e] doubled unto Phâr'-āōh twice; it is because the thing is [g] established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phâr'-āōh look out a man discreet and [h] wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Phâr'-āōh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them [k] gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phâr'-āōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Phâr'-āōh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phâr'-āōh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, [m] a man in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phâr'-āōh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 [p] Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people [5] be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phâr'-āōh said unto Joseph, See, I have [r] set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Phâr'-āōh [s] took off his [t] ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and [u] arrayed him in vestures of [x] fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second [y] chariot which he had; and [b] they cried before him, [2] Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Phâr'-āōh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Phâr'-āōh called [d] Joseph's name Zăph'-năth-pā-ă-nē'-ăh; and he gave him to wife [f] Ăs'-ĕ-năth the daughter of Pŏ-tī'-phĕr-ăh priest of [f] On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.

46 ¶ And Joseph was thirty years old when he [i] stood before Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph [l] gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Ăs'-ĕ-năth the daughter of Pŏ-tī'-phĕr-ăh priest of On bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn [3] [n] Mă-năs'-sēh: For God, said he, hath made me [o] forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he [4] [q] Ē'-phră-ĭm: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Phâr'-āōh for bread: and Pharaoh

19th c. B.C.

a See ver. 54
b Cf. Est. 6. 9
[2] *Abrech* probably an Egyptian word similar in sound to the Hebrew word meaning *to kneel*
c ch. 47. 13
d [ch. 32. 28 Nu 13. 16]
e Ex. 4. 9
f ch. 46. 20
g Nu. 11. 23
h 2 S. 16. 23 ‖ 2 S. 14. 20
i Dt. 1. 38
k ver. 49
l ver. 35
m Ex. 31. 3
[3] i.e. *making to forget*
n ch. 46. 20
o Cf. Ps. 45. 10
p Ps. 105. 21 Cf. Mt. 24. 47 ‖ 1 K. 4. 6
[4] From Heb. *to be fruitful* Cf. ch. 49. 22 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 46. 20
[5] Or *order themselves* or *do homage* Heb. *kiss* Cf. 1 S. 10. 1 Ps. 2. 12
r ch. 42. 6 Cf. Dan. 6. 3
s Est. 3. 10
t ch. 38. 18 Ex. 28. 11, 21
u Est. 8. 15
x Ezek. 16. 10, 13 ‖ Ju. 14. 12 See Ex. 25. 4, *al.*
y ch. 46. 29

said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; [a] what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the storehouses, and [b] sold unto the Egyptians; and the [c] famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for [d] to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42

NOW when [f] Jacob [g] saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may [h] live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down [i] to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the [m] famine was in the [n] land of Cā'nă-ăn.

6 And Joseph was the governor [p] over the land, and he it was that [q] sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and [r] bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'nă-ăn to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph [y] remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

19th c. B.C.

a Cf. Jno. 2. 5

b ch. 42. 6

c [ch. 26. 1 Ru. 1. 1] ‖ ch. 42. 5

d (ch. 27. 28, 37) ch. 42. 3

e ch. 37. 30 & 44. 31

f ch. 37. 1 & 42. 1—49. 33

g Acts 7. 12

h ch. 43. 8

i ch. 41. 57 & 43. 2

k ch. 40. 12 Ex. 10. 22

l ch. 22. 12 Ex. 1. 17

m (ch. 41. 56, 57) ch. 43. 1

n ch. 37. 1 & 45. 17

o ver. 34

p ch. 41. 41 & 45. 8

q ch. 41. 56 & 47. 14, &c.

r ch. 37. 7 & 43. 26, 28

s Cf. Jb. 36. 8, 9 See ch. 44. 16

t Cf. Ju. 11. 7

u ch. 37. 21, 29

x ch. 9. 5 Ps. 9. 12

y See ch. 37. 5, 9

z Cf. ch. 45. 12

a ch. 43. 30

b ch. 34. 25, 30 & 43. 23

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'nă-ăn; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and [e] one is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Phâr'āōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Phâr'āōh surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward [k] three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for [l] I fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring [o] your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, [s] We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; [t] therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And [u] Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also [x] his blood is required.

23 And they [z] knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and [a] wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them [b] Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

19th c. B.C.

25 ¶ Then Joseph [a] commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and [b] to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as [e] one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, [h] What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Cā'nă-ăn, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Cā'nă-ăn.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring [n] your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall [o] traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, [p] every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye [s] bereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take [u] Benjamin away: [x] all these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is [c] dead, and he is left alone: if [d] mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow [f] to the grave.

CHAPTER 43

AND the [g] famine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, [i] buy us a little food.

3 And [k] Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not [l] see my face, [m] except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may [q] live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be [r] surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then [t] let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto

a ch. 44. 1
b ch. 43. 12, &c.
c ch. 37. 33 & 44. 20, 28
d ch. 44. 29
e Cf. ver. 35 ch. 43. 21
f ch. 37. 35 & 44. 29, 31
g ch. 42. 5 & 45. 6, 11
h ver. 21
i ch. 42. 2 & 44. 25
k ch. 38. 1 & 44. 14, 18
l ch. 33. 10 & 44. 23
m ch. 42. 20, 34 & 44. 23
n ver. 20 ch. 43. 3, 5
o ch. 34. 10, 21
p Cf. ver. 27
q ch. 42. 2 & 47. 19
r ch. 44. 32
s ch. 43. 14
t Cf. ch. 27. 13. 1 S. 25. 24
u ch. 35. 18 & 43. 14, &c.
x Cf. Ro. 8. 28

them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a [b] present, a little [c] balm, and a little [d] honey, [e] spices, and [f] myrrh, nuts, and [h] almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money [i] that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God [l] Almighty [m] give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and [n] Benjamin. If I be [o] bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and [r] went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the [s] ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may [2x] seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for [z] bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that [b] we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

19th c. B.C.

[a] Ju. 6. 23 ‖ Ex. 4. 18

[b] ch. 33. 10 Ju. 3. 15, &c. ‖ Ex. 29. 41 (*Heb.*)

[c] ch. 37. 25 Jer. 8. 8

[d] Ex. 16. 31

[e] ch. 37. 25 See Ex. 25. 6

[f] ch. 37. 25

[g] ch. 42. 24

[h] Nu. 17. 8

[i] ch. 42. 25

[k] ch. 24. 32 Ju. 19. 21

[l] ch. 35. 11 & 48. 3

[m] See ch. 39. 4, 21 Cf. Neh. 1. 11

[n] ch. 42. 36 & 44. 12

[o] ch. 42. 36

[p] ch. 42. 6 & 44. 14

[q] ch. 29. 6 2 K. 4. 26

[r] ch. 39. 1 & 46. 3, 6

[s] ch. 44. 1 Cf. ch. 24. 2 & 39. 4

[t] ch. 33. 11 Ex. 33. 19 ‖ Ex. 22. 27

[u] 1 K. 3. 26

[2] Heb. *roll himself upon* Cf. Jb. 30. 14

[x] Ju. 14. 4

[y] ch. 42. 24 & 45. 2, 14

[z] ch. 44. 9, 33

[a] ch. 45. 1 Cf. Est. 5. 10

[b] Cf. ch. 42. 27, 35

[c] ch. 41. 12 Ex. 1. 15

[d] ch. 46. 34 Cf. Ex. 8. 26

[e] ch. 27. 36 Dt. 21. 16, 17

23 And he said, [a] Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought [g] Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and [k] they washed their feet; and he gave their asses [k] provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and [p] bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, [q] Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, [t] God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for his [u] bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and [y] wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and [a] refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the [c] Hebrews; for that is an [d] abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his [e] birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but

[a] Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and were merry with him.

CHAPTER 44

AND he commanded the [d] steward of his house, saying, [e] Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my [2] cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye [h] rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he [i] divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Cā'-nă-ăn: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 [n] With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's [o] bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in [s] Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they [t] rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And [b] Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there: and they [c] fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly [f] divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? [g] God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even [k] as Phâr'-āōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a [l] child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is [m] dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [p] Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall [q] see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and [r] buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 45. 22

b ch. 43. 3, 8 & 46. 28

c ch. 43. 26, 28 & 50. 18

d ch. 43. 16

e ch. 42. 25

f ver. 5

2 Or *goblet* Ex. 25. 31, &c. (*Heb.*)

g Nu. 32. 23 [Jos. 7. 18, 20]

h 1 S. 25. 21

i ch. 30. 27 Lv. 19. 26 (*Heb.*)

k See ch. 41. 40

l ch. 37. 3

m ch. 42. 38

n Cf. ch. 31. 32

o ch. 43. 18 Cf. Ex. 22. 3

p ch. 43. 3, 5

q ch. 43. 3 Ex. 10. 28, 29

r ch. 43. 2, &c.

s ch. 43. 14 & 45. 12

t ch. 37. 29 Nu. 14. 6

we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, [c] Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye take this also from me, and [e] mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow [f] to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that [5] his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad [g] is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became [k] surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAPTER 45

THEN Joseph could not [o] refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he [r] wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Phâr'-āoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, [t] I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye [a] sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for [b] God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the [d] famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be [2] earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to [3] preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives [4] by a great deliverance.

8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me [h] a father to Phâr'-āoh, and lord of all his house, and a [i] ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of [l] Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I [m] nourish thee; for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother [n] Benjamin, that it is [p] my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and [q] bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he [s] kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phâr'-āoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Phâr'-āoh said unto Joseph,

19th c. B.C.

a ch. 39. 1 Ps. 105. 17

b ch. 50. 20

c ver. 20

d ch. 43. 1 & 47. 4, 13

e ch. 42. 38

[2] i.e. *ploughing* Ex. 34. 21

f ch. 42. 38 1 K. 2. 6, 9

[3] Or *give you a remnant* Cf. 2 S. 14. 7

[4] Or *to be a great company that escape* Cf. ch. 50. 20

[5] Heb. *his soul is knit with the lad's soul* Cf. 1 S. 18. 1

g ch. 42. 13

h Cf. Isa. 22. 21

i ch. 42. 6

k ch. 43. 9 Jb. 17. 3

l ch. 46. 28, 34 Cf. ch. 47. 11 Jos. 10. 41

m ch. 47. 12

n ch. 44. 12

o ch. 43. 31

p Cf. ch. 42. 23

q See ch. 46. 6, 28

r ch. 43. 30 & 46. 29

s ch. 33. 4 & 48. 10

t Acts 7. 13

Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the [b] land of Cā'-nă-ăn;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the [d] good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat [f] the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is your's.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them [l] wagons, according to the commandment of Phâr'-āōh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man [n] changes of raiment; but [o] to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses laden with [q] the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye [2]fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Cā'-nă-ăn unto Jacob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the [c] spirit of Jacob their father revived:

28 And Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAPTER 46

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to [i] Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the [k] God of his father Isaac.

19th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 31. 24 Nu. 22. 9, 20 ‖ Nu. 12. 6

[b] ch. 42. 5, &c. & 46. 6, &c.

[c] ch. 43. 15 Ex. 4. 19 Cf. ch. 26. 2

[d] ver. 23 Cf. ch. 47. 6

[e] ch. 35. 11 & 48. 4 ‖ ch. 47. 27

[f] See Nu. 13. 20

[g] ch. 31. 3 Ex. 3. 12

[h] ch. 15. 16 & 48. 21

[i] ch. 50. 1

[k] ch. 45. 19–21

[l] ch. 46. 5

[m] ch. 45. 17 & 47. 1

[n] Cf. Ju. 14. 12 2 K. 5. 5, &c.

[o] Cf. ch. 43. 34

[p] *For ver.* 8–11, *cf. Ex.* 6. 14–16

[q] ver. 17 Cf. Ex. 16. 3

[r] ch. 35. 23 & 48. 5 ‖ ver. 9

[s] Ex. 6. 14

[2] Or *be not disturbed*

[t] (ch. 35. 23) Ex. 6. 15

[3] In Nu. 26. 12 & 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Nemuel*

[4] 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib*

[5] In Nu. 26. 13 & 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Zerah*

[u] Ex. 6. 15 Cf. ch. 38. 2

[x] (ch. 35. 23) Ex. 6. 16, 17 ‖ ch. 49. 5

[y] ch. 38. 3–5 Nu. 26. 19, 20

[z] ch. 38. 29 Nu. 26. 20

[a] ch. 38. 30 Nu. 26. 20

[b] Nu. 26. 21

[c] ch. Ju. 15. 19

[d] (ch. 35. 23) Nu. 26. 23

[6] 1 Chr. 7. 1, *Puah*

[7] Nu. 26. 24 1 Chr. 7. 1, *Jashub*

[e] (ch. 35. 23) Nu. 26. 26

[f] ch. 35. 23 & 49. 31

[g] ch. 35. 9, 26 & 48. 7

[h] ch. 34. 1

[i] ch. 28. 10 Jos. 15. 28

[k] ch. 32. 9

2 And God spake unto Israel in the [a] visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to [c] go down into Egypt; for [e] I will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down [g] with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely [h] bring thee up again: and [i] Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the [k] wagons which Phâr'-āōh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the [m] land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ [p] And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: [r] Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.

9 And the [s] sons of Reuben; Hā'-nŏch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Cär'-mī.

10 ¶ And the [t] sons of Simeon; [3]Jĕ-mū'-ĕl, and Jamin, and Ohad, and [4]Jā'-chĭn, and [5]Zohar, and Shā'-ŭl the son of a [u] Cā-nă-ăn-ī'-tĭsh woman.

11 ¶ And the [x] sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mĕ-rär'-ī.

12 ¶ And the [y] sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shē'-läh, and [z] Phär'-ĕz, and [a] Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn. And the sons of Phär'-ĕz were [b] Hezron and Hamul.

13 ¶ And the [d] sons of Ĭs'-să-chär; Tō'-lă, and [6]Phū'-väh, and [7]Job, and Shimron.

14 ¶ And the [e] sons of Zĕ-bū'-lŭn; Sē'-rĕd, and Elon, and Jäh'-lēel.

15 These be the sons of [f] Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in [g] Pā'-dăn-aram, with his daughter [h] Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the [a] sons of Gad; [2]Zephion, and Haggi, Shûʹnī, and [3]Ezbon, Ēʹrī, and [4]Ăʹrōʹdī, and Ăʹrēʹlī.

17 ¶ And the [c] sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ĭshʹūʹăh, and Ĭsʹūʹī, and Bĕʹrīʹăh, and Sēʹrăh their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Mălʹchĭʹĕl.

18 These are the sons of [e] Zilpah, whom [f] Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of [h] Rachel Jacob's wife; [i] Joseph, and [k] Benjamin.

20 ¶ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born [l] Măʹnăsʹsēh and [m] Ēʹphrăʹīm, which [n] Ăsʹĕʹnăth the daughter of Pŏʹtīʹphĕrʹăh priest of [o] On bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the [p] sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Bēʹchĕr, and Ashbel, Gera, and Nāʹăʹmăn, [5]Ēʹhī, and Rosh, [6]Muppim, and [7]Huppim, and Ard.

22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the [s] sons of Dan; [8]Hūʹshĭm.

24 ¶ And the [t] sons of Năphʹtăʹlī; [9]Jähʹzēel, and Gūʹnī, and Jēʹzĕr, and [2]Shillem.

25 These are the sons of [x] Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven.

26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Joseph, which [c] were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent [f] Judah before him unto Joseph, to [g] direct his face unto [h] Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 And Joseph made ready his [i] chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and [l] wept on his neck a good while.

19th c. B.C.

[a] (ch. 35. 26) Nu. 26. 15–18

[2] Nu. 26. 15, *Zephon*

[3] Nu. 26. 16, *Ozni*

[b] Cf. Lk. 2. 29, 30

[4] Nu. 26. 17, *Arod*

[c] (ch. 35. 26) Nu. 26. 44–47

[d] ch. 47. 1

[e] ch. 37. 2

[f] ch. 32. 4

[g] ch. 47. 3

[h] ch. 35. 16 & 48. 7

[i] ch. 35. 24 Ex. 1. 5

[k] ch. 35. 24 Ex. 1. 3 ‖ ver. 21

[l] ch. 41. 51 & 48. 1, &c.

[m] ch. 41. 52 & 48. 1, &c.

[n] ch. 41. 45

[o] ch. 41. 45 Cf. Isa. 19. 18 (mg.)

[p] (ver. 19) Nu. 26. 38

[5] Nu. 26. 38, *Ahiram*

[6] Nu. 26. 39, *Shephupham*; (R.V.) 1 Chr. 7. 12, *Shuppim*

[7] Nu. 26. 39, *Hupham*

[q] ch. 43. 32

[r] ch. 46. 31

[s] (ch. 35. 25) Nu. 26. 42

[8] Nu. 26. 42, *Shuham*

[t] (ch. 35. 25) Nu. 26. 48

[9] 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Jahziel*

[u] ch. 46. 6 & 48. 3, 7

[1] 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Shallum*

[x] ch. 37. 2 1 Chr. 7. 13

[y] ch. 46. 28, 34 & 50. 8

[z] Acts 7. 13

[a] ch. 46. 33 Cf. Jon. 1. 8

[b] ch. 46. 32 Ex. 2. 17, 19

[c] Ex. 1. 5

[d] ch. 15. 13 Dt. 26. 5

[e] ch. 45. 6 Ps. 105. 16 ‖ Lv. 26. 26

[f] ch. 44. 14, 18

[g] ch. 31. 21 2 K. 12. 17

[h] ch. 45. 10 & 47. 1, &c.

[i] ch. 41. 43 Ex. 15. 4

[k] Cf. ch. 45. 18

[l] ch. 45. 2, 14 & 50. 1, 17

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, [b] Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, [d] I will go up, and shew Phârʹāoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Cāʹnăʹăn, are come unto me;

32 And the men are [g] shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phârʹāoh shall call you, and shall say, [g] What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an [q] abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAPTER 47

THEN Joseph [r] came and told Phârʹāoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the [u] land of Cāʹnăʹăn; and, behold, they are in the land of [y] Goshen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and [z] presented them unto Phârʹāoh.

3 And Phârʹāoh said unto his brethren, [a] What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are [b] shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phârʹāoh, For to [d] sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the [e] famine is sore in the land of Cāʹnăʹăn: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

5 And Phârʹāoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the [k] best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and

if thou knowest any [2]men of activity among them, then make them [a] rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Phâr'āōh: and Jacob [b] blessed Pharaoh.

8 And Phâr'āōh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

9 And Jacob said unto Phâr'āōh, The days of the years of my [3]pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: [e] few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Phâr'āōh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of [g] Răm'ĕ-sēs, as Phâr'āōh had commanded.

12 And Joseph [h] nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, [5]according to their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, [l] so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Cā'nă-ăn fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph [n] gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Phâr'āōh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he [6]fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

19th c. B.C.

[2] Or *able men* Ex. 18. 21, 25 (*Heb.*)

[a] Cf. 1 S. 21. 7

[b] ch. 31. 55 & 48. 15, 20

[3] Or *sojournings* ch. 37. 1 Ex. 6. 4

[c] ver. 23

[d] Cf. Neh. 5. 6, &c.

[e] 1 Chr. 29. 15

[f] ch. 43. 8 Nu. 4. 19

[4] LXX and Vulg. *made bondmen of them*

[g] Ex. 12. 37 Cf. ch. 45. 10

[h] ch. 45. 11 & 50. 21

[i] Cf. Lv. 25. 34 Ezra 7. 24

[5] Or *according to their little ones*

[k] Cf. Nu. 18. 8, &c.

[l] ch. 41. 30

[m] ch. 39. 1 Dt. 28. 68

[n] ch. 42. 6

[o] ch. 39. 4, 21 & 50. 4

[6] Heb. *led*, i.e. *as a shepherd*

[p] (ch. 46. 3) Ex. 1. 7, 9

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? [c] buy us and [d] our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phâr'āōh: and give us seed, that we may [f] live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Phâr'āōh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he [4]removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

22 [i] Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a [k] portion assigned them of Phâr'āōh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have [m] bought you this day and your land for Phâr'āōh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Phâr'āōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives; let us [o] find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phâr'āōh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Phâr'āōh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only, which became not Pharaoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and [p] multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time [b] drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, [d] put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and [f] deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and [i] bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, [k] Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel [l] bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAPTER 48

AND it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, [m] Mă-năs'-sēh and [m] Ē'-phră-ĭm.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God [p] Almighty appeared unto me at [q] Luz in [s] the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, [u] I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and [z] will give this land to thy seed after thee for an [a] everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy two sons, Ē'-phră-ĭm and Mă-năs'-sēh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, [c] are mine; as [d] Reuben and [e] Simeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from [f] Padan, [g] Rachel died [4] by me in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn in the way, when yet there was but [h] a little way to come unto [i] Ē'-phrăth: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the same is [a] Beth-lehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, [c] whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I [e] will bless them.

10 Now [g] the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he [h] kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both, Ē'-phră-ĭm in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Mă-năs'-sēh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and [n] laid it upon Ē'-phră-ĭm's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Mă-năs'-sēh's head, [2] guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the [o] firstborn.

15 ¶ And he [r] blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac [t] did walk, the God which [3] fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The [x] Angel which [y] redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them [b] grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ē'-phră-ĭm, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Mă-năs'-sēh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also

18th c. B.C.

a ch. 35. 19 Ju. 17. 7. &c.
b Dt. 31. 2, 14
c ch. 33. 5 Ps. 127. 3
d ch. 24. 2, 49
e ver. 15
f ch. 40. 14 Jos. 2. 14
g ch. 27. 1 1 S. 3. 2
h ch. 45. 15 & 50. 1
i ch. 49. 29
k ch. 31. 53 & 50. 25
l 1 K. 1. 47 Cf. Heb. 11. 21
m ch. 46. 20 & 50. 23
n Cf. Mt. 19. 15 Mk. 10. 16
[2] Lit. *making his hands wise*
o Jos. 17. 1
p ch. 43. 14 & 49. 25
q ch. 35. 6 Jos. 16. 2
r ch. 47. 7, 10 & 49. 28
s ch. 47. 1 & 49. 30
t ch. 24. 40 2 K. 20. 3 || 1 K. 3. 6, 14
u ch. 46. 3 Ex. 23. 30
[3] Or *shepherded* Cf. Ps. 23. 1
x See ch. 28. 15
y 2 S. 4. 9 || Ex. 6. 6
z ch. 35. 12 Ex. 6. 8 || ch. 50. 24
a ch. 17. 8
b See Nu. 26. 34, 37
c See Jos. 14. 4
d ch. 46. 8 Ex. 1. 2
e ch. 35. 23 Ex. 1. 2
f ch. 46. 15
g ch. 46. 19, 22 Ru. 4. 11
[4] Or *to my sorrow*
h ch. 35. 16 2 K. 5. 19 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 35. 16 Ru. 4. 11

shall be great: but truly his [a] younger brother shall be [c] greater than he, and his seed shall become [2]a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, [3]In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ĕ'-phrā-ĭm and as Mă-năs'-sēh: and he set E-phraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be [h] with you, and [i] bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover I have given to thee one [7]portion above thy brethren, [n] which I took out of the hand of the [p] Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER 49

[r] AND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you [2]in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

3 ¶ [u] Reuben, thou art my [x] firstborn, my might, and the [4]beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 [5]Unstable as water, thou shalt not [7]excel; because thou [a] wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ [c] Simeon and [d] Levi are brethren; instruments of [8]cruelty are in their [3]habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their [f] secret; unto their assembly, [5]mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they [i] slew a man, and in their selfwill they [6]digged down a wall.

7 [n] Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will [o] divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ [p] Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: [r] thy hand shall be [s] in the neck of thine enemies; thy [u] father's children shall bow down before thee.

18th c. B.C.

a Nu. 1. 33, 35
b Rev. 5. 5 Cf. Dt. 33. 22
c Cf. 1 Chr. 26. 10
2 Or *the fulness*
d Cf. Nu. 23. 24
3 Or *by thee* Cf. Ru. 4. 11, 12
e Nu. 24. 17
4 Or *ruler's staff* Cf. Nu. 21. 18 (*Heb.*)
f Cf. Dt. 28. 57
5 LXX *until that which is his shall come* Cf. Ezek. 21. 27
g Ps. 2. 8
6 Or *obedience*
h Ex. 33. 16
i ch. 46. & 50. 24
k Ju. 10. 4
l Isa. 5. 2
m Dt. 32. 14 Cf. Isa. 63. 2
7 Lit. *shoulder*, i.e. *mountain slope*
n Cf. ch. 33. 19
o Pr. 23. 29
p ch. 14. 7 Dt. 1. 19, 44
q Nu. 2. 7
8 Or *shore* Cf. Dt. 1. 7
r *For ver. 1–27, cf. Dt. 33. 6–25*
s ch. 10. 19 Jos. 11. 8
t Nu. 2. 5
9 Or *sheepfolds* Ju. 5. 10 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *the end of the days*, Nu. 24. 14
u Nu. 2. 10, 16
x See ch. 46. 8
3 Or *taskwork* Ex. 1. 11
4 Or *firstfruits* Dt. 21. 17
y Nu. 2. 25
z Cf. ch. 30. 6
5 Or *bubbling over*, i.e. *incontinent* Cf. Ju. 9. 4 (*Heb.*)
6 Or *horned snake*
7 Or *have the preeminence*
a ch. 35. 22 1 Chr. 5. 1 Cf. 2 S. 16. 22 || Lv. 18. 8
b Ps. 25. 5
c Nu. 2. 12
d Ex. 32. 26
8 Or *violence*
e Nu. 2. 14
9 Or *marauding band* 2 S. 22. 30
2 Or *press upon him*
3 Or *compacts*
4 Or *press upon their heel*
f Cf. Ps. 64. 2

9 Judah is a [b] lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he [d] couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The [e] sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a [4]lawgiver from [f] between his feet, [5]until Shiloh come; and [g] unto him shall the [6]gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his [k] ass's colt unto the [l] choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the [m] blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be [o] red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ [q] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an [8]haven of ships; and his border shall be unto [s] Zidon.

14 ¶ [t] Ĭs'-să-chär is a strong ass couching down between [9]two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto [3]tribute.

16 ¶ [y] Dan shall [z] judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an [6]adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I [b] have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ [e] Gad, a [9]troop shall [2]overcome him: but he shall [4]overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of [g] Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal [h] dainties.

21 ¶ [k] Năph'-tă-lī is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ [l] Joseph is a [m] fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:

23 The [7]archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his [q] bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made [8]strong by the hands of the [t] mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the [x] shepherd, the [y] stone of Israel:)

g Nu. 2. 27 5 Or *my glory* Cf. Ps. 16. 9 h Lam. 4. 5 (*Heb.*) i ch. 34. 26 k Nu. 2. 29 6 Or *houghed an ox*, Jos. 11. 6, 9
l Nu. 36. 1, 5 || Nu. 2. 18 m Cf. ch. 41. 52 n ch. 9. 25 Jos. 9. 23 || Jos. 6. 26 o Cf. Nu. 18. 24 Jos. 19. 1, 9 1 Chr. 4. 27
7 Heb. *masters of arrows* Cf. ch. 37. 19 (mg.) p Nu. 2. 3 q Zech. 9. 13 Cf. Jb. 29. 20 r Cf. Dt. 33. 7 s See Ex. 23. 27
Cf. Jb. 16. 12 8 Or *agile* t Ps. 132. 2, 5 u 1 Chr. 5. 2 Cf. ch. 27. 29 x Ps. 23. 1 y Ps. 118. 22 || Dt. 32. 4, 18

25 Even by the [a] God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the [b] Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of [d] the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above [2] the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the [f] everlasting hills: they shall be [g] on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that [3] was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ [k] Benjamin shall ravin as a [l] wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall [m] divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and [n] blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be [o] gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that is in the field of [p] Măch-pē'läh, which is before Mamre, in the [q] land of Cā'nă-ăn, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 There they buried Abraham and [t] Sarah his wife; there they buried [x] Isaac and [y] Rebekah his wife; and there I buried [z] Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from the children of [b] Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and [d] yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER 50

AND Joseph [e] fell upon his father's face, and [f] wept upon him, and [g] kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to [i] embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And [k] forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians [c] mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Phâr'āoh, saying, If now I have [e] found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me [h] swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have [4] digged for me in the [i] land of Cā'nă-ăn, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phâr'āoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phâr'āoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of [r] Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the [s] threshingfloor of Atad, which is [u] beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a [a] mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the [c] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Ā'bĕl-mĭz'rā-ĭm, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Cā'nă-ăn, and buried him in the cave of the field of [h] Măch-pē'läh, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

18th c. B.C.

a ch. 50. 17 See ch. 28. 13, 21.
b ch. 48. 3 Ex. 6. 3
c See ver. 10
d Dt. 33. 13

[2] Some ancient authorities read *the blessings of the ancient mountains, the desirable things of the everlasting hills*

e ch. 47. 25, 29 Ex. 3. 21
f Dt. 33. 15
g Dt. 33. 16
h See ch. 47. 29, 31

[3] Or *is prince among*

[4] Or *bought*, 2 Chr. 16. 14

i ch. 49. 30 Ex. 6. 4
k Nu. 2. 22
l Jer. 5. 6 See Ju. 20. 21, 25
m Ex. 15. 9
n ch. 48. 15, 20 Dt. 33. 1 || Ex. 39. 43
o ch. 35. 29 Nu. 20. 24, 26

p ch. 25. 9 & 50. 13
q ch. 48. 3 & 50. 5
r ch. 47. 1, &c. Ex. 8. 22

s Nu. 15. 20
t ch. 25. 10 Isa. 51. 2
u Cf. Nu. 32. 19
x ch. 35. 27, 29 Heb. 11. 9, 20 || Jos. 24. 3, 4
y ch. 35. 8 Ro. 9. 10
z ch. 46. 15 Ru. 4. 11
a ch. 37. 34 Nu. 20. 29
b ch. 27. 46 1 Chr. 1. 13
c ch. 34. 30 Ex. 13. 11
d ch. 35. 29

e ch. 46. 4
f ch. 46. 29
g ch. 48. 10 Ex. 4. 27
h ch. 49. 30 See Acts 7. 16
i ver. 26

k ch. 8. 6 Nu. 13. 25 || Ex. 24. 18

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the [i] God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and [n] fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for [p] am I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me: but [r] God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save [a] much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will [b] nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake [2c] kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw [d] Ē'-phră-ĭm's children of the third generation: the children also of [e] Mā'-chĭr the son of [f] Mă-năs'-sēh were [g] brought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely [h] visit you, and bring you out of this land [k] unto the land [l] which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And Joseph [m] took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my [o] bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they [q] embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

18th c. B.C.

a ch. 45. 7 (mg.)
b ch. 47. 12
2 Heb. to their hearts
c ch. 34. 3 (mg.) Ju. 19. 3
d ch. 48. 1
e Nu. 26. 29
f ch. 48. 1
g ch. 30. 3 Jb. 3. 12
h (ch. 21. 1) Ex. 3. 16
i ch. 49. 25
k ch. 48. 21 Ex. 3. 8
l (ch. 48. 4) Ex. 6. 8
m ch. 47. 31 Jos. 2. 14
n ch. 44. 14
o Ex. 13. 19
p ch. 30. 2 2 K. 5. 7 || Ex. 4. 16
q ver. 2 Cf. 2 Chr. 16. 14
r ch. 45. 5, 7 Ps. 105. 17

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED EXODUS

CHAPTER 1

[a] NOW these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with [c] Jacob.

2 [d] Reuben, [e] Simeon, [f] Levi, and [f] Judah,

3 [f] Ĭs'-să-chär, [f] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, and [h] Benjamin,

4 [k] Dan, and [k] Năph'-tă-lī, [l] Gad, and [l] Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were [n] seventy souls: for [o] Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And [r] Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of Israel [y] were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, [b] which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel [g] are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, [i] let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, [m] they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them [p] taskmasters [q] to afflict them with their [s] burdens. And they built for [t] Phär'-āōh [u] treasure cities, [x] Pī'-thŏm and [z] Rā-ăm'-sēs.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew.

13th c. B.C. (others 15th c. B.C.)

a For ver. 1–5, cf. ch. 6. 14–16 & Gen. 46. 8–27
b Cit. Acts 7. 18
c Gen. 49. 33) Jos. 24. 4, 32
d Gen. 48. 5 Nu. 26. 5
e Gen. 48. 5 1 Chr. 2. 1
f Gen. 35. 23 1 Chr. 2. 1
g Cf. Gen. 26. 16
h Gen. 46. 19 1 Chr. 2. 2
i Ps. 105. 25
k Gen. 35. 25 1 Chr. 2. 2
l Gen. 35. 26 1 Chr. 2. 2
m Cf. 1S. 29. 4
n Gen. 46. 27 Dt. 10. 22
o Gen. 46. 19 1 Chr. 2. 2
p Gen. 49. 14 Dt. 20. 11 Cf. ch. 3. 7
q ch. 2. 23
r Gen. 15. 13 ch. 13. 19 Gen. 37—50. 26
s ch. 2. 11
t Cf. ch. 2. 23
u 1 K. 9. 19
x Cf. ch. 12. 37 & 13. 20
y Gen. 47. 27 Nu. 22. 5
z ch. 12. 37 Gen. 47. 11

Exodus 1445 BC. cf. 1Ki 6:1; Judges 11:26; Acts 13:19-20

And they [2a] were grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve [e] with rigour:

14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in morter, and in [h] brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the [k] Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shĭph'-răh, and the name of the other Pū'-ăh:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives [m] feared God, and [n] did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Phâr'-āōh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 [r] Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he [t] made them houses.

22 And Phâr'-āōh charged all his people, saying, [x] Every son that is born ye shall cast into [z] the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAPTER 2

AND there went [b] a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife [b] a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a [e] goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of [3b] bulrushes, and daubed it with [4c] slime and with [d] pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the [f] flags by the river's brink.

4 And [g] his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Phâr'-āōh came down [i] to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the [l] Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Phâr'-āōh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phâr'-āōh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phâr'-āōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phâr'-āōh's daughter, and he became [o] her son. And she called his name [p] Moses: and she said, Because I [q] drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, [s] when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their [u] burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 [y] And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he [a] went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and [c] he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, [d] Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses [f] feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

13th c. B.C.

2 Or, *abhorred*
a Nu. 22. 3 (*Heb.*)
3 I.e. *papyrus*
b Jb. 8. 11 (*Heb.*)
4 I.e. *bitumen*
c Gen. 14. 10 Cf. Gen. 6. 14
d Isa. 34. 9
e Lv. 25. 43, &c. (*Heb.*)
f Isa. 19. 6 (*Heb.*) Cf. Gen. 41. 2, 18
g See ch. 15. 20
h ch. 5. 7 Gen. 11. 3
i Cf. ch. 7. 15
k ch. 2. 6 Gen. 43. 32
l ch. 1. 15 & 21. 2
m [ch. 9. 20 Gen. 42. 18] ‖ ch. 9. 30
n [Dan. 3. 16, 18]
o Acts 7. 21 Cf. Heb. 11. 24
p See ch. 6. 20
q 2 S. 22. 17 (*Heb.*)
r Gen. 15. 1 Ru. 2. 12
s Acts 7. 23
t Cf. 1 S. 2. 35
u ch. 1. 11 & 5. 4, 5
x Acts 7. 19
y For ver. 12–15, cf. Acts 7. 24–29
z Gen. 41. 1 Isa. 19. 6 (*Heb.*)
a Pr. 25. 8
b See ch. 6. 20
c Gen. 13. 8 Pr. 20. 3
d Cf. Gen. 19. 9 Nu. 16. 13
e Acts 7. 20
f Gen. 32. 7 Ju. 6. 27

15 Now when Phâr'-āoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses [a] fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of [b] Midian: and he sat down by [c] a well.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and [d] they came and drew water, and filled the [e] troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the [f] shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to [i] Reû'-ĕl their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may [p] eat bread.

21 And Moses [r] was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses [u] Zíp'-pŏ-răh his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name [y] Gershom: for he said, I have been a [2]stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and [d] the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they [e] cried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And [g] God heard their groaning, and God [h] remembered his covenant [i] with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God [m] looked upon the children of Israel, and God [3]had respect unto them.

CHAPTER 3

NOW Moses kept the flock of [o] Jethro his father in law, the priest of [p] Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to [s] the mountain of God, even to [u] Horeb.

2 [x] And [y] the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a [z] flame of fire out of the midst of a [b] bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, [g] Draw not nigh hither: [h] put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for [k] the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, [l] I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was [m] afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, [n] I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have [o] heard their cry by reason of their [q] taskmasters; for [s] I know their sorrows;

8 And [t] I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and [x] to bring them up out of that land [z] unto [a] a good land and a large, unto a land [b] flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of [c] the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-sītes.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen [f] the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and [k] I will send thee unto [l] Phâr'-āoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And Moses said unto God, [n] Who am I, that I should go unto Phâr'-āoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly [q] I will be with thee; and this shall be a [r] token unto thee, that [t] I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God [a] upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Be-

13th c. B.C.

[a] Acts 7. 29 Cf. Heb. 11. 27
[b] ch. 3. 1 Gen. 37. 28, 36
[c] ch. 15. 27 Gen. 29. 2
[d] Gen. 29. 6, 9 1 S. 9. 11 ‖ Dt. 29. 11
[e] Gen. 30. 38
[f] Gen. 47. 3 1 S. 25. 7
[g] Ex. 19. 12, 13
[h] Jos. 5. 15
[i] Nu. 10. 29 Cf. ch. 3. 1, &c. Ju. 4. 11
[k] Gen. 28. 16 Jos. 5. 15
[l] ch. 4. 5 Cit. Mt. 22. 32 Mk. 12. 26 Acts 7. 32
[m] ch. 19. 21 (Gen. 32. 30) Cf. Gen. 3. 10
[n] ch. 2. 25 & 4. 31
[o] (ch. 2. 24) Nu. 20. 16
[p] Gen. 43. 25 Ju. 19. 21
[q] ch. 5. 6, &c. (*Heb.*)
[r] Cf. Ju. 17. 11
[s] Dt. 2. 7
[t] ch. 19. 11 Gen. 18. 21
[u] ch. 4. 25
[x] ch. 6. 6 Gen. 50. 24
[y] ch. 18. 3
[z] ch. 6. 8 Gen. 50. 24
[a] Nu. 14. 7
[2] Or *solourner*
[b] ch. 13. 5
[c] ch. 13. 5 Gen. 15. 21
[d] ch. 1. 11 & 3. 9
[e] ch. 3. 7 ‖ Nu. 20. 16
[f] ch. 2. 23 & 6. 9
[g] ch. 6. 5 Cf. Ju. 2. 18
[h] ch. 6. 5 (Gen. 9. 15)
[i] See Gen. 15. 14
[k] Ps. 105. 26
[l] ch. 3. 10—18. 10
[m] ch. 3. 7 (Gen. 31. 42)
[3] LXX *was known of them*
[n] ch. 4. 10
[o] ch. 4. 18 Cf. ch. 2. 18
[p] ch. 2. 15 & 4. 19
[q] ch. 33. 14 Gen. 46. 4
[r] ch. 4. 8
[s] ch. 4. 27
[t] Nu. 16. 28
[u] ch. 17. 6
[x] *For ver. 2–8, cf. Acts* 7. 30–35
[y] Gen. 31. 11 Nu. 22. 22, &c.
[z] ch. 19. 19
[a] Cf. Jno. 4. 21
[b] Dt. 33. 16

hold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, [c] What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, [d] I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: [f] this is my name for ever, and this is [g] my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and [i] gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely [k] visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-śītes, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, [p] The LORD God of the Hebrews hath [q] met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, [r] three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may [s] sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt [t] will not let you go, no, not by a [u] mighty hand.

20 And I will [y] stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all [z] my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he [b] will let you go.

21 And [d] I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But [f] every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, [a] jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and [b] ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

CHAPTER 4

AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, [2e] A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became [h] a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 [l] That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, [m] the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was [n] leprous [o] as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the [x] first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these [a] two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that [c] thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river [e] shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, [g] O my Lord, I am not eloquent,

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 33. 6
b ch. 12. 36 Cf. Ezek. 39. 10
c Ju. 13. 17 Cf. Gen. 32. 29
d Ps. 90. 2
2 Read *staff*
e Gen. 38. 18 Nu. 17. 2
f ch. 6. 3
g Ps. 30. 4 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 7. 9, &c.
i ch. 4. 29
k ch. 4. 31 Gen. 50. 24
l ch. 19. 9
m ch. 3. 6 Lk. 20. 37
n [Nu. 12. 10] ‖ Lv. 13. 1, &c.
o Nu. 12. 10
p ch. 5. 3
q ch. 4. 24
r ch. 5. 3 Gen. 30. 36
s ch. 5. 1
t ch. 5. 2
u ch. 6. 1
x ch. 3. 12 & 8. 23
y ch. 6. 6
z ch. 4. 21
a Gen. 41. 32 Ju. 6. 40
b ch. 8. 8
c Cf. ch. 7. 19
d ch. 11. 3 Gen. 50. 4
e ch. 7. 17
f ch. 11. 2
g ch. 3. 11 & 6. 12

neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, [b] Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or [d] the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be [f] with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.

14 And [m] the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not [n] Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And [o] thou shalt speak unto him, and [p] put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him [s] instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take [u] this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to [x] Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, [a] Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Moses in [c] Midian, Go, [d] return into Egypt: for [e] all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses [f] took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the [h] rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those [k] wonders before Phâr'-āōh, which I have put in thine hand: but [m] I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phâr'-āōh, Thus saith the LORD, [a] Israel is my son, even [c] my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I [e] will slay thy son, even thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in [g] the inn, that the LORD [h] met him, and sought [i] to kill him.

25 Then [k] Zĭp'-pŏ-răh took a [2l] sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a [3] bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the [q] mount of God, and [r] kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together [t] all the elders of the children of Israel:

30 And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when they heard that the LORD had [y] visited the children of Israel, and that he [z] had looked upon their affliction, then they [b] bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAPTER 5

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Phâr'-āōh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may [g] hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Phâr'-āōh said, [i] Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, [l] neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, [g] The God of the Hebrews [n] hath met with us: let us

13th c. B.C.

[a] Hos. 11. 1 ‖ Dt. 14. 1
[b] Ps. 94. 9
[c] Ps. 89. 27
[d] ch. 23. 8 [*] (*Heb.*) †
[e] ch. 11. 5
[f] Nu. 22. 38
[g] Gen. 42. 27 Jer. 9. 2
[h] ch. 3. 18 & 5. 3
[i] Cf. Gen. 17. 14
[k] ch. 2. 21 & 18. 2
[2] Read *flint*
[l] Jos. 5. 2, 3
[m] (Nu. 11. 1, 33)
[3] Or *bridegroom of blood*
[n] See ch. 6. 20
[o] ch. 7. 1, 2
[p] 2 S. 14. 3, 19
[q] ch. 3. 1 & 18. 5
[r] ch. 18. 7 Gen. 50. 1
[s] ch. 18. 19 (Gen. 50. 19) Cf. ch. 7. 1
[t] ch. 3. 16 & 12. 21
[u] ch. 7. 15
[x] ch. 3. 1 & 18. 1, &c.
[y] ch. 3. 16 & 13. 19
[z] ch. 3. 7 Dt. 26. 7
[a] (Gen. 43. 23) Ju. 18. 6
[b] ch. 12. 27 Gen. 24. 26
[c] ch. 3. 1 & 18. 1
[d] Gen. 46. 3, 6 Nu. 20. 15
[e] See ch. 2. 15, 23 Cf. Mt. 2. 20
[f] Cf. ch. 18. 2–4
[g] ch. 3. 18 & 7. 16
[h] ch. 17. 9
[i] 2 K. 18. 35
[k] ch. 3. 20 & 11. 9, 10
[l] ch. 3. 19 & 7. 14
[m] ch. 7. 3, 13 ‖ ch. 7. 14, 22
[n] ch. 4. 24 Nu. 23. 3, &c.

go, we pray thee, [a] three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with [b] pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, [2c] let the people from their works? get you unto your [d] burdens.

5 And Phâr'-āōh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Phâr'-āōh commanded the same day the [e] taskmasters of the people, and their [f] officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make [h] brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the [i] tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard [3n] vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phâr'-āōh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your [q] daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Phâr'-āōh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Phâr'-āōh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3. 18 & 8. 27

b ch. 9. 15

[2] Read *loose*

c Cf. ch. 32. 25 *(Heb.)*

d ch. 2. 11 & 6. 6

e ch. 3. 7 Jb. 3. 18 *(Heb.)*

f Nu. 11. 16 *(Heb.)*

g ver. 13 ch. 16. 4 *(Heb.)*

h ch. 1. 14 Isa. 9. 10

i ch. 30. 32, 37 *(Heb.)*

k ch. 6. 9

l Gen. 31. 53 Ju. 11. 27

m Gen. 34. 30 1 S. 13. 4 *(Heb.)*

[3] Or *lying words*

n Cf. Jer. 7. 4

o ch. 3. 19 & 13. 3

p ch. 11. 1

q ver. 19 *(Heb.)*

r ch. 12. 12

s See Gen. 17. 1

t Gen. 49. 25 Nu. 24. 4

u ch. 3. 15 & 15. 3

x See Gen. 15. 18

y Gen. 50. 5, 13 Lv. 14. 34

z Gen. 47. 9 Lv. 25. 23

a ch. 2. 24 Acts 7. 34

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your [g] daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phâr'-āōh:

21 And [k] they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, [l] and judge; because ye have made our savour [m] to be abhorred in the eyes of Phâr'-āōh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Phâr'-āōh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER 6

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phâr'-āōh: for with [o] a strong hand [p] shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, [r] I am the LORD:

3 And [s] I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of [t] God Almighty, but by my name [u] JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 And [x] I have also established my covenant with them, to give them [y] the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, the land of their pilgrimage, [z] wherein they were strangers.

5 And [a] I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom

the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I [a] have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the LORD, and [c] I will bring you out from under the [d] burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and [f] I will redeem you with a [g] stretched out arm, and with [h] great judgments:

7 And [i] I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and [l] ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And [o] I will bring you in unto the land, [p] concerning the which I did [2q] swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and [r] I will give it you for an heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: [s] but they hearkened not unto Moses for [3y] anguish of spirit, and for [z] cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 [d] Go in, speak unto Phâr'āoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; [f] how then shall Phâr'āoh hear me, who am of [h] uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Phâr'āoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The [k] sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hā'nŏch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Cär'mī: these be the families of Reuben.

15 And the [l] sons of Simeon; Jĕmū'ĕl, and Jā'mĭn, and Ohad, and Jā'chĭn, and Zohar, and Shā'ūl the son of a Cā-nă-ăn-ī'tĭsh woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ [m] And these are the names of the [n] sons of Levi according to their [o] generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Mĕ-râr'ī; and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The [b] sons of Gershon; Lĭb'nī, and Shĭm'ī, according to their families.

18 And the [e] sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the [k] sons of Mĕ-râr'ī; Mā'hă-lī and Mū'shī: these are the families of Levi according to their generations.

20 And [m] Amram took him [n] Jŏch'ĕ-bĕd his father's sister to wife; and she bare him [n] Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And the [s] sons of Izhar; [t] Korah, and Nĕph'ĕg, and Zĭch'rī.

22 And the [u] sons of Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl; Mī'shā-ĕl, and Ĕl-zā'phăn, and Zĭth'rī.

23 And Aaron took him Ē-lī'shĕ-bă, daughter of [a] Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb, sister of Nā-ăsh'ŏn, to wife; and she bare him [b] Nadab, and Ă-bī'hū, [c] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and [c] Ĭth'ă-mär.

24 And the [e] sons of Korah; Assir, and Ĕl-kā'năh, and Ă-bī'ă-săph: these are the families of the Korhites.

25 And Ĕl-ē-ā'zär Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Pū'tĭ-ĕl to wife; and she bare him [g] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their [i] armies.

27 These are they which spake to Phâr'āoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: speak thou unto Phâr'āoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phâr'āoh hearken unto me?

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2. 24 Ps. 105. 8, 42
b Nu. 3. 18, &c.
c ch. 3. 8 & 7. 5
d ch. 5. 4, 5 Ps. 81. 6
e Nu. 3. 19, &c.
f ch. 15. 13 (Gen. 48. 16)
g ch. 3. 20 & 7. 5
h ch. 7. 4 Gen. 15. 14
i (Gen. 17. 8) Lv. 26. 12 || ch. 19. 5
k Nu. 3. 20, &c.
l ch. 7. 5, 17
m Nu. 3. 19
n Nu. 26. 59
o ch. 3. 8 & 13. 5, 11
p ch. 13. 5, 11 Gen. 50. 24
2 Heb. *lifted up my hand*
q Gen. 14. 22 Nu. 14. 30
r ch. 32. 13 Gen. 48. 4
s Nu. 16. 1
t Nu. 16. 1, &c.
u Lv. 10. 4
x ch. 5. 21 Acts 7. 25
3 Or *impatience* Heb. *shortness of spirit*
y Nu. 21. 4 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 3. 9 Nu. 20. 15
a Nu. 1. 7
b Nu. 3. 2 || ch. 24. 1, 9
c ch. 28. 1
d ch. 7. 15
e Nu. 26. 58
f Cf. Ju. 6. 15
g Nu. 25. 7, 11
h Cf. Lv. 26. 41
i ch. 7. 4
k Gen. 46. 9 Nu. 16. 1
l Gen. 46. 10 Nu. 26. 12–14
m For ver. 16–19, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 6. 16–19
n Gen. 46. 11 Nu. 3. 17
o Gen. 37. 2 Nu. 3. 1

CHAPTER 7

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee [c] a god to Phâr'-āōh: and [e] Aaron thy brother shall be [g] thy prophet.

2 [h] Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Phâr'-āōh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And [i] I will harden Phâr'-āōh's heart, and multiply my [m] signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Phâr'-āōh shall not hearken unto you, [o] that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine [p] armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt [q] by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians [r] shall know that I am the LORD, when I [t] stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and [u] bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And [y] Moses was fourscore years old, and [a] Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phâr'-āōh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Phâr'-āōh shall speak unto you, saying, [b] Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a [5c] serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Phâr'-āōh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Phâr'-āōh also called the [e] wise men and the [f] sorcerers: now the [g] magicians of Egypt, they also did [h] in like manner with their [i] enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phâr'-āōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

13th c. B.C.

a (ch. 4. 21) ch. 8. 15, 32
b ch. 5. 2
c Cf. ch. 4. 16
d ch. 6. 11 & 8. 1, 20
e ch. 4. 15 Cf. ch. 6. 29
f Cf. ch. 2. 5
g [Gen. 20. 7 Dt. 34. 10]
h Dt. 18. 18
i ch. 4. 17
k ch. 5. 3 & 9. 1, 13
l ch. 4. 21 & 9. 12
m (ch. 4. 21) Dt. 4. 34
n ch. 5. 1 & 8. 1
o ch. 9. 16
p ch. 6. 26 & 12. 17, &c.
q ch. 6. 6 & 12. 12
r ch. 6. 7 & 8. 22
s ch. 4. 9 Cf. Rev. 16. 4
t ch. 6. 6 & 9. 15
u ch. 6. 6 & 12. 51
[2] Heb. *weary themselves* Cf. Gen. 19. 11
x Cf. ch. 4. 9
y Cf. Dt. 31. 2
z ch. 8. 5, &c.
a Cf. Nu. 33 39
[3] Or *pools* ch. 8. 5
[4] Lit. *gathering of the waters* Cf. Gen. 1. 10 Lv. 11. 36
b Gen. 24. 14 Ju. 6. 17
[5] Heb. *tannin, any large reptile*, so ver. 10, 12
c ch. 4. 3 Nu. 21. 6
d Ps. 78. 44
e Gen. 41. 8 Est. 1. 13
f ch. 22. 18 (*Heb.*)
g ch. 8. 7, 19 Gen. 41. 8
h Cf. 2 Tim. 3. 8
i ch. 8. 7, 18

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Phâr'-āōh's heart [a] is hardened, he [b] refuseth to let the people go.

15 [d] Get thee unto Phâr'-āōh in the morning; lo, he goeth out [f] unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and [i] the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, [k] The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, [n] that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be [s] turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall [2] lothe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [x] Take thy rod, and [z] stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their [3] ponds, and upon all their [4] pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Phâr'-āōh, and in the sight of his servants; and [d] all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Phâr'-āōh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

23 And Phâr'-āōh turned and went

into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And [b] seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, [c] Go unto Phâr'-āoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, [d] that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with [e] frogs:

3 And the river shall [2] bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine [h] ovens, and into thy [i] kneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [j] Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the [4] ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and [l] the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And [m] the magicians did so with their [o] enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Phâr'-āoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, [p] Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and [q] I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Moses said unto Phâr'-āoh, [s] Glory over me: when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 14. ‖ Ex. 15. 11

[b] Gen. 8. 10 Ex. 22. 30 Ju. 14. 12, 17

[c] ch. 7. 15 & 9. 1, 13

[d] ch. 7. 16 & 9. 1, 13

[e] Cf. Rev. 16. 13

[2] Or *swarm with* Gen. 1. 20 Ps. 105. 30 (*Heb.*)

[3] Heb. *heaps, heaps* Cf. Gen. 14. 10 & Ju. 15. 16

[f] Cf. Eccles. 8. 11

[g] ch. 7. 14, 22 & 9. 34

[h] Gen. 15. 17 Lv. 2. 4 (*Heb.*)

[i] ch. 12. 34

[j] ch. 7. 19 & 9. 22

[k] Ps. 105. 31

[4] Or *pools*, ch. 7. 19 Isa. 14. 23

[l] Ps. 78. 45

[m] ch. 7. 11, 22 & 9. 11

[n] ch. 31. 18 Cf. Dan. 5. 5

[o] ch. 7. 11

[p] ch. 9. 28 (Gen. 20. 7, 17)

[q] ch. 3. 20 & 10. 8, 24

[r] ch. 7. 15

[s] Cf. Ju. 7. 2 (*Heb.*)

10 And he said, To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is [a] none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Phâr'-āoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon [3] heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phâr'-āoh saw that there was [f] respite, he [g] hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became [k] lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phâr'-āoh, This is the [n] finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phâr'-āoh; lo, he cometh forth [r] to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the

Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And [a] I will sever in that day the land of [c] Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou [e] mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will [2]put a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this [g] sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous [h] swarm of flies into the house of Phâr'-āōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phâr'-āōh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the [k] abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go [m] three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Phâr'-āōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Phâr'-āōh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal [p] deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Phâr'-āōh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phâr'-āōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phâr'-āōh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 4, 6
[b] ch. 8. 1, 20 & 10. 1
[c] ch. 9. 26 Gen. 50. 8
[d] ch. 7. 16 & 10. 3
[e] ch. 7. 5, 17 & 10. 2
[f] ch. 8. 1 & 10. 9, 25
[2] Heb. *set redemption* Cf. ch. 33. 16
[g] ch. 4. 8 & 12. 13
[h] Ps. 78. 45
[3] Read *pestilence* ver. 15
[i] ch. 8. 22 & 10. 23
[k] Cf. Gen. 46. 34
[l] Ps. 78. 50 (R.V. mg.)
[m] ch. 5. 3 & 15. 22
[n] ch. 19. 18 Gen. 19. 28 (*Heb.*)
[o] Lv. 13. 18, &c.
[p] Gen. 34. 13 Jos. 9. 22
[q] ch. 8. 7, 19 Dan. 1. 20
[r] ch. 7. 3, 13 & 10. 1, 20

CHAPTER 9

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, [b] Go in unto Phâr'-āōh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD [d] God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they [f] may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous [3]murrain.

4 And the LORD shall [i] sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the [l] cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Phâr'-āōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the [n] furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phâr'-āōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a [o] boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phâr'-āōh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the [q] magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD [r] hardened the heart of Phâr'-āōh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phâr'-aōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is [d] none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will [e] stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with [f] pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed [i] for this cause have I raised thee up, for [k] to shew in thee my power; and that [l] my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet [o] exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will [q] cause it to rain a very grievous [r] hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that [a] feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phâr'-aōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that [b] regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [c] Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent [e] thunder and [f] hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

13th c. B.C.

a Ezek. 1. 4 (*Heb.*)†

b See ver. 4
c ch. 8. 22
d ch. 8. 10 Dt. 33. 26 ‖ ch. 15. 11
e ch. 7. 5 Dt. 4. 34
f ch. 5. 3 Lv. 26. 25 Cf. Ezek. 38. 22
g ch. 10. 16
h 2 Chr. 12. 6
i Cit. Ro. 9. 17
k ch. 7. 4 & 10. 1, 2
l 1 K. 8. 43
m ch. 8. 8 & 10. 17
n Cf. Gen. 23. 6 (*Heb.*)
o 1 K. 1. 5

p 1 K. 8. 22, 38
q Gen. 7. 4. 1 S. 12. 17, 18
r Jos. 10. 11

s ch. 19. 5
t Cf. Isa. 26. 10
u ver. 21 Dt. 25. 18

x Jos. 2. 6
y Lv. 27. 16
z Lv. 2. 14
2 Read *in bud*
3 Read *spelt* Isa. 28. 25
a [ch. 1. 17 & 14. 31] *Th.*

b Gen. 19. 14

c ch. 8. 5 & 10. 12, 21
d ch. 8. 15, 32. 1 S. 6. 6

e 1 S. 2. 10 ‖ ch. 19. 16 ‖ Jb. 28. 26
f ch. 10. 5, &c.
g ch. 9. 1, 13
h ch. 9. 12 & 11. 10

24 So there was hail, and fire [a] mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 [b] Only in the land of [c] Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phâr'-aōh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, [g] I have sinned this time: [h] the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 [m] Intreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more [n] mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will [p] spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that [s] the earth is the LORD's.

30 But [t] as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will [u] not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the [x] flax and the [y] barley was smitten: for the barley was [z] in the ear, and the flax was [2] bolled.

32 But the wheat and the [3] rie were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Phâr'-aōh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phâr'-aōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and [d] hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Phâr'-aōh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

CHAPTER 10

AND the LORD said unto Moses, [g] Go in unto Phâr'-aōh: for I have [h] hardened his heart, and the

heart of his servants, that I [a] might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that thou [b] mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, [2] what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye [d] may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Phâr'-āōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD [e] God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou [g] refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they [h] may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the [k] locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat [m] the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they shall [n] fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; [p] which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phâr'-āōh.

7 And Phâr'-āōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a [s] snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Phâr'-āōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for [x] evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phâr'-āōh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [c] Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an [f] east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the [i] locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; [l] before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there [o] remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ Then Phâr'-āōh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have [q] sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and [r] intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Phâr'-āōh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west [t] wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the [u] Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD hardened Phâr'-āōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, [3] even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a [y] thick darkness in all the land of Egypt [z] three days:

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 16 & 11. 9
[b] ch. 12. 26, 27
[c] ch. 9. 22 & 14. 16, &c.
[2] Read *how I have mocked.* 1 S. 6. 6 (*Heb.*)
[d] ch. 8. 22 & 14. 4, 18
[e] ch. 9. 1, 13
[f] ch. 14. 21 Gen. 41. 6
[g] 2 Chr. 33. 23 ‖ Lv. 26. 41
[h] ch. 9. 1, 13 & 12. 31, 32
[i] Ps. 78. 46
[k] Lv. 11. 22
[l] ver. 6 Joel 1. 2
[m] See ch. 9. 32
[n] ch. 8. 3, 21 Joel 2. 9
[o] Joel 2. 3
[p] ver. 14
[q] ch. 9. 27
[r] ch. 9. 28 & 32. 32
[s] 1 S. 18. 21
[t] ch. 15. 10 Gen. 8. 1
[u] ch. 13. 18
[3] Read *so that one may feel darkness.* Cf. Dt. 28. 29 (*Heb.*)
[x] Cf. ch. 5. 19
[y] Gen. 15. 12 Ps. 105. 28
[z] ch. 3. 18 Jos. 1. 11

13th c. B.C.

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: [b] but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Phâr'-aōh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Phâr'-aōh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Phâr'-aōh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

CHAPTER 11

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Phâr'-aōh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall [k] surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and [n] every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people [o] favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover [p] the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Phâr'-aōh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About [s] midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt [t] shall die, from the firstborn of Phâr'-aōh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant [a] that is behind the [c] mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a [d] great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 [e] But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog [2] move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Phâr'-aōh in a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Phâr'-aōh shall not hearken unto you; [f] that my [g] wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Phâr'-aōh: and the LORD [h] hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 [i] This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the [l] first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the [m] tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it [q] according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be [r] without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And [3] ye shall keep it up until the [u] fourteenth day of the same month:

a Mt. 24. 41
b ch. 9. 4, 6 & 11. 6, 7
c Nu. 11. 8
d ch. 12. 30
e ch. 10. 23 & 12. 12, 13
2 Read *sharpen* Jos. 10. 21
f ch. 10. 1, 2 & 14. 17
g ch. 4. 21 1 K. 13. 5 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 10. 1, 20 & 14. 4, 8
i ch. 13. 4
k ch. 6. 1 & 12. 31
l ch. 40. 2, 17 Gen. 8. 13
m Jos. 4. 19
n ch. 3. 22 & 12. 35
o ch. 3. 21 & 12. 36
p Cf. Nu. 12. 3
q Cf. ch. 16. 16
r Lv. 22. 19, 20
s ch. 12. 29
t ch. 4. 23 & 12. 29
3 Lit. *It shall be to you for a charge*
u Lv. 23. 5

and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it [2]in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and [d]strike it on the two side posts and on the upper [e]door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and [f]unleavened bread; and with [g]bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it [h]raw, nor [i]sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it [k]remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your [n]loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your [o]staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it [3]in haste: it is the LORD's [q]passover.

12 For I will [r]pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and [s]against all the gods of Egypt I will [u]execute judgment: I am the LORD.

13 And the [x]blood shall be to you for a [y]token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague [a]shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a [b]memorial; and ye shall [c]keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an [d]ordinance for ever.

15 [f]Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away [g]leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be [h]cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy [k]convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; [l]no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13. 6
[2] Heb. *between the two evenings*
ch. 16. 12
b Gen. 17. 23, 26 Lv. 23. 14 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 7. 4 Nu. 33. 1
d Ezek. 45. 19
e ch. 21. 6
f ch. 29. 2, 23 Gen. 19. 3 || ver. 15
g Nu. 9. 11
h See Gen. 9. 4 1 S. 2. 15
i Cf. Dt. 16. 7 (R.V. mg.) & 2 Chr. 35. 13 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 23. 18
l ver. 48, 49 || ver. 43
m ver. 48, 49 (*Heb.*)
n 1 K. 18. 46
o Gen. 32. 10 1 S. 17. 40
[3] Read *in trepidation* Dt. 16. 3 (*Heb.*)
p ch. 4. 29 & 19. 7
q ver. 28 || ch. 34. 25
r ch. 11. 4, 5 Isa. 31. 5
s Nu. 33. 4
t Lv. 14. 4, &c.
u ch. 6. 6 Ezek. 30. 19
x Heb. 11. 28
y ch. 8. 23 Ju. 6. 17, 37
z Cf. Isa. 26. 20
a ch. 11. 7 & 14. 28, 29
b ch. 13. 9
c ch. 13. 10
d Gen. 4. 15 Isa. 66. 19
e ch. 27. 21
f (ch. 7. 25) ch. 13. 6, 7 || ch. 22. 30
g (ver. 8) ch. 13. 3, 7
h See Gen. 17. 14 Nu. 9. 13
i ch. 10. 2 & 13. 8, 14
k Lv. 23. 2, &c.
l ch. 20. 10

17 And ye shall [a]observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this [b]selfsame day have I brought your [c]armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a [l]stranger, or [m]born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the [p]elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of [t]hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you [z]shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and [d]will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 [i]And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he

smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and [a] worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and [b] did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, [c] so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at [d] midnight the LORD [e] smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Phăr'aoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phăr'aoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a [g] great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ [h] And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, [i] serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

33 And the Egyptians were [m] urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their [n] dough before it was leavened, their [o] kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they [r] borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the LORD gave the people [t] favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they [x] lent unto them [y] such things as they required. And they [z] spoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Israel journeyed from [a] Răm'ĕ-sēs to [b] Succoth, [c] about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a [d] mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was [f] four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a [2] night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no [3] stranger eat thereof:

44 [k] But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast [l] circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A [4] foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a [p] bone thereof.

47 [q] All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.

48 And when a [5] stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is [s] born in the land: for no [u] uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the LORD [e] did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Ch. 4. 31 & 33. 10] *Th.*
[b] ch. 40. 16 Gen. 7. 5
[c] ver. 11 Nu. 9. 5
[d] ch. 11. 4 Jb. 34. 20
[e] ch. 11. 5 & 13. 15
[f] Cf. Gen. 15. 13 Acts 7. 6
[2] Or *night of watching*
[g] ch. 11. 6 1 S. 5. 12
[h] ch. 11. 1
[3] Read *foreigner* (ver. 19) ch. 29. 33
[i] ch. 10. 8, 24
[k] ch. 22. 1 Gen. 17. 12, 27
[l] Gen. 17. 12
[m] ch. 11. 8 Ps. 105. 38
[4] Read *sojourner*
[n] Nu. 15. 20, 21
[o] ch. 8. 3
[p] Nu. 9. 12 Cf. Ps. 34. 20 Cit. Jno. 19. 36
[q] Nu. 9. 13
[5] Read *sojourner* ver. 19 ch. 20. 10
[r] ch. 11. 2
[s] ver. 19 Lv. 16. 29 (*Heb.*)
[t] ch. 11. 3 Nu. 32. 5
[u] Gen. 34. 14 Ju. 14. 3
[x] Cf. 1 S. 1 28 (*Heb.*)
[y] Gen. 15. 14 Ps. 105. 37
[z] ch. 3. 22 Cf. Ezek. 39. 10
[a] Gen. 47. 11 Nu. 33. 3
[b] ch. 13. 20 Cf. ch. 1. 11
[c] Cf. ch. 38. 26
[d] Nu. 11. 4
[e] ch. 7. 5 & 13. 3, &c. || ch. 20. 2

CHAPTER 13

13th c. B.C.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 [b] Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, [d] Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the [e] house of bondage; for by [f] strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: there shall no [g] leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month [h] Abib.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee [k] into the land of the [l] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-sītes, which he [m] sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land [n] flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 [p] Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt [q] shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a [u] sign unto thee [x] upon thine hand, and for a [y] memorial between thine eyes, [z] that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore [d] keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the [g] Cā'-nă-ăn-ites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the LORD's.

13 And every [a] firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt [c] break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phâr'-aōh would hardly let us go, that the LORD [i] slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for [o] frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Phâr'-aōh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they [r] see war, and they [s] return to Egypt:

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the [t] Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of [a] Joseph with him: for he had straitly [b] sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely [c] visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from [e] Succoth, and encamped in [f] Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the LORD [h] went before them by day in a [i] pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

a ch. 34. 20 Cf. Nu. 18. 15
b ch. 22. 29, 30 Gen. 4. 4 Cit. Lk. 2. 23 ‖ ch. 19. 10, 14
c ch. 34. 20 (Heb.)
d Dt. 16. 3
e ch. 20. 2
f ch. 6. 1 & 32. 11
g ch. 12. 15 & 23. 18
h ch. 12. 2 & 23. 15
i ch. 12. 29 Nu. 8. 17
k ch. 6. 8 & 15. 17
l ch. 3. 8, 17 & 23. 23
m ch. 6. 8 & 33. 1
n ch. 3. 8 & 33. 3
o Dt. 6. 8
p ch. 12. 17 & 23. 15
q ch. 12. 26, 27 Dt. 4. 9
r Cf. Ju. 3. 1, 2
s Nu. 14. 4 ‖ Dt. 17. 16
t ch. 10. 19 & 14. 2
u ch. 31. 13, 17 Gen. 17. 11
x Dt. 6. 8
y ch. 12. 14 & 17. 14
z Cf. Nu. 15. 39
a ch. 1. 6, 8 Dt. 33. 16
b Gen. 50. 25
c ch. 4. 31 Ru. 1. 6
d ch. 12. 14
e ch. 12. 37 Nu. 33. 5, 6
f Cf. ch. 12. 37
g ch. 6. 15 Nu. 21. 3
h Dt. 1. 33 ‖ Nu. 10. 33
i ch. 14. 19, 24

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAPTER 14

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before [b]Pī-hă-hī'-rōth, between [c]Migdol and the sea, over against [f]Bā'-ăl-zē'-phŏn: before it shall ye encamp by the [h]sea.

3 For Phâr'-āoh will say of the children of Israel, They are [i]entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I [m]will harden Phâr'-āoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I [n]will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians [p]may know that I am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Phâr'-āoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Phâr'-āoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an [u]high hand.

9 But the Egyptians [x]pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phâr'-āoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pī-hă-hī'-rōth, before Bā'-ăl-zē'-phŏn.

10 ¶ And when Phâr'-āoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel [z]cried out unto the LORD.

11 [a]And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

12 Is not this the word that we did [a]tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, [d]Fear ye not, [e]stand still, and [g]see the salvation of the LORD, which he will [z]shew to you to day: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall [k]see them again no more for ever.

14 The LORD [l]shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

16 But lift thou up thy rod, and [q]stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will [r]get me honour upon Phâr'-āoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians [s]shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Phâr'-āoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the [t]angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the [y]pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong [b]east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22 And the [c]children of Israel went

13th c. B.C.

[a] See ch. 5. 21 & 6. 9
[b] Nu. 33. 7
[c] Jer. 44. 1
[d] ch. 20. 20
[e] Cf. Ju. 7. 18, 21
[f] Nu. 33. 7
[g] 2 Chr. 20. 17
[h] ch. 13. 18 & 15. 4, 22
[z] Read *work for* 1 S. 11. 13
[i] Est. 3. 15 (*Heb.*)
[k] Cf. Dt. 28. 68
[l] Dt. 1. 30
[m] ch. 11. 10 Ro. 9. 18
[n] ver. 17, 18
[o] Cf. Jos. 7. 10
[p] ch. 10. 2 & 16. 12
[q] ch. 10. 12, 21
[r] ch. 11. 9
[s] ver. 4
[t] ch. 23. 20, 23 Gen. 24. 7
[u] Nu. 33. 3 Cf. Nu. 15. 30 (R.V.)
[x] Jos. 24. 6
[y] ch. 13. 21 & 33. 9, 10
[z] Jos. 24. 7
[a] ch. 15. 24
[b] ch. 10. 13 Jb. 15. 2
[c] ch. 15. 19

into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Phâr'-āoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the [f] morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

25 And [4] took off their chariot wheels, [5] that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses [o] stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his [6] strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD [7] overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters [t] returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Phâr'-āoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 [x] But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people [g] feared the LORD, and [i] believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

CHAPTER 15

THEN [m] sang Moses and the children of Israel [n] this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath [2] triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 [2] The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: [a] he is my God, and I will [3] prepare him an habitation; [b] my father's God, and [c] I will exalt him.

3 The LORD is [d] a man of war: [e] the LORD is his name.

4 Phâr'-āoh's [g] chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the [h] Red sea.

5 The [i] depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 [k] Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, [l] hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine [m] excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which [n] consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the [p] blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an [q] heap, and the depths were [r] congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will [s] divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy [u] wind, the sea covered them: they sank as [y] lead in the mighty waters.

11 [z] Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among [a] the gods? who is like thee, glorious in [b] holiness, [c] fearful in praises, doing [d] wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast [e] led forth the people which thou hast [f] redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto [h] thy holy habitation.

14 The people [k] shall hear, and be afraid: [8] sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of [9] Păl-ĕs-tī'-nă.

15 Then the [l] dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of [o] Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Cā'-nă-ăn shall [p] melt away.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Heb. *Jah* Ps. 118. 14 ‖ ch. 17. 16
a Jos. 24. 18
[3] Read *praise him*
b See ch. 3. 6, 15
c Ps. 118. 28
d Ps. 24. 8
e [ch. 6. 3 & 33. 19] *Th.*
f Ju. 7. 19
g Gen. 46. 29 Ju. 4. 15
h ch. 14. 2 & 23. 31
i Neh. 9. 11
[4] Ancient versions read *bound*
[5] Read *and he made them to move*
k Ps. 17. 7
l Ps. 2. 9
m Dt. 33. 26
n Isa. 5. 24
o Isa. 10. 26
p 2 S. 22. 16
[6] Read *wonted flow* Cf. Dt. 21. 4 Am. 5. 24 *(Heb.)*
q Ps. 78. 13 Cf. Jos. 3. 16
r Jb. 10. 10 *(Heb.)*
[7] Read *shook off* Cf. Neh. 5. 13 *(Heb.)*
s Gen. 49. 27 Ju. 5. 30
t Cf. Jos. 4. 18
u ch. 10. 19 Nu. 11. 31
x ch. 12. 13 & 15. 19
y Nu. 31. 22
z (ch. 9. 14) Dt. 3. 24
a Cf. Ps. 29. 1 (R.V. mg.)
b Cf. Ps. 68. 35
c 1 Chr. 16. 25 ‖ ch. 34. 10
d ch. 3. 20 Ps. 77. 11, 14
e Dt. 8. 15
f ch. 6. 6 Dt. 7. 8
g [ch. 1. 17 & 18. 21] *Th.*
h Dt. 12. 5 ‖ Dt. 26. 15
i Gen. 15. 6 Nu. 14. 11 *(Heb.)*
k Nu. 14. 14
[8] Read *pangs* Ps. 48. 6
[9] Read *Philistia* Ps. 60. 8
l Gen. 36. 15 Zech. 9. 7 *(Heb.)*
m Ps. 106. 12
n [Nu. 21. 17]
o Gen. 19. 37 Nu. 21. 26
[2] Read *highly exalted himself* Jb. 8. 11 *(Heb.)*
p Jos. 2. 9

16 [a]Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still [c]as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, which thou hast [2]purchased.

17 Thou shalt [h]bring them in, and [k]plant them in the [l]mountain of thine inheritance, in the [m]place, O LORD, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the [n]Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 The LORD shall [p]reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Phâr'-aŏh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; [s]but the [t]children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And [x]Miriam the [y]prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; [z]and all the women went out after her with [a]timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of [d]Shur; and they went [e]three days in the wilderness, and [h]found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to [4]Mâr'-ăh, they could not drink of the [f]waters of Marah, for they were [k]bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people [m]murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, which when he had [o]cast into the waters, the waters were made [p]sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he [s]proved them,

26 And said, [u]If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt [x]do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of [b]these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that [d]healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to [e]E'-lĭm, where were [f]twelve [g]wells of water, and threescore and ten [i]palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

13th c. B.C.
a ch. 23. 27 Gen. 35. 5
b Dt. 7. 15
c 1 S. 25. 37
d ch. 23. 25
e ch. 16. 1
2 Read *acquired* Dt. 32. 6 Cf. Gen. 14. 19 Pr. 8. 22
f [ch. 24. 4 Gen. 35. 22]
g ch. 2. 15 1 S. 19. 22
h ch. 13. 5, 11 & 23. 20, 23
i Lv. 23. 40
k Nu. 24. 6
l Ps. 78. 54
m Dt. 12. 5, &c. ‖ ch. 25. 8
n Ps. 114. 2
o ch. 15. 27 Nu. 33. 9, 10
p Ps. 10. 16 ‖ Nu. 23. 21
q ch. 17. 1
r ch. 19. 1, &c.
s ch. 14. 29 Ps. 78. 53
t ch. 14. 22 Nu. 33. 8
u ch. 14. 11 & 17. 3
x Nu. 12. 1 See ch. 2. 4
y [Ju. 4. 4]
z ch. 7. 2 Nu. 12. 2
a (Gen. 31. 27) Ju. 11. 34
b Nu. 11. 4 Cf. Gen. 45. 23
c Neh. 9. 15
d Gen. 25. 18 1 S. 15. 7 Cf. Nu. 33. 8
3 Heb. *the portion of a day in its day* Cf. Mt. 6. 11
e ch. 8. 27 Nu. 10. 33
f ch. 15. 25 & 20. 20
g Ju. 2. 22
h ch. 17. 1
4 Nu. 33. 8 Heb. *bitterness*
i Cf. Rev. 8. 11
k Cf. Ru. 1. 20
l Cf. Lv. 25. 20, 21
m ch. 14. 11 & 16. 2
n See ver. 12
o Cf. 2 K. 2. 21
p Cf. Ezek. 47. 8
q Nu. 14. 22 ‖ ver. 10
r Cf. Nu. 14. 27
s ch. 16. 4 Gen. 22. 1
t Cf. Nu. 16. 11
u ch. 19. 5 ‖ Lv. 26. 14
x Dt. 6. 18

CHAPTER 16

AND they took their journey from [o]E'-lĭm, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of [q]Sin, which is between Elim and [r]Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel [u]murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, [b]when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain [c]bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather [3]a certain rate every day, that I may [f]prove them, [g]whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be [l]twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then [n]ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall [q]see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings [r]against the LORD: and [t]what are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye

murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, [a] the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, [2] At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and [d] ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the [e] quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning [f] the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a [3] small [4] round thing, as small as the [g] hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is [5] manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, an omer [l] for every man, [m] according to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and [o] he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, [q] Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the LORD hath said, To morrow is [b] the rest of the [c] holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, [h] How long [i] refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you [k] on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like [n] coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with [p] honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in

13th c. B.C.

a (ver. 7) ch. 24. 16, 17

b ch. 31. 15
c ch. 20. 11 Gen. 2. 3 ‖ ch. 20. 8

[2] Heb. *between the two evenings* ch. 12. 6 & 29. 39, 41
d ch. 14. 4, 18 & 29. 46

e Nu. 11. 31
f Nu. 11. 9

[3] Heb. *fine* Cf. ch. 30. 36 (*Heb.*)
[4] Heb. *scale-like thing*
g Jb. 38. 29

[5] Read *what is it?* Nu. 11. 6, &c.
h Nu. 14. 11
i Gn. 9, 21 Lv. 26. 15, 43

k Cf. Lv. 25. 21
l ch. 38. 26 (*Heb.*)
m Cf. ch. 12. 4

n Nu. 11. 7, 8
o Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 15
p Gen. 43. 11 Lv. 2. 11

q Cf. ch. 12. 10

the wilderness, when I [a] brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, [c] Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up [f] before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna [h] forty years, [i] until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'-nă-ăn.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an [m] ē'-phäh.

CHAPTER 17

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel [n] journeyed from the [o] wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in [p] Rĕph'-ĭ-dĭm: [q] and there was no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye [t] tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people [u] murmured against Moses, and said, [x] Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to [c] stone me.

5 [d] And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the [f] elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in [i] Horeb; and thou shalt [k] smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place [6] Massah, and [7] Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD [b] among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came [d] Ăm'-ă-lĕk, and fought with Israel in Rĕph'-ĭ-dĭm.

9 And Moses said unto [e] Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ăm'-ă-lĕk: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the [g] rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Ăm'-ă-lĕk: and Moses, Aaron, and [k] Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses [l] held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Ăm'-ă-lĕk prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua [2] discomfited Ăm'-ă-lĕk and his people with [r] the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a [s] memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly [3] put out the remembrance of Ăm'-ă-lĕk from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an [y] altar, and called the name of it [4] Jehovah–nĭs'-sī:

16 For he said, Because [5 z] the LORD hath [a] sworn that the LORD will have [b] war with Ăm'-ă-lĕk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18

WHEN [e] Jethro, the priest of [g] Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD [h] had brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took [l] Zĭp'-pō-răh, Moses' wife, [m] after he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was [n] Gershom; for he said, I have been an [8] alien in a strange land:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13. 3 & 18. 1, &c.
b ch. 33. 3
c Heb. 9. 4
d Gen. 36. 12 Nu. 13. 29
e ch. 24. 13
f ch. 27. 21
g ch. 4. 20 Nu. 20. 9
h Nu. 14. 33
i Jos. 5. 12
k ch. 24. 14
l Cf. 1 S. 7. 8, 9
m Lv. 5. 11
n ch. 40. 36, 38 (*Heb.*) Gen. 13. 3
o ch. 16. 1 Nu. 33. 11, 12
p ch. 19. 2
q ch. 15. 22 Nu. 20. 2
2 Read *weakened* ch. 32. 18 (*Heb.*)
r Gen. 34. 26 Nu. 21. 24
s ch. 13. 9 & 28. 12, 29
t Nu. 14. 22
3 Read *blot out* ch. 32. 32, 33 Gen. 7. 4, 23
u ch. 16. 2, 3 & 32. 1, 4
x Nu. 20. 5
y ch. 24. 4 Gen. 35. 7
4 Heb. *the Lord is my banner* Ps. 60. 4
5 Lit. *a hand is on the throne of Jah*
z (ch. 15. 2) Ps. 68. 4
a (Gen. 22. 16) Nu. 32. 10
b Nu. 24. 20
c Nu. 14. 10 || ch. 19. 13
d Nu. 20. 12
e ch. 4. 18 Nu. 10. 29
f ch. 12. 21 & 18. 12
g ch. 4. 19 Nu. 10. 29
h ch. 16. 32 & 32. 11 || ch. 20. 2
i ch. 3. 1 & 33. 6
k Cf. Nu. 20. 11
l ch. 4. 25
m Cf. ch. 4. 20
n ch. 2. 22 Ju. 18. 30
6 Heb. *Proving* Dt. 6. 16
7 Heb. *Strife* Nu. 20. 13
8 Read *sojourner*

4 And the name of the other was [2]Ĕl-ĭ-ē'-zĕr; for the [b] God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phăr'-āoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the [f] mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and [h] kissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phăr'-āoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's [m] sake, and all the [n] travail that had come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the [q] goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of [t] Phăr'-āoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD is [x] greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a [z] burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and [a] Aaron came, and all the [b] elders of Israel, to [c] eat bread with Moses' father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that [d] Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people [a] come unto me [c] to enquire of God:

16 [d] When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and [e] I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; [g] thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people [i] to God-ward, that thou mayest [k] bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou [l] shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt [o] shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt [p] provide out of all the people [r] able men, such as [s] fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

22 And let them [u] judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall [y] bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: [e] the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 24. 11
2 Heb. *my God is a help*
1 Chr. 23. 15, 17
b Cf. Gen. 49. 25
c Gen. 25. 22
1 S. 9. 9 (*Heb.*)
d Dt. 19. 17
Cf. 2 S. 15. 2, 3
e ch. 24. 12
f ch. 4. 27 & 24. 13
g Nu. 11. 14, 17
h ch. 4. 27
Ru. 1. 9, 14
i ch. 4. 16 & 20. 19
k Cf. Nu. 27. 5
l See ver. 16
m Gen. 39. 5
2 S. 5. 12
n Nu. 20. 14
o 1 S. 12. 23
p Cf. Acts 6. 3
q Nu. 10. 32
‖ ch. 33. 19
r Gen. 47. 6
Ru. 3. 11 (*Heb.*)
s ch. 14. 31
1 S. 12. 18
‖ 2 S. 23. 3
t ch. 3. 10
Dt. 6. 21, 22
u ch. 21. 22
x (ch. 15. 11)
1 Chr. 16. 25
y Nu. 11. 17
z ch. 24. 5
Gen. 22. 2
‖ ch. 20. 24
a Cf. ch. 24. 14
b ch. 17. 5, 6
& 19. 7
‖ ch. 24. 1
c Dt. 12. 7
Cf. ch. 24. 11
d Cf. Dt. 33. 4, 5
Mt. 23. 2
e ver. 16

27 ¶ And Moses let his father in law depart; and he [a] went his way into his own land.

CHAPTER 19

[d] IN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of [g] Sinai.

2 For they were departed from [i] Rĕph-ï-dim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.

3 And Moses [k] went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of [l] Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

4 [n] Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I [o] bare you on [q] eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 [t] Now therefore, [u] if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a [x] peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for [z] all the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a [a] kingdom of priests, and an [b] holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the [e] elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And all the people answered together, and said, [i] All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a [k] thick cloud, that the people [l] may hear when I [m] speak with thee, and [n] believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and [p] sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them [r] wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt [b] set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye [c] go not up into the mount, or [e] touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 [f] There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be [h] stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the [2] trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: [m] come not at your wives.

16 ¶ [p] And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were [r] thunders and [s] lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp [y] trembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they [c] stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether [d] on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it [f] in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a [g] furnace, [h] and the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses [o] went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to [q] gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which [s] come near to the LORD, [t] sanctify themselves, lest the LORD [u] break forth upon them.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. Nu. 10. 29–30
b Dt. 19. 14 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 3. 5 & 34. 3
d Nu. 10. 11, 12
e Cf. Gen. 3. 3
f Cit. Heb. 12. 20
g ch. 16. 1 & 24. 16
h (ch. 17. 4) Lv. 20. 2, 27
i ch. 17. 1, 8 Nu. 33. 14, 15
2 Read *ram's horn* ch. 20. 18 ‖ Nu. 10. 9
k ver. 20
l Nu. 23. 7, &c.
m 1 S. 21. 4, 5
n Dt. 29. 2
o Dt. 1. 19, 31
p ch. 34. 4–8
q Dt. 28. 49 ‖ Lv. 11. 13
r ch. 9. 23 & 20. 18
s ch. 20. 18
t *For ver.* 5, *cf. Dt.* 7. 6 & 14. 2
u ch. 15. 26 & 23. 22
x Dt. 7. 6 (*Heb.*) See ch. 6. 7
y ch. 20. 18
z ch. 9. 29 Dt. 10. 14
a 1 Pet. 2. 5
b ch. 22. 31
c Dt. 4. 10
d ch. 20. 18
e ch. 12. 21 & 18. 12 Lv. 4. 15
f ch. 3. 2 Dt. 4. 12
g ch. 9. 8 (*Heb.*)
h Ps. 68. 8 ‖ 1 K. 19. 12
i ch. 24. 3, 7
k Jb. 22. 14 ‖ ch. 20. 21
l Cf. Jno. 12. 29, 30
m ver. 19
n ch. 4. 5
o ver. 3 ch. 20. 21
p ch. 13. 2, 12 Lv. 11. 44 ‖ ver. 22
q ch. 3. 6 & 24. 10–11
r Lv. 6. 27
s Cf. Jer. 30. 21
t ver. 10 ch. 28. 41 ‖ ver. 23
u 2 S. 5. 20

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, [c] Set bounds about the mount, and [d] sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAPTER 20

[n] AND God spake all these words, saying,

2 I am the LORD thy God, [p] which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the [q] house of bondage.

3 [r] Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou [s] shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is [z] in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water [a] under the earth:

5 [c] Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a [e] jealous God, [f] visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of [i] them that hate me;

6 And [k] shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 [n] Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God [3] in vain; for the LORD [o] will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 [r] Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt [s] not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor [q] thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For in six days the LORD made [a] heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and [b] rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and [e] hallowed it.

12 ¶ [f] Honour thy father and thy mother: that [g] thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt [h] not kill.

14 Thou shalt [i] not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt [k] not steal.

16 Thou shalt not [l] bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt [m] not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet [o] thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And all the people saw the [s] thunderings, and the [t] lightnings, and the noise of the [u] trumpet, and the mountain [y] smoking: and when the people saw it, they [2] removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses, [b] Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but [d] let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come [g] to prove you, and that [h] his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses [l] drew near unto the [m] thick darkness where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have [p] talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye [q] shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An [s] altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy [t] burnt offerings, and thy [u] peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in [y] all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and [z] I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an [b] altar of stone, thou shalt not build

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 1, 1 2 K. 19. 15
b ch. 16. 30 & 23. 12
c Cf. Jos. 3. 4
d ver. 22 ch. 29. 36, 41
e ch. 16. 23 & 35. 2
f Lv. 19. 3 Cit. Mt. 15. 4 & 19. 19 Mk. 7. 10 & 10. 19 Lk. 18. 20 Eph. 6. 2
g Dt. 4. 40 || Dt. 4. 26
h Dt. 5. 17 Cit. Mt. 5. 21 & 19. 18 Mk. 10. 19 Lk. 18. 20 Ro. 13. 9 Jas. 2. 11
i Dt. 5. 18 Cit. Mt. 5. 27 & 19. 18 Mk. 10. 19 Lk. 18. 20 Ro. 13. 9 Jas. 2. 11
k Lv. 19. 11 Cit. Mt. 19. 18 Mk. 10. 19 Lk. 18. 20 Ro. 13. 9
l ch. 23. 1 Cit. Mt. 19. 18 Mk. 10. 19 Lk. 18. 20 Ro. 13. 9
m Dt. 5. 21 || Nu. 16. 15 Cit. Ro. 7. 7 & 13. 9
n For ver. 1–17, see Dt. 5. 6–21
o 2 S. 11. 2
p (ch. 18. 1) ch. 29. 46
q ch. 13. 3 Dt. 5. 6
r ch. 23. 13
s ch. 19. 16 Jb. 26. 14
t ch. 19. 16 2 S. 22. 15
u ch. 19. 13, 16 Lv. 25. 9
x ver. 23
y ch. 10. 18 2 S. 22. 9
z Read trembled ch. 19. 16 Heb. 12. 21
z Cf. Dt. 4. 19
a Cf. Gen. 7. 11
b ch. 19. 19 Dt. 5. 5
c ch. 23. 24, 33 || ch. 34. 15
d Dt. 5. 25
e ch. 34. 14
f ch. 34. 7
g ch. 16. 4 Dt. 8. 2
h Dt. 4. 10 || Lv. 19. 14, 32
i Dt. 5. 9
k ch. 34. 7
l ch. 19. 20 & 24. 13, &c.
m ch. 19. 9 & 24. 16
n Lv. 6. 3
a Read for vanity or falsehood
o ch. 23. 7
p ch. 19. 9, 19 Dt. 4. 12, &c.

q ver. 4. ch. 34. 17 || ch. 32. 4–8, 31
u ch. 29. 28 || ch. 24. 5
x ch. 12. 16 & 31. 15
y Dt. 12. 5
r (ch. 16. 23) ch. 31. 13, 14
z Nu. 6. 27 || ch. 23. 27
z 2 K. 3. 17
a ch. 12. 48, 49 & 23. 12
f (ch. 18. 12) ch. 29. 15–18
b Dt. 27. 5

it of [a] hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by [d] steps unto mine altar, that thy [f] nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER 21

NOW these are the [h] judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 [l] If thou [m] buy an [n] Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the [p] seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto [3] the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the [q] door post; and his master shall [r] bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man sell his [s] daughter to be a maidservant, she shall [t] not go out as the menservants do.

8 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her [5] food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be [a] surely put to death.

13 [b] And if a man [c] lie not in wait, but [e] God deliver him into his hand; then I will [f] appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come [b] presumptuously upon his neighbour, to [c] slay him with guile; thou shalt [e] take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that [g] smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ [i] And he that [k] stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ [o] And he that [2] curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall [4] not be punished: for he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay [u] as the judges determine.

23 [x] And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 [y] Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, [z] wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then [d] the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

13th c. B.C.

a 1 K. 5. 17
b Dt. 1. 43
c Dt. 27. 24 [Ju. 3. 20, 21]
d Cf. Ezek. 43. 17
e Cf. 1 K. 1. 50–53
f Cf. ch. 28. 42
g 1 Tim. 1. 9
h ch. 24. 3
i For ver. 16, cf. Dt. 24. 7
k 1 Tim. 1. 10
l For ver. 2–6, cf. Dt. 15. 12–18
m ch. 12. 44 Lv. 22. 11
n ch. 2. 6, 11 Dt. 15. 12
o For ver. 17, cf. Lv. 20. 9 Dt. 27. 16
2 Read *revileth* Lv. 20. 9 Cit. Mt. 15. 4 Mk. 7. 10
p Dt. 15. 12 Cf. Lv. 25. 40, 41
3 Or *God* Cf. ch. 22. 8, 9
q ch. 12. 7 Dt. 6. 9
4 Read *not be avenged*
r Cf. Ps. 40. 6 (mg.)
s Neh. 5. 5
t Cf. Dt. 15. 17
u ch. 18, 22 & 22. 9
x For ver. 23, 24, cf. Lv. 24. 20 Dt. 19. 21
y Cit. Mt. 5. 38
z Gen. 4. 23
5 Heb. *flesh*
a Gen. 9. 6 Lv. 24. 17
b For ver. 13–14, cf. Nu. 35. 9–34 Dt. 19. 1–13
c Nu. 35. 22
d Gen. 9. 5 Lv. 24. 18
e Cf. 1 S. 24. 4, 10
f Nu. 35. 6, 11–15

13th c. B.C.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him [2]a sum of money, then he shall give for the [3]ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master [c] thirty [d] shē'kĕls of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a [f] pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER 22

IF a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he [i] shall restore five oxen for an ox, and [k] four sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found [m] breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no [4]blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be [o] sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that [a] kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man [b] shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the [e] judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges [g] shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 Then shall an [h] oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall [l] make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be [n] torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, [5]it came for his hire.

16 ¶ [p] And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her,

[2] Read *ransom* ch. 30. 12 *(Heb.)*
[3] Read *redemption* Nu. 3. 49
[4] Read *blood-guiltiness* Nu. 35. 27
[5] Read *it is reckoned in its hire*

a Cf. Ju. 15. 5
b Lv. 6. 2
c Cf. Gen. 37. 28
d Gen. 23. 15 Jos. 7. 21 ‖ ch. 30. 13
e Cf. ch. 21. 6
f Gen. 37. 24 Lv. 11. 36
g ch. 21. 22 & 24. 14
h Heb. 6. 16
i Lv. 6. 4
k 2 S. 12. 6
l Gen. 31. 39
m Jb. 24. 16
n Cf. Am. 3. 12
o Cf. Gen. 44. 9 2 K. 4. 1–7
p For ver. 16, 17, cf. Dt. 22. 28, 29

he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the [b] dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ [d] Thou shalt not suffer a [2] witch [f] to live.

19 ¶ [g] Whosoever lieth [h] with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ [k] He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor [p] oppress him: for ye [p] were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not afflict any [r] widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, [s] I will surely hear their cry;

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and [x] your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ [z] If thou [a] lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an [d] usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to [g] pledge, thou shalt [h] deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am [m] gracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not [n] revile [5] the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ [7] Thou shalt not delay to offer the [o] first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the [q] firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: [s] seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be [u] holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is [y] torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the [b] dogs.

13th c. B.C.

a (Gen. 39. 14–18) Lv. 19. 16
b Gen. 34. 12 1 S. 18. 25
c ch. 20. 16 Dt. 5. 20
d For ver. 18. cf. Lv. 20. 27 Dt. 18. 9–14
2 Read *sorceress* Ch. 7. 11 Dt. 18. 10 (*Heb.*)
e Dt. 13. 6–8
f Cf. 1 S. 28. 3, 9
g For ver. 19. cf. Lv. 20. 15, 16
h Lv. 18. 23
i Dt. 16. 19
k Dt. 4. 3
l Lv. 19. 15 Cf. Dt. 1. 17
m For ver. 4–5. cf. Dt. 22. 1–4
n Lv. 6. 3
o Pr. 24. 17
p ch. 23. 9
q Cf. Dt. 22. 4
r Dt. 14. 29
s Dt. 10. 18
t Dt. 15. 7
u Lv. 19. 14
x Cf. Ps. 109. 9
y ch. 20. 7 & 34. 7 || ver. 21
z For ver. 25–27. cf. Lv. 25. 35–37 Dt. 15. 7–8 & 23. 19, 20 & 24. 10–13
a Lv. 25. 36
b For ver. 8. cf. Dt. 16. 19
c Dt. 16. 19 Cf. Dt. 10. 17
3 Heb. *open-eyed* ch. 4. 11
d Cf. Neh. 5. 7, 10
e ch. 22. 21 Lv. 19. 33 || Lv. 19. 10, 34
f ch. 22. 21 Lv. 19. 34
g Dt. 24. 6, &c.
h Dt. 24. 13
i For ver. 10, 11. cf. Lv. 25. 2–7
k Lv. 25. 4
4 Heb. *release it* Cf. Dt. 15. 2, 9 (*Heb.*)
l (ver. 6) Lv. 19. 10
m ch. 34. 6 (Gen. 43. 29)
n Eccles. 10. 20 Cf. 2 S. 16. 5 Cit. Acts 23. 5
5 Read *the judges*, or *God* Cf. ver. 8, 9
6 Or *olive trees* Gen. 8. 11 Dt. 6. 11
7 Heb. *thou shalt not delay thy fulness and thy lucre*
o ch. 23. 16, 19
p ch. 20. 11 & 31. 17

CHAPTER 23

THOU shalt not raise a [a] false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous [c] witness.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not [e] follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to [i] wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a [l] poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ [m n] If thou meet thine [o] enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 [q] If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy [t] poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the [u] innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not [y] justify the wicked.

8 ¶ [b] And thou shalt take no gift: for the [c] gift blindeth the [3] wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not [e] oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye [f] were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 [i] And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But [k] the seventh year thou shalt [4] let it rest and lie still; that the [l] poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy [6] oliveyard.

12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the [p] seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the [r] stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and [t] make no mention of the name of other gods, [x] neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ [z a] Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

q ch. 13. 2 & 34. 19, 20 r ch. 20. 10 Lv. 16. 29 s (ch. 7. 25) Lv. 22. 27 || Lv. 12. 2 t ch. 20. 3 Dt. 5. 7 u ch. 19. 6 Lv. 11. 44, 45
x Nu. 32. 38 y Lv. 7. 24 z For ver. 14–17. cf ch. 34. 18, 22–24 Dt. 16. 16, cf. Lv. 23 a ver. 17 b ch. 11. 7 Ju. 7. 5 || Dt. 23. 18

15 Thou shalt keep the [a]feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month [c]Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and [e]none shall appear before me empty:)

16 And the [f]feast of harvest, the [g]firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the [f]feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males [k]shall appear before the Lord GOD.

18 [m]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with [o]leavened bread; neither shall the [q]fat of my sacrifice [r]remain until the morning.

19 The first of the [t]firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. [x]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an [z]Angel before thee, [a]to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee [b]into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for [e]he will not pardon your transgressions: for [f]my name is in him.

22 But [g]if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then [k]I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the [m]Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-sītes: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt [o]not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, [p]nor do after their works: but [r]thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their [3]images.

25 And ye shall [t]serve the LORD your God, and [x]he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and [a]I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ [b]There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: [e]the number of thy days I will fulfil.

27 I will send [2]my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies [b]turn their backs unto thee.

28 And I will send [d]hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Cā'-nă-ăn-īte, and the Hittite, from before thee.

29 [h]I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 [i]By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be [l]increased, and inherit the land.

31 And I will set [n]thy bounds from the [p]Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the [s]river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and [u]thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make [y]no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, [c]lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a [d]snare unto thee.

CHAPTER 24

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, [h]Nadab, and A-bī'-hū, and [i]seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

2 And [l]Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the [n]judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, [q]All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And [s]Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an [u]altar under the hill, and [y]twelve [z]pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered [c]burnt offerings, and sacrificed [d]peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 13. 6 & 34. 18
[2] Read *my terror*, ch. 15. 16 | 1 S. 14. 15 || Dt. 2. 25
[b] 2 S. 22. 41
[c] ch. 13. 4 & 34. 18
[d] Dt. 7. 20
[e] ch. 34. 20
[f] ch. 34. 22
[g] ch. 22. 29 & 34. 22, 26
[h] *For ver.* 29, 30, *cf. Dt.* 7. 22
[i] Dt. 7. 22
[k] ver. 15 ch. 34. 23
[l] ch. 1. 7 & 32. 13
[m] *For ver.* 18, 19, *cf. ch.* 34. 25, 26
[n] Gen. 15. 18 Nu. 13. 21
[o] ch. 13. 3, 7 & 34. 25
[p] ch. 15. 4, 22 Nu. 14. 25
[q] ch. 29. 13 Gen. 4. 4
[r] ch. 12. 10 & 29. 34
[s] Gen. 31. 21 Jos. 24. 2
[t] ver. 16
[u] Nu. 33. 52, 53
[x] ch. 34. 26
[y] ch. 34. 12, 15
[z] ch. 14. 19 & 32. 34
[a] Gen. 28. 15 Dt. 32. 10
[b] ch. 15. 17 Lv. 18. 3
[c] Dt. 20. 18
[d] ch. 34. 12
[e] (ver. 7) Dt. 29. 20
[f] Cf. Ju. 13. 17, 18
[g] ch. 19. 5 Dt. 7. 12
[h] ch. 6. 23 & 28. 1
[i] Nu. 11. 16
[k] Gen. 27. 29 Nu. 24. 9
[l] ver. 13, 15
[m] ch. 13. 5 & 33. 2
[n] ch. 21. 1 Dt. 4. 14
[o] ch. 20. 5 & 34 14–16
[p] Lv. 18. 3
[q] ch. 19. 8 Dt. 5. 27
[r] ch. 34. 13 Gen. 35. 2
[s] Dt. 31. 9
[3] Read *pillars* Gen. 35. 14, 20 ch. 34. 13 (*Heb.*)
[t] Dt. 6. 13 Dt. Mt. 4. 10 Lk. 4. 8
[u] ch. 17. 15 Jos. 8. 30
[x] (ch. 20. 24) Dt. 7. 13
[y] ch. 15. 27 & 28. 21
[z] Gen. 35. 14, 20 Isa. 19. 19 (*Heb.*)
[a] ch. 15. 26 Dt. 7. 15
[b] Dt. 7. 14
[c] ch. 18. 12 & 40. 29
[d] (ch. 20. 24) Lv. 9. 4
[e] Jb. 5. 26

6 [a] And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in [b] basons; and half of the blood he [c] sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and [d] they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Ă-bī'hū, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they [k] saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a [p] sapphire stone, and as it were [5] the body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the [6] nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also [u] they saw God, and did [x] eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [a] tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou [d] mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and his minister [e] Joshua: and Moses [f] went up into the [g] mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and [h] Hur are with you: [i] if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the [l] glory of the LORD abode upon [m] mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses [n] out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like [o] devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses [q] went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount [t] forty days and forty nights.

13th c. B.C.

a For ver. 6–8, cf. Heb. 9. 19, 20
b Cant. 7. 2 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 29. 16, 20
d [Jos. 24. 24]
[2] Read *heave offering* ch. 29. 27, 28
e ch. 35. 5, &c. ‖ ch. 35. 29
f ch. 35. 5
g ch. 26. 1, &c.
h ch. 26. 7
i ch. 26. 14
[3] Read *seal*, ch. 26. 14
[4] Read *acacia*, ver. 10, &c.
k ch. 33. 20 Gen. 32. 30
l ch. 27. 20
m ch. 30. 23 ‖ 1 K. 10. 2
n ch. 29. 7, 21
o ch. 30. 7, 34
p ch. 28. 18
[5] Read *the very heaven* Cf. Rev. 4. 6
q ch. 28, 9, 20 Gen. 2. 12
r ch. 28. 4, &c. ‖ Ju. 8. 27
s ch. 28. 4
[6] Heb. *corners* Isa. 41. 9 (*Heb.*)
t ch. 26. 1
u Gen. 32. 30 Dt. 4. 12 ‖ ch. 33. 20
x Cf. ch. 18. 12
y ch. 29. 45, 46
z ver. 40
a ch. 31. 18 Cf. Isa. 30. 8 Hab. 2. 2
b For ver. 10–20, cf. ch. 37. 1–9
c ch. 26. 33 ‖ Nu. 7. 89
d ch. 18. 16, 20 Dt. 4. 1, &c. ‖ Lv. 10. 11
e ch. 17. 9 & 32. 17
f ch. 20. 21 & 32. 31
g ch. 18. 5 Nu. 10. 33
h ch. 17. 10, 12
i ch. 22. 9 Dt. 1. 16, 17
[7] Read *moulding*
k ch. 37. 3
l ch. 16. 7 & 33. 18, 22
m ch. 19. 1 & 31. 18
n ch. 20. 21 Dt. 4. 11
o Dt. 4. 24
p Nu. 4. 6
q Lk. 9. 34
r ch. 40. 20
s Cf. 2 K. 11. 12
t ch. 34. 28 Gen. 50. 3
u ver. 21–22

CHAPTER 25

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an [2] offering: of every man that giveth it [e] willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; [f] gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And [g] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and [h] goats' hair,

5 And [i] rams' skins dyed red, and [3] badgers' skins, and [4] shittim wood,

6 [l] Oil for the light, [m] spices for [n] anointing oil, and for [o] sweet incense,

7 [q] Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the [r] ē'phŏd, and in the [s] breastplate.

8 And let them [t] make me a sanctuary; that I may [y] dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the [z] pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ [b] And they shall make an [c] ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a [7] crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four [k] corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The [p] staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put [r] into the ark the [s] testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a [u] mercy

seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two [b] chĕr-ū-bĭms of gold, of [2] beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the chĕr-ū-bĭms on the two ends thereof.

20 And the chĕr-ū-bĭms shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the [i] mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will [k] meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from [l] between the two chĕr-ū-bĭms which are upon [m] the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ [n] Thou shalt also make a [o] table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a [p] crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a [q] border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for [x] places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the [d] dishes thereof, and [d] spoons thereof, and [a] covers thereof, and [a] bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt [c] set upon the table [d] shewbread before me alway.

31 ¶ [e] And thou shalt make a [f] candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his [g] bowls, his [h] knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall [3] light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the [r] tongs thereof, and the [s] snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a [t] talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And [u] look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER 26

[y] MOREOVER thou shalt make the [z] tabernacle with ten [a] curtains of fine twined [b] linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with [c] chĕr-ū-bĭms of [4] cunning work shalt thou make them.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 37. 16

b ch. 37. 7–9 Gen. 3. 24 || ver. 22

c Lv. 24. 5, 6

[2] Or *turned* ch. 37. 7, &c.

d ch. 35. 13

e *For ver.* 31–39, *cf. ch.* 37. 17–24

f ch. 26. 35

g ch. 37. 17 (*Heb.*) Gen. 44. 2

h ch. 37. 17

i ver. 17 ch. 26. 34

k ch. 30. 6, 36 || ch. 29. 42, 43

l (ver. 18) Nu. 7. 89 || ch. 26. 1, 31

m Cf. Jos. 4. 16

n *For ver.* 23–29, *cf. ch.* 37. 10–16

o ch. 26. 35, &c.

p ver. 11 ch. 30. 3, 4

[3] Read *set up*

q ch. 37. 12, 14

r ch. 37. 23

s ch. 27. 3 (*Heb.*)

t ch. 37. 24

u ver. 9 ch. 26. 30 Cit. Heb. 8. 5

x ch. 26. 29

y *For ver.* 1–37, *cf. ch.* 36. 8–38

z ch. 25. 8 & 31. 7

a ch. 36. 8, &c.

b ch. 25. 4 & 27. 16

c (ch. 25. 22) ch. 36. 8, 35

d ch. 37. 16

[4] Read *the work of the cunning workman* ver. 31

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain [4]from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the [6]coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the [7]coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty [8]taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of [c]goats' hair [9]to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 [d]And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty [3]taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And [4]the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of [a]rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of [2]badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make [b]boards for the tabernacle of [3]shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, [5]set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be [2]coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 5 & 35. 7, 23

[2] Read *seal-skins* ch. 25. 5 & 35. 7, 23

b ch. 35. 11

[3] Read *acacia wood* ch. 25. 10 & 27. 1, 6

[4] Read *that is outmost in the first set*

[5] Read *joined one to another* ch. 36. 22 (*Heb.*)

[6] Read *second set*

[7] Read *set*

[8] Read *clasps*

c ch. 25. 4 & 35. 6

[9] Read *for a tent* ch. 35. 11

[2] Read *double*

d See ver. 4

[3] Read *clasps*, ver. 6

[4] Read *the overhanging part*

of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for [c] places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle [d] according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a [e] vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of [f] cunning work: with cher-ū-bims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the [k] ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between the holy place and the [l] most holy.

34 And thou shalt put the [m] mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And thou shalt set the [n] table without the vail, and the [o] candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make an [3] hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, [4] wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAPTER 27

[p] AND thou shalt make an [q] altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the [r] horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of [t] the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his [u] shovels, and his [a] basons, and his [a] fleshhooks, and his [b] firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the [2] compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: [g] as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ [h] And thou shalt make the [i] court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an [5] hanging of twenty cubits, of [s] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, [6] wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 38. 3
b ch. 25. 38 & 37. 23
c ch. 25. 27 & 30. 4
d ch. 25. 40 & 27. 8
[c] Read *ledge* ch. 38. 4
e ch. 27. 21
f ver. 1 ch. 28. 6, 15
g ch. 26. 30 & 39. 32, &c.
h *For ver. 9–19, cf. ch. 38. 9–20*
i ch. 35. 17
k ch. 25. 10 & 30. 6, 26
l Lv. 6. 30 ‖ 1 K. 6. 5
m ch. 25. 21, 22 & 30. 6
n ch. 25. 23 & 30. 27
o ch. 25. 31 & 30. 27
[3] Read *screen* ch. 27. 16
[4] Read *work of the embroiderer* ch. 27. 16
p *For ver. 1–8, cf. ch. 38. 1–7*
q ch. 30. 28
r ch. 29. 12
[5] Read *screen* ch. 26. 36 & 35. 12, &c.
s ch. 26. 1, &c. & 28. 5, &c.
t ch. 30. 2
[6] Read *the work of the embroiderer* ch. 26. 36 & 28. 39
u ch. 38. 3

court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the [c] pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 ¶ [d] And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure [f] oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

21 In the [2]tabernacle of the congregation without the [g] vail, which is [h] before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall [k] order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be a [m]statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 28

AND take thou unto thee [n] Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, [q] Nadab and Ăb-ī'hū, [r] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär and [r] Ĭth'ă-mär, Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make [s] holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for [t] beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are [x] wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a [y] breastplate, and an [y] ē'phŏd, and a [z] robe, and a [a] broidered coat, a [3]mitre, and a [a] girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and [c] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ [f] And they shall make the ē'phŏd of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with [a] cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the [b] curious girdle of the ē'phŏd, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two [e] onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an [i] engraver in stone, like the engravings of a [l] signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ē'phŏd for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall [o] bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a [p] memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ [u] And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ē'phŏd thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a [4]sardius, a [b] topaz, and a [b] carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an [d] emerald, a [e] sapphire, and a [5]diamond.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 26. 31 & 35. 35

b ver. 27, 28

c ch. 35. 18

d *For ver.* 20–21, *cf.* *Lv.* 24. 1–4

e ch. 25. 7 & 35. 9, 27

f ch. 25. 6 & 35. 8, 28

2 Read *tent of meeting* See ch. 25. 22

g ch. 26. 31 & 30. 6

h ch. 16. 34 & 30. 6, 36

i ch. 35. 35

k ch. 30. 8

l ch. 35. 22 Gen. 41. 42

m ch. 12. 14–17 & 28. 43

n Nu. 3. 10

o ver. 29, 30

p ch. 17. 14 & 30. 16

q ch. 24. 1, 9 Lv. 10. 1

r ch. 6. 23 Lv. 10. 6, 16

s ch. 29. 5, 29

t Cf. Isa. 52. 1

u *For ver.* 15–28, *cf.* *ch.* 39. 8–21

x ch. 31. 3, 6

y ch. 25. 7 & 29. 5

z ver. 31, 34

a ver. 39, 40

3 ch. 29. 6 Read *turban* (and elsewhere)

4 ch. 39. 10 Or *ruby*

b ch. 39. 10

c ch. 27. 16 & 35. 6

d ch. 39. 11

e ch. 24. 10 & 39. 11

5 ch. 39. 11 Or *sardonyx*

f *For ver.* 6–12, *cf.* *ch.* 39. 2–7

19 And the third row a [2]ligure, an [a]agate, and an [a]amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a [3]beryl, and an [b]onyx, and a [c]jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, [g]twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ē'phŏd before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ē'phŏd inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ē'phŏd underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the [l]curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ē'phŏd with a [m]lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And Aaron shall [q]bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the [t]Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ [d]And thou shalt make the [e]robe of the ē'phŏd all of [f]blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an [4]habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make [h]pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a [i]plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, [5]HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may [k]bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be [n]accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the [o]coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of [p]needlework.

40 ¶ And [r]for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them [s]girdles, and [6]bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt [u]anoint them, and [x]consecrate them, and [y]sanctify them,

13th c. B.C.

2 ch. 39. 12 Or *jacinth*
a ch. 39. 12
3 ch. 39. 13 Or *chalcedony*
b ver. 9
c ch. 39. 13
d For ver. 31–37, cf. ch. 39. 22–31
e ver. 4 ch. 29. 5
f Nu. 15. 38
g [ch. 24. 4 Lv. 24. 5] Ex.

4 Read *coat of mail* ch. 39. 23†

h ch. 39. 24, 26

i ch. 29. 6

5 Read *holy to the Lord* Zech. 14. 20

k [Lv. 10. 17] *Th.*
l ver. 8 ch. 29. 5

m Gen. 38. 18 Nu. 15. 38
n [Lv. 1. 3, R.V.] *Th.*
o ver. 4 ch. 29. 5, 8
p ch. 27. 16 & 35. 35
q ver. 12 ch. 39. 7
r ch. 39. 27–29 Cf. Ezek. 44. 17–18
s ver. 4 ch. 29. 9
6 Read *headtires*, ch. 29. 9
t Lv. 8. 8
u ch. 29. 7, 29 ‖ Ju. 9. 8, 15
x ch. 29. 9, &c.
y ch. 19. 22 & 29. 21, 44

that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen [b] breeches to cover their [c] nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die: it shall be a [g] statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAPTER 29

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: [k] Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And [n] unleavened bread, and [o] cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and [p] wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one [r] basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt [s] wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the [u] garments, and put upon Aaron the [y] coat, and the [z] robe of the [a] ē'-phŏd, and the ephod, and the [a] breastplate, and gird him with the [b] curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the [c] mitre upon his head, and put the holy [d] crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the [e] anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and [g] anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with [h] girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the [2] bonnets on them: and [i] the priest's office shall be their's for a [l] perpetual statute: and thou shalt [m] consecrate Aaron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall [a] put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the [d] horns of the altar with thy finger, and [e] pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And thou shalt take all the [f] fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his [h] skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire [i] without the camp: it is a [l] sin offering.

15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one [m] ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and [q] sprinkle it round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a [t] burnt offering unto the LORD: it is a [x] sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the [f] tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and [k] sprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be [n] hallowed, and his garments, and his

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 1. 4, &c.
b ch. 39. 28
c Cf. ch. 20. 26
d ch. 27. 2 & 38. 2
e Lv. 4. 7, &c.
f ch. 23. 18 Lv. 3. 3, &c.
g ch. 27. 21 & 29. 9, 28
h Lv. 4. 11
i Lv. 4. 12, 21 || ch. 33. 7
k Lv. 8. 2
l ch. 30. 10
m Gen. 22. 13 Lv. 5. 15
n ch. 12. 8 Lv. 2. 4, 5
o ch. 12. 39 Lv. 2. 4 (*Heb.*)
p Lv. 2. 4 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 24. 6 Lv. 1. 5, 11
r Lv. 8. 2, &c.
s ch. 40. 12
t ch. 20. 24 Lv. 1. 3
u ch. 28. 2 & 31. 10
x Gen. 8. 21 Lv. 1. 9
y ch. 28. 39, 40 & 39. 27
z ch. 28. 31, 34 & 39. 22–26
a ch. 28. 4 & 35. 9, 27
b ch. 28. 27, 28 & 39. 5
c ch. 28. 4 & 39. 28, 31
d ch. 28. 36 & 39. 30
e ch. 25. 6 & 30. 25, 31
f Lv. 8. 23, 24
g ch. 28. 41 & 30. 30
h ch. 28. 39, 40 & 39. 29
i Read *headtires*, ch. 28. 40 & 39. 28
l Nu. 3. 10
k Lv. 4. 6, 17 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 28. 43 & 30. 21
m ch. 28. 41 & 32. 29
n ch. 28. 41 & 30. 30

sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the [2]rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a [c] ram of consecration:

23 And [e] one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD:

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a [f] wave offering before the LORD.

25 And thou [g] shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be [l] thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the [n] heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:

28 [p] And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a [q] statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering: and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their [s] peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

29 ¶ [u] And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, [x] to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on [y] seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and [a] seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the [a] atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but a [b] stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, [d] remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt [h] cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt [i] anoint it, to [k] sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar [m] most holy: [3] whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year [o] day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer [r] at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a [t] drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the [4] meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: where I will [z] meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by [b] my glory.

13th c. B.C.

2 Read *fat tail* Lv. 3. 9
a ch. 30. 10, 15
b ch. 12. 43 Lv. 22. 10, &c.
c Lv. 7. 37 || Lv. 5. 15
d ch. 23. 18 & 34. 25
e Lv. 8. 26
f ch. 35. 22 (*Heb.*)
g ch. 6. 22 & Lv. 8. 28
h Lv. 16. 18, 33
i ch. 30. 26, 29 Gen. 31. 13
k ch. 19. 23 & 40. 10, 11
l Lv. 8. 29 || ver. 28
m ch. 30. 10, &c.
3 Or *whosoever* ch. 30. 29
n ch. 25. 2 & 30. 13, &c.
o Nu. 28. 3, &c.
p (ver. 26) Lv. 2. 3
q See ver. 9
r ch. 16. 12 & 30. 8
s ch. 20. 24 Lv. 3. 1, &c.
t Gen. 35. 14 Lv. 23. 13
u Nu. 20. 28
x ch. 28. 41 & 30. 30
4 Read *meal-offering* (and elsewhere) ch. 30. 9
y ch. 22. 30 Lv. 8. 33
z ch. 25. 22 & 33. 7, 9
a Lv. 8. 31
b See ch. 40. 34

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I [d]will dwell among the children of Israel, and will [e]be their God.

46 And they [g]shall know that I am the LORD their God, [h]that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 30

[m]AND thou shalt make [n]an altar to burn incense upon: of [o]shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the [r]horns thereof shall be [s]of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a [u]crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for [y]places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the [b]vail that is by the [c]ark of the testimony, before the [d]mercy seat that is [e]over the testimony, [f]where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon [i]sweet incense every morning: when he [k]dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps [m]at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor [n]meat offering; neither shall ye pour [o]drink offering thereon.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 29. 33 & 32. 30
b ch. 29. 14 Lv. 4. 3
c Lv. 16. 34
d ch. 25. 8 Lv. 26. 11
e Gen. 17. 8 Lv. 11. 45
f ch. 29. 37 & 40. 10
g ch. 16. 12 Dt. 4. 35
h ch. 20. 2 Lv. 11. 45
i ch. 38. 25, 26
k ch. 21. 30 Nu. 35. 31, 32 (*Heb.*)
l 2 S. 24. 15
m *For ver. 1–5, cf. ch.* 37. 25–28
n ch. 31. 8
o ch. 27. 1, 6 & 35. 7, 24
p ver. 15
q ch. 21. 32 & 38. 24
r ch. 29. 12 & 37. 25, 26
s Lit. *heave offering* ch. 29. 27, 28 & 35. 5
s ch. 27. 2
s Read *passeth over unto* ch. 38. 26
t Cf. Jb. 34. 19
u ch. 25. 24 & 37. 2
x ver. 13 ch. 38. 26
y ch. 26. 29 & 36. 34
z ch. 38. 25–31
a ch. 28. 12, 29 & 39. 7
b ch. 27. 21 & 35. 12
c ch. 26. 33 & 31. 7
d ch. 26. 34 & 31. 7
e ch. 24. 21 Lv. 16. 13
f ch. 25. 22 & 34. 34
g ch. 38. 8
h ch. 31. 9 Cf. 1 K. 7. 23
i ch. 25. 6 & 31. 11
k ch. 27. 21 & 40. 25
l ch. 40. 31, 32 Cf. Jno. 13. 10
m ch. 29. 39, 41 Lv. 23. 5
n ch. 29. 41 & 40. 29 Lv. 2. 1
o ch. 29. 40, 41 Lv. 23. 13, &c.

10 And Aaron shall make an [a]atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the [b]sin offering of atonements: [c]once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is [f]most holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 When thou [i]takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a [k]ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no [l]plague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, [p]half a shē'kĕl after the [q]shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gē'rāhṡ:) an half shekel shall be the [2]offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that [3]passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 [t]The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than [x]half a shē'kĕl, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt [z]appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a [a]memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 [g]Thou shalt also make a [h]laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons [l]shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a [b] statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principal [d] spices, of pure [e] myrrh five hundred shē-kĕls, and of sweet [f] cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet [g] calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of [h] cassia five hundred shē-kĕls, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an holy [i] anointing oil.

26 And thou shalt [k] anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the [m] table and all his vessels, and the [n] candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the [q] altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt [r] sanctify them, that they may be [s] most holy: [t] whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt [u] anoint Aaron and his sons, and [3] consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the [c] composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall even be [h] cut off [4] from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee [k] sweet spices, stacte, and ŏn-ў-chă, and găl-bă-nŭm; these sweet spices with pure [a] frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, [2] tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very [c] small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, I have called by name [l] Bĕz-ă-lĕ'ĕl the son of Ū-rī, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

3 And I have filled him with the [o] spirit of God, in [p] wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him [x] Ă-hō-lĭ-ăb, the son of Ă-hĭs-ă-măch, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are [y] wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 [z] The tabernacle of the congregation, and the [a] ark of the testimony, and the [b] mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the [d] table and his furniture, and the pure [e] candlestick with all his furniture, and the [f] altar of incense,

9 And the [g] altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the [i] laver and his foot,

10 And the [5] cloths of service, and the [l] holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 2. 1, &c.
b ch. 29. 9, 28 Lv. 3. 17
2 Read *seasoned with salt* Lv. 2. 13
c Cf. ch. 16. 14 & 32. 20 *(Heb.)*
d ch. 25. 6 & 35. 8
e Est. 2. 12
f Pr. 7. 17
g Cant. 4. 14
h Ps. 45. 8
i ch. 29. 7, 21 & 31. 11
k ch. 29. 36 & 40. 10
l ch. 35. 30
m ch. 26. 35 & 31. 8
n ch. 26. 35 & 31. 8
o ch. 35. 31 Gen. 41. 38
p ch. 28. 3 & 35. 10, 31
q ch. 27. 1 & 31. 9
r ch. 29. 36, 41 & 40. 13
s See ver. 10
t ch. 29. 37 Lv. 6. 18, 27
u ch. 29. 29 & 40. 15
3 ch. 29. 21, 41 & 40. 13 Read *sanctify*
x ch. 35. 34
y See ver. 3
z ch. 26. 1 & 35. 11
a ch. 30. 6, 26 & 35. 12
b ch. 30. 6 & 35. 12
c ch. 5. 8 2 Chr. 24. 13 *(Heb.)*
d ch. 30. 27 & 35. 13
e ch. 30. 27 & 35. 14
f ch. 30. 1 & 35. 15
g ch. 30. 28 & 35. 16
h ch. 12. 15 & 31. 14 *(Heb.)*
i ch. 30. 18 & 35. 16
4 Read *from his father's kin*
5 Lit. *garments of serving* ch. 35. 19
k See ver. 7
l ch. 29. 5, 29 & 35. 19, 21

11 And the [a] anointing oil, and [b] sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye [e] shall keep: for it is a [f] sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that [g] I am the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be [k] cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the [n] sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever [p] doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a [s] perpetual covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the [t] seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount [y] Sinai, two [z] tables of testimony, tables of stone, [b] written with the [c] finger of God.

CHAPTER 32

AND when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people [h] gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, [k] Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that [m] brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden [n] earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a [c] graving tool, after he had [d] made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made [h] proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and [i] the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to [l] play.

7 ¶ [m] And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which [o] thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have [q] corrupted themselves:

8 They have [r] turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a [u] stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore [x] let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may [a] consume them: and I will [d] make of thee a great nation.

11 [e] And Moses [f] besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast [g] brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a [i] mighty hand?

12 [l] Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest [o] by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will [p] multiply your seed as the [q] stars of heaven, and all this

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 30. 25, 31 & 35. 8
b ch. 30. 7 & 35. 8, &c.
c Isa. 8. 1†
d (ch. 20. 23) Dt. 9. 12, 16 ‖ 1 K. 12. 28
e ch. 20. 8 Lv. 19. 3, 30
f ch. 13. 9 Ezek. 20. 12, 20
g Lv. 20. 8
h Cf. 2 K. 10. 20
i Cit. 1 Cor. 10. 7
k ch. 30. 33, 38 Lv. 7. 20 (*Heb.*)
l Gen. 39. 14, 17 Ju. 16. 25 (*Heb.*) Cf. Ju. 21. 19–21
m *For ver.* 7–10, *cf.* Dt. 9. 12–14
n ch. 16. 23 & 35. 2
o ch. 33. 1
p ch. 20. 10 & 35. 2
q Gen. 6. 11, 12 Dt. 4. 16, 25
r Dt. 9. 12, 16
s (Gen. 17. 13 Lv. 24. 8)
t ch. 20. 11
u ch. 33. 3, 5
x Dt. 9. 14
y ch. 24. 16 Lv. 7. 38
z ch. 24. 12 & 32. 15, 16
a ch. 33. 3, 5
b ch. 32. 16
c ch. 8. 19 Ps. 8. 3
d Nu. 14. 12
e *For ver.* 11–13, *cf.* Dt. 9. 27–29
f See ver. 32
g ch. 18. 8–10 Nu. 14. 13, &c.
h ch. 17. 3 Nu. 11. 5, 20
i ch. 13. 3 Dt. 3. 24
k Cit. Acts 7. 40
l Nu. 14. 13–16
m ver. 8
n ch. 35. 22 Gen. 35. 4
o Gen. 22. 16 Isa. 45. 23
p ch. 23. 30 Lv. 26. 9
q Gen. 26. 4 1 Chr. 27. 23 ‖ Dt. 1. 10

land that I have spoken of will I [a] give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the LORD [b] repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And [d] Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two [e] tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written [f] on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the [e] writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when [h] Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that [k] shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being [m] overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ [n] And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and [r] ground it to [s] powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel [u] drink of it.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast [z] brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people were [3] naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto their [2] shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of [c] Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and [g] slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, [i] Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even [l] every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, [o] Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall [p] make an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses [q] returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, [t] if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, [x] blot me, I pray thee, out of thy [y] book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, [a] Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine [b] Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless in the day when I visit I will [c] visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

CHAPTER 33

[d] AND the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, [e] thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 8 & 33. 1
[2] Read *derision*. Heb. *whispering*
b Gen. 6. 6, 7 Dt. 32. 36 ‖ Nu. 23. 19
c Gen. 49. 5 Dt. 10. 8
d Dt. 9. 15
e ch. 31. 18 & 34. 1
f Cf. Rev. 5. 1
g Cf. Nu. 25. 5 Dt. 33. 9
h ch. 24. 13 & 33. 11
i ch. 29. 9 Lv. 8. 33
k Cf. Jer. 51. 14 (*Heb.*)
l Cf. Nu. 25. 11–13
m ch. 17. 13 Jb. 14. 10 (*Heb.*)
n *For ver.* 19–20, *cf. Dt.* 9. 16, 17, 21
o Cf. 1 S. 12. 20
p ch. 30. 10, 15 Lv. 1. 4
q ch. 24. 13, 15, 18 & 34. 4
r Cf. 2 K. 23. 6
s ch. 30. 36 Isa. 40. 15 (*Heb.*)
t Gen. 20. 7 Nu. 11. 2 ‖ ch. 34. 9 See Ps. 106. 23
u Cf. Nu. 5. 17, 24
x ch. 17. 14 Dt. 9. 14 Cf. Ro. 9. 3
y Ps. 56. 8
z Gen. 26. 10 Jos. 7. 25
a Ezek. 18. 4, 20
b ch. 23. 20 & 33. 2
c Lv. 18. 25 ‖ Nu. 16. 29
d Cf. Dt. 10. 11
e ch. 32. 7
[3] Read *broken loose*. Cf. ch. 5. 4 2 Chr. 28. 19 (*Heb.*)

unto the land [a] which I sware [b] unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an [c] angel before thee; and I will [d] drive out the [e] Cā'nă-ăn-īte, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zīte, the Hivite, and the Jĕb'-ū-sīte:

3 Unto a [h] land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up [i] in the midst of thee; for thou art a [k] stiffnecked people: lest I [m] consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they [o] mourned: and no man did put on him his [p] ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their [t] ornaments by the mount [x] Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it [y] without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the [z] Tabernacle of the congregation. [z] And it came to pass, that every one which [a] sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood [e] every man at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the [h] cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and [l] worshipped, every man in his tent door.

11 And the LORD [m] spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant [o] Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I [f] know thee by name, and thou hast also [g] found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, [l] shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and [n] consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, [q] My presence shall go with thee, and I will [r] give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? [s] is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be [u] separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy [b] glory.

19 And he said, I will make all [c] my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim [d] the name of the LORD before thee; and [f] will be gracious to whom I will be [g] gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: [i] for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory [k] passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, [n] and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 13. 5, 11 Nu. 11. 12
[b] ch. 32. 13 Lv. 20. 24
[c] ch. 32. 34 Nu. 20. 16
[d] ch. 23. 27, 30 & 34. 11, 24
[e] ch. 23. 23 & 34. 11
[f] Gen. 18. 19 Dt. 34. 10
[g] Gen. 19. 19 Ju. 6. 17
[h] ch. 13. 5 Lv. 20. 24
[i] ch. 17. 7 & 34. 9
[k] ch. 32. 9 & 34. 9
[l] Ps. 25. 4, 9 ‖ Dt. 32. 4
[m] ch. 32. 10 Nu. 16. 21, 45
[n] See ch. 19. 5
[o] Nu. 14. 39
[p] 2 S. 1. 24 (*Heb.*)
[q] ch. 3. 12 Dt. 31. 23
[r] Nu. 10. 33 Cf. Ps. 95. 11
[s] Gen. 48. 21 Nu. 14. 9, 14
[t] See ch. 3. 22
[u] Cf. ch. 8. 23 Lv. 20. 24
[x] ch. 17. 6 Dt. 1. 2, &c.
[y] (ch. 29. 14) Lv. 10. 4, 5
[z] Read *Tent of Meeting* (and elsewhere)
[z] ch. 29. 42, 43 Lv. 16. 2
[a] 2 S. 21. 1 See ch. 18. 15
[b] ch. 24. 16, 17 & 40. 34, 35
[c] (ch. 18. 9) 2 Chr. 6. 41
[d] ch. 15. 3 & 34. 5
[e] Cf. Nu. 16. 27
[f] Cit. Ro. 9. 15
[g] [Gen. 43. 29 Nu. 6. 25]
[h] ch. 16. 10 & 40. 34–38
[i] ch. 24. 11 Jno. 1. 18
[k] ch. 34. 6
[l] Gen. 22. 5 Ju. 7. 15
[m] Nu. 12. 8
[n] ch. 24. 10 Nu. 12. 8
[o] ch. 32. 17 Nu. 11. 28

CHAPTER 34

13th c. B.C.

[b] AND the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two [c] tables of stone like unto the first: and [e] I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and [g] come up in the morning unto mount [h] Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And [k] no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ [o] And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and [q] went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, [4]and stood with him there, and proclaimed [s] the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD [t] passed by before him, and proclaimed, [u] The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth,

7 [a] Keeping mercy for thousands, [b] forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means [c] clear the guilty; [d] visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and [g] worshipped.

9 And he said, [i] If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go [l] among us; for it is a [m] stiffnecked people; and [n] pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine [p] inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, [r] I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do [s] marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the LORD: for it is a [a] terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I [d] drive out before thee the [f] Amorite, and the Cā'-nă-ăn-īte, and the Hittite, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zīte, and the Hivite, and the Jĕb'-ū-sīte.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou [i] make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a [l] snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall [m] destroy their altars, break their [2]images, and cut down their [3]groves:

14 For thou shalt [n] worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a [p] jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou [r] take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee [x] no molten gods.

18 ¶ [y] The [z] feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the [e] month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every [f] firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

20 But the [h] firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou [k] break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none [o] shall appear before me empty.

21 ¶ Six days thou shalt work, but on the [q] seventh day thou shalt rest: in [5]earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the [t] feast of weeks, of the [u] firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of [x] ingathering at the year's [6]end.

---

a (ch. 15. 11) Dt. 10. 21
b For ver. 1, cf. Dt. 10. 1, 2
c ch. 32. 15, 16 Dt. 4. 13
d ch. 33. 2 Lv. 18. 24
e ch. 32. 16 Dt. 4. 13 Cf. ver. 27, 28
f ch. 33. 2 Nu. 13. 29
g ch. 24. 12 Cf. 1 K. 19. 11
h ch. 31. 18 Lv. 7. 38
i ch. 23. 32 Dt. 7. 2
k Cf. ch. 19. 12 Lv. 16. 17
l ch. 23. 33 Dt. 7. 16
m ch. 23. 24 Nu. 33. 52
n ch. 23. 24 Lv. 26. 1 (*Heb.*) Read *pillars*
o ch. 19. 16–25 Dt. 4. 10–13
p ch. 20. 5 Dt. 4. 24
q ch. 32. 31 Dt. 9. 9, 18
r Gen. 28. 1 Dt. 7. 3
s ch. 33. 19 Dt. 28. 58
t ch. 33. 22
u ch. 22. 27 Nu. 14. 18
x ch. 20. 23 Lv. 19. 4
y For ver. 18 and 22–24, see ch. 23. 14–17 Dt. 16. 16
z ch. 23. 15 Lv. 23. 6
a ch. 20. 6 Dt. 5. 10
b [Nu. 14. 18, 19]
c ch. 23. 7 Nu. 14. 18
d ch. 20. 5 Lv. 26. 39
e ch. 23. 15 Dt. 16. 1
f ch. 22. 29 Lv. 27. 26
g [ch. 33. 10 Jos. 5. 14]
h ch. 13. 13
i See ch. 33. 13
k ch. 13. 13 Dt. 21. 4, 6 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 33. 3 Nu. 11. 20
m ch. 33. 3 Dt. 9. 6, 13
n ch. 32. 32 Nu. 14. 19
o ch. 23. 15 Dt. 16. 16
p Dt. 4. 20 ‖ Nu. 18. 20
q ch. 23. 12 Dt. 5. 14
r ver. 27
s Jos. 3. 5 See ch. 4, 21 Ju. 13. 1
t ch. 23. 16 Lv. 23. 16
u ch. 23. 16, 19 Lv. 2. 12, 14
[4] Gen. 45. 6 1 S. 8. 12 (*Heb.*) Read *ploughing* *x* ch. 23. 16 Gen. 30. 14 Lv. 23. 34, 43
[5] Heb. *revolution.* 1 S. 1. 20 (*Heb.*)†

23 ¶ [a]Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel.

24 For I will [b]cast out the nations before thee, and [c]enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with [e]leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be [f]left unto the morning.

26 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not [k]seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Moses, [l]Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have [m]made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 And he was there with the LORD [n]forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, [p]the ten commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the [x]skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he [i]gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And till Moses had done speaking with them, he [m]put a vail on his face.

34 But when Moses [p]went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 23. 14–17 Dt. 16. 16
b See ver. 11
c Dt. 12. 20
d ch. 34. 32
e ch. 23. 18 Lv. 2. 11
f ch. 29. 34 Lv. 7. 15–17
g ch. 20. 8, 11 Dt. 5. 12
h ch. 31. 15 Lv. 16. 31
i ch. 31. 15 Lv. 23. 3, &c.
k ch. 23. 19 Dt. 14. 21
l Cf. ver. 1
m [ch. 24. 8 Nu. 18. 19]
n ch. 24. 18 Nu. 13. 25
o ch. 30. 13, &c. & 36. 3, 6
p Dt. 4. 13
q ch. 25. 2 1 Chr. 28. 21
r ch. 25. 3 & 38. 24
s ch. 28. 5, &c. & 36. 8, &c.
t ch. 26. 7 & 36. 14
u ch. 26. 14 & 36. 19
x 2 Cor. 3. 7 Cf. Mt. 17. 2 Acts 6. 15
[2] Read *sealskins*
ch. 26. 14 & 36. 19
y ch. 30. 1, 5 & 36. 20
z ch. 27. 20 & 39. 37
a ch. 30. 23 1 Chr. 9. 29, 30
b ch. 31. 11 & 37. 29
c ch. 28. 9, 20 & 39. 6, 13
d ch. 29. 5 & 39. 2, &c.
e ch. 29. 5 & 39. 8
f ch. 31. 3, 6 & 36. 1
g ch. 31. 7 & 36. 13
h ch. 26. 7 & 36. 14
i ch. 24. 3 & 35. 1
k ch. 26. 15 & 36. 20, &c.
l ch. 31. 7 & 37. 1–3
m 2 Cor. 3. 13
n ch. 31. 7 & 37. 6, 9
o ch. 30. 6 & 36. 35
p ch. 30. 6, 36 Nu. 7. 89
[3] ch. 27. 16 & 36. 37 Read *screen*
q ch. 31. 8 & 37. 10, &c.
r ch. 25. 30 & 39. 36
s ch. 31. 8 & 37. 17–20
t ch. 31. 8 & 37. 25–28

CHAPTER 35

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, [d]These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an [g]holy day, a [h]sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever [i]doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an [o]offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a [q]willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; [r]gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And [s]blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and [t]goats' hair,

7 And [u]rams' skins dyed red, and [2]badgers' skins, and [y]shittim wood,

8 And [z]oil for the light, and [a]spices for [b]anointing oil, and for the [b]sweet incense,

9 And [c]onyx stones, and stones to be set for the [d]ē'phŏd, and for the [e]breastplate.

10 And every [f]wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 The [g]tabernacle, his [h]tent, and his covering, his taches, and his [k]boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The [l]ark, and the staves thereof, with the [n]mercy seat, and the [o]vail of the [3]covering,

13 The [q]table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the [r]shewbread,

14 The [s]candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And the [t]incense altar, and his

staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle.

16 The [a] altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the [c] laver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the [d] court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The [e] pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their [f] cords,

19 The [g] cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the [g] holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they [k] brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and [m] earrings, and [n] rings, and [2] tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an [q] offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ē'phŏd, and for the breastplate;

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 31. 9 & 38. 1, &c.
b ch. 25. 2 & 36. 3 ‖ Ju. 5. 2, 9
c ch. 31. 9 & 38. 8
d ch. 27. 9 & 38. 9
e ch. 27. 19 & 38. 20
f ch. 39. 40
g ch. 31. 10 & 39. 1, 41
h ch. 31. 2 & 36. 1
i ch. 31. 3 Nu. 27. 18 Nu. 11. 25, 26
k ch. 36. 3
l ch. 31. 6 & 36. 1
m ch. 32. 2, 3 Ju. 8. 24, 26 ‖ Nu. 31. 50
n ch. 28. 11, 12 & 39. 6, &c.
[2] Read *armlets*, or *necklaces* Nu. 31. 50
o ch. 28. 11 & 38. 23
p ch. 28. 6, 15 & 36. 8, 35
q ch. 29. 24 & 38. 24, 29 (*Heb.*)
r ch. 28. 39 & 36. 37
s ch. 35. 30 & 37. 1
t ch. 35. 34 & 38. 23
u ch. 35. 10, 31 1 K. 7. 14
x ch. 35. 5 Lv. 7. 14

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Israel brought a [b] willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name [h] Bĕz'ă-lĕ'ĕl the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

31 And he hath filled him with the [i] spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and [l] Ă-hō'lĭ-ăb, the son of Ă-hĭs'ă-măch, of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the [o] engraver, and of the [p] cunning workman, and of the [r] embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAPTER 36

THEN wrought [s] Bĕz'ă-lĕ'ĕl and [t] Ă-hō'lĭ-ăb, and every [u] wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bĕz'ă-lĕ'ĕl and Ă-hō'lĭ-ăb, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Moses all the [x] offering, which the children of Israel

13th c. B.C.

had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him [a] free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much [b] more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ [f] And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten [g] curtains of [h] fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with [k] chĕr'ū-bĭms of [l] cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it [m] became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of [n] goats' hair for the [o] tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of [c] rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of [2] badgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And he made [d] boards for the tabernacle of [e] shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, [i] equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

[a] ch. 35. 29; Lv. 7. 16

[b] Cf. 2 Chr. 31. 10; 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3

[c] ch. 35. 7, 23 & 39. 34

[2] Read *sealskins* ch. 35. 7, 23 & 39. 34

[d] ch. 35. 11 & 39. 33

[e] ch. 35. 7, 24 & 37. 1

[f] *For ver.* 8–28, *cf. ch.* 26. 1–37

[g] ch. 26. 1; Nu. 4. 25

[h] ch. 35. 6 & 38. 18, 23

[i] ch. 26. 17; 1 K. 7. 28 (*Heb.*)

[k] ch. 26. 1, 31; 1 K. 6. 29–35

[l] ch. 35. 35 & 38. 23

[m] ch. 35. 11 & 38. 21

[n] ch. 35. 6; Nu. 31. 20

[o] ch. 35. 11 & 40. 19

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be [b] places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a [c] vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with chĕr'-ū-bĭms made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an [2]hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of [g] needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAPTER 37

[i] AND [k] Bĕz'-ă-lêêl made the [l] ark of [m] shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a [o] crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the [t] mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two [u] chĕr'-ū-bĭms of gold, [a] beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the chĕr'-ū-bĭms on the two ends thereof.

9 And the chĕr'-ū-bĭms spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ [d] And he made the [e] table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a [f] border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the [h] places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his [n] dishes, and his [n] spoons, and his [n] bowls, and his [n] covers to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ [p] And he made the [q] candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his [r] bowls, his [s] knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 18 Nu. 8. 4

b ch. 30. 4 & 37. 14. 27

c ch. 35. 12 & 38. 27

d For ver. 10–16, cf. ch. 25. 23–29

e ch. 35. 13 & 39. 36

f ch. 25. 25 1 K. 7. 28

2 ch. 35. 12 & 38. 18 Read *screen*

g ch. 35. 35 & 38. 18, 23

h ch. 36. 34 & 38. 5

i For ver. 1–9, cf. ch. 25 10–20

k ch. 36. 1 & 38. 22 Cf. Dt. 10. 2

l ch. 35. 12 & 39. 35

m ch. 36. 20 & 38. 1, 6

n ch. 25. 29 Nu. 4. 7

o ch. 30. 3, 4

p For ver. 17–24, cf. ch. 25. 31–39

q ch. 35. 14 & 39. 37

r ch. 25. 31, &c. Jer. 35. 5

s ch. 25. 31 1 K. 6. 18

t ch. 31. 7 & 39. 35

u ch. 25. 18 1 K. 6. 23, 29

the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his [e] snuffers, and his [f] snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a [i] talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ [m]And he made the [n] incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the [q] horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the holy [r] anointing oil, and the [r] pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAPTER 38

[s]AND he made the [t] altar of burnt offering of [u] shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the [x] horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the [y] shovels, and the [a] basons, and the [a] fleshhooks, and the [b] firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the [c] compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be [d] places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he [g] made the [h] laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the [k] lookingglasses of the [l] women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ [o] And he made the [p] court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver;

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 27. 3 Nu. 4. 14
b ch. 37. 23 Lv. 10. 1 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 27. 5
d ch. 37. 14, 27
e ch. 25. 38 Nu. 4. 9
f ch. 27. 3 & 38. 3 (*Heb.*)
g ch. 30. 18
h ch. 35. 16 & 39. 39
i ch. 25. 39
k Isa. 3. 23
l 1 S. 2. 22 Cf. Nu. 4. 23 & 8. 24
m *For ver. 25–28, cf. ch. 30. 1–5*
n ch. 35. 15 & 39. 38
o *For ver. 9–20, cf. ch. 27. 9–19*
p ch. 35. 17 & 39. 40
q ch. 30. 2 & 38. 2
r ch. 35. 8 & 39. 38
s *For ver. 1–7, cf. ch. 27. 1–8*
t ch. 35. 16 & 39. 39
u ch. 37. 1 Dt. 10. 3
x ch. 37. 25, 26 Lv. 4. 7
y ch. 27. 3 Nu. 4. 14

and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the [2]hanging for the gate of the court was [b] needlework, of [c] blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the [d] pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the [e] tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the [f] service of the Levites, by the hand of [g] Ĭth'ă-mär, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And [k] Bĕz'ă-lēēl the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

23 And with him was [m] Ă-hō'lĭ-ăb, son of Ă-hĭs'ă-măch, of the tribe of Dan, an [p] engraver, and a [q] cunning workman, and an [r] embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the [s] gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the [u] offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, after the [x] shekel of the sanctuary.

25 [z] And the silver of them that [a] were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shē'kĕls, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A bē'kăh for [c] every man, that is, [d] half a shē'kĕl, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that [f] went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for [h] six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the [a] vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shē'kĕls he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shē'kĕls.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER 39

AND of the [h] blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made [i] cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the [l] holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

2 [n] And he made the [o] ē'phŏd of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with [t] cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the [y] curious girdle of his ē'phŏd, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 ¶ And they wrought [b] onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as [e] signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

7 And he [g] put them on the shoulders of the ē'phŏd, that they should be stones [i] for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 ¶ And he made the [k] breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 36. 35 & 39. 34

[2] ch. 36. 37 & 39. 34, &c. Read *screen*

[b] ch. 36. 37 & 39. 29 ‖ Ju. 5. 30

[c] ch. 36. 8, &c. & 39. 1

[d] ch. 35. 18 & 39. 40

[e] ch. 36. 13 & 39. 32, 33

[f] Nu. 1. 50, 53

[g] ch. 28. 1 Lv. 10. 6, 16

[h] ch. 38. 18, 23 Nu. 4. 6

[i] ch. 35. 19

[k] ch. 37. 1 1 Chr. 2. 18–20

[l] ch. 35. 19, 21 & 40. 13

[m] ch. 36. 1

[n] *For ver. 2–7, cf. ch.* 28. 6–12

[o] ch. 35. 9, 27 Lv. 8. 7

[p] ch. 35. 35

[q] ch. 36. 8, 35 & 39. 3. 8

[r] ver. 18

[s] ch. 35. 5 Nu. 7. 14, &c.

[t] ch. 38. 23 2 Chr. 26. 15

[u] ch. 35. 22 Lv. 7. 30, 34 (*Heb.*)

[x] ch. 30. 13 Lv. 5. 15

[y] ch. 29. 5 Lv. 8. 7

[z] ch. 30. 16

[a] ch. 30. 12 Nu. 1. 2, 5

[b] ch. 35. 9, 27 1 Chr. 29. 2

[c] ch. 16. 16

[d] ch. 30. 15 Neh. 10. 32

[e] ch. 35. 22 Nu. 31. 50

[f] ch. 30. 13 Lv. 27. 32

[g] ch. 28. 29, 30

[h] Cf. ch. 12. 37 Nu. 1. 46

[i] ch. 30. 16 Lv. 23. 24

[k] ch. 35. 9, 27 Lv. 8. 8

13th c. B.C.

ē'phŏd; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a [2]sardius, a [d] topaz, and a [e] carbuncle: this was the first row.

11 And the second row, an [g] emerald, a [h] sapphire, and a [3]diamond.

12 And the third row, a [4]ligure, an [i] agate, and an [k] amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a [5]beryl, an [l] onyx, and a [m]jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ē'phŏd, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ē'phŏd inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ē'phŏd underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ē'phŏd with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ [a] And he made the [b] robe of the ē'phŏd of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an [c] habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe [f] pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made [n] coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,

28 And a [o] mitre of fine linen, and goodly [6]bonnets of fine linen, and [p] linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a [q] girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of [r] needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made the [s] plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the [t] tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did [u] according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the [x] tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his [y] boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of [z] rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of [7]badgers' skins, and the [a] vail [8]of the covering,

a For ver. 22–31, *cf.* ch. 28. 31–37
b ch. 29. 5 Lv. 8. 7
c ch. 28. 32†
2 ch. 28. 17 Ezek. 28. 13 Or *ruby*
d ch. 28. 17 Jb. 28. 19
e ch. 28. 17 Ezek. 28. 13
f ch. 28. 33 1 K. 7. 18, &c. ‖ Nu. 13. 23
g ch. 28. 18 Ezek. 27. 16
h ch. 28. 18 Jb. 28. 6. 16
3 ch. 28. 18 Ezek. 28. 13 Or *sardonyx*
4 ch. 28. 19 Or *jacinth*
i ch. 28. 19
k ch. 28. 19 Rev. 21. 20
5 ch. 28. 20 Cant. 5. 14 Or *chalcedony*
l ver. 6
m ch. 28. 20 Ezek. 28. 13
n ch. 29. 5, 8 & 40. 14
o ch. 29. 6 Lv. 8. 9
6 ch. 29. 9 Lv. 8. 13† Read *headtires*
p ch. 28. 42 Lv. 6. 10
q ch. 29. 9 Lv. 8. 7, 13
r ch. 38. 18, 23
s ch. 29. 6 Lv. 8. 9
t ch. 38. 21 & 40. 17
u ch. 27. 8 Nu. 8. 4
x ch. 36. 14 & 40. 19
y ch. 36. 20, &c. & 40. 18
z ch. 36. 19
7 Read *seal-skins* ch. 36. 19 Nu. 4. 6
a ch. 38. 27 & 40. 3, &c.
8 ch. 38. 18 & 40. 5, &c. Read *screen*

35 The [a] ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the [b] mercy seat,

36 The [c] table, and all the vessels thereof, and the [e] shewbread,

37 The pure [f] candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the [h] oil for light,

38 And the [i] golden altar, and the [k] anointing oil, and the [l] sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The [n] brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the [o] laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the [q] court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his [s] cords, and his [u] pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses [d] blessed them.

CHAPTER 40

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 On the first day of the [g] first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the [i] ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the [k] vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the [l] table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the [n] candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the [p] altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the [2]hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the [q] altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the [d] laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the [g] court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the [m] anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt [p] anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and [r] sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar [t] most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and [x] wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the [y] holy garments, and [z] anoint him, and [a] sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with [b] coats:

15 And thou shalt [c] anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an [e] everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus [f] did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the [h] tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the [m] boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the [o] tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the testimony [r] into the ark, and set the staves

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 37. 1–3 & 40. 3
b ch. 37. 6, 9 & 40. 20
c ch. 37. 10 & 40. 4
d ch. 39. 39 Lv. 8. 11
e ch. 35. 13 Nu. 4. 7
f ch. 37. 17, 20 & 40. 4, 24
g ch. 39. 40 Lv. 6. 16, 26
h ch. 35. 8, 28 Lv. 24. 2
i ch. 37. 25–28 & 40. 5, 26
k ch. 37. 29 & 40. 9
l ch. 37. 29 & 40. 27
m ch. 39. 38 Lv. 8. 2, &c.
n ch. 38. 1, &c. & 40. 6
o ch. 38. 8 & 40. 7
p ch. 30. 26–29 Lv. 8. 11
q ch. 38. 9 & 40. 8
r ch. 29. 36, 41 Lv. 8. 10–15
s ch. 35. 18 Nu. 3. 26, 37
t ch. 30. 10 Lv. 2. 3, 10
u ch. 38. 20, 21 Nu. 3. 37
x ch. 29. 4 Lv. 8. 6
y ch. 39. 1, 41 Lv. 8. 2, &c.
z ch. 29. 7
a ch. 30. 29, 30 Lv. 8. 12, 30
b ch. 39. 27 Lv. 6. 10
c ch. 30. 30 Lv. 4. 3 & 7. 36
d Gen. 49. 28 Lv. 9. 22, 23
e Nu. 25. 13
f ch. 12. 28, 50 Nu. 1. 54
g ch. 12. 2 Lv. 23. 5
h ch. 39. 32, 33 Nu. 7. 1
i ch. 39. 35 Lv. 16. 2
k ch. 39. 34 Lv. 4. 6, 17
l ch. 39. 36 Lv. 24. 6
m ch. 39. 33 Nu. 3. 36
n ch. 39. 37 Lv. 24. 4
o ch. 39. 33
p ch. 39. 38 Lv. 4. 7, 18
s ch. 39. 34, &c. Nu. 3. 25, &c. Read *screen*
q ch. 39. 39 Nu. 7. 1
r ch. 25. 16 Dt. 10. 2

on the ark, and put the [a] mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he [e] lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 And he burnt [f] sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the [i] burnt offering and the [k] meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 39. 35 Lv. 16. 2, &c.

[b] ch. 30. 19 2 Chr. 4. 6 ‖ Dt. 21. 6

[c] ch. 33. 9, 10 Lv. 16. 2

[d] ch. 33. 18, 22 Lv. 9. 6, 23

[e] ch. 30. 7, 8 Lv. 24. 3, 4

[f] ch. 39. 38 Lv. 4. 7

[g] ch. 17. 1 Nu. 10. 2, &c. (*Heb.*)

[h] Nu. 9. 19

[i] ch. 24. 5 Lv. 9. 12

[k] ch. 30. 9

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons [b] washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a [c] cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the [d] glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their [g] journeys:

37 But if the [h] cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED LEVITICUS

CHAPTER 1

13th c. B.C.

AND the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering be a [c] burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male [e] without blemish: he shall offer it [2] of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

4 And he shall [a] put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to [b] make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and [d] sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

[a] ch. 3. 2 Ex. 29. 10

[b] ch. 4. 20, &c. Ex. 32. 30

[c] ch. 3. 5 Ex. 29. 15–18

[d] ch. 3. 2, &c. Ex. 29. 16, 20

[e] See Ex. 12. 5

[2] Read *that he may be accepted* (Ex. 28. 38 2 S. 24. 23)

6 And he shall [a] flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and [b] lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an [d] offering made by fire, of a [f] sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of [o] turtledoves, or of young [p] pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and [4] wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his [5] feathers, and cast it [q] beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but [t] shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 7. 8

2 Read *meal offering* ch. 5. 13 Ex. 30. 9

b Gen. 22. 9 1 K. 18. 33

c ch. 5. 11 Ex. 30. 34

d Nu. 15. 3, &c.

e ver. 9, 16

f Ex. 29. 18 Nu. 15. 3, 7 (*Heb.*)

g ch. 5. 13 Ex. 29. 28

h ch. 6. 17, &c. Ex. 40. 10

i ch. 7. 9 Ex. 8. 3

k ch. 6. 16 Ex. 29. 2, 23

l ch. 7. 12, 13 (*Heb.*) Ex. 29. 2, 23

m ch. 7. 12 Ex. 29. 2

3 Read *of the baking pan*, ch. 6. 21 (*Heb.*)

n ch. 7. 9

o ch. 5. 7, 11 Gen. 15. 9

p ch. 5. 7 Gen. 15. 9

4 Read *pinch off*, ch. 5. 8 (*marg.*)

5 Or *filth*

q ch. 6. 10

r Cf. ch. 23. 17

s ch. 6. 17 Ex. 34. 25

t ch. 5. 8 Gen. 15. 10

u Ex. 16. 31 Dt. 32. 13

x ch. 23. 10, 17 Ex. 34. 22, 26

CHAPTER 2

AND when any will offer a [2] meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put [c] frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the [e] memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And the remnant of the meat offering [g] shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing [h] most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the [i] oven, it shall be [k] unleavened [l] cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened [m] wafers anointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering [3] baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the [n] fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 [r] No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with [s] leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any [u] honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the [x] firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou [a] season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the [b] salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green [c] ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of [d] full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the [e] memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 3

AND if his oblation be a sacrifice of [h] peace offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it [i] without blemish before the LORD.

2 And he shall [k] lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall [l] sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the [m] fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the [p] burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole [2] rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the [f] food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a [g] goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: [n] all the fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a [o] perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither [q] fat [r] nor blood.

CHAPTER 4

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin [s] through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 30. 35 Mk. 9. 49 Cf. Col. 4. 6
b Nu. 18. 19
[2] Read *fat tail*, ch. 7. 3 Ex. 29. 22
c Ex. 9. 31
d ch. 23. 14 (*Heb.*)
e ver. 2 ch. 5. 12
f ch. 21. 6, &c.
g ch. 4. 24 Gen. 15. 9
h ch. 4. 10, &c. Ex. 29. 28
i See Ex. 12. 5
k ch. 1. 4 & 4. 4
l ch. 1. 5, 11 & 7. 2, 14
m ch. 4. 8, &c. Ex. 29. 13
n ver. 3
o ch. 6. 18, 22 Ex. 30. 21
p ch. 1. 3 & 4. 24
q ch. 7. 23
r ch. 7. 26 Gen. 9. 4
s ch. 5. 15, 18

3 If the priest that is [a] anointed [b] do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock [c] without blemish unto the LORD for a [d] sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall [f] lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and [h] sprinkle of the blood [i] seven times before the LORD, before the [k] vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some [l] of the blood upon the [m] horns of the [n] altar of [o] sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall [p] pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the [q] fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of [t] peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 And the [u] skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth [x] without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ [y] And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the [e] congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the [g] elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall [r] make an atonement for them, and it [s] shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the [z] goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the [a] burnt

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 20, 22 Ex. 40. 15
b ch. 9. 7
c See Ex. 12. 5
d ch. 5. 6 Ex. 30. 10
e ch. 16. 5
f ch. 3. 2 & 8. 14, &c.
g Ex. 19. 7
h ch. 5. 9 (Heb.) Ex. 29. 21
i ch. 8. 11 Gen. 33. 3
k ch. 16. 2, &c. Ex. 40. 3
l ch. 6. 30
m ch. 8. 15 Ex. 38. 2
n ch. 16. 12, 18 Ex. 40. 5, 26
o ch. 16. 12 Ex. 40. 27
p ch. 5. 9 Ex. 29. 12
q ch. 3. 3, &c. & 6. 12
r ch. 1. 4 & 5. 6
s ch. 5. 10 Ex. 34. 9
t ch. 3. 1, &c. & 6. 12
u ch. 9. 11 Ex. 29. 14 Cf. ch. 7. 8
x ch. 6. 11 Ex. 29. 14
y See ver. 2
z ch. 3. 12 & 9. 3, 15
a ch. 3. 5 & 5. 7–10

offering before the LORD: it is a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a [d] female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a [h] sweet savour unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

13th c. B.C.

d ch. 5. 6

h See ch. 1. 9

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAPTER 5

AND if a soul sin, and [a] hear the voice of [2] swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall [b] bear his iniquity.

a Ju. 17. 2
[2] Read *adjuration*
b ver. 17

2 Or if a soul [c] touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

c ch. 7. 19

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul [e] swear, [3] pronouncing with his lips [f] to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

e Ju. 11. 30, 31
[3] Read *rashly* Cf. Ps. 106. 33 (*Heb.*)
f Cf. Ps. 15. 4 (*Heb.*)

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall [g] confess that he hath sinned in that thing:

g Ex. 32. 31 Nu. 5. 7

6 And he shall bring his [i] trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a [k] female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a [l] sin offering; and the priest shall [m] make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

i ch. 6. 6, 17
k ch. 4. 28
l ch. 4. 3, &c. & 6. 17
m ch. 4. 20 & 6. 7, 30

7 And if he [n] be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two [o] turtledoves, or two young [p] pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a [q] burnt offering.

n ch. 12. 8
o ch. 1. 14 & 12. 6, 8
p ch. 1. 14 & 12. 8
q ch. 4. 24 & 6. 9–13

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and [r] wring

r ch. 1. 15 (mg.)

off his head from his neck, but shall [b] not divide it asunder:

9 And he shall [c] sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be [d] wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be [e] forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an [f] ē'-phäh of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put [i] no oil upon it, neither shall he put any [l] frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a [n] memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant [r] shall be the priest's, as a [s] meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin [t] through ignorance, in the [u] holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a [y] ram [z] without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shē'-kĕls of silver, after the [b] shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the [d] fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall [a] bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

CHAPTER 6

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and [g] commit a trespass against the LORD, and [h] lie unto his [k] neighbour in that which was [m] delivered him to keep, or in [2] fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath [3] deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have [o] found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and [p] sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he [q] shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the [x] fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his [a] trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram [c] without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall [e] make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be [f] forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the [g] burnt offering: [4] It is the burnt offering,

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 1 ch. 7. 18
b ch. 1. 17
c ch. 4. 6, 17 & 6. 27 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 4. 7, &c. & 8. 15
e ch. 4. 20, &c. & 6. 7
f ch. 6. 20 Ex. 16. 36
g Nu. 5. 6
h Jb. 13. 4 ‖ ch. 19. 11
i Cf. ch. 2. 1, 6
k ch. 18. 20 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 2. 1, &c. & 6. 15
m Ex. 22. 7, 10
2 Read *bargain*
3 Read *oppressed* ch. 19. 13
n ch. 2. 16 & 6. 15
o Ex. 23. 4 Dt. 22. 1–4
p ch. 19. 12 Ex. 20. 7
q ch. 24. 18, 21 Ex. 22. 1–3
r ch. 2. 3 & 6. 17, 26
s ch. 2. 1, &c. & 6. 14
t ch. 4. 2, &c. & 22. 14
u ch. 12. 4 Ex. 28. 38
x ch. 5. 16 & 22. 14
y Ex. 29. 15 Nu. 5. 8
z See Ex. 12. 5
a ch. 5. 6 & 7. 1, &c.
b ch. 27. 3 Ex. 38. 24 ‖ 1 S. 9. 8
c See Ex. 12. 5
d ch. 6. 5
e ch. 5. 6, &c. & 7. 7
f ch. 5. 10, &c. & 19. 22
g ch. 5. 7–10 & 7. 2
4 Read *the burnt offering shall be on the hearth* (or *burning mass*) Cf. Ps. 102. 3 (*Heb.*)

because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 And the priest shall put on his [c] linen garment, and his linen [e] breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them [f] beside the altar.

11 And he shall [g] put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes [i] without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the [k] fat of the [l] peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And this is the law of the [m] meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the [o] frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a [q] sweet savour, even the [s] memorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with [t] unleavened bread shall it be eaten [x] in the holy place; in the [y] court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be baken with [z] leaven. I have given it unto them for [c] their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is [d] most holy, as is the [e] sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a [g] statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: every one that [h] toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

20 [m] This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is [a] anointed; the tenth part of an [b] ēphäh of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a [d] pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is [2] baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead [h] shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

26 The priest that offereth it for sin [n] shall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is [p] sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou [r] shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the [u] earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30 And [a] no sin offering, [b] whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the [f] holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAPTER 7

LIKEWISE this is the law of the [i] trespass offering: it is [k] most holy.

2 In the place where they kill the [l] burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he [n] sprinkle round about upon the altar.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 4. 3, 5 & 7. 36
b ch. 5. 11 & 19. 36
c ch. 8. 7, 13 Ex. 40. 14
d ch. 2. 5 & 7. 9 (*Heb.*)
e ch. 16. 4 Ex. 39. 28
2 Read *soaked* ch. 7. 12
f ch. 1. 16
g ch. 16. 23
h ch. 8. 28 Ex. 29. 25
i ch. 4. 12, 21 & 8. 17
k ch. 4. 8, &c. & 7. 3, &c.
l ch. 4. 10, &c. & 7. 11, &c.
m ch. 5. 13 & 7. 9, &c.
n ch. 10. 17, 18
o ch. 5. 11 & 24. 7
p ch. 5. 9 & 8. 11, 30 (*Heb.*)
q See ch. 1. 9
r ch. 11. 25, &c. Ex. 19. 10
s ch. 5. 12 & 24. 7
t ch. 2. 4, 5 & 7. 12
u ch. 11. 33
x ch. 8. 31 Ex. 29. 32
y Ex. 40. 8, &c. Nu. 3. 26, 37
z ch. 2. 11 & 7. 13
a Cf. ver. 26, 29
b ch. 4. 7, &c. & 16. 27
c ch. 5. 13 & 7. 6–10, 31–36
d ch. 2. 3, 10 & 7. 1, 6
e ch. 5. 6, &c. & 7. 7, 37
f ch. 16. 2 Ex. 26. 33
g ch. 3. 17 & 7. 34, 36
h Ex. 30. 29
i ch. 6. 6, 17 & 14. 12, &c.
k ch. 6. 17, &c. & 10. 12, 17
l ch. 6. 9–13 & 12. 6–8
m ch. 8. 2 Ex. 29. 1–2
n ch. 3. 2, &c. & 8. 19, 24

3 And he shall offer of it all the [a] fat thereof; the [2]rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass offering.

6 Every male among the priests [b] shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7 As the [e] sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that [g] maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the [h] skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And all the [k] meat offering that is baken in the [m] oven, and all that is dressed in the [n] fryingpan, and in the [3]pan, [o] shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 And this is the law of the sacrifice of [q] peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the [r] sacrifice of thanksgiving [s] unleavened [t] cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened [x] wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering [z] leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an [a] heave offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he [c] shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a [d] vow, or a [e] voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an [c] abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall [d] bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that [f] toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, having his [i] uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be [l] cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any [p] abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat [u] no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is [y] torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall eat no manner of [b] blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 6. 12 & 8. 16, &c.
[2] Read *fat tail*, ch. 3. 9 & 8. 25

[b] ver. 31–36
[c] ch. 19. 7 *(Heb.)*
[d] ch. 5. 17 & 17. 16
[e] ch. 6. 17, &c. & 8. 2, 14
[f] ch. 5. 2 & 11. 24
[g] ch. 6. 7, 30 & 8. 15, 34

[h] ch. 1. 6 2 Chr. 29. 34 Cf. ch. 4. 11
[i] ch. 5. 3
[k] ch. 6. 14 & 14. 10, &c.
[l] ch. 17. 9, 14 *(Heb.)* Ex. 31. 14
[m] ch. 2. 4 & 11. 35
[n] ch. 2. 7
[3] Read *baking pan* ch. 6. 21 1 Chr. 23. 29 *(Heb.)*
[o] ver. 31, 34 ch. 6. 17, 26
[p] Isa. 66. 17 Ezek. 8. 10 *(Heb.)*
[q] ch. 6. 12 & 10. 14
[r] ch. 22. 29 ‖ Ps. 27. 6
[s] ch. 6. 16 & 8. 2, 26
[t] ch. 2. 4 & 8. 26
[u] ch. 3. 17
[x] ch. 2. 4 & 8. 26 *(Heb.)*
[y] ch. 17. 15 Ex. 22. 31
[z] ch. 6. 17 & 10. 12

[a] ch. 10. 14, 15 Ex. 36. 3

[b] ch. 3. 17 & 17. 10, 14

[c] ch. 22. 30 Ex. 34. 25
[d] ch. 22. 18–23 Gen. 31. 13 ‖ ch. 27. 2–33
[e] ch. 22. 18, &c. Ex. 36. 3

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a [e] wave offering before the LORD.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast [f] shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a [q] statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

35 ¶ This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he [y] anointed them, by a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the [d] consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount [e] Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 [i] Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the [k] garments, and the [a] anointing oil, and a bullock for the [b] sin offering, and two rams, and a [c] basket of [d] unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and [g] washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the [h] coat, and girded him with the [i] girdle, and clothed him with the [k] robe, and put the [l] ē'phŏd upon him, and he girded him with the [m] curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the [n] breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the [o] Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the [p] mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden [r] plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil, and [s] anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and [t] sanctified them.

11 And he [u] sprinkled thereof upon the altar [x] seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the [z] laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil [a] upon Aaron's head, and [b] anointed him, to [c] sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put [2] bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons [f] laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the [h] horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and [l] poured the blood at the bottom of

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 10. 7 Ex. 40. 9
[b] ch. 7. 7, 37 & 9. 2, &c.
[c] Ex. 29. 3 Nu. 6. 15
[d] ch. 7. 12 Nu. 6. 15
[e] ch. 8. 27, 29 Ex. 38. 24, 29 (*Heb.*)
[f] ver. 6–10 ch. 8. 31
[g] Ex. 40. 12 Cf. Jno. 13. 10 Heb. 10. 22
[h] ch. 6. 10 & 10. 5
[i] ch. 16. 4 Ex. 39. 29
[k] Ex. 39. 22–26
[l] Ex. 39. 2, &c.
[m] Ex. 39. 5
[n] Ex. 39. 8
[o] Ex. 28. 30 Nu. 27. 21
[p] ch. 16. 4 Ex. 39. 28–31
[q] ch. 6. 18, 22 & 10. 9, 15
[r] Ex. 39. 30
[s] Ex. 40. 10, 11 Nu. 7. 1
[t] ch. 27. 14, &c. Ex. 40. 10, 11
[u] ch. 6. 27 & 14. 7, &c. (*Heb.*)
[x] ch. 4. 6, 17 & 14. 7, &c.
[y] ch. 6. 20, 22 Ex. 40. 15 Nu. 3. 3
[z] Ex. 40. 7 1 K. 7. 30, &c.
[a] Ps. 133. 2
[b] ch. 16. 32 Ex. 40. 13
[c] ch. 21. 8 Ex. 40. 13
[d] ch. 8. 22, &c. Ex. 29. 22
[2] Read *headtires* Ex. 39. 28
[e] ch. 25. 1 Ex. 34. 2, &c.
[f] ch. 4. 4, &c. & 16. 21
[g] See Ex. 29
[h] ch. 4. 7 & 9. 9
[i] ch. 6. 20
[k] ch. 16. 14, &c. Ex. 40. 13
[l] ch. 5. 9 & 9. 9

13th c. B.C.

the altar, and sanctified it, to [a] make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the [b] fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire [e] without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Moses [g] sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the [l] ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the [o] tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the [2] rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took [s] one unleavened [t] cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one [x] wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and [c] waved them for a wave offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses [d] took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was [f] Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, [h] Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and [i] there eat it with the bread that is in the [k] basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, [m] Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall [n] not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in [p] seven days, until the days of your [q] consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the [r] charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 9

AND it came to pass on the [u] eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;

2 And he said unto Aaron, Take

a ch. 7. 7 & 9. 7
b ch. 7. 3, &c. & 9. 10
c ch. 7. 30, 34 & 9. 21
d ch. 6. 22
e ch. 6. 11 & 9. 11
f Ex. 29. 26
g ch. 7. 2. 14 & 9. 12. 18
h Ex. 29. 31
i ch. 6. 16, 26 & 10. 13
k Cf. ver. 22
l ch. 7. 37
m ch. 7. 31–36 & 10. 12–15
n ch. 10. 7
o ch. 14. 14–17 Ex. 29. 20
p ch. 12. 2 Ex. 29. 30, 37
q ch. 16. 32 Ex. 32. 29
r Gen. 26. 5 Nu. 1. 53
2 Read *fat tail*, ch. 7. 3 & 9. 19
s Ex. 29. 23
t ch. 7. 12, 13 & 24. 5
u Ezek. 43. 27
x ch. 7. 12 Nu. 6. 15, 19 (*Heb.*)

thee a young calf for a [a] sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, [b] without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the [c] goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for [d] peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a [e] meat offering mingled with oil: for [f] to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and [g] the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and [h] make an atonement [i] for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the [n] horns of the altar, and [o] poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the [p] fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the [r] hide he burnt with fire [s] without the camp.

12 And he slew the [x] burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he [y] sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the [2] manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the [3] rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a [k] wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron [l] lifted up his hand toward the people, and [m] blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a [q] fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they [t] shouted, and [u] fell on their faces.

CHAPTER 10

AND [z] Nadab and Ă-bī'-hū, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his [a] censer, and put fire therein, and put [b] incense thereon, and offered [c] strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 8. 2, 14 & 10. 16
[b] See Ex. 12. 5
[c] ch. 4. 23, 24 & 10. 16
[2] Read *ordinance*
[d] Ex. 24. 5 Nu. 7. 17, &c.
[e] ch. 10. 12 Ex. 40. 29
[f] ver. 6
[3] Read *fat tail* ch. 8. 25
[g] Ex. 40. 34, 35 Nu. 14. 10 || Nu. 14. 21
[h] ch. 8. 15, 34 & 10. 17
[i] ch. 4. 3 & 16. 6
[k] ch. 8. 27, 29 & 10. 15
[l] Cf. Lk. 24. 50
[m] Ex. 39. 43 Nu. 6. 23, 27
[n] ch. 8. 15 & 16. 18
[o] ch. 8. 15
[p] ch. 8. 16, &c. & 10. 15
[q] Ju. 6. 21
[r] ch. 4. 11 Nu. 19. 5
[s] ch. 8. 17 & 16. 27
[t] Cf. Ezra 3. 11
[u] Cf. 1 K. 18. 39
[x] Ex. 40. 29 Nu. 7. 15
[y] ch. 8. 19, 24 & 17. 6
[z] Ex. 28. 1 Nu. 3. 4
[a] ch. 16. 12 Ex. 38. 3
[b] ch. 16. 12 Ex. 40. 27
[c] Ex. 30. 9

2 And there went out [a] fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be [c] sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be [d] glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mī'shā-ĕl and Ĕl-zā'phăn, the [g] sons of Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, [i] carry your brethren from before the sanctuary [l] out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their [o] coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto [p] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär and unto [q] Ĭth'ă-mär, his sons, [r] Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye shall [x] not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the [z] anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

9 [c] Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a [d] statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may [e] put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 And that ye [f] may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Ĕl-ē-ā'zär and unto Ĭth'ă-mär, his sons that were left, Take the [h] meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and [k] eat it without [l] leaven beside the altar: for it is [m] most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it [b] in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and [e] thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' [f] due, which are given out of the sacrifices of [h] peace offerings of the children of Israel.

15 The [k] heave shoulder and the [m] wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the [n] fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the [s] goat of the [t] sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ĕl-ē-ā'zär and Ĭth'ă-mär, the sons of Aaron which were left alive, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not [u] eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to [y] bear the iniquity of the congregation, to [a] make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the [b] blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAPTER 11

[g] AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [i] These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and

13th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 19. 24 Nu. 11. 1 [b] ch. 8. 31 & 24. 9

[c] ch. 22. 32 Ex. 19. 22

[d] Ex. 14. 18 (*Heb.*) Isa. 26. 15 || Ju. 9. 9

[e] Cf. ch. 22. 13 [f] ch. 7. 31–34 [g] Ex. 6. 22 Nu. 3. 30 [h] ch. 7. 11, &c. & 17. 5 [i] Acts 5. 6, 10 [k] ch. 7. 14, &c. & 22. 12 [l] ch. 13. 46 Ex. 33. 7 [m] ch. 9. 21 & 14. 12, 24 [n] ch. 9. 10 & 16. 25 [o] ch. 8. 7, 13 & 16. 4 [p] Ex. 28. 1 Nu. 3. 4 [q] Ex. 38. 21 Nu. 3. 4 [r] ch. 13. 45 [s] ch. 9. 3, 15 & 16. 5, &c. [t] ch. 9. 2 & 12. 6, 8

[u] ch. 6. 26

[x] ch. 8. 33 & 21. 12 [y] [ch. 16. 22 Ex. 28. 38] [z] ch. 8. 2, &c. & 21. 10, 12 [a] ch. 9. 7 & 12. 7, 8 [b] Cf. ch. 6. 30

[c] Gen. 9. 21 Nu. 6. 3, 20

[d] ch. 7. 34, 36 & 16. 29, &c.

[e] ch. 14. 57 Gen. 8. 20

[f] ch. 14. 57 Ex. 18. 16, 20

[g] *For ver.* 1–47, *see* Dt. 14. 3–20

[h] ch. 9. 4, 17 Nu. 7. 13 [i] Cf. Mt. 15. 11 [k] ch. 8. 31 & 14. 13 [l] ch. 7. 13 & 23. 17 [m] ch. 7. 1, 6 & 14. 13

is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the [2]coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

7 And the [e] swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean to you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an [i] abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the [k] eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the [4]kite after his [l] kind;

15 Every [m] raven after his kind;

16 And the [5]owl, and the night hawk, and the [6]cuckow, and the [n] hawk after his kind,

17 And the [o] little owl, and the cormorant, and the [o] great owl,

18 And the [7]swan, and the [p] pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the [r] stork, the [8]heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the [a] bat.

20 All fowls that [b] creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the [c] locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the [3]beetle after his kind, and the [d] grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever [f] toucheth the [g] carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall [h] wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the [j] mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any [q] vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 14. 18
b Gen. 7. 21
2 Dt. 14. 7 Read *rock-badger*
c Ex. 10. 4 Dt. 28. 38, 42
3 Read *cricket*
d Nu. 13. 33 (*Heb.*)
e Dt. 14. 8 ‖ Ps. 80. 13
f ch. 7. 19 & 14. 46
g ch. 22. 5
h ch. 6. 27 & 13. 6, &c.
i ch. 7. 21 Isa. 66. 17 (*Heb.*)
j Isa. 66. 17
k Ex. 19. 4 Dt. 14. 12 ‖ Dt. 32. 11
4 Jb. 28. 7 Read *falcon*
l Gen. 7. 14 Dt. 14. 13, 14
m Gen. 8. 7 Dt. 14. 14
5 Read *ostrich* Dt. 14. 15
6 Read *sea-mew*
n Dt. 14. 15
o Dt. 14. 16
7 Read *horned owl*
p Dt. 14. 17
q ch. 15. 12
r Dt. 14. 18
8 Read *ibis*

be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every [c]earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be [g]oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or [2]pit, wherein there is [3]plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that [l]eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make your selves [r]abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For [t] I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore [x]sanctify yourselves, and [a]ye shall be holy; for [b]I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For [d] I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, [e] to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To [f] make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean [h] seven days: according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the [i] eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no [k] hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the [m]days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a [n]burnt offering, and a young [o]pigeon, or a [p]turtledove, for a [q]sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and [s] make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And if she be [u]not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles,

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 19. 2 Ex. 22. 31
[b] ch. 19. 2 || ch. 20. 3
[c] ch. 6. 28 & 15. 12
[d] ch. 19. 36 Ex. 29. 46
[e] ch. 22. 33 Ex. 29. 45
[f] ch. 10. 10 & 14. 57
[g] ch. 7. 9 & 26. 26
[2] Ex. 21. 33 Dt. 6. 11 (*Heb.*) Read *cistern*
[3] Read *a gathering of water* Cf. Ex. 7. 19
[h] ch. 8. 33 & 13. 4 Ex. 22. 30
[i] Gen. 21. 4 Lk. 1. 59
[k] ch. 5. 15 & 22. 2, &c.
[l] Cf. Ex. 22. 31
[m] Lk. 2. 22
[n] ch. 7. 2 & 14. 13, &c.
[o] ch. 5. 7 & 14. 22
[p] ch. 5. 7, 11 & 14. 22, 30
[q] ch. 10. 16 & 14. 13
[r] ch. 20. 25
[s] ch. 10. 17 & 14. 18, &c.
[t] ch. 18. 2, &c.
[u] ch. 5. 7 & 14. 21, 30
[x] ch. 20. 7 Ex. 19. 10, 14

or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

13th c. B.C.

2 [a] When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a [b] rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

[a] Ech. 22. 4 Ex. 4. 6]
[b] ch. 14. 56

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

[c] Cf. Nu. 12. 10

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague [d] seven days:

[d] ch. 12. 2 & 14. 8

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

[e] Ex. 9. 9 Dt. 28. 27, 35

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall [f] wash his clothes, and be clean.

[f] ch. 11. 25, &c. & 14. 8, &c.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned [c] white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a [e] boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.

13th c. B.C.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry [b] scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald [a] forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his [c] head bare, and he shall put a [d] covering upon his upper lip, and shall [e] cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled;

[a] 2 Chr. 26. 19

[b] ch. 14. 54

[c] ch. 10. 6 & 21. 10

[d] Ezek. 24. 17, 22

[e] Cf. Lam. 4. 15

he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; [a] without the camp shall his habitation be.

47 ¶ The [b] garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a [e] fretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, whether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 10. 4, 5 & 14. 3

[b] ch. 14. 55

[c] Dt. 24. 8

[d] ch. 13. 46 & 17. 3

[e] ch. 14. 44

[f] ch. 16. 30

[g] Gen. 8. 20 Dt. 14. 11, 20

[h] Nu. 19. 6 ‖ Nu. 24. 6

[i] Ex. 25. 4 Nu. 19. 6

[k] Ex. 12. 22 Nu. 19. 6, 18

[l] [Nu. 5. 17]

[2] Read *living* Gen. 26. 19 Cant. 4. 15

[m] ch. 8. 11, 30 & 16. 14, &c. (*Heb.*)

[n] ch. 8. 11 & 16. 14, 19

[o] Cf. ch. 16. 22

[p] ch. 13. 6, &c. & 15. 5, &c.

[q] Nu. 12. 15

[r] ch. 13. 5, &c. & 15. 19, &c.

[s] Nu. 19. 19

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be [c] brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth [d] out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is [f] to be cleansed two birds alive and [g] clean, and [h] cedar wood, and [i] scarlet, and [k] hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed [l] in an earthen vessel over [2] running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall [m] sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy [n] seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall [o] let the living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall [p] wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall [q] tarry abroad out of his tent [r] seven days.

9 But it shall be [s] on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows,

13th c. B.C.

even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs [a] without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a [c] meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a [f] trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a [g] wave offering before the LORD:

13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the [h] sin offering and the [h] burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering [i] is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: it is [k] most holy:

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the [l] tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger [m] seven times before the LORD:

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall [n] make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from [o] his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and [b] cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 And two [d] turtledoves, or two young [e] pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

[a] See Ex. 12. 5
[b] ch. 12. 8 Isa. 40. 20
[c] ch. 7. 9 & 23. 13, &c.
[d] ch. 12. 6, 8 & 15. 14, 29
[e] ch. 12. 6, 8 Lk. 2. 24
[f] ch. 7. 1, &c. & 19. 21, 22
[g] ch. 10. 15 & 23. 15, &c.
[h] ch. 12. 6, 8 & 15. 15, 30
[i] ch. 10. 12-15 & 23. 20
[k] ch. 10. 12, 17 & 21. 22
[l] ch. 8. 23, 24
[m] ch. 4. 6 & 25. 8
[n] ch. 12. 7, 8 & 15. 15, 30
[o] ch. 7. 20, 21 & 15. 3, 31

13th c. B.C.

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye be come into the [b] land of Cā'nă-ăn, which I [d] give to you for a possession, and [e] I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other morter, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a [a] fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that [c] goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall [f] wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house [g] two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and [h] scall,

55 And for the leprosy of a [i] garment, and of a house,

56 And for a [k] rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 [l] To teach when it is unclean, and [m] when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

[a] ch. 13. 51, 52
[b] ch. 18. 3 Ex. 6. 4
[c] ch. 11. 24 & 15. 5
[d] ch. 20. 24 Ex. 33. 1
[e] Pr. 3. 33
[f] See ver. 8
[g] Cf. ver. 4–6
[h] ch. 13. 30
[i] ch. 13. 47
[k] ch. 13. 2
[l] ch. 10. 10, 11 Dt. 17. 8–11
[m] ch. 11. 47 & 20. 25

CHAPTER 15

13th c. B.C.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running [b] issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.

3 And this shall be [d] his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever [h] toucheth his bed shall [i] wash his clothes, and [k] bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue [n] spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the [q] vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every [r] vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two [a] turtledoves, or two young [c] pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a [e] sin offering, and the other for a [e] burnt offering; and the priest shall [f] make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And if any man's [g] seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

19 ¶ And [m] if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart [o] seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And [p] if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an [s] issue of her blood many days out of the time

[a] ch. 14. 22, 30 Nu. 6. 10
[b] ch. 22. 4
[c] ch. 14. 22 Nu. 6. 10
[d] ch. 14. 19 & 16. 19
[e] ch. 14. 13 & 16. 3
[f] ch. 14. 18, &c. & 16. 6, &c.
[g] ch. 22. 4
[h] ch. 14. 46 & 21. 11
[i] ch. 14. 8, &c. & 16. 26, 28
[k] ch. 16. 26
[l] Cf. 1 S. 21. 4
[m] ch. 12. 2
[n] Nu. 12. 14
[o] ch. 14. 8 & 22. 27
[p] ch. 18. 19
[q] ch. 11. 32, 33
[r] ch. 11. 32
[s] Mt. 9. 20

of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye [n] separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they [o] defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAPTER 16

AND the LORD spake unto Moses after [q] the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come [t] not at all times into the [u] holy place within the [x] vail before the [z] mercy seat, which is upon the [a] ark; that he die not: for [b] I will appear in [a] the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a [b] sin offering, and a ram for a [c] burnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy [d] linen coat, and he shall have the [e] linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen [f] girdle, and with the linen [g] mitre shall he be attired: these are [h] holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the [i] congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the [k] goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is [l] for himself, and [m] make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the [2] scapegoat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement [3] with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself:

12 And he shall take a [p] censer full of burning coals of fire from off the [r] altar before the LORD, and his hands full of [s] sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail:

13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is [y] upon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And he shall take of the blood of

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 40. 34–38 Nu. 9. 15–22

b ch. 15. 15, 30 & 23. 19

c ch. 15. 15, 30 & 17. 8, 9

d ch. 10. 5 Ezra 2. 69

e ch. 6. 10 Ezek. 44. 18

f ch. 8. 13 Isa. 22. 21

g ch. 8. 9 Ezek. 21. 26

h ch. 8. 2, &c. & 21. 10

i ch. 4. 14 Nu. 29. 11

k ch. 10. 16 & 23. 19

l ch. 9. 7 Heb. 5. 3

m ch. 15. 15, 30 & 17. 11

[2] Read *Azazel*

n ch. 22. 2

o ch. 19. 8 ‖ Jer. 7. 11

[3] Or *over him* Cf. ver. 21

p ch. 10. 1 Nu. 4. 9, 14

q ch. 10. 2

r ch. 4. 7, 18 Nu. 4. 11

s ch. 10. 1 Nu. 4. 16

t ver. 34

u ch. 6. 30 Nu. 18. 10

x ch. 4. 6, 17 & 21. 23

y ch. 24. 3 Ex. 30. 6, 36

z Ex. 40. 20 Nu. 7. 89

a Ex. 40. 3 Nu. 3. 31

b Cf. Ex. 33. 7, 9

the bullock, and [a] sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger [c] seven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and [d] bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the [e] uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 And there shall be [i] no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement [m] for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the [o] horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of [2] reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aaron shall [x] lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and [y] confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, [b] putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness:

22 And the goat [c] shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall [d] let go the goat in the wilderness.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 7, &c. Nu. 19. 4, &c. (*Heb.*)
b ch. 6. 11 Ezek. 42. 14
c ch. 14. 7, &c. Nu. 19. 4
d See ver. 27
e ch. 15. 3, 31 & 18. 19
f ch. 10. 15 & 17. 6
g ch. 15. 5, &c. & 17. 15, 16
h ch. 15. 5, &c. & 17. 15
i Ex. 34. 3 Lk. 1. 10
k ch. 6. 30 Heb. 13. 11
l ch. 9. 11 Nu. 19. 9
m Ex. 29. 36 Ezek. 43. 26
n ch. 10. 9, 15 & 17. 7
o ch. 9. 9 1 K. 1. 50
p ch. 23. 27, 32.
q ch. 23. 3, &c. Ex. 35. 2
r Ex. 12. 48 ch. 17. 15 (*Heb.*)
s ch. 17. 8, &c. Ex. 23. 12
[2] Read *atoning for*
t ch. 14. 4, &c. Nu. 8. 7, 21
u ch. 23. 3† Ex. 35. 2
x ch. 8. 14, &c.
y ch. 26. 40 Ex. 32. 31
z ch. 8. 12 & 21. 10
a ch. 8. 33 & 21. 10
b Cf. Isa. 53. 6.
c [ch. 10. 17 Nu. 18. 1]
d Cf. ch. 14. 7

23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall [b] put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And the [f] fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall [g] wash his clothes, and [h] bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, [k] whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth [l] without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And this shall be a [n] statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall [p] afflict your souls, and [q] do no work at all, whether it be [r] one of your own country, or a [s] stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may [t] be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 It shall be a [u] sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest, whom he [z] shall anoint, and whom he shall [a] consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments:

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for

the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins [b] once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 17

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it [f] out of the camp,

4 And [g] bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be [i] cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the [k] open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for [l] peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall [o] sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the [r] fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto [3] devils, [t] after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a [u] statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the [x] strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a [z] burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be [a] cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that [c] eateth any manner of blood; I will even [d] set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to [e] make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement [2] for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and [h] cover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was [m] torn with beasts, whether it be [n] one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both [p] wash his clothes, and [q] bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall [s] bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [y] I am the LORD your God.

3 [a] After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and [b] after the doings of the [c] land of Cā'nă-ăn, [d] whither I bring you,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 7. 20, &c. & 20. 18 (*Heb.*)

b ch. 23. 27 Ex. 30. 10

c ch. 7. 26 & 19. 26

d ch. 20. 3, 6

e ch. 16. 6, &c. & 19. 22

[2] Read *by reason of the life*

f ch. 14. 3 & 24. 14, 23

g Cf. Dt. 12. 6

h Ezek. 24. 7

i See ver. 9

k ch. 14. 7, 53 Nu. 19. 16

l ch. 10. 14 & 19. 5

m ch. 7. 24 & 22. 8

n ch. 16. 29 & 18. 26 (*Heb.*)

o ch. 9. 12, 18 Nu. 18. 17

p ch. 16. 26, 28 Nu. 8. 7, 21

q ch. 16. 26 & 22. 6

r ch. 16. 25 Nu. 18. 17

s ch. 7. 18 & 19. 8

[3] Or *satyrs* 2 Chr. 11. 15 (*Heb.*) || Dt. 32. 17

t Nu. 25. 2

u ch. 16. 29, &c. & 23. 14

x ch. 16. 29 & 18. 26

y ch. 11. 44 & 19. 3, &c.

z ch. 16. 3 & 22. 18

a Cf. Jos. 24. 14

b Ex. 23. 24 Dt. 12. 30, 31

c ch. 14. 34 Nu. 13. 17

d ch. 20. 22 Ex. 23. 20, 23

shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 [a] Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: [b] which if a man do, he shall live in them: [c] I am the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 [g] The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy [i] father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 The nakedness of [o] thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy [z] father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy [z] mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to [e] his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy [f] daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy [h] brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 [i] Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is [2] wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, [3] to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 Also thou shalt [d] not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for [e] her uncleanness.

20 Moreover [f] thou shalt not lie carnally with thy [h] neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed [i] pass through the fire to [k] Molech, neither shalt thou [m] profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 Thou shalt not [n] lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is [p] abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou [q] lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is [r] confusion.

24 [s] Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I [t] cast out before you:

25 And [u] the land is defiled: therefore I [x] do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself [y] vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye [a] shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any [b] of your own nation, nor any [c] stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these [d] abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it [g] spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye [k] keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs,

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 26 Gen. 18. 19
[2] Or *enormity* ch. 19. 29 (*Heb.*)
[3] Read *to be a rival to* 1 S. 1. 6, 8
b Dt. 30. 15–20
c ch. 19. 12 Ex. 12. 12
d ch. 15. 24 & 20. 18
e ch. 16. 16, 19 & 22. 3, 5
f ch. 20. 10 Ex. 20. 14
g *For ver.* 7–16, *see ch.* 20. 11–21
h ch. 6. 2 & 19. 11 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 20. 2, 5 ‖ 1 K. 11. 7
k [Ju. 2. 13] Ex.
l ch. 20. 11 Gen. 35. 22
m ch. 19. 12 ‖ ch. 24. 11, 16
n ch. 20. 13 Gen. 19. 5
o ch. 20. 17 Gen. 20. 12
p ch. 20. 13 ‖ Dt. 7. 25, 26
q ch. 20. 15 Ex. 22. 19
r ch. 20. 12
s ver. 30 Cf. ch. 11. 44
t ch. 20. 23 Gen. 15. 16 ‖ ver. 27
u Nu. 35. 33, 34
x Ex. 32. 34 Jb. 35. 15
y ver. 28
z ch. 20. 19
a ver. 4, 5 ch. 19. 19, 37
b ch. 17. 15 & 19. 34 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 17. 8, &c. & 20. 2
d ver. 24 Dt. 18. 9, 12
e ch. 20. 20
f ch. 20. 12 Cf. Gen. 38. 26
g ver. 25 ch. 20. 22
h ch. 20. 21 Gen. 38. 8
i ch. 20. 14
k ch. 22. 9

which were committed before you, and that ye [a] defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 19

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, [g] Ye shall be holy: [h] for I the LORD your God am holy.

3 ¶ [i] Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and [l] keep my sabbaths: [n] I am the LORD your God.

4 ¶ Turn ye not unto [2] idols, [o] nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of [r] peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it [4] at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is [z] abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall [a] bear his iniquity, because he hath [b] profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be [c] cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And [d] when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them [h] for the poor and [i] stranger: I am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ [k] Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither [l] lie one to [m] another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not [o] swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou [p] profane the name of thy God: [q] I am the LORD.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not [6] defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the [s] wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 24 Ezek. 14. 11
b Dt. 27. 18 Cf. Jb. 29. 15
c ch. 25. 17 Ex. 20. 20
d Ex. 23. 2 Dt. 16. 19
e Dt. 1. 17 ‖ Dt. 10. 17
f Dt. 1. 16 ‖ Ps. 9. 8
g ch. 11. 44, 45 & 20. 7, 26
h ch. 11. 44 & 20. 26 Jos. 24. 19
i Ex. 20. 12 Dt. 5. 16
k Ex. 23. 1 Ps. 34. 13
l Ex. 31. 13, 14 & 26. 2
m Ex. 23. 7 Dt. 27. 25
n ch. 18. 2, &c. & 20. 7, 24
2 Heb. *things of nought* ch. 26. 1
o ch. 26. 1 Ex. 34. 17
p Gen. 37. 4, 5 Jno. 2. 9, 11 Cf. Tit. 3. 3
q Ps. 141. 5 Cf. Ezek. 3. 26 Hos. 4. 4
3 Read *bear sin because of him* Pr. 14. 25
r ch. 17. 5 & 22. 21
s 1 S. 24. 12
4 Read *that ye may be accepted* [ch. 1. 3 R.V. & 22. 19]
t Ps. 103. 9 *(Heb.)*
u Cit. **Mt. 5. 43 & 19. 19 & 22. 39 Mk. 12. 31 Lk. 10. 27 Ro. 13. 9 Gal. 5. 14 Jas. 2. 8**
x ch. 18. 4, 26 & 20. 8, 22
y Dt. 22. 9–11
z ch. 7. 18 Isa. 65. 4 *(Heb.)*
a ch. 17. 16 & 20. 17
b ch. 15. 31 & 20. 3
c ch. 17. 9 & 20. 18
d ch. 23. 22 Cf. Ru. 2. 15, 16
5 Read *there shall be an inquisition*
e ch. 14. 12 Nu. 6. 12
f ch. 6. 6
g ch. 17. 11 & 23. 28
h ch. 23. 22 Ex. 23. 11
i ch. 23. 22 Ex. 23. 9
k Ex. 20. 15 Dt. 5. 19
l ch. 6. 2 Ps. 24. 13 ‖ Ps. 32. 2
m ch. 18. 20 & 24. 19 *(Heb.)*

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock [b] before the blind, but shalt [c] fear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 ¶ [d] Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt [e] not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but [f] in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a [k] talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou [m] stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 ¶ [p] Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: [q] thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not [3] suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt [s] not avenge, nor [t] bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but [u] thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ [x] Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: [y] thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; [5] she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his [e] trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a [f] ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall [g] make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done [n] shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and [r] shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the

n ch. 6. 7 Nu. 15. 25
o ch. 6. 3 Dt. 5. 11
6 Read *oppress*, ch. 6. 2 & 25. 14, 17
p ch. 18. 21 & 20. 3
q ch. 18. 5. &c. & 22. 2
r Dt. 20. 6
s Dt. 24. 15

fruit thereof shall be holy [2]to praise the LORD withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall [d] not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye [f] use enchantment, nor [3]observe times.

27 Ye [g] shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any [l] cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to [m] cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of [n] wickedness.

30 ¶ Ye shall [p] keep my sabbaths, and [q] reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not [r] them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after [r] wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt [t] rise up before the [u] hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye [a] shall not vex him.

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as [d] one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for [f] ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 [i] Just balances, just weights, a just [k] ē'phäh, and a just hĭn, shall ye have: [l] I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 20

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or [a] of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that [b] giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall [c] stone him with stones.

3 And I will [e] set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to [h] defile my sanctuary, and to [i] profane [k] my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that [o] go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And the soul that turneth after such as have [s] familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ [x] Sanctify yourselves therefore, and [y] be ye holy: for [z] I am the LORD your God.

8 And ye shall [b] keep my statutes, and do them: [c] I am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶ For [e] every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; [g] his blood shall be upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that [h] committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with [m] his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his [n] daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have [o] wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Ju. 9. 27 Heb. *praise offering*
[a] ch. 18. 26 & 22. 18
[b] ch. 18. 21 Dt. 12. 31
[c] ch. 24. 14, &c. Ex. 19. 13
[d] ch. 17. 10, &c. Dt. 12. 16, 23
[e] ch. 17. 10 & 26. 17
[f] Gen. 44. 5, 15 Nu. 23. 23 (*Heb.*)
[3] Read *practise divination.* Dt. 18. 10, 14 (*Heb.*)
[g] ch. 21. 5 ‖ Jb. 1. 20
[h] ch. 19. 8 & 21. 12, 23
[i] ch. 19. 12 & 21. 6
[k] ch. 11. 44 & 22. 2, 32
[l] ch. 21. 5 Cf. 1 K. 18. 28
[m] Cf. Dt. 23. 17
[n] ch. 18. 17 & 20. 14 (*Heb.*)
[o] Ex. 34. 15 Nu. 15. 39
[p] ver. 3
[q] ch. 26. 2
[r] ch. 20. 6, 27
[s] ch. 19. 31 Dt. 18. 11
[t] Jb. 32. 6 Cf. Lam. 4. 16 & 5. 12
[u] Pr. 16. 31 & 20. 29
[x] ch. 11. 44 Nu. 11. 18
[y] ch. 19. 2 & 21. 6, 8
[z] ch. 19. 3, &c. & 23. 43
[a] Ex. 23. 9 Dt. 24. 17
[b] ch. 19. 19, 37 & 25. 18
[c] ch. 21. 8, &c. Ex. 31. 13
[d] ch. 18. 26 & 23. 42 (*Heb.*)
[e] Ex. 21. 17 Dt. 27. 16
[f] Ex. 23. 9 Dt. 10. 19
[g] Dt. 19. 10 ‖ Nu. 35. 27
[h] ch. 18. 20 Dt. 5. 18 Jno. 8. 5
[i] Dt. 25. 13–15 ‖ Hos. 12. 1
[k] ch. 6. 20 Nu. 5. 15
[l] ch. 11. 45 & 22. 33
[m] ch. 18. 8 Dt. 22. 30
[n] ch. 18. 15 Ezek. 22. 11
[o] ch. 18. 23

13th c. B.C.

13 If a man also lie [a] with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an [c] abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

14 And [f] if a man take a wife and her mother, it is [g] wickedness: they shall be [i] burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 [k] And if a man lie [l] with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take [n] his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall [p] bear his iniquity.

18 And [q] if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be [t] cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of [x] thy mother's sister, nor of thy [y] father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his [z] uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die [a] childless.

21 And if a man shall take [c] his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land [g] whither I bring you to dwell therein, [i] spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I [l] cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I [b] will give it unto you to possess it, a land that [d] floweth with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, [e] which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put [h] difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD [m] am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ [o] A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

CHAPTER 21

[r] AND the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none [s] be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 [u] But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, [2] being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall [b] not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, [d] nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They [e] shall be holy unto their God, and not [f] profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and the [h] bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They [k] shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; [m] neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt [n] sanctify him there-

a ch. 18. 22 Ju. 19. 22, 24
b ch. 14. 34 & 25. 2
c ch. 18. 22 Dt. 24. 4
d Ex. 33. 3 Nu. 13. 27
e Ex. 33. 16 Nu. 23. 9
f ch. 18. 17 Dt. 27. 23
g ch. 19. 29 Ju. 20. 6 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 14. 57
i ch. 21. 9 Cf. Gen. 38. 24
k *For ver.* 15, *see Ex.* 22. 19
l ch. 18. 23, 24 Dt. 27. 21
m ch. 19. 2 & 21. 8
n ch. 18. 9, 11 Dt. 27. 22
o *For ver.* 27, *see Ex.* 22. 18
p ch. 19. 8 & 22. 9
q ch. 18. 19 Ezek. 18. 6
r *For ver.* 1–3, *see Ezek.* 44. 25
s See ver. 11
t ch. 19. 8 & 23. 29 (*Heb.*)
u Cf. ver. 10–11
x ch. 18. 13
y ch. 18. 12
z ch. 18. 14
2 Or *as a husband* Cf. Ezek. 24. 16, 17 (for MR.)
a Cf. Jer. 22. 30
b ch. 19. 27 Dt. 14. 1
c ch. 18. 16 Mt. 14. 3, 4
d ch. 19. 28 Dt. 14. 1
e ch. 20. 7, 26 Nu. 15. 40
f ch. 20. 3 & 22. 2, 32
g ch. 18. 3 Nu. 15. 18
h ch. 3. 11 & 22. 7, 25
i ch. 18. 25, 28
k Ezek. 44. 22
l ch. 18. 24 1 K. 14. 24
m Cf. Dt. 24. 2
n ch. 8. 12, 30 1 S. 7. 1

fore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for [b] I the LORD, which sanctify you, [c] am holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be [e] burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the [f] high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the [g] anointing oil was poured, and that is [h] consecrated to put on the [i] garments, shall [2] not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 [k] Neither shall he [l] go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 [o] Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, [q] nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the [3] crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or [t] a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a [4] flat nose, or any thing superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his [f] stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the [a] most holy, and of the holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the [d] vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 22

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they [m] separate themselves from the [n] holy things of the children of Israel, and that they [p] profane not [r] my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: [s] I am the LORD.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, [u] having his [x] uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a [y] leper, or hath a running [z] issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso [a] toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man [b] whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any [c] creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he [d] wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it is [e] his food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is [g] torn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD.

9 They shall therefore [h] keep mine ordinance, lest they [i] bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: [k] I the LORD do sanctify them.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 13 & 24. 9
b ch. 20. 8 & 22. 9, &c.
c ch. 20. 7, 26 1 Pet. 1. 16
d ch. 16. 2, &c. & 24. 3
e ch. 20. 14 Cf. Dt. 22. 21
f Nu. 35. 25, 28 2 K. 23. 4] *Ex.*
g ch. 10. 7 Nu. 4. 16
h ch. 16. 32 Nu. 35. 25
i ch. 16. 4, &c. Nu. 20. 26, 28
2 Read *not let the hair of his head go loose* ch. 13. 45 Nu. 5. 18
k Cf. ver. 2
l ch. 15. 5 & 22. 4, 6
m ch. 15. 31 Nu. 6. 2, &c. (*Heb.*)
n ch. 12. 4 Nu. 5. 9
o ch. 10. 7
p ch. 21. 6 Isa. 48. 11
q ch. 20. 3 Nu. 19. 13, 20
r ch. 20. 3 1 Chr. 16. 10–35
3 Read *consecration* See ver. 10
s ch. 19. 12 & 26. 45
t ver. 7
u Cf. ch. 7. 20
x ch. 18. 19 Nu. 5. 19
y ch. 13. 2 Nu. 5. 2
z ch. 15. 2 2 S. 3. 29
a ch. 21. 11 Nu. 5. 2
b ch. 15. 16
c ch. 11. 24
4 Read *slit nose*
d ch. 17. 15
e ch. 21. 6, &c. Nu. 28. 2, 24
f Cf. Dt. 23. 1
g ch. 17. 15 Ezek. 4. 14
h ch. 18. 30
i ch. 20. 17, &c. & 24. 15
k ch. 21. 8, &c. Ezek. 20. 12

10 There shall [a] no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest [b] buy any soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: [c] they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger, she may not eat of an [2]offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is [e] returned unto her father's house, [f] as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing [g] unwittingly, then he shall put the [h] fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not [k] profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, or of the [o] strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his [p] vows, and for all his [p] freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a [r] burnt offering;

19 Ye shall offer [3]at your own will a male [s] without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of [x] peace offerings unto the LORD to [y] accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the [d] bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be [i] seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it [l] and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a [m] sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall [n] leave none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but [q] I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I am the LORD which hallow you,

33 That [t] brought you out of the land of Egypt, [u] to be your God: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 23

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the [4]feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be [z] holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the [a] sabbath of

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 29. 33 Nu. 1. 51

b ch. 25. 39, 46 Ex. 21. 2, 16

c Nu. 18. 11, 13

2 Read *heave-offering* ch. 10. 14, 15 Nu. 5. 9

d ver. 7

e Cf. Gen. 38. 11 Ru. 1. 8

f Cf. ch. 10. 14

g ch. 5. 15, 18 Nu. 15. 24–29

h ch. 6. 5 & 27. 13

i ch. 15. 19, &c. Ex. 22. 30 Nu. 12. 14

k Nu. 18. 32

l Cf. Dt. 22. 6

m ch. 7. 12 2 Chr. 29. 31

n ch. 7. 15

o ch. 20. 2 & 24. 16

p ch. 7. 16 & 23. 38

q ch. 10. 3 Nu. 20. 12, 13

r ch. 17. 8, 9 & 23. 12

3 Read *that ye may be accepted* (ch. 19. 5 & 23. 11) *Th.*

s Ex. 12. 5 Dt. 15. 21

t ch. 19. 36 & 23. 43

u ch. 11. 45 & 25. 38

x ch. 19. 5 & 23. 19

y ch. 27. 2 *(Heb.)*

4 Or, *appointed seasons* Nu. 10. 10 See Ju. 21. 19

z Ex. 12. 16 Nu. 28. 18

a ch. 16. 31 & 25. 4, 5†

rest, an holy convocation; [a] ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the [d] fourteenth day of the [e] first month [2] at even is the LORD's [f] passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the [i] feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: [k] seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the [q] firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall [r] wave the sheaf before the LORD, [s] to be accepted for you: [t] on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a [x] burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 And the [y] meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the [b] drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor [c] parched corn, nor [d] green ears, until the [e] selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a [h] statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And [i] ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the [b] wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a [c] new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken [g] with [h] leaven; they are the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the [l] goats for a [m] sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of [n] peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the [o] firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD [p] for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And when ye [u] reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the [z] poor, and to the [a] stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a [3] sabbath, a [f] memorial of [g] blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 Also on the tenth day of this

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 16. 29 Nu. 28. 18, &c.
[b] ch. 14. 12, 24 Nu. 5. 25
[c] Nu. 28. 26
[d] Ex. 12. 6 Nu. 9. 3, 5
[e] Ex. 40. 2, 17 Nu. 20. 1
[2] Ex. 30. 8 Nu. 9. 3, &c. Heb. *between the two evenings*
[f] Ex. 34. 25 Nu. 9. 2, 10
[g] Cf. ch. 2. 11
[h] ch. 10. 12 Dt. 16. 3, 4
[i] Ex. 34. 18 Nu. 28. 17
[k] Nu. 28. 17
[l] ch. 16. 5, &c. Nu. 7. 16, &c.
[m] ch. 16. 3, &c. Nu. 6. 11, &c.
[n] ch. 22. 21 Nu. 10. 10
[o] ver. 10 Nu. 18. 12
[p] ch. 14. 13 & 24. 9
[q] ch. 2. 12–16 Nu. 15. 20, 21
[r] See ver. 15
[s] [ch. 22. 19, &c. 2 S. 24. 23] *Th.*
[t] ver. 15
[u] ch. 19. 9 Dt. 24. 19–21
[x] ch. 22. 18 Nu. 6. 11
[y] ch. 14. 10, &c. Nu. 4. 16
[z] ch. 19. 10
[a] ch. 19. 10, 34 & 25. 35
[b] Ex. 30. 9 Nu. 6. 15, 17
[c] Jos. 5. 11
[d] ch. 2. 14 2 K. 4. 42 (*Heb.*)
[e] Ex. 12. 17, &c. Dt. 32. 48 (*Heb.*)
[3] Read *solemn rest* See ver. 3
[f] Ex. 39. 7 Nu. 5. 15, 18
[g] Nu. 29. 1–6
[h] ch. 17. 7 & 24. 3, 9
[i] Ex. 34. 22 Nu. 28. 26

seventh month there shall be a [a] day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall [b] afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to [c] make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be [g] cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the [m] feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the [p] eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a [t] solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 [a] Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your [c] vows, and beside all your [d] freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And [d] ye shall take you on the first day the [2] boughs of goodly trees, branches of [e] palm trees, and the boughs of [3] thick trees, and [f] willows of the brook; and ye shall [h] rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites [i] born shall dwell in booths:

43 [j] That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when [k] I brought them out of the land of Egypt: [l] I am the LORD your God.

44 And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

[n] AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure [o] oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the [q] vail of the [r] testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron [s] order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: it shall be a [u] statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure [x] candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake [y] twelve [z] cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt [b] set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure [e] table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure [f] frankincense upon each row, that it may be

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 16. 34 & 25. 9
[b] ch. 16. 29 Nu. 29. 7
[c] ch. 19. 22 Nu. 5. 8
[d] Neh. 8. 17
[2] Heb. *fruit*
[e] Ex. 15. 27 Nu. 33. 9
[3] Or *leafy trees*
[f] Jb. 40. 22
[g] ch. 20. 18 Nu. 9. 13 (*Heb.*)
[h] Dt. 12. 7
[i] ch. 19. 34 & 24. 16, 22 (*Heb.*)
[j] See Ex. 10. 2
[k] ch. 22. 33 & 25. 38, &c.
[l] ch. 20. 7, 24 & 24. 22
[m] Ex. 34. 22 Nu. 29. 12, 40
[n] *For ver.* 1–4, *cf. Ex.* 27. 20, 21
[o] Ex. 39. 37 Nu. 4. 16
[p] Nu. 29. 35
[q] ch. 21. 23 Nu. 4. 5
[r] ch. 16. 13 Nu. 17. 4, 10
[s] Ex. 40. 25 Nu. 8. 2, 3
[t] Nu. 29. 35 (*Heb.*)
[u] ch. 23. 14 Nu. 18. 8, &c.
[x] Ex. 40. 4, 24 Nu. 3. 31
[y] Ex. 28. 21 Nu. 17. 2] *Ex.*
[z] ch. 8. 26 Nu. 6. 15, 19
[a] Nu. 29. 39
[b] Ex. 25. 30
[c] ch. 22. 18, 23 Nu. 15. 3, 8
[d] ch. 22. 18, &c. Nu. 15. 3
[e] Ex. 40. 4 Nu. 3. 31
[f] ch. 6. 15 Nu. 5. 15

on the bread [a] for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an [c] everlasting covenant.

9 And it [d] shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it [f] in the holy place: for it is [g] most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

11 And the Israelitish woman's son [i] blasphemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they [l] brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was Shĕ-lō'mĭth, the daughter of Dĭb'rī, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed [q] without the camp; and let all that heard him [r] lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation [s] stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall [u] bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the [y] stranger, as he that is [z] born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that killeth any man shall surely [b] be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall [e] make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his [f] neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, [h] eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have [b] one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for [e] I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 25

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in [h] mount Sinai, saying,

2 [k] Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land [m] which I give you, then shall the land [n] keep a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in [o] the seventh year shall be a [p] sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 [t] That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy [x] stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, [a] shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, [c] seven times [d] seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou [z] cause the [g] trumpet of the jû'bĭ-lē to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the [i] day of atonement shall ye make

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 6. 15. Nu. 5. 26

[b] See ver. 16

[c] [Ex. 31. 16 Nu. 18. 19] *Th.*

[d] ch. 23. 20 Nu. 5. 8–10 ‖ ch. 27. 21

[e] ch. 23. 43 & 25. 17

[f] ch. 10. 13

[g] ch. 21. 22 & 27. 28

[h] ch. 7. 38 & 26. 46

[i] ch. 18. 21 Nu. 15. 20 ‖ 2 S. 12. 14

[k] *For ver. 2–7, cf. Ex.* 23. 10–11

[l] Ex. 18. 15, 26 Nu. 15. 33

[m] ch. 20. 24 Nu. 14. 8

[n] ch. 26. 34, 35

[o] Ex. 23. 11 Dt. 15. 1 Neh. 10. 31

[p] ch. 23. 3, &c.

[q] ch. 17. 3 Nu. 5. 23

[r] Dt. 13. 9

[s] ch. 20. 2, 27 Nu. 15. 35, 36

[t] Cf. 2 K. 19. 29 Isa. 37. 30

[u] ch. 22. 9 Nu. 5. 31

[x] ch. 24. 16 Nu. 9. 14

[y] ch. 22. 18 & 25. 6

[z] ch. 23. 42 Nu. 9. 14 *(Heb.)*

[a] ver. 12

[b] Ex. 21. 12, 14 Nu. 35. 16, 31

[c] ch. 26. 18, &c. Gen. 33. 3

[d] Gen. 41. 26 Nu. 13. 22

[e] ch. 6. 4 Ex. 21. 28 Nu. 5. 7

[f] ch. 19. 11 & 25. 14 *(Heb.)*

[z] Read *send abroad the loud trumpet*

[g] Ex. 20. 18 Nu. 10. 10

[h] Ex. 21. 23, 24 Dt. 19. 21 Cit. Mt. 5. 38

[i] ch. 23. 27 Nu. 29. 7

the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and [b] proclaim [c] liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a [f] jû'bĭ-lē unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jû'bĭ-lē shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jû'bĭ-lē; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the [i] year of this jû'bĭ-lē ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy [k] neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not [l] oppress one another:

15 According to the number of years after the jû'bĭ-lē thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and [m] according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou [o] shalt fear thy God: for [p] I am the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye [q] shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall [r] dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall [s] yield her fruit, and ye shall [t] eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, [x] What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will [y] command my blessing upon you in the [z] sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of [a] old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold for ever: for [d] the land is mine; for [e] ye are strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his [g] kin come to [h] redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it;

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jû'bĭ-lē: and in the jubile [n] it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jû'bĭ-lē.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jû'bĭ-lē.

32 Notwithstanding the [u] cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And [2] if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jû'bĭ-lē: for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 26. 10 Cf. Jos. 5. 11, 12

b Cf. Isa. 61. 2 & 63. 4

c Isa. 61. 1 (*Heb.*)

d Cf. Dt. 11. 12 & 32. 43

e Ex. 6. 4 I Chr. 16. 19

f See ver. 13

g Nu. 5. 8 || Nu. 35. 12, &c.

h Ru. 4. 4

i ch. 27. 24

k ch. 24. 19 Zech. 13. 7 (*Heb.*)

l ch. 19. 13 1 S. 12. 3

m ch. 27. 18, 23

n ch. 27. 21

o ch. 19. 14 Dt. 6. 13

p ch. 24. 22 & 26. 1, &c.

q ch. 20. 8, 22 & 26. 3

r ch. 26. 5

s ch. 26. 4

t ch. 26. 5

u Nu. 35. 2

x Cf. Mt. 6. 25, 31 Lk. 12. 22, 29

[2] Read *if one of the Levites do not redeem it*

y Dt. 28. 8

z Cf. Ex. 16. 29

34 But the field of the [2]suburbs of their cities [a]may not be [b]sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and [3]fallen in decay with thee; then [c]thou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a [d]stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 [e]Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 [g]I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Cā'nă-ăn, and [h]to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and [4]be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jû'bĭ-lē:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both [k]he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are [l]my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen.

43 Thou shalt not rule over him with [m]rigour; but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover [o]of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *pasture lands* Nu. 35. 2, &c.

[a] Cf. Gen. 47. 22 Ezra 7. 24

[b] Cf. Acts 4. 36, 37

[3] Read *his hand fail*

[c] ch. 23. 22 Dt. 15. 7

[d] ch. 23. 22 Dt. 10. 19

[e] Ex. 22. 25 Dt. 15. 7, 8

[f] Neh. 5. 5, 8

[g] ch. 22. 33 & 26. 13, 45

[h] ch. 22. 33 & 26. 45

[i] Jb. 7. 1 Isa. 16. 14 & 21. 16

[4] Or *sell himself* ch. 22. 11 Dt. 15. 12

[k] Cf. Ex. 21. 3-4

[l] ver. 55

[5] Or *by these means*

[m] Ex. 1. 13 Ezek. 34. 4 (*Heb.*)

[n] ver. 42 1 Chr. 16. 13

[o] Isa. 14. 2

[p] ch. 19. 4 Dt. 4. 15-18, 23

[q] ch. 19. 4 1 Chr. 16. 26 (*Heb.*)

[6] Read *pillar* Ex. 34. 13 Dt. 7. 5 (*Heb.*)

[7] Read *figured stone* Nu. 33. 52 (*Heb.*)

[r] ch. 25. 17 Nu. 10. 10

[s] ch. 19. 3, 30 Dt. 5. 15

[t] ch. 19. 30 Eccles. 5. 1

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren [f]may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jû'bĭ-lē: and the price of his sale shall be [i]according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jû'bĭ-lē, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed [5]in these years, then he shall go out in the year of jû'bĭ-lē, both he, and his children with him.

55 For [n]unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 26

YE [p]shall make you no [q]idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a [6]standing image, neither shall ye set up any [7]image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for [r]I am the LORD your God.

2 ¶ [s]Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and [t]reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 ¶ [a b c] If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will [f] give you rain in due season, and the land shall [g] yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And [l] your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread [n] to the full, and [o] dwell in your land safely.

6 And I will [q] give peace in the land, and [s] ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and [u] I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the [x] sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and [a] they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And [b] five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For [e] I will have respect unto you, and [f] make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish [g] my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat [i] old store, and [k] bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will [l] set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall [n] not abhor you.

12 And [o] I will walk among you, and [q] will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 [r] I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and [t] I have broken the bands of your yoke, and [u] made you go upright.

14 ¶ But [z] if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye [c] break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you [e] terror, [f] consumption, and the burning ague, that shall [d] consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and [e] ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will [h] set my face against you, and [i] ye shall be slain before your enemies: [k] they that hate you shall reign over you; and [m] ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you [p] seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will break the [r] pride of your power; and [t] I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your strength shall be spent [y] in vain: for your land shall not [z] yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk [c] contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 [d] I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and [h] your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be [2] reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 Then will [m] I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And [p] I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the [s] pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And [x] when I [y] have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one [a] oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and [b] ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also [d] in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And [g] ye shall eat the flesh of your

13th c. B.C.

a *For ver. 3–5, cf. Dt. 11. 13–15*
b *For ver. 3–13, cf. Dt. 28. 1–14*
c ch. 25. 18
d Cf. 1 S. 2. 33
e Dt. 28. 33, 51
f Gen. 7. 4 Dt. 11. 14
g ch. 25. 19 Ps. 67. 6
h ch. 20. 3, 6 Ps. 34. 16
i Dt. 28. 25 Cf. ver. 8
k Ps. 106. 41
l Am. 9. 13
m ver. 36
n ch. 25. 19 Dt. 6. 11
o ch. 25. 18 Dt. 12. 10
p ch. 25. 8 Jos. 6. 4
q Ps. 29. 11 ‖ Nu. 6. 26
r Jer. 13. 9
s Jb. 11. 19
t Dt. 28. 23
u Jb. 5. 23 ‖ ver. 22
x Ps. 46. 9 ‖ ver. 25, 33
y Ps. 127. 1
z Gen. 4. 12 Dt. 11. 17 Cf. ver. 4
a ver. 8
b Dt. 28. 7 & 32. 30 ‖ Ju. 3. 31
c ver. 23, &c., only in this chapter
d ver. 6 2 K. 17. 25 Cf. Ex. 23. 29
e 2 K. 13. 23
f Ex. 32. 13 Dt. 1. 10
g See Gen. 17. 2
h Ju. 5. 6 Cf. Isa. 35. 8, 9
i ch. 25. 22
2 Read *chastened* Jer. 2. 30
k Cant. 7. 13
l Ex. 29. 45, 46. Nu. 5. 3
m 2 S. 22. 27
n Cf. ver. 30
o Cit. 2 Cor. 6. 16
p ver. 6 Dt. 28. 22
q Ex. 6. 7 Dt. 29. 13
r ch. 25. 38, &c. Nu. 15. 41
s Ex. 9. 15 Nu. 14. 12
t Gen. 27. 40 Ps. 107. 14 ‖ Dt. 28. 48
u Cf. Ps. 20. 8 Lk. 13. 13, 16
x Gen. 12. 10 Dt. 28. 48
y Ps. 105. 16
z Ex. 15. 26 Dt. 11. 28 ‖ Nu. 14. 22
a ch. 11. 35 Neh. 3. 11 (*Heb.*)
b Cf. ver. 5 Isa. 9. 20
c Gen. 17. 14 Ex. 16. 28 Dt. 17. 2
d See Dt. 6. 15
e Ps. 78. 33 (*Heb.*)
f Dt. 28. 22†
g Dt. 28. 53, 57 Cf. 2 K. 6. 28, 29

sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your [b] high places, and cut down your [2] images, and [e] cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall [f] abhor you.

31 And I will [h] make your cities waste, [i] and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and [k] I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And [l] I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be [m] astonished at it.

33 And I will [n] scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a [o] sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land [q] enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a [x] shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall [z] when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and [a] ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and [b] the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall [d] pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the [e] iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 If they shall [g] confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their [i] uncircumcised hearts [a] be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I [k] remember my covenant [d] with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will [g] remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, [p] I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt [r] in the sight of the heathen, that I [s] might be their God: [t] I am the LORD.

46 [u] These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel in [y] mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 27

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [3] When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And [c] thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shē'kĕls of silver, after the [f] shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shē'kĕls.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male [h] twenty shē'kĕls, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 10. 3 Dt. 8. 2

b Nu. 21. 28 ‖ Nu. 22. 41

c Ex. 6. 5 Dt. 7. 9

2 Read *sun-images* 2 Chr. 14. 5

d Ex. 2. 24 2 K. 13. 23

e 1 K. 13. 2

f Cf. ver. 11

g Ps. 85. 1

h Dt. 28. 52 ‖ Jer. 9. 11

i See ver. 30 (high places) 1 K. 9. 7 ‖ 2 Chr. 7. 20, 21

k See Isa. 1. 11–15

l See ver. 31 (make your cities)

m Dt. 28. 37 ‖ Jer. 49. 17

n Dt. 4. 27 ‖ Ezra 9. 7

o See ver. 25

p Dt. 4. 31

q ch. 25. 2 2Chr. 36. 21

r Ps. 98. 2

s ch. 25. 38 Nu. 15. 41

t ch. 22. 2 Nu. 3. 13

u See Ex. 24 12

x Jb. 13. 25

y ch. 25. 1 & 27. 34

z ver. 17 Ps. 53. 5

a Jos. 7. 12, 13 Cf. Nu. 14. 45 Dt. 1. 44

3 Or *When a man shall make to the Lord a special vow of persons according to thy estimation* ch. 7. 16 & 22. 21 Nu. 6. 2 (*Heb.*)

b Cf. Nu. 13. 32 Ezek. 36. 13

c ch. 7. 16 Nu. 30. 2, 16

d Dt. 28. 65

e Ex. 34. 7 Nu. 14. 18

f ch. 5. 15 Nu. 3. 47 ‖ 1 S. 9. 8

g ch. 16. 21 Nu. 21. 7

h Cf. Zech. 11. 12, 13

i Cf. Ex. 6. 12 Jer. 6. 10

estimation shall be of the male five shē'kĕls of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shē'kĕls, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a [e] fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall [g] sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an hō'mĕr of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shē'kĕls of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jû'bĭ-lē, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jû'bĭ-lē, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money [n] according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it [a] goeth out in the jû'bĭ-lē, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field [b] devoted; [c] the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jû'bĭ-lē: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 [d] In the year of the jû'bĭ-lē the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shē'kĕl of the sanctuary: [f] twenty gē'rähs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the [h] firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the LORD's.

27 And if it be of an [i] unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is [k] most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, which shall be [l] devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And all the [m] tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 28, 30, &c.
b Nu. 18. 14 || Nu. 21. 2
c Jos. 21. 13–19
d ch. 25. 10–13 Nu. 36. 4
e ch. 22. 14 Nu. 5. 7
f Ex. 30. 13 Nu. 3. 47
g ch. 8. 10–15 Nu. 7. 1
h Ex. 34. 19–20 Nu. 3. 13
i Ex. 34. 20 Nu. 18. 15
k ch. 24. 9 Nu. 4. 4, 19
l Cf. Ju. 11. 35
m Gen. 28. 22 Nu. 18. 21
n ch. 25. 15, 16

the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it is holy unto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever [a] passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel [b] in mount Sinai.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Ex. 38. 26 Jer. 33. 13

[b] ch. 26. 46 Nu. 1. 1, 19

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS

CHAPTER 1

13th c. B.C.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of [c] Sinai, [d] in the tabernacle of the congregation, [f] on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 [h] Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male [k] by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; [n] Ĕ-lī'zûr the son of Shĕd'ē-ûr.

6 Of Simeon; [o] Shĕ-lû'mĭ-ĕl the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'dâi.

7 Of Judah; [p] Nahshon the son of Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb.

8 Of Ĭs'să-chär; [q] Nĕth'ă-nēēl the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zĕ-bū'lŭn; [r] Ē-lī'ăb the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ē'phră-ĭm; [s] Ē-lī'shă-mă the son of Ăm'mĭ-hŭd: of Mă-năs'sēh; [t] Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl the son of Pĕ-däh'zûr.

11 Of Benjamin; [u] Ă-bī'dăn the son of Gĭd-ĕ-ō'nī.

12 Of Dan; [a] Ā-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'dâi.

13 Of Asher; [b] Pā'ġĭ-ĕl the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; [e] Ē-lī'ă-săph the son of [2]Dĕû'ĕl.

15 Of Năph'tă-lī; [g] Ă-hī'ră the son of Enan.

16 These were [3]the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, [i] heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are [l] expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they [m] declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by

[a] ch. 2. 25

[b] ch. 2. 27

[c] ch. 3. 1, &c. Lv. 27. 34

[d] See Ex. 25. 22

[e] ch. 2. 14

[f] Cf. ch. 9. 1

[2] In ch. 2. 14, *Reuel*

[g] ch. 2. 29

[3] Heb. *called of the congregation* ch. 16. 2

[h] ch. 14. 29 Ex. 38. 25, 26

[i] See ch. 30. 1

[k] Ex. 38. 26 ch. 3. 47 *(Heb.)*

[l] 1 Chr. 12. 31 *(Heb.)*

[m] 1 Chr. 9. 1 Cf. Ezra 2. 59

[n] ch. 2. 10

[o] ch. 2. 12

[p] ch. 2. 3 Ex. 6. 23

[q] ch. 2. 5

[r] ch. 2. 7

[s] ch. 2. 18

[t] ch. 2. 20

[u] ch. 2. 22

their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Ĭs'să-chär, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ĭs'să-chär, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

13th c. B.C.

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of [a] Ē'phră-ĭm, were forty thousand and five hundred.

[a] ch. 2. 19, 21 Gen. 48. 19

34 ¶ Of the children of Mă-năs'sēh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of [b] Mă-năs'sēh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

[b] See ver. 33

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Năph'tă-lī, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and

upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Năph'tă-lī, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that [e] were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were [g] not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:

50 But thou shalt [k] appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp [m] round about the tabernacle.

51 And [n] when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the [q] stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, [s] every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, [u] that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall [y] keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel [a] did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 1. 52

[2] Read *over against . . . round about*

[b] ch. 10. 5

[c] ch. 1. 7 & 7. 12, 17

[d] ch. 10. 14 Gen. 49. 8–10

[e] ch. 2. 32 Cf. Ex. 38. 26

[f] ch. 10. 15 Gen. 49. 14

[g] ch. 2. 33 || ch. 3. 15, 39

[h] ch. 1. 8 & 7. 18

[i] ch. 10. 16 Gen. 49. 13

[k] ch. 3. 7 Ex. 38. 21

[l] ch. 1. 9 & 7. 24

[m] ch. 3. 23, 38

[n] ch. 10. 17, 21

[o] ch. 10. 14–16

[p] ch. 10. 6

[q] ch. 3. 10, 38 Lv. 22. 10, &c.

[r] ch. 10. 18 Gen. 49. 3

[s] ch. 2. 2, 34 Cf. ch. 24. 2, 5

[t] ch. 1. 5 & 7. 30

[u] ch. 8. 19 Lv. 10. 6

[x] ch. 10. 19 Gen. 49. 5

[y] ch. 9. 19 Lv. 8. 35

[z] ch. 1. 6 & 7. 36

[a] ch. 2. 34 Ex. 40. 16

CHAPTER 2

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 [a] Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: [2] far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the [b] east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and [c] Nahshon the son of Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb shall be captain of the children of [d] Judah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of [f] Ĭs'să-chär: and [h] Nĕth'ă-nēēl the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of [i] Zĕ-bū'lŭn: and [l] Ē-lī'ăb the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. [o] These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the [p] south side shall be the standard of the camp of [r] Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be [t] Ē-lī'zûr the son of Shĕd'ē-ûr.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of [x] Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be [z] Shĕ-lû'mĭ-ĕl the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'dâi.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

13th c. B.C.

14 Then the tribe of [a] Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be [b] Ē-lī'ă-săph the son of Reû'ĕl.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And [f] they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of [i] Ē'phră-ĭm according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be [k] Ē-lī'shă-mă the son of Ăm'mĭ-hŭd.

19 And his host, and [l] those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of [o] Mă-năs'sēh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be [p] Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl the son of Pĕ-däh'zûr.

21 And his host, and [r] those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of [t] Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be [u] Ă-bī'dăn the son of Gĭd-ĕ-ō'nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ē'phră-ĭm were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And [a] they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of [b] Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be [e] Ă-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'dâi.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of [c] Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be [d] Pā'ğĭ-ĕl the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of [e] Năph'tă-lī: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be [g] Ă-hī'ră the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They [h] shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts [m] were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were [n] not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel [q] did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: [s] so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER 3

[x] THESE also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in [y] mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; [z] Nadab the firstborn, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and Ĭth'ă-mär.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests [c] which were anointed, whom he [d] consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 [f] And Nadab and Ă-bī'hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the

a ch. 10. 20 Gen. 49. 19
b ch. 1. 14 & 7. 42
c ch. 10. 26 Gen. 49. 20
d ch. 1. 13 & 7. 72
e ch. 10. 27 Gen. 49. 21
f ch. 10. 18–20
g ch. 1. 15 & 7. 78
h ch. 10. 15–27
i ch. 10. 22
k ch. 1. 10 & 7. 48
l ch. 1. 33 Dt. 33. 17
m Cf. ch. 1. 46 & 11. 21
n ch. 1. 47 ‖ ch. 3. 15, 39
o ch. 10. 23
p ch. 1. 10 & 7. 54
q ch. 1. 54
r ver. 19
s ver. 2
t ch. 10. 24 Gen. 49. 27
u ch. 1. 11 & 7. 60
x Ex. 6. 16 Ru. 4. 18
y ch. 1. 19 & 9. 1, 5
z ch. 26. 60 Ex. 24. 1, 9
a ch. 10. 22–24 Cf. Ps. 80. 2
b ch. 10. 25 Gen. 49. 16, 17
c ch. 18. 8 Lv. 7. 36
d Ju. 17. 5, 12
e ch. 1. 12 & 7. 66
f ch. 26. 61 Lv. 10. 1

wilderness of Sinai, [a] and they had no children: and [b] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär and Ĭth'-ă-mär ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And [g] they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And [h] thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint [k] Aaron and his sons, and [2] they shall wait on their priest's office: and the [l] stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore [o] the Levites shall be mine;

13 Because all the [p] firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: [r] I am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

15 [s] Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And these were the [t] sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Mĕ-râr'-ī.

13th c. B.C.

[a] 1 Chr. 24. 2
[b] ch. 4. 28, 33 Lv. 10. 6, 16
[c] ch. 4. 22, &c. Ex. 6. 17
[d] ch. 4. 2, &c. Ex. 6. 18
[e] ch. 26. 58, 59 Ex. 6. 20
[f] ch. 4. 29, &c. Ex. 6. 19
[g] ch. 1. 50 & 4. 47
[h] ch. 8. 19
[i] ch. 1. 50
[k] ch. 16. 3, 40 Ex. 28. 1
[2] Read *they shall keep their priest's* ch. 18. 7
[l] ch. 1. 51 & 16. 40
[m] Cf. ch. 4. 24–26
[3] Read *screen* Ex. 40. 5, &c. ch. 4. 5, &c. (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 4. 26, 32 Lv. 6. 16, 26
[4] Read *screen*
[o] ch. 8. 14
[p] ch. 8. 16, 17 Lv. 27. 26
[q] 1 Chr. 26. 23
[r] Lv. 26. 45 Isa. 42. 8
[s] ch. 2. 33 & 4. 46
[t] ch. 26. 57 Ex. 6. 16
[u] Lv. 10. 4 1 Chr. 15. 10
[x] ver. 7 ch. 4. 4, 15

18 And these are the names of the [c] sons of Gershon by their families; Lĭb'-nī, and Shĭm'-ĕ-ī.

19 And the [d] sons of Kohath by their families; [e] Amram, and Ī'-zĕ-här, Hebron, and Ŭz'-zĭ-ĕl.

20 And the [f] sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī by their families; Mäh'-lī, and Mū'-shī. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shĭm'-ītes: these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites [i] shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Ē-lī'-ă-săph the son of Lael.

25 And [m] the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the [3] hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the [n] court, and the [4] curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family of the [q] Ăm'-răm-ītes, and the family of the Ī'-zĕ-här-ītes, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Ŭz-zĭ-ē'-lītes: these are the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Ē-lī-zā'-phăn the [u] son of Ŭz'-zĭ-ĕl.

31 And [x] their charge shall be the

[a] ark, and the [b] table, and the [c] candlestick, and the [d] altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the [2]hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Mĕ-râr'-ī was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mū'-shītes: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mĕ-râr'-ī was Zū'-rī-ĕl the son of Ăb'-ī-hail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And [e] under the custody and charge of the sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī shall be the [f] boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their [l] pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were [n] twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 4. 5 Lv. 16. 2
[b] ch. 4. 7 Lv. 24. 6
[c] ch. 4. 9 Lv. 24. 4
[d] See Ex. 27. 1 & 30. 1
[2] Read *screen* ch. 4. 5 Lv. 24. 3

[e] ch. 4. 31, 32

[f] ch. 4. 31 Ex. 40. 18
[g] ch. 18. 16 Lv. 27. 6
[h] ch. 1. 2, &c. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24 (*Heb.*)
[i] ch. 7. 13 Lv. 27. 3
[k] ch. 18. 16 Lv. 27. 25

[l] ch. 4. 32 Ex. 39. 40

[m] Ex. 21. 30 Ps. 49. 8

[n] Cf. ver. 22, 28, 34, 46–49

[o] ch. 3. 19, &c. & 7. 9

41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites;

47 Thou shalt even take [g] five shē'-kĕls apiece [h] by the poll, after the [i] shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the [k] shekel is twenty gē'-rähs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

49 And Moses took the [m] redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shē'-kĕls, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 4

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the [o] sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi,

after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the [2]host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This shall be the [d]service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the [e]most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the [3h] covering [i] vail, and cover the [k]ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of [4]badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of [m]blue, and shall put in the [n]staves thereof.

7 And upon the [5r] table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the [t] dishes, and the [u] spoons, and the [x] bowls, and [6]covers to cover withal: and the [y] continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the [a]candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his [b]tongs, and his [c]snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a [8]bar.

11 And upon the [e] golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the [9]censers, the [a]fleshhooks, and the [b]shovels, and the [c]basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come [f] to bear it: but [g] they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of [l] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the [n]oil for the light, and the [o]sweet incense, and the daily [q]meat offering, and the [s]anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may [z]live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 But they shall not go in [d]to see [7]when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the [f]sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that [g]enter in to perform the [h]service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the [i] service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens:

25 And they shall bear the [k] curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 38. 3 1 S. 2. 13, 14
b Ex. 38. 3 1 K. 7. 40, 45
c ch. 7. 13, &c. Ex. 38. 3
[2] Read *service* ver. 23, &c.
d ch. 3. 31 & 7. 9
e ch. 18. 9 Lv. 27. 28
f ver. 4
g 2 S. 6. 7
[3] Read *veil of the screen*
h ch. 3. 25 *(Heb.)*
i ch. 18. 7 Lv. 24. 3
k ch. 3. 31 Dt. 10. 1, &c.
l ch. 3. 4 & 16. 37, 39
[4] Read *seal-skin* Ex. 39. 34 Ezek. 16. 10
m Ex. 39. 1, &c. 2 Chr. 2. 7, 14 ‖ ch. 15. 38
n Lv. 24. 2 Mt. 25. 3, 4
o ch. 16. 7, 46 Lv. 16. 12
p Ex. 25. 15 1 K. 8. 8
q ch. 6. 15, 17 Lv. 23. 13, &c.
[5] Heb. *table of the presence*
r ch. 3. 31 1 K. 7. 48
s Lv. 21. 10, 12
t ch. 7. 13, &c. Ex. 37. 16
u ch. 7. 14, &c. Ex. 37. 16
x Ex. 37. 16 1 Chr. 28. 17
[6] Read *cups to pour out* Ex. 37. 16 Jer. 52. 19
y Ex. 39. 36 1 S. 21. 6
z Gen. 49. 19 Dt. 33. 6
a ch. 3. 31 & 8. 2–4
b Ex. 37. 23 1 K. 7. 49
c Lv. 16. 12 ch. 16. 6, &c. *(Heb.)*
d 1 S. 6. 19 Cf. ver. 15
[7] Read *the holy things even for a moment* Cf. Jb. 7. 19 *(Heb.)*
[8] Read *frame* Cf. Ch. 13. 23 *(Heb.)*
e Lv. 16. 12, 18 1 K. 7. 48
f ch. 3. 18, &c. & 7. 7
g Cf. Ex. 38. 8
h ver. 3 ch. 8. 24, 25
l ch. 3. 25 & 7. 7
k Ex. 36. 8, &c. 2 S. 7. 2
[9] Read *fire-pans* See ver. 9 *(Heb.)*

the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the [a] court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of [b] Ĭth'ă-mär the son of Aaron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the [c] sons of Mĕ-rär'ī, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And [d] this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the [e] boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their [f] pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Mĕ-rär'ī, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ĭth'ă-mär the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 3. 26, 37

[b] ch. 3. 4 & 7. 8

[c] ch. 3. 20, &c. & 7. 8

[d] ch. 3. 36, 37 & 7. 8

[e] ch. 3. 36 Ezek. 27. 6

[f] ch. 3. 37 || Dt. 23. 13 (*Heb.*)

[g] ch. 3. 15, 39 & 26. 57

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mĕ-rär'ī, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mĕ-rär'ī, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that [g] were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and

Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came [c] to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 5

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put [g] out of the camp every [h] leper, and every one that hath an [h] issue, and whosoever is [i] defiled by the dead:

3 Both [l] male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, [p] in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall [t] commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall [y] confess their sin which they have done: and he [z] shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the [a] fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no [b] kinsman to recompense the [c] trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even [e] to the priest; beside the [f] ram of the atonement, whereby an [g] atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every [a] offering of all the [b] holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man [d] lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be [e] taken with the manner;

14 And the [f] spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her [k] offering for her, the tenth part of an [m] ē-phäh of barley meal; he shall pour [n] no oil upon it, nor put [o] frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of [q] memorial, [r] bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an [s] earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it [u] into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and [2x] uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to [d] uncleanness [3] with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 20 Lv. 22. 12
b ch. 18. 8, &c. Lv. 22. 2, &c.
c ch. 3. 7 & 8. 11, &c.
d Lv. 20. 10 Dt. 5. 18
e Cf. Jno. 8. 4
f Pr. 6. 34
g ch. 12. 14 Lv. 24. 14, 23
h Lv. 22. 4 2 S. 3. 29
i ch. 6. 6, 9 Lv. 13. 46
k ch. 16. 15 Ex. 29. 41
l Gen. 5. 2 Mt. 19. 4
m ch. 28. 5 Lv. 19. 36
n Lv. 5. 11 Cf. Lv. 2. 1, 15
o Lv. 24. 7 1 Chr. 9. 29
p ch. 35. 34 Lv. 26. 11
q ch. 10. 10 Lv. 23. 24
r 1 K. 17. 18
s Lv. 14. 5 Ju. 7. 16
t Lv. 6. 2, 3
u Cf. Ex. 32. 20
2 Read *let the hair of the woman's head go loose*
x Lv. 21. 10
y ch. 22. 34 Lv. 5. 5
z Lv. 6. 4, 5 2 S. 12. 6
a Lv. 27. 13, &c.
b Lv. 25. 25 Ru. 2. 20
c ch. 6. 12 Lv. 19. 21, 22
d ch. 19. 13 Lv. 22. 3, 5
e ch. 6. 20 Lv. 24. 9
3 Read *being under* Ezek. 23. 5
f Lv. 5. 15 1 Chr. 15. 26
g ch. 6. 11 Lv. 23. 28

20 But if thou hast gone aside [2]to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an [b]oath of [3]cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh [5]to rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse [f]shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: And the woman shall say, [h]Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall [l]wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the [o]memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *being under* Ezek. 23. 5

[a] ch. 9. 13 Lv. 24. 15

[b] Lv. 5. 1 Jos. 6. 26

[3] Or *adiuration* Dt. 21. 23

[c] Cf. ch. 30. 4, 13

[4] Read *make a special vow, the vow* ch. 15. 3, 8 Lv. 27. 2

[5] Read *to fall away*

[d] Lam. 4. 7 ‖ [Ju. 13. 5] *Ex.*

[6] Or *consecrate* Lv. 22. 2 Ezek. 14. 7 *(Heb.)*

[e] Lv. 10. 9 Ju. 13. 4

[f] Ps. 109. 18

[g] Ru. 2. 14

[h] Dt. 27. 15–26

[i] 2 S. 6. 19 *(Heb.)* ‖ 1 S. 25. 18

[7] Or *Nazariteship*

[8] Or *unripe grapes?*

[9] Or *tendrils?*

[k] Ju. 13. 5

[l] ch. 6. 20 Lv. 23. 15, &c.

[m] Cf. Ezek. 44. 20 ‖ 1 Cor. 11. 14

[n] ch. 5. 2 & 9. 6, 10

[o] Lv. 24. 7 Isa. 66. 3 (R.V. *ms.*)

[n] ch. 8. 7 Lv. 14. 8, 9

[q] Lv. 15. 14, 29

[r] ch. 7. 16, &c. Lv. 23. 19

[s] ch. 8. 12 Lv. 23. 12

[t] ch. 5. 8 & 8. 12

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman [a]shall bear her iniquity.

CHAPTER 6

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man [c]or woman shall [4]separate themselves to vow a vow of a [d]Nazarite, to [6]separate themselves unto the LORD:

3 He shall separate himself [e]from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no [g]vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or [i]dried.

4 All the days of his [7]separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the [8]kernels even to the [9]husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall [k]no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, and shall let the [m]locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD he shall [n]come at no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall [p]shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the [q]eighth day he shall bring two [q]turtles, or two young [q]pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a [r]sin offering, and the other for a [s]burnt offering, and [t]make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a [a] trespass offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite, [b] when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for [i] peace offerings,

15 And a [l] basket of [m] unleavened bread, [n] cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and [p] wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their [q] meat offering, and their [p] drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and [z] shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a [b] wave offering before the LORD: this is holy [c] for the priest, with the wave breast and [d] heave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye [c] shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 [d] The LORD bless thee, and [e] keep thee:

25 The LORD [f] make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

26 The LORD [g] lift up his countenance upon thee, and [h] give thee peace.

27 And they shall put [k] my name upon the children of Israel; and I will [o] bless them.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully [r] set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and [s] sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the [t] altar and all the vessels thereof, and had [u] anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, [x] offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six [y] covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt [a] give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the [e] sons of Gershon, according to their [f] service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the [g] sons of Mĕ-râr'ī,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 18. 9 Lv. 19. 21, 22

b Acts 21. 26
c Lv. 9. 22, 23 Jos. 14. 13

d Gen. 49. 26 Jos. 14. 13
e Ex. 23. 20 1 Chr. 4. 10
f Ps. 4. 6

g See ver. 25
h Lv. 26. 6 Ps. 122. 6

i ch. 10. 10 Lv. 23. 19
k Dt. 28. 10
l Lv. 8. 2 Dt. 26. 2, 4
m ch. 9. 11 Lv. 8. 2, 26
n Lv. 24. 5 ch. 15. 20 (*Heb.*)
o Ex. 20. 24
p ch. 15. 5 Lv. 23. 13, &c.
q ch. 4. 16 & 8. 8
r ch. 9. 15 Ex. 40. 17
s ch. 16. 37, 38 Lv. 27. 14, &c.
t ch. 16. 38 Ex. 40. 6
u Lv. 8. 10

x 2 Chr. 35. 8

y Isa. 66. 20 (*Heb.*)

z Cf. Ex. 29. 23, 24.

a ch. 31. 30, 47 || Nu. 18. 21–24

b ch. 5. 25 & 8. 11
c ch. 5. 8–10 & 18. 8–20
d ch. 5. 9 & 15. 19, &c.

e ch. 4. 22–28 & 10. 17
f ch. 4. 24 & 10. 17
g ch. 4. 29, &c. & 10. 17

according unto their [a] service, under the hand of [b] Ĭth-ă-mär the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the [c] sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the [2] sanctuary belonging unto them was that [e] they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for [f] dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was [g] Nahshon the son of Ăm-mĭn-ă-dăb, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering was one silver [h] charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kĕls, one silver [i] bowl of seventy shekels, after the [k] shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a [l] meat offering:

14 One [m] spoon of ten shē-kĕls of [n] gold, full of [o] incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a [q] burnt offering:

16 One kid of the [r] goats for a [s] sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of [t] peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nahshon the son of Ăm-mĭn-ă-dăb.

18 ¶ On the second day [u] Nĕth-ă-nēēl the son of Zuar, prince of Ĭs-să-chär, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shē-kĕls, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 4. 31 & 10. 17
b ch. 4. 28, 33 Ezra 8. 2
c ch. 4. 2, &c. & 10. 21
2 Read *holy things*
d ch. 2. 7 & 10. 16
e ch. 4. 4, 15 & 10. 21
f Dt. 20. 5
g ch. 2. 3 & 10. 14
h ch. 4. 7
i ch. 4. 14 1 K. 7. 40
k ch. 3. 47 & 18. 16
l Lv. 10. 12 1 K. 8. 64
m ch. 4. 7 1 K. 7. 50
n ch. 31. 50 Ex. 38. 24
o See ch. 4. 16
p ch. 2. 10 & 10. 18
q Lv. 9. 12 Jos. 8. 31
r ch. 15. 24 Lv. 23. 19
s ch. 6. 11, &c. & 8. 8, 12
t Lv. 9. 4 Dt. 27. 7
u ch. 2. 5 & 10. 15
x ch. 2. 12 & 10. 19

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nĕth-ă-nēēl the son of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day [d] Ē-lī-ăb the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zĕ-bū-lŭn, did offer:

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shē-kĕls, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-lī-ăb the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day [p] Ĕ-lī-zûr the son of Shĕd-ē-ûr, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē-kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shē-kĕls, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ĕ-lī-zûr the son of Shĕd-ē-ûr.

36 ¶ On the fifth day [x] Shĕ-lû-mĭ-ĕl the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd-dâi, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē-kĕls, one silver

13th c. B.C.

bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shĕ-lū'mĭ-ĕl the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'dâi.

42 ¶ On the sixth day [b] Ē-lī'ă-săph the son of Dĕû'ĕl, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-lī'ă-săph the son of Dĕû'ĕl.

48 ¶ On the seventh day [d] Ē-lī'shă-mă the son of Ăm'mĭ-hŭd, prince of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ē-lī'shă-mă the son of Ăm'mĭ-hŭd.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered [a] Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl the son of Pĕ-däh'zûr, prince of the children of Mă-năs'sēh:

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl the son of Pĕ-däh'zûr.

60 ¶ On the ninth day [c] Ă-bī'dăn the son of Gĭd-ĕ-ō'nī, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ă-bī'dăn the son of Gĭd-ĕ-ō'nī.

66 ¶ On the tenth day [e] Ă-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'dâi, prince of the children of Dan, offered:

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver

[a] ch. 2. 20 & 10. 23

[b] ch. 2. 14 & 10. 20

[c] ch. 2. 22 & 10. 24

[d] ch. 2. 18 & 10. 22

[e] ch. 2. 25 & 10. 25

bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ā-hī-ē'zĕr the son of Ăm-mĭ-shăd'dâi.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day [a] Pā'ğĭ-ĕl the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered:

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pā'ğĭ-ĕl the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day [d] Ă-hī'ră the son of Enan, prince of the children of Năph'tă-lī, offered:

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten shē'kĕls, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 27 & 10. 26

[b] ch. 17. 4. Ex. 34. 34

[c] Lv. 16. 2, &c. 1 Chr. 28. 11

[d] ch. 2. 29 & 10. 27

[e] ch. 10. 33, 35 Ex. 25. 10

[f] Ex. 25. 22 1 S. 4. 4

[1] Read *settest up*

[g] Lv. 24. 3, 4 2 Chr. 13. 11

[h] ch. 4. 9 1 S. 3. 3

[3] Read *base*

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ă-hī'ră the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty shē'kĕls, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shē'kĕls apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation [b] to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the [c] mercy seat that was upon the [e] ark of testimony, from between the two [f] chĕr'ū-bĭms: and he spake unto him.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou [2g] lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the [h] candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the [3] shaft

thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was [2]beaten work: [b]according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle [3]water of purifying upon them, and let them [d]shave all their flesh, and let them [f]wash their clothes, and so [g]make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his [h]meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a [k]sin offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt [l]gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel [m]shall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for an [4]offering of the children of Israel, that they [n]may execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a [o]burnt offering, unto the LORD, to [p]make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou [r]separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites [t]shall be mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the [a]firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that [c]I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a [e]gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: [i]that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from [q]twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the [s]service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3. 13 & 18. 15–18

[2] Or *turned work* ch. 10. 2, Ex. 37. 7, &c.

b Ex. 39. 32, &c. Acts 7. 44

c ch. 33. 4. Ex. 13. 15

[3] Heb. *water of sin* Cf. ch. 19. 9, &c. & 31. 23

d ch. 6. 9 Acts 18. 18

e ch. 3. 9 & 18. 6

f ch. 19. 7, &c. Lv. 17. 15, 16

g Lv. 16. 30 Jos. 22. 17

h ch. 6. 15, 17 & 15. 4, &c.

i ch. 1. 53 & 18. 5

k ch. 7. 16 & 15. 24

l Cf. Lv. 8. 3

m ch. 27. 18, 23 Lv. 16. 21

[4] Heb. *wave offering* ch. 6. 20 & 18. 11, 18

n ch. 4. 47 & 18. 4

o ch. 6. 11 & 10. 10

p ch. 6. 11 & 15. 25, &c.

q Cf. ch. 4. 3 1 Chr. 23. 3

r ch. 16. 9

s ch. 4. 23 Jb. 7. 1

t ch. 3. 12

CHAPTER 9

13th c. B.C.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of [b] Sinai, in the [d] first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keep the [f] passover at his appointed season.

3 In the [f] fourteenth day of this month, [2] at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

5 And they [l] kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were [n] defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and [o] they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the [r] second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with [s] unleavened bread and [t] bitter herbs.

12 They shall [u] leave none of it unto the morning, nor [x] break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and [a] forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be [c] cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall [e] bear his sin.

14 And if a [g] stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was [h] born in the land.

15 ¶ And on the day that the [i] tabernacle was reared up the [k] cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the [m] tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And [p] when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel [q] kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

[a] Cf. Ex. 12. 47
[b] ch. 3. 1 & 10. 12
[c] Lv. 23. 29 ch. 15. 30 (*Heb.*)
[d] Cf. ch. 1. 1
[e] ch. 5. 31 & 14. 34
[f] ch. 28. 16 Lv. 23. 5
[g] ch. 15. 14, 30 Lv. 25. 6
[2] ch. 28. 4, 8 Lv. 23. 5 Heb. *between the two evenings*
[h] Lv. 24. 16, 22 ch. 15. 13, &c. (*Heb.*)
[i] ch. 7. 1 & 10. 11, 21
[k] ch. 10. 11, 34 Lv. 16. 2
[l] Ex. 12. 28 Jos. 5. 10
[m] ch. 17. 7 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 6. 6, 9 & 19. 11
[o] ch. 15. 33 Lv. 24. 11
[p] Ex. 40. 37
[q] ch. 1. 53 Dt. 11. 1
[r] 2 Chr. 30. 2, 15 Cf. Ex. 12. 6
[s] ch. 6. 15 Jos. 5. 11
[t] Ex. 12. 8
[u] Lv. 22. 30 Dt. 16. 4
[x] Ex. 12. 46

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or [2]a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 10

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; [3]of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the [m]calling of the assembly, and for the [n]journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are [t]heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the [y]east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the [d]south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall [h]not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for [i]an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, [o]then ye shall blow an alarm with the [p]trumpets; and ye shall be [s]remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your [4]solemn days, and in the [x]beginnings of your months, [y]ye shall blow with the trumpets over your [a]burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your [b]peace offerings; that they may be to you for a [c]memorial before your God: [d]I am the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to pass [e]on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the [f]cloud was taken up from off the [g]tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of [h]Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of [i]Paran.

13 And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ In the [k]first place went the standard of the camp of the [l]children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was [o]Nahshon the son of Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the [p]children of Ĭs'să-chär was [q]Nĕth'ă-nē'el the son of Zuar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the [r]children of Zĕ-bū'lŭn was [s]Ē-lī'ăb the son of Helon.

17 [u]And the tabernacle was taken down; and the [x]sons of Gershon and the [z]sons of Mĕ-rär'ī set forward, [a]bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of [b]Reuben [c]set forward according to their armies: and over his host was [e]Ē-lī'zûr the son of Shĕd'ē-ûr.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the [f]children of Simeon was [g]Shĕ-lû'mĭ-ĕl the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'dâi.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the [i]children of Gad was [k]Ē-lī'ă-săph the son of Dĕû'ĕl.

21 And the [m]Kohathites set forward, [n]bearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the [q]children of Ē'phrä-ĭm [r]set forward according to their armies: and over his host was [t]Ē-lī'shä-mă the son of Ăm'mĭ-hŭd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the [u]children of Mă-năs'sēh was [z]Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl the son of Pĕ-däh'zûr.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *some time* Heb. *days*
[a] ch. 8. 12 & 15. 3
[b] ch. 6. 14 & 15. 8
[c] ch. 5. 15, 18 & 16. 40
[d] ch. 15. 41 Lv. 26. 1, &c.
[e] Ex. 19. 1 Dt. 1. 6
[f] ch. 9. 15–22 & 11. 25
[g] ch. 9. 15 Heb. 8. 5
[h] ch. 9. 1, 5 & 26. 64
[i] ch. 12. 16 Gen. 21. 21
[3] Read *beaten* or *turned work* ch. 8. 4 Jer. 10. 5 (R.V. *mg.*)
[k] ch. 2. 9
[l] ch. 2. 3 & 13. 6
[m] ch. 28. 18, &c. Lv. 23. 2, &c.
[n] Ex. 40. 36, 38 Nu. 33. 1, 2 (*Heb.*)
[o] ch. 7. 12, 17 Ru. 4. 20
[p] ch. 2. 5 & 13. 7
[q] ch. 7. 18
[r] ch. 2. 7 & 13. 10
[s] ch. 7. 24
[t] ch. 7. 2 & 31. 14, &c.
[u] ch. 1. 51
[x] ch. 7. 7–9 & 26. 57
[y] ch. 2. 3
[z] ch. 7. 8 & 26. 57
[a] ch. 7. 7, 8
[b] ch. 2. 10 & 13. 4
[c] ch. 1. 16
[d] ch. 2. 10
[e] ch. 7. 30
[f] ch. 2. 12 & 13. 5
[g] ch. 7. 36
[h] Cf. Joel 2. 1
[i] ch. 2. 14 & 13. 15
[k] ch. 7. 42
[l] ch. 15. 15 Lv. 24. 3, 9
[m] ch. 7. 9 & 16. 1
[n] ch. 7. 9 Dt. 31. 9, 25
[o] ch. 31. 6 Lv. 25. 9
[p] Ex. 19. 13
[q] ch. 2. 18 & 13. 8
[r] ch. 1. 24
[s] Gen. 30. 22 Ex. 2. 24 (Ju. 16. 28) 1 S. 1. 19
[t] ch. 7. 48 1 Chr. 7. 26
[4] Read *set feasts* ch. 15. 3 Lv. 23. 2
[u] ch. 2. 20 & 13. 11
[x] ch. 28. 11
[y] Lv. 25. 9 2 S. 6. 5, 15
[z] ch. 7. 54

24 And over the host of the tribe of the [a] children of Benjamin was [b] Ă-bī-dăn the son of Gĭd-ĕ-ō-nī.

25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the [d] children of Dan [e] set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was [i] Ā-hī-ē-zĕr the son of Ām-mī-shăd-dâi.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the [l] children of Asher was [m] Pā-ġĭ-ĕl the son of Ocran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the [o] children of Năph-tă-lī was [p] Ă-hī-ră the son of Enan.

28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of [s] Ră-gū-ĕl the [t] Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying [u] unto the place of which the LORD said, [a] I will give it you: [b] come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for the LORD hath spoken [c] good concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that [k] what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the [m] mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the [n] ark of the covenant of the LORD [o] went before them in the [p] three days' journey, to search out [q] a resting place for them.

34 And the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, [r] Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let [t] them that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 2. 22 & 13. 9
b ch. 7. 60
[2] Read *the people were as those complaining of evil in the eyes of the Lord*
c ch. 12. 1–2 Ex. 32. 1–4
d ch. 2. 25 & 13. 12
e ch. 1. 31
f Gen. 30. 6 Ex. 16. 8, 12
g ch. 12. 9 Ex. 4. 14
h ch. 16. 35 Lv. 10. 2
l ch. 7. 66
k ver. 33
l ch. 2. 27 & 13. 13
m ch. 7. 72
n ch. 12. 13 Ex. 32. 32
o ch. 2. 29 & 13. 14
p ch. 7. 78
[3] Heb. *burning*
Dt. 9. 22
q Ex. 12. 38 Neh. 13. 3
r ch. 14. 1
s Ex. 18. 1, &c.
t ch. 22. 4 Ex. 18. 1
u Ex. 16. 3
x Isa. 19. 8–10
y Cf. Ex. 18. 27 Ju. 1. 16
z Isa. 1. 8
a See Ex. 6. 8
b Gen. 7. 1 Isa. 55. 1
c See ver. 32
d Ex. 16. 15 Dt. 8. 3, 16
e Ex. 16. 31
[4] Or *appearance*
Heb. *eye*
f Gen. 2. 12
g Ex. 11. 5 Jb. 31. 10
h Pr. 27. 22
i Ex. 12. 39 Ju. 7. 13
k Ex. 18. 9 2 S. 7. 28
l Ex. 16. 13 Dt. 33. 13, 28
m Ex. 24. 13 1 K. 19. 8
n ch. 7. 89 & 14. 44
o Ex. 13. 21 Jos. 3. 11
p ch. 33. 8 Ex. 15. 22
q Ex. 33. 14 Dt. 3. 20
r Cit. Ps. 68. 1, 2
Cf. Ps. 132. 8
s See ver. 14
t Ex. 20. 5 Dt. 5. 9
u Cf. Isa. 40. 11 Acts 13. 18 (R.V. mg.)
x 2 K. 10. 1.

CHAPTER 11

AND [2] when the people [c] complained, it displeased the LORD: and [f] the LORD heard it; and [g] his anger was kindled; and the [h] fire of the LORD burnt among them, and [k] consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses [n] prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place [3] Tăb-ĕ-răh: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the [q] mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also [r] wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 [u] We remember the [x] fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the [z] cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this [d] manna, before our eyes.

7 And the manna was as [e] coriander seed, and the [4] colour thereof as the colour of [f] bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in [g] mills, or beat it in a [h] mortar, and baked it in pans, and made [i] cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the [l] dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the [s] burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, [u] Carry them in thy bosom, as a [x] nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the

land [a] which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 [d] Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 [e] I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, [g] kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me [k] seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and [l] officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will [n] come down and [o] talk with thee there: and [p] I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and [q] they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, [t] Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD [b] which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are [c] six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, [b] Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether [c] my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD came down in [f] a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of [h] the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they [i] prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were [m] written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And [r] Joshua the son of Nun, [s] the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, [u] forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, [x] Enviest thou for my sake? [y] would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a [z] wind from the LORD, and brought [a] quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten [d] hō'mĕrs: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And [e] while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 16 Ex. 33. 1
b Gen. 18. 14 Isa. 50. 2
c ch. 23. 19
d 2 K. 7. 2
e Ex. 18. 18 Dt. 1. 9, 12
f ch. 10. 11, 34 & 12. 5, 10
g 1 K. 19. 4
h ch. 24. 2 Ex. 31. 3
i 1 S. 10. 10
k Ex. 24. 1, 9
l Ex. 5. 14 Dt. 1. 15 (*Heb.*)
m 1 Chr. 4. 41
n ch. 12. 5 Ex. 34. 5
o Ex. 34. 29 Dt. 4. 12, 36
p Neh. 9. 20 Cf. 2 K. 2. 9, 15
q See Ex. 18. 22
r ch. 13. 16 Ex. 33. 11
s Ex. 33. 11 Jos. 1. 1
t Lv. 20. 7 Jos. 3. 5
u Mk. 9. 38
x ch. 16. 1–3
y Cf. 1 Cor. 14. 5
z Ex. 15. 10 1 K. 18. 45
a Ex. 16. 13 Ps. 78. 27, 28
b ch. 14. 14, 42 Ex. 34. 9
c Cf. ch. 2. 32 & 26. 51
d Lv. 27. 16 Isa. 5. 10
e Ps. 78. 30

against the people, and the LORD [a] smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place [2] Kĭb'-rōth-hăt-tā'-ă-văh: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kĭb'-rōth-hăt-tā'-ă-văh unto [b] Hă-zē'-rōth; and abode at Hazeroth.

CHAPTER 12

AND [d] Miriam and Aaron [e] spake against Moses because of the [3] Ethiopian woman whom [g] he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? [k] hath he not spoken also by us? And [m] the LORD heard it.

3 (Now [n] the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)

4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And the LORD [q] came down in the [s] pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a [t] prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a [x] vision, and will speak unto him in a [z] dream.

7 [a] My servant Moses is not so, [b] who is faithful in all mine house.

8 [d] With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even [4] apparently, and not in [5] dark speeches; and the [6] similitude of the LORD shall he [f] behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And the anger of the LORD [i] was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became [o] leprous, [p] white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous.

11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And [c] Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but [f] spit in her face, should she not be ashamed [h] seven days? let her be shut out [i] from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was [l] shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from [o] Hă-zē'-rōth, and pitched in the wilderness of [p] Paran.

CHAPTER 13

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 [r] Send thou men, that they may search the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD [u] sent them from the wilderness of [y] Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these were their names: [c] of the tribe of Reuben, Shăm'-mū-ă the son of Zaccur.

5 [e] Of the tribe of Simeon, Shā'-phăt the son of Hōr'-ī.

6 [g] Of the tribe of Judah, [h] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh.

7 [k] Of the tribe of Ĭs'-să-chăr, Ī'-găl the son of Joseph.

8 [l] Of the tribe of Ē'-phră-ĭm, [m] Ō-shē'-ă the son of Nun.

9 [n] Of the tribe of Benjamin, Păl'-tī the son of Rā'-phû.

10 [q] Of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, Găd'-dĭ-ĕl the son of Sō'-dī.

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 1 ch. 14. 37

2 Heb. *graves of lust* ch. 33. 16, 17

b ch. 12. 16

c ch. 11. 2 & 14. 17

d ch. 20. 1 Ex. 15. 20

e ch. 11. 1, 4 & 14. 1, 4

f Lv. 15. 8 Dt. 25. 9

3 Read *Cushite*

g Ex. 2. 21

h ch. 19. 11 Lv. 22. 27

i ch. 5. 2, 3 & 15. 35, 36

k Ex. 15. 20 Mic. 6. 4

l Lv. 14. 8

m ch. 11. 1 & 14. 27

n Ex. 11. 3

o ch. 11. 35 & 33. 17, 18

p ch. 10. 12 & 13. 3, 26

q ch. 11. 17, 25 Isa. 31. 4

r Cf. Dt. 1. 22

s ch. 11. 25 & 14. 14

t See Ex. 7. 1

u ch. 32. 8

x See Gen. 15. 1

y ch. 12. 16 Dt. 1. 1

z Dt. 13. 1, 3

a Ex. 14. 31 Dt. 34. 5

b Heb. 3. 2, 5

c ch. 10. 18 & 32. 1, &c.

d Ex. 33. 11 Dt. 34. 10

4 = *plainly*

5 Read *riddles* Ju. 14. 2, &c. (*Heb.*)

6 (Read *form* Cf. Ex. 33. 20, 23 Dt. 4. 12 Ps. 17. 15

e ch. 10. 19 & 34. 20

f ch. 14. 14 Ex. 33. 20

g ch. 10. 14 & 34. 19

h ch. 14. 6, &c.

i ch. 11. 1, 3 & 22. 22

k ch. 10. 15 & 34. 26

l ch. 10. 22 & 34. 24

m ver. 16

n ch. 10. 24 & 34. 21

o [Ex. 4. 6 2 K. 5. 1, 27]

p Lv. 13. 13 2 K. 5. 27

q ch. 10. 16 & 34. 25

11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, [a]of the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, Gaddi the son of Sū'-sī.

12 [c] Of the tribe of Dan, Ăm'-mĭ-ĕl the son of Gĕ-măl'-lī.

13 [d] Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14 [f] Of the tribe of Năph'-tă-lī, Nahbi the son of Vŏph'-sī.

15 [g] Of the tribe of Gad, Géû'-ĕl the son of Mā'-chī.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent [h] to spy out the land. And Moses [k] called Ō-shē'-ă the son of Nun [m] Jĕ-hŏsh'-ū-ă.

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the [o] land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and said unto them, Get you up this way [2]southward, and go up into [3]the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be [x] fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And [4]be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land [a] from the wilderness of [b] Zin unto [c] Rehob, as men [d] come to Hā'-măth.

22 And they ascended [5]by the south, and came unto [f] Hebron; where [g] Ă-hĭ'-măn, Shē'-shâi, and Tăl'-mâi, the children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before [i] Zoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of [l] Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a [7]staff; and they brought of the [n] pomegranates, and of the [o] figs.

24 The place was called the brook [8]Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 10. 23 & 32. 33
b Ex. 34. 28 Dt. 9. 25
c ch. 10. 25 & 34. 22
d ch. 10. 26 & 34. 27
e ch. 20. 1 Gen. 20. 1
f ch. 10. 27 & 34. 28
g ch. 10. 20 & 32. 1, &c.
h ch. 21. 32 Gen. 42. 9
i ch. 14. 8 Lv. 20. 24
k [Gen. 41. 45 Ju. 6. 32]
l Dt. 1. 25
m ch. 11. 28 & 14. 6, &c.
n Dt. 1. 28
o ch. 32. 32 Lv. 18. 3
2 Read *into the Negeb* ver. 22 See ver. 29
3 Or *the hill country*
p ver. 22 Dt. 1. 28
q ch. 14. 45 Ex. 17. 8, &c.
r Gen. 24. 62 Dt. 1. 7 *(Heb.)*
s Ex. 34. 11 Dt. 7. 1
t Cf. ch. 14. 25
u ch. 14. 24 Cf. ch. 14. 6, 30, 38
x 1 Chr. 4. 40
y ch. 32. 9
4 Read *exert yourselves* Cf. Gen. 48. 2 1 K. 20. 22 *(Heb.)*
z ch. 14. 36, 37
a ch. 34. 3–12 Ex. 23. 31
b ch. 20. 1
c Ju. 18. 28
d ch. 34. 8
5 Read *into the Negeb* ver. 17
e Cf. Lv. 26. 38
f Gen. 23. 2 Jos. 10. 36, 39
g Jos. 15. 14 ‖ ver. 28
h Am. 2. 9
6 Heb. *Nephilim* Gen. 6. 4 *(Heb.)*†
i Ps. 78. 12, 43
k Lv. 11. 22 2 Chr. 7. 13 *(Heb.)*
l ch. 32. 9
7 Read *frame* Cf. ch. 4. 10 *(Heb.)*
m Gen. 29. 11 Ju. 2. 4
n ch. 20. 5 Ex. 28. 33 ‖ Ex. 39. 24
o ch. 20. 5
p ch. 11. 4
8 Heb. *cluster*
q ch. 12. 1, 2 & 16. 13

25 And they returned from searching of the land after [b] forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to [e] Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it [i] floweth with milk and honey; and [l] this is the fruit of it.

28 [n] Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the [p] children of Anak there.

29 [q] The Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes dwell in the [r] land of the south: and [s] the Hittites, and the Jĕb'-ū-śites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: [t] and the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 [u] And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 [y] But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And [z] they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that [e] eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are [h] men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the [6]giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as [k] grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAPTER 14

AND all the congregation [m] lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people [p] wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel [q] murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation

said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or [c] would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and [e] our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, [f] Let us make a captain, and [g] let us return into Egypt.

5 Then Moses and Aaron [i] fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And [l] Joshua the son of Nun, and [n] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh, which were of them that searched the land, [o] rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding [u] good land.

8 If the LORD [x] delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and [z] give it us; a land which [b] floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only [c] rebel not ye against the LORD, neither [d] fear ye the people of the land; for [f] they are bread for us: their [2] defence is departed from them, and [i] the LORD is with us: fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade [l] stone them with stones. And [m] the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [r] How long will this people [4] provoke me? and how long will it be ere they [u] believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the [y] pestilence, and disinherit them, and [z] will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, [b] Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou [c] broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they [g] have heard that thou LORD art [a] among this people, that thou LORD [b] art seen face to face, and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a [d] pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD [h] was not able to bring this people into the land [k] which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, [m] I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 [p q] The LORD is longsuffering, and of great mercy, [r] forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means [s] clearing the guilty, [t] visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 [y] Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people [a] according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now.

20 And the LORD said, [e] I have pardoned [g] according to thy word:

21 But as truly [h] as I live, [3] all the earth [k] shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 Because all those men which have [n] seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and [o] have tempted me now these [p] ten times, and [q] have not hearkened to my voice;

23 [s] Surely they shall not see the land [t] which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that [x] provoked me see it:

24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath [a] followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes and the [d] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes dwelt [e] in the valley.) To morrow [f] turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the [h] Red sea.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 20 & 16. 3
[b] ch. 12. 8 Dt. 34. 10
[c] ver. 27–29
[d] ch. 12. 5, 10 & 16. 42
[e] ver. 31
[f] Neh. 9. 17
[g] Ex. 13. 17 Acts 7. 39
[h] Dt. 9. 28
[i] ch. 16. 4, &c.
[k] ver. 23 ch. 11. 12
[l] ch. 13. 16 & 26. 65
[m] ch. 12. 13 & 21. 7
[n] ch. 13. 6 & 26. 65
[o] Gen. 44. 13 Jos. 7. 6
[p] *For ver.* 18, *see* Ex. 34. 6, 7
[q] Ex. 34. 6 2 Chr. 30. 9
[r] Ex. 34. 7 Neh. 9. 17
[s] Ex. 34. 7 Dt. 5. 11
[t] Lv. 26. 39 Dt. 5. 9
[u] Ex. 3. 8 Dt. 1. 25
[x] Dt. 7. 7
[y] Ex. 34. 9 1 K. 8. 30
[z] ch. 34. 2 Lv. 25. 2
[a] Ps. 51. 1
[b] ch. 13. 27 & 16. 13
[c] Jos. 22. 19 ‖ Nu. 20. 24
[d] Dt. 1. 29
[e] 2 S. 12. 13
[f] ch. 24. 8 Cf. Ps. 74. 14
[g] Ps. 106. 23
[2] Heb. *shadow* Ju. 9. 15 ‖ Ps. 17. 8
[h] Isa. 49. 18
[3] Read *and as all the earth*
[i] ch. 23. 21
[k] Ex. 16. 7 Ps. 72. 19 ‖ ver. 22
[l] Ex. 17. 4 1 S. 30. 6
[m] ch. 16. 19, 42 Lv. 9. 6, 23
[n] ver. 21 Ex. 16. 7 Ps. 63. 2
[o] Ex. 17. 7 Dt. 6. 16
[p] Gen. 31. 7 Neh. 4. 12
[q] Lv. 26. 14 2 K. 17. 15
[r] Ex. 16. 28 Hos. 8. 5
[4] Read *despise* ch. 16. 30
[s] ch. 26. 65
[t] ver. 16 ch. 32. 11
[u] Ex. 14. 31 ch. 20. 12 (*Heb.*)
[x] See ver. 11
[y] Lv. 26. 25 Dt. 28. 21
[z] Ex. 32. 10
[a] ch. 32. 12
[b] Ex. 32. 12
[c] ch. 20. 16 Ex. 18. 8–10
[d] ch. 21. 3 Ex. 13. 11
[e] Cf. ch. 13. 29
[f] Dt. 1. 40
[g] Ex. 15. 14 Dt. 2. 25
[h] ch. 21. 4, 14 Ex. 23. 31

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

27 [b] How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? [c] I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur [e] against me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, [g] saith the LORD, [h] as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 [k] Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and [m] all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I [2]sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 But [r] your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land [u] which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall [3]wander in the wilderness [z] forty years, and [a] bear your whoredoms, [b] until your carcases [4]be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even [d] forty days, [e] each day for a year, shall ye [f] bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye [g] shall know [5]my breach of promise.

35 I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by [n] bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, [p] died by the plague before the LORD.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people [a] mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and [d] will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for [f] we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, [i] Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it [l] shall not prosper.

42 [n] Go not up, for the LORD is [o] not among you; [p] that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes and the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, [q] therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 [s] But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the [t] ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the [x] Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes came down, and the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes which dwelt in that hill, and [y] smote them, and discomfited them, even unto [c] Hormah.

CHAPTER 15

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [h] When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will [i] make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a [k] burnt offering, or a sacrifice [6]in performing a [l] vow, or in a [l] freewill offering, or in your [7]solemn feasts, to make a [m] sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a [o] meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hĭn of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hĭn of wine for a [q] drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, [r] for one lamb.

6 Or [s] for a ram, thou shalt prepare

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 33. 4

b See ver. 11

c ch. 12. 2, 2 K. 19. 4
d Dt. 1. 41
e Cf. Ex. 16. 7, 1 S. 8. 7
f Dt. 1. 41, Cf. ch. 21. 7
g Gen. 22. 16, 1 S. 2. 30 (*Heb.*)
h ver. 2
i Cf. 2 Chr. 24. 20
k See ver. 23
l Gen. 24. 21, Dt. 28. 29
m ch. 1. 2, 5 & 26. 2
n Dt. 1. 42
o Cf. Dt. 31. 17
p See Lv. 26. 17
1 Lit. *lifted up my hand* Ex. 6. 8 (R.V.), Dt. 32. 40
q Cf. 2 Chr. 15. 2
r Dt. 1. 39
s Dt. 1. 43
t ch. 10. 33, 35, Jos. 3. 11
u Ps. 106. 24
x ch. 13. 29 & 24. 20
2 Heb. *be shepherds* Cf. Ch. 32. 13
y Cf. Lv. 26. 37, Jos. 7. 4
z Ex. 16. 35, Dt. 2. 7
a See ver. 18
b ch. 32. 13
c ch. 21. 3
3 Heb. *be complete*
d ch. 13. 25 & 18. 22, 23
e Cf. Ezek. 4. 6
f ch. 9. 13
g Cf. Hos. 9. 7
4 Read *my alienation* or *my opposition* Jb. 33. 10 (*Heb.*)†
h ch. 34. 2, Lv. 25. 2
i Lv. 1. 9, &c., Dt. 18. 1 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 10. 10 & 28. 10, &c.
5 Read *to accomplish a vow* or *to make a special vow*
ch. 6. 2
l ch. 29. 39, Lv. 23. 38
7 ch. 10. 10 & 29. 35 Read *appointed seasons*
m Lv. 1. 9, Ezek. 6. 13
n ch. 13. 32
o ch. 8. 8 & 18. 9
p ch. 11. 33 & 16. 49
q ch. 6. 15, 17 & 28. 7, &c.
r ch. 28. 4, 5
s ch. 28. 12, 14

for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or [c] peace offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring [d] with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are [i] born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a [m] stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, [n] an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land [o] whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, [p] when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an [q] heave offering unto the LORD.

20 Ye shall offer up a [r] cake of the [s] first of your [4] dough for an heave offering: as ye do the heave offering of the [a] threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And if ye have [b] erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

23 Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, if ought be committed [e] by ignorance [f] without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one [g] kid of the goats for a [h] sin offering.

25 And the priest shall [k] make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it [l] shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if [2] any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth ought [3] presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same [t] reproacheth the LORD; and that soul

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 18. 27, 30 Gen. 50. 10

[b] See ver. 24

[c] ch. 10. 10 & 29. 39

[d] ch. 28. 12, 14

[e] ch. 35. 11, 15 Lv. 22. 14

[f] Lv. 4. 13

[g] ch. 7. 16, &c. & 28. 15

[h] ch. 8. 8, 12 & 18. 9

[i] ch. 9. 14 Jos. 8. 33 (*Heb.*)

[k] ch. 8. 12 & 16. 46, 47

[l] ch. 30. 5 Lv. 19. 22

[m] ch. 9. 14 & 19. 10

[n] ch. 10. 8 & 18. 8

[2] Read *one person* Lv. 4. 27, 28

[o] Lv. 20. 22 Dt. 7. 1

[p] Jos. 5. 11, 12

[q] ch. 6. 20 & 18. 8, &c.

[r] ch. 6. 15, 19 2 S. 6. 19 (*Heb.*)

[3] Heb. *with a high hand* Cf. Ex. 14. 8

[s] ch. 28. 26 Lv. 23. 10, 17

[4] Neh. 10. 37 Or *coarse meal?*

[t] Lv. 24. 11, 16 Jb. 1. 5

shall be [a]cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath [b]despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that [e]gathered sticks [g]upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him [i]unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they [m]put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall [p]stone him with stones [q]without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they [x]make them [4]fringes in the [5]borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a [z]ribband of [a]blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, [c]that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not [d]after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to [e]go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and [f]be holy unto your God.

41 [g]I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, [h]to be your God: [i]I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 16

NOW [l]Korah, the [m]son of Izhar, the [n]son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and [o]Dathan and Ăb-bī'răm, the sons of Ē-lī'ăb, and On, the son of Peleth, [q]sons of Reuben, took men:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9. 13 (*Heb.*)

b 2 S. 12. 9

2 Read *called to the assembly*

c ch. 1. 16 & 26. 9

d ch. 11. 29 Ps. 73. 3

3 Heb. *It is enough for you* ver. 7

e Ex. 35. 3

f ch. 15. 40 Dt. 7. 6

g Ex. 31. 13, 14 Neh. 13. 15, 18

h ch. 14. 14, 42 Dt. 1. 42

i ch. 9. 6 & 27. 2–11

k 2 S. 1. 12

l ch. 14. 5 & 20. 6

m Lv. 24. 12

n Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 19

o ch. 3. 10 & 17. 5

p Lv. 24. 14, &c. Dt. 13. 10

q ch. 12. 15 & 31. 13, &c.

r Lv. 10. 3 Ezek. 40. 46 || 1 S. 14. 36

s ch. 4. 9, 14 1 K. 7. 50 (*Heb.*)

t ch. 4. 16 1 S. 2. 28

u ver. 3

x Dt. 22. 12 Cf. Mt. 23. 5

4 Read *tassels* Ezek. 8. 3 (*Heb.*)†

5 Read *corners*

y Gen. 30. 15 1 S. 18. 23

z Ex. 28. 28 Ju. 16. 9 (*Heb.*)

a Ex. 28. 31 Est. 1. 6

b ch. 8. 14 Dt. 10. 8

c Cf. Ex. 13. 9

d Dt. 29. 18, 19

e Lv. 20. 5 Ju. 2. 17

f ch. 16. 3 Lv. 21. 6, 8

g Lv. 26. 13, 45 Dt. 5. 6

h Lv. 26. 45 Ezek. 34. 24

i ch. 10. 10

k Cf. Ex. 16. 7, 8

l ch. 26. 9, &c. Ex. 6. 21

m Ex. 6. 21 1 Chr. 6. 37, 38

n ch. 10. 21 & 26. 57, 58

o ch. 26. 9

p ch. 14. 8 Dt. 6. 3

q ch. 26. 5 Ex. 6. 14

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, [2c]famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they [d]gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, [3]Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation [f]are holy, every one of them, and [h]the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the [k]congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moses heard it, he [l]fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew [n]who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: [o]even him whom he hath chosen will he cause [r]to come near unto him.

6 This do; Take you [s]censers, Korah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put [t]incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he shall be holy: [u]ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:

9 Seemeth it but [y]a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath [b]separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: and [k]what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Ăb-bī'răm, the sons of Ē-lī'ăb: which said, We will not come up:

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of [p]a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou

[a] make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 [c] Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou [2] put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, [e] Respect not thou their [f] offering: [g] I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and [p] the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 [s] Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may [t] consume them in a moment.

22 And they [u] fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the [x] God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and [y] wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Ă-bī'-răm.

25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Ă-bī'-răm; and the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, [c] Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be [b] consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Ă-bī'-răm, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and [d] stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them [h] of mine own mind.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be [i] visited after the visitation of all men; [k] then the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD [3] make a new thing, and [l] the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they [m] go down [4] quick into the [5] pit; then ye shall understand that these men have [6] provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ [n] And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and [o] all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their [q] goods.

33 They, and [r] all that appertained to them, went down alive into the [7] pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a [z] fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto [a] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; [b] for they are hallowed.

38 The censers of [8] these sinners [d] against their own souls, let them

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 2. 14
b Gen. 19. 15 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 14. 1–4 & 20. 5

2 Heb. *bore out*
d Cf. Ex. 33. 8

e Cf. Gen. 4. 4, 5
f ch. 5. 15 Jg. 13. 19, 23
g Ex. 20. 17 1 S. 12. 3
h ch. 24. 13

i Ex. 32. 34 Isa. 10. 3
k Cf. 1 K. 22. 28

3 Heb. *create a creation* Cf. Jer. 31. 22
l Cf. Gen. 4. 11

m Ps. 55. 15
4 = *alive*
5 Heb. *Sheol*
6 Read *despised* ch. 14. 11 Dt. 31. 20

n ch. 26. 10

o Cf. ch. 26. 11 1 Chr. 6. 22, 37
p ch. 14. 10 & 20. 6
q Gen. 15. 14 1 Chr. 27. 31 (*Heb.*)
r Gen. 20. 7 Jos. 7. 24
s Gen. 19. 14 Isa. 48. 20
7 Heb. *Sheol* See ver. 30
t Ex. 33. 3, 5
u ver. 4
x ch. 27. 16 Gen. 7. 15, 22 Jb. 12. 10
y Gen. 20. 4 2 S. 24. 17
z ch. 11. 1 2 K. 1. 10

a ch. 4. 16 & 19. 3, 4
b ch. 7. 1 Jos. 20. 7 (*mg.*)
c See ver. 21
8 Read *these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives*
d Cf. 1 K. 2. 23

make them broad plates for a covering of the [a]altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a [b]sign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar:

40 To be a [c]memorial unto the children of Israel, that [d]no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the [i]cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may [l]consume them as in a moment. And they [m]fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and [o]make an atonement for them: for [p]there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he [r]stood between the dead and the living; and [s]the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that [t]died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 7. 1 1 K. 3. 4
b ch. 17. 10
c ch. 10. 10 & 31. 54
d ch. 3. 10, 38 & 18. 4, 7
e Ex. 4. 2 1 S. 14. 27
f [ch. 29. 17 Lv. 24. 5]
g Lv. 24. 3
h ch. 7. 89
i ch. 14. 14 Dt. 1. 33
k ch. 16. 5, 40 & 18. 7
l See ver. 21
m See ver. 4
n ch. 9. 15 & 18. 2 (*Heb.*)
o ch. 15. 25, &c. & 25. 13
p ch. 11. 33
q Gen. 43. 11 Eccles. 12. 5
r Cf. 2 Cor. 2. 15, 16
s ch. 25. 8
t ch. 14. 37 & 20. 3
u Heb. 9. 4

CHAPTER 17

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a [e]rod according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers [f]twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation [g]before the testimony, [h]where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, [k]whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the [n]tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded [q]almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [u]Bring Aaron's rod again before

the testimony, to be kept for a [a] token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall [l] bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be [o] joined unto thee, and [p] minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall [s] not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, [t] for all the service of the tabernacle: [u] and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And [y] ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: [z] that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: [z] to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore [d] thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your [f] priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the [h] vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 38
2 Read *that which is kept*
b ch. 15. 19 & 31. 29, &c.
c ch. 5. 9 Dt. 12. 26
3 Read *as a share* Lv. 7. 35 *(Heb.)*
d ch. 15. 15 & 19. 10, 21 Cf. Gen. 47. 22
4 Read *due*
e ch. 6. 20 & 31. 29, 41
f ch. 4. 4, 19
g ch. 15. 4, &c. & 28. 5, &c.
h ch. 15. 24 & 19. 9, 17 *(Heb.)*
i ch. 6. 12 1 S. 6. 3, &c.
k ch. 5. 9, 10 Dt. 18. 4
l Lv. 16. 22 Isa. 53. 11, 12
m Lv. 16. 2, &c. 1 K. 6. 16
n ch. 8. 11
o Cf. Gen. 29. 34
p See ch. 3. 6–10
q Lv. 22. 11–13
5 Heb. *the fat*
r Lv. 23. 20 Dt. 18. 4
s 2 S. 6. 6
t ch. 8. 11, &c. & 31. 30, 47
u ch. 16. 40 Dt. 14. 21
x Lv. 27. 21 Ezra 10. 8
y See ch. 3. 31, 38
z ch. 8. 19
a ch. 8. 16, 17 Dt. 12. 6, 17
b Lv. 27. 27
c ch. 3. 47
d ch. 17. 5 1 S. 2. 28
e ch. 7. 13
f ch. 3. 10
g ch. 3. 47 Ezek. 45. 12
h ch. 4. 5 2 Chr. 3. 14
i Lv. 17. 6 2 K. 16. 13, 15

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee [2] the charge of mine [b] heave offerings of all the [c] hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them [3] by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by [d] an [4] ordinance for ever.

9 [e] This shall be thine of the [f] most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of their's, every [g] meat offering of their's, and every [h] sin offering of their's, and every [i] trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, [k] shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 [m] In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the [n] wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: [q] every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 All [5] the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the [r] firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing [x] devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the [a] firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the [b] firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of [c] five shē-kĕls, [e] after the shekel of the sanctuary, [g] which is twenty gē-rāhs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt [i] sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn

their [a] fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 [b] And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: [c] it is a [d] covenant of salt [e] for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, [f] Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: [g] I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, [i] I have given the children of Levi all the [k] tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they [n] bear sin, and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall [o] bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel [s] they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, even [z] a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the [c] threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Lv. 17. 6 1 S. 2. 15, 16
[b] See ver. 11
[c] ch. 25. 12 Ex. 34. 27
[d] Lv. 2. 13 2 Chr. 13. 5
[e] ch. 25. 13 Lv. 24. 8
[f] See ver. 24
[g] Ex. 34. 9 Dt. 10. 9
[h] Cf. Mt. 10. 10
[i] ch. 7. 5 Dt. 14. 28, 29
[k] See Gen. 14. 20
[l] Cf. Lv. 19. 8
[m] Lv. 22. 15 Ezek. 22. 26
[n] ch. 14. 34 & 30. 15
[o] See ver. 1
[p] Dt. 21. 3
[q] ch. 16. 37, 39 & 20. 25
[r] Lv. 16. 27 Heb. 13. 11
[s] Lv. 25. 32 Dt. 14. 29 ‖ Dt. 12. 12
[t] Lv. 16. 14, &c. (*Heb.*)
[u] Lv. 16. 14, 19
[x] Lv. 9. 11
[y] Lv. 14. 4, &c.
[z] Neh. 10. 38
[a] Lv. 14. 4, &c. 1 K. 4. 33
[b] Lv. 14. 4
[c] ch. 15. 20 Dt. 15. 14
[d] ch. 8. 7, 21 & 31. 24

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is [h] your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall [l] bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye [m] pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

CHAPTER 19

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and [p] upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto [q] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest, that he may bring her forth [r] without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and [t] sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation [u] seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; [x] her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take [y] cedar wood, and [a] hyssop, and [b] scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest [d] shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh

in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the [a] ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a [c] water of separation: it is a [2] purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the [d] stranger that sojourneth among them, for a [e] statute for ever.

11 ¶ He that [f] toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean [g] seven days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, [h] defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be [i] cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; [m] his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that [p] come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And [r] every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the [u] open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a [x] grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and [3] running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

13th c. B.C.

[a] Heb. 9. 13

[b] ch. 31. 19 Lv. 14. 9

[c] ch. 31. 23 Cf. ch. 8. 7

[2] Heb. *sin offering* ch. 18. 9 & 28. 15, 22

[d] ch. 15. 14, 30 & 35. 15

[e] ch. 18. 8, &c. & 35. 29

[f] ch. 9. 6, 10 & 31. 19

[g] ch. 12. 14 & 31. 19

[h] Lv. 21. 12, 23 2 Chr. 36. 14

[i] Ex. 12. 15

[k] ch. 13. 21 & 27. 14

[l] ch. 33. 3 Lv. 23. 5

[m] ch. 5. 19 2 S. 11. 4

[n] ch. 13. 26 & 27. 14

[o] ch. 12. 1, &c. & 26. 59

[p] ver. 11

[q] Ex. 17. 1

[r] ch. 31. 20 Lv. 15. 12

[s] ch. 16. 13 & 21. 5

[t] ch. 16. 49

[u] Lv. 17. 5 2 S. 11. 11

[x] Cf. Mt. 23. 27 Lk. 11. 44

[3] Heb. *living* Lv. 14. 5, &c. Cant. 4. 15 (*Heb.*)

[y] ch. 13. 23 1 S. 25. 18

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the [b] seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAPTER 20

THEN came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the [k] desert of Zin in the [l] first month: and the people abode in [n] Kadesh; and [o] Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And [q] there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people [s] chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had [t] died when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of [y] figs, or of vines, or of

[a] pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they [c] fell upon their faces: and the [d] glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 [e] Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses [g] took the rod [h] from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, [k] Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he [m] smote the rock twice: and [n] the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye [o] believed me not, [p] to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 [s] This is the water of [2] Měr'ĭ-bäh; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ [u] And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of [x] Edom, Thus saith [z] thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the [a] travail that hath befallen us:

15 How our fathers [b] went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt [c] a long time; and the [d] Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And [e] when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and [f] sent an angel, and hath [h] brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13. 23 Dt. 8. 8

b Cf. ch. 21. 22 Dt. 2. 27

c ch. 16. 4, &c.

d ch. 16. 19, 42 Dt. 5. 24

e Ex. 17. 5

f Dt. 2. 6, 28

g Ex. 17. 9

h ch. 17. 10

i Cf. Dt. 2. 29

k Ps. 106. 33

l ch. 21. 4

m Ex. 17. 6

n Dt. 8. 15

o ch. 14. 11 Dt. 1. 32 (*Heb.*)

p ch. 27. 14 Lv. 22. 32

q ch. 27. 13 Gen. 49. 29

r ch. 14. 9 & 27. 14

s ch. 27. 14 Ex. 17. 7

2 Heb. *strife*

t ch. 19. 3, 4 & 26. 1, &c.

u Ju. 11. 16, 17

x Gen. 25. 30 Dt. 2. 5, &c. ‖ 1 S. 14. 47

y Lv. 21. 10 Ezek. 42. 14

z Dt. 2. 4, 8

a Ex. 18. 8 Neh. 9. 32

b Gen. 46. 3, 6 Jos. 24. 4

c See Gen. 15. 13

d Ex. 6. 9 Dt. 26. 6

e Ex. 3. 7

f Ex. 33. 2 Zech. 12. 8

g Ex. 29. 29, 30

h ch. 14. 13 & 22. 5, 11

i ch. 33. 38 Cf. Dt. 10. 6

17 [b] Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then [f] I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom [i] refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel [l] turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount [l] Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be [q] gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye [r] rebelled against my word at the water of Měr'ĭ-bäh.

25 Take Aaron and [t] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his [y] garments, and put them upon Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and [g] put them upon Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son; and Aaron [i] died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they [b] mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

CHAPTER 21

AND when [2] king [d] Arad the Cā'nă-ăn-īte, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way [3] of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel [g] vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will [h] utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the [i] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place [l] Hormah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from [m] mount Hor by the way of the [n] Red sea, to [o] compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was [7] much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people [q] spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth [9] this light bread.

6 And the LORD sent fiery [s] serpents among the people, and [t] they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, [x] We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses [a] prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And [c] Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 33. 43
b Gen. 50. 10, 11 Dt. 34. 8
c ch. 33. 44

[2] Read *the Canaanite, the king of Arad*
d ch. 33. 40
e Dt. 2. 13
[3] Read *of Atharim*
f ch. 22. 36

g Gen. 31. 13 Ju. 11. 30

h Lv. 27. 21 Dt. 3. 6 (*Heb.*)
[4] Read *Waheb in Suphah* Cf. Dt. 1. 1
i ch. 14. 25 & 33. 40
[5] Read *the slope of the valleys*
k Dt. 2. 9, &c.
l ch. 14. 45 Dt. 1. 44
[6] Heb. *a well*
m ch. 20. 22 & 33. 37–41
n ch. 14. 25 & 33. 10–11
o ch. 20. 21 Ju. 11. 18
[7] Read *was impatient* Ex. 6. 9 Ju. 16. 16 (*Heb.*)
p [Ex. 15. 1 Dt. 31. 19, 22]
q ch. 20. 3 Dt. 1. 27
r Gen. 26. 18
[8] Read *with the leader's wand* Gen. 49. 10 Ju. 5. 14 (*Heb.*)
[9] Read *this worthless bread* ch. 11. 6 Dt. 8. 3, 16
s Ex. 7. 9, &c. Dt. 8. 15
[2] Heb. *high places*
t 1 Cor. 10. 9
u ch. 23. 14
x Lv. 26. 40 Ju. 10. 10
[3] Heb. *the desert*
y Dt. 2. 26, 27
z ch. 32. 33
a ch. 14. 17 Dt. 9. 20, 26
b Cf. ch. 20. 17

c 2 K. 18. 4

d Dt. 2. 32

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in [a] Ō'bōth.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'bōth, and pitched at [c] Ī'jē-ăb'ă-rĭm, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of [e] Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of [f] Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, [4] What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at [5] the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of [k] Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to [6] Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang [p] this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the [r] well, the nobles of the people digged it, [8] by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Măt-tā'năh:

19 And from Măt-tā'năh to Nă-hăl'ī-ĕl: and from Nahaliel to [2] Bā'mōth:

20 And from Bā'mōth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of [u] Pisgah, which looketh toward [3] Jĕ-shī'mon.

21 ¶ And [y] Israel sent messengers unto [z] Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 [b] Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to [d] Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 And Israel smote him with the [a] edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto [b] Jabbok, even unto the children of [c] Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in [f] Heshbon, and in all the [2] villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of [k] Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore [n] they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

28 [o] For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the [r] high places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of [t] Chē'mŏsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto [x] Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto [y] Mē'dĕ-bă.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to [z] spy out [a] Jā-ā'zĕr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there.

33 ¶ [d] And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and [e] Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at [f] Ĕd'rĕ-ī.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 17. 13 Dt. 13. 15
b Gen. 32. 22 Dt. 2. 37
c Gen. 19. 38 Dt. 2. 19, 20
d ch. 26. 3, 63
e ch. 23. 1, &c.
f ch. 32. 3, 37
2 Heb. *daughters*, i.e. *dependent towns*
g ch. 21. 26 Dt. 2. 9, 29
h Lv. 26. 9 Dt. 1. 10
i Ex. 1. 12 1 K. 11. 25 *(Heb.)*
k ch. 22. 3 Ex. 15. 15
l ch. 31. 8
m ch. 10. 29 & 25. 15
n ch. 23. 7
o *For ver.* 28–29, *cf. Jer.* 48. 45, 46 *Lit. P.*
p ch. 23. 1, &c.
q Cf. ch. 23. 7 Dt. 23. 4
r ch. 33. 52 Lv. 26. 30
s ch. 20. 16 & 23. 22
t (Lv. 18. 21 Ju. 2. 13) ‖ Ju. 11. 24
u ch. 23. 7
x ch. 32. 3, 34
y Jos. 13. 9, 16
z ch. 13. 16, 17 Jos. 2. 1
a ch. 32. 1, &c.
b 1 S. 9. 7, 8
c ch. 23. 23 *(Heb.)*
d *For ver.* 33–35, *cf. Dt.* 3. 1–3, *Lit. P.*
e ch. 32. 33
f Dt. 1. 4
g See ver. 20 Ju. 6. 25

CHAPTER 22

AND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the [d] plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

2 ¶ And [e] Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And [g] Moab was sore afraid of the people, because [h] they were many: and Moab was [i] distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the [l] elders of [m] Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto [p] Bā'lāăm the son of Beor to [q] Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people [s] come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 [u] Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the [b] rewards of [c] divination in their hand; and they came unto Bā'lāăm, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Bā'lāăm.

9 [g] And God came unto Bā'lāăm, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Bā'lāăm said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able

to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'-lāām, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are [a] blessed.

13 And Bā'-lāām rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Bā'-lāām refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Bā'-lāām, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For [c] I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bā'-lāām answered and said unto the servants of Balak, [e] If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, [f] I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 [h] And God came unto Bā'-lāām at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bā'-lāām rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And God's anger [i] was kindled because he went: and the [k] angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his [l] ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, [n] and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'-lāām smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'-lāām's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bā'-lāām: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD [b] opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'-lāām, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'-lāām said unto the ass, Because thou hast [d] mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the ass said unto Bā'-lāām, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD [g] opened the eyes of Bā'-lāām, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is [2] perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'-lāām said unto the angel of the LORD, [m] I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 23. 20 See Gen. 12. 3

b 2 Pet. 2. 16

c ch. 24. 11

d Ju. 19. 25 (*Heb.*)

e ch. 24. 13

f ch. 24. 13

g Gen. 21. 19 2 K. 6. 17

h Gen. 46. 2 1 K. 3. 5

2 Heb. *headlong?*

i ch. 12. 9 & 25. 3

k Ex. 3. 2 Ju. 2. 1. 4

l Gen. 36. 24 1 S. 9. 3

m ch. 5. 7 Jos. 7. 20

n Jos. 5. 13

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'lāām, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Bā'lāām was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of [f] Arnon, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Bā'lāām, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God [m] putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'lāām went with Balak, and they came unto [4] Kĭr'jăth-hū'zōth.

40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'lāām, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Bā'lāām, and brought him up into the [n] high places of [o] Bā'ăl, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAPTER 23

AND Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here [p] seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Bā'lāām had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'lāām said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come [r] to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to [6] an high place.

4 And God met Bā'lāām: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD [s] put a word in Bā'lāām's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he took up [a] his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me [b] from Aram, out of the mountains of the [c] east, saying, [d] Come, curse me [e] Jacob, and come, [2] defy Israel.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks [g] I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell [h] alone, and [i] shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can [k] count the dust of Jacob, and the number of [3] the fourth part of Israel? Let me die [l] the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Balak said unto Bā'lāām, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the [5] field of Zō'phĭm, to the top of [q] Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bā'lāām, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

19 God is not a man, that he should

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 21. 27 & 24. 3, &c.
b Cf. ch. 22. 5
c Gen. 29. 1 Ju. 6. 3, 33
d ch. 22. 6
e ch. 24. 5 Ex. 19. 3
[2] Heb. *denounce* Cf. Pr. 24. 24 (*Heb.*)
f ch. 21. 13 Dt. 2. 24, 36
g ch. 24. 17
h Lv. 20. 24 Dt. 33. 28
i Cf. Ezra 9. 2
k Gen. 28. 14 2 Chr. 1. 9
[3] Probably read *the myriads*
l Gen. 15. 15 Jb. 5. 26
m ch. 23. 5, &c. Ex. 4. 12
[4] Heb. *city of streets*
n Lv. 26. 30 1 S. 9. 12
o [ch. 21. 28 Ju. 2. 13] || ch. 25. 3
p 1 Chr. 15. 26
[5] Heb. *watchmen's field*
q ch. 21. 20 Dt. 3. 17, 27
r Ex. 5. 3
[6] Read *a bare height*
s ch. 22. 38 Dt. 18. 18

lie; neither the son of man, [a] that he should [b] repent: [c] hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and [g] he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 He hath not beheld [3] iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen [4] perverseness in Israel: [h] the LORD his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 [k] God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the [7] strength of an [8] unicorn.

23 Surely there is no [m] enchantment [9] against Jacob, neither is there any [o] divination [9] against Israel: [2] according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, [r] What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a [3] great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: [u] he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Balak said unto Bā'-lāam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'-lāam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, [e] All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Bā'-lāam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Bā'-lāam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward [4] Jĕ-shī'-mon.

29 And Bā'-lāam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Balak did as Bā'-lāam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAPTER 24

AND when [l] Bā'-lāam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to [5] seek for [o] enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

13th c. B.C.

a 1 S. 15. 29 Cf. Hab. 2. 3
b Ex. 32. 14 Ju. 2. 18
c ch. 11. 23 1 K. 8. 56 Ezek. 12. 25
d ch. 1. 52
e Jch. 11. 25 Ju. 3. 10‖
f ch. 23. 7
g ch. 22. 12
[2] Or *are closed* LXX *who sees truly*
[3] Or *misfortune* Cf. Jer. 4. 15 *(Heb.)*
[4] Or *trouble* Cf. Jb. 5. 6 *(Heb.)*
h ch. 14. 9 2 Chr. 20. 17
[5] Read *seeth* Gen. 46. 2 2 S. 7. 17
i Ex. 6. 3 Ru. 1. 20, 21
[6] Read *falling down*
k ch. 22. 5, 11 & 24. 8
l ch. 23. 7, &c. Dt. 33. 4, &c.
[7] Or *horns* ch. 24. 8
[8] Or *wild ox* ch. 24. 8 *(Heb.)*
m Lv. 19. 26 ch. 24. 1 *(Heb.)*
n Isa. 58. 11
[9] Read *in*
o ch. 22. 7 Dt. 18. 10, 14 *(Heb.)*
[2] Read *now*
p Ex. 15. 17 2 S. 7. 10 ‖ Ps. 1. 3
q 2 K. 14. 9 ‖ Ju. 9. 15
r Ps. 44. 1
[3] Read *lioness*
s 1 S. 15. 8
t 2 S. 5. 12
u Cf. ch. 24. 9 Gen. 49. 9
x ch. 23. 22 Dt. 5. 15
y ch. 23. 22 Jb. 22. 25 *(Heb.)*
z ch. 23. 22 Jb. 39. 10, 11
a ch. 14. 9 ‖ Ps. 14. 4
b Cf. Ps. 2. 9
c Dt. 33. 11
d ch. 23. 24
e ch. 22. 18 & 24. 13
f Cf. Ex. 23. 22
g ch. 23. 1, &c. Jos. 24. 9
h Jb. 27. 23
[4] ch. 21. 20 Dt. 34. 1 Heb. *the desert*
i ch. 22. 17
k ch. 23. 26 1 K. 22. 14
l ch. 23. 1, &c. & 31. 8, 16
m Gen. 31. 24 2 S. 13. 22
n ch. 16. 28 Jer. 23. 16, 26
[5] Read *meet with*
o ch. 23. 23 Dt. 18. 10 *(Heb.)*

2 And Bā'-lāam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents [d] according to their tribes; and the [e] spirit of God came upon him.

3 [7] And he [f] took up his parable, and said, Bā'-lāam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes [2] are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which [5] saw the vision of the [i] Almighty, [6] falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O [l] Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as [n] gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes which the LORD hath [p] planted, and as [q] cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than [s] Agag, and [t] his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 [x] God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the [y] strength of an [z] unicorn: he shall [a] eat up the nations his enemies, and shall [b] break their bones, and [c] pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He [d] couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? [f] Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And [g] Balak's anger was kindled against Bā'-lāam, and he [h] smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: [i] I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'-lāam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, [k] I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either [m] good or bad [n] of mine own mind; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my

people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people [b] in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāām the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the [g] most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 [k] I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a [r] Star out of Jacob, and a [m] Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and [n] shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the [2] children of [o] Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, [p] Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on [r] Am'ă-lĕk, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end [s] shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the [t] Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, [4] Strong is [x] thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless [5] the Kenite shall be wasted, [6] until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God [7] doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of [b] Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'lāām rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

CHAPTER 25

AND Israel abode in [h] Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and [a] bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto [c] Bā'ăl–pē'ôr: and the anger of the LORD [d] was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and [e] hang them up before the LORD against the sun, [f] that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said unto [h] the judges of Israel, [i] Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'ăl–pē'ôr.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when [q] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs, the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the [3] tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. [u] So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

9 And [y] those that died in [z] the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Phĭn'ĕ-hăs, the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, the son of Aaron the priest, [a] hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was [c] zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in [d] my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, Behold, [e] I give unto him my [f] covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and [g] his seed after him, even the covenant of an [i] everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and [k] made an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 20. 5 Dt. 29. 18, 26
b Gen. 49. 1 Dt. 4. 30
c ch. 22. 41 Dt. 4. 3
d ch. 22. 22 & 32. 10
e Cf. 2 S. 21. 6, &c.
f Dt. 13. 17
g Gen. 14. 18, &c. Dt. 32. 8
h See Ex. 18. 21, 22
i Cf. Ex. 32. 27 Dt. 33. 9
k ch. 23. 9
l [Jb. 38. 7]
m Gen. 49. 10 Ps. 45. 6
n Jer. 48. 45 *Lit. P.*
o Cf. Am. 2. 2 Or *sons of tumult* Lam. 3. 47 *(Heb.)*
p Gen. 36. 8, 9 Dt. 1. 2
q ch. 31. 6 Ex. 6. 25
r ch. 14. 45 Dt. 25. 17, 19
s Ex. 17. 16 Dt. 25. 19
3 Or *alcove*
t Gen. 15. 19 1 S. 15. 6
u ch. 16. 48 2 S. 24. 25
4 Read *ever-enduring* See Ex. 14. 27 *(Heb.)*
x Cf. Obad. 3
y Dt. 4. 3
z ch. 26. 1
5 Heb. *Kain*
6 Heb. *how long?*
7 Or *establisheth him*
a Cf. Ex. 32. 29 Dt. 13. 6, 10
b Gen. 10. 4 1 Chr. 1. 7
c 2 K. 10. 16
d Ex. 20. 5 Dt. 29. 20
e Ich. 18. 19 Dt. 29. 11
f Isa. 54. 10
g 1 Chr. 6. 4–15
h ch. 33. 49
i Ex. 40. 15
k ch. 16. 46, 47 & 28. 22, 30

with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Sā'-lû, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cŏz'-bī, the daughter of [b] Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in [d] Midian.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 [f] Vex the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have [h] beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cŏz'-bī, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass after [k] the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto [l] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 [m] Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest spake with them [n] in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ [p] Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: [q] the children of Reuben; Hā'-nŏch, of whom cometh the family of the Hā'-nŏch-ītes: of Pallu, the family of the Păl'-lū-ītes:

6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Ē-lī'-ăb.

9 And the sons of Ē-lī'-ăb; Nĕm'-ū-ĕl, and [t] Dathan, and Ă-bī'-răm. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were [2] famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of [a] Korah, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And [c] the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the [e] fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a [3] sign.

11 [g] Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The [i] sons of Simeon after their families: of [4] Nĕm'-ū-ĕl, the family of the Nĕm-ū-ē'-lītes: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of [5] Jā'-chĭn, the family of the Jā'-chĭn-ītes:

13 Of [6] Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shā'-ŭl, the family of the Shā-ū'-lītes.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: of [7] Zē'-phŏn, the family of the Zē'-phŏn-ītes: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shû'-nī, the family of the Shû'-nītes:

16 Of [8] Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Ē'-rī, the family of the Erites:

17 Of [9] Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Ă-rē'-lī, the family of the Ă-rē'-lītes.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah were [o] Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn.

20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shē'-läh, the family of the Shē-lā'-nītes: of [r] Phâr'-ĕz, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sons of Phâr'-ĕz were; of [s] Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hăm'-ū-lītes.

22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the [u] sons of Ĭs'-să-chär after

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *called* ch. 16. 2

a ch. 16. 1, &c. & 27. 3

b ch. 31. 8

c ch. 16. 31 & 27. 3

d ch. 22. 4 & 31. 3 Ju. 6. 1

e See ch. 16. 35

f ch. 31. 2

[3] Heb. *standard*

g Cf. ch. 16. 32

h Gen. 37. 18 Ps. 105. 25 *(Heb.)*

i Ex. 6. 15 1 Chr. 4. 24

[4] Gen. 46. 10 Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel*

[5] 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib*

[6] Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar*

k ch. 25. 9 & 31. 16

l ch. 20. 25, &c. & 27. 2

m ch. 14. 29 2 S. 24. 1, 2

[7] Gen. 46. 16, *Ziphion*

[8] Gen. 46. 16, *Ezbon*

n ch. 22. 1 & 31. 12

[9] Gen. 46. 16, *Arodi*

o 1 Chr. 2. 3

p Ex. 1. 2 1 Chr. 2. 1

q ch. 16. 1 Dt. 11. 6

r Gen. 46. 12 1 Chr. 2. 4

s Gen. 46. 12 Ru. 4. 18, 19

t ch. 16. 1 Dt. 11. 6

u Gen. 46. 13 1 Chr. 7. 1

their families: of Tō'lă, the family of the Tō'lā-ītes: of Pū'ă, the family of the Pū'nītes:

24 Of [2]Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Ĭs'săchär according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zĕ-bū'lŭn after their families: of Sē'rĕd, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jäh'lēēl, the family of the Jäh'lēēl-ītes.

27 These are the families of the Zĕbū'lŭn-ītes according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Joseph after their families were Mă-năs'sēh and Ē'phră-ĭm.

29 [c] Of the sons of Mă-năs'sēh: of [d] Mā'chĭr, the family of the Mā'chĭrītes: and Machir begat Gĭl'ĕ-ăd: of Gilead come the family of the Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-ītes.

30 These are the sons of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd: of [7]Jē-ē'zĕr, the family of the Jē-ē'zĕr-ītes: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Ăs'rĭ-ĕl, the family of the Ăs'rĭ-ē-lītes: and of Shē'chĕm, the family of the Shē'chĕm-ītes:

32 And of Shĕ-mī'dă, the family of the Shĕ-mī'dā-ītes: and of Hē'phĕr, the family of the Hē'phĕr-ītes.

33 ¶ And Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd the son of Hē'phĕr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the [f] families of Mănăs'sēh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ē'phrăĭm after their families: of Shû-thē'läh, the family of the Shû-thăl'hītes: of [8]Bē'chĕr, the family of the Băch'rītes: of Tā'hăn, the family of the Tā'hăn-ītes.

36 And these are the sons of Shûthē'läh: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Gen. 46. 13 *Job.*

[a] *For ver. 38–41, cf. 1 Chr. 8. 1–5*

[b] Gen. 46. 21 1 Chr. 7. 6–12

[3] Gen. 46. 21 *Ehi* 1 Chr. 8. 1 *Aharah*

[4] Gen. 46. 21 *Muppim and Huppim*

[5] 1 Chr. 8. 3 *Addar*

[c] *For ver. 29–37, cf. 1 Chr. 7. 14–20*

[d] ch. 27. 1 Gen. 50. 23

[6] Gen. 46. 23 *Hushim*

[7] Jos. 17. 2 *Abiezer*

[8] 1 Chr. 7. 20 *Bered*

[9] 1 Chr. 7. 13 *Shallum*

37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'phră-ĭm according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ [a] The [b] sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Bē'lā-ītes: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of [3]Ă-hī'răm, the family of the Ă-hī'răm-ītes:

39 Of [4]Shû'phăm, the family of the Shû'phăm-ītes: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were [5]Ard and Nā'ă-măn: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Nā'ă-mītes.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dan after their families: of [6]Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jĕs'ū-ī, the family of the Jĕs'ū-ītes: of Bĕ-rī'ăh, the family of the Bĕ-rī'ītes.

45 Of the sons of Bĕ-rī'ăh: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Măl'chĭ-ĕl, the family of the Măl-chĭ-ē'lītes.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was [e] Sarah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of the sons of Năph'tă-lī after their families: of Jäh'zēēl, the family of the Jäh'zēēl-ītes: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jē'zĕr, the family of the Jē'zĕr-ītes: of [9]Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Năph'tă-lī according to their families: and

[e] Gen. 46. 17 1 Chr. 7. 30

[f] Cf. Dt. 33. 17

they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, [b] six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

53 Unto these the land shall be [d] divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 [f] To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided [k] by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are [n] they that were numbered of the Levites [o] after their families: [p] of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: [q] of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: [s] of Mĕrâr'ī, the family of the Mĕ-râr'ītes.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mū'shītes, the family of the [y] Korathites. And Kohath begat [z] Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was [b] Jŏch'ĕ-bĕd, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram [d] Aaron and Moses, and [e] Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron was born [g] Nadab, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and Ĭth'ă-mär.

61 [i] And Nadab and Ă-bī'hū died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: for they were [l] not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was [a] no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

64 [c] But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of [e] Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They [g] shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save [h] Caleb the son of Jĕphŭn'nēh, and [i] Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER 27

THEN came the daughters of [l] Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd, the son of Hē'phĕr, the son of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, the son of [m] Mā'chĭr, the son of Mă-năs'sēh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood [r] before Moses, and before [t] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father [u] died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them [x] that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of [a] Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be [c] done away from among his family, because he hath no son? [f] Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses [h] brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd [k] speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 18. 24 Dt. 10. 9
b Cf. ch. 11. 21
c Cf. ch. 1. 44 Dt. 2. 14, 15
d ch. 33. 54
e ch. 10. 12 & 28. 6
f ch. 33. 54
g ch. 14. 23 & 32. 11
h ch. 14. 6 & 32. 12
i ch. 14. 6, &c. & 27. 18, 22
k [Lv. 16. 8 Jos. 21. 41
l ch. 26. 33 & 36. 2, &c.
m ch. 26. 29 & 32. 39, 40
n ch. 4. 46 1 Chr. 23. 3, 27
o ch. 3. 17 1 Chr. 6. 1
p ch. 10. 17 Jos. 21. 6
q ch. 16. 1 Jos. 21. 5, &c.
r ch. 15. 33
s ch. 10. 17 Jos. 21. 7
t ch. 26. 1, &c. & 31. 12, &c.
u See ch. 26. 65
x ch. 26. 10 Dt. 11. 6
y Ex. 6. 24 1 Chr. 6. 22, 37
z ch. 3. 19 1 Chr. 6. 2, &c.
a ch. 26. 9, &c. Jude 11
b Ex. 6. 20
c Cf. Dt. 25. 6
d 1 Chr. 6. 3
e ch. 20. 1 Dt. 24. 9
f Jos. 17. 4
g ch. 3. 2 1 Chr. 6. 3
h Cf. Ex. 18. 19
i ch. 3. 4
k ch. 36. 5
l ch. 2. 23

children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his [c] kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a [d] statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this [e] mount Ăb'ă-rĭm, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt [g] be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For [i] ye rebelled against my commandment in the [l] desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, [m] to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the [n] water of Mĕr'ī-bäh in [p] Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the [q] God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 [t] Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not [x] as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee [z] Joshua the son of Nun, a man [a] in whom is the spirit, and [b] lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and before all the congregation; and [c] give him a charge [d] in their sight.

20 And [e] thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, [f] that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of [a] Urim before the LORD: at his word [b] shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 28

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my [f] bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for a [h] sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 [k] And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot [o] day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer [2] at even;

5 And a tenth part of an [r] ē'phäh of flour for a [s] meat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hĭn of beaten oil.

6 It is a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount [u] Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the [y] drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hĭn for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the [g] sabbath day two

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 8. 8. Dt. 33. 8. Cf. 1 S. 23. 9
b ver. 17. Dt. 28. 6
c See Lv. 25. 25
d ch. 35. 29
e ch. 33. 47, 48
f Lv. 22. 7, 25. Ezek. 44. 7
g ch. 20. 24, 26 & 31. 2
h ch. 15. 3, 7. Ezra 6. 10 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 20. 24. Dt. 1. 26, 37, 43
k For ver. 3–8, cf. Ex. 29. 38–42.
l ch. 20. 1 & 33. 36
m ch. 20. 12, 13. Isa. 5. 16
n ch. 20. 8–13. Dt. 6. 16 & 32. 51
o ch. 29. 6. Ex. 29. 38
p ch. 20. 1 & 33. 36, 37. ‖ ch. 32. 8
q ch. 16. 22. Heb. 12. 9. ‖ Jb. 12. 10
2 ch. 9. 3. Heb. *between the two evenings*
r ch. 5. 15. Ju. 6. 19
s ch. 18. 9 & 29. 3, &c.
t Dt. 31. 2. ‖ ver. 21
u ch. 26. 64 & 33. 15, 16
x 1 K. 22. 17
y ch. 15. 5, &c. & 29. 6, &c.
z ch. 26. 65 & 32. 12, 28
a Gen. 41. 38. Dt. 34. 9
b ch. 8. 10. Dt. 34. 9
c Dt. 3. 28
d Dt. 31. 7, 8
e Cf. ch. 11. 17
f Cf. Jos. 1. 16–18
g 1 Chr. 23. 31

lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 This is the [b] burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And in the [c] beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 [d] And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And one kid of the [h] goats for a [i] sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And in the [k] fourteenth day of the first month is the [l] passover of the LORD.

17 [m] And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: [n] seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an [o] holy convocation; ye shall [p] do no manner of servile work therein:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 25. 13 & 29. 5

b ch. 15. 3 & 29. 2

c ch. 10. 10 1 S. 20. 5

d *For ver.* 12–14, *cf.* *ch.*15.4–12

e ch. 15. 20, 21 Dt. 16. 10

f Lv. 23. 15, 16 Dt. 16. 10

g Lv. 23. 16

h ch. 15. 24 & 29. 5

i ch. 19. 9, 17 (*Heb.*) & 29. 5, &c.

k ch. 9. 3, 5 Jos. 5. 10

l ch. 9. 2, 10 & 33. 3

m Lv. 23. 6 Dt. 16. 3

n ch. 29. 12 Lv. 23. 6

o ch. 29. 1 Lv. 23. 2

p ch. 29. 1 Lv. 23. 3

q ch. 28. 18, &c. Isa. 1. 13

r ch. 28. 18, &c. Dt. 5. 14

s Lv. 23. 24 Neh. 8. 2, 9–12

t ch. 28. 10, &c. Dt. 12. 6, &c.

u ch. 28. 5, &c. Jos. 22. 23, 29

x ch. 28. 15 Ju. 13. 19

22 And one goat for a sin offering, to [a] make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the [e] firstfruits, [f] when ye bring a [g] new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29

AND in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an [q] holy convocation; ye shall do [r] no servile work: [s] it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a [t] burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their [u] meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the [x] goats for a

[a] sin offering, to [b] make an atonement for you:

6 [c] Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the [d] daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their [e] drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ye shall have [f] on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall [g] afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the [h] sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And [i] on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD [k] seven days:

13 And [l] ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; [m] thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer [n] twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 28. 15, 22; 2 Chr. 29. 21

[b] ch. 28. 22, 30 & 31. 50

[c] See ch. 28. 11–15

[d] ch. 28. 3, &c.; 1 K. 18. 29, 36

[e] ch. 28. 7; 2 K. 16. 13, 15

[f] Lv. 25. 9; Heb. 9. 7

[g] Lv. 23. 27, 32; Ezra 8. 21

[h] Lv. 16. 5; 2 Chr. 29. 21

[i] Lv. 23. 34–43; Dt. 16. 13–16

[k] ch. 28. 17; Dt. 16. 3, &c.

[l] Ezra 3. 4

[m] Cf. Ezek. 45. 25

[n] [ch. 17. 2; Dt. 1. 23]

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering,

his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the [c] eighth day ye shall have a [d] solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These things ye shall do unto the LORD in your [e] set feasts, [f] beside your [g] vows, and your [h] freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your [i] peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 30

AND Moses spake unto [k] the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or [l] swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not [2] break his word, [m] he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But [a] if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: [b] and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, [n] her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 6. 2

b ch. 15. 25. 2 Chr. 7. 14

c Lv. 23. 36. Neh. 8. 18

d Lv. 23. 36. Dt. 16. 8. (*Heb.*)

e ch. 15. 3. 1 Chr. 23. 31

f Lv. 23. 38

g ch. 15. 3, 8. Dt. 12. 6, &c.

h ch. 15. 3. Dt. 12. 6, 17

i ch. 15. 8. Ezek. 43. 27

k 1 K. 8. 1. See ch. 1. 16

l See Lv. 5. 4

[2] Heb. *profane*. Cf. Ps. 55. 20

m Lv. 27. 2–23. Dt. 23. 21

n See ver. 5

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall [d] bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAPTER 31

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 [h] Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou [i] be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of [m] Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand [o] armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and [q] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the [s] trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and [x] they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the [y] kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, Ē'vī, and Rekem, and [b] Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: [c] Bā'lāăm also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *enclosures*

[a] Gen. 25. 16 Ezek. 25. 4

[b] Cf. Dt. 20. 14

[c] ch. 27. 2, &c. & 32. 2, 28

[d] ch. 18. 22, 23 Ezek. 23. 49

[e] ch. 26. 3, 63 & 33. 48, 50

[f] ch. 15. 35 Dt. 23. 10, 12

[g] ch. 10. 4 Dt. 1. 15

[h] ch. 25. 17

[i] ch. 27. 13 Dt. 32. 50

[k] Cf. 1 S. 15. 3

[l] ch. 25. 3, &c. Dt. 4. 3 || Ju. 2. 11, 13

[m] ch. 25. 15 Jos. 13. 21

[n] ch. 26. 1

[o] ch. 32. 27

[p] Dt. 21. 10–14

[q] ch. 25. 7, 11 Jos. 22. 13

[r] ch. 19. 11, &c. Ezek. 43. 26

[s] ch. 10. 9 Jos. 6. 4, &c.

[t] ch. 19. 11 Isa. 52. 11

[u] ch. 19. 19

[x] Gen. 34. 25 Dt. 20. 13

[y] ch. 22. 4 Jos. 13. 21

[z] Ex. 36. 14 1 S. 19. 13, 16

[a] ch. 19. 15

[b] ch. 25. 15 Jos. 13. 21

[c] ch. 24. 1, &c. Dt. 23. 4, 5

[d] Isa. 1. 25

[e] Ex. 15. 10 Jb. 19. 24

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their [2a] goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took [b] all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and [c] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the [e] plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them [f] without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the [g] captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved [k] all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Bā'lāăm, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of [l] Peor, and there was [n] a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, [p] keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp [r] seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath [t] touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and [u] on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of [z] goats' hair, and all things [a] made of wood.

21 ¶ And Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the [d] tin, and the [e] lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the

fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the [a] water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall [b] wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And [c] divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: [e] one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take it of their half, and [f] give it unto Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, for an [g] heave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take [h] one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and [i] give them unto the Levites, [k] which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Moses and Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 9

b ch. 19. 7 Cf. 2 S. 19. 24

c Jos. 22. 8
d ver. 29

e Cf. ch. 18. 26

f ch. 18. 8, 20 Dt. 18. 1–5

g ch. 18. 8, &c. Dt. 12. 6

h Cf. ch. 18. 26

i ch. 7. 5 Dt. 18. 6–8
k ch. 18. 4 Dt. 18. 7

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD's heave offering, [d] unto Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, [l] what every man hath gotten, of jewels of [m] gold, [2] chains, and [n] bracelets, [3] rings, [o] earrings, and [4] tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering

l Ju. 8. 24–26
m ch. 7. 14 2 S. 8. 11
[2] Or *anklets* 2 S. 1. 10 (*Heb.*)
n Gen. 24. 22, &c. Ezek. 16. 11 (*Heb.*)
[3] Read *signet-rings* Ex. 39. 6, &c. Est. 3. 10, 12
o Ex. 35. 22 Isa. 3. 21 (*Heb.*)
[4] Or *armlets?* Ex. 35. 22

that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shĕ-kĕls.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Ĕl-ē-ā-zär the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, [i] for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

CHAPTER 32

NOW the [m] children of Reuben and the [n] children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of [p] Jazer, and the land of [q] Gĭl-ĕ-ăd, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to [r] Ĕl-ē-ā-zär the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ăt-ă-rōth, and [t] Dibon, and Jazer, and [2]Nimrah, and [u] Heshbon, and Ĕl-ĕ-ā-lēh, and [3] Shebam, and [x] Nebo, and [4] Beon,

4 Even the country [y] which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have [z] found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, [d] when I sent them from [e] Kadesh-bär-nĕ-ă to see the land.

9 For when they went up unto the valley of [f] Eshcol, and saw the land, they [g] discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

13th c. B.C.

[a] *For ver. 10–12, cf. Dt.* 1. 34–36

[b] ch. 25. 3 Jos. 7. 1

[c] [Ex. 17. 16 Dt. 4. 21]

[d] ch. 26. 65 Dt. 1. 35

[e] ch. 14. 16, 23 Dt. 1. 8, 35

[f] ch. 26. 65 & 34. 19

[g] Gen. 36. 11

[h] ch. 27. 18, 22 & 34. 17

[i] ch. 16. 40 Jos. 4. 7

[k] ch. 14. 24 Dt. 1. 36

[l] Cf. ch. 14. 33

[m] ch. 13. 4 Dt. 27. 13 ‖ ver. 33

[n] ch. 13. 15 Dt. 27. 13

[o] ch. 14. 33 Dt. 2. 14–16

[p] ch. 21. 32 Jos. 13. 25

[q] Gen. 37. 25 Dt. 3. 13

[r] ch. 31. 12, &c. & 34. 17

[s] Jos. 22. 16, 18

[t] ch. 21. 30 & 33. 45, 46

[2] ver. 36, *Beth-nimrah*

[u] ch. 21. 25 Jos. 13. 17, 26

[3] ver. 38, *Shibmah*

[x] ch. 33. 47

[4] ver. 38, *Baal-meon*

[y] ch. 21. 24, 34

[z] Ex. 12. 36 Ru. 2. 10, 13

[a] Jos. 22. 4

[b] Cf. Gen. 50. 10 Dt. 1. 1, &c.

[c] Dt. 3. 18

[d] ch. 13. 3 Dt. 1. 23

[e] ch. 27. 14 & 34. 4

[f] ch. 13. 23 Dt. 1. 24

[g] ch. 13. 31 Dt. 1. 28

[h] Gen. 1. 28 (*Heb.*)

10 [a] And the LORD's anger [b] was kindled the same time, and [c] he sware, saying,

11 [d] Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land [e] which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

12 Save [f] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn-nēh the [g] Kē-nĕz-īte, and [h] Joshua the son of Nun: for [k] they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he [l] made them wander in the wilderness forty years, [o] until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye [s] turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 [a] We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on [b] yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 ¶ And [c] Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be [h] subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the

LORD, and before Israel; and [a] this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and [f] be sure your sin will [g] find you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd:

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man [n] armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'nă-ăn.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the [y] land of Cā'nă-ăn, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be our's.

33 And Moses [b] gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto [e] half the tribe of Mă-năs'sēh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of [f] Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of [g] Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

13th c. B.C.

[a] See ver. 33
[b] Jos. 13. 25 || Dt. 2. 36
[c] Ju. 8. 11
[d] ver. 3 Jos. 13. 27
[e] Jos. 13. 27
[f] Cf. Gen. 42. 21 Ju. 11. 7
[g] Gen. 44. 16 Jb. 10. 6, 14
[h] Jos. 13. 19
[i] ver. 3 Jos. 13. 17
[k] Ex. 23. 13 Jos. 23. 7
[l] ver. 3 Jos. 13. 19
[m] ch. 27. 1 & 36. 1
[n] ch. 31. 5 Jos. 4. 13
[o] See ver. 1
[p] Dt. 3. 14 See Ju. 10. 4
[q] 1 Chr. 2. 23
[r] Ju. 8. 11
[2] Heb. *stages* ch. 10. 2, &c. Dt. 10. 11 (*Heb.*)
[s] Ex. 12. 17, &c.
[t] ch. 9. 18, &c.
[u] Ex. 12. 37 Cf. Gen. 45. 10
[x] ch. 20. 1 Jos. 4. 19
[y] ch. 13. 17 & 34. 2
[z] ch. 28. 16 Dt. 16. 1, &c.
[a] Ex. 14. 8 Acts 13. 17
[b] ver. 1 ch. 34. 14
[c] ch. 8. 17 Ps. 78. 51
[d] Ex. 12. 12 Isa. 19. 1
[e] ch. 13. 11 & 34. 23
[f] ch. 21. 21 Dt. 1. 4 See Ju. 10. 8
[g] ch. 21. 33 Dt. 1. 4
[h] Ex. 13. 20

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ăt'ă-rōth, and [b] Ă-rō'ĕr,

35 And Atroth, Shō'phăn, and Jā-ā'zĕr, and [c] Jŏg'bĕ-hăh,

36 And [d] Bĕth-nĭm'răh, and [e] Bĕth-hâr'ăn, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Ĕl-ĕ-ā'lēh, and [h] Kĭr-jă-thā'ĭm,

38 And Nebo, and [i] Bā'ăl-mē'on, ([k] their names being changed,) and [l] Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of [m] Mā'chĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh went to Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

40 And Moses [o] gave Gĭl'ĕ-ăd unto Mā'chĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And [p] Jā'ĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Hā'vōth-jā'ĭr.

42 And Nobah went and took [q] Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it [r] Nobah, after his own name.

CHAPTER 33

THESE are the [2] journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their [s] armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out [t] according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they departed from [u] Răm'ĕ-sēs in the [x] first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the [z] passover the children of Israel went out [a] with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, [c] which the LORD had smitten among them: [d] upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 And the children of Israel removed from Răm'ĕ-sēs, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from [h] Succoth, and pitched in [h] Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

13th c. B.C.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto [a] Pī-hă-hī'-rōth, which is before [a] Bā'ăl-zē'phŏn: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pī-hă-hī'rōth, and [b] passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went [c] three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Mâr'ăh.

9 And they removed from [e] Mâr'ăh, and came unto [f] Elim: and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten [h] palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the [k] Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of [l] Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Ā'lŭsh.

14 And they removed from Ā'lŭsh, and encamped at [o] Rĕph'ī-dĭm, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rĕph'ī-dĭm, and pitched in the wilderness of [r] Sinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at [s] Kĭb'rōth-hăt-tā'ă-văh.

17 And they departed from Kĭb'rōth-hăt-tā'ă-văh, and encamped at [x] Hă-zē'rōth.

18 And they departed from Hă-zē'rōth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rĭm'mŏn-pâr'ĕz.

20 And they departed from Rĭm'mŏn-pâr'ĕz, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kē-hĕ-lā'thăh.

23 And they went from Kē-hĕ-lā'thăh, and pitched in mount Shā'phĕr.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'phĕr, and encamped in Hă-rā'dăh.

25 And they removed from Hă-rā'dăh, and pitched in Măk-hē'lōth.

26 And they removed from Măk-hē'lōth, and encamped at Tā'hăth.

27 And they departed from Tā'hăth, and pitched at Târ'ăh.

28 And they removed from Târ'ăh, and pitched in Mithcah.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hăsh-mō'năh.

30 And they departed from Hăsh-mō'năh, and encamped at [d] Mō'sĕ-rōth.

31 And they departed from Mō'sĕ-rōth, and pitched in [g] Bĕn'ĕ-jā'ă-kăn.

32 And they removed from Bĕn'ĕ-jā'ă-kăn, and encamped at [i] Hôr-hăgĭd'găd.

33 And they went from Hôr-hă-gĭd'găd, and pitched in [i] Jŏt'bă-thăh.

34 And they removed from Jŏt'bă-thăh, and encamped at Ĕb-rō'năh.

35 And they departed from Ĕb-rō'năh, and encamped at [m] Ē'zī-ŏn-gā'bĕr.

36 And they removed from Ē'zī-ŏn-gā'bĕr, and pitched in the [n] wilderness of Zin, which is [p] Kadesh.

37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in [q] mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and [t] died there, in the [u] fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was [y] an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And [z] king Arad the [a] Cā'nă-ăn-īte, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in [b] Zăl-mō'năh.

42 And they departed from Zăl-mō'năh, and pitched in [c] Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in [d] Ō'bōth.

44 And they departed from Ō'bōth, and pitched in [e] Ī'jĕ-ăb'ă-rĭm, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in [f] Dī'bŏn-găd.

[a] Ex. 14. 2, 9
[b] Ex. 15. 10 Dt. 11. 4
[c] Ich. 10. 33 Jon. 3. 31
[d] Dt. 10. 6
[e] Ex. 15. 23
[f] Ex. 16. 1
[g] Dt. 10. 6 Cf. Gen. 36. 24 1 Chr. 1. 42
[h] Lv. 23. 40 Dt. 34. 3
[i] Dt. 10. 7
[k] ch. 21. 4 Dt. 1. 40
[l] Ex. 17. 1
[m] Dt. 2. 8
[n] ch. 27. 14 & 34. 3
[o] Ex. 19. 2
[p] ch. 27. 14 Dt. 1. 46
[q] ch. 20. 22 Dt. 32. 50
[r] ch. 28. 6 Dt. 33. 2
[s] ch. 11. 34 Dt. 9. 22
[t] ch. 20. 28 Dt. 32. 50
[u] Dt. 1. 3
[x] ch. 11. 35 Dt. 1. 1
[y] Cf. Ex. 7. 7
[z] ch. 21. 1 Jos. 12. 14
[a] ch. 21. 3 Dt. 1. 7
[b] Cf. Ju. 9. 48 Ps. 68. 14
[c] Cf. Gen. 36. 41 1 Chr. 1. 52
[d] ch. 21. 10
[e] ch. 21. 11
[f] ch. 32. 3, 34 Jos. 13. 9, 17

46 And they removed from Dī'bŏn-găd, and encamped in [a] Ăl'mŏn-dĭb-lă-thā'ĭm.

47 And they removed from Ăl'mŏn-dĭb-lă-thā'ĭm, and pitched in the [d] mountains of Ăb'ă-rĭm, before [f] Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Ăb'ă-rĭm, and pitched in the [h] plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from [l] Bĕth-jĕs'ĭ-mōth even unto [m] Ā'bĕl-shĭt'tĭm in the plains of Moab.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [q] When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Cā'nă-ăn;

52 Then [r] ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their [3] pictures, and [t] destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their [x] high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And [a] ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and [b] to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be [f] pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, [i] as I thought to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into [b] the land of Cā'nă-ăn; (this is the land that shall fall unto you [c] for an inheritance, even the land of Cā'nă-ăn with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then [e] your south quarter shall be from the [g] wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the [i] salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south to the [k] ascent of Ăk-răb'bĭm, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to [n] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă, and shall go on to [o] Hā'zär-ăd'där, and pass on to [p] Azmon:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto [2] the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the [s] western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your [u] north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor:

8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the [y] entrance of Hā'măth; and the goings forth of the border shall be to [z] Zedad:

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at [c] Hā'zär-ē'năn: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your [d] east border from Hā'zär-ē'năn to Shepham:

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ā'ĭn; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the [e] sea of Chinnereth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the [g] salt sea: [h] this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall [k] inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. Jer. 48. 22
b ch. 32. 32 Jos. 5. 12
c See Gen. 12. 7
d ch. 27. 12 Dt. 32. 49
e Jos. 15. 1–4
f ch. 32. 3 1 Chr. 5. 8
g ch. 33. 36 Dt. 32. 51
h ch. 31. 12 & 35. 1
i See ver. 12
k Jos. 15. 3
l Jos. 12. 3
m ch. 25. 1 Jos. 2. 1
n ch. 32. 8 Dt. 1. 2, 19
o Cf. Jos. 15. 3
p Jos. 15. 4
q ch. 35. 10
2 Read *the brook of Egypt* Jos. 15. 4, 47 Cf. Gen. 15. 18
r Ex. 23. 31
s Jos. 15. 12 Ezek. 47. 20
3 Or *figured stones* Lv. 26. 1 Ezek. 8. 12 (*Heb.*)
t Ex. 34. 13 Dt. 7. 5, 25
u Ezek. 47. 15–17
x ch. 21. 28 1 K. 13. 2, 32
y ch. 13. 21 Jos. 13. 5
z Ezek. 47. 15
a ch. 26. 53, 54 & 34. 13
b ch. 26. 54 & 35. 8
c Ezek. 47. 17
d Jos. 15. 5
e Dt. 3. 17
f Jos. 23. 13 See Ex. 23. 33
g Gen. 14. 3 Dt. 3. 17
h ch. 13. 21 Dt. 11. 24
i Cf. Dt. 28. 63 Zech 1. 6
k ch. 33. 54 & 36. 2

14 [a] For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Măn-năs'-sēh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: [d] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest, and [e] Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: [f] Of the tribe of Judah, [g] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh.

20 And [h] of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shĕ-mū'-ĕl the son of Ăm'-mĭ-hŭd.

21 [i] Of the tribe of Benjamin, Ē-lī'-dăd the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince [k] of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bŭk'-kī the son of Jŏg'-lī.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph, [m] for the tribe of the children of Mă-năs'-sēh, Hăn'-nĭ-ĕl the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince [n] of the tribe of the children of Ē'-phră-ĭm, Kĕ-mū'-ĕl the son of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince [o] of the tribe of the children of Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, Ē-lī-zā'-phăn the son of Pär'-năch.

26 And the prince [q] of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'-să-chär, Păl'-tĭ-ĕl the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince [r] of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ă-hī'-hŭd the son of Shĕ-lō'-mī.

28 And the prince [s] of the tribe of the children of Năph'-tă-lī, Pĕ-dăh'-ĕl the son of Ăm'-mĭ-hŭd.

29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 32. 33 Dt. 3. 12, 16

b ch. 33. 48, 50 & 36. 13

c Lv. 25. 32 Jos. 14. 4

2 Or *pasture grounds* Lv. 25. 34 Jos. 14. 4

d ch. 32. 2, 28 Dt. 10. 6

e ch. 32. 12, 28 Dt. 1. 38

f ch. 13. 6 Dt. 27. 12

g ch. 32. 12 Dt. 1. 36

h ch. 13. 5 Dt. 27. 12

i ch. 13. 9 Dt. 27. 12

k ch. 13. 12 Dt. 27. 13

l Ex. 21. 13 Dt. 4. 41–43

m ch. 13. 11 & 36. 12

n ch. 13. 8 Dt. 33. 17

o ch. 13. 10 Dt. 27. 13

p ch. 33. 54

q ch. 13. 7 Dt. 27. 12

r ch. 13. 13 Dt. 27. 13

s ch. 13. 14 Dt. 27. 13

t ch. 33. 51 Dt. 9. 1

CHAPTER 35

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the [b] plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession [c] cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites [2] suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six [l] cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the children of Israel: [p] from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [t] When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Cā'-nă-ăn;

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the

slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at [2]unawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from [a] the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and [e] for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: [h] the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without [p] laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

13th c. B.C.

[2] Heb. *by error* ch. 15. 24–29 Jos. 20. 8, 9

[a] Lv. 25. 25 Dt. 19. 6, 12

[b] Lv. 21. 10 Jos. 20. 6

[c] Lv. 21. 10

[d] Gen. 9. 6

[e] ch. 19. 10 Dt. 1. 16

[f] Ex. 22. 2

[g] Lv. 20. 9 Dt. 21. 8, 9

[h] Lv. 24. 17 Dt. 19. 12

[i] ch. 27. 11

[k] ch. 19. 10, 21 Ezek. 46. 14

[l] Dt. 17. 6

[m] Ex. 30. 12 1 S. 12. 3 *(Heb.)*

[n] Gen. 4. 11 Ps. 106. 38

[3] Read *no expiation can be made for the land* Cf. Dt. 32. 43

[o] ch. 31. 50 2 S. 21. 3

[p] Ex. 21. 13 Dt. 4. 42

[q] Lv. 18. 25 Dt. 21. 23

[r] ch. 5. 3 Dt. 33. 12 1 K. 6. 13

[s] ch. 32. 39, 40 Dt. 3. 15

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the [b] high priest, which was [c] anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood [d] find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; [f] he shall not be [g] guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a [i] statute of judgment unto you [k] throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death [l] by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no [m] satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it [n] defileth the land: and [3]the land cannot [o] be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 [q] Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, [r] wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 36

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd, the son of [s] Mā'-chĭr, the son of Mă-năs'-sēh, of the families of the sons of

[a] Joseph, came near, and [b] spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land [d] for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of [f] Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the [g] jû'bĭ-lē of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph [i] hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 49. 22 Dt. 27. 12
[b] ch. 27. 2 Dt. 1. 17
[c] Cf. 1 K. 21. 3
[d] ch. 34. 13 Jos. 11. 23
[e] 1 Chr. 23. 22
[f] ch. 27. 1, 7 Jos. 17. 3
[g] Lv. 27. 24
[h] ch. 34. 23 Dt. 33. 17
[i] ch. 27. 7
[k] Cf. Lv. 27. 34
[l] ch. 35. 1 Dt. 34. 1, 8

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel [c] shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And [e] every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd:

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zē-lŏph'ĕ-hăd, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married into the families [h] of the sons of Mă-năs'sēh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 [k] These are the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel in the [l] plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED
DEUTERONOMY

CHAPTER 1

THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel [b] on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in [2] the plain over against [3] the Red sea, between [c] Paran, and Tō'phĕl, and Laban, and [d] Hă-zē'rōth, and Dī'zā-hăb.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from [g] Horeb by the way of [h] mount Seir unto [i] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă.)

13th c. B.C.

[a] Nu. 33. 38
[b] Cf. Nu. 32. 19
[2] Heb. *the Arabah* ch. 2. 8
[3] Read *Suph.* Cf. Nu. 21. 14 (mg.)
[c] ch. 33. 2 Nu. 13. 3, 26
[d] Nu. 33. 17, 18
[e] ch. 2. 24, &c. Nu. 32. 33
[f] ch. 3. 1, &c. Nu. 32. 33
[g] ch. 4. 10–15 Ex. 33. 6
[h] ch. 2. 1 Nu. 24. 18
[i] ch. 2. 14 Nu. 34. 4
[k] ch. 3. 1, 10 Nu. 21. 33

3 And it came to pass [a] in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain [e] Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and [f] Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Ăs'tă-rōth in [k] Ĕd'rĕ-ī:

5 On this side Jordan, [a] in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, [d] Ye have dwelt [e] long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in [h] the south, and [i] by the sea side, to [k] the land of the [m] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, and unto [n] Lebanon, unto the great river, the river [o] Eû-phrā'tēs.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land [q] which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And I spake unto you at that time, saying, [r] I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath [s] multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day [t] as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 [x] (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 [y] How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 [b] Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, [g] captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and [i] officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, [m] Hear the causes between your brethren, and [n] judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the [o] stranger that is with him.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 29. 1
b ch. 16. 19; Lv. 19. 15
c Cf. Lv. 19. 15
d Nu. 10. 11, 12
e ch. 2. 3
f ch. 17. 8, 9
g Nu. 36. 1
h Nu. 13. 29; Jos. 15. 21 (*Heb.*)
i Cf. Gen. 49. 13; Jos. 9. 1
k ch. 6. 10; Nu. 34. 2
l ch. 2. 7
m ch. 11. 30; Nu. 33. 40
n ch. 3. 25
o ch. 11. 24; Gen. 15. 18
p Gen. 48. 22
q ch. 6. 10, &c.; Nu. 32. 11
r Nu. 11. 14, 17
s ch. 6. 3; Nu. 22. 3
t ch. 10. 22; Ex. 32. 13
u Cf. Nu. 13. 2
x Cf. 2 S. 24. 3
y Cf. 1 K. 3. 9
z Nu. 32. 8
a [Nu. 29. 17; Jos. 4. 3]
b See Ex. 18. 21
c See Nu. 13. 22–27
d Nu. 32. 9
e Nu. 13. 27
f ch. 3. 25; Nu. 14. 7
g Nu. 31. 14, &c.; Jos. 22. 21, 30
h ch. 9. 7, &c.; (Nu. 14. 9)
i Nu. 11. 16; ch. 16. 18 (*Heb.*)
k Nu. 21. 5; Jos. 7. 7
l Cf. ch. 9. 28
m ch. 16. 18, 19; Ex. 24. 14
n ch. 16. 18; Lv. 19. 15
o ch. 5. 14; Nu. 35. 15
p Nu. 32. 9; Jos. 14. 8

17 Ye shall [b] not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear [c] the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is [f] too hard for you, [g] bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all [l] that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the [b] Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, [u] We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and [z] I took [a] twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And [c] they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the [d] valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of [e] the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is [f] a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but [h] rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye [k] murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD [l] hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? [p] our brethren have discouraged our heart,

saying, [a] The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and [b] walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the [c] Ăn-ă-kĭmṣ there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, [e] neither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God which goeth before you, [g] he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God [k] bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet [3] in this thing ye did not [n] believe the LORD your God,

33 [p] Who went in the way before you, [q] to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and [r] in a cloud by day.

34 [s] And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

35 [t] Surely there shall not one of these men of this [u] evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 Save [z] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn-nēh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that [b] he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because [c] he hath wholly followed the LORD.

37 Also [d] the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 But [f] Joshua the son of Nun, [h] which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: [i] encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 Moreover [k] your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day [l] had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 But as for you, [o] turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the [p] Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, [q] We have sinned against the LORD, [q] we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye [2] were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, [d] Go not up, neither fight; [f] for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and [h] went [i] presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and [l] chased you, [m] as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even unto [o] Hormah.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAPTER 2

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the [x] Red sea, [y] as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed [a] mount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain [e] long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of [g] your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because I have given mount Seir [m] unto Esau for a possession.

6 [n] Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through [r] this great wilderness: [s] these forty years

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9. 1, 2 Nu. 13. 28
b Gen. 11. 4
c ch. 2. 10 Nu. 13. 28
3 Read *deemed it a light thing to*
d Nu. 14. 42
e ch. 7. 18 Nu. 14. 9
f ch. 6. 15 Nu. 16. 3
g ch. 3. 22 Ex. 14. 25
h Nu. 14. 44
i ch. 17. 12, 13 Ex. 21. 14
k ch. 32. 11, 12 Ex. 19. 4
l Cf. Lv. 26. 37
m Ps. 118. 12
3 Read *in spite of this*
n ch. 9. 23 Nu. 20. 12
o Nu. 21. 3 Jos. 12. 14
p ch. 9. 3 Ex. 13. 21
q See Nu. 10. 33
r ch. 31. 15 Nu. 16. 42
s *For ver. 34–36, cf. Nu. 32. 10–12*
t Nu. 32. 11 Ps. 95. 11
u ch. 32. 5
x ch. 1. 40 & 11. 4
y ch. 1. 40
z Nu. 34. 19 Jos. 14. 6, &c.
a ch. 1. 2, 44 & 33. 2
b Jos. 1. 3
c Nu. 32. 12 Jos. 14. 8, 9
d ch. 3. 26 Nu. 27. 14
e ch. 1. 6
f ch. 3. 21, 28 Nu. 34. 17
g ch. 23. 7 Nu. 20. 14
h Gen. 41. 46 1 S. 16. 21 See Ex. 24. 13
i ch. 31. 7, 23
k Nu. 14. 3, 31
l Gen. 2. 17 2 S. 14. 17
m Gen. 36. 9 Jos. 24. 4
n Nu. 20. 19
o ch. 2. 1 Nu. 14. 25
p ch. 2. 1 Nu. 33. 10
q Nu. 14. 40
r ch. 1. 19 & 8. 15
s ch. 8. 2 Nu. 14. 33

the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of [b] the plain from [c] Elath, and from [d] Ē'zĭ-ŏn-gā'bĕr, [f] we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the LORD said unto me, Distress not [g] the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given [h] Ar unto the [i] children of Lot for a possession.

10 The [k] Ē'mĭmṡ dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the [l] Ăn'ă-kĭmṡ;

11 Which also were accounted [4]giants, as the Ăn'ă-kĭmṡ; but the Moabites call them Ē'mĭmṡ.

12 The [o] Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook [s] Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from [u] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă, [x] until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of [d] Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it unto the [a] children of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them [e] Zăm-zŭm'mĭmṡ;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ăn'ă-kĭmṡ; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the [m] Avims which dwelt in [2]Hă-zē'rĭm, even unto [3]Azzah, the [n] Căph'tō-rĭmṡ, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river [p] Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand [q] Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put [r] the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, [t] who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And [y] I sent messengers out of the wilderness of [z] Kē'dĕ-mōth unto Sihon king of Heshbon [a] with words of peace, saying,

27 [b] Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet;

29 [c] (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God [e] hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he

13th c. B.C.

[a] ver. 9
[b] ch. 1. 1 & 3. 17
[c] 1 K. 9. 26
[d] Nu. 33. 35 1 K. 9. 26
[e] Gen. 14. 5
[f] Nu. 21. 4 Ju. 11. 18
[g] ch. 23. 3 Nu. 22. 3
[h] Nu. 21. 15 Isa. 15. 1
[i] Gen. 19. 36 Ps. 83. 8
[k] Gen. 14. 5
[l] ch. 1. 28 & 9. 2
[m] Jos. 13. 3, 4
[2] Read *villages*
[3] = *Gaza* Gen. 10. 19 Jos. 10. 41
[4] Heb. *Rephaim* ch. 3. 11 Gen. 15. 20
[n] Gen. 10. 14 Jer. 47. 4
[o] Gen. 36. 21
[p] ch. 3. 8 Nu. 22. 36
[q] ch. 1. 4 & 3. 2, 6
[r] ch. 11. 25 Ex. 23. 27
[s] Nu. 21. 12
[t] Nu. 14. 14 Jos. 2. 10
[u] ch. 1. 2 & 9. 23
[x] Nu. 32. 13 Jos. 5. 6
[y] Nu. 21. 21 Ju. 11. 19
[z] Jos. 13. 18
[a] ch. 20. 10 Cf. Ju. 21. 13
[b] Cf. Nu. 20. 17
[c] Cf. ch. 23. 4
[d] ch. 23. 3 Nu. 21. 24
[e] See Ex. 4. 21

might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at [b] Jahaz.

33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and [e] utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 From [i] Ă-rō'ĕr, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from [k] the city that is [3] by the river, even unto Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river [m] Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

CHAPTER 3

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and [q] Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at [r] Ĕd'rĕ-ī.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto [u] Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the [a] region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside [c] unwalled towns a great many.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 34 & 7. 2 (*Heb.*)

[b] Nu. 21. 23 Jos. 13. 18

[c] ch. 2. 24, 36 & 4. 48

[d] ch. 4. 48

[e] Nu. 21. 3 ch. 3. 6 (*Heb.*)

[f] Ps. 29. 6 Cf. ch. 4. 48

[g] 1 Chr. 5. 23

[2] Or *tableland* ch. 4. 43

[h] Jos. 12. 5

[i] ch. 3. 12 Nu. 32. 34

[k] Jos. 13. 9, 16

[3] Read *in the torrent-valley*

[4] Heb. *Rephaim* ch. 2. 11 2 S. 21. 16 || Jos. 15. 8, &c.

[5] Or *sarcophagus*

[6] I.e. *basalt*

[l] Jos. 13. 25

[7] Rev. 21. 17 Cf. Isa. 8. 1 I.e. *ordinary cubit*

[m] ch. 3. 16 Nu. 21. 24

[n] ch. 2. 36 & 4. 48

[o] Gen. 31. 21 Ju. 7. 3

[p] ch. 29. 8 Nu. 34. 14

[q] ch. 1. 4 & 4. 47

[r] ch. 1. 4 Jos. 12. 4

[s] Nu. 32. 1, 40 Jos. 17. 1

[t] Nu. 32. 41 Jos. 13. 30

[u] ch. 2. 24 &c. & 4. 46

[x] Jos. 12. 5

[y] Gen. 22. 24 Jos. 13. 11, 13

[z] Nu. 36. 1 Jos. 13. 31

[8] Read *the middle of the valley (being) a border*

[a] 1 K. 4. 13

[b] ch. 2. 37 Jos. 12. 2

[9] Heb. *Arabah* ch. 2. 8 & 4. 49

[c] Est. 9. 19

[d] Nu. 34. 11 Jos. 11. 2

6 And we [a] utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of [c] Arnon unto mount [d] Hermon;

9 (Which Hermon the Ṡī-dō'nĭ-ăns call [f] Sĭ'rĭ-on; and the Amorites call it [g] Shē'nĭr;)

10 All the cities of the [2] plain, and all Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and all Bashan, unto [h] Săl'chăh and Ĕd'rĕ-ī, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of [4] giants; behold, his [5] bedstead was a bedstead of [6] iron; is it not in [l] Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit [7] of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from [n] Ă-rō'ĕr, which is by the river Arnon, and half [o] mount Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and the cities thereof, [p] gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

13 And the rest of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the [s] land of giants.

14 [t] Jā'ĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of [x] Gĕ-shū'rī and [y] Mā-ăch'ă-thī; and called them after his own name, Bā'shăn-hā'vōth-jā'ĭr, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gĭl'ĕ-ăd unto [z] Mā'chĭr.

16 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gĭl'ĕ-ăd even unto the river Arnon [8] half the valley, and the border even unto the river [b] Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;

17 [9] The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from [d] Chinnereth

even unto the sea of the plain, even the [a] salt sea, under [2] Ash'-dŏth–[b] pĭs'-găh eastward.

18 ¶ And [c] I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 [g] Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded [i] Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God [n] he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant [o] thy greatness, and [q] thy mighty hand: for [r] what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the [s] good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and [u] Lebanon.

26 But [x] the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 [y] Get thee up into the top of [z] Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for [d] thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But [f] charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Beth–peor.

CHAPTER 4

NOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto [d] the statutes and unto the judgments, [e] which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 [f] Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of [h] Bā'-ăl–pē'-ôr: for [k] all the men that followed Baal–peor, the LORD thy God [l] hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did [m] cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do them; for [p] this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God [t] so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and [a] keep thy soul diligently, [b] lest thou forget the things [c] which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but [e] teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 Specially the day that [g] thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in [h] Horeb, when the LORD said unto

13th c. B.C.

a Nu. 34. 12 Jos. 3. 16
2 Read *the slopes of Pisgah* Nu. 21. 15 ch. 4. 49 (*Heb.*)
b ch. 4. 49 Nu. 21. 20
c Nu. 32. 20 Jos. 1. 13
d ch. 5. 1, 31 Lv. 26. 3
e ch. 5. 1, 31 Ex. 24. 12
f ch. 12. 32. Cf. Jos. 1. 7
g ch. 12. 9, 10 Nu. 10. 33
h Nu. 25. 3 Jos. 22. 17
i ch. 1. 38 & 31. 3
k Nu. 25. 9
l ch. 6. 15 Ex. 22. 20 ‖ ver. 28
m ch. 10. 20
n ch. 1. 30 & 20. 4
o ch. 5. 24
p Jb. 28. 28
q ch. 4. 34 Ex. 32. 11
r Ex. 15. 11 Ps. 35. 10
s ch. 1. 25 & 4. 21, 22
t Ps. 34. 18
u ch. 1. 7 & 11. 24
x ch. 1. 37 & 4. 21
y ch. 32. 49 Nu. 27. 12
z See ver. 17
a Pr. 4. 23
b ch. 9. 7 ‖ ch. 6. 12
c ch. 7. 19
d ch. 31. 2
e ch. 6. 7 Gen. 35. 2
f ch. 31. 14, 23 Nu. 27. 13, 19
g Ex. 19. 17
h ch. 1. 2, &c. & 5. 2

me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may [b] learn to fear me [c] all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and [e] that they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned [f] with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and [g] thick darkness.

12 And the LORD [h] spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, [i] but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And [l] he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even [2]ten commandments; and [n] he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and [p] judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:

16 [s] Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and [t] make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

17 The [y] likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou [d] lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the [e] host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which [h] the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of [l] the iron furnace, even [m] out of Egypt, to be unto him [n] a people of [o] inheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore [q] the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and [a] sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that [d] good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the LORD thy God is a [k] consuming fire, even a [m] jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and [o] shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, [3]to provoke him to anger:

26 [q] I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall [r] not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD [u] shall scatter you among the nations, and [x] ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And [z] there ye shall serve gods, [a] the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But [b] if from thence [c] thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even [f] in the latter days, if [g] thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the LORD thy God is [i] a merciful God;) [k] he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For [p] ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since

13th c. B.C.

a [Nu. 32. 10 1 S. 3. 14]
b ch. 5. 29 Ex. 20. 20
c ch. 12. 1
d ch. 3. 25 & 6. 18
e ch. 6. 20, 21 Ex. 13. 8, 14
f ch. 5. 4, &c. Ex. 19. 18
g ch. 5. 22
h ch. 5. 4, 24 Ex. 20. 22 Nu. 11. 17
i Cf. Nu. 12. 8
k ch. 9. 3 Ex. 24. 17
l ch. 5. 2
m ch. 5. 9 Ex. 34. 14
2 Heb. *ten words* ch. 10. 4 Ex. 34. 28
n ch. 5. 22 Ex. 34. 1
o ch. 9. 18
p ch. 6. 1 Ex. 24. 3
3 Read *to vex him*
q ch. 30. 18, 19
r ch. 30. 18 Ex. 20. 12
s ch. 9. 12 Ex. 32. 7
t ch. 5. 8 Lv. 26. 1
u ch. 28. 64 Lv. 26. 33
x ch. 28. 62 Cf. 2 K. 24. 14
y Cf. Ezek. 8. 10 Ro. 1. 23
z (ver. 3) ch. 28. 36, 64 Cf. 1 S. 26. 19
a ch. 28. 64
b ch. 30. 2, 3 Lv. 26. 40, 41
c Jer. 50. 4 ‖ 1 Chr. 16. 11
d ch. 17. 3 Ex. 20. 4
e Gen. 2. 1 Neh. 9. 6
f ch. 31. 29 Nu. 24. 14
g ch. 30. 2, 3 ‖ 1 S. 7. 3
h Cf. ch. 29. 26
i Nu. 14. 18 2 Chr. 30. 9
k ch. 31. 6, 8 Lv. 26. 44
l 1 K. 8. 51 Cf. Isa. 48. 10
m See ch. 5. 6
n ch. 27. 9 Ex. 6. 7
o ch. 9. 26, 29 Ex. 34. 9
p ch. 32. 7 Gen. 6. 6
q ch. 3. 26 & 32. 51

the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 [d] Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by [2]temptations, by [e] signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a [f] mighty hand, and by a [g] stretched out arm, and by [h] great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, [i] that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; [m] there is none else beside him.

36 [n] Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because [q] he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out [3]in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt;

38 [t] To drive out nations from before thee [x] greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that [a] the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 [c] Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, [f] that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and [g] that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moses [k] severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;

42 [n] That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 Namely, [a] Bezer in the wilderness, [b] in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and [c] Ramoth in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, of the Gadites; and [c] Golan in Bashan, of the Mă-năs'-sītes.

44 ¶ And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt,

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against [i] Beth-peor, in the land of [k] Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of [o] Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;

48 From [p] Ă-rō'-ĕr, which is by the bank of the river [r] Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is [s] Hermon,

49 And all [4]the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the [5]springs of [u] Pisgah.

CHAPTER 5

AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the [y] statutes and judgments [z] which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 [b] The LORD our God made a covenant with us in [d] Horeb.

3 The LORD [e] made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The LORD [h] talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the [i] fire,

5 ([l] I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for [m] ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 20. 8
b ch. 3. 10. Jos. 13. 9
c Jos. 20. 8
d ch. 5. 24. Ex. 24. 11

2 Heb. *trials* or *provings* ch. 7. 19
e ch. 6. 22. Ex. 7. 3
f ch. 3. 24. & 5. 15
g ch. 5. 15. Ex. 9. 15
h ch. 26. 8
i ch. 3. 29. & 34. 6
k ch. 3. 2, 6. & 29. 7
l ch. 29. 6. Ex. 29. 46
m ch. 32. 39. Ex. 8. 10

n See ver. 12
o ch. 13. 1. &c. & 29. 7
p ch. 3. 12. Jos. 12. 2
q (Nu. 14. 8) ch. 7. 7, 8, 13
r ch. 3. 8. Jos. 12. 1, 2
s ch. 3. 8. Jos. 11. 3, 17
3 Read *with his presence* See Ex. 33. 14. Cf. Isa. 63. 9
4 Heb. *Arabah* ch. 3. 17. & 11. 30
5 Or *slopes* ch. 3. 17. Jos. 10. 40 (*Heb.*)
t ch. 6. 19. Nu. 32. 21
u ch. 3. 17, 27. & 34. 1
x ch. 7. 1
y ch. 4. 1, 6. & 6. 1, 20
z ch. 4. 1. & 6. 1
a ver. 35. Jos. 2. 11
b ch. 4. 23. & 9. 9, 11
c See ver. 1
d ch. 4. 10, 15. & 9. 8
e Cf. Heb. 8. 9
f ch. 5. 16, 26
g ch. 5. 16, 33. Ex. 20. 12
h ch. 4. 12, 36. Ju. 6. 17
i ch. 4. 11, 36. & 9. 10
k ch. 19. 2, 3. Nu. 35. 6, 11–15
l Ex. 20. 21. 2 K. 5. 7
m See Ex. 20. 18
n ch. 19. 4, 5. Nu. 35. 22

6 ¶ [a] [b]I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the [e] house of bondage.

7 [f] Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 [h] Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 [i] Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a [k] jealous God, [m] visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of [p] them that hate me,

10 And [q] shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 [r] Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD [s] will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 [u] Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the [b] seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it [c] thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, [e] nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant [f] may rest as well as thou.

15 [g] And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God [h] brought thee out thence through a [i] mighty hand and by a [l] stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God [m] commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ [n] Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; [o] that thy days may be prolonged, and [q] that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 [t] Thou shalt not kill.

18 [u] Neither thou shalt commit adultery.

13th c. B.C.

a *For ver. 6–21, cf. Ex. 20. 2–17*
b Nu. 15. 41 Ps. 81. 10
c Lv. 19. 11 Zech. 5. 3
d ch. 19. 16–20 Ex. 23. 1
e ch. 6. 12 Ex. 20. 2
f Ex. 23. 13 Hos. 13. 4
g ch. 7. 25 Ex. 20. 17
h ver. 23 ch. 4. 15–18
i ch. 6. 14 Ex. 34. 14–16
k ch. 4. 24 & 6. 15
l ch. 4. 11 2 S. 22. 10
m Nu. 14. 18 Jb. 21. 19
n ch. 4. 13 & 10. 2, 4
o ch. 4. 13 & 9. 9, &c.
p ch. 7. 10 Nu. 10. 35
q ch. 7. 9 Ex. 34. 7
r Lv. 19. 12 Ps. 24. 4
s Nu. 14. 18 Jb. 9. 20
t ch. 31. 28
u Ex. 35. 2 Neh. 9. 14
x Nu. 20. 6 1 K. 8. 11
y ch. 3. 24 & 9. 26
z ver. 4
a ch. 4. 33 Ju. 6. 23
b Lv. 23. 3 Ezek. 20. 12
c ch. 16. 8 Nu. 29. 1
d ch. 18. 16 Ex. 20. 19
e ch. 1. 16 & 16. 11
f Ex. 34. 21 Jer. 17. 22
g ch. 15. 15
h ch. 6. 12, 21 Nu. 24. 8
i ch. 4. 34 & 6. 21
k ch. 26. 17 Ex. 24. 3, 7
l ch. 4. 34 & 7. 19
m Lv. 26. 2 Cf. Neh. 10. 31
n Lv. 19. 3 Cit. Mt. 15. 4
o ch. 4. 40 & 6. 2
p ch. 18. 17
q ch. 4. 40 & 6. 3, 18
r ch. 32. 29
s ch. 4. 10 & 6. 2, &c.
t Ex. 20. 13
u ch. 22. 22 Nu. 5. 13

19 [c] Neither shalt thou steal.

20 [d] Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 [g] Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the [l] thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And [n] he wrote them in [o] two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your [t] elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us [x] his glory and [y] his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that [z] God doth talk with man, [a] and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: [d] if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and [k] we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: [p] they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 [r] O that there were such an heart in them, that they would [s] fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 [e] Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: [g] ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall [i] walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6

NOW [o] these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to [s] teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it:

2 [u] That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and [a] that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it [d] may be well with thee, and that ye may [f] increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the [g] land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: [i] The LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And [k] thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And [m] these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And [o] thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And [q] thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as [a] frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the [b] posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God [c] shall have brought thee into the land [d] which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, [f] which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all [h] good things, which thou filledst not, and [2] wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 [k] Then beware [l] lest thou forget the LORD, [m] which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the [n] house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt [p] fear the LORD thy God, and [q] serve him, and [r] shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye [t] shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God is a [x] jealous God [y] among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and [z] destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ [b] Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, [c] as ye tempted him in [e] Massah.

17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt [h] do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the [l] good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,

19 [n] To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And [p] when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were [r] Phâr-aōh's bondmen in

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11. 18† Ex. 13. 16
b ch. 11. 20 Ex. 21. 6
c ch. 7. 1 Nu. 15. 18
d ch. 1. 8, 35 & 7. 13
e ch. 8. 1
f Jos. 24. 13 Cf. Jos. 11. 13
g (Ex. 32. 8) ch. 17. 20
h Cf. Gen. 45 17, 23
i ch. 8. 6
2 Read *cisterns hewn out* Lv. 11. 36 1 S. 13. 6 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 8. 12
l (ch. 4. 9) ch. 8. 11, 19 See Ps. 103. 2
m ch. 5. 15 & 7. 19
n ch. 5. 6 & 8. 14
o ch. 5. 1, 31 & 7. 11
p ch. 8. 6 Lv. 25. 17, &c.
q ch. 10. 12, 20 Ex. 23. 25
r ch. 10. 20 Gen. 31. 53
s ch. 4. 14
t ch. 5. 9 & 11. 16
u ch. 5. 29 & 10. 12 ‖ ch. 13. 11
x ch. 5. 9 Jos. 24. 19
y ch. 1. 42 & 7. 21
z ch. 4. 3, 25–28 & 7. 4
a ch. 5. 16, 33 & 11. 9
b Cit. Mt. 4. 7 Lk. 4. 12
c ch. 9. 22 Nu. 14. 22
d ch. 5. 16, &c. & 12. 25, 28
e ch. 9. 22 Ex. 17. 7
f ch. 1. 10 & 7. 13
g ch. 11. 9 Nu. 16. 13
h ch. 12. 25, 28 Ex. 15. 26
i Zech. 14. 9 Cit. Mk. 12. 29
k ch. 5. 10 & 10. 12 Cit. Mat. 22. 37 Mk. 12. 30 Lk. 10. 27
l ch. 4. 21 & 8. 7, 10
m ch. 11. 18
n ch. 4. 38 & 7. 1
o ch. 4. 9, 10 & 11. 19
p ch. 4. 9 & 32. 7
q ch. 11. 18 Ex. 13. 9
r ch. 7. 8, 18 Ex. 18. 10

Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a [a] mighty hand:

22 And the LORD shewed [b] signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Phâr'-āōh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, [f] for our good always, [g] that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our [i] righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAPTER 7

[o] WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and [q] hath cast out many nations before thee, [r] the Hittites, and the [s] Gĭr'-gă-shītes, and the Amorites, and the [u] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-šītes, seven nations [x] greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and [2] utterly destroy them; [z] thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 [d] Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, [g] and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall [i] destroy their altars, and break down their [3] images, and cut down their [4] groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For [m] thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee [n] to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not [c] set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people:

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a [d] mighty hand, and [e] redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of [h] Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the [k] faithful God, [l] which keepeth covenant [m] and mercy with [n] them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth [p] them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the [t] statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to pass, [y] if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will [a] love thee, and bless thee, and [b] multiply thee: [c] he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, [e] thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: [f] there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD [h] will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the [k] evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; [l] but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 5. 15 & 7. 8, 19
[b] ch. 4. 34 & 7. 19
[c] ch. 4. 37 & 10. 15
[d] ch. 6. 21 & 9. 26
[e] ch. 9. 26 Ex. 15. 13
[f] ch. 10. 13
[g] ch. 5. 33 & 8. 1
[h] ch. 6. 21, 22 & 11. 3
[i] ch. 24. 13
[k] Ex. 34. 6 Isa. 49. 7
[l] Lv. 26. 42 Ps. 105. 8, 42
[m] ch. 5. 10 2 Chr. 6. 14
[n] ch. 5. 10 Ju. 5. 31
[o] ch. 6. 10 & 8. 7
[p] ch. 5. 9 & 32. 41
[q] ch. 6. 19 & 9. 3
[r] Gen. 15. 20 Jos. 3. 10
[s] Gen. 15. 21
[t] ch. 6. 1, 20 & 11. 32
[u] ch. 20. 17 Nu. 13. 29
[x] ch. 4. 38 & 9. 1
[y] ch. 11. 13 Ex. 23. 22

[a] Heb. *devote* ch. 3. 6 & 20. 17 || ver. 26 (*Heb.*)
[z] Ex. 34. 12, 15 Ju. 2. 2
[a] Cf. Jno. 14. 21
[b] ch. 6. 3 & 8. 1
[c] ch. 15. 4, &c. Ex. 23. 25
[d] Ex. 34. 16 Jos. 23. 12
[e] Gen. 27. 28
[f] Ex. 23. 26
[g] ch. 6. 15 & 8. 19, 20
[h] ch. 32. 39 Ex. 23. 25
[i] ch. 12. 3 Nu. 33. 52
[3] Read *pillars* Lv. 26. 1 ch. 12. 3 (*Heb.*)
[k] ch. 28. 27, 60 Ex. 15. 26
[4] Heb. *asherim* ch. 12. 3 Ex. 34. 13
[l] ch. 30. 7 Gen. 24. 60
[m] ch. 14. 2 Nu. 16. 3
[n] ch. 14. 2 Ex. 19. 5, 6

deliver thee; [a] thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be [b] a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?

18 [g] Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Phâr'aōh, and unto all Egypt;

19 The great [2] temptations [i] which thine eyes saw, and the [m] signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the [o] stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God [p] brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the LORD thy God will send the [r] hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is [x] among you, a mighty God and [y] terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee [a] by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And [h] he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and [i] thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: [k] there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 [q] The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: [r] thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for [s] it is an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a [3] cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 13. 8

b Ex. 34. 12 Jos. 23. 13

c ch. 5. 32

d ch. 6. 24 & 30. 15–20

e ch. 7. 13 & 13. 17

f ch. 7. 13 & 10. 11

g ch. 1. 29 & 20. 3

h ch. 2. 7 & 29. 5

2 Or *trials* ch. 4. 34 & 29. 3

i ch. 4. 9 & 10. 21

k Lv. 26. 41 Pr. 16. 19

l ch. 13. 3 Ex. 20. 20

m ch. 6. 22 & 13. 1, 2

n Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 31

o ch. 5. 15 & 9. 29

p ch. 6. 12, 21 & 8. 14

q Nu. 21. 5 Jos. 5. 12

r Ex. 23. 28 Jos. 24. 12†

s Cit. Mt. 4. 4 Lk. 4. 4 Cf. Jno. 6. 49–51

t ch. 29. 5

u Gen. 18. 12 Ps. 102. 27 (*Heb.*)

x ch. 6. 15 & 23. 14

y ch. 10. 17 ‖ ch. 28. 58

z Cf. ch. 21. 18

a Ex. 23. 30

b ch. 11. 2 Lv. 26. 28

c ch. 5. 33 & 10. 12

d ch. 6. 13 & 10. 20

e ch. 7. 1 & 11. 29

f ch. 6. 18 & 9. 6

g ch. 11. 10–12

h Jos. 10. 24

i See Ex. 17. 14

k ch. 11. 25 Jos. 1. 5 & 10. 8 & 23. 9

l ch. 33. 28

m Nu. 5. 15 Ju. 7. 13

n Nu. 13. 23 Ju. 9. 10

o Nu. 20. 5 1 S. 14. 2

p Cf. 2 K. 18. 32

q See ver. 5

r ch. 5. 21 Pr. 23. 6

s ch. 12. 31 Lv. 18. 22

t ch. 6. 11 & 11. 15

3 Heb. *devoted* (ver. 2) ch. 13. 17 (*Heb.*)

u ch. 6. 12 & 32. 18

CHAPTER 8

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day [c] shall ye observe to do, [d] that ye may live, and [e] multiply, and go in and possess the land [f] which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these [h] forty years in the wilderness, [k] to humble thee, and [l] to prove thee, [n] to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with [q] manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that [s] man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 [t] Thy raiment [u] waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, [z] as a man chasteneth his son, [b] so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, [c] to walk in his ways, and [d] to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God [e] bringeth thee into [f] a good land, [g] a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 [l] A land of wheat, and [m] barley, and vines, and [n] fig trees, and [o] pomegranates; a land of [p] oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 [t] When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 [u] Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments,

and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 [a] Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, [f] which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the [g] house of bondage;

15 Who [i] led thee through that [k] great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery [m] serpents, and [n] scorpions, and drought, where there was [o] no water; [p] who brought thee forth water out of [q] the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, [r] to do thee good at [s] thy latter end;

17 [u] And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for [x] it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, [z] that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, [c] I testify against you this day that [e] ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 9

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to [k] pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations [m] greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and [n] fenced up to heaven,

2 A [p] people great and tall, the [q] children of the Ăn'ă-kĭms, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God is he which [b] goeth over before thee; as a [c] consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: [d] so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 [e] Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, [h] For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but [l] for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform [t] the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this [y] good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art [a] a stiffnecked people.

7 ¶ Remember, and [b] forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, [d] ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also in [f] Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was [g] gone up into the mount to receive the [h] tables of stone, even the tables of the [i] covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount [l] forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with [o] the finger of God; and on them was [r] written according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 12 & 28. 47
b ch. 1. 33 & 31. 3
c ch. 4. 24 Isa. 29. 6
d ch. 7. 1 & 11. 23
e Cf. ch. 8. 17
f ch. 7. 19 & 9. 12, &c.
g ch. 6. 12 & 13. 5
h 2 S. 22. 21. 25. Jb. 6. 29
i ch. 29. 5 Ex. 15. 13
k ch. 2. 7 & 32. 10
l See Gen. 15. 16
m ch. 32. 33 Nu. 21. 6
n 1 K. 12. 11, 14
o Nu. 20. 2
p Nu. 20. 11 Neh. 9. 15
q ch. 32. 13
r ch. 28. 63 & 30. 5
s ch. 32. 20, 29
t See Gen. 50. 24
u Cf. ch. 9. 4 Dan. 4. 30
x Cf. Hos. 2. 8
y ch. 8. 7, 10 & 11. 17
z ch. 7. 8, 12
a ch. 10. 16 Ex. 34. 9
b ch. 4. 9 Ps. 78. 11
c See ch. 4. 26
d ch. 1. 26, 43 & 31. 27
e ch. 7. 4 & 11. 17, 28
f ch. 5. 2 & 18. 16
g ch. 10. 3, 10 Ex. 34. 4
h ch. 5. 22 & 10. 1
i ch. 5. 2
k ch. 11. 31 Nu. 35. 10
l ch. 10. 10 Ex. 34. 28
m ch. 7. 1 & 11. 23
n ch. 1. 28 Cf. Nu. 13. 28
o Ex. 31. 18 Ps. 8. 3
p ch. 1. 28
q ch. 2. 10 Jos. 11. 21, 22
r ch. 5. 22 & 10. 2, 4

mount out of the midst of [a] the fire in [b] the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 [g] And the LORD said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast [i] brought forth out of Egypt have [k] corrupted themselves; they are quickly [l] turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; [n] they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

14 [p] Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and [r] blot out their name from under heaven: and [s] I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 [t] So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount [y] burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 [b] And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down [d] before the LORD, [e] as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, [f] in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 [h] For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. [k] But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and [n] I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took [p] your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at [c] Tăb-ĕ-räh, and at [d] Massah, and at [e] Kĭb-rōth-hăt-tā-ă-väh, [f] ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from [h] Kadesh-bär-nĕ-ă, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and [m] ye believed him not, [o] nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the LORD [q] forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and [u] thine inheritance, which thou hast [x] redeemed through [z] thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt [a] with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, [c] Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy [g] stretched out arm.

CHAPTER 10

[i] AT that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee two [l] tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee [m] an ark of wood.

2 And [o] I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and [q] thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And [r] I made an ark of [s] shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 5. 4, &c. & 10. 4
b ch. 4. 10 & 10. 4
c Nu. 11. 3
d ch. 6. 16 & 33. 8
e Nu. 33. 16, 17
f ch. 6. 16 & 33. 8
g *For ver.* 12–14, *cf. Ex.* 32. 7–10
h ch. 2. 14 & 32. 51
i ch. 8. 14 & 13. 10
k ch. 4. 16, 25 & 31. 29
l ch. 11. 16, 28 Ex. 32. 8
m ch. 1. 32 2 K. 17. 14
n Ex. 32. 4–8, 31 Neh. 9. 18 ‖ Ju. 8. 27
o ch. 28. 45 Nu. 14. 22
p Ex. 32. 10
q See ver. 9
r ch. 25. 19 Ex. 32. 33
s Nu. 14. 12
t Ex. 32. 15
u ch. 4. 20 & 32. 9
x ch. 7. 8 & 13. 5
y Heb. 12. 18
z ch. 5. 24 & 11. 2
a ch. 7. 8, 19 & 11. 2
b *For ver.* 16, 17. 21, *cf. Ex.* 32. 19–20
c Nu. 14. 16 Cf. ch. 29. 24
d [Gen. 32. 26 Mt. 15. 27]
e See ver. 9
f ch. 4. 25 & 31. 29
g ch. 7. 19 & 11. 2
h Gen. 3. 10 Ex. 3. 6 2 S. 6. 9
i *For ver.* 1–3, *cf. Ex.* 34. 1–4
k ch. 10. 10 Ex. 32. 14
l ch. 9. 9, &c. 1 K. 8. 9
m ch. 31. 9 Nu. 4. 5
n [Nu. 21. 7 1 S. 7. 5]
o ch. 9. 10
p Cf. Isa. 31. 7
q ch. 31. 26 Ex. 40. 20
r Cf. Ex. 37. 1, 2
s Ex. 38. 1, 6 Isa. 41. 19

like unto the first, and [a] went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten [2]commandments, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the [f] fire in the [f] day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and [h] came down from the mount, and [k] put the tables in the ark which I had made; [m] and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the [r] children of Jā'ă-kăn to [s] Mō'sĕ-rā: [t] there Aaron died, and there he was buried; and [u] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto [z] Gŭd-gō'dăh; and from Gudgodah to [a] Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD [c] separated the [e] tribe of Levi, [f] to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, [h] to stand before the LORD [h] to minister unto him, and [k] to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 [n] Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; [o] the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, [q] according to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, [s] and the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 [u] And the LORD said unto me, Arise, take thy [z] journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, [a] which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Israel, [c] what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but [d] to fear the LORD thy God, [e] to walk in all his ways, and [h] to love him, and [k] to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day [n] for thy good?

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9. 18 Acts 7. 38
b 1 K. 8. 27
c Ps. 115. 16
d Ex. 19. 5 Jb. 41. 11
e ch. 7. 7, 8, 13 & 23. 5
2 Heb. *words* ch. 4. 13
f ch. 9. 10 & 18. 16
g (Lv. 26. 41) ch. 30. 6
h Ex. 34. 29
i ch. 9. 6, 13 & 31. 27
k See ver. 2
l Jos. 22. 22
m 1 K. 8. 9
n ch. 7. 21 1 Chr. 16. 25
o Lv. 19. 15 2 Chr. 19. 7
p Cf. Ex. 23. 8
q Ex. 22. 23 Ps. 10. 14, 18
r Gen. 36. 24 Cf. Nu. 33. 31
s Nu. 33. 30
t Cf. ch. 32. 50 Nu. 33. 38
u Nu. 34. 17 Jos. 14. 1
x ch. 14. 29 Lv. 25. 35
y ch. 23. 7 Lv. 19. 34
z Nu. 33. 32
a Nu. 33. 33
b ch. 8. 6 & 13. 4
c Nu. 16. 9
d ch. 4. 4 & 11. 22
e ch. 12. 12 Ex. 32. 26
f ch. 31. 9, 25 Nu. 10. 21
g ch. 6. 13 Isa. 48. 1
h ch. 17. 12
i Ps. 22. 3 Cf. Ex. 15. 2
k ch. 21. 5 Nu. 6. 23
l Ex. 34. 10 2 S. 7. 23
m ch. 7. 19 & 11. 7
n ch. 12. 12 Nu. 26. 62
o ch. 18. 2 Nu. 18. 20
p Ex. 1. 5 Cf. Acts 7. 15
q ch. 9. 9. 25
r ch. 1. 10 & 28. 62
s ch. 9. 19
t ch. 10. 12 & 13. 3
u Cf. Ex. 33. 1
x Nu. 9. 19 Jos. 22. 3
y See ver. 32
z Nu. 33. 1, 2 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 8. 1 & 11. 9, 21
b ch. 31. 13
c Cf. Mic. 6. 8
3 Or *discipline* ch. 8. 5 Jb. 5. 17
d ch. 6. 2 & 14. 23

14 Behold, the heaven and [b] the heaven of heavens [c] is the LORD's thy God, [d] the earth also, with all that therein is.

15 Only [e] the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 [g] Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more [i] stiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God is [l] God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and [n] a terrible, which [o] regardeth not persons, [p] nor taketh reward:

18 [q] He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 [x] Love ye therefore the stranger: [y] for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 [b] Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and [d] to him shalt thou cleave, and swear [g] by his name.

21 [i] He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and [l] terrible things, [m] which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt [p] with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee [r] as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11

THEREFORE thou shalt [t] love the LORD thy God, and keep [x] his charge, and [y] his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with [b] your children which have not known, and which have not seen [3]the chastisement of the LORD your God, [f] his greatness, his [g] mighty hand, and his [i] stretched out arm,

3 And his [l] miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto [m] Phâr'āōh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of

e ch. 8. 6 & 11. 22 f ch. 9. 26 & 32. 3 l See ch. 7. 19 g ch. 9. 26 & 26. 8 m ch. 7. 8, 18 & 29. 2 h ch. 6. 5 & 11. 1 n ch. 6. 24 Jer. 32. 39 i ch. 9. 29 & 26. 8 k ch. 6. 13 & 11. 13

Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; [a] how he made the water of the [b] Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto [h] Dathan and Ă-bī'-răm, the sons of Ē-lī'-ăb, the [k] son of Reuben: [l] how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and [p] all the substance that was [2] in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But [r] your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may [x] be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may [y] prolong your days in the land, [z] which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, [b] a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not [d] as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a [g] garden of herbs:

11 [h] But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 [m] A land which the LORD thy God [3] careth for: [o] the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, [s] if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and [x] to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That [z] I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, [a] the first rain and [b] the latter rain, [c] that thou

13th c. B.C.

[a] Nu. 33. 8 Jos. 2. 10

[b] ch. 2. 1 Jos. 2. 10

[c] Gen. 1. 30 Ps. 104. 14

[d] ch. 8. 10, 12 & 14. 29

[e] Cf. Jb. 31. 27

[f] ch. 9. 12, 16 & 31. 29

[g] ch. 6. 14 & 12. 30

[h] Nu. 26. 9 Ps. 106. 17

[i] 1 K. 8. 35 Cf. Lv. 26. 19 2 S. 1. 21

[k] Nu. 26. 5 Jos. 15. 6

[l] Nu. 27. 3 Ps. 106. 17

[m] ch. 28. 18 Lv. 26. 20

[n] ch. 8. 19, 20 & 13. 5

[o] ch. 9. 6 Jos. 23. 13, &c.

[p] Gen. 7. 4, 23 (*Heb.*)†

[2] Or *that followed them* Ju. 4. 10 (*Heb.*)

[q] ch. 6. 6 & 32. 46

[r] ch. 10. 21 & 29. 2

[s] ch. 6. 8

[t] ch. 6. 8 Cf. Pr. 1. 9

[u] ch. 6. 7 & 32. 46

[x] Cf. ch. 4. 1

[y] ch. 6. 2 & 17. 20

[z] ch. 10. 11 & 26. 3, 15

[a] ch. 6. 9 Ju. 16. 3

[b] ch. 6. 3 & 26. 9, 15

[c] See ver. 9

[d] Cf. Zech. 14. 17–18

[e] Jb. 14. 12

[f] See ver. 13

[g] Cf. 1 K. 21. 2

[h] ch. 8. 7 1

[i] ch. 10. 12 & 19. 9

[k] ch. 10. 20 & 13. 4

[l] ch. 9. 3, &c. & 18. 12

[m] Cf. Lv. 25. 23

[n] ch. 9. 1

[3] Heb. *seeketh after*

[o] Cf. 1 K. 9. 3

[p] ch. 1. 36 Jos. 1. 3

[q] Nu. 34. 3–12 Jos. 1. 4

[r] ch. 3. 25 Jos. 1. 4

[s] ch. 7. 12 & 13. 18

[t] ch. 1. 7 Jos. 1. 4

mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And [c] I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that [d] thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, [e] that your heart be not deceived, and ye [f] turn aside, [g] and serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he [i] shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land [m] yield not her fruit; and lest ye [n] perish quickly from off [o] the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore [q] shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for [s] a sign upon your hand, that they may be as [t] frontlets between your eyes.

19 And [u] ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the [a] door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 [c] That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, [e] as the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For [f] if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, [i] to walk in all his ways, and to [k] cleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD [l] drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess [n] greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 [p] Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's: [q] from the wilderness and [r] Lebanon, from the river, the river [t] Eû-phrā'-tēs, even unto the [4] uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 [u] There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay [y] the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

[4] Read *hinder sea*, i.e. *western* ch. 34. 2 (*Heb.*)

[u] ch. 7. 24 Jos. 1. 5

[x] ch. 10. 12, 20 & 13. 4

[y] ch. 2. 25 Jos. 2. 9, 11

[z] ch. 28. 12 Lv. 26. 4 Cf. Lv. 26. 3, 5

[a] Ps. 84. 6

[b] Jb. 29. 23

[c] ch. 7. 13 & 32. 14

26 ¶ Behold, [a] I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 [c] A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And [h] a curse, [i] if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, [p] when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount [r] Gĕ-rī'-zĭm, and the curse upon mount [t] Ebal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the [x] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, which dwell in the [2]champaign over against [z] Gilgal, beside the [3]plains of [b] Moreh?

31 For [c] ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall [d] observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAPTER 12

[e] THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, [f] all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 [g] Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, [l] upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And [m] ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their [n] pillars, and burn their [4]groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and [o] destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 [p] Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But [q] unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes [s] to put his name there, even [b] unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And [d] thither ye shall bring your [e] burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your [f] tithes, and [g] heave offerings of your hand, and your [k] vows, and your [l] freewill offerings, and the [m] firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And there [n] ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and [o] ye shall rejoice in all that ye [q] put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, [s] every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come [u] to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But when [y] ye go over Jordan, and [a] dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and [h] the Levite that is [i] within your gates; forasmuch as he hath [k] no part nor inheritance with you.

13 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, [r] according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: [t] the unclean and the clean may

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 30. 1, 15, 19
b Ex. 15. 13 1 S. 2. 29, 32
c ch. 28. 2–14
d Cf. Lv. 17. 4
e Nu. 29. 2 1 Chr. 23. 31
f ch. 14. 22 Lv. 27. 30
g Nu. 31. 29, &c. 2 S. 1. 21
h ch. 28. 15–45
i ch. 18. 19 Lv. 26. 14
k ch. 23. 18 Nu. 29. 39
l ch. 16. 10 Nu. 29. 39
m ch. 14. 23 Nu. 18. 15–18
n ch. 14. 23, 26 Ex. 18. 12
o ch. 14. 26 Lv. 23. 40
p ch. 8. 7
q ch. 15. 10
r ch. 27. 12
s Ju. 17. 6
t ch. 27. 4, 13
u ch. 3. 20 & 25. 19
x ch. 1. 7 Jos. 5. 1
2 Heb. *Arabah* ch. 4. 49 Jos. 3. 16
y ch. 11. 31 & 27. 2
z Jos. 4. 19, 20
a ch. 23. 16 Lv. 26. 5
3 Read *Jerebiuths* Gen. 35. 4, 8 Jos. 24. 26
b Gen. 12. 6 Ju. 7. 1
c ch. 9. 1 & 12. 10
d ch. 7. 11 & 12. 1
e ch. 11. 32 & 26. 16, 17
f ch. 4. 10 & 31. 13
g See ch. 7. 5
h ch. 10. 8 & 18. 1, &c.
i ch. 14. 27 Nu. 18. 24
k ch. 10. 9 & 14. 27, 29
l 1 K. 14. 23
m ch. 7. 5, 25 Jos. 24. 23
n ch. 7. 5 & 16. 22 (*Heb.*)
4 Heb. *Asherim* ch. 7. 5 & 16. 21
o Zeph. 1. 4
p See ver. 31
q ch. 14. 23 Ex. 15. 17
r ch. 16. 17 Gen. 39. 5
s ch. 14. 23 Ex. 20. 24
t ch. 14. 7

eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only [a] ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall [d] enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 [h] If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for [o] the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; [p] that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, [q] when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy [t] holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of [b] the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou [c] enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 [e] Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for [f] every abomination to the LORD, [g] which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for [i] even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: [k] thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a [l] dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a [m] sign or a wonder,

2 And the sign or the wonder [n] come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God [r] proveth you, to know whether [s] ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 [u] Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and [x] fear him, and keep his

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 15. 23 Lv. 19. 26

[b] See ch. 11. 23 & 19. 1

[c] ch. 11. 16 & 16. 22

[d] ch. 19. 8 Ex. 34. 24

[e] Cf. Lv. 18. 3

[f] ch. 7. 25 & 13. 14

[g] ch. 16. 22

[h] ch. 14. 24

[i] ch. 18. 10 Lv. 20. 2-5

[k] ch. 4. 2 Pr. 30. 6

[l] Nu. 12. 6 1 S. 28. 6, 15

[m] (ch. 7. 19) ch. 26. 8

[n] Cf. ch. 18. 22

[o] Lv. 17. 11

[p] ch. 6. 3, 18 & 19. 13

[q] ch. 6. 18 & 13. 18

[r] ch. 8. 2 Ju. 2. 22

[s] ch. 11. 1, &c. & 19. 9

[t] ch. 26. 13 Nu. 18. 8

[u] See ch. 5. 33

[x] ch. 10. 20 Jos. 24. 14

commandments, and obey his voice, and [a] ye shall serve him, and [b] cleave unto him.

5 And [d] that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, [e] shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and [g] redeemed you out of the [h] house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. [k] So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ [m] If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or [n] the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, [p] which is as thine own soul, [q] entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, [s] which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 [z] Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; [a] neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; [c] thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And [f] thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, [i] which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, [l] and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ [n] If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the [6] children of Bĕ-lī-ăl, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such [c] abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the [f] edge of the sword, [2] destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt [i] burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be [3] an heap for ever; [l] it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the [4] cursed thing to thine hand: [o] that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and [r] shew thee mercy, and [t] have compassion upon thee, and [u] multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt [x] hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, [y] to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

CHAPTER 14

[b] YE are the children of the LORD your God: [d] ye shall not cut yourselves, [e] nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an [g] holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be [h] a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any [k] abominable thing.

4 [m] These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 [o] The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and [5] the wild ox, and the [7] chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11. 13 Jos. 22. 5
b ch. 11. 22 & 30. 20
c ch. 12. 31 & 17. 1, 4
d ch. 18. 20 See 2 Pet. 2. 1
e ch. 11. 17, 28 & 17. 5
f ch. 20. 13 Nu. 21. 24
2 Heb. *devoting*
g ch. 9. 26 & 15. 15
h ch. 8. 14 Jos. 24. 17
i Jos. 6. 24
k ch. 17. 7 Cf. 1 Cor. 5. 13
3 Or *mound* Heb. *tel* Jos. 8. 28
l Cf. Jos. 6. 26
m ch. 33. 9, 10 Cf. Nu. 25. 11–13
n ch. 28. 54, 56
4 Heb. *devoted* ch. 7. 26 Jos. 6. 17 (*Heb.*)
o Nu. 25. 3 Jos. 7. 26
p ch. 20. 17 Cf. 1 S. 18. 1, 3
q Ex. 23. 20 Ps. 1. 1
r See Ex. 20. 6
s ch. 28. 64
t ch. 30. 3
u ch. 8. 1 & 26. 15
x ch. 11. 13–15 & 15. 5
y ch. 12. 25, 28 & 21. 9
z See ver. 6
a ch. 7. 16 & 19. 13
b Ex. 4. 22 Isa. 1. 2 Cf. ch. 32. 5
c ch. 17. 7 Lv. 24. 14
d Lv. 21. 5 Jer. 16. 6
e (Ezra 9. 3) Lv. 21. 5 Ezek. 44. 20 ‖ Jb. 1. 20
f (Nu. 15. 35, 36) ch. 17. 5
g ch. 7. 6 & 26. 19
h ch. 7. 6 & 26. 18
i ch. 9. 12, &c. & 16. 1, &c.
k Cf. Ezek. 4. 14
l (ch. 10. 12) & 17. 13
m For ver. 4–20, cf. Lv. 11. 2–23
n Cf. ch. 17. 2–7
o ch. 12. 15 & 15. 22
5 Read *antelope* Isa. 51. 20†
6 Heb. *sons of worthlessness* Ju. 19. 22 Cf. ch. 15. 9 & Ps. 101. 3 (*Heb.*)
7 Read *mountain-sheep*

camel, and the hare, and the [a] coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And [c] the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch [d] their dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all [e] clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the [f] eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture [h] after his kind,

14 And every [i] raven after his kind,

15 And [2] the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the [l] hawk after his kind,

16 The [n] little owl, and the [o] great owl, and the swan,

17 And [p] the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And [q] the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and [t] the bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ [y] Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the [a] stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. [c] Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 [d] Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And [f] thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, [g] in the place which he shall choose [h] to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the [k] firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest [l] learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or [b] if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And [g] the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for [k] he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth [m] all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the [r] stranger, and the fatherless, and [s] the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and eat and be satisfied; [x] that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAPTER 15

AT the end of every [z] seven years thou shalt make a [b] release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

3 [e] Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 [3] Save when there shall be no poor among you; [i] for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only [m] if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God,

13th c. B.C.

[a] Lv. 11. 5. Ps. 104. 18
[b] ch. 12. 21
[c] Lv. 11. 7. Isa. 65. 4
[d] Lv. 11. 26
[e] Lv. 14. 4
[f] Lv. 11. 13. Jb. 39. 27
[g] ch. 12. 12 & 16. 11, 14
[h] Lv. 11. 14. Ezek. 47. 10 (*Heb.*)
[i] Lv. 11. 15. 1 K. 17. 4, 6
[k] ch. 12. 12 & 18. 1
[2] Read *ostrich*
Lv. 11. 16. Jb. 30. 29
[l] Lv. 11. 16. Jb. 39. 26
[m] ch. 26. 12, 13. Nu. 18. 21–24
[n] Lv. 11. 17. Ps. 102. 6 (*Heb.*)
[o] Lv. 11. 17. Isa. 34. 11 (*Heb.*)
[p] Lv. 11. 18. Ps. 102. 6
[q] Lv. 11. 19. Ps. 104. 17
[r] ch. 10. 19 & 26. 11
[s] ch. 16. 11, &c. Ex. 22. 22
[t] Lv. 11. 19. Isa. 2. 20
[u] ch. 11. 15 & 26. 12
[x] ch. 15. 10
[y] Cf. Lv. 17. 15
[z] ch. 31. 10. Lv. 25. 4
[a] ch. 17. 15. Nu. 18. 4, 7
[b] Ex. 23. 11. ch. 31. 10 (*Heb.*)
[c] Ex. 34. 26
[d] ch. 12. 6
[e] Cf. ch. 23. 20
[f] ch. 12. 7 & 15. 20
[g] ch. 12. 5 & 15. 20
[3] Or *howbeit* Cf. ver. 11
[h] ch. 12. 5 & 16. 2, &c.
[i] ch. 7. 13 & 28. 4, &c.
[k] ch. 12. 6, 17 & 15. 19
[l] ch. 10. 12 & 17. 19
[m] ch. 13. 18 & 28. 1, &c.

to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and [a] thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and [b] thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [d] thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 [f] But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, [g] and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not [3] a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and [i] thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; [l] and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and [o] thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: [q] because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou [r] puttest thine hand unto.

11 [t] For [u] the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ [y] And if thy brother, an [z] Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, [a] be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; [d] then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy [g] floor, and out of thy [g] winepress: of that wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And [l] thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God [o] redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy [c] maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; [2] for he hath been worth a [e] double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ All the [h] firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, [k] nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 [m] Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year [n] in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 And [p] if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: [s] the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only [x] thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16

[b] OBSERVE the [c] month of Abib, and keep [e] the passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God [f] brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, [h] in the place which the LORD shall choose [i] to place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat [k] no leavened bread with it; [m] seven days [n] shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 28. 12, 44
b ch. 26. 19
c Cf. Ex. 21. 7
d ch. 24. 12–14 Ex. 23. 6
3 Read *for to the double of the hire of an hireling hath he served thee*
e Cf. Isa. 16. 14 & 21. 16
f Lv. 25. 35 Est. 9. 22
g ch. 23. 19, 20 Lv. 25. 35–37
h ch. 14. 23 Neh. 10. 36, 37
3 Read *a base thought in thine heart* Heb. *thing of Belial*
i ch. 28. 54, 56
k Gen. 38. 12, 13 1 S. 25. 2, 11
l ch. 24. 15
m ch. 14. 26 1 Chr. 29. 22
n ch. 14. 23 & 16. 2, &c.
o Cf. 2 Cor. 9. 7
p ch. 17. 1 Lv. 22. 19, 20
q ch. 14. 29 & 23. 20
r ch. 12. 7 & 23. 20
s ch. 14. 5
t Cf. ver. 11
u Cf. Mt. 26. 11 Mk. 14. 7 Jno. 12. 8
x ch. 12. 16, 23 1 S. 14. 32, 34
y For ver. 12–17, cf. Ex. 21. 2–6
z Ex. 21. 2 1 S. 4. 6, 9
a ch. 21. 14 Lv. 25. 39–46
b For ver. 1–8, cf. Ex. 12. 2–39
c Ex. 34. 18 Cf. Est. 3. 7
d Ex. 21. 2 Jer. 34. 14
e Nu. 33. 3 Ezek. 45. 21
f ch. 13. 10
g ch. 16. 13 Nu. 18. 27, 30
h ch. 15. 20 & 17. 8
i ch. 14. 23 & 26. 2
k Lv. 23. 17 Hos. 7. 4
l ch. 5. 15 & 16. 12
m Nu. 29. 12 1 K. 8. 65
n Nu. 28. 17 2 Chr. 8. 13
o ch. 13. 5 & 21. 8

forth out of the land of Egypt [a] in haste: that thou mayest [c] remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

4 And [e] there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; [f] neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt [3]roast and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 [i] Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be a [l] solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: [m] thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the [s] feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a [x] tribute of a [y] freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, [z] according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And [b] thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and [c] the Levite that is within thy gates, [d] and the stranger, and the fatherless, [e] and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 [h] And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the [k] feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in [2b] thy corn and [d] thy wine:

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ [g] Three times in a year shall all thy males [h] appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man shall give as he is able, [k] according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and [n] officers shalt thou make thee [o] in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and [p] they shall judge the people with [q] just judgment.

19 [r] Thou shalt not wrest judgment; [t] thou shalt not respect persons, [u] neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the [4]words of the righteous.

20 [5]That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, [a] that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee [6]a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 [f] Neither shalt thou set thee up any [7]image; [g] which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or sheep, [i] wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an [l] abomination unto the LORD thy God.

13th c. B.C.

a Ex. 12. 11 Isa. 52. 12 (*Heb.*)†
2 Read *from thy threshing floor and from thy wine press*
b ch. 15. 14 Ru. 3. 2
c Ex. 13. 3
d ch. 15. 14 Ju. 7. 25 ‖ Ju. 6. 11
e Ex. 13. 7
f Nu. 9. 12
g *For ver.* 16, *cf. Ex.* 23. 14–17 & 34. 18, 22–24 *Lv.* 2. 3
h ch. 31. 11 Ex. 34. 20
3 Cf. Ex. 12. 9 2 Chr. 35. 13 Heb. *seethe*
i Cf. Ex. 13. 6
k ch. 12. 15 & 33. 23
l Nu. 29. 35 2 K. 10. 20 (*Heb.*)
m ch. 5. 14 Jer. 17. 24
n ch. 1. 15 & 20. 5, &c. (*Heb.*)
o ch. 21. 19 Gen. 34. 20, 24
p ch. 1. 16, 17 & 17. 9–11 Jer. 7. 5
q ch. 1. 16 Jno. 7. 24
r ch. 24. 17 Ex. 23. 2
s Nu. 28. 26 Acts 2. 1
t ch. 1. 17 Jb. 13. 8, 10
u ch. 27. 25 Ex. 23. 8
x ch. 26. 2, 11 Nu. 28. 26
y ch. 12. 6, 17 & 23. 23
4 Or *cause*
z See ver. 17
5 Heb. *justice, justice*
a ch. 8. 1 & 30. 10–15
b ch. 14. 26 & 26. 11
6 Heb. *Asherah* ch. 12. 3 Ju. 3. 7
c ch. 14. 27 & 18. 6
d ch. 5. 14 & 29. 11
e ch. 14. 29 & 24. 17
f ch. 12. 30 & 28. 14
7 Read *pillar* ch. 12. 3 1 K. 14. 23 (*Heb.*)
g ch. 12. 31 Pr. 6. 16 ‖ Ps. 5. 5
h ch. 15. 15 & 24. 18, 22
i ch. 15. 21 Mal. 1. 8, 14
k ch. 31. 10 Nu. 29. 12–40
l ch. 13. 14 & 23. 18 ‖ ch. 18. 12

2 ¶ [a] If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, [c] in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the [e] host of heaven, [f] which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired [h] diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 [i] Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, [l] and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 [o] At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 [q] The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. [s] So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter [u] too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into [a] the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And [b] thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and [d] unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and [b] they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do [b] presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest [d] that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, [g] and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, [k] I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, [m] whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one [n] from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply [p] horses to himself, nor cause the people [r] to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, [t] Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he [x] multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself [y] silver and gold.

18 [z] And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is [c] before the priests the Levites:

19 And [e] it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may [f] learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he [g] turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may [h] prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 13. 12
b ch. 1. 43 & 18. 20
c ch. 29. 25 Lv. 26. 15
d ch. 10. 8 & 18. 7
e ch. 4. 19 2 K. 21. 3, 5
f Jer. 7. 31
g ch. 13. 11 & 19. 20
h ch. 13. 14 & 19. 18
i ch. 13. 5, &c. & 27. 15
k Cf. 1 S. 8. 5, 19 Hos. 8. 4
l ch. 13. 10 & 21. 21
m Cf. 1 S. 9. 15, 16
n Cf. Jer. 30. 21
o ch. 19. 15 Nu. 35. 30
p 1 K. 4. 26
q ch. 13. 9 Acts 7. 58
r Ex. 13. 17 Isa. 30. 2
s ch. 13. 5 & 19. 19
t ch. 28. 68 Ex. 14. 13
u ch. 1. 17
x 1 K. 11. 3, 4
y Cf. 1 K. 10. 14–25, 27
z Cf. 2 K. 11. 12
a ch. 16. 2, &c. & 18. 6
b ch. 19. 17 Lv. 14. 57
c Cf. ch. 31. 9, 26 2 K. 22. 8
d ch. 16. 18, 19 & 19. 17–19
e Jos. 1. 7, 8
f ch. 14. 23 & 28. 58
g ch. 5. 32 & 28. 14
h ch. 11. 9 & 22. 7

CHAPTER 18

THE priests the Levites, and all the [b] tribe of Levi, shall [c] have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD [d] made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: [f] the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and [l] they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The [o] firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the LORD thy God [q] hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand [s] to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And [x] if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, [y] where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind [b] unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, [e] as all his brethren the Levites do, [f] which stand there before the LORD.

8 [h] They shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ [i] When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after [l] the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter [n] to pass through the fire, or that [o] useth divination, or an [2]observer of times, or an [p] enchanter, or a [3]witch,

11 Or a [q] charmer, or [4]a [r] consulter with familiar spirits, or a [s] wizard, or a [u] necromancer.

12 For [x] all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God [y] doth drive them out from before thee.

13 [a] Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ [e] The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee [g] a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 [h] According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in [i] Horeb in [k] the day of the assembly, saying, [m] Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see [n] this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me, [b] They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 [r] I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and [t] will put my words in his mouth; and [u] he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 [z] And it shall come to pass, that [a] whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

20 [c] But the prophet, [d] which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak [g] in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 [k] When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, [m] if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19

[t] WHEN the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 [z] Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land,

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 17. 1 1 K. 8. 61
b ch. 12. 12 & 33. 8
c ch. 14. 29 Jos. 13. 14
d Nu. 15. 3, &c. Jos. 13. 14 (*Heb.*)
e Cit. Acts 3. 22 & 7. 37
f ch. 10. 9 Jos. 13. 33
g Cf. ch. 34. 10 Jno. 1. 21, 25
h ch. 10. 4 & 33. 2
i ch. 9. 8 & 29. 1
k ch. 10. 4
l Nu. 31. 29, 41 1 S. 2. 13–16
m ch. 5. 25 Heb. 12. 19
n ch. 9. 10 & 33. 2
o Nu. 18. 12 1 S. 2. 29
p ch. 5. 28
q Nu. 18. 7 1 S. 2. 28
r See ver. 15
s ch. 17. 12 1 Chr. 23. 13
t Nu. 23. 5 Isa. 49. 2
u Ex. 7. 2 Jer. 1. 7, 17
x ch. 16. 11, 14 & 26. 11, 12
y Cf. Ju. 17. 7 & 19. 1
z Cf. Acts 3. 23
a ch. 11. 28 & 28. 15
b ch. 17. 8 & 26. 2
c ch. 13. 5 1 K. 22. 10–12
d ch. 17. 13
e Nu. 31. 30, 47 1 Chr. 6. 48
f ch. 17. 12 Ju. 20. 28
g Jer. 2. 8
h Nu. 31. 30, 47
i For ver. 9–14, cf. Ex. 22. 18 Lv. 20. 27
k Jer. 28. 9
l ch. 20. 18 Lv. 18. 27
m Cf. ch. 13. 2
n ch. 12. 31 2 K. 3. 27
o Nu. 23. 23 Jos. 13. 22 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *one that practiseth augury* Lv. 19. 26 (*Heb.*) Ju. 9. 37 (mg.)
p Nu. 24. 1 1 K. 20. 33 (*Heb.*)
3 Read *sorcerer* Ex. 22. 18 2 Chr. 33. 6
q Ps. 58. 5
4 Read *one that consulteth a ghost or a familiar spirit*
r Lv. 20. 6, 27 1 S. 28. 3, &c.
s Lv. 20. 6, 27 1 S. 28. 3, &c.
t ch. 12. 29
u 1 S. 28. 7
x ch. 17. 1 & 22. 5
y ch. 11. 23 Jos. 3. 10
z ch. 4. 41–43 Jos. 20. 2, 7

which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: [e] Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest [h] the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not [m] worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God [p] enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and [r] give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, [t] to love the LORD thy God, and [y] to walk ever in his ways; [z] then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That [a] innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, [c] and so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But [e] if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 [i] Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 [k] Thine eye shall not pity him, but [a] thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, [b] that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ [c] Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have [d] set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: [f] at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ [2] If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong;

17 [g] Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, [i] before the priests and [k] the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make [l] diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 [n] Then shall ye do unto him, as he [o] had thought to have done unto his brother: [q] so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, [s] and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but [u] life shall go for life, [x] eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and [b] seest horses, and [d] chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God [f] is with thee, which [g] brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that [h] the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not

13th c. B.C.

a See ver. 19
b ch. 12. 25, 28 & 22. 7
c ch. 27. 17
d Ex. 19. 12 (*Heb.*)
e ch. 4. 42 Jos. 20. 3
f ch. 17. 6 Jno. 8. 17 Ott. Mt. 18. 16 2 Cor. 13. 1
2 Heb. *a witness of evidence* ch. 5. 20 Ps. 27. 12
g Ex. 18. 16 Cf. 2 S. 15. 2, 3
h Nu. 35. 12, &c. Jos. 20. 3, &c.
i ch. 17. 8–11 & 21. 5
k ch. 17. 9–11 & 21. 2–5
l ch. 17. 4
m ch. 22. 26 Cf. ch. 21. 22
n (Ju. 1. 7) Cf. Lv. 24. 19
o Gen. 11. 6 Ps. 31. 13 (*Heb.*)
p ch. 12. 20
q ch. 17. 7 & 21. 9, 21
r See Gen. 15. 18–21
s ch. 17. 13 & 21. 21
t ch. 13. 3 & 30. 6, &c.
u Lv. 24. 18 (R.V.)
x Lv. 24. 20
y ch. 11. 22 & 26. 17
z Jos. 20. 8
a ch. 21. 8, 9
b Cf. Ps. 20. 7
c ch. 22. 8 Lv. 20. 9
d Cf. Jos. 17. 18
e Lv. 19. 17 1 Jno. 2. 9, 11
f ch. 31. 8
g ch. 16. 1 & 26. 8
h See Nu. 10. 9
i Nu. 35. 16, 31 Pr. 28. 17
k ch. 13. 8 & 25. 12

your hearts faint, [a] fear not, and do not tremble, [b] neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, [d] to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the [e] officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not [f] dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath [i] planted a vineyard, and hath [k] not yet [2] eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And [m] what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, [p] What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, [q] lest his brethren's heart [4] faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then [r] proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be [s] tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, [u] thou shalt smite every male thereof with the [y] edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, [a] even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and [b] thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 [c] Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt [g] utterly destroy them; namely, [h] the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, and the Pĕ-rĭz'zītes, the Hivites, and the Jĕb'ū-sītes; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their [l] abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye [n] sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, [o] thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down ([3] for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build [5] bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21

IF one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy [t] judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an [x] heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and [z] which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a [6] rough valley, which is neither eared nor

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 10. 25
b ch. 7. 18 & 31. 6
c Cf. Jos. 9. 6, 7
d ch. 3. 22 Jos. 10. 14, 42
e ch. 16. 18 & 29. 10 *(Heb.)*
f Nu. 7. 10 1 K. 8. 63
g ch. 7. 2 Jos. 2. 10
h ch. 7. 1 Jos. 3. 10
i ch. 28. 30 Lv. 19. 23
k ch. 28. 30 Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 7
[2] Heb. *profaned, or made common*
l ch. 18. 9, 12 1 K. 14. 24
m ch. 24. 5
n Ex. 23. 33
o Cf. 2 K. 3. 19, 25
p Cf. Ju. 7. 3
q Cf. ch. 1. 28
[3] Read *for is the tree of the field man, that it should be besieged before thee?*
[4] Heb. *melt*
[5] Or *siege-works*
r ch. 2. 26 Cf. Mt. 10. 12, 13
s Ex. 1. 11 Jos. 16. 10
t ch. 19. 17–19 & 25. 1, 2
u Nu. 31. 7 Ju. 21. 11
x Gen. 15. 9 1 S. 16. 2
y ch. 13. 15
z Nu. 19. 2 1 S. 6. 7
a Cf. Nu. 31. 11
[6] Read *valley with ever-running water* Cf. Ex. 14. 27 Am. 5. 24 *(Heb.)*
b See Jos. 22. 8

sown, and shall [2]strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen [c] to minister unto him, [d] and to bless in the name of the LORD; [e] and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall [g] wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 [3]Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, [k] whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not [l] innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood [n] shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou [o] put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, [q] when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ [r] When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and [b] bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt [f] let her go whither she will; but thou [h] shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not [5]make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the [a] hated; and if the firstborn son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he [b] maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him [f] a double portion of all that he hath: for he is [h] the beginning of his strength; [i] the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have [m] chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and [p] unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a [s] glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city [t] shall stone him with stones, that he die: [u] so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, [x] and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin [y] worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou [z] hang him on a tree:

23 [a] His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for [c] he that is hanged is [4d] accursed of God;) that [e] thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 22

[g] THOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine

13th c. B.C.

[2] Read *break* Ex. 34. 20 Isa. 66. 3 (*Heb.*)†

a ch. 22. 13, 16 Gen. 29. 31, 33

b Gen. 43. 33 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2

c ch. 18. 5, 7 1 Chr. 23. 13

d ch. 10. 8 1 Chr. 23. 13

e ch. 19. 17 & 24. 8

f Cf. 2 K. 2. 9

g ‖ Ex. 40. 31 Ct. Ps. 26. 6

h Gen. 49. 3 Ps. 78. 51

i See ver. 16

[3] Or *forgive* Heb. *cover* ch. 32. 43 Ex. 29. 33

k ch. 15. 15 & 24. 18

l ch. 19. 10, 13 1 S. 19. 5

m ch. 8. 5 Pr. 13. 24

n Nu. 35. 27 Ps. 51. 14

o See ver. 21

p ch. 16. 18 & 25. 7

q ch. 13. 18 1 K. 11. 33, 38

r Nu. 31. 18

s Pr. 23. 21 (*Heb.*)

t ch. 17. 5, 7 & 22. 21, 24

u ch. 19. 19 & 22. 21, 24

x ch. 19. 20

y ch. 19. 6

z Gen. 40. 19 Jos. 8. 29

a Jno. 19. 31

b Cf. Ps. 45. 10

c Cit. Gal. 3. 13

[4] Heb. *the curse of God*

d Nu. 5. 21 Jer. 29. 22

e Nu. 35. 33, 34 Ps. 106. 38

f Cf. Jer. 34. 16

g Lv. 6. 3

h ch. 15. 12 & 24. 7

[5] Heb. *play the master over her* ch. 24. 7 (*Heb.*)†

13th c. B.C.

own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ [a] Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for [b] all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, [d] thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; [f] that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest [h] prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a [2]battlement for thy [l] roof, that thou [m] bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ [p] Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be [3]defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ [p] Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and [r] linen together.

12 ¶ [s] Thou shalt make thee [4]fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and [t] hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shē-kĕls of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; [c] he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then [e] they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city [g] shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath [i] wrought folly in Israel, [k] to play the whore in her father's house: [n] so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶ [o] If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin be [q] betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die:

a Cf. Ex. 23. 5

b ch. 18. 12 & 25. 16

c Cf. ch. 24. 2

d Lv. 22. 28

e Cf. Lv. 21. 9

f ch. 19. 13 Jer. 7. 23

g ch. 21. 21 Jos. 7. 25

h ch. 17. 20 & 25. 15

i Gen. 34. 7 Jos. 7. 15

2 Or *parapet*

k Cf. Lv. 21. 9 Ezek. 16. 38–40

l Jos. 2. 6

m ch. 19. 10 Jos. 2. 19

n ch. 21. 21 & 24. 7

o ch. 5. 18 Pr. 6. 32

p Lv. 19. 19

3 Heb. *consecrated*

q Cf. Mt. 1. 18, 19

r Lv. 13. 47 Jos. 2. 6

s Nu. 15. 38

4 Heb. *twisted threads*

t ch. 21. 15 & 24. 3

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin [a] worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ¶ [c] If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shē'kĕls of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ [f] A man shall not take his father's wife, nor [g] discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23

HE that is [h] wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A [k] bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 An [n] Ammonite or [o] Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 [q] Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee [s] Bā'lāām the son of Beor of [t] Pethor of [x] Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'mĭ-ă, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Bā'lāām; but the LORD thy God [z] turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, [b] because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not [d] seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for [g] he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; [h] because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man, that is [b] not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad [d] out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall [e] wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a [2] paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God [i] walketh [l] in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no [m] unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ [p] Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: [r] thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no [3] whore [u] of the daughters of Israel, nor a [4] sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the [y] hire of a whore, or the price of a [a] dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any [c] vow: for even both these are [e] abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt [f] not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 6 Cf. ch. 21. 22

b Lv. 22. 4

c *For ver.* 28, 29, *cf.* Ex. 22. 16, 17

d Nu. 31. 13, &c. Jos. 6. 23

e Lv. 22. 6

f ch. 27. 20 Lv. 20. 11

g Cf. Ru. 3. 9 Ezek. 16. 8

2 Or *shovel* Nu. 4. 32 Ju. 4. 21, 22 (*Heb.*)

h Cf. Lv. 21. 18

i Cf. Gen. 3. 8 (*Heb.*)

k Zech. 9. 6 (*Heb.*)†

l ch. 7. 21 & 31. 17

m ch. 24. 1 (*Heb.*)†

n ch. 2. 19, 20 Jos. 12. 2 See Neh. 13. 1

o ch. 2. 9, 29 Ju. 3. 12

p 1 S. 30. 15

q Cf. ch. 2. 29

r See Ex. 22. 21

s Nu. 31. 8, 16 Jos. 13. 22

t Nu. 22. 5 Cf. 23. 7

3 Read *temple-prostitute* Gen. 38. 21 Hos. 4. 14 (*Heb.*)

u Cf. Lv. 19. 29

x Gen. 24. 10 Ju. 3. 8, 10

4 Read *temple-prostitute* 1 K. 14. 24 (*Heb.*)

y Isa. 23. 17, 18

z Nu. 24. 10

a Ex. 22. 31 1 S. 17. 43

b ch. 10. 15

c ch. 12. 6, &c. 1 S. 1. 11

d Cf. Ezra 9. 12

e ch. 17. 1, 4 & 27. 15

f ch. 15. 7, 8 & 24. 10–13

g ch. 2. 4, 8 Am. 1. 11

h ch. 10. 19 Acts 13. 17

thou shalt not lend upon usury: [a] that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou [b] settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ [e] When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a [l] freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then [q] thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAPTER 24

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some [3]uncleanness in her: [u] then let him write her a [x] bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, [a] she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband [c] hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 [e] Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is [g] abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ [k] When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but [c] he shall be free at home one year, and shall [d] cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the [2]nether or the [f] upper millstone [g] to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and [h] maketh merchandise of him, or [i] selleth him; then that thief shall die; and [k] thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed [m] in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall [n] teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 [o] Remember what the LORD thy God did unto [p] Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ [r] When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be [s] poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt [t] deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and [y] bless thee: and it shall be [z] righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not [b] oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt [d] give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: [f] lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 [h] The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, [i] neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 15. 10 & 24. 19
[b] ch. 15. 10 & 28. 8, 20
[c] Cf. 1 K. 15. 22
[d] Cf. Pr. 5. 18
[e] Nu. 30. 2–16 2 S. 15. 7
[3] Read *mill* Nu. 11. 8 Isa. 47. 2
[f] Ju. 9. 53
[g] Ex. 22. 26 Neh. 5. 3
[h] ch. 21. 14 *(Heb.)*
[i] ch. 21. 14 Jer. 34. 14
[k] ch. 22. 21, 24 Cf. 1 Cor. 5. 13
[l] ch. 16. 10 2 Chr. 31. 14
[m] Lv. 14. 2 Mt. 8. 4
[n] ch. 21. 5 & 27. 14
[o] Nu. 12. 10–15
[p] Nu. 26. 59 1 Chr. 6. 3
[q] Cf. Mt. 12. 1
[r] ch. 23. 19, 20 Mt. 5. 42
[s] ch. 15. 7 Pr. 22. 22
[t] Ex. 22. 26 Ezek. 18. 7
[3] Read *unseemly thing* ch. 23. 14
[u] Ezra 10. 3
[x] Isa. 50. 1
[y] Jb. 29. 11, 13
[z] ch. 6. 25 Ps. 112. 9
[a] ch. 21. 14 Cf. Lv. 21. 7
[b] ch. 27. 19 Lv. 19. 13
[c] ch. 22. 13, 16 2 S. 13. 15
[d] Lv. 19. 13 Jer. 22. 13
[e] Cf. Jer. 3. 1
[f] ch. 15. 9 Jas. 5. 4
[g] Lv. 20. 13 Pr. 6. 16
[h] Cit. 2 K. 14. 6 2 Chr. 25. 4
[l] 2 K. 14. 6
[k] ch. 20. 7 & 28. 30

17 ¶ [a]Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; [b]nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But [c]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God [e]redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ [f]When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: [h]that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges [n]may judge them; then they [o]shall justify the righteous, and [q]condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be [s]worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 [t]Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should [2]seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ [u]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ [z]If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without [b]unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that [d]his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up [g]to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, [i]I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and [k]loose his shoe from off his foot, and [l]spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not [m]build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, [p]thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ [r]Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: [u]that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For [x]all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ Remember what [a]Ăm-ă-lĕk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and [c]smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 16. 19 & 27. 19
[b] ch. 16. 11, 14 & 26. 12, 13
[c] ch. 16. 12
[d] Cf. Nu. 27. 4
[e] ch. 21. 8; 2 S. 7. 23
[f] Lv. 23. 22
[g] ch. 21. 19; Ru. 4. 1
[h] ch. 23. 20; Ps. 41. 1
[i] Cf. Ru. 4. 6
[k] Cf. Ru. 4. 7
[l] Nu. 12. 14; Jb. 30. 10
[m] Gen. 30. 3; Ru. 4. 11 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 21. 2–5; 1 S. 2. 25
[o] Cf. 1 K. 8. 32; Pr. 17. 15
[p] ch. 19. 13
[q] See Ex. 22. 9
[r] Lv. 19. 26; Pr. 11. 1
[s] Lk. 12. 48
[t] Cf. 2 Cor. 11. 24
[u] ch. 22. 7 & 32. 47
[1] Read *be dishonoured before thine eyes*
[x] ch. 22. 5; Jb. 15. 16
[y] Cit. 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18; Cf. Pr. 12. 10
[z] Gen. 38. 8; Ru. 3. 13
[a] Nu. 24. 20; Ju. 3. 13
[b] ch. 23. 20; Ezek. 44. 9
[c] Cf. Jos. 10. 19

thou wast faint and weary; and he [b] feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God [c] hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt [d] blot out the [e] remembrance of Ăm'-ă-lĕk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAPTER 26

AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of [k] the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a [n] basket, and shalt go unto [o] the place which the LORD thy God shall choose [q] to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country [r] which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, [3]A Syrian [4]ready to perish [x] was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and [y] sojourned there with [z] a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And [c] the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when we [e] cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the LORD [g] brought us forth out of Egypt with a [h] mighty hand, and with an [i] outstretched arm, and with great [l] terribleness, and with [o] signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even [a] a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And [f] thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and [g] the Levite, and the [h] stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing [i] all the tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and [l] the widow, that they [m] may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the [p] hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, [s] neither have I forgotten them:

14 [t] I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I [2]taken away ought thereof for any [u] unclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 [a] Look down from [b] thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land [d] which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee [f] to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou [k] hast avouched the LORD this day [m] to be thy God, and [n] to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11. 9 & 27. 3
b Ex. 9. 30. 2 K. 17. 25, 34
c ch. 12. 9, 10. Jos. 1. 13, 15
d ch. 9. 14 & 29. 20. ‖ ch. 32. 26
e Nu. 24. 20. 1 S. 15. 3, 7
f ch. 16. 11 & 27. 7
g ch. 18. 6
h ch. 14. 29. Jb. 31. 32
i ch. 14. 28, 29. 2 Chr. 31. 5. Neh. 10. 37, 38
k ch. 16. 10. Neh. 12. 44
l ch. 24. 17. Jb. 29. 12, 13
m ch. 14. 29 & 31. 20
n Nu. 6. 15. Ju. 6. 19
o ch. 18. 6 & 31. 11
p ch. 12. 26. 1 K. 7. 51
q ch. 16. 6, 11. 1 K. 8. 29
r ch. 11. 9, 21 & 28. 11
s Ps. 119. 141, &c.
t Jer. 16. 7
2 Read *put away thereof, being unclean*
u See Lv. 21. 1, 11
3 Heb. *Aramean*. Gen. 25. 20. 2 K. 5. 20
4 Or *wandering*, or *lost*. Gen. 43. 1, 2. Cf. Isa. 27. 13
x Gen. 28. 2. Hos. 12. 12
y Gen. 47. 4. Ps. 105. 23 (*Heb.*)
z See ch. 10. 22
a Ex. 14. 24. Ps. 14. 2
b Ex. 15. 13. 2 Chr. 30. 27
c Nu. 20. 15
d ch. 13. 7 & 28. 63
e Nu. 20. 16
f ch. 12. 1 & 27. 1
g ch. 20. 1. Jos. 24. 6, 17
h ch. 11. 2 & 34. 12
i ch. 11. 2. 1 K. 8. 42
k ch. 5. 27. Jos. 24. 24
l ch. 4. 34 & 34. 12
m Ru. 1. 16
n ch. 19. 9 & 28. 9
o ch. 13. 1, 2 & 28. 46

18 And [a] the LORD hath avouched thee this day [b] to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee [c] high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an [a] holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAPTER 27

AND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, [r] Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day [s] when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And [y] thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [a] a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in [d] mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, [g] an altar of stones: [g] thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of [2] whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer [k] peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and [l] rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And [n] thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become [q] the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon [d] mount Gĕ-rī'-zĭm to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; [e] Simeon, and Levi, and [f] Judah, and [g] Ĭs'-să-chär, and [h] Joseph, and [i] Benjamin:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; [k] Reuben, [l] Gad, and [m] Asher, and [n] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, [o] Dan, and [p] Năph'-tă-lī.

14 ¶ And [q] the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that [t] maketh any graven or molten image, [u] an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. [x] And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 [z] Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 [b] Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 [c] Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 [e] Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and [f] widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 [h] Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 [i] Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 [m] Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 [o] Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 [p] Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 [r] Cursed be he that taketh reward

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 14. 2 & 28. 9
b ch. 14. 2 Ps. 135. 4
c ch. 28. 1
d ch. 11. 29 Jos. 8. 33
e Nu. 34. 20 Jos. 19. 1
f ch. 33. 7 Nu. 34. 19
g ch. 33. 18 Nu. 34. 26
h ch. 33. 13–16 Nu. 36. 1, 5
i ch. 33. 12 Nu. 34. 21
k ch. 33. 6 Nu. 32. 1, &c.
l ch. 33. 20 Nu. 32. 1, &c.
m ch. 33. 24 Nu. 34. 27
n ch. 33. 18 Nu. 34. 25
o ch. 33. 22 Nu. 34. 22
p ch. 33. 23 Nu. 34. 28
q ch. 24. 8 & 31. 9–13
r ch. 26. 16, 17 & 28. 1
s ch. 12. 10 & 30. 18
t ch. 29. 27
u ch. 23. 18 & 32. 16
x Nu. 5. 22 Jer. 11. 5 1 Chr. 16. 36
y Jos. 8. 32
z Lv. 20. 9 Pr. 20. 20
a ch. 26. 9, 15 & 31. 20
b ch. 19. 14 Jb. 24. 2
c Lv. 19. 14
d ch. 11. 29 Jos. 8. 30, 33
e ch. 24. 14, 17 Jer. 7. 6
f Jb. 6. 27
g Ex. 20. 25 Jos. 8. 31
h ch. 22. 30
2 Read *unhewn*
i Lv. 20. 15
k Nu. 7. 17, &c. Jos. 8. 31
l ch. 26. 11
m Lv. 20. 17 2 S. 13. 1, 12
n Cf. Hab. 2. 2
o Lv. 20. 14
p See Ex. 21. 14
q ch. 4. 20 & 32. 9
r ch. 16. 19 1 S. 8. 3

to slay an [a] innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 [c] Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28

[f] AND it shall come to pass, [g] if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, [i] to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will [l] set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these [m] blessings shall come on thee, and [o] overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

4 [r] Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and [2] thy store.

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The LORD [t] shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall [y] command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and [z] in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 The LORD shall establish thee [c] an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and [f] walk in his ways.

10 And [g] all people of the earth shall see that thou art [i] called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be [k] afraid of thee.

11 And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land [b] which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven [d] to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and [e] thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And [h] the LORD shall make thee [k] the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 And [n] thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, [p] to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, [q] if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that [s] all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 [u] Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the [x] fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee [a] cursing, vexation, and [b] rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the [d] wickedness of thy doings, whereby [e] thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make the [h] pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with a [l] consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and [m] with the

13th c. B.C.

a Lv. 19. 16 Ps. 15. 5
b ch. 26. 3, 15 & 30. 20
c ch. 28. 15 Ps. 119. 21 Gk. Gal. 3. 10
d ch. 11. 14 1 K. 8. 36 ‖ ch. 32. 2
e ch. 15. 6 Cf. ver. 44
f *For ver. 1-14, cf. Lv.* 26. 3-13
g ch. 15. 5 & 30. 2, 10
h Cf. ver. 44
i ch. 27. 1
k Isa. 9. 14, 15
l ch. 26. 19
m ch. 11, 27 & 30. 1
n ch. 17. 20 Jos. 1. 7
o ver. 15
p ch. 16, 22 & 29. 18
q ch. 18. 19 1 S. 12. 15
r ch. 15. 4, &c. & 30. 9
s ver. 45 ch. 11. 28
2 Read *kneading trough* Ex. 12. 34 (*Heb.*)†
t Lv. 26. 8 Jos. 23. 10 Cf. ver. 25
u Gen. 4. 11 Jb. 24. 18
x ch. 11. 17 Hag. 1. 10
y Lv. 25. 21 Ps. 133. 3
z ch. 23. 20
a Mal. 2. 2
b Ps. 80. 16
c ch. 26. 18, 19 Isa. 62. 12
d Ps. 28. 4
e ch. 31. 17 ‖ ch. 31. 16
f ch. 26. 17 & 30. 16
g Isa. 61. 9
h Nu. 14. 12 2 S. 24. 13, &c.
i Nu. 6. 27 2 Chr. 7. 14
k See ch. 11. 25
l Lv. 26. 16†
m ch. 32. 25 Lv. 26. 25, 33

[2]sword, and with [a] blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And [c] thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land [e] powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 [f] The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be [3]removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And [i] thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with the [4]botch [m] of Egypt, and with the [5]emerods, and with the [n] scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD [q] shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt [s] grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and [t] thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 [z] Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: [a] thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: [c] thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 [h] Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and [i] thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: [k] and there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 [m] The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation [b] which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad [d] for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 [g] The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and [h] there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become [k] an astonishment, a [l] proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and [o] shalt gather but little in; for [p] the locust shall consume it.

39 [r] Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou [u] shalt not [x] anoint thyself with the oil; for thine [y] olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for [b] they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 [d] He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: [e] he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover [f] all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; [g] because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee [l] for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

13th c. B.C.

[2] According to some ancient versions, *drought*

[a] 1 K. 8. 37
[b] Cf. Jer. 14. 18 (R.V. mg.)
[c] Lv. 26. 19
[d] ver. 67
[e] ch. 29. 23 Gen. 19. 24
[f] Lv. 26. 17, 37 Cf. ver. 7 See Jos. 7. 12
[g] See ver. 64
[3] Read *a shuddering to* 2 Chr. 29. 8 (*Heb.*)
[h] ch. 4. 28 Jer. 16. 13
[i] Ps. 79. 2 Cf. 1 S. 17. 44, 46
[k] Lv. 26. 32 1 K. 9. 8
[l] 1 K. 9. 7
[4] Read *boil* Lv. 13. 18 2 K. 20. 7
[m] ch. 7. 15
[5] Or *tumours* 1 S. 5. 6, &c.
[n] Lv. 22. 22
[o] Hag. 1. 6
[p] Lv. 11. 2 Ju. 6. 5
[q] Cf. Zech. 12. 4
[r] Zeph. 1. 13
[s] Jb. 5. 14
[t] Nu. 14. 41 2 Chr. 13. 12
[u] Mic. 6. 15
[x] Ru. 3. 3
[y] Gen. 8. 11 Neh. 8. 15
[z] ch. 24. 5 2 S. 12. 11
[a] Am. 5. 11
[b] See ver. 64
[c] ch. 20. 6
[d] Cf. ver. 12
[e] Lam. 1. 5 Cf. ver. 13
[f] ver. 15
[g] ch. 9. 23 2 K. 17. 14
[h] Cf. 2 Chr. 29. 9 Joel 3. 6
[i] Cf. Lam. 4. 17
[k] Gen. 31. 29 Neh. 5. 5
[l] ch. 26. 8 & 29. 3
[m] Lv. 26. 16 Jb. 31. 8

47 [a] Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he [c] shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have [d] destroyed thee.

49 The LORD shall bring [e] a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift [f] as the eagle flieth; a nation [g] whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

50 A nation of fierce countenance, [l] which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And [m] he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either [n] corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, [p] throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And [s] thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, [x] his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward [y] the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The [e] tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her [2] young one that cometh out [b] from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou [h] mayest fear this glorious and [i] fearful [k] name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases [o] of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye [q] shall be left few in number, whereas ye were [r] as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD rejoiced over you [t] to do you good, and [u] to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD shall [z] scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou [a] nor thy fathers have known, even [b] wood and stone.

65 And [c] among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: [d] but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 12 & 31. 20

2 Heb. *afterbirth*

b Gen. 49. 10

c (Lv. 26. 13) Jer. 27. 2, &c.

d ch. 32. 24 Lv. 26. 26

e Isa. 5. 26

f ch. 32. 11 Ex. 19. 4

g Gen. 11. 7 Isa. 28. 11

h ch. 17. 19 & 31. 12, 13

i ch. 7. 21 1 Chr. 17. 21

k ch. 32. 3 Ex. 34. 5

l 2 Chr. 36. 17

m See ver. 33

n (ch. 11. 14) Isa. 62. 8

o See ver. 27

p ch. 29. 23 Lv. 26. 31

q ch. 4. 27 Ct. 2 K. 24. 14

r ch. 10. 22 1 Chr. 27. 23

s Lv. 26. 29 Isa. 9. 20

t ch. 8. 16 & 30. 5, 9

u ch. 26. 15 & 30. 5, 16

x ch. 15. 9

y ch. 13. 6 Mic. 7. 5

z ch. 4. 27 & 29. 28

a ch. 13. 6 & 29. 26

b ch. 4. 28 & 29. 17

c Lv. 26. 39 Lam. 4. 9

d Lv. 26. 36

e Ct. Isa. 47. 1

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, [c] and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 [d] In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and [f] for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 [i] And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, [l] Thou shalt see it no more again: [n] and there ye shall be [o] sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER 29

THESE are the words of the [r] covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel [t] in the land of Moab, [u] beside the covenant which he made with them in [x] Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, [y] Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto [z] Phâr'āōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The [a] great temptations which thine eyes have seen, [b] the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet [e] the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And [f] I have led you [g] forty years in the wilderness: [i] your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 [m] Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: [p] that ye might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, [q] Sihon the king of Heshbon, and [s] Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance [u] unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh.

13th c. B.C.

a See ch. 4. 1, 6
b Gen. 39. 2, 3 Jos. 1. 7, 8
c Cf. Jb. 24. 22
[2] Heb. *deal wisely*
d Jb. 7. 3, 4
e ch. 20. 5 & 31. 28 (*Heb.*)
f ver. 34
g Cf. Ex. 12. 38 Jos. 8. 35
h ch. 16. 11 & 31. 12
[3] Read *gatherer* Jos. 9. 21, &c.
i Hos. 7. 16 & 8. 13 Cf. Jer. 43. 7
k Ex. 2. 19 Jos. 9. 21
l ch. 17. 16 Jer. 42. 19
m Neh. 10. 29
n Lv. 25. 39 Neh. 5. 5
o Gen. 47. 23 Ru. 4. 5, 10
p Lv. 26. 12 2 S. 7. 24
q See Gen. 50. 24
r Nu. 25. 12 Ps. 89. 3
s See Jer. 31. 31
t ch. 1. 5
u See ch. 5. 2, 3
x ch. 18. 16 1 K. 8. 9
y ch. 11. 7
z ch. 11. 3 & 34. 11
a ch. 7. 19
[4] Heb. *detestable things* 1 K. 11. 5, 7 (*Heb.*)
b ch. 28. 46 & 34. 11
c Lv. 26. 30
d ch. 28. 64 2 K. 18. 34, 35
e Isa. 6. 9, 10
f ch. 8. 15 & 32. 12
g ch. 8. 2 Jos. 5. 6
h ch. 11. 16, 28 & 30. 17
i ch. 8. 4 Neh. 9. 21
k ch. 28. 14 & 30. 17
l Acts 8. 23
m See Ex. 16. 12–15
n ch. 32. 32, 33
o Pr. 5. 4
p ch. 4. 35 1 K. 8. 60
q ch. 4. 46 & 31. 4
r Nu. 15. 39 Jb. 31. 7
s ch. 4. 47 & 31. 4
[5] Read *stubbornness*
[6] Heb. *to carry off the watered with the dry*
t Ex. 23. 21 Jos. 24. 19
u ch. 3. 12, 16 Jos. 1. 12
x Nu. 25. 11 Ps. 79. 5
y Cf. Ps. 74. 1 & 80. 4 (mg.)
z Gen. 4. 7 (*Heb.*)

9 [a] Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, [b] that ye may [2] prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your [e] officers, with all the men of Israel,

11 [g] Your little ones, your wives, and [h] thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the [3] hewer of thy wood unto the [k] drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and [m] into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may establish thee to day [p] for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and [q] as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

14 Neither with you only [s] do I make this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their [4] abominations, and their [c] idols, [d] wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, [h] whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, [k] to go and serve the gods of these nations; [l] lest there should be among you a root that beareth [n] gall and [o] wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, [r] though I walk in the [5] imagination of mine heart, [6] to add drunkenness to thirst:

20 [t] The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his [x] jealousy shall [y] smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book [z] shall lie upon

him, and the LORD [a] shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses [2] which the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 And that [h] the whole land thereof is [k] brimstone, and [l] salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, [m] like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gō-mŏr'răh, [n] Admah, and Zĕ-bō'ĭm, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations [o] shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have [t] forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

26 For they [u] went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they [y] knew not, and [z] whom he had not [3] given unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, [a] to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD [c] rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and [d] cast them into another land, as it is this day.

29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30

AND it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, [f] the blessing and the curse, [g] which I have set before thee, and

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 25. 19. 2 K. 14. 27
[h] ch. 29. 28 & 32. 26
[c] (1 S. 7. 3) ch. 4. 29. 1 K. 8. 47, 48
[d] ch. 28. 1, &c. Ju. 3. 4
[e] Ps. 14. 7
[f] ch. 13. 17
[g] 1 Chr. 16. 35
[2] Read *wherewith the* LORD *hath made it sick*
[h] ch. 28. 52
[i] Neh. 1. 9
[k] ch. 28. 24. Jb. 18. 15
[l] Ju. 9. 45
[m] Gen. 19. 25. 2 K. 21. 13. Isa. 1. 9. Cf. Ps. 107. 34
[n] Gen. 14. 2, 8. Hos. 11. 8
[o] 1 K. 9. 8, 9. Cf. ch. 9. 28
[p] ch. 28. 63
[q] ch. 28. 63. 2 S. 24. 3
[r] ch. 10. 16. Jer. 4. 4
[s] ch. 19. 9. Jos. 22. 5
[t] ch. 17. 2 & 31. 16, 20
[u] ch. 32. 16, 17. Nu. 25. 2
[x] ch. 7. 15 & 33. 11
[y] ch. 28. 64 & 32. 17
[z] Cf. ch. 4. 19
[3] Heb. *divided*
[a] ch. 27. 15 & 30. 18
[b] ch. 28. 5, 8. Ps. 37. 25
[c] 1 K. 14. 15
[d] ch. 28. 64 & 30. 1, 3. Cf. Jer. 22. 26
[e] See ver. 5
[4] Or *it is not too hard for*. Cf. Isa. 45. 19 & 48. 16
[f] ch. 28. 2, 15
[g] ch. 11. 26
[h] *For ver.* 12–14, *cf.* Ro. 10. 6–8

thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, [b] whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And [c] shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and [d] shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 That then the LORD thy God will [e] turn thy captivity, and [f] have compassion upon thee, and will return and [g] gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 [i] If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and [p] he will do thee good, and [q] multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will [r] circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, [s] to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on [x] them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the LORD thy God [b] will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again [e] rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, [4] it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off.

12 [h] It is not in heaven, that thou

shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set before thee this day [d] life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, [f] to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But [l] if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, [n] and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 [o] I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not [p] prolong your days upon the land, whither thou [r] passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 [s] I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou [z] mayest cleave unto him: for [2] he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land [d] which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

CHAPTER 31

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am [k] an hundred and twenty years old this day; [m] I can no more [n] go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, [p] Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The LORD thy God, [q] he will go over before thee, and he will [r] destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and [a] Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

4 And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to [b] Sihon and to [b] Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them [c] according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 [e] Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, [g] nor be afraid of them: [h] for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; [i] he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him [k] in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land [m] which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; [q] he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and [t] delivered it unto [u] the priests the sons of Levi, [x] which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, [y] At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the [a] year of release, in the [b] feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come [c] to appear before the LORD thy God [e] in the place which he shall choose, [f] thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 [g] Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy [h] stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that [i] they may learn, [l] and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that [o] their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, [s] as long as ye live in the land whither ye [t] go over Jordan to possess it.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 3. 21, 28 & 34. 9
b ch. 29. 7 Jos. 2. 10
c See ch. 7. 2
d ch. 16. 20 & 32. 47
e ver. 7, 23
f ch. 28. 9
g ch. 20. 3
h 1 Chr. 22. 18 See ver. 23
i ch. 4. 31 Jos. 1. 5
k Nu. 27. 19
l ch. 29. 18 & 31. 29
m ch. 30. 20 & 34. 4
n ch. 29. 18 Jos. 23. 7
o ch. 29. 27 & 31. 17, 18
p ch. 4. 26 Eccles. 8. 13
q ch. 20. 1 2 Chr. 15. 2
r ch. 27. 2 & 31. 13
s ch. 4. 26 & 31. 28
t Cf. ch. 17. 18
u ch. 27. 14 & 33. 10
x ch. 10. 8 Jos. 3. 3
y ch. 15. 1 Neh. 10. 31
z ch. 13. 4 Jos. 22. 5
a ch. 15. 1, &c.
2 Or *that* Ps. 27. 1
b (1 K. 8. 2) ch. 16. 13–16 2 Chr. 8. 13 Zech. 14. 16–19
c ch. 16. 16 1 S. 1. 22
d ch. 28. 11 & 31. 7
e ch. 26. 2 Jos. 9. 27
f Jos. 8. 34, 35
g See ch. 4. 10
h ch. 29. 11 Jos. 8. 33, 35
i ch. 24. 8 & 33. 10
k Cf. Ex. 7. 7
l ch. 28. 58 1 K. 8. 40
m Gen. 47. 29 1 K. 2. 1
n Nu. 27. 17 Jos. 14. 11
o ch. 11. 13
p ch. 3. 27
q ch. 9. 3 Ju. 4. 14
r See ch. 18. 12
s ch. 12. 1 1 K. 8. 40
t ch. 30. 18 & 32. 47

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, [a] Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that [c] I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a [f] pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and [g] go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and [h] will forsake me, and [k] break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 [l] Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and [m] I will forsake them, and [o] I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, [q] Are not these evils come upon us, because [s] our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye [z] this song for you, and [b] teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be [e] a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall [g] have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that [h] floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have [i] eaten and filled themselves, and [k] waxen fat; [l] then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and [m] provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know [r] their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

13th c. B.C.

[a] See ver. 2
[b] See ver. 14
[c] ch. 3. 28
[d] ver. 6 Jos. 1. 6, 7
[e] Ex. 33. 14 Jos. 1. 5
[f] ch. 1. 33 Neh. 9. 12, 19
[g] Nu. 15. 39 Ju. 2. 17
[h] (ch. 28. 20) ch. 32. 15
[i] ch. 10. 5 1 K. 8. 9, 21
[k] ch. 29. 25 Jos. 7. 11
[l] ch. 30. 18 Jos. 23. 16
[m] ch. 28. 20 Ju. 10. 13
[n] ch. 9. 7, &c. Neh. 9. 26
[o] ch. 32. 20
[p] ch. 10. 16 2 K. 17. 14
[q] Ju. 6. 13
[r] ch. 5. 23 Jos. 20. 4
[s] Nu. 14. 42
[t] ch. 29. 10 Jos. 1. 10 (*Heb.*)
[u] ch. 30. 18, 19 & 32. 1
[x] Cf. Acts 20. 29
[y] ch. 9. 12 & 32. 5
[z] [Nu. 21. 17] Ju. 5. 11
[a] ch. 30. 17 Ju. 2. 17
[b] Cf. 2 S. 1. 18
[c] Cf. Jer. 44. 23
[d] ch. 4. 30 Isa. 2. 2
[e] Gen. 31. 44 Jos. 22. 27
[f] ch. 9. 18 & 32. 21
[g] ch. 6. 10 & 34. 4
[h] ch. 27. 3 Jer. 11. 5
[i] ch. 26. 12 Ps. 78. 29
[k] ch. 28. 47 & 32. 15
[l] See ver. 16
[m] ch. 32. 16, 21 Nu. 16. 30
[n] ch. 31. 28 Ps. 50. 4
[o] Jb. 11. 4 (*Heb.*)†
[p] Isa. 55. 10, 11 Cf. Jb. 29. 22, 23
[q] (Nu. 11. 9) (Ps. 110. 3)
[r] Gen. 8. 21 1 Chr. 28. 9 (*Heb.*)
[s] (ch. 28. 12) 2 S. 23. 4
[t] Ps. 22. 22
[u] ch. 28. 58 Ps. 68. 4

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And [b] he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, [d] Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and [e] I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and [i] put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know [n] thy rebellion, and thy [p] stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the [r] elders of your tribes, and your [t] officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and [u] call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For [x] I know that after my death ye will utterly [y] corrupt yourselves, and [a] turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and [c] evil will befall you in the [d] latter days; because [f] ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32

[n] GIVE ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My [o] doctrine shall drop [p] as the rain, my speech shall distil [q] as the dew, [s] as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because [t] I will publish [u] the name

of the LORD: ascribe ye [a] greatness unto our God.

4 He is [e] the Rock, his work is perfect: for [f] all his ways are judgment: [h] a God of truth and [i] without iniquity, just and right is he.

5 They have [2m] corrupted themselves, [3o] their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a [q] perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, O [u] foolish people and unwise? is not he [y] thy father that hath [4z] bought thee? hath he not [a] made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ [d] Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: [f] ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the [g] Most High [h] divided to the nations their inheritance, when he [k] separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the LORD's portion [m] is his people; Jacob is the lot of [o] his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land, and in the [r] waste howling [s] wilderness; he [6] led him about, he instructed him, he [u] kept him as the [x] apple of his eye.

11 [a] As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, [8] spreadeth abroad her wings, [9] taketh them, [2b] beareth them on her wings:

12 [3] So the LORD alone [c] did lead him, and there was no [e] strange god with him.

13 [f] He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck [i] honey [k] out of the rock, and [m] oil out of the [n] flinty rock;

14 [o] Butter of kine, and [p] milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with [r] the fat of kidneys of [s] wheat; and thou didst drink the pure [t] blood of the grape.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 2. 1 Chr. 29. 11
[b] ch. 33. 5, 26†
[c] ch. 31. 20. Ps. 17. 10
[d] Cf. 1 S. 2. 29
[e] (Gen. 49. 24) 1 S. 2. 2
[f] (Ex. 33. 13) 2 S. 22. 31
[g] ch. 31. 16. Ju. 2. 12, 13
[h] Ex. 34. 6
[i] Gen. 18. 25. 2 Chr. 19. 7
[k] ver. 6. Isa. 27. 11
[l] See ver. 4. 2 S. 22. 47
[2] Read *dealt corruptly with him*
[m] ch. 31. 29. Ju. 2. 19
[n] ch. 31. 20. Neh. 9. 18, 26
[3] Or *they are not his children, it is their blemish* Cf. ch. 14. 1
[o] Cf. 2 Pet. 2. 13
[p] ch. 27. 15. 1 K. 21. 26
[q] ch. 1. 35. Ps. 78. 8
[r] Lv. 17. 7. Ps. 106. 37
[s] ch. 29. 26. Jos. 24. 2
[t] ch. 29. 26
[u] Cf. Ps. 74. 18
[x] Cf. Ju. 5. 8
[y] Isa. 63. 16. See Ex. 4. 22
[4] Or *produced* Cf. Pr. 8. 22 (*Heb.*)
[z] Ex. 15. 16. Ps. 74. 2
[a] ver. 15
[b] See ver. 4
[c] ch. 8. 11, 19. Ju. 3. 7
[d] ch. 4. 32. Jb. 8. 8
[e] ver. 6. Isa. 27. 11
[f] ch. 6. 20, 21. Jos. 4. 6, 21
[g] Nu. 24. 16. 2 S. 22. 14
[h] Acts 17. 26
[i] ch. 31. 17
[k] Gen. 11. 8
[l] See ver. 5
[5] Read *no faithfulness*
[m] ch. 27. 9. 1 S. 12. 22
[n] ch. 31. 29. Ju. 2. 12
[o] ch. 9. 26, 29. 1 K. 8. 51, 53
[p] 1 K. 16. 13, 26
[q] Cit. Ro. 10. 19
[r] ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 2, 26
[s] Nu. 23. 28. 1 S. 23. 19, 24 (*Heb.*)

15 ¶ But [b] Jĕ-shū'-rŭn [c] waxed fat, and [d] kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he [g] forsook God [k] which made him, and lightly esteemed [l] the Rock of his salvation.

16 They [n] provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with [p] abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed [r] unto devils, not to God; [s] to gods [t] whom they knew not, to [x] new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the [b] Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and [c] hast forgotten God [e] that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, [i] I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for [l] they are a very froward generation, children in whom is [5] no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; [n] they have provoked me to anger with [p] their vanities: and [q] I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a [i] foolish nation.

22 For [y] a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the [z] lowest [7] hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend [d] mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be [4] burnt with hunger, and devoured with [5] burning heat, and with [g] bitter destruction: I will also send the [h] teeth of beasts upon them, [i] with the poison of [6] serpents of the dust.

25 [q] The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, [u] I would scatter them into corners, I would make the [x] remem-

[6] Read *surrounded him* [f] See ver. 6 [u] Ex. 23. 20. Jos. 24. 17 [x] Ps. 17. 8 [y] Ps. 79. 5 [z] Cf. Ps. 86. 13
[g] ch. 28. 49. 2 S. 1. 23 [7] Heb. *Sheol* [8] Read *He spread* [9] Read *He took* [2] Read *He bare* [b] ch. 1. 31. Isa. 46. 3, 4
[2] Omit *So* [c] ch. 29. 5. Neh. 9. 12 [d] Nu. 24. 8. 2 S. 22. 15. Jb. 6. 4 [e] Gen. 35. 2. Jos. 24. 20, 23 [4] Read *wasted*, or *sucked out* Jos. 24. 20, 23
[f] ch. 33. 29. ‖ Jb. 9. 8. Cf. Ezek. 36. 2 [5] Read *the fire-bolt* Cf. Hab. 3. 5 (*Heb.*) [g] ch. 28. 48. 1 K. 8. 37 [h] Lv. 26. 22
2 K. 17. 25 [i] Lv. 2. 11. Ju. 14. 8, &c. Cf. Jb. 20. 17 [k] Ps. 81. 16 [l] Cf. Jer. 8. 17 [6] Read *crawling things* Cf. Mic. 7. 17 (*Heb.*)
[m] Jb. 29. 6 [n] ch. 8. 15 [o] Gen. 18. 8. Ju. 5. 25 [p] Gen. 18. 8. Ju. 4. 19 [q] ch. 28. 22. Ezra 9. 7 [r] Ps. 81. 16 (mg.)
& 147. 14 (mg.) [s] ch. 11. 14. 2 Chr. 32. 28 [t] Gen. 49. 11. Cf. Isa. 63. 2 [u] ch. 30. 1, 3. 1 K. 8. 46 [x] (ch. 25. 19). Jb. 18. 17

brance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should [3]behave themselves strangely, and [c] lest they should say, [d] Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there [g] any understanding in them.

29 [i] O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would [k] consider their latter end!

30 [l] How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their [o] Rock had [p] sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, [t] even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of [u] Sodom, and of the fields of Gō-mŏr'-răh: their grapes are grapes of [y] gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of [a] asps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and [c] sealed up among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth [d] vengeance, and recompence; [e] their foot shall slide in due time: for [g] the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For [k] the LORD shall judge his people, and [m] repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their [6]power is gone, and there is none [q] shut up, or [7]left.

37 And he shall say, [r] Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

39 See now that I, even [x] I, am he, and [z] there is no god with me: [a] I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and [c] I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For [a] I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, [2]I live for ever.

41 [b] If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render [e] vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward [f] them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and [h] my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from [4]the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 [m] Rejoice, [n] O ye nations, with his people: for he will [q] avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and [r] will [5]be merciful unto [s] his land, and to his people.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and [x] Hō-shē'-ă the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:

46 And he said unto them, [z] Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, [b] which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; [f] because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall [h] prolong your days in the land, whither ye [i] go over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses that [l] selfsame day, saying,

49 [n] Get thee up into this mountain [o] Ăb'-ă-rīm, unto [p] mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and [s] be gathered unto thy people; as [t] Aaron thy brother died in [u] mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because [y] ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel [b] at the waters of Meribah–[d] Kadesh, in

13th c. B.C.

a Nu. 14. 30 Ps. 106. 26 (R.V.)
2 Read *as I live* Nu. 14. 21 Isa. 49. 18
3 Read *misdeem*, or *mistake*
b Ps. 7. 12
c Cf. ch. 9. 28 Ps. 13. 4
d Ps. 140. 8
e See ver. 35
f ch. 7. 10 2 Chr. 19. 2
g Isa. 27. 11 Cf. ver. 6
h Lv. 26. 7 Jer. 27. 8
i ch. 5. 29 Ps. 81. 13
k Isa. 47. 7
4 Read *the chief of the leaders of* Cf. Ps. 68. 21 (mg.) Or *the long-haired heads of* Ju. 5. 2
l Cf. Lv. 26. 8 Jos. 23. 10
m Cit. Ro. 15. 10
n Ps. 47. 1
o See ver. 4
p Ju. 2. 14
q 2 K. 9. 7
r ch. 21. 8 2 Chr. 30. 18
5 Read *make expiation for*
s Lv. 25. 23 2 Chr. 7. 20
t Cf. 1 S. 4. 8
u Gen. 13. 13 Isa. 1. 9. 10
x Nu. 13. 8, 16
y ch. 29. 18 Jb. 20. 16 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 11. 18 Ps. 37. 31
a ch. 8. 15 Jb. 20. 14, 16
b ch. 11. 19 Jos. 24. 15
c Jb. 14. 17
d Ps. 94. 1 Cit. Ro. 12. 19 Heb. 10. 30
e Ps. 73. 18
f ch. 30. 15–20 Neh. 9. 29
g Jb. 21. 30 ‖ 2 S. 22. 19
h ch. 25. 15 1 K. 3. 14
i ch. 31. 13 Jos. 1. 11
k (Gen. 18. 25) Ps. 7. 8 *Lit. P.* Ps. 135. 14
l Lv. 23. 14, 30 Jos. 5. 11 (*Heb.*)
m Nu. 23. 19 Ju. 2. 18
n ch. 3. 27 & 34. 1
o Nu. 33. 48
p ch. 34. 1
6 Heb. *hand* Cf. Isa. 57 10 (mg.)
q 1 K. 14. 10† 21. 21
7 Read *left at large*
r Ju. 10. 14
s Nu. 31. 2
t Nu. 33. 38 Cf. ch. 10. 6 1 S. 2. 2.
u Nu. 33. 37, 41
b ch. 33. 8 Nu. 27. 14
x Isa. 41. 4 Cf. Ps. 102. 27
c ch. 7. 15 Jb. 5. 18
y ch. 4. 21 Ps. 106. 32
d ch. 9. 23 Jos. 10. 41
z ch. 4. 35

the wilderness of Zin; because ye [a] sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet [c] thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 33

AND [h] this is the blessing, wherewith Moses [i] the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, [l] The LORD came from [n] Sinai, and rose up from [o] Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount [r] Paran, and he came [s] with ten thousands of saints: [2] from his right hand went a [u] fiery law for them.

3 Yea, [x] he loved the people; all his saints are [y] in thy hand: and [z] they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 [a] Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of [c] Jacob.

5 And [e] he was king in [f] Jĕ-shū'-rŭn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let [i] Reuben [k] live, and not die; and [5] let not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of [l] Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: [8] [m] let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of [p] Levi he said, Let thy [q] Thummim and thy Urim be with [9] thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at [s] Massah, and with whom thou [u] didst strive [x] at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; [a] neither did he acknowledge his brethren, [b] nor knew his own children: for [c] they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 [e] They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: [f] they shall put incense before thee, and [b] whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and [d] accept the work of his hands: [e] smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of [f] them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of [g] Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, [k] and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of [m] Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the [p] precious things of heaven, for the [q] dew, and for the [t] deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things [3] put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the [b] lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of [d] the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of [g] him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come [h] upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that [4] was separated from his brethren.

17 [6] His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of [7] unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of [n] Ē'-phră-ĭm, and they are the thousands of [o] Mă-năs'-sēh.

18 ¶ And of [r] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, [t] Ĭs'-să-chär, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people [y] unto the mountain; there they shall offer [z] sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And [d] of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Cf. Lv. 10. 3
[b] Ps. 51. 19
[c] See ver. 49
[d] See Ex. 28. 38
[e] Nu. 24. 8 Ps. 45. 5
[f] ch. 30. 7 Jb. 8. 22
[g] ch. 27. 12 Jos. 18. 11, &c.
[h] Cf. Gen. 49. 28
[i] Jos. 14. 6
[k] Nu. 35. 34 Jos. 22. 19
[l] ch. 18. 16 Ju. 5. 4, 5
[m] ch. 27. 12 Jos. 14. 4
[n] Nu. 33. 15, 16 Ju. 5. 5
[o] ch. 2. 1, 4 Jos. 11. 17
[p] Gen. 24. 53 2 Chr. 21. 3 (*Heb.*)
[q] Nu. 11. 9 Ju. 6. 37, &c.
[r] ch. 1. 1 1 S. 25. 1
[s] Cf. Ps. 68. 17
[t] Gen. 49. 25
[2] As otherwise read *at his . . . were streams for them*
[u] ch. 18. 16 Heb. 12. 18
[x] ch. 23. 5
[3] Or *of the growth of the months*
[y] 2 Chr. 30. 12
[z] Cf. Lk. 10. 39 Acts 22. 3
[a] Cf. Ex. 18. 13 Mt. 23. 2
[b] Hab. 3. 6
[c] Nu. 24. 5, &c.
[d] Ps. 24. 1
[e] Nu. 23. 21 Ju. 8. 23
[f] ch. 32. 15 Isa. 44. 2†
[g] Ex. 3. 2 Mk. 12. 26
[h] Gen. 49. 26
[4] Or *is prince among*
[i] ch. 27. 13 Jos. 4. 12
[k] Nu. 4. 19 2 K. 18. 32
[5] Read *yet let his men*
[6] Read *his firstling bullock, majesty is his*
[l] ch. 27. 12 Jos. 14. 6
[7] Nu. 24. 8 Jb. 39. 9 Read *wild ox*
[8] Or *with his hands he contended for it*
[m] Cf. Gen. 49. 8

n Nu. 34. 24 Jos. 14. 4 Jos. 19. 10 *o* Nu. 36. 12 Jos. 14. 4 *p* ch. 18. 1, &c. Jos. 14. 4 *q* Nu. 27. 21 1 S. 14. 41 (LXX) *r* ch. 27. 13
[9] Read *thy godly one* *s* ch. 9. 22 *t* ch. 27. 12 Jos. 19. 17 *u* ch. 9. 22 Ps. 78. 18, 56 *x* ch. 32. 51 Ps. 81. 7
y Cf. Ex. 15. 17 Isa. 2. 3 *z* Ps. 4. 5 *a* Cf. Nu. 25. 5 *b* Cf. ch. 13. 6–10 *c* Mal. 2. 4–6 *d* ch. 27. 13 Jos. 4. 12
e ch. 31. 9–13 2 K. 12. 2 *f* See Ex. 30. 7, 8

21 And [a]he provided the first part for himself, because there, [2]in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he [c]executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel.

22 ¶ And of [f]Dan he said, Dan is a [h]lion's whelp: [i]he shall leap from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of [m]Năph'tă-lī he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the [o]blessing of the LORD: possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of [p]Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed [4]with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him [r]dip his foot in oil.

25 [5]Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ [t]There is none like unto the God of [x]Jĕ-shū'rŭn, [y]who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in [a]his excellency on the sky.

27 The [b]eternal God is thy [6]refuge, and [d]underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall [e]thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 Israel then [g]shall dwell in safety [h]alone: [i]the fountain of Jacob shall be upon [l]a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: [o]who is like unto thee, O people [p]saved by the LORD, the [q]shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall [7]be found liars unto thee; and [x]thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAPTER 34

AND Moses [a]went up from the [b]plains of Moab unto the [d]mountain of Nebo, to the top of [f]Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, [b]unto Dan.

2 And all Năph'tă-lī, and the land of Ē'phră-ĭm, and Mă-năs'sēh, and all the land of Judah, unto [3d]the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and [e]the plain of the valley of [g]Jericho, the city of [k]palm trees, unto [l]Zoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land [n]which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So [q]Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against [s]Beth-peor: but [u]no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was [z]an hundred and twenty years old when he died: [c]his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the [f]days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ And [k]Joshua the son of Nun was [m]full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses [n]had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

10 ¶ And there [r]arose not a prophet since in Israel [s]like unto Moses, whom the LORD [t]knew [u]face to face,

11 In all the [y]signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to [z]Phâr'āōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that [c]mighty hand, and in all the [e]great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a See Nu. 32. 1–5. 16–19
[2] Read *was the lawgiver's portion reserved*
b Gen. 14. 14 Jos. 19. 47
c Gen. 18. 19 1 K. 10. 9
[3] Read *the hinder sea*, i.e. *the western*
d ch. 11. 24 Jos. 2. 20 (*Heb.*)
e Gen. 19. 17, &c. 2 S. 18. 23
f ch. 27. 13 Jos. 19. 40, &c.
g (Jos. 2. 1)
h Gen. 49. 9 Jer. 51. 38
i Cf. Jos. 19. 47 Ju. 18. 27
k Nu. 33. 9 Ju. 1. 16
l Gen. 19. 22 Isa. 15. 5
m ch. 27. 13 Jos. 19. 32
n ch. 31. 7 Jos. 1. 6
o ch. 16. 17 Ps. 129. 8
p ch. 27. 13 Jos. 19. 24
[4] Read *above sons*
q Nu. 12. 7 Jos. 1. 1, &c.
r Cf. Jb. 29. 6
[5] Read *thy bolts*
s ch. 4. 46 Jos. 13. 20
t Ex. 9. 14 2 S. 7. 22
u Cf. Jude 9
x See ver. 5
y 2 S. 22. 11 Ps. 68. 33, 34
z Cf. ch. 3. 2 Acts 7. 23, 30
a Ex. 15. 7
b Gen. 21. 33 Isa. 40. 28
[6] Read *dwelling place* Ps. 90. 1
c Cf. Gen. 27. 1
d Ps. 89. 21
e See Ex. 23. 28
f Nu. 20. 29 1 S. 31. 13
g ch. 12. 10 1 S. 12. 11
h Nu. 23. 9 1 K. 8. 53
i Ps. 68. 26
k ch. 31. 3, &c. Jos. 1. 10, &c.
l ch. 8. 8 2 K. 18. 32
m Nu. 27. 18 Dan. 4. 8, 18
n Nu. 27. 18, 23 Acts 6. 6
[7] Or *yield feigned obedience*
z ch. 29. 2 1 S. 2. 27
f ch. 4. 49 Jos. 12. 3

o Cf. 2 S. 7. 23 *p* Isa. 45. 17 *q* Gen. 15. 1 2 S. 22. 3 (*Heb.*) *r* Cf. ch. 18. 15, 18 *s* Nu. 12. 8 [7] Or *yield feigned obedience*
t Ex. 33. 12, 17 Ps. 1. 6 *u* Nu. 14. 14 Ju. 6. 22 *x* ch. 32. 13 Isa. 58. 14 ‖ Jb. 9. 8 *y* ch. 29. 3 Neh. 9. 10 *z* ch. 29. 2 1 S. 2. 27
a ch. 32. 49 *b* Nu. 36. 13 Jos. 13. 32 *c* ch. 26. 8 Jos. 4. 24 *d* ch. 32. 49 *e* ch. 26. 8 *f* ch. 4. 49 Jos. 12. 3

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA

CHAPTER 1

13th c. B.C.

NOW after the death of [a] Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto [c] Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' [d] minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 [h] Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that [i] have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 [l] From the wilderness and this [n] Lebanon even unto the great river, the river [o] Eû-phrā'-tēs, all the land of the [q] Hittites, and unto the [r] great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 [s] There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so [t] I will be with thee: [x] I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 [y] Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, [z] which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest [a] observe to do according to all the law, [b] which Moses my servant commanded thee: [c] turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, [e] that thou mayest [2] prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 [f] This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but [g] thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; [h] be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the [b] officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within [e] three days [f] ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And [g] to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember [k] the word which Moses the servant of the LORD [m] commanded you, saying, The LORD your God [p] hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren [u] armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And [d] they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

[a] Dt. 34. 5. 1 K. 8. 53, 56
[b] Dt. 31. 28. ch. 3. 2 (*Heb.*)
[c] ch. 2. 1, *al.* Dt. 34. 9
[d] Nu. 11. 28
[e] ch. 2. 16, 22. Ex. 10. 22
[f] ch. 3. 17. Dt. 32. 47
[g] ch. 12. 6. Dt. 29. 8
[h] ch. 14. 9. Dt. 11. 24
[i] Dt. 34. 4. 2 Chr. 7. 20
[k] ch. 22. 2–4. Nu. 32. 20
[l] Dt. 11. 24. 1 K. 4. 21, 24
[m] Dt. 3. 18, & 4. 12, 13
[n] ch. 9. 1. Dt. 11. 24
[o] Dt. 11. 24. 2 S. 8. 3
[p] ch. 21. 44. Dt. 25. 19
[q] Gen. 15. 20. Ju. 1. 26
[r] ch. 9. 1. Nu. 34. 6, 7
[s] ch. 10. 8. Dt. 11. 25
[t] ch. 3. 7. Dt. 31. 23
[u] Ex. 13. 18. ch. 4. 12 (*Heb.*)
[x] Dt. 31. 6, 8. 1 S. 12. 22
[y] ch. 10. 25. Dt. 31. 6, &c.
[z] ch. 5. 6. Dt. 34. 4
[a] 2 K. 17. 37
[b] ch. 11. 15. Cf. Dt. 31. 7
[c] ch. 23. 6. Dt. 28. 14
[d] Cf. Nu. 27. 20
[e] Dt. 29. 9. 1 K. 2. 3
[2] Or, *deal wisely*
[f] Dt. 17. 19
[g] Ps. 1. 2
[h] ch. 8. 1. Dt. 31. 6

CHAPTER 2

13th c. B.C.

AND Joshua the son of Nun sent out of [b] Shittim two men [c] to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even [e] Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named [f] Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 [k] And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the [n] roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of [o] flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that [s] your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land [2] [t] faint because of you.

10 For [u] we have heard how the LORD [x] dried up the water of the [x] Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, [y] Sihon and [y] Og, whom ye [z] utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, [a] he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, [d] swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true [g] token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, [h] Our life for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will [i] deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she [l] let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there [m] three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of [p] scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and [q] thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, [r] his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three

a Dt. 4. 35, 39; 2 Chr. 20. 6
b ch. 3. 1; Nu. 33. 49
c ch. 6. 22, &c.; Nu. 21. 32
d ch. 9. 18; Gen. 24. 3
e (Dt. 34. 3) ch. 6. 1
f ch. 6. 17, &c.
g Ex. 12. 13; Ju. 6. 37
h ch. 9. 15; Gen. 50. 20
i Gen. 47. 29; Ju. 1. 24
k ch. 6. 17; Cf. 2 S. 17. 19
l Cf. 1 S. 19. 12; Acts 9. 25
m ch. 1. 11 & 3. 2
n (Dt. 22. 8; Ju. 16. 27)
o Dt. 22. 11; Ju. 15. 14
p Gen. 38. 28, 30; 2 S. 1. 24
q ch. 6. 23
r Dt. 22. 8; Ju. 9. 24
s ch. 9. 24; Dt. 11. 25
2 Heb. *melt away before*
t ch. 5. 1; Ex. 15. 15; Cf. ch. 7. 5
u ch. 5. 1; Dt. 2. 25
x ch. 4. 23; Dt. 11. 4
y ch. 9. 10; Dt. 31. 4
z ch. 6. 21; Dt. 20. 17

days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them:

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3

AND Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from [i] Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after [k] three days, that the [l] officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and [n] the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 [o] Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, [r] Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do [t] wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to [a] magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, [c] so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, [d] ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that [a] the living God is [b] among you, and that he will without fail [c] drive out from before you [d] the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Gĭr'-gă-shītes, and the Amorites, and the Jĕb'-ū-sītes.

11 Behold, [e] the ark of the covenant of [f] the LORD of all the earth passeth over [g] before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore [h] take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall [m] stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for [p] Jordan overfloweth all his banks [q] all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an [s] heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside [u] Zăr'-ĕ-tăn: and those that came down toward the sea of [x] the plain, even the [y] salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD [z] stood firm on [b] dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAPTER 4

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean [e] passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 5. 26. 1 S. 17. 26, 36
b Dt. 31. 17
c ch. 13. 6. Dt. 18. 12
d ch. 9. 1. Dt. 20. 17
e ch. 4. 11. Nu. 14. 44
f Ps. 97. 5. Cf. Gen. 14. 19, 22
g Nu. 10. 33. See Dt. 31. 3
h ch. 4. 2, 4
i ch. 2. 1. Joel 3. 18
k ch. 2. 16, 22 & 9. 16
l ch. 1. 10 & 8. 33
m Ps. 114. 3. Cf. Ex. 15. 8
n ch. 4. 9, &c. Dt. 31. 9, 25
o Cf. Ex. 19. 12, 23
p ch. 4. 18
q Cf. ch. 4. 18 & 5. 10, 12
r ch. 7. 13. Nu. 11. 18
s See ver. 13
t Ex. 34. 10. Mic. 7. 15
u 1 K. 4. 12 & 7. 46
x ch. 8. 14. Dt. 11. 30
y ch. 12. 3. Dt. 3. 17
z ver. 8. ch. 4. 3
a ch. 4. 14
b ch. 4. 22. Cf. Ex. 14. 29
c ch. 1. 5, 9. Ju. 6. 16
d ver. 17
e ch. 3. 17 & 24. 11

13th c. B.C.

2 [a]Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet [e]stood firm, [f]twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that [k]when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for [n]a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up [r]twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests [s]which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the [b]ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And the [c]children of Reuben, and the [d]children of Gad, and half the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, passed over [g]armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand [h]prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD [i]magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear the [j]ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and [l]flowed over all his banks, [m]as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the [o]tenth day of the [p]first month, and encamped in [q]Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on [t]dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the [u]Red sea, [u]which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 That [x]all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is [y]mighty: that [2]ye might [z]fear the LORD your God for ever.

a ch. 3. 12
b ch. 3. 11 & 6. 11
c ch. 22. 9, &c. Dt. 33. 6
d ch. 13. 24 Dt. 33. 20
e ch. 3. 8, 17
f [Dt. 1. 23 1 K. 4. 7]
g ch. 1. 14 Ju. 7. 11 (*Heb.*)
h Nu. 32. 27 1 Chr. 12. 23
i ch. 3. 7 1 Chr. 29. 25
j Cf. Ex. 25. 22
k Dt. 32. 7 Ju. 6. 13
l ch. 3. 15 1 Chr. 12. 15
m Cf. ch. 3. 15 & 5. 10, 12
n Nu. 31. 54 Zech. 6. 14
o Ex. 12. 3
p Nu. 33. 3 1 Chr. 12. 15
q ch. 5. 9, 10 Dt. 11. 30
r ch. 24. 26 Gen. 35. 14
s ch. 3. 3 & 6. 6
t ch. 3. 17
u ch. 2. 10 & 24. 6
x 1 S. 17. 46
y Dt. 34. 12 2 Chr. 6. 32
z 1 K. 8. 43

[2] Or, with a change of vowel points, *they may*

CHAPTER 5

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the [d]Cā'nă-ănītes, which were [e] by the sea, [f] heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart [m]melted, [n] neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee [3q]sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: [u]All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked [b] forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because [c] they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that he would not shew them the land, [e] which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, [f] a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And [h] their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away [l] the reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called [2a]Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and [b] kept the passover on [c] the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 [g] And they did eat of the [h] old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, [i] unleavened cakes, and [k] parched corn in the [l] selfsame day.

12 ¶ And the [o] manna ceased on the morrow [p] after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the [r] land of Cā'nă-ăn that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood [s] a man over against him [t] with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua [x] fell on his face to the earth, and did [y] worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, [z] Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for [a] the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

CHAPTER 6

NOW [d] Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, [g] I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city [i] seven times, and the priests [k] shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the

13th c. B.C.

[2] i.e. *rolling*
[a] ch. 4. 19, 20 & 9. 6
[b] Nu. 9. 5 2 K. 23. 22
[c] Nu. 28. 16 2 Chr. 30. 15
[d] ch. 7. 9 Dt. 11. 30
[e] Nu. 13. 29
[f] ch. 2. 10 & 9. 9
[g] Cf. ch. 3. 15 & 4. 18
[h] Cf. Lv. 25. 22
[i] Nu. 9. 11 Ju. 6. 19, &c.
[k] Lv. 23. 14 Ru. 2. 14
[l] Dt. 32. 48 ch. 10. 27 (*Heb.*)
[m] ch. 2. 9 Isa. 14. 31
[n] Cf. 1 K. 10. 5
[o] Dt. 8. 3, 16 Neh. 9. 20
[p] Ex. 16. 35
[3] Or *knives of flint*
[q] Ex. 4. 25
[r] ch. 22. 11 Nu. 34. 2
[s] Gen. 32. 24 Ezek. 40. 3 Acts 1. 10
[t] Nu. 22. 23 1 Chr. 21. 16
[u] Dt. 2. 14, 16
[x] ch. 7. 6 Nu. 20. 6
[y] Ex. 34. 8 Ju. 7. 15
[z] Ex. 3. 5
[a] Ex. 3. 5 1 K. 19. 11, 12
[b] ch. 14. 10 Dt. 29. 5
[c] Dt. 28. 45 2 K. 17. 14
[d] ch. 2. 1 2 S. 10. 5
[e] ch. 1. 6 & 21. 43
[f] Dt. 31. 20 Jer. 11. 5
[g] ch. 8. 1 Dt. 7. 24
[h] Dt. 1. 39
[i] Lv. 26. 18, &c. 1 K. 18. 43
[k] Nu. 31. 6 Ju. 3. 27
[l] Gen. 34. 14

ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the [f]rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So [i]the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Joshua rose early in the morning, and [k]the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be [2a]accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only [b]Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she [c]hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, [3d]lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and [e]trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that [g]the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they [h]utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had [l]spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and [m]all that she hath, [n]as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them [o]without the camp of Israel.

24 And they [p]burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Heb. *devoted*
[a] Dt. 13. 17 ch. 7. 1, &c. (*Heb.*)
[b] ch. 2. 1 Mt. 1. 5
[c] ch. 2. 4
[3] Read *lest when ye have devoted it, ye take*
[d] ch. 7. 12
[e] ch. 7. 25 Gen. 34. 30
[f] Nu. 10. 25 Isa. 52. 12
[g] Heb. 11. 30
[h] ch. 2. 10 & 8. 26 See ch. 8. 2
[i] ch. 4. 11 & 7. 6, &c.
[k] ch. 4. 9, &c. & 8. 33
[l] ch. 2. 1 Ju. 18. 2, 14
[m] Cf. Gen. 19. 12
[n] See ch. 2. 14
[o] Dt. 23. 10, 12
[p] Cf. Dt. 13. 16

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and [a] she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And [b] Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, [d] Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and [f] buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So [k] the LORD was with Joshua; and [l] his fame was noised throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7

BUT the children of Israel committed a trespass in [n] the accursed thing: for [2o] Ā'chăn, the son of Cär'mī, the son of [3] Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and [q] the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to [s] Ā'ī, which is beside [t] Beth-aven, on the east side of [x] Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and [z] they fled before the men of Ā'ī.

5 [b] And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shĕb'ă-rīm, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people [c] melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Joshua [d] rent his clothes, and [f] fell to the earth upon his face before the [g] ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and [h] put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, [k] wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel [c] turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the [e] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes and all the inhabitants of the land shall [g] hear of it, and shall environ us round, and [h] cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto [i] thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also [m] transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and [p] dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 [r] Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they [u] were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, [y] sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought [a] according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 [e] And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath [i] wrought folly in Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a See Mt. 1. 5

b [Nu. 5. 21 Ju. 17. 2]

c Cf. Ex. 23. 27

d ch. 9. 23 Gen. 49. 7

e ch. 5. 1 & 13. 4

f Cf. Dt. 13. 16 1 K. 16. 34

g Nu. 14. 13

h Ps. 83. 4

i 1 S. 12. 22

k Gen. 39. 2, 21 Ju. 6. 12

l ch. 9. 1, &c.

m ch. 23. 16 Dt. 31. 16, 20

n ch. 6. 17, &c., & 22. 20 (*Heb.*)

2 In 1 Chr. 2. 7. *Achar*

o ch. 22. 20

3 In 1 Chr. 2. 6. *Zimri*

p Cf. Acts 5. 1, 2

q [Nu. 32. 10 Ju. 2. 14]

r See Dt. 28. 25

s ch. 8. 1 Gen. 13. 3

t ch. 18. 12

u ch. 6. 18

x ch. 12. 9 Gen. 35. 1, 15

y ch. 3. 5 1 S. 16. 5

z Cf. Nu. 14. 45

a 1 S. 10. 19

b ch. 8 5

c Cf. ch. 2. 9

d Nu. 14. 6 Ju. 11. 35

e Cf. 1 S. 14. 38, 39

f ch. 5. 14

g ch. 6. 11 & 8. 33

h 1 S. 4. 12

i Dt. 22. 21 Ju. 19. 23, 24

k Dt. 1. 27 Neh. 9. 7

16 ¶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; [e] and Ā'chăn, the son of Cär'mī, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Ā'chăn, My son, [h] give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and [i] make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.

20 And Ā'chăn answered Joshua, and said, Indeed [m] I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly [3n] Băb-ў-lō'nĭsh garment, and two hundred shē'kĕls of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty [o] shekels weight, then I [q] coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Ā'chăn the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and [s] all that he had: and they brought them unto [t] the valley of Ā'chôr.

25 And Joshua said, [u] Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel [x] stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they [a] raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So [b] the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, [c] The valley of [2] Ā'chôr, unto this day.

CHAPTER 8

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, [d] Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to [f] Ā'ī: see, [g] I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'ī and her king [k] as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only [l] the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ā'ī: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall [p] lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, [r] as at the first, that we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ā'ī, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua [y] lodged that night among the people.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 29
b Dt. 13. 17
c ver. 24 ch. 15. 7
2 i.e. *Troubling*
d ch. 1. 9 & 10. 25
e (Gen. 44. 16 2 S. 12. 12)
f ch. 7. 2 & 10. 2
g ch. 6. 2 & 10. 23, 24
h 1 S. 6. 5
i Cf. Ezra 10. 11 See ver. 20
k See ch. 6. 21
l Dt. 20. 14
m Nu. 22. 34 1 S. 15. 24
3 Heb. *mantle of Shinar*
n Gen. 14. 1 Isa. 11. 11 (*Heb.*)
o Ex. 30. 13 1 S. 9. 8
p Cf. Ju. 20. 29
q Nu. 16. 15 1 K. 21. 2
r ch. 7. 5
s Nu. 16. 32, 33 Dan. 6. 24
t ver. 26
u ch. 6. 18 Ju. 11. 35 Cf. Ex. 32. 21
x Dt. 22. 21, 24 Ezek. 16. 40
y Cf. 2 S. 17. 8

13th c. B.C.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ā'ī.

11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ā'ī: now there was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ā'ī, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ā'ī saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before [b] the plain; but [c] he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel [d] made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ā'ī were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ā'ī or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ā'ī; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ā'ī looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ā'ī.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they [a] let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ā'ī they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ā'ī in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ā'ī.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had [e] utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ā'ī.

27 Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he [f] commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ā'ī, and made it an [g] heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 And the king of Ā'ī he [h] hanged on a tree until eventide: and [i] as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and [k] raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua built an [l] altar unto the LORD God of Israel in [m] mount Ebal,

31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as

[a] See Dt. 7. 2

[b] ch. 3. 16 & 11. 2

[c] Ju. 20. 34

[d] Ju. 20. 36

[e] ch. 6. 21 & 10. 1, &c.

[f] ver. 2

[g] Dt. 13. 16 Isa. 17. 1

[h] ch. 10. 26 Dt. 21. 22

[i] ch. 10. 27 Dt. 21. 23

[k] ch. 7. 26. 2 S. 18. 17

[l] Ex. 24. 4 Ju. 6. 26

[m] Dt. 27. 4, 13

it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an [a] altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon [b] burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed [d] peace offerings.

32 ¶ And [f] he wrote there upon the stones a [g] copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and [k] officers, and their judges, stood on this side the [l] ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, [m] which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well [n] the stranger, as he that was [o] born among them; half of them over against mount [p] Gĕ-rī'-zĭm, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, [r] that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward [s] he read all the words of the law, [t] the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with [z] the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all [a] the coasts of [b] the great sea over against [c] Lebanon, the [d] Hittite, and the Amorite, the Cā'-nă-ăn-īte, the Pĕ-rĭz'-zīte, the Hivite, and the Jĕb'-ū-sīte, [e] heard thereof;

2 That they [f] gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of [h] Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ā'-ī,

4 They did work wilily, and went and [2] made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at [c] Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from [e] a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the [h] Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and [i] how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for [q] we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to [u] Sihon king of Heshbon, and to [x] Og king of Bashan, which was at [y] Ăsh'-tă-rōth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and [g] asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Joshua [i] made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation [k] sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 27. 5. 1 K. 18. 32
b Nu. 7. 15, &c. Ju. 6. 26
c ch. 5. 9, 10 & 10. 6
d Dt. 27. 7. Ju. 20. 26
e Cf. Dt. 20. 15
f ch. 24. 26. Dt. 27. 3
g Dt. 17. 18
h ch. 11. 9. Gen. 36. 2
i See Dt. 7. 2
k ch. 3. 2 & 23. 2 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 7. 6. Ju. 20. 27
m ch. 6. 12. 1 S. 6. 15
n ch. 20. 9. Dt. 31. 12
o Nu. 15. 13. Ps. 37. 35 (*Heb.*)
p Dt. 27. 12. Ju. 9. 7
q ch. 5. 1
r Dt. 21. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 13
s Dt. 31. 11. 2 K. 23. 2
t Dt. 30. 1, 19
u ch. 2. 10 & 12. 2, 5
x ch. 2. 10 & 12. 4
y ch. 12. 4. Dt. 1. 4
z Cf. Dt. 29. 11

a Cf. Dt. 1. 7. Ju. 5. 17
b ch. 1. 4 & 15. 12, 47
c ch. 1. 4 & 11. 17
d ch. 3. 10 & 11. 3
e ch. 6. 27 & 10. 1
f ch. 10. 5
g Isa. 30. 1, 2. ‖ Ju. 1. 1
h ch. 10. 1, &c.
i ch. 10. 1
2 Most ancient versions *took them provisions*
k ch. 2. 12. 1 S. 20. 17

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were [a] Gibeon, and [b] Chĕ-phī'răh, and [d] Beeroth, and [e] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had [i] sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, [n] lest wrath be upon us, [o] because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be [r] hewers of wood and [s] drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye [u] beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are [x] cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God [a] commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore [b] we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, [f] in the place which he should choose.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ver. 3
[b] ch. 18. 26
[c] ch. 12. 10
[d] ch. 18. 25
[e] ch. 15. 9, 60
[f] ch. 9. 1
[g] ch. 8. 1 & 12. 9
[h] ch. 8. 26 & 11. 11, &c.
[i] ch. 2. 12
[k] ch. 9. 3, 17 & 11. 19
[l] ch. 9. 15 & 11. 19
[m] ch. 9. 24 1 Chr. 14. 17
[n] Nu. 18. 5
[o] 2 S. 21. 2
[p] Cf. ch. 11. 1
[q] ch. 12. 11
[r] Dt. 29. 11
[s] Dt. 29. 11 Ju. 5. 11
[t] ch. 12. 12
[u] Ex. 8. 29 1 S. 19. 17
[x] ch. 6. 26 Ju. 5. 23
[y] ch. 9. 2
[z] ch. 9. 6 & 12. 23
[a] See ver. 7
[b] ch. 2. 9 & 10. 2
[c] See ver. 23, 24
[d] ch. 1. 5 & 21. 44
[e] Ex. 14. 24 (*Heb.*) Ju. 4. 15
[f] Dt. 31. 11 1 K. 8. 29

CHAPTER 10

NOW it came to pass, when Ăd'ō-nī-zē'dĕc [c] king of Jerusalem [f] had heard how Joshua had taken [g] Ā'ī, and had [h] utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of [k] Gibeon had [l] made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they [m] feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ā'ī, and all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore Ăd'ō-nī-zē'dĕc king of Jerusalem [p] sent unto Hō'hăm king of Hebron, and unto Pī'răm king of [q] Jarmuth, and unto Jă-phī'ă king of Lā'chĭsh, and unto Debir king of [t] Eglon, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lā'chĭsh, the king of Eglon, [y] gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to [z] Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for [c] I have delivered them into thine hand; [d] there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD [e] discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased

them along the way that goeth up to [a] Beth-horon, and smote them to [b] Ă-zē'kăh, and unto [c] Măk-kē'dăh.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Ă-zē'kăh, and they died: they were more which died with [f] hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the [g] Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, [h] Sun, [3]stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of [i] Ăj'ă-lŏn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. [k] Is not this written in the book of [4]Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 [o] And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for [q] the LORD fought for Israel.

15 ¶ And Joshua [r] returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Măk-kē'dăh.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Măk-kē'dăh.

18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and [t] smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 3, 5
b ch. 15. 35
c ch. 12. 16
d Ex. 11. 7
[2] Heb. *sharpened*

e ch. 8. 1 & 11. 22
f Ex. 9. 23 Jb. 38. 22

g ch. 12. 6 Dt. 2. 31

h Hab. 3. 11 Cf. Isa. 28. 21
[3] Heb. *be silent*
i ch. 19. 42

k 2 S. 1. 18
[4] Heb. *the upright*
l ch. 8. 1
m (1 S. 4. 9) ch. 1. 6, 7 & 22. 13
n Dt. 7. 19

o Cf. 2 K. 20. 11 Isa. 38. 8

p ch. 8. 29 2 S. 4. 12
q ch. 23. 3, 10 Dt. 20. 4
r ver. 43

s ch. 8. 29 Jno. 19. 31

t Cf. Dt. 25. 18

u See ch. 6. 21

x ch. 12. 15

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Măk-kē'dăh in peace: [d] none [2]moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and [e] brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lā'chĭsh, and the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, [l] Fear not, nor be dismayed, [m] be strong and of good courage: [n] for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and [p] hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass [s] at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Măk-kē'dăh, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah [u] as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Măk-kē'dăh, and all Israel with him, unto [x] Libnah, and fought against Libnah:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand

of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto [e] Lā'chĭsh, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā'chĭsh into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam king of [g] Gezer came up to help Lā'chĭsh; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'chĭsh Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'chĭsh.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto [q] Hebron; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to [u] Debir; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of [z] the [4]springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed [a] all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from [b] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă even unto [c] Gaza, and all the country of [d] Goshen, even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua [f] returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

CHAPTER 11

AND it came to pass, when [h] Jabin king of [i] Hazor had heard those things, that he [k] sent to Jobab king of [j] Madon, and to the king of [l] Shimron, and to the king of [l] Ăch'shăph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the [2m] plains south of [n] Chĭn'nĕ-rōth, and in the [3o] borders of [o] Dor on the west,

3 [p] And to the Cā'nă-ăn-īte on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Pĕrĭz'zīte, and the Jĕb'ū-sīte in the mountains, and to the Hivite under [r] Hermon in the land of [s] Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as [t] the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, [x] Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt [y] hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 11. 11; Dt. 20. 16, 17

b ch. 14. 6, 7; Dt. 32. 51

c ch. 11. 22; Dt. 2. 23

d ch. 11. 16; Cf. Gen. 45. 10

e ch. 12. 11

f ver. 15

g ch. 12. 12

h Cf. Ju. 4. 2

i ch. 12. 19

k Cf. ch. 10. 3

l ch. 12. 20

2 Heb. *Arabah*

m ch. 8. 14

n ch. 12. 3; Dt. 3. 17

3 Or *heights*

o ch. 12. 23

p ch. 9. 1 & 12. 8

q ch. 14. 13–15; Nu. 13. 22

r ch. 12. 1; Dt. 4. 48

s Gen. 31. 49; Ju. 10. 17

t Gen. 32. 12; Ju. 7. 12

u ch. 11. 21

x ch. 10. 8, 25

y Gen. 49. 6; 2 S. 8. 4

z Dt. 4. 49; ch. 12. 3, 8 (*Heb.*)

4 Or *slopes*

and chased them unto great [a] Zidon, and unto [b] Mĭs'rē-phōth–mā'ĭm, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, [k] utterly destroying them: [l] there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and [o] all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still [3] in their strength, Israel burned [s] none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ [y] As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, [z] so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of [d] Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 Even from the [4] [g] mount Hạlak, that goeth up to [i] Seir, even unto [l] Bā'ăl–găd in the valley of [m] Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Joshua made war [p] a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the [c] Hivites the inhabitants of [d] Gibeon: all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the LORD [e] to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they [2] might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the [f] Ăn'ă-kĭms from the mountains, from [g] Hebron, from [h] Debir, from [i] Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ăn'ă-kĭms left in the land of the children of Israel: only in [m] Gaza, in [n] Gath, and in [p] Ashdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel [q] according to their divisions by their tribes. [r] And the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12

NOW these are [t] the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river [u] Arnon unto mount [x] Hermon, and all the plain on the east:

2 [a] Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from [b] Ă-rō'ĕr, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, even unto the river [c] Jabbok, which is the border of the children of [e] Ammon;

3 And from the plain to the sea of [f] Chĭn'nĕ-rōth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the [h] salt sea on the east, the way to [k] Beth–jĕsh'ĭ-mōth; and from the south, under [5] Ăsh'dōth–[n] pĭs'găh:

4 ¶ And the coast of [o] Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of [6] [q] the giants, that dwelt at Ăsh'tă-rōth and at Ĕd'rĕ-ī,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 28. Gen. 49. 13
b ch. 13. 6
c ch. 9. 7. 2 S. 24. 7
d ch. 10. 1, &c. & 18. 25
e See Ex. 4. 21
2 Or *might not sue for favour*
f ch. 14. 12, 15. Dt. 9. 2
g ch. 10. 36, 39. & 12. 10
h ch. 10. 38. & 12. 13
i ch. 15. 50
k ch. 10. 1, &c. Ju. 1. 17
l ch. 10. 40
m ch. 10. 41. & 15. 47
n 1 S. 5. 8
o ch. 10. 23, 24. & 12. 1, 7
p ch. 15. 46
q ch. 12. 7. Nu. 36. 2
3 Read *on their mounds* See ch. 8. 28
r ch. 14. 15
s Cf. ch. 24. 13
t ch. 11. 12, 17
u ch. 13. 9. Dt. 4. 48
x ch. 11. 3, 17. & 13. 5, 11
y See Ex. 34. 11, 12
z ch. 1. 7
a ch. 9. 10. & 13. 10, &c.
b ch. 13. 9, 16. Dt. 4. 48
c Dt. 3. 16
d ch. 10. 41. & 15. 51
e Dt. 23. 3. Ju. 3. 13
f ch. 11. 2. & 13. 27
4 Or *the bare mountain*
g ch. 12. 7
h ch. 3. 16. & 15. 2, 5
i ch. 12. 7. Dt. 33. 2
k ch. 13. 20. Nu. 33. 49
l ch. 12. 7
m ch. 9. 1. & 12. 7
6 ch. 10. 40. & 13. 20 (*Heb.*) Read *slopes*
n ch. 13. 20. Dt. 34. 1
o ch. 9. 10. & 13. 12
p Cf. ch. 14. 7, 10
6 Heb. *the Rephaim*
q ch. 13. 12. Dt. 3. 11. ‖ ch. 15. 8

and in [a] Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the [c] Gĕ-shū'rītes and the [c] Mā-ăch'ă-thītes, and half Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 [h] Them did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD [k] gave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from [m] Bā'ăl–gād in the valley of [o] Lebanon even unto the [q] mount Halak, that goeth up to [r] Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession [t] according to their divisions;

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; [y] the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, the Pĕ-rĭz'zītes, the Hivites, and the Jĕb'ū-sītes:

9 ¶ The king of Jericho, one; the king of [c] Ā'ī, which is beside [d] Beth–el, one;

10 The king of [f] Jerusalem, one; the king of [h] Hebron, one;

11 The king of [l] Jarmuth, one; the king of [n] Lā'chĭsh, one;

12 The king of [o] Eglon, one; the king of [p] Gezer, one;

13 The king of [r] Debir, one; the king of [s] Geder, one;

14 The king of [u] Hormah, one; the king of [x] Arad, one;

15 The king of [z] Libnah, one; the king of [a] Ă-dŭl'lăm, one;

16 The king of [b] Măk-kē'dăh, one; the king of Beth–el, one;

17 The king of [c] Tăp'pū-ăh, one; the king of [d] Hē'phĕr, one;

18 The king of [f] Aphek, one; the king of Lă-shâr'on, one;

19 The king of [g] Madon, one; the king of [h] Hazor, one;

20 The king of [i] Shĭm'rŏn–mē'rŏn, one; the king of [k] Ăch'shăph, one;

21 The king of [m] Tā'ă-năch, one; the king of [m] Mĕ-gĭd'dō, one;

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 13. 11
Dt. 3. 10
[b] ch. 19. 37
[c] ch. 13. 11, 13
Dt. 3. 14
[d] ch. 19. 11
[e] ch. 19. 26
[f] ch. 11. 2 & 17. 11
[2] Or *the height*
ch. 11. 2
1 K. 4. 11
[g] ch. 10. 6 & 14. 6
[h] ch. 10. 12 & 13. 12
[i] ch. 17. 3
[k] ch. 1. 11 & 13. 8, 15
[l] ch. 23. 1, 2
Cf. ch. 14. 10
[m] ch. 11. 17 & 13. 5
[n] *For ver.* 2–5, *cf. Ju.* 3. 1–3
[o] ch. 11. 17 & 13. 5, 6
[p] Cf. Joel 3. 4
[q] ch. 11. 17
[r] ch. 11. 17 & 15. 10
[s] Gen. 15. 18
1 Chr. 13. 5
[t] ch. 11. 23 & 13. 6, 7
[u] ch. 15. 11, &c.
[x] Ju. 3. 3
[y] ch. 11. 3 & 24. 11
[z] Dt. 2. 23
[a] ch. 7. 9 & 16. 10
[b] ch. 12. 18
1 S. 4. 1
[c] ch. 10. 1
Ezra 2. 28
[d] ch. 7. 2 & 16. 2
[e] 1 K. 5. 18
[f] ch. 10. 1
[g] ch. 12. 7
Ju. 3. 3
[h] ch. 11. 21 & 14. 13, 15
[l] ch. 12. 7
[k] ch. 12. 1, 5
1 Chr. 5. 23
[l] ch. 10. 3, 23 & 15. 35
[m] Nu. 34. 8
Ju. 3. 3
‖ 2 S. 8. 9
[n] ch. 10. 31 & 15. 39
[o] ch. 10. 3, 34 & 15. 39
[p] ch. 10. 33 & 16. 3, 10
[q] ch. 11. 8
[r] ch. 11. 21 & 13. 26
[s] Cf. ch. 15. 36
[t] ch. 3. 10 & 23. 5, 9
[u] ch. 15. 30
Dt. 1. 44
[x] Nu. 33. 40
Ju. 1. 16
[y] ch. 12. 7 & 14. 2, &c.
[z] ch. 10. 29 & 15. 42
[a] ch. 15. 33, 35
Gen. 38. 1
‖ 1 S. 22. 1
[b] ch. 10. 10 & 15. 41
[c] ch. 16. 8
[d] ch. 19. 13
[e] ch. 12. 6 & 18. 7

22 The king of [b] Kedesh, one; the king of [d] Jŏk'nĕ-ăm of [e] Carmel, one;

23 The king of [f] Dor in [2] the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of [g] Gilgal, one;

24 The king of [i] Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13

NOW Joshua [l] was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 [n] This is the land that yet remaineth: all the [p] borders of the Philistines, and all Gĕ-shū'rī,

3 From [s] Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of [u] Ekron northward, which is counted to the Cā'nă-ăn-īte: [x] five lords of the Philistines; the Gā'zā-thītes, and the Ăsh'dō-thītes, the Ĕsh'kă-lon-ītes, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the [z] Avites:

4 From the south, all the land of the [a] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, and Mĕ-ār'ăh that is beside the Sī-dō'nī-ăns unto [b] Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the [e] Giblites, and all [g] Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from [i] Bā'ăl–gād under mount [k] Hermon [m] unto the entering into Hā'măth.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto [q] Mĭs'rĕ-phōth–mā'ĭm, and all the Sī-dō'nĭ-ăns, [t] them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only [y] divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh,

8 With whom [e] the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From [l] Ă-rō'ĕr, that is upon the bank of the river [n] Arnon, and [o] the city that is in the midst of the river,

[f] ch. 13. 4
[g] ch. 11. 1
[h] ch. 11. 1 & 19. 36
[m] ch. 17. 11
[n] ch. 12. 1, 2
[i] ch. 11. 1 & 19. 15
Ju. 11. 13, &c.
[k] ch. 11. 1 & 19. 25
[o] Dt. 2. 36
2 S. 24. 5
[l] ch. 12. 2
2 S. 24. 5

and all [2a] the plain of [b] Mē'dĕ-bă unto [c] Dibon;

10 And all the cities of [d] Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and the border of the [e] Gĕ-shū'rītes and [f] Mā-ăch'ă-thītes, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto [g] Salcah;

12 All the kingdom of [i] Og in Bashan, which reigned in [j] Ăsh'tă-rōth and in [j] Ĕd'rĕ-ī, who remained of the remnant of the [l] giants: [m] for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel [p] expelled not the Gĕ-shū'rītes, nor the Mā-ăch'ă-thītes: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi [u] he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel [x] made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families.

16 And their coast was from Ă-rō'ĕr, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Mē'dĕ-bă;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and [z] Bā'mōth-bā'ăl, and [a] Beth-bā'ăl-mē'on,

18 And [b] Jă-hā'ză, and [c] Kĕ'dĕ-mōth, and Mĕph'ā-ăth,

19 And [e] Kĭr-jă-thā'ĭm, and [f] Sib-mah, and Zâr'ĕth-shā'hăr in the mount of the valley,

20 And [g] Beth-peor, and [3] Ăsh'dōth-[i] pĭs'gāh, and [k] Beth-jĕsh'ī-mōth,

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with [l] the princes of [m] Midian, Ē'vī, and Rekem, and [o] Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 ¶ [q] Bā'lāăm also the son of Beor, the [r] soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the [h] tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families.

25 And their coast was [k] Jazer, and all the cities of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto [n] Ă-rō'ĕr that is before [o] Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Rā'măth-mĭz'pēh, and Bĕt'ō-nĭm; and from [q] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm unto the border of [r] Debir;

27 And in the valley, [s] Beth-ăr'ăm, and [s] Beth-nĭm'răh, and [t] Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of [y] Chĭn'nĕ-rĕth on the other side Jordan eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mā-hă-nā'ĭm, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of [d] Jā'ĭr, which are in Bashan, threescore cities:

31 And half Gĭl'ē-ăd, and Ăsh'tă-rōth, and Ĕd'rē-ī, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of [h] Mā'chĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance [n] in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: [p] the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

13th c. B.C.

[2] Or *the tableland*

[a] Dt. 4. 43 Jer. 48. 8, 21
[b] Nu. 21. 30 1 Chr. 19. 7
[c] Nu. 33. 45, 46 Neh. 11. 25
[d] ch. 12. 2, 5 Ju. 11. 19
[e] ch. 12. 5 2 S. 3. 3
[f] ch. 12. 5 2 S. 10. 6, 8
[g] ch. 12. 5 1 Chr. 5. 11
[h] ch. 4. 12 & 18. 7
[i] ch. 12. 4 1 K. 4. 19
[j] ch. 12. 4
[k] ch. 21. 39 Nu. 32. 1, &c.
[l] ch. 12. 4 & 17. 15
[m] ch. 12. 6 & 24. 8, 12
[n] Nu. 32. 34 Ju. 11. 33
[o] Dt. 3. 11 2 S. 11. 1
[p] ch. 15. 63
[q] ch. 21. 38 Gen. 32. 2
[r] ch. 12. 13 & 15. 7, &c.
[s] Nu. 32. 36
[t] Gen. 33. 17 Ju. 8. 5, &c.
[u] ch. 14. 3, 4 Dt. 18. 1
[x] Dt. 18. 1 1 S. 2. 28
[y] ch. 12. 3 1 K. 15. 20

[z] See Nu. 22. 41 Cf. Nu. 21. 19
[a] Nu. 32. 38 1 Chr. 5. 8
[b] ch. 21. 36 Dt. 2. 32
[c] Dt. 2. 26 1 Chr. 6. 79
[d] Dt. 3. 14 Ju. 10. 3, &c.
[e] Nu. 32. 37 Jer. 48. 1, 23
[f] Nu. 32. 38 Isa. 16. 8, &c.
[g] Dt. 34. 6
[3] Read *slopes* ch. 12. 3, 8 (*Heb.*)
[h] ch. 17. 1, 3 Dt. 3. 15
[i] ch. 12. 3
[k] ch. 12. 3 Ezek. 25. 9
[l] Nu. 31. 8 Ju. 7. 25
[m] Nu. 31. 3
[n] Dt. 34. 1, 8
[o] Nu. 31. 8
[p] Dt. 18. 2 Ezek. 44. 27
[q] ch. 24. 9, 10 Dt. 23. 4, 5
[r] Dt. 18. 10, 14 1 S. 6. 2 (*Heb.*)

CHAPTER 14

AND [a] these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, which [c] Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 [e] By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 [g] For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: [h] but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For [k] the children of Joseph were two tribes, [m] Mă-năs'sēh and [m] Ē'phră-ĭm: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save [n] cities to dwell in, with their [2o] suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ Then the [r] children of Judah came unto Joshua in [s] Gilgal: and [t] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh the [u] Kē'nĕz-īte said unto him, Thou knowest [y] the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in [a] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă.

7 [c] Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless [f] my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I [i] wholly followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land [l] whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these [o] forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet [b] I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both [d] to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the [f] Ăn'ă-kĭms were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: if so be the LORD will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Joshua [i] blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh [l] Hebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh the Kē'nĕz-īte unto this day, because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before was [p] Kĭr'jăth-är'bă; which Arba was a great man among the Ăn'ă-kĭms. [q] And the land had rest from war.

CHAPTER 15

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the [x] children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the [z] wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their [b] south border was from the shore of the [d] salt sea, from the [3] bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to [4e] Mā'ă-lēh-ăc-răb'bĭm, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto [g] Kadesh-bär'nĕ-ă, and passed along to [h] Hezron, and went up to [k] Adar, and fetched a compass to Kär'kă-ă:

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto [m] the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the [n] east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan:

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 51
b Cf. Dt. 34. 7
c ch. 17. 4 Dt. 10. 6
d Dt. 31. 2 1 S. 8. 20
e ch. 13. 6, 7 & 18. 10
f ch. 11. 21, 22
g See ch. 13. 8, &c.
h ch. 13. 14, 33 & 18. 7
i ch. 22. 6 Nu. 6. 23–27
k ch. 16. 1 Dt. 33. 13–16
l ch. 11. 21 & 15. 3, 54
m ch. 16. 4 Dt. 33. 17
n ch. 21. 1–3 Nu. 35. 2–8
2 Or *pasture lands*
o ch. 21. 2, &c. Nu. 35. 2, &c.
p ch. 15. 54 Gen. 35. 27
q ch. 11. 23 Ju. 3. 11
r ch. 15. 1, 63 Dt. 33. 7
s ch. 12. 23 & 15. 7
t ch. 15. 13, &c. Dt. 1. 36
u Ju. 1. 13
x ch. 14. 6 & 18. 5
y See Nu. 14. 30
z Dt. 32. 51
a ch. 10. 41 & 15. 3
b Nu. 34. 3 Ezek. 47. 19
c Cf. ver. 10 ch. 11. 18
d ch. 12. 3 & 18. 19
3 Heb. *tongue*
4 Or *the ascent of*
e Nu. 34. 4 Ju. 1. 36
f Dt. 1. 28
g ch. 14. 6, 7 Ju 11. 16, 17
h Nu. 34. 4
i Dt. 1. 36
k Cf. Nu. 34. 4
l ch. 1. 3 Cf. Dt. 2. 5
m Nu. 34. 5 1 K. 8. 65
n Nu. 34. 10 Ezek. 47. 18
o ch. 5. 6 Neh. 9. 21

6 And the border went up to [a] Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of [c] Beth-ăr'ă-băh; and the border went up to [d] the stone of Bohan [e] the son of Reuben:

7 And the border went up toward [g] Debir from the [h] valley of Ā'chôr, and so northward, looking toward [i] Gilgal, that is before [k] the going up to Ă-dŭm'mĭm, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of [k] En-shē'mĕsh, and the goings out thereof were at [n] En-rō'gĕl:

8 And the border went up by [n] the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jĕb'ū-sīte; the same is [q] Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the [r] valley of [3] the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the [s] fountain of the water of Nĕph-tō'ăh, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to [t] Bā'ă-lăh, which is [u] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm:

10 And the border compassed from Bā'ă-lăh westward unto [x] mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'ă-rĭm, which is Chĕs'ă-lŏn, on the north side, and went down to [a] Beth-shē'mĕsh, and passed on to [b] Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of [d] Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Bā'ă-lăh, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the [f] west border was to [g] the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ [i] And unto [k] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, even the [o] city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is [p] Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, [b] Shē'shâi, and Ă-hī'măn, and Tăl'mâi, the children of Anak.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: [f] and the name of Debir before was Kĭr'jăth-sē'phĕr.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kĭr'jăth-sē'phĕr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'săh my daughter to wife.

17 And [l] Othniel the son of Kenaz, [m] the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Ăch'săh his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him [o] to ask of her father a field: and [p] she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me [2] a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom [y] southward were Kabzeel, and [z] Eder, and Jā'gŭr,

22 And Kinah, and Dī-mō'năh, and Ă-dā'dăh,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 [c] Ziph, and Telem, and Bĕ-ā'lōth,

25 And Hazor, Hă-dăt'tăh, and Kĕr'ī-ōth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 [e] Amam, and Shema, and Mō-lā'dăh,

27 And Hā'zär-găd'dăh, and Heshmon, and Beth-pā'lĕt,

28 And Hā'zär-shû'ăl, and [h] Beer-sheba, and Bĭz-jŏth'jăh,

29 Bā'ă-lăh, and Ī'ĭm, and Azem,

30 And Ĕl-tō'lăd, and Chĕs'īl, and [l] Hormah,

31 And [m] Ziklag, and [n] Madmannah, and Săn-săn'năh,

32 And Lĕ-bā'ōth, and Shilhim, and Ā'ĭn, and [q] Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 18. 19, 21
[b] Nu. 13. 22 Ju. 1. 10, 20
[c] ch. 18. 18, 22
[d] ch. 18. 17
[e] Dt. 11. 6 1 Chr. 5. 3
[f] Cf. ver. 49
[g] ch. 13. 26 & 21. 15
[h] ch. 7. 26 Isa. 65. 10
[i] ch. 14. 6 Ju. 2. 1
[k] ch. 18. 17
[l] Ju. 1. 13
[m] Cf. Ju. 1. 13
[n] ch. 18. 16
[o] Ju. 1. 14, 15 Cf. Ex. 22. 17
[p] Gen. 24. 64 1 S. 25. 23
[q] ver. 63
[2] Or *a present* Gen. 33. 11
[r] (ch. 12. 4) ch. 18. 16
[3] Heb. *Rephaim*
[s] ch. 18. 15
[t] 1 Chr. 13. 6
[u] ch. 9. 17 & 18. 14, 15
[x] ch. 12. 7 Ju. 5. 4
[y] Dt. 1. 7 Ju. 1. 9 (*Heb.*)
[z] Gen. 35. 21
[a] ch. 19. 22, 38
[b] Gen. 38. 12 2 Chr. 28. 18
[c] 1 S. 23. 14, &c.
[d] ch. 13. 3 & 19. 43
[e] *For ver. 26–32, cf. ch. 19. 2–7*
[f] Nu. 34. 6 Ezek. 47. 20
[g] ch. 9. 1 & 23. 4
[h] ch. 19. 2 Gen. 46. 1, 5 ‖ Ju. 20. 1
[i] *For ver. 13–19, cf. Ju. 1. 10–15*
[k] ch. 14. 6, &c. & 21. 12
[l] ch. 12. 14 & 19. 4
[m] ch. 19. 5
[n] Isa. 10. 31
[o] See ver. 54
[p] ch. 14. 13, 15 & 20. 7
[q] Ju. 20. 45, 47

33 And in the valley, [a]Ĕsh-tā-ŏl, and Zôr-ĕ-ăh, and Ashnah,
34 And Zā-nō-ăh, and En-găn-nĭm, [c]Tăp-pū-ăh, and Enam,
35 [d]Jarmuth, and [e]Ă-dŭl-lăm, [f]Socoh, and [g]Ă-zē-kăh,
36 And Shă-rā-ĭm, and Ăd-ī-thā-ĭm, and [h]Gĕ-dē-răh, and Gĕ-dē-rō-thā-ĭm; fourteen cities with their villages:
37 Zenan, and Hă-dăsh-ăh, and Migdal-gad,
38 And Dī-lĕ-ăn, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
39 [i]Lā-chĭsh, and Bozkath, and [l]Eglon,
40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,
41 And Gĕ-dē-rōth, Beth-dā-gŏn, and Nā-ă-măh, and [o]Măk-kē-dăh; sixteen cities with their villages:
42 [q]Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
44 And [r]Kē-ī-lăh, and [s]Ăch-zĭb, and [u]Mă-rē-shăh; nine cities with their villages:
45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:
46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near [x]Ashdod, with their villages:
47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, [a]Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof:
48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
49 And Dannah, and Kĭr-jăth-săn-năh, [e]which is Debir,
50 And [f]Anab, and Ĕsh-tĕ-mōh, and Anim,
51 And [g]Goshen, and Holon, and [h]Giloh; eleven cities with their villages:
52 Arab, and Dumah, and Ĕsh-ĕ-ăn,
53 And Janum, and Beth-tăp-pū-ăh, and Ă-phē-kăh,
54 And Humtah, and [l]Kĭr-jăth-ăr-bă, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:
55 [m]Maon, [n]Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 19. 41
b 1 S. 25. 43
c ch. 12. 17 & 16. 8
d ch. 12. 11
e ch. 12. 7–15 2 Chr. 11. 5–7
f 1 S. 17. 1
g ch. 10. 10 1 S. 17. 1
h Cf. ch. 12. 13
i ch. 12. 11 2 K. 14. 19
k Gen. 14. 7 1 S. 23. 29
l ch. 12. 12
m Gen. 10. 16 Ju. 1. 21
n ch. 13. 13 & 16. 10
o ch. 12. 16
p ver. 8 ch. 18. 28 Cf. Ju. 1. 8
q ch. 12. 15 & 21. 13
r 1 S. 23. 1
s Gen. 38. 5 Mic. 1. 14
t ch. 14. 4
u Mic. 1. 15
x ch. 11. 22 1 S. 5. 1
y ch. 12. 9 & 18. 13
z ch. 18. 13 Gen. 48. 3
a ch. 11. 22 Ju. 1. 18
b ch. 10. 10 & 18. 13, 14
c ch. 12. 12 & 21. 21
d ch. 14. 4 & 17. 14–18
e Cf. ver. 15
f ch. 11. 21
g ch. 11. 16
h 2 S. 15. 12
i ch. 18. 13
k ch. 17. 7
l ch. 14. 15 & 20. 7
m 1 S. 23. 24, 25
n 1 S. 15. 12
o Cf. 1 Chr. 7. 28

56 And [b]Jezreel, and Jŏk-dĕ-ăm, and Zā-nō-ăh,
57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:
58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,
59 And Mā-ă-răth, and Beth-ă-nōth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:
60 Kĭr-jăth-bā-ăl, which is Kĭr-jăth-jē-ă-rĭm, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:
61 In the wilderness, Beth-ăr-ă-băh, Middin, and Sĕ-cā-căh,
62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and [k]En-ġē-dī; six cities with their villages.
63 ¶ As for the [m]Jĕb-ū-sītes the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah [n]could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah [p]at Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAPTER 16

AND the lot of the [t]children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el.
2 And goeth out from [y]Beth-el to [z]Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ăr-chī to Ăt-ă-rōth,
3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Jăph-lē-tī, unto the coast of [b]Beth-horon the nether, and to [c]Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.
4 So the children of Joseph, [d]Măn-năs-sēh and [d]Ē-phră-ĭm, took their inheritance.
5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ē-phră-ĭm according to their families was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was [i]Ăt-ă-rōth-ăd-dăr, unto Beth-horon the upper;
6 And the border went out toward the sea to [k]Mĭch-mē-thăh on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā-ă-năth-shī-lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jă-nō-hăh;
7 And it went down from Jă-nō-hăh to Ăt-ă-rōth, and to [o]Nā-ă-răth, and

13th c. B.C.

came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from [a] Tăp'-pū-ăh westward unto the river [b] Kā'-năh; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ē'-phră-ĭm by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ē'-phră-ĭm were among the inheritance of the children of Mă-năs'-sēh, all the cities with their villages.

10 And [d] they drave not out the [e] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ē'-phră-ĭm-ītes unto this day, and serve under [2g] tribute.

CHAPTER 17

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh; for he was the [i] firstborn of Joseph; to wit, for [k] Mā'-chĭr the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of [l] Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan.

2 [m] There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Mă-năs'-sēh by their families; for the children of [o] Ā-bī-ē'-zĕr, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Ăs'-rĭ-ĕl, and for the children of Shē'-chĕm, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shĕ-mī'-dă: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 ¶ But [u] Zē-lŏph'-ĕ-hăd, the son of Hepher, the son of Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd, the son of Mā'-chĭr, the son of Mă-năs'-sēh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before [z] Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, [b] The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And [d] there fell ten portions to Mă-năs'-sēh, beside the land of Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd and Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Mă-năs'-sēh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd.

7 ¶ And the coast of Mă-năs'-sēh was from Asher to [c] Mĭch-mē'-thăh, that lieth before Shē'-chĕm; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tăp'-pū-ăh.

8 Now Mă-năs'-sēh had the land of [f] Tăp'-pū-ăh: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ē'-phră-ĭm;

9 And the coast descended unto the river [h] Kā'-năh, southward of the river: these cities of Ē'-phră-ĭm are among the cities of Mă-năs'-sēh: the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was Ē'-phră-ĭm's, and northward it was Mă-năs'-sēh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Ĭs'-să-chär on the east.

11 [n] And Mă-năs'-sēh had in Ĭs'-să-chär and in Asher [p] Beth-shē'-ăn and her towns, and [p] Ĭb'-lĕ-ăm and her towns, and the inhabitants of [q] Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of [r] En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of [s] Tā'-ă-nach and her towns, and the inhabitants of [t] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of Mă-năs'-sēh [x] could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the [y] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes to [a] tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing [c] I am a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee

[a] ch. 15. 34 & 17. 8
[b] ch. 17. 9
[c] ch. 16. 6
[d] ch. 15. 63 & 17. 12, 13
[e] ch. 13. 4 & 17. 12
[f] ch. 16. 8
[2] Read *task work*
[g] ch. 17. 13 Dt. 20. 11
[h] ch. 16. 9
[i] Gen. 48. 14, 18 Cf. Jer. 31. 9
[k] ch. 13. 31 Ju. 5. 14
[l] ch. 22. 9 Dt. 3. 15
[m] For ver. 2–3, cf. Nu. 26. 29–33
[n] 1 Chr. 7. 29
[o] Nu. 26. 30 Ju. 6. 11
[p] Ju. 1. 27
[q] ch. 12. 23 Ju. 1. 27
[r] 1 S. 28. 7
[s] ch. 12. 21 & 21. 25
[t] ch. 12. 21 Ju. 1. 27
[u] Nu. 36. 2, &c. 1 Chr. 7. 15
[x] ch. 16. 10 Ju. 1. 19. 28
[y] ch. 16. 10 Ju. 1. 1
[z] ch. 14. 1 & 19. 51
[a] ch. 16. 10 Ju. 1. 28, &c.
[b] See Nu. 27. 6, 7
[c] See Gen. 48. 19, 20 Nu. 26. 34, 37
[d] ch. 22. 7

up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the [a]Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes and of the [b]giants, if mount Ē'-phră-ĭm be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes that dwell in the land of the valley have [e]chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shē'-ăn and her towns, and they who are of the [f]valley of Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the [g]house of Joseph, even to [h]Ē'-phrăĭm and to [i]Mă-năs'-sēh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, [k]though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAPTER 18

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at [n]Shiloh, and [o]set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, [p]How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: [x]Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the [y]house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But [c]the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: and [d]Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua [l]divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of [m]the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of [q]Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward [r]Luz, to the side of Luz, which is [s]Beth-el, southward; and the border descended to [t]Ăt'-ă-rōth-ā'-dăr, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether [u]Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kĭr'-jăth-bā'-ăl, which is [z]Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm, a city of the

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 34. 30 Ju. 1. 4, 5
b ch. 13. 12 2 S. 21. 16
c ch. 14. 3
d ch. 13. 8–15 & 22. 1–4
e Ju. 1. 19
f Ju. 6. 33 ‖ ch. 19. 18
g ch. 16. 1 & 18. 5
h ch. 16. 4 Ju. 1. 29
i ch. 16. 4 & 22. 11, &c.
k Cf. Dt. 20. 1
l ch. 14. 2, &c. & 23. 4
m Dt. 33. 12 Ju. 1. 21
n ch. 19. 51
o Nu. 10. 11, 21 2 S. 6. 17 Cf. ch. 22. 19 & 24. 26
p Cf. Ju. 18. 9
q ch. 7. 2 1 S. 13. 5
r ch. 16. 2 Ju. 1. 23, 26
s ch. 16. 2 Ju. 1. 22, 23
t ch. 16. 5
u ch. 16. 3, 5 & 21. 22
x ch. 15. 1, 63 Ju. 1. 2
y ch. 17. 17 & 24. 32
z ch. 15. 9, 60 Ju. 18. 12

children of Judah: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kĭr'-jăth–jē'-ă-rĭm, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the [a] well of waters of Nĕph-tō'-ăh:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the [c] valley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the [d] valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jĕb'-ū-śī on the south, and descended to [g] En–rō'-gĕl,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En–shē'-mĕsh, and went forth toward Gĕ-lī'-lōth, which is over against the going up of Ă-dŭm'-mĭm, and descended to the [k] stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against [2] Ăr'-ă-băh northward, and went down unto Arabah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of [k] Beth–hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the [l] salt sea at the south end of Jordan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth–hoglah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And Beth–ăr'-ă-băh, and Zĕm-ă-rā'-ĭm, and Beth–el,

23 And Ā'-vĭm, and Pâr'-ăh, and Ŏph'-răh,

24 And Chē'-phär–hă-ăm'-mō-nâi, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 [o] Gibeon, and Ramah, and [p] Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and [q] Chĕ-phī'-răh, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Tăr'-ă-lăh,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jĕb'-ū-śī, which is [s] Jerusalem, Gĭb'-ĕ-ăth, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 15. 9
b Dt. 27. 12 Ju. 1. 3, &c.
c ch. 15. 8 2 K. 23. 10
d ch. 15. 8 2 S. 5. 18, 22
e *For ver. 2–8, cf. 1 Chr. 4. 28–33*
f ch. 15. 28 1 S. 8. 2
g ch. 15. 7 2 S. 17. 17
h ch. 15. 30 Ju. 1. 17
i ch. 15. 31 1 S. 27. 6
k ch. 15. 6
2 i.e. *the plain*
l ch. 15. 2, 5
m Dt. 33. 18 Ju. 1. 30
n ch. 12. 22 & 21. 34
o ch. 11. 19 & 21. 17
p ch. 9. 17 2 S. 4. 2
q ch. 9. 17 Ezra 2. 25
r ch. 12. 17 1 K. 4. 10
s ch. 15. 8, 63 Ju. 19. 10

CHAPTER 19

AND the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the [b] tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 [e] And they had in their inheritance [f] Beer–sheba, and Sheba, and Mō-lā'-dăh,

3 And Hā'-zär–shû'-ăl, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Ĕl-tō'-lăd, and Beth'-ŭl, and [h] Hormah,

5 And [i] Ziklag, and Beth–mär'-că-bōth, and Hā'-zär–sû'-săh,

6 And Beth–lĕ-bā'-ōth, and Shă-rû'-hĕn; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'-ĭn, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Bā'-ă-lăth–bēer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the [m] children of Zĕ-bū'-lŭn according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Măr'-ă-lăh, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before [n] Jŏk'-nĕ-ăm;

12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chĭś'-lōth–tā'-bôr, and then goeth out to Dăb'-ĕ-răth, and goeth up to Jă-phī'-ă.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to [r] Gĭt'-tăh–hē'-phĕr, to Ĭt'-tăh–kā'-zĭn, and goeth out to Rĕm'-mŏn–mĕ-thō'-ăr to Neah;

13th c. B.C.

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jĭph'thäh–ĕl:

15 And Kattath, and Nă-häl'lăl, and [b] Shimron, and Ī'dă-lăh, and Beth–lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zĕ-bū'lŭn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to [d] Ĭs'să-chär, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward [e] Jezreel, and Chĕ-sŭl'lōth, and Shunem,

19 And Hăph'ră-ĭm, and Shihon, and Ă-nā'hă-răth,

20 And Rabbith, and Kĭsh'ĭŏn, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En–găn'nĭm, and En–hăd'dăh, and Beth–păz'zĕz;

22 And the coast reacheth to [f] Tabor, and Shā-hă-zī'măh, and [g] Beth–shē'mĕsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'să-chär according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the [k] children of Asher according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and [l] Ăch'shăph,

26 And Ă-lăm'mĕ-lĕch, and Amad, and Mī'shĕ-ăl; and reacheth to [m] Carmel westward, and to Shī'hôr–lĭb'năth;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Beth–dā'gŏn, and reacheth to Zĕ-bū'lŭn, and to the valley of Jĭph'thäh–ĕl toward the north side of Beth–ē'mĕk, and Nēi'ĕl, and goeth out to [r] Cā'bûl on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kā'năh, even unto [t] great Zidon;

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city [u] Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to [a] Ăch'zīb:

30 Ummah also, and [a] Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of [c] Năph'tă-lī, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from [2] Allon to Zā-ă-năn'nĭm, and Ăd'ă-mī, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Ăz'nōth–tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zĕ-bū'lŭn on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chĭn'nĕ-rĕth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and [h] Hazor,

37 And [i] Kedesh, and Ĕd'rĕ-ī, and En–hazor,

38 And Iron, and Mĭg'dăl–ĕl, Horem, and Beth–anath, and Beth–shē'mĕsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Năph'tă-lī according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the [n] children of Dan according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and [o] Ĕsh'tā-ŏl, and Ĭr–shē'mĕsh,

42 And [p] Shā-ă-lăb'bĭn, and [q] Ăj'ă-lŏn, and Jethlah,

43 And Elon, and Thĭm'nă-thăh, and [s] Ekron,

44 And Ĕl'tĕ-kēh, and Gibbethon, and Bā'ă-lăth,

45 And Jehud, and Bĕn'ĕ-bē'răk, and Gath–rimmon,

[a] Jū. 1. 31
[b] ch. 12. 20
[c] Dt. 33. 23 Jū. 1. 33
[d] Dt. 33. 18 Jū. 5. 15
[2] Read *the oak in Zaanannim* Cf. Jū. 4. 11
[e] (ch. 17. 16) 2 S. 2. 9
[f] Jū. 4. 6, &c.
[g] ch. 15. 10 Jū. 1. 33
[h] ch. 12. 19 Jū. 4. 2, 17
[i] ch. 12. 22 & 20. 7
[k] Dt. 33. 24 Jū. 1. 31
[l] ch. 12. 20
[m] ch. 12. 22 1 K. 18. 19, &c.
[n] Dt. 33. 22 Jū. 1. 34
[o] ch. 15. 33 Jū. 13. 25
[p] Jū. 1. 35
[q] ch. 10. 12 & 21. 24
[r] Cf. 1 K. 9. 13
[s] ch. 15. 11, &c. Jū. 1. 18
[t] ch. 11. 8 Jū. 1. 31
[u] 2 S. 5. 11

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before [2]Jā'-phō.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Lē'-shĕm, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called [3]Leshem, [c] Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even [m]Tĭm'-năth-sē'-răh in mount Ē'-phră-ĭm: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 [o]These are the inheritances, which [p]Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in [r]Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAPTER 20

THE LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, [t]Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 [u]That the slayer that killeth any person [y]unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from [a]the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of [b]the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of [c]the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, [a]until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of [b]the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And [4]they appointed [d]Kedesh in [e]Galilee in mount Năph'-tă-lī, and [f]Shē'-chĕm in mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, and [g]Kĭr'-jăth-är'-bă, which is [h]Hebron, in the mountain of Judah.

8 And [i]on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned [k]Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and [l]Ramoth in Gĭl'-ē-ăd out of the tribe of Gad, and [n]Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and [q]for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

CHAPTER 21

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto [s]Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at [x]Shiloh in the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, saying, The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses [z]to give us cities to dwell in, with the [5]suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And [d]the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the

13th c. B.C.

[2] I.e. *Joppa* 2 Chr. 2. 16

a Nu. 35. 12, 24

b Nu. 35. 25, 28. 2 K. 12. 10

[3] Jn Ju. 18. 29, *Laish*

c Dt. 34. 1 Ju. 18. 29

[4] Nu. 16. 37, 38 Ju. 17. 3 Heb. *sanctified*

d ch. 19. 37 & 21. 32

e ch. 21. 32

f ch. 21. 21 Gen. 37. 12, 14

g ch. 14. 15 & 21. 11

h ch. 14. 15 & 21. 11, 13

i Dt. 19. 9

k ch. 21. 36 Dt. 4. 43

l ch. 21. 38 Dt. 4. 43

m ch. 24. 30

n ch. 21. 27 Dt. 4. 43

o ch. 14. 1

p ch. 17. 4 & 21. 1

q ch. 8. 33, 35 2 Chr. 30. 25

r ch. 18. 1, 10 & 21. 2

s ch. 19. 51 & 24. 33

t ch. 21. 13 Dt. 19. 2, 3

u Dt. 19. 4, 5

x ch. 19. 51 & 22. 9, 12

y Nu. 35. 11, 15 Ezek. 45. 20

z ch. 14. 4 1 Chr. 6. 64

a Dt. 19. 6, 12 2 S. 14. 11

[5] Or *pasture lands* ch. 14. 4 1 Chr. 5. 16

b Dt. 25. 7

c ch. 24. 1 Dt. 31. 28

d [Nu. 26. 55 Ju. 20. 9]

tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the [b] children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'-phră-ĭm, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, ten cities.

6 And the [d] children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ĭs'-să-chär, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Năph'-tă-lī, and out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The [g] children of Mĕ-râr'-ī by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for their's was the first lot.

11 [m] And they gave them the city of [o] Arba the father of Anak, which city is [p] Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to [r] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'-nēh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus [s] they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, [t] to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and [u] Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and [x] Ĕsh-tĕ-mō'-ă, with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and [y] Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ā'-ĭn with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and [z] Beth-shē'-mĕsh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 18. 25 2 S. 2. 12, &c.
[b] Nu. 26. 57 1 Chr. 6. 2, &c.
[c] 1 K. 2. 26
[d] Nu. 26. 57 1 Chr. 6. 17 1 1 Chr. 23. 7
[e] *For ver.* 20–26, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 6. 66–70
[f] ch. 20. 7 & 24. 1
[g] Nu. 26. 57 1 Chr. 6. 19, &c.
[h] ch. 16. 3, 10 Ju. 1. 29
[i] ch. 18. 13, 14 1 S. 13. 18
[k] ch. 19. 42 Ju. 1. 35
[l] ch. 17. 11 Ju. 1. 27
[m] *For ver.* 11–19, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 6. 54–60
[n] *For ver.* 27–33, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 6. 71–76
[o] ch. 20. 7 Ju. 1. 10
[p] ch. 20. 7 Ju. 1. 10, 20
[q] ch. 20. 8 1 Chr. 6. 71
[r] ch. 15. 13, &c. Ju. 1. 12
[s] Lv. 27. 21 1 S. 22. 19
[t] ch. 20. 2, 7
[u] ch. 15. 42 2 K. 8. 22
[x] 1 S. 30. 28
[y] ch. 15. 7, &c. Ju. 1. 11
[z] ch. 15. 10 1 S. 6. 9, &c.
[a] ch. 20. 7 Ju. 4. 6, &c.
[b] ch. 20. 7 1 K. 9. 11

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, [a] Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 [c] Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ [e] And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ē'-phră-ĭm.

21 For they gave them [f] Shē'-chĕm with her suburbs in mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and [h] Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kĭb'-zā-ĭm with her suburbs, and [i] Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Ĕl'-tĕ-kēh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 [k] Aî'-jă-lŏn with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, [l] Tā'-năch with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ [n] And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh they gave [q] Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Bĕ-ĕsh'-tĕ'-răh with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Ĭs'-să-chär, Kishon with her suburbs, Dăb'-ă-rēh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engăn'-nĭm with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Năph'-tă-lī, [a] Kedesh in [b] Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her

suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ [b] And unto the families of the children of Mĕ-râr'ī, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, [d] Jŏk'nĕ-ăm with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nā'hă-lăl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, [f] Bezer with her suburbs, and [g] Jă-hā'zăh with her suburbs,

37 Kē'dĕ-mōth with her suburbs, and Mĕph'ā-ăth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, [k] Ramoth in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and [m] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, [o] Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mĕ-râr'ī by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land [t] which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD [u] gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and [x] there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 [b] There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22

THEN Joshua called the [f] Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh,

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 1. 13, 16

[b] *For ver. 34–40, cf. 1 Chr. 6. 77–81*

[c] Dt. 11. 1; 1 K. 2. 3

[d] ch. 19. 11

[e] ch. 21. 44 & 23. 1

[f] ch. 20. 8; 1 Chr. 6. 78

[g] ch. 13. 18; Ju. 11. 20

[h] See ver. 2

[i] See Dt. 11. 13, 22

[k] ch. 20. 8; 1 K. 4. 13

[l] ch. 23. 11; Dt. 30. 6

[m] ch. 13. 26, 30; 2 S. 2. 8, &c.

[n] Dt. 30. 16

[o] ch. 13. 25; 2 S. 24. 5

[p] Dt. 30. 20

[q] ch. 24. 14; Dt. 13. 4

[r] ch. 14. 13

[s] ch. 17. 5

[t] ch. 5. 6; Ju. 2. 1

[u] ch. 1. 13, 15 & 22. 4

[x] ch. 10. 8 & 23. 9

[y] Nu. 31. 27; 1 S. 30. 24

[z] ch. 4. 12; Ju. 5. 15

[a] ch. 4. 12; 1 Chr. 12. 14

[b] ch. 23. 14, 15

[c] ch. 17. 17; Ju. 1. 27

[d] ch. 21. 2; Ju. 18. 31

[e] ch. 17. 1; Ju. 5. 17

[f] ch. 18. 7; 2 K. 10. 33

2 And said unto them, [a] Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept [c] the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God [e] hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, [h] which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But [i] take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, [l] to love the LORD your God, and [n] to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and [p] to cleave unto him, and [q] to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua [r] blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe of Mă-năs'sēh Moses had given possession in Bashan: [s] but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: [y] divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the [z] children of Reuben and the [a] children of Gad and the half tribe of [c] Mă-năs'sēh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of [d] Shiloh, which is in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, to go unto the country of [e] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the

borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Cā'nă-ăn, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel [c] heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh have built an altar over against [e] the land of Cā'nă-ăn, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, [f] the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, into the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, [k] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, unto the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, [q] to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, [r] that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity of [s] Peor too little for us, from which [t] we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow [x] he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass

13th c. B.C.

[a] See ch. 18. 1

[b] Nu. 14. 9 1 S. 12. 14

[c] Dt. 13. 12

[2] ch. 7. 1 1 Chr. 2. 7, *Achar*

[3] Heb. *devoted*

[d] ch. 7. 1, &c. 1 S. 15. 21 (*Heb.*)

[e] ch. 5. 12 & 24. 3

[f] Ju. 20. 1

[g] Dt. 1. 15 1 S. 8. 12

[h] Dt. 10. 17 Ps. 136. 2

[i] Ps. 40. 9

[k] ch. 24. 33 Nu. 31. 6

[l] Dt. 12. 6, &c. 1 Chr. 23. 31

[m] Nu. 29. 3, &c. 2 K. 3. 20

[n] Nu. 29. 39 Ezek. 43. 27

[o] Dt. 18. 19 1 S. 20. 16

[p] See ch. 4. 6

[q] Nu. 32. 15

[r] See Lv. 17. 8, 9 Dt. 12. 13, 14

[s] Dt. 4. 3 Ju. 2. 11, 13

[t] Nu. 8. 7, 21 2 K. 5. 14

[u] ch. 24. 27 Dt. 31. 19

[x] See Nu. 16. 22

ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, [a] wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but [b] rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not [2] Ā'chăn the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the [3d] accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh answered, and said unto the [g] heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 [h] The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, [i] he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon [l] burnt offering or [m] meat offering, or if to offer [n] peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself [o] require it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, [p] In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be [u] a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come,

that we may say again, Behold the [b] pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Mă-năs'sēh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Mă-năs'sēh, This day we perceive that the LORD is [i] among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, unto the land of Cā'nă-ăn, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel [r] blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar [2]Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the LORD is God.

CHAPTER 23

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD [x] had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua [y] waxed old and stricken in age.

13th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 24. 1
b 2 K. 16. 10
c ch. 8. 33 & 24. 1 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 10. 14, 42 2 29 Chr. 20.
e ch. 18. 10
f ch. 15. 12, 47 Ezek. 47. 10, &c.
g ch. 13. 6 & 24. 12, 18
h ch. 1. 7 2 K. 22. 2
i ch. 3. 10
k See Ex. 23. 33
l Nu. 32. 38 Ps. 16. 4
m Jer. 5. 7
n Dt. 30. 17 Ju. 6. 10
o ch. 22. 5 2 K. 18. 6
p Dt. 11. 23
q ch. 21. 44
r 1 20 Chr. 29.
s Dt. 28. 7 Isa. 30. 17 Cf. Dt. 32. 30
t ch. 22. 5 Ps. 31. 23
2 i.e. *witness*
u Dt. 7. 3 1 K. 11. 2
x ch. 22. 4 2 S. 7. 1, 11
y ch. 13. 1 & 24. 29 1 S. 8. 1
z Ju. 2. 3, 21

2 And Joshua [a] called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their [c] officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; [d] for the LORD your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, [e] I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the [f] great sea westward.

5 And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and [g] drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, [h] that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 [k] That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither [l] make mention of the name of their gods, nor [m] cause to swear by them, neither [n] serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But [o] cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the LORD hath driven out from before you [p] great nations and strong: but as for you, [q] no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 [s] One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, [t] that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall [u] make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will [z] no more drive

out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be [b] snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this [f] good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day [h] I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that [l] not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you [r] all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have [t] transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and [y] ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER 24

AND Joshua [a] gathered all the tribes of Israel to [c] Shĕ'-chĕm, and called for the [d] elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their [f] officers; and they [g] presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt [2] on the other side of the [i] flood in old time, even [l] Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of [m] Nā'-chôr: and [o] they served other gods.

3 And [p] I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the [r] land of Cā'-nă-ăn, and multiplied his seed, and gave him [t] Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac [u] Jacob and [x] Esau: and [y] I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children [a] went down into Egypt.

5 [c] I sent Moses also [d] and Aaron, and [e] I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And [g] I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and [i] ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians [k] pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the [m] Red sea.

7 And when they [n] cried unto the LORD, [o] he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and [p] your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness [q] a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and [s] I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then [u] Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called [x] Bā'-lāăm the son of Beor to curse you:

10 But [z] I would not hearken unto Bā'-lāăm; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And [b] ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, [e] the Amorites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, and the Hittites, and the Gĭr'-gă-shītes, the Hivites, and the Jĕb'-ū-sītes; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent [h] the hornet before you, [k] which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but [n] not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and [q] cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and [s] oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now therefore [z] fear the LORD, and [a] serve him in sincerity and [b] in

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 46. 3 Cf. Isa. 30. 2
b Dt. 7. 16 Ju. 2. 3
c Nu. 16. 28 Mic. 6. 4
d Ex. 4. 14
e See Ex. 7—12
f Dt. 11. 17 1 K. 14. 15
g Dt. 26. 8 Ju. 2. 1
h 1 K. 2. 2
i ch. 4. 23 Neh. 9. 11
k Ex. 14. 9
l ch. 21. 45
m ch. 4. 23 Ju. 11. 16
n Ex. 14. 10 Neh. 9. 9
o Ex. 14. 20
p ch. 22. 27 Isa. 19. 20
q See ch. 14. 10
r See Lv. 26. 14—39 Dt. 28. 15, 58
s ch. 13. 12 Am. 2. 9
t ch. 7. 11 Ju. 2. 20
u Nu. 24. 10 Ju. 11. 25
x ch. 13. 22 Neh. 13. 2
y Dt. 31. 17, 18 1 K. 9. 7
z Dt. 23. 5
a Cf. ch. 23. 2
b ch. 4. 1 Ps. 66. 6
c ch. 21. 21 Ju. 8. 31
d ch. 20. 4 1 S. 8. 4
e ch. 12. 8 Ju. 3. 5
f ch. 23. 2 1 Chr. 23. 4 (*Heb.*)
g 1 S. 10. 19
2 Read *beyond the River*
h Dt. 7. 20
i Ex. 23. 31 1 K. 4. 21, 24
k ch. 23. 5, 9 Ju. 6. 9
l Gen. 11. 24 1 Chr. 1. 26
m Gen. 31. 53 1 Chr. 1. 26
n Ps. 44. 3
o Dt. 32. 16, 17 Ju. 2. 12, &c.
p Gen. 15. 7 Neh. 9. 7
q Dt. 6. 10 Neh. 9. 25 Cf. ch. 11. 13
r ch. 22. 11 Ezek. 16. 3
s Dt. 28. 40 Ju. 15. 5 ‖ Ju. 9. 8, 9
t Gen. 49. 31 1 Chr. 1. 28, 24
u Ex. 1. 1, 5 1 S. 12. 8
x Gen. 35. 1, 29 1 Chr. 1. 34
y Dt. 2. 5, 29 Jer. 49. 8, 10
z Dt. 13. 4 1 S. 12. 24
a ch. 22. 5 1 S. 7. 3
b Cf. Ps. 145. 18

truth: and [a] put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, [d] and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, [e] choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but [h] as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the [n] house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and [p] preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD; for [s] he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is [u] an holy God; he is [x] a jealous God; [y] he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 [a] If ye forsake the LORD, and serve [b] strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

13th c. B.C.

a Dt. 12. 3 Ju. 2. 2
b Ex. 24. 7 2 K. 11. 17
c Dt. 26. 17 2 K. 23. 3
d Ezek. 20. 8 Cf. Lv. 18. 3
e Cf. 1 K. 18. 21 Ezek. 20. 39
f ch. 8. 32
g ch. 4. 9 1 S. 7. 12
h Dt. 32. 46 Pr. 22. 6
i (Gen. 35. 4 Ju. 6. 11, 19)
k Cf. ch. 18. 1
l ch. 22. 27
m Ju. 2. 6
n Dt. 13. 5 Ju. 6. 8
o *For ver.* 29–31, *cf. Ju.* 2. 7–9
p Dt. 32. 10 1 S. 2. 9
q ch. 23. 1, 2
r ch. 19. 50 Cf. Ju. 2. 9
s Ex. 15. 2 2 Chr. 14. 11
t Ju. 1. 1
u (Lv. 19. 2) 1 S. 2. 2
x Dt. 6. 15 Nah. 1. 2
y Dt. 29. 20 2 K. 24. 4
z Cf. Dt. 31. 13
a (Dt. 31. 17) 1 Chr. 28. 9
b Dt. 32. 12, 16 Ju. 10. 16
c Ex. 13. 19 1 Chr. 5. 1
d Gen. 33. 19 Jno. 4. 5
e Gen. 34. 2 Ju. 9. 28
f Gen. 33. 19 Jb. 42. 11 (*Heb.*)†
g ch. 18. 5 Ju. 1. 22
h ch. 21. 1
i ch. 22. 13 Ju. 20. 28

24 [b] And the people said unto Joshua, [c] The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shĕ-chĕm.

26 ¶ And [f] Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and [g] took a great stone, and set it up there [i] under an oak, that was by the [k] sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be [l] a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 [m] So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ [o] And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, [q] being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in [r] Tĭm-năth–sē-răh, which is in mount Ē-phră-ĭm, on the north side of the hill of Gā-ăsh.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of [t] Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, [z] and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And [c] the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shē-chĕm, in [d] a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of [e] Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred [f] pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the [g] children of Joseph.

33 And [h] Ĕl-ē-ā-zär the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to [i] Phĭn-ĕ-hăs his son, which was given him in mount Ē-phră-ĭm.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES

CHAPTER 1

NOW after the death of [b] Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel [d] asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the [f] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, [g] Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Judah said unto [i] Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes and the [m] Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes into their hand: and they slew of them in [n] Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ăd'ō-nī–bē'zĕk in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes and the Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes.

6 But Ăd'ō-nī–bē'zĕk fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ăd'ō-nī–bē'zĕk said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, [u] gathered their meat under my table: [x] as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 [z] Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, that dwelt in the mountain, and in [f] the south, and in the valley.

10 [h] And Judah went against the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes that dwelt in [k] Hebron: (now the name of Hebron before was [a] Kĭr'-jăth–är'-bă:) and they slew [c] Shē'shâi, and Ă-hī'măn, and Tăl'-mâi.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of [e] Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kĭr'-jăth–sē'phĕr:

12 And [h] Caleb said, He that smiteth Kĭr'-jăth–sē'phĕr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'săh my daughter to wife.

13 And [k] Othniel the son of [l] Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Ăch'săh his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a [2o] blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. [p] And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses' [3] father in law, went up out of the [q] city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the [r] wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of [s] Arad; and [t] they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes that inhabited Zephath, and [4y] utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called [a] Hormah.

18 Also Judah took [b] Gaza with the coast thereof, and [c] Ăs'kĕ-lon with the coast thereof, and [d] Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And [e] the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but [g] could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had [i] chariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto

13th c. B.C.

a Jos. 21. 11; Neh. 11. 25
b ch. 2. 6, &c.; Jos. 24. 31
c Jos. 15. 14
d ch. 18. 5; Gen. 25. 22; See Nu. 27. 21
e Jos. 21. 15; 1 Chr. 6. 58
f Jos. 17. 12; 2 S. 24. 7
g ch. 10. 9; Jos. 18. 5
h ch. 3. 9; Jos. 21. 12
i Jos. 19. 1; 1 Chr. 4. 39–43
k ch. 3. 9; Jos. 15. 17
l ch. 3. 9; Jos. 14. 6, 14
m Jos. 17. 15
n 1 S. 11. 8
2 Or *present*
o Jos. 15. 19; 1 S. 25. 27
p Jos. 15. 18; Cf. 1 K. 9. 16
3 Or *brother-in-law*
q ch. 3. 13; Dt. 34. 3
r Ps. 63, title
s Jos. 12. 14
t Cf. Nu. 10. 29–32
u Cf. Lk. 16. 21
x (Dt. 19. 19) ch. 9. 24
4 Heb. *devoted*
y ch. 21. 11; Jos. 11. 11, &c.
z Cf. Jos. 15. 63
a Jos. 19. 4; 1 S. 30. 30
b ch. 6. 4; Jos. 15. 47
c ch. 14. 19
d Jos. 19. 43; 1 S. 5. 10
e See Nu. 14. 9
f Jos. 15. 21; 1 S. 27. 10 (*Heb.*)
g Jos. 17. 12
h For ver. 10–15, *cf. Jos.* 15. 13–19
i ch. 4. 3; Jos. 17. 16, 18
k ch. 16. 3, 20; Jos. 21. 11, 13

Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

21 And the children of [a] Benjamin did not drive out the [d] Jĕb'-ū-sītes that inhabited [f] Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the [g] house of Joseph, they also went up against [h] Beth-el: and the LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent [i] to descry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was [m] Luz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and [o] we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the [r] Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ [u] Neither did [x] Mă-năs'-sēh drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shĕ'-ăn and her towns, nor [a] Tā'-ă-năch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of [d] Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of [e] Ĭb'-lĕ-ăm and her towns, nor the inhabitants of [g] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō and her towns: but the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes to [3] [l] tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did [m] Ē'-phră-ĭm drive out the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes that dwelt in [o] Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did [p] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of [r] Nā'-hă-lŏl; but the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ [s] Neither did [t] Asher drive out the inhabitants of Ăc'-chō, nor the inhabitants of [y] Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of [z] Ăch'-zīb, nor of Helbah, nor of [a] Ā'-phĭk, nor of [a] Rehob:

32 But the Ăsh'-ĕr-ītes dwelt among the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ [b] Neither did [c] Năph'-tă-lī drive out the inhabitants of [e] Beth-shĕ'-mĕsh, nor the inhabitants of [e] Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto them.

34 [k] And the [l] Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Hē'-rĕs in [n] Aĭ'-jă-lŏn, and in [p] Shā-ăl'-bĭm: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was from [q] the going up to Akrabbim, from [2] the rock, and upward.

CHAPTER 2

AND an [s] angel of the LORD came up from [t] Gilgal to Bō'-chĭm, and said, [y] I made you to go up out of Egypt, [z] and have brought you unto the land [b] which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, [c] I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And [f] ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; [h] ye shall throw down their altars: but [i] ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, [k] I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be [n] a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people [q] lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place [4] Bō'-chĭm: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ [u] And when [x] Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 5. 14 Jos. 18. 11, &c.
b For ver. 33, cf. Jos. 19. 32–39
c ch. 4. 6 Jos. 19. 32
d ch. 19. 11 Jos. 15. 63
e Jos. 19. 38
f ch. 19. 10 Jos. 18. 28
g Jos. 24. 32 2 S. 19. 20
h ch. 4. 5 Jos. 18. 13
i ch. 18. 2, 14 Jos. 6. 22
k Cf. Jos. 19. 47, 48
l ch. 6. 10 Jos. 24. 15, 18
m Jos. 18. 13
n ch. 12. 12 Jos. 21. 24
o ch. 8. 35 Jos. 2. 14
p Jos. 19. 42 1 K. 4. 9
q Jos. 15. 3
2 Or *Sela*
r ch. 3. 5 Jos. 1. 4
s ch. 5. 23 Nu. 22. 22, &c.
t ch. 3. 19 Jos. 15. 7
u For ver. 27–28, cf. Jos. 17. 11–13
x ch. 6. 35 Jos. 22. 9, &c.
y ch. 6. 8, 9 Jos. 24. 6, 17
z Dt. 11. 29
a ch. 5. 19 Jos. 21. 25
b Jos. 21. 43 Neh. 9. 8
c See Dt. 7. 9
d Jos. 17. 11 1 K. 4. 11
e Jos. 17. 11 2 K. 9. 27
f Dt. 7. 2
g ch. 5. 19 Jos. 17. 11
h ch. 6. 25 Jos. 24. 14, 23
i ch. 6. 10 Jos. 5. 6
k Jos. 23. 13
3 Or *taskwork*
l Jos. 17. 13 1 K. 9. 15, 21
m ch. 5. 14 Jos. 17. 17
n ch. 8. 27 Jos. 23. 13
o Jos. 21. 21 2 S. 5. 25
p ch. 4. 6, 10 Jos. 19. 10
q ch. 21. 2 Nu. 14. 1
r Jos. 21 35
4 i.e. *weepers*
s For ver. 31–32, cf. Jos. 19. 24–30
t ch. 5. 17 Jos. 19. 24
u For ver. 6–9, cf. Jos. 24. 28–31
x ch. 1. 1 1 K. 16. 34
y ch. 18. 28 Jos. 19. 28 ‖ ch. 10. 6
z Jos. 19. 29
a Jos. 19. 30

of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in [d] Tĭm'năth–hĕ'rĕš, in the mount of Ē'phră-ĭm, on the north side of the hill Gā'ăsh.

10 And also all that generation were [f] gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which [g] knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ [h] And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and [k] served Bā'ă-līm:

12 And they [l] forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, [m] and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, [p] and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, and served Bā'ăl and [q] Ăsh'tă-rōth.

14 ¶ And [r] the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, [s] and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he [t] sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, [u] so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, [y] the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and [a] as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless the LORD [b] raised up judges, [c] which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they [f] went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: [h] they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, [k] then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it [a] repented the LORD because of [b] their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, [c] when the judge was dead, that they returned, and [e] corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people [i] hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may [n] prove Israel, [o] whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAPTER 3

NOW these are the nations which the LORD left, [x] to prove Israel by them, even as many of Israel as [z] had not known all the wars of Cā'nă-ăn;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, [d] five lords of the Philistines, and all the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, and the Sī-dō'nī-ăns, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount [e] Lebanon, from mount Bā'ăl–hermon unto the entering in of [g] Hamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know [i] whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the [l] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, [m] Hittites,

13th c. B.C.

[a] Dt. 32. 36; 1 S. 15. 11
[b] Ex. 2. 24; Acts 7. 34
[c] Cf. ch. 8. 33
[d] Cf. Jos. 24. 30
[e] Dt. 32. 5; 2 Chr. 27. 2
[f] Dt. 32. 50; 2 K. 22. 20
[g] (Nu. 12. 6); 1 S. 2. 12
[h] Cf. Isa. 3. 9
[i] Jos. 23. 16; 1 K. 19. 10
[k] (Dt. 4. 3); ch. 3. 7
[l] ch. 10. 6, 10; Dt. 32. 15
[m] ch. 3. 6; Jos. 24. 2
[n] ch. 3. 1, 4; Dt. 13. 3
[o] Ex. 16. 4; 1 K. 11. 33
[p] Dt. 32. 21; 1 K. 14. 9
[q] [ch. 8. 33; Nu. 22. 41;][ch. 10. 6
[r] ch. 3. 8; Jos. 7. 1
[s] 2 K. 17. 20
[t] ch. 3. 8; Dt. 32. 30
[u] Jos. 7. 12, 13
[x] ch. 2. 22; 2 Chr. 32. 31
[y] Dt. 2. 15; Ru. 1. 13
[z] Cf. Ex. 13. 17
[a] See Lv. 26. 14–46; Dt. 28. 15–68
[b] ch. 3. 9, 10
[c] ch. 3. 9, 31
[d] ch. 16. 5, &c.; Jos. 13. 3
[e] Jos. 13. 5, 6; 1 K. 5. 14
[f] ch. 8. 27; Dt. 31. 16
[g] Jos. 13. 5; 1 K. 8. 65
[h] Dt. 31. 29; Mal. 2. 8
[i] Dt. 30. 2, 10; 1 S. 12. 14
[k] See ch. 6. 12, 16
[l] Jos. 24. 11; 1 K. 9. 20
[m] ch. 1. 26; 1 K. 11. 1

and Amorites, and Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, and Hivites, and Jĕb'-ū-sītes:

6 And [a] they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and [b] served their gods.

7 [c] And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and [d] forgat the LORD their God, and [e] served Bā'-ă-lĭm and [f] the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore [i] the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and [k] he sold them into the hand of [l] Chû'-shăn-rĭsh-ă-thā'-ĭm king of [m] Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'-mĭ-ă: and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel [p] cried unto the LORD, the LORD [q] raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who [r] delivered them, even [s] Othniel the son of [s] Kenaz, [t] Caleb's younger brother.

10 And [u] the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chû'-shăn-rĭsh-ă-thā'-ĭm king of Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'-mĭ-ă into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And [x] the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: [z] and the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of [a] Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of [b] Ammon and [c] Ăm'-ă-lĕk, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the [d] city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel [g] cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man [h] left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a [i] present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the [2g] quarries that were by [h] Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a [3n] summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. [o] And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; [4] and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, [y] Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the [e] quarries, and escaped unto Sē-ī'-răth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he [f] blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ē'-phră-ĭm, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the [k] fords of Jordan

13th c. B.C.

[a] Jos. 23. 12; 1 K. 11. 2
[b] ch. 2. 12, &c. & 10. 13
[c] ch. 2. 11 & 4. 1
[d] Dt. 32. 18; 1 S. 12. 9
[e] ch. 2. 11, 13 & 6. 25, &c.
[f] ch. 6. 25; Dt. 16. 21
[2] Or, *graven images*
[g] ver. 26; Cf. Jos. 4. 20
[h] ch. 2. 1; 1 S. 7. 16
[i] ch. 2. 14 & 10. 7
[k] ch. 2. 14 & 4. 2, 9
[l] Hab. 3. 7
[m] Dt. 23. 4; 1 Chr. 19. 6
[3] Heb. *upper chamber of cooling*
[n] Am. 3. 15
[o] 2 S. 3. 27
[p] ver. 15
[q] ch. 2. 16; Ru. 1. 1
[r] ch. 2. 16 & 8. 22
[s] ch. 1. 13; 1 Chr. 4. 13
[t] ch. 1. 12, &c.; 1 S. 25. 3
[u] (Nu. 24. 2) ch. 6. 34
[4] Or, *and he went out into the ante-chamber*
[x] ver. 30; Jos. 14. 15
[y] 1 S. 24. 3
[z] 1 S. 12. 9
[a] Dt. 23. 3; 1 S. 14. 47
[b] ch. 10. 7; Jos. 12. 2
[c] ch. 5. 14; Dt. 25. 17, 19
[d] ch. 1. 16; 2 Chr. 28. 15
[e] ver. 19
[f] ch. 6. 34; Jos. 6. 4, &c.
[g] ver. 9; ch. 4. 3
[h] ch. 20. 16
[i] ch. 6. 18; Gen. 43. 11
[k] Cf. ch. 7. 24; Jos. 2. 7

toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. [b] And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was [c] Shamgar the son of Anath, which [e] slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an [f] ox goad: and he also [g] delivered Israel.

CHAPTER 4

AND the children of Israel again [l] did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the LORD [m] sold them into the hand of [n] Jabin king of Cā'nă-ăn, that reigned in [o] Hazor; the captain of whose host was [p] Sisera, which dwelt in [q] Hă-rō'shĕth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel [r] cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred [t] chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And [u] Deborah, a [x] prophetess, the wife of Lăp'ī-dōth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the [z] palm tree of Deborah between [a] Ramah and [b] Beth-el in mount Ē'phră-ĭm: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called [d] Barak the son of Ă-bĭn'ō-ăm out of [e] Kedesh-năph'tă-lī, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount [g] Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of [h] Năph'tă-lī and of the children of [i] Zĕ-bū'lŭn?

7 And I will draw unto thee to the river [k] Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

12th c. B.C.

[a] See ch. 2. 14

[b] ver. 11 ch. 5. 31

[c] ch. 5. 6
[d] Dt. 11. 6 ch. 8. 5 (*Heb.*)
[e] (Lv. 26. 8) ch. 7. 7
[f] Cf. ch. 5. 8 & 1 S. 13. 22
[g] See ver. 9
[h] ch. 5. 24
[i] ch. 1. 16
[1] Or *brother-in-law*
[2] Read *oak of Zaan*
[k] Jos. 19. 33
[l] ch. 3. 7 & 6. 1
[m] ch. 3. 8 & 10. 7
[n] Ps. 83. 9 Cf. Jos. 11. 1, 10
[o] Jos. 19. 36 1 S. 12. 9
[p] ch. 5. 20, &c.
[q] See ver. 13, 16
[r] ch. 3. 15 & 6. 6, 7
[s] ver. 7 ch. 5. 21
[t] ch. 1. 19

[u] ch. 5. 1, &c.
[x] [Ex. 15. 20 2 K. 22. 14]
[y] Dt. 31. 3 2 S. 5. 24
[z] Nu. 33. 9 Neh. 8. 15
[a] ch. 19. 13 Jos. 18. 25
[b] ch. 1. 22 & 21. 19
[c] Jos. 10. 10 1 S. 7. 10, 12

[d] ch. 5. 1, &c.
[e] Jos. 21. 32 2 K. 15. 29

[f] Ex. 15. 4 2 S. 15. 1
[g] ch. 8. 18 Jos. 19. 22

[h] ch. 1. 33 & 5. 18
[i] ch. 1. 30 & 5. 14, 18

[k] ver. 13
[l] ch. 5. 6

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall [a] sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zĕ-bū'lŭn and Năph'tă-lī to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men [d] at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now [h] Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of [i] Hobab the [2] father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the [3] plain of [k] Zā-ă-nā'ĭm, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Ă-bĭn'ō-ăm was gone up to mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Hă-rō'shĕth of the Gentiles unto the river of [s] Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the LORD [y] gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And the LORD [c] discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the [f] chariots, and after the host, unto Hă-rō'shĕth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of [l] Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into

the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of [c] milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a [h] nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Cā'-nă-ăn before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Cā'-nă-ăn, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAPTER 5

[q] THEN sang [r] Deborah and [s] Barak the son of Ă-bĭn'-ō-ăm on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD [2] for the avenging of Israel, when [z] the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD God of Israel.

4 [c] LORD, [d] when thou wentest out of [e] Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, [g] the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 [h] The mountains melted from before the LORD, even that [k] Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of [o] Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of [a] Jael, [2] the [b] highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways.

7 [3] The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose [d] a mother in Israel.

8 [e] They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: [f] was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel, [g] that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 Speak, [i] ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit [4] in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the [k] places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the [l] righteous acts of the LORD, even the righteous acts [5] toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 [m] Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and [n] lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Ă-bĭn'-ō-ăm.

13 [6] Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: [7] the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of [o] Ē'-phră-ĭm [8] was there a root of them against [p] Ăm'-ă-lĕk; after thee, [t] Benjamin, among thy people; out of [u] Mā'-chĭr came down [9x] governors, and out of [y] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn they that handle [3] the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of [a] Ĭs'-să-chär were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: [4] he was sent on foot into the valley. [5] For the divisions of [b] Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the [f] sheepfolds, to hear [6] the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.

17 [i] Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd abode beyond Jordan: and why did [l] Dan remain in ships? [m] Asher continued on [n] the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

12th c. B.C.

a ch. 4. 17, &c.
2 Or *the caravans ceased*
b Lv. 26. 22. 2 Chr. 15. 5
3 Or *leadership*
c ch. 5. 25. Dt. 32. 14
d 2 S. 20. 19
e See ch. 2. 12
f Cf. ch. 3. 31
g ver. 2. 2 Chr. 17. 16
h ch. 5. 26. Dt. 23. 13
i ch. 10. 4. Nu. 22. 21
4 Or *on rich carpets*
k Jos. 9. 21. Ru. 2. 9
l 1 S. 12. 7
5 Or *of his rule*
m Ps. 57. 8
n Ps. 68. 18
6 Or *Then came down a remnant of the nobles and the people*
7 Or *the LORD came down for me against*
o ch. 1. 29 & 7. 24
8 Or *came down they whose root is in*
p ch. 3. 13 & 6. 3, 33
q Dt. 31. 19, 22. 1 S. 2. 1
r ch. 4. 4
s ch. 4. 6. Heb. 11. 32
t ch. 1. 21 & 10. 9
u Jos. 17. 1, 3. 1 Chr. 2. 21
9 Or *lawgivers*
x Nu. 21. 18. Ps. 60. 7 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 4. 6 & 6. 35
z Or *for the leading of the leaders in Israel*
a Or *the marshal's staff* (Ex. 35. 29) ver. 9
b Jos. 19. 17. 1 Chr. 12. 32, 40
c Or *into the valley they rushed forth at his feet*
d Or *by the water-courses*
b Jos. 22. 9, &c. 2 K. 10. 33
c *For ver. 4–5, cf. Ps.* 68. 7, 8
d Dt. 33. 2. Neh. 9. 13
e Jos. 15. 10. 1 Chr. 4. 42
f Gen. 49. 14. Ps. 68. 13 (*Heb.*)
g Or *the pipings for*
g 2 S. 22. 8
h Ps. 97. 5. Cf. Isa. 64. 1, 3
i ch. 10. 17, &c. Jos. 22. 9
k Dt. 33. 2. Neh. 9. 13
l ch. 1. 34 & 18. 1, &c.
m ch. 1. 31 & 6. 35
n Cf. Jos. 9. 1. See Jos. 19. 29, 31
o ch. 3. 31

18 Zĕ-bū'-lŭn and [a] Năph'-tă-lī were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Cā'-nă-ăn in [g] Tā'-ă-năch by the waters of [g] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō; they took no gain of money.

20 [i] They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against [k] Sisera.

21 The river of [n] Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, [2]thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the [p] pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 [q] Curse ye Meroz, said the [r] angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because [t] they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD [3]against the mighty.

24 [y] Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of [a] Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, and she gave him [c] milk; she brought forth [d] butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the [4e] nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down [5]dead.

28 The mother of Sisera looked [h] out at a window, and cried through [i] the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her [m] wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

30 Have they not sped? have they not [n] divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of [q] needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

12th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 4. 6, 10 & 6. 35
[b] Ps. 83. 9, 10
[c] Dt. 7. 9 1 K. 3. 3
[d] Cf. 2 S. 23. 4
[e] Ps. 19. 5
[f] ch. 3. 11 & 8. 28
[g] ch. 1. 27 1 K. 4. 12
[h] ch. 4. 1 & 10. 6
[i] Cf. Jos. 10. 11
[k] ch. 4. 2 1 S. 12. 9
[l] ch. 7. 8 Nu. 25. 15
[m] ch. 12. 9 Nu. 13. 22
[n] ch. 4. 7, 13 1 K. 18. 40
[2] Or *march on with*
[o] 1 S. 13. 6
[p] Cf. Nah. 3. 2
[q] ch. 9. 27 Jos. 9. 23
[r] ch. 2. 1, 4 & 6. 11
[s] ch. 5. 14 & 7. 12
[t] Cf. ch. 21. 5
[u] ch. 7. 12 Nu. 23. 7
[3] Or *among the mighty* Or *as brave men*
[x] See Lv. 26. 16
[y] ch. 17. 2 Jos. 14. 13
[z] ch. 1. 18 & 16. 1, 21
[a] ch. 4. 11
[b] ch. 7. 12 Dt. 28. 38, 42
[c] ch. 4. 19
[d] Dt. 32. 14 2 S. 17. 29
[4] Or *tent-pin*
[e] ch. 4. 21, 22 & 16. 14
[f] ch. 4. 3 & 10. 10
[5] Or *overpowered*
[g] 1 S. 2. 27
[h] Cf. 2 S. 6. 16
[i] Pr. 7. 6
[k] ch. 2. 1 & 10. 11
[l] Jos. 24. 17
[m] See Ex. 7. 11
[n] Ex. 15. 9 Isa. 9. 3
[o] ch. 11. 24 Jos. 24. 12, 13
[p] Nu. 15. 41 Ezek. 20. 7
[q] (Ex. 38. 18) 1 Chr. 29. 2
[r] Jos. 23. 7, 1 K. 11. 2, 10
[s] ch. 1. 34, &c. 1 S. 7. 14
[t] ch. 2. 2 2 K. 17. 14

31 [b] So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let [c] them that love him be [d] as the sun [e] when he goeth forth in his might. [f] And the land had rest forty years.

CHAPTER 6

AND the children of Israel [h] did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of [l] Midian [m] seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel [o] made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strongholds.

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the [s] Ă-mă'-lĕk-ītes, and the [u] children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and [x] destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto [z] Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came [b] as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel [f] cried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD sent [g] a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, [k] I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of [l] the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and [o] drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, [p] I am the LORD your God; [r] fear not the gods of the [s] Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have [t] not obeyed my voice.

11th c. B.C.

11 ¶ And there came [a] an angel of the LORD, and sat under an [b] oak which was in [d] Ŏph'răh, that pertained unto Joash the [e] Ā'bī–ĕz'rīte: and his son [f] Gideon threshed wheat by the [g] winepress, to hide it from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, [i] The LORD is with thee, thou [k] mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, [p] why then is all this befallen us? and where be all [q] his miracles [r] which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD [u] hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: [z] have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, [b] wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, [c] my [5] family is poor in Mă-năs'sēh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, [e] Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have [h] found grace in thy sight, then [i] shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 [k] Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my [l] present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and [m] unleavened cakes of an [n] ē'phāh of flour: the flesh he put in a [o] basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them [p] upon this rock, and [q] pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and [c] there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 [h] And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord GOD! for because [l] I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, [m] Peace be unto thee; [n] fear not: [o] thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon [s] built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it [2t] Jehovah–shā'lŏm: unto this day it is yet in Ŏph'răh of the Ā'bī–ĕz'rītes.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and * throw down the altar of [y] Bā'ăl that thy father hath, and cut down [3a] the grove that is by it:

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this [4] rock, [6] in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a [d] burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, [f] and did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was, [g] because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bā'ăl was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bā'ăl, and because he hath cut down the grove that was by it.

a ch. 5. 23 & 13. 3, &c.
b ch. 9. 6. 37 Jos. 24. 26
c ch. 13. 9, 20 Lv. 9. 24
d ch. 8. 27. 32
e ch. 8. 2. 32 Jos. 17. 2
f ch. 7. 1, &c.
g ch. 7. 25 Dt. 16. 13
h ch. 13. 21 Nu. 14. 14
i Jos. 6. 27 1 S. 3. 19
k [ch. 11. 1]
l ch. 13. 22
m ch. 19. 20 Gen. 43. 23
n Gen. 26. 24 & 46. 3 Lam. 3. 57 || Ru. 3. 11
o ch. 13. 23 Dt. 5. 24
p Dt. 31. 17
q Ex. 3. 20 Neh. 9. 17 (*Heb.*)
r Jos. 4. 6, 21 Jb. 8. 8. 10
s ch. 21. 4 Jos. 8. 30
2 i.e. *the Lord is Peace*
t [Ex. 17. 15 Jer. 33. 16]
u See Dt. 31. 17
x ch. 2. 2 1 S. 7. 3 || ver. 27
y ch. 3. 7 & 8. 33
z Jos. 1. 9
3 Heb. *Asherah*
a ch. 3. 7 1 K. 14. 15, 23
b Cf. Ex. 6. 12
4 Heb. *stronghold*
c 1 S. 9. 21
5 Heb. *thousand* Mic. 5. 2
6 Or *in the ordered manner*
d ch. 11. 31 Jos. 8. 31
e Jos. 3. 7 1 K. 11. 38
f (ver. 25) ch. 10. 16
g Ex. 2. 14 1 S. 3. 15
h Ex. 33. 12, 13 1 S. 2. 26
i Ex. 7. 9 1 S. 6. 7, 9
k ch. 13. 15 Gen. 19. 3
l ch. 3. 15, &c. 1 S. 10. 27
m Jos. 5. 11 1 S. 28. 24
n Nu. 28. 5 Ru. 2. 17
o Dt. 26. 2, 4
p ch. 13. 19
q Cf. 1 K. 18. 33, 34

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'ăl? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death [2]whilst it is yet morning: [b] if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day [d] he called him [3]Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, saying, Let Bā'ăl plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites and the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the [h] valley of Jezreel.

34 But the [i] Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he [k] blew a trumpet; and Ā'bī-ē'zĕr was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all [l] Mă-năs'sēh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto [m] Asher, and unto [n] Zĕ-bū'lŭn, and unto [o] Năph'tă-lī; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 [q] Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the [r] floor; and if the [s] dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, [u] Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 [y] And God did so that night: [z] for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAPTER 7

THEN Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, who is [c] Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched [d] beside the well of [6]Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of [a] Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel [c] vaunt themselves against me, saying, [e] Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, [f] Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and [4]depart early from [g] mount Gĭl'ĕ-ăd. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a [b] dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, [t] By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 [5]So the people took victuals in their hand, and their [x] trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of [a] Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass [b] the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, [e] go

11th c. B.C.

a Dt. 11. 30

2 Or *before morning*
b Cf. 1 K. 18. 27
c Cf. Ex. 8. 9 *(Heb.)*
d Nu. 13. 16 2 S. 12. 25 See ch. 7. 1
e Dt. 9. 4 Isa. 10. 13
3 i.e. *let Baal plead*
f Dt. 20. 8
4 Or *go round about?*
g Dt. 3. 12 Jer. 50. 19
h Jos. 17. 16 Hos. 1. 5
i ch. 3. 10 & 11. 29
k ch. 3. 27 & 7. 8, 22
l ch. 1. 27 & 7. 23
m ch. 5. 17 & 7. 23
n ch. 5. 14, 18 1 Chr. 12. 33, 40
o ch. 5. 18 & 7. 23
p Ex. 22. 31 1 K. 14. 11
q Jos. 2. 12 1 S. 2. 34
r Dt. 16. 13 (mg.) Ru. 3. 2
s Dt. 33. 13, 28 2 S. 1. 21
t ch. 3. 31 & 15. 15
u Gen. 18. 32
5 Or according to some ancient versions, *they took the victuals of the people*
x ch. 6. 34 1 S. 13. 3
y ch. 13. 9
z Ex. 4. 8, 9 Jb. 33. 14, 29
a ch. 6. 1 & 8. 3
b ch. 6. 25 2 S. 7. 4, 17
c ch. 6. 11, &c. & 8. 4, &c.
d Cf. 1 S. 29. 1
6 i.e. *trembling* Cf. ver. 3
e Cf. 1 S. 26. 6

thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. [b] Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the [c] armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Midianites and the [d] Ăm-măl'-ĕk-ītes and all the [e] children of the east lay along in the valley like [g] grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, [i] as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, [n] I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a [o] cake of [p] barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the [y] interpretation thereof, that he [z] worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he [c] divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty [e] pitchers, and [2f] lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, [k] then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, [3] The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the [a] watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: [f] and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred [h] blew the trumpets, and the LORD set [k] every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and [l] the host fled to Beth-shittah in Zĕr'-ĕ-răth, and to the border of [m] Ā'-bĕl-mĕ-hō'-lăh, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of [q] Năph'-tă-lī, and out of [r] Asher, and out of all [s] Mă-năs'-sēh, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto [t] Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the [u] men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and [x] took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

25 And they took [a] two princes of the Midianites, [b] Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the [d] winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon [g] on the other side Jordan.

CHAPTER 8

AND the men of [h] Ē'-phră-ĭm said unto him, [i] Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the [l] gleaning of the grapes of Ē'-phră-ĭm better than the vintage of [m] Ā'-bī-ē'-zĕr?

3 [n] God hath delivered into your

11th c. B.C.

a Ex. 14. 24 | 1 S. 11. 11 | Ps. 63. 6
b See 1 S. 14. 9, 10
c Jos. 4. 12 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 6. 3, 33 & 10. 12
e ch. 6. 3, 33 & 8. 10, 11
f Cf. 2 K. 7. 7
g ch. 6. 5 | 1 K. 8. 37
h Cf. Jos. 6. 16, 20
i Jos. 11. 4
k 1 S. 14. 20
l ch. 8. 10, 12
m 1 K. 4. 12
n [Gen. 41. 1 | Dan. 2. 1]
o Nu. 11. 8 | 1 K. 17. 12, 13
p Dt. 8. 8 | Ru. 1. 22
q ch. 6. 35 | 1 K. 7. 14
r ch. 6. 35 | 1 Chr. 7. 40
s ch. 6. 35 & 11. 29
t Jno. 1. 28 (mg.)
u ch. 5. 14 & 8. 1, &c.
x Cf. ch. 3. 28
y Gen. 41. 11 | Eccles. 8. 1
z Jos. 5. 14 | 1 S. 1. 19, 28
a ch. 8. 3 | Jos. 13. 21
b ch. 8. 3
c ch. 9. 34, 43 | Gen. 14. 15
d ch. 6. 11 | Dt. 16. 13 | 2 K. 6. 27
e [Nu. 5. 17 | Jer. 32. 14]
2 Or *torches*
f ch. 15. 4
g ch. 8. 4
h ch. 7. 24 & 10. 9
i Cf. ch. 12. 1 | 2 S. 19. 41
k Cf. Ex. 14. 13, 14
3 Or *For the* LORD *and for Gideon*
l Isa. 17. 6
m ch. 6. 11, &c. | 1 Chr. 7. 18
n ch. 7. 25

hands the princes of Midian, [a] Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? [b] Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And [c] Gideon came to Jordan, and [d] passed over, he, and [e] the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of [f] Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that [g] follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, [k] that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, [m] then I will [4] tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence to [n] Pĕn'ū-ĕl, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pĕn'ū-ĕl, saying, [p] When I come again in peace, [q] I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the [s] children of the east: [t] for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men [x] that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of [z] Nobah and [a] Jŏg'bĕ-häh, and smote the host: for the host was [c] secure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and [e] discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he [2] described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary?

16 And [h] he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he [3] taught the men of Succoth.

17 [i] And he beat down the tower of Pĕn'ū-ĕl, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at [l] Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: [o] as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and [r] slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the [5] [u] ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, [y] Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for [b] thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: [d] the LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the [6] [f] earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they were [g] Ishmaelites.)

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 7. 25 Ps. 83. 11
2 Or *wrote down for him*
b Cf. Pr. 15. 1
c ch. 7. 1, &c. 1 S. 12. 11
d ch. 7. 25
e See ch. 7. 6
f Jos. 13. 27
g ch. 4. 10 1 S. 25. 27, 42 (*Heb.*)
h ver. 7
3 Versions read *threshed*
i ver. 9. Cf. 1 K. 12. 25
k Cf. 1 S. 25. 11
l ch. 4. 6 Ps. 89. 12
m ver. 16
4 Or *thresh*
n Gen. 32. 31 1 K. 12. 25
o Ru. 3. 13
p Cf. 1 K. 22. 27, 28
q ver. 17
r Ps. 83. 11
s ch. 7. 12 1 K. 4. 30
t ch. 7. 22–25 Ps. 83. 9
5 Or *crescents*
u ver. 26 Isa. 3. 18
x ch. 20. 2
y ch. 9. 8
z Nu. 32. 42
a Nu. 32. 35
b ch. 3. 9, 31 & 9. 17
c ch. 18. 27
d Dt. 33. 5 1 S. 12. 12
e See Jos. 10. 10
6 Or *nose-rings*
f Ex. 35. 22 Jb. 42. 11
g Gen. 39. 1 1 Chr. 2. 17

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred shē'kĕls of gold; beside ornaments, and [2]collars, and [b] purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon [d] made an ē'phŏd thereof, and put it in his city, even in [e] Ŏph'răh: and all Israel [f] went thither a whoring after it: which thing became [h] a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. [l] And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 ¶ And [o] Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had [p] threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in [q] Shē'chĕm, she also bare him a son, whose name he called Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash died [t] in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ŏph'răh of the Ā'bī-ĕz'rītes.

33 And it came to pass, [x] as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after [y] Bā'ă-lĭm, and made [z] Bā'ăl-bē'rĭth their god.

34 And the children of Israel [b] remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 [g] Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness [h] which he had shewed unto Israel.

CHAPTER 9

AND Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch the son of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl went to [k] Shē'chĕm unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shē'chĕm, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, which are [a] threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am [c] your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shē'chĕm all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch; for they said, [g] He is our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Bā'ăl-bē'rĭth, wherewith Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch hired [i] vain and [k] light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at [m] Ŏph'răh, [n] and slew his brethren the sons of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shē'chĕm gathered together, and all the house of [r] Millo, and went, and made Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch king, by the [3]*s* plain of the [4]pillar that was in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of [u] mount Gĕ-rī'zĭm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shē'chĕm, that God may hearken unto you.

8 [a] The trees went forth on a time [c] to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the [d] olive tree, [e] Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, [f] wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the [i] fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 30

[2] Or *pendants* Isa. 3. 19

b Est. 1. 6 See Ex. 25. 4

c Gen. 37. 27 2 S. 5. 1

d (Ex. 25. 7) ch. 17. 5

e ch. 6. 11, 24 & 9. 5

f ch. 2. 17 1 Chr. 5. 25

g ver. 18

h ch. 2. 3 Ps. 106. 36

i ch. 11. 3

k Cf. Jer. 23. 22 (*Heb.*)

l ch. 5. 31 2 K. 11. 20

m ch. 8. 27, 32

n Cf. 2 K. 10. 7 & 11. 1, 2

o See ch. 7. 1

p ch. 9. 2, 5

q ch. 9. 1 Jos. 24. 1, 32

r Cf. 2 S. 5. 9

[3] Or *oak*

s ch. 6. 11, 19 1 S. 22. 6

t Gen. 25. 8 1 Chr. 29. 28 (*Heb.*)

[4] Or *garrison*

u Jos. 8. 33 Cf. Jno. 4. 20

x Cf. ch. 2. 19

y ch. 6. 25, 31 & 10. 6

z Ich. 2. 13 & 16. 23‖

a Cf. 2 K. 14. 9

b ch. 3. 7 1 S. 12. 9

c (Ex. 29. 7, 29) 1 S. 9. 16 ‖ 1 S. 2. 10, 32

d (Jos. 24. 13) Jb. 15. 33

e ch. 8. 22, 23

f Ps. 104. 15

g ch. 9. 16, 18

h ch. 1. 24 Ru. 1. 8

i Dt. 8. 8 Ps. 105. 33 ‖ 1 K. 4. 25

k ch. 8. 31 & 21. 19

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, [b] which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the [2]bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust [c] in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the [d] cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, [e] if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch king, and if ye have dealt well with Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and [3]adventured his life far, and [i] delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shē'chĕm, [m] because he is your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, [n] let fire come out from Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and devour the men of Shē'chĕm, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch his brother.

22 ¶ When Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch had reigned three years over Israel,

23 [o] Then God sent an evil spirit between Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch and the men of Shē'chĕm; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 [q] That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl might come, and [a] their blood be laid upon Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shē'chĕm, which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shē'chĕm set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

26 And Gā'ăl the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shē'chĕm: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and [f] made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and [g] cursed Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

28 And Gā'ăl the son of Ebed said, [h] Who is Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and who is Shē'chĕm, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of [k] Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him?

29 And [l] would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gā'ăl the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch [4]privily, saying, Behold, Gā'ăl the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shē'chĕm; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them [p] as thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chĕm [r] in four companies.

11th c. B.C.

[a] Jos. 2. 19 2 S. 1. 16

[b] Ps. 104. 15

[2] Or *boxthorn*

[c] Nu. 14. 9 Eccles. 7. 12

[d] Nu. 24. 6 2 S. 5. 11 1 K. 4. 33

[e] ch. 8. 35

[f] Lv. 19. 24 (*Heb.*)

[g] ch. 5. 23 & 21. 18

[h] Cf. 1 S. 25. 10

[3] Heb. *cast his life before him.* 2 S. 23. 17 ‖ ch. 12. 3

[i] ch. 8. 22 & 10. 1

[k] Jos. 24. 32

[l] 2 S. 15. 4

[m] ver. 3

[4] Or *in Torimah*

[n] ver. 15

[o] 1 S. 16. 14

[p] Cf. 1 S. 10. 7 Eccles. 9. 10

[q] ch. 1. 7 1 S. 15. 33

[r] ch. 7. 16 1 S. 11. 11

35 And Gā'ăl the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gā'ăl saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gā'ăl spake again and said, See there come people down by the [2][d] middle of the land, and another company come along by the [3]plain of [e] Mē-ō'nĕ-nĭm.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gā'ăl went out before the men of Shē'chĕm, and fought with Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

40 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch dwelt at Ă-rû'măh: and Zebul thrust out Gā'ăl and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chĕm.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and [k] beat down the city, and [m]sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shē'chĕm heard that, they entered into an [a] hold of the house of the god [b] Berith.

47 And it was told Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, that all the men of the tower of Shē'chĕm were gathered together.

48 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch gat him up to mount [c] Zăl'mŏn, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chĕm died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch to Thē'bĕz, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 [f] And a certain woman cast a piece of a [g] millstone upon Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch's head, and all to brake his skull.

54 [h] Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ [i] Thus God rendered the wickedness of Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shē'chĕm did God render upon their heads: and [l] upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl.

11th c. B.C.

[a] 1 S. 13. 6 (*Heb.*)†
[b] See ch. 8. 33
[c] Cf. Nu. 33. 41
[2] Heb. *navel*
[d] Ezek. 38. 12 (*mg.*)
[3] Or *the Diviner's oak*
[e] Dt. 18. 10, 14 2 K. 21. 6 (*Heb.*)
[f] 2 S. 11. 21
[g] Dt. 24. 6 2 S. 11. 21
[h] Cf. 1 S. 31. 4
[i] See ver. 24
[k] 2 K. 3. 25
[l] Gen. 27. 12, 13 Pr. 11. 26
[m] Dt. 29. 23 Jer. 17. 6

CHAPTER 10

AND after Ă-bĭm′ĕ-lĕch there arose [b] to defend Israel Tola the son of Pū′ăh, the son of Dodo, a man of [d] Ĭs′să-chär; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ē′phră-ĭm.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose [h] Jā′ĭr, a Gĭl′ĕ-ăd-īte, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had [i] thirty sons that rode on thirty [l] ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called [3m] Hā′vōth–jā′ĭr unto this day, which are in the land of Gĭl′ĕ-ăd.

5 And Jā′ĭr died, and was buried in Camon.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel [q] did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served [r] Bā′ă-lĭm, and [s] Ăsh′tă-rōth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of [u] Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and [y] forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the [z] anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he [b] sold them [c] into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of [d] Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Jordan [g] in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gĭl′ĕ-ăd.

9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against [h] Judah, and against [i] Benjamin, and against the house of [k] Ē′phră-ĭm; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel [o] cried unto the LORD, saying, [p] We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā′ă-lĭm.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Did not I [r] deliver you from the Egyptians, and [s] from the Amorites, [t] from the children of Ammon, and [a] from the Philistines?

12 The Zī-dō′nĭ-ăns also, and the [c] Ă-măl′ĕk-ītes, and the [2] Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and [e] served other gods: [f] wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 [g] Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: [k] do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And [n] they put away the [o] strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and [p] his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in [t] Gĭl′ĕ-ăd. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in [x] Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gĭl′ĕ-ăd said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? [a] he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAPTER 11

NOW [e] Jephthah the Gĭl′ĕ-ăd-īte was a [f] mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gĭl′ĕ-ăd begat Jephthah.

2 And Gĭl′ĕ-ăd's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of [l] Tob: [m] and there were gathered [n] vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the [q] children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gĭl′ĕ-ăd went

11th c. B.C.

[a] See ch. 3. 31

[b] ch. 9. 17 & 13. 5
[c] ch. 7. 12 1 S. 14. 48
[2] LXX *Midianites* 1 Chr. 4. 41
[d] ch. 5. 15 1 Chr. 12. 32
[e] ch. 3. 6 1 K. 9. 9
[f] Dt. 31. 17 1 K. 9. 9
[g] Dt. 32. 37 1 K. 18. 27
[h] Jos. 13. 30 1 K. 4. 13

[i] Cf. ch. 12. 9
[k] 1 S. 3. 18
[l] ch. 5. 10 & 12. 14
[3] i.e. *the villages of Jair*
[m] See Nu. 32. 41
[n] ch. 6. 27 1 S. 7. 4
[o] Jos. 24. 20, 23 1 S. 7. 3
[p] (Nu. 21. 4) Mic. 2. 7
[q] ch. 6. 1 & 13. 1
[r] ch. 8. 33 1 S. 7. 4
[s] (ch. 2. 13) 1 S. 7. 3, 4
[t] ch. 5. 17 1 S. 13. 7
[u] (ch. 1. 31) 1 K. 11. 5, &c.
[x] ch. 11. 11, 29 Gen. 31. 49
[y] ch. 2. 12, 13 1 S. 8. 8
[z] ch. 3. 8 2 S. 6. 7
[a] ch. 11. 8, 9
[b] ch. 4. 2, 9 1 S. 12. 9
[c] (ch. 3. 31) ch. 13. 1, 5
[d] ch. 3. 13 1 S. 11. 1
[e] ch. 12. 1, &c.
[f] (ch. 6. 12 Ru. 2. 1)
[g] See Nu. 32. 33

[h] ch. 1. 2 & 15. 10
[i] ch. 5. 14 & 20. 3, &c.
[k] ch. 8. 1, &c. & 12. 1, &c.
[l] 2 S. 10. 6, 8 (mg.)
[m] Cf. 1 S. 22. 2
[n] ch. 9. 4 2 S. 6. 20
[o] ch. 6. 6, 7 1 S. 12. 10
[p] Nu. 21. 7 1 S. 7. 6
[q] See ch. 10. 7

[r] ch. 6. 8, 9 & 11. 16
[s] See Nu. 21. 21–32
[t] See ch. 3. 13

to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, Did not ye [c] hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now [e] when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and [g] be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd said unto Jephthah, [i] The LORD be [2]witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words [m]before the LORD in [n] Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, [o] Because Israel took away my land, when they [p] came up out of Egypt, from [q] Arnon even unto [r] Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, [x] Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the [a] Red sea, and came to [b] Kadesh;

17 [a] Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of [b] Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and [d] compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and [f] came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And [h] Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in [k] Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel [l] delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which [s] Chē'mŏsh thy god giveth thee to possess? [t] So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than [u] Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in [y] Heshbon and her towns, and in [z] Ă-rō'ĕr and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did

11th c. B.C.

a Nu. 20. 14
b Nu. 20. 14–23; 1 S. 14. 47
c Gen. 37. 4, 5; 2 S. 13. 22
d Dt. 2. 8
e Cf. Gen. 42. 21
f See Nu. 21. 11
g ch. 10. 18
h Dt. 2. 26, 27
i Gen. 31. 50; 1 S. 12. 5
[2] Heb. *bearer*
k Jos. 21. 36; Isa. 15. 4
l Jos. 24. 8, 12; Neh. 9. 22
m Gen. 27. 7; 1 S. 12. 7
n ch. 10. 17
o Cf. Nu. 21. 24
p ch. 10. 11 & 19. 30
q Jos. 13. 9; 2 K. 10. 33
r Jos. 12. 2
s (Nu. 21. 29); 1 K. 11. 7, 33
t ch. 6. 9; 1 K. 14. 24
u Jos. 24. 9; Mic. 6. 5
x See Dt. 2. 9, 19
y Jos. 21. 39; 1 Chr. 6. 81
z Jos. 13. 9, 16; 2 S. 24. 5
a Jos. 24. 6; 1 K. 9. 26
b Jos. 15. 3; Ps. 29. 8

ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: [a]the LORD the Judge [b]be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then [c]the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and [d]Mă-năs'sēh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah [e]vowed a vow unto the LORD, [g]and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then [h]it shall be, that [2]whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a [i]burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from [n]Ă-rō'ĕr, even till thou come to [o]Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the [3]plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with [q]timbrels and with dances: and she was his [s]only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he [t]rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that [u]trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and [x]I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, [f]who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-īte four days in a year.

CHAPTER 12

AND the men of [k]Ē'phră-ĭm gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto [l]Jephthah, [m]Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? [p]we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, [r]I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and fought with Ē'phră-ĭm: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, [y]Ye Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-ītes are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes, and among the Mă-năs'sītes.

5 And the Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-ītes took [z]the

11th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 18. 25 Jb. 9. 15
[b] Ex. 5. 21 1 S. 24. 12, 15
[c] ch. 6. 34 & 13. 25
[d] ch. 7. 23 1 Chr. 5. 18, 26
[e] Nu. 21. 2 1 S. 1. 11
[f] ver. 31
[g] Lv. 5. 4 1 S. 14. 24
[h] See Lv. 27. 2, 3
[2] Or *whosoever*
[i] ch. 6. 26 & 20. 26
[k] ch. 10. 9 2 S. 2. 9
[l] ch. 11. 1, &c. 1 S. 12. 11
[m] Cf. ch. 8. 1
[n] Jos. 13. 25
[o] Ezek. 27. 17
[p] Cf. ch. 14. 15 & 15. 6
[3] Heb. *Abel-cheramim*
[q] (Ex. 15. 20) ch. 21. 21
[r] (ch. 9. 17) 1 S. 19. 5
[s] Ps. 22. 20
[t] Jos. 7. 6 2 S. 1. 11
[u] Jos. 7. 25 1 S. 14. 29
[x] See Nu. 30. 2
[y] Cf. 1 S. 25. 10
[z] ch. 3. 28

passages of Jordan before the Ē-phră-ĭm-ītes: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gĭl-ē-ăd said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shĭb-bŏ-lĕth: and he said Sĭb-bŏ-lĕth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ē-phră-ĭm-ītes forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gĭl-ē-ăd-īte, and was buried in one of the cities of Gĭl-ē-ăd.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of [l] Bethlehem judged Israel.

9 And he had [m] thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel [o] seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him Elon, a Zĕ-bū-lon-īte, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the Zĕ-bū-lon-īte died, and was buried in [p] Aī-jă-lŏn in the country of Zĕ-bū-lŭn.

13 ¶ And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a [q] Pī-rā-thŏn-īte, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty [2] nephews, that rode on threescore and ten [s] ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pī-rā-thŏn-īte died, and was buried in Pī-rā-thŏn in the land of Ē-phrăĭm, in the mount of the Ă-măl-ĕk-ītes.

CHAPTER 13

AND the children of Israel [t] did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them [u] into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of [x] Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was [a] Mă-nō-ăh; [b] and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And [c] the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, [d] and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and [e] drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and [f] no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a [g] Nazarite unto God from the womb: and [h] he shall begin to deliver Israel [i] out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, [k] A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but [n] I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Mă-nō-ăh intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God [r] hearkened to the voice of Mă-nō-ăh; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Mă-nō-ăh arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Mă-nō-ăh said, Now let thy words come to pass. [3] How shall we order the child, and [4] how shall we do unto him?

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 16. 31
b Gen. 30. 1 1 S. 1. 2
c ch. 6. 11, &c. 1 K. 19. 5, 7
d [Gen. 18. 10, 14 Mt. 1. 21]
e Nu. 6. 3, 20 Pr. 31. 4
f ch. 16. 17 Nu. 6. 5
g [ch. 16. 17 Nu. 6. 2]
h ch. 10. 1 1 S. 12. 11
i 1 S. 9. 16 || 1 S. 7. 13
k See 1 S. 2. 27
l Jos. 19. 15
m Cf. ch. 10. 4
n Cf. ver. 17, 18
o ch. 6. 1, 25
p ch. 1. 35 1 S. 14. 31
q 2 S. 23. 30
r [ch. 6. 40 & 15. 19]
[2] Or *grandsons*
s ch. 10. 4 1 S. 9. 3
t ch. 10. 6 1 K. 14. 22
u ch. 10. 7 & 14. 4
[3] Or *what shall be the manner of the child* Cf. Lk. 1. 66
[4] Or *what shall be his work?*
x ch. 16. 31 Jos. 19. 41

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mă-nō′ăh, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mă-nō′ăh said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, [g] let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mă-nō′ăh, Though thou detain me, [h] I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mă-nō′ăh said unto the angel of the LORD, [i] What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after [n] my name, seeing it is [2] secret?

19 So Mă-nō′ăh took a [o] kid with a [q] meat offering, and offered it [r] upon a rock unto [3] the LORD: and the angel did wonderously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when [u] the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mă-nō′ăh and his wife looked on it, and [z] fell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mă-nō′ăh and to his wife. [a] Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Mă-nō′ăh said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because [b] we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, [c] If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name [e] Samson: [f] and the child grew, and [a] the LORD blessed him.

25 And [b] the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the [c] camp of Dan between Zorah and [d] Ĕsh′tā-ŏl.

CHAPTER 14

AND [e] Samson went down to [f] Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: [i] now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, [k] Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the [m] uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that [p] it was of the LORD, that he [s] sought an occasion against the Philistines: [t] for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, [x] a young lion roared against him.

6 And [y] the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and [d] honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

11th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 35. 9 2 S. 6. 11
[b] ch. 11. 29 & 14. 6, 19
[c] ch. 18. 12
[d] ch. 16. 31 Jos. 19. 41
[e] ch. 13. 24 & 15. 1, &c.
[f] Jos. 19. 43
[g] ch. 6. 18 Lk. 24. 29
[h] Cf. Gen. 18. 8
[i] Gen. 38. 2 Ru. 2. 4 Cf. Gen. 34. 4
[k] See Gen. 24. 3, 4
[l] Ex. 3. 13 Cf. ver. 6
[m] (Ex. 12. 48) ch. 15. 18
[n] Cf. Ex. 23. 21
[2] Or *wonderful* Cf. Isa. 9. 6
[o] Nu. 29. 5, &c. 2 Chr. 29. 23, &c.
[p] Jos. 11. 20 1 S. 2. 25
[q] Nu. 16. 15 1 S. 2. 17, 29
[r] ch. 6. 20
[s] Gen. 43. 18 2 K. 5. 7
[3] Some ancient versions have, *the LORD who worketh wondrously*
[t] ch. 13. 1, 5 & 15. 11, 20
[u] ch. 6. 21 1 K. 18. 38
[x] 1 S. 17. 34, 35
[y] ch. 13. 25 & 15. 14
[z] Jos. 7. 6 1 Chr. 21. 16
[a] ch. 6. 22
[b] ch. 6. 22 Jb. 42. 5
[c] Cf. ch. 6. 23 Isa. 6. 5
[d] Dt. 32. 13 1 S. 14. 25, &c.
[e] ch. 14. 1, &c.
[f] 1 S. 2. 21

11th c. B.C.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there [a] a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth [d] a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the [e] seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty [3] sheets and thirty [g] change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in [l] three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, [m] Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, [o] lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is it not so?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, [q] Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because [s] she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to [x] Ash'kĕ-lon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their [2] spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife [b] was given to his companion, [c] whom he had used as his friend.

CHAPTER 15

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of [f] wheat harvest, that [h] Samson visited his wife [i] with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; [k] therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred [n] foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had [p] set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and [r] olives.

6 ¶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and [t] burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the [4] top of the rock [u] Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Le'hi.

[2] Or *apparel*

[3] Or *linen garments*

[4] Isa. 2. 21 Or *cleft*

[a] Gen. 29. 22

[b] ch. 15. 2, 6

[c] Jno. 3. 29

[d] Nu. 12. 8 1 K. 10. 1 (*Heb.*)

[e] Ex. 7. 25 1 S. 10. 8

[f] Ex. 34. 22 Ru. 2. 23

[g] Gen. 45. 22 2 K. 5. 5, &c.

[h] ch. 14. 1, &c. & 16. 1, &c.

[i] Cf. Gen. 38. 17

[k] ch. 14. 20

[l] ch. 19. 4 Jos. 9. 16

[m] ch. 16. 5

[n] Neh. 4. 3

[o] Cf. ch. 12. 1

[p] Cf. Ex. 22. 6 2 S. 14. 30

[q] Cf. ch. 16. 15

[r] Jos. 24. 13 1 S. 8. 14

[s] Cf. ch. 16. 16

[t] Cf. ch. 12. 1

[u] 2 Chr. 11. 6

[x] ch. 1. 18 1 S. 6. 17

10 And the men of [a]Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the [d]Philistines are rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two [h]new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē'hī, the Philistines shouted against him: and the [k]Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as [m]flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands [3]loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and [n]slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, [o]heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place [5]Ramath–lē'hī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of [p]the uncircumcised?

19 [q]But God clave an [6]hollow place that was [7]in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, [r]his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof [2]En–hăk-kôr'ē, which is in Lē'hī unto this day.

20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

CHAPTER 16

THEN went [b]Samson to [c]Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they [e]compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two [f]posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before [g]Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5 And the [i]lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, [l]Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven [4]green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast [s]mocked me, and

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 10. 9 & 20. 18

[2] i.e. *the caller's spring*

[b] ch. 15. 1, &c. Heb. 11. 32

[c] ch. 6. 4 1 S. 6. 17

[d] ch. 14. 4 1 S. 4. 2. 10

[e] Cf. 1 S. 23. 26

[f] Dt. 11. 20 1 S. 1. 9

[g] ch. 1. 10, 20 1 S. 30. 31

[h] ch. 16. 11, 12

[i] ch. 3. 3 1 S. 5. 8, 11

[k] ch. 14. 6, 19 1 S. 11. 6

[l] ch. 14. 15

[m] Jos. 2. 6 Pr. 31. 13

[3] Heb. *were melted*

[n] ch. 7. 7 1 S. 14. 13, 14

[o] Cf. Ex. 8. 14 (*Heb.*) Mk. 6. 40 (*Gk.*)

[4] Or *new bowstrings*. Cf. Ps. 11. 2 (*Heb.*)

[5] i.e. *the hill of the jawbone*

[p] ch. 14. 3 1 S. 14. 6

[q] Jch. 13. 9 1 S. 1. 27]

[6] Heb. *mortar*. Cf. Zeph. 1. 11 (*Heb.*)

[7] Or *In Lehi*

[r] Cf. Gen. 45. 27 1 S. 30. 12

[s] See 1 S. 19. 17

told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with [a] new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the [f] pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, [i] How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.

16 And it came to pass, [m] when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was [n] vexed unto death;

17 [o] That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a [p] razor upon mine head; for I have been a [q] Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 15. 13

b Cf. 1 S. 16. 14

c 2 K. 25. 7

d (Nu. 11. 8) Jb. 31. 10

e [ch. 8. 33. 1 K. 11. 5, 7] || 1 S. 5. 2, &c.

f ch. 5. 26. Ezra 9. 8

g Cf. 1 S. 31. 9

h Cf. Dan. 5. 4

i Cf. ch. 14. 16

k ch. 19. 6. Gen. 43. 34

l Ex. 32. 6 (*Heb.*)

m Cf. ch. 14. 17

n Nu. 21. 4. Jb. 21. 4 (*Heb.*)

o Cf. Mic. 7. 5

p ch. 13. 5

q [ch. 13. 5. 1 S. 1. 11]

r [Jos. 2. 6. 1 S. 9. 25]

s (Nu. 10. 9) 1 S. 1. 11

20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that [b] the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines took him, and [c] put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and [d] he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto [e] Dagon their god, and to rejoice: [g] for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, [h] they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, [k] when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may [l] make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were [r] upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, [s] remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house

stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between [c] Zorah and [d] Ĕsh-tā-ŏl in the buryingplace of [e] Mă-nō-ăh his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER 17

AND there was a man of mount Ē-phră-ĭm, whose name was [g] Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shē-kĕls of silver that were taken from thee, about which [i] thou [2]cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, [k] Blessed be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shē-kĕls of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly [o] dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, [p] to make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shē-kĕls of silver, and [t] gave them to the [u] founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and [y] made an ē-phŏd, and [z] tĕr-ă-phĭm, and [3a] consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 [b] In those days there was no king in Israel, but [c] every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of [e] Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he [a] sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount Ē-phră-ĭm to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me [b] a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shē-kĕls of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite [f] was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man [h] became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAPTER 18

[l] IN those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days [m] the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; [n] for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from [q] Zorah, and from [r] Ĕsh-tā-ŏl, [s] to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ē-phră-ĭm, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of [x] Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and [d] hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, [f] Ask

13th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 19. 1 Cf. Dt. 18. 6

[b] ch. 18. 19

[c] ch. 13. 2, 25 & 18. 2, &c.

[d] ch. 13. 25 & 18. 2, &c.

[e] ch. 13. 2, &c.

[f] Cf. Ex. 2. 21

[g] ch. 18. 2, &c.

[h] Cf. ch. 18. 30

[i] Lv. 5. 1 Jos. 6. 26 1 S. 14. 24, 28

[2] Or *didst utter an adjuration*

[k] [ch. 5. 24 Ru. 2. 19, 20]

[l] ch. 17. 6 & 19. 1

[m] ch. 5. 17

[n] Cf. Jos. 19. 40–48

[o] Jos. 20. 7 2 S. 8. 11

[p] (Dt. 9. 12, 16) 1 K. 14. 9

[q] ch. 16. 31 2 Chr. 11. 10

[r] ch. 16. 31

[s] ch. 1. 23 1 S. 26. 4

[t] Cf. Isa. 46. 6

[u] ch. 40. 19

[x] ch. 17. 1, &c.

[y] ch. 8. 27 & 18. 14

[z] Gen. 31. 19 ch. 18. 14, 20 (*Heb.*)

[3] Heb. *filled the hand of*

[a] Nu. 3. 3 1 K. 13. 33

[b] ch. 18. 1

[c] ch. 21. 25 Dt. 12. 8

[d] See ch. 17. 10

[e] ch. 19. 1, &c. Gen. 48. 7

[f] ch. 1. 1 & 20. 18, 27

13th c. B.C.

counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know [a] whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, [b] Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to [c] Lā'ĭsh, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zī-dō'nĭ-ăns, [d] quiet and secure; and there was no [2] magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were [e] far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Ĕsh'tā-ŏl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And [h] they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and [i] are ye still? [k] be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; [l] a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Ĕsh'tā-ŏl, six hundred men [4] appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in [m] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm, in Judah: wherefore they called that place [n] Mā'hă-nēh-dăn unto this day: behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ĭsh, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an [p] ē'phŏd, and [q] tĕr'ă-phĭm, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and [6] saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the ē'phŏd, and the tĕr'ă-phĭm, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ē'phŏd, and the tĕr'ă-phĭm, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, [f] lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and [g] be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ē'phŏd, and the tĕr'ă-phĭm, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and [3] the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, [o] Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest [5r] angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that

[a] Cf. Gen. 24. 21
[b] Ex. 4. 18; 1 S. 1. 17
[c] Cf. Jos. 19. 47
[d] ch. 8. 11
[2] Or *one possessing authority*
[e] See ver. 28
[f] Jb. 21. 5
[g] ch. 17. 10
[h] Jos. 2. 24
[i] Cf. 1 K. 22. 3
[k] Cf. Jos. 18. 3
[l] Cf. Dt. 8. 9; ch. 19. 19
[3] I.e. *goods*; 1 S. 17. 22
[4] Or *girt*
[m] Jos. 18. 14, 15; 1 S. 6. 21
[n] ch. 13. 25
[o] Gen. 31. 30
[p] ch. 17. 5; 1 S. 21. 9; ‖ 1 S. 2. 18, 28
[q] ch. 17. 5; 1 S. 15. 23 (*Heb.*)
[5] Heb. *bitter of soul*
[r] 1 S. 1. 10 (for mg.)
[6] Heb. *asked him of his welfare*; Gen. 43. 27, *al.*

they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Lā'ish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from [b] Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by [d] Beth-rē'hŏb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city [e] Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Lā'ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of [f] Gershom, the son of [2] Mănăs'sēh, he and his sons [g] were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of [h] the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in [i] Shiloh.

CHAPTER 19

AND it came to pass in those days, [k] when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite [m] sojourning on the side of mount Ē'phră-ĭm, who took to him a concubine out of [o] Beth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, [q] to speak [3] friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him [t] three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

13th c. B.C.

a Gen. 18. 5

b ch. 1. 31
2 S. 24. 6
c ch. 16. 25
Ru. 3. 7

d Nu. 13. 21
2 S. 10. 6, 8

e Jos. 19. 47
1 K. 12. 29
‖ ch. 20. 1

f Ex. 18. 3
1 Chr. 23. 15, 16
[2] Another reading is *Moses*
g Cf. ch. 17. 12
h See 2 K. 15. 29

i ch. 21. 12
Jos. 22. 9

k ch. 18. 1
& 21. 25
l 1 Chr. 11. 4
m ch. 17. 7
n ch. 1. 21
1 S. 17. 54

o ch. 17. 7
Ru. 1. 1, &c.

p ch. 1. 21
2 S. 5. 6

q Gen. 50. 21
Ru. 2. 13
[3] Heb. *unto her heart*

r ch. 20. 4, &c.
Jos. 18. 28

s ch. 4. 5
1 K. 15. 17
t ch. 14. 14
1 S. 9. 20

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, [a] Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and [c] let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against [l] Jebus, which is [n] Jerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the [p] Jĕb'ū-sītes, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to [r] Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in [s] Ramah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down

upon them when they were by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount E'phrăim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place were Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount E'phrăim; from thence am I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now going [c] to the house of the LORD; and there is no man that receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: [e] there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, [g] Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 [i] So he brought him into his house, and [k] gave provender unto the asses: and they [m] washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain [o] sons of Bĕ'lĭăl, [p] beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, [r] Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, [x] do not this folly.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 19. 8

[b] 1 S. 31. 4 (*Heb.*)

[c] See ch. 18. 31

[d] ch. 20. 5

[e] Cf. ch. 18. 10

[f] ch. 20. 6 Cf. 1 S. 11. 7

[g] ch. 6. 23. 1 S. 25. 6

[h] Cf. Hos. 9. 9 & 10. 9

[i] Ex. 2. 20. 2 S. 19. 32, 33. 2 S. 9. 7–10

[k] Gen. 43. 24

[l] ch. 11. 16. 1 S. 8. 8

[m] Gen. 43. 24. 1 S. 25. 41

[n] ch. 20. 7

[o] Dt. 13. 13. ch. 20. 13 (*Heb.*)

[p] ch. 20. 5

[q] Jos. 22. 12. 1 S. 7. 5

[r] ch. 20. 5. Lv. 20. 13

[s] (ch. 18. 29) 1 S. 3. 20

[t] (Jos. 19. 2) 1 S. 3. 20

[u] ch. 21. 1, &c. Jos. 18. 26

[z] 1 S. 14. 38 Heb. *corners*

[x] ch. 20. 6, 10. Jos. 7. 15

[y] ch. 8. 10. 2 S. 24. 9

24 [a] Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and [b] abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But [d] none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and [f] divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, [h] There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel [i] came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: [n] consider of it, take advice, and speak your minds.

CHAPTER 20

THEN [q] all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, [s] from Dan even to [t] Beer-sheba, with the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, unto the LORD in [u] Mizpeh.

2 And the [z] chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen [y] that drew sword.

13th c. B.C.

3 (Now the [a] children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into [c] Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 [d] And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and [e] beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they forced, that [g] she is dead.

6 And [h] I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed [i] lewdness and [k] folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel; [m] give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go up [o] by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ [p] And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the [r] children of Bĕ'lĭ-ăl, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and [s] put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities [b] twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men [f] left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the [2] house of God, and [l] asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, [n] Judah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went up [q] and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day,

[a] ch. 10. 9 & 21. 1, &c.
[b] Cf. Nu. 1. 37 ch. 26. 41
[c] ch. 19. 12, &c. 1 S. 10. 26
[d] ch. 19. 22, 24 Ro. 1. 24, 27
[e] ch. 19. 22
[f] ch. 3. 15 1 Chr. 12. 2
[g] ch. 19. 28
[h] ch. 19. 29
[i] Lv. 20. 14 Jb. 31. 11 (*Heb.*)
[k] ch. 19. 23 1 S. 25. 25
[2] Or *Bethel* See ch. 18. 31
[l] ch. 18. 5 1 S. 9. 9
[m] ch. 19. 30
[n] ch. 15. 11 1 S. 11. 8 Cf. ch. 1. 2
[o] [Jos. 21. 4 1 S. 10. 20]
[p] See Dt. 13. 14
[q] See ch. 2. 4
[r] ch. 19. 22 1 S. 1. 16 (*Heb.*)
[s] Dt. 24. 7

13th c. B.C.

and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered [b] burnt offerings and [c] peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the [d] ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 And [f] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs, the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, the son of Aaron, [g] stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set [h] liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which [l] one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, [m] They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'ăl–tā'mär: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: [p] but they knew not that evil was near them.

35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel [a] gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 [e] And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, [i] Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, [k] the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the [n] way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down [2] with ease over against Gibeah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of [o] Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'

[a] Jos. 8. 15
[b] ch. 11. 31 & 21. 4
[c] ch. 21. 4 Jos. 8. 31
[d] Jos. 8. 33 1 S. 3. 3
[e] Cf. Jos. 8. 19
[f] Jos. 24. 33 1 Chr. 9. 20
[g] See Dt. 10. 8
[h] Cf. Jos. 8. 4
[i] See ver. 32
[k] Cf. Jos. 8. 20
[l] ch. 21. 19
[m] Cf. Jos. 8. 5, 6
[n] Cf. Jos. 8. 15, 24
[2] Or *at their resting place, or at Menuhah*
[o] ch. 21. 13 Jos. 15. 32
[p] Jos. 8. 14

dŏm, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire [d]all the cities that they came to.

CHAPTER 21

NOW the men of Israel had sworn in [e]Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto [g]Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the [2]house of God, and abode there till even before God, and [h]lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and [l]built there an altar, and offered [m]burnt offerings and [n]peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that [p]came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? For [q]they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have [s]sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from [a]Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall [b]utterly destroy [c]every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to [f]Shiloh, which is in the land of Cā'nă-ăn.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock [i]Rimmon, and to [k]call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 ¶ Then [o]the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: [r]for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, [t]Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is [u]a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly in a place which is on the north side of [x]Beth-el, on the east side of the highway [y]that goeth up from Beth-el

13th c. B.C.

a 1 S. 11. 1, &c.

b ch. 1. 17. 1 S. 15. 3, &c.
c Dt. 20. 13. 1 K. 11. 15, 16
d Cf. ch. 21. 23

e ch. 20. 1, 3. 1 S. 7. 5, &c.
f ch. 18. 31. 1 S. 1. 3, &c.
g ch. 20. 3, &c. 1 S. 9. 21
2 Or *Bethel* See ch. 18. 31
h ch. 2. 4. Ru. 1. 9, 14
i ch. 20. 47
k Cf. Dt. 2. 26

l ch. 6. 24. 1 S. 7. 17
m ch. 20. 26. 1 S. 6. 14, 15
n ch. 20. 26. 1 S. 10. 8
o Jos. 24. 1. 1 S. 4. 3
p Cf. ch. 5. 23
q ver. 7

r ver. 1

s Jos. 9. 18, 19. 1 S. 24. 21
t 1 S. 14. 24

u 1 S. 1. 3 See Lv. 23. 2

x ch. 4. 5. 1 S. 7. 16
y ch. 20. 31

to [a] Shē'chĕm, and on the south of Lĕ-bō'năh.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh [b] come out to [c] dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, [2]Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and [d] repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 [e] In those days there was no king in Israel: [f] every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

13th c. B.C.

a ch. 9. 1 1 K. 12. 1. 25

b Cf. Ex. 32. 6

c ch. 11. 34. 1 S. 18. 6, 7

d Cf. ch. 20. 48

2 Or *grant them as a gift unto us*

e ch. 19. 1

f ch. 17. 6

THE BOOK OF RUTH

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass in the days [c] when the judges ruled, that there was a [d] famine in the land. And a certain man of [e] Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was [g] Ē-lĭm'ĕ-lĕch, and the name of his wife [h] Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chĭ'lĭ-ŏn, [k] Ĕph'ră-thītes of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there.

3 And Ē-lĭm'ĕ-lĕch Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they [p] took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other [q] Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chĭ'lĭ-ŏn died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had [a] visited his people [b] in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, [f] return each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with you, [i] as ye have dealt [l] with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may [m] find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she [n] kissed them; and they [o] lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, [r] that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

11th c. B.C.

a Ex. 13. 19 1 S. 2. 21

b Ps. 132. 15

c Ju. 3. 9, 10 1 S. 12. 11

d Gen. 41. 56, 57 2 S. 21. 1

e ch. 2. 4 Ju. 19. 1

f Cf. Lv. 22. 13

g ch. 2. 1, 3

h ch. 2. 1, &c.

i Ju. 8. 35 1 S. 15. 6

k See Gen. 35. 19

l ch. 2. 20

m ch. 3. 1

n Ex. 18. 7 1 S. 10. 1

o Gen. 29. 11 Ju. 21. 2 1 S. 11. 4

p Ju. 14. 2

q ch. 2. 2, &c.

r See Dt. 25. 5

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for [2]it grieveth me much for your sakes that [e] the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto [3]her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: [h] thy people shall be my people, [i] and thy God [k] my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: [l] the LORD do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, Is this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not [4]Naomi, call me [5]Mâr'ă: for the [n] Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 [o] I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Mō-ăb-ī'tĕss, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of [s] barley harvest.

CHAPTER 2

AND Naomi had [u] a kinsman of her husband's, a [x] mighty man of wealth, of the family of [y] E-lĭm'ĕ-lĕch; and his name was [z] Boaz.

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 1. 4 & 3. 9
[b] ch. 1. 2 & 3. 1
[c] See ver. 15
[2] Or *it is far more bitter for me than for you*
[d] See ver. 10
[e] Ju. 2. 15 1 S. 5. 6, &c.
[3] Or *her god* See Ju. 11. 24
[f] ch. 1. 1, &c. & 4. 11
[g] See Ju. 14. 2 Ps. 129. 7, 8
[h] Cf. ch. 2. 11, 12
[i] Cf. Isa. 56. 6
[k] Gen. 28. 21 Dt. 26. 17
[l] 1 S. 3. 17
[m] See ch. 1. 22
[4] i.e. *Pleasant*
[5] i.e. *Bitter* Cf. Ex. 15. 23 Pr. 14. 10
[n] Nu. 24. 4 Jb. 5. 17
[o] Jb. 1. 21
[p] Ju. 5. 11 1 S. 7. 6
[q] Cf. 1 S. 25 23, 41
[r] Nu. 32. 5 1 S. 1. 18
[s] ch. 2. 17, 23 Ju. 7. 13
[t] Cf. ch. 1. 14
[u] ch. 3. 2
[x] Ju. 11. 1 1 S. 9. 11
[y] ch. 1. 2 & 4. 3, 9
[z] ch. 3. 2, &c.

2 And [a] Ruth the Mō-ăb-ī'tĕss said unto [b] Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and [c] glean ears of corn after him [d] in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of E-lĭm'ĕ-lĕch.

4 ¶ And, behold, Boaz came from [f] Beth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, [g] The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō-ăb-ī'tĭsh damsel [m] that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men [p] have drawn.

10 Then [q] she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I [r] found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, [t] all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a

people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy work, and [a] a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, [b] under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me [c] find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that [d] thou hast spoken [2] friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the [g] vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her [i] parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, [o] Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an [q] ē'-phäh of [r] barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? [t] blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, [u] Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and [x] to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, [3] one of our [z] next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Mō-ăb-ī'-tĕss said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of [e] wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAPTER 3

THEN [f] Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not [h] seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz [k] of our kindred, [l] with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth [m] barley to night in the [n] threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and [p] anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and [s] his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: [y] spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art a [a] near kinsman.

10 And he said, [b] Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast

11th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 15. 1 1 S. 24. 19
[b] Ps. 17. 8
[c] (2 S. 22. 3) 2 K. 18. 5
[d] Ju. 19. 3 2 S. 19. 7
[2] Heb. *to the heart of*
[e] Ju. 15. 1 1 S. 6. 13
[f] ch. 2. 1 & 4. 3. &c.
[g] Nu. 6. 3 Ps. 69. 21
[h] ch. 1. 9
[i] Jos. 5. 11 1 S. 17. 17
[k] ch. 2. 1
[l] See ch. 2. 8
[m] ch. 2. 17. 23 2 S. 14. 30
[n] Dt. 16. 13 Ju. 6. 37 1 S. 23. 1
[o] Cf. Lv. 19. 9
[p] Dt. 28. 40 2 S. 12. 20
[q] Ju. 6. 19 1 S. 1. 24
[r] ch. 1. 22 & 3. 2
[s] Ju. 19. 6. 22 1 S. 25. 36
[t] See Ps. 41. 1
[u] [ch. 3. 10 Ju. 17. 2]
[x] ch. 1. 8
[y] Cf. Ezek. 16. 8
[3] Or *one of them that hath the right to redeem for us*
[z] ch. 3. 9. &c. Nu. 5. 8
[a] ch. 2. 20 (& me.) & 4. 1. &c.
[b] ch. 2. 20 1 S. 2. 20

shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, [c] fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the [3]city of my people doth know that thou art a [d] virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will [f] perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, [g] as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the [4]vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAPTER 4

THEN went [l] Boaz up to [m] the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, [n] the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the [q] elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 3. 1

[b] ch. 2. 1, 3

[c] (Ju. 6. 23) 1 S. 22. 23

[2] Heb. *uncover thine ear* 1 S. 9. 15

[3] Heb. *gate*

[d] Ex. 18. 21, 25 *(Heb.)*

[e] Lv. 25. 25 Jer. 32. 7, 8

[f] ch. 4. 5, 10 Dt. 25. 5–10

[g] Ju. 8. 19 1 S. 14. 39, 45 ‖ 1 S. 1. 26

[h] ch. 3. 13 Mt. 22. 24

[i] Cf. Dt. 25. 8

[4] Or *mantle*

[k] Dt. 25. 9

[l] ver. 5 ch. 3. 2

[m] Gen. 34. 20 2 S. 15. 2

[n] ch. 3. 9, &c. 1 K. 16. 11

[o] See Dt. 19. 15

[p] Cf. Gen. 48. 20 Jer. 29. 22

[q] Jos. 20. 4 1 K. 21. 8, 11

[r] Gen. 48. 7 1 S. 10. 2

[s] Gen. 49. 31

[t] Dt. 25. 9 *(Heb.)*

3 And he said unto the kinsman, [a] Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother [b] E-lim-e-lech's:

4 And I thought to [2]advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, [e] redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Mo-ab-i-tess, the wife of the dead, [h] to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, [i] I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man [k] plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was E-lim-e-lech's, and all that was Chi-li-on's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mo-ab-i-tess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: [o] ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. [p] The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like [r] Rachel and like [s] Leah, which two did [t] build the house of

Israel: and do thou worthily in [a] Ĕph-ră-tăh, and be famous in [c] Beth-lehem:

12 And let thy house be like the [d] house of Phâr-ĕz, whom [e] Tamar bare [f] unto Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, [k] the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 [o] And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a [r] nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is [b] better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 [g] And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name [h] Obed: he is the father of [i] Jesse, the father of [i] David.

18 ¶ [l] Now [m] these are the generations of [n] Phâr-ĕz: Pharez begat [p] Hezron,

19 And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat [q] Ăm-mĭn-ă-dăb,

20 And Ăm-mĭn-ă-dăb begat [q] Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Săl-mŏn,

21 And Săl-mŏn begat Boaz, and [s] Boaz begat [t] Obed,

22 And Obed begat [u] Jesse, and Jesse begat [x] David.

11th c. B.C.

[a] Gen. 48. 7 Ps. 132. 6
[b] 1 S. 1. 8
[c] ch. 2. 4 1 S. 16. 4
[d] See ver. 18
[e] Gen. 38. 6 1 Chr. 2. 4
[f] Gen. 38. 25–30
[g] Cf. Lk. 1. 59
[h] ver. 21
[i] ver. 22
[k] See Gen. 33. 5
[l] *For ver. 18–22, cf.* 1 Chr. 2. 4–15
[m] Nu. 3. 1 1 Chr. 1. 29
[n] Nu. 26. 20 1 Chr. 2. 4
[o] Cf. Lk. 1. 58
[p] Nu. 26. 21 1 Chr. 2. 5, &c.
[q] Nu. 10. 14 1 Chr. 2. 10
[r] See Gen. 45. 11
[s] ver. 1 1 Chr. 2. 12
[t] ver. 17 1 Chr. 2. 12
[u] ver. 17 1 Chr. 2. 12, 13
[x] ver. 17 1 Chr. 2. 15

THE

FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL

otherwise called

The First Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW there was a certain man of Rā-mă-thā-ĭm-[a] zophim, of mount Ē-phră-ĭm, and his name was [b] Ĕl-kā-năh, the son of Jĕ-rō-hăm, the son of Ĕ-lī-hū, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ĕph-ră-thīte:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Pĕ-nĭn-năh: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah [e] had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city [f] yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the [g] LORD of hosts in [h] Shiloh. And [i] the two sons of Eli, Hŏph-nī and Phĭn-ĕ-hăs, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Ĕl-kā-năh offered, [l] he gave to Pĕ-nĭn-năh his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hannah he gave a [2] worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And [3] her adversary also [c] provoked her sore, for to make her fret, [d] because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Ĕl-kā-năh her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I [k] better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now [m] Eli the priest sat

11th c. B.C.

[2] Or *a double portion*
[a] Cf. ch. 9. 5
[b] ch. 2. 11, 20
[3] Or *her rival* Lv. 18. 18 *(Heb.)*
[c] Cf. Gen. 16. 4
[d] Cf. Gen. 30. 23 Isa. 4. 1
[e] Ju. 13. 2 2 S. 6. 23
[f] ch. 2. 19 Ju. 21. 19
[g] ch. 4. 4
[h] ch. 2. 14 Ju. 21. 12, &c.
[i] ch. 2. 12, &c.
[k] Ru. 4. 15
[l] See Dt. 27. 7
[m] ch. 2. 11, &c.

upon a [a] seat by a [b] post of [c] the temple of the LORD.

10 And she was [d] in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she [e] vowed a vow, and said, O [g] LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed [h] look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and [i] remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and [n] there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy [r] wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have [u] poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of [x] Bĕ-lĭ-ăl: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, [y] Go in peace: and the God of Israel [z] grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid [d] find grace in thy sight. So the woman [f] went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and [k] worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to [n] Ramah: and Ĕl-kā-năh knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD [p] remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, [6] when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name [r] Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Ĕl-kā-năh, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be [f] weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may [i] appear before the LORD, [k] and there abide for ever.

23 [m] And Ĕl-kā-năh her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD [o] establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with [2] three bullocks, and one [p] ē-phäh of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto [q] the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew [3] a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, [s] as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed; and [t] the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have [4] lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And [5] he worshipped the LORD there.

CHAPTER 2

[a] AND Hannah prayed, [b] and said, [c] My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, [e] mine horn is exalted in the LORD: [g] my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because [h] I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 [i] There is none holy as the LORD: for there is [l] none beside thee: neither is there [m] any rock like our God.

3 [o] Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a [q] God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are [s] girded with strength.

5 [t] They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they

11th c. B.C.

a Cf. ch. 4. 13
b Ju. 16. 3 1 K. 6. 31, 33
c ch. 3. 3 Cf. Jos. 18. 1
d ch. 22. 2 (mg.) Ju. 18. 25 (mg.)
e Ju. 11. 30 2 S. 15. 8
f Gen. 21. 8
g ver. 3
h Gen. 31. 42 2 S. 6. 12
i Dt. 31. 11 Ps. 42. 2
k ch. 2. 11, 18
l Ju. 16. 28 Neh. 5. 19
m See Nu. 30. 7
n [Ju. 16. 17 Lk. 1. 15]
o Dt. 9. 5 2 S. 7. 25
2 Read *a bullock of three years old*
p ch. 17. 17 Ru. 2. 17
q See ver. 9
3 Read *the bullock*
r ch. 25. 37 Gen. 19. 32
s (Ru. 3. 13) ch. 17. 55
t [ch. 7. 9, 10 Ju. 15. 19]
u Jb. 30. 16
x Ju. 20. 13 ch. 2. 12 (*Heb.*)
4 Or *granted* ch. 2. 20
5 Some ancient versions read *they worshipped*
y ch. 20. 42 Ju. 18. 6
z Ps. 20. 4, 5
a *For ver. 1–10, cf. Lk. 1. 46–53*
b [Ju. 5. 1 2 S. 1. 18]
c Cf. Gen. 29. 35
d Ru. 2. 10, 13
e Ps. 75. 10 ‖ ver. 10 Cf. Jb. 16. 15
f Cf. Eccles. 9. 7
g Cf. Jb. 16. 10
h (Gen. 49. 18) Ps. 9. 14
i ch. 6. 20 Jos. 24. 19 ‖ 2 K. 19. 22
k ch. 15. 31 Ju. 7. 15
l Dt. 32. 39 2 S. 7. 22
m Dt. 32. 4 2 S. 22. 2, &c.
n ch. 2. 11
o Ps. 17. 10
p Gen. 30. 22
6 Or *at the end of a year* Ex. 34. 22 2 Chr. 24. 23 (*Heb.*)
q Jb. 36. 4
r ch. 2. 18 *al.* 1 Chr. 6. 28
s 2 S. 22. 40
t Lk. 1. 53

that were hungry ceased: so that [a] the barren hath born seven; and [b] she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 [c] The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to [2]the grave, and [e] bringeth up.

7 [g] The LORD maketh poor, and [h] maketh rich: [i] he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 [k l] He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar [n] from the dunghill, [o] to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for [q] the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 [s] He will keep the feet of his [3]saints, [t] and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for [x] by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD [z] shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven [a] shall he thunder upon them: [c] the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and [d] exalt the horn of [e] his anointed.

11 And [g] Ĕl-kā'-năh went to [h] Ramah to his house. [i] And the child did minister unto the LORD before [k] Eli the priest.

12 ¶ Now the [l] sons of Eli were [m] sons of Bē'-lĭ-ăl; [n] they knew not the LORD.

13 [o] And the priests' custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a [q] fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in [s] Shiloh, unto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the [y] fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but [b] raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat [6]presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 [d] Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the [f] offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a [m] linen ē'-phŏd.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, [p] when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli [r] blessed Ĕl-kā'-năh and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman [u] for the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD [y] visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. [b] And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with [f] the women that [4]assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, [5p] the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, [r] because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and [t] was in favour both with the LORD, and also [u] with men.

27 ¶ And there came [x] a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [z] Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in [a] Phâr'-āōh's house?

28 And [c] did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn [d] in-

11th c. B.C.

a Ps. 68. 6
b Jer. 15. 9
c Dt. 32. 39 2 K. 5. 7
d Neh. 13. 29
[2] Heb. *Sheol.*
e Ps. 30. 3
f ch. 3. 14 Ju. 13. 19, 23
g Cf. Jb. 1. 21
h Dt. 8. 18 1 K. 3. 13
i Jb. 5. 11
k *For ver. 8, cf. Ps.* 113. 7–8
l (Ex. 23. 11) 2 S. 22. 28
m (Ju. 18. 14, &c.) ch. 14. 3
n Cf. Lam. 4. 5
o Jb. 36. 7 Ps. 107. 4 Cf. Gen. 41. 14
p ch. 1. 3
q Jb. 9. 6 See Gen. 1. 1
r [ch. 15. 13 Ru. 3. 10]
s ch. 30. 23 Jos. 24. 17
[3] Or *godly ones* (Dt. 33. 8) 2 Chr. 6. 41
t Jb. 18. 5. 18
u ch. 1. 28
x Cf. Zech. 4. 6
y Ru. 1. 6 Jb. 10. 12
z Jb. 34. 24
a (Ex. 9. 23) 2 S. 22. 14
b ch. 3. 19 Ju. 13. 24
c Ps. 96. 13
d (ver. 1) Ps. 89. 24
e (Ju. 9. 8, 15) ch. 12. 3, 5
f Ex. 38. 8
g ch. 1. 1 1 Chr. 6. 27, 34
h ch. 1. 19 & 7. 17
[4] Or *did service*
i ch. 1. 22 & 3. 1
k ch. 1. 9 & 3. 1, &c.
l ch. 1. 2 & 3. 13
m ch. 1. 16 & 10. 27 *(Heb.)*
n ch. 3. 7 Ju. 2. 10 Jb. 18. 21
o Dt. 18. 1–5 2 K. 12. 16
[5] Or *God*
p Dt. 25. 1, 2 2 Chr. 19. 5
q Nu. 4. 14 1 Chr. 28. 17
r Ju. 14. 4
s ch. 1. 3, &c. & 3. 21
t Ju. 6. 17 Pr. 3. 4
u ch. 1. 18 & 16. 22
x (Jos. 14. 6) ch. 9. 6, &c.
y Nu. 18. 17 1 K. 8. 64
z See Ex. 4. 14, 27
a ch. 6. 6 Dt. 34. 11
b Ex. 12. 8
c Dt. 18. 5 1 Chr. 23. 13
[6] Or *first of all*
d Nu. 16. 7, 46 2 Chr. 2. 4

cense, to wear an ē'phŏd before me? and [a] did I give unto the house of thy father all the [b] offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore [c] kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in [e] my habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, [i] I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: [k] but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for [l] them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me [m] shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come, that [n] I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see [3] an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be [p] to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die [4] in the flower of their age.

34 And [q] this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'ĕ-hăs; [r] in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And [s] I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and [t] I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER 3

[z] AND the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before [a] Eli. [c] And the word of the LORD was [7] precious in those days; there was no [2] open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, [d] and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere [f] the lamp of God went out [g] in the temple of the LORD, where the [h] ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

4 That the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel [o] did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, [u] at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli [x] all things which I have spoken concerning his house: [5] when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because [y] his sons [6] made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore [b] I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity

11th c. B.C.

a See ver. 13
[2] Or *frequent* Heb. *widely spread*
b Jos. 13. 14
c Cf. Dt. 32. 15
d ch. 4. 15. Gen. 48. 10
e See ch. 2. 22
e Dt. 12. 5. 2 Chr. 36. 15
f Nu. 8. 2–4. 1 K. 7. 49
g ch. 1. 9
h ch. 4. 3, &c. Ju. 20. 27
i See Ex. 29. 9
k See Jer. 18. 8–10
l 1 Chr. 16. 28. Ps. 91. 15
m Cf. Mal. 2. 9
n ch. 4. 11, 18, 20 & 22. 18, 19. 1 K. 2. 27
o ch. 2. 12
[3] Or *the affliction of*
p Cf. Lv. 26. 16
[4] Heb. *men*. LXX. *by the sword of men*
q ch. 10. 7. Ju. 6. 37
r ch. 4. 11
s 1 K. 2. 35
t Cf. ch. 25. 28. Ex. 1. 21
u 2 K. 21. 12
x See ch. 2. 30–36
[5] Heb. *beginning and ending*
y ch. 2. 12 & 4. 4, &c.
[6] LXX *blasphemed God*
z ch. 2. 11, 18
a ch. 2. 11 & 4. 13, &c.
b [Dt. 4. 21. Ps. 89. 31
c 2 Chr. 15. 3
[7] Or *rare*

of Eli's house shall [a] not be purged with sacrifice nor [c] offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel [e] feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: [g] God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, [k] It is the LORD: [l] let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ [m] And Samuel grew, and [n] the LORD was with him, [o] and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel [q] from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was established to be [r] a prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared again in [u] Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

AND the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside [z] Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in [a] Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten [d] before the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, [h] the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us fetch [i] the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of [k] Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the [m] LORD of hosts, which dwelleth [b] between the chĕr-ū-bĭms: and [d] the two sons of Eli, Hŏph-nī and Phĭn-ĕ-hăs, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel [f] shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the [h] Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, [i] God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that [p] smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 [s] Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, [t] as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and [x] they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 [y] And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hŏph-nī and Phĭn-ĕ-hăs, [b] were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day [c] with his clothes rent, and [e] with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, [f] Eli sat [g] upon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and [l] his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am

11th c. B.C.

a Isa. 22. 14
b Nu. 7. 89 2 S. 6. 2
c ch. 2. 17, 29 & 26. 19
d ch. 3. 13 & 14. 3
e Ju. 6. 27 1 S. 14. 26
f Cf. Jos. 6. 5, 20
g ch. 14. 44 Ru. 1. 17
h ch. 13. 3, &c. Dt. 15. 12
i Cf. Dt. 32. 31
k Gen. 24. 50 Acts 5. 39
l Ju. 10. 15 2 S. 10. 12
m ch. 2. 21, 26 Lk. 1. 80
n ch. 10. 7 Ju. 6. 12
o ch. 9. 6
p See Ex. 7. 3–5
q Ju. 20. 1 2 S. 3. 10
r [Dt. 34. 10 2 S. 7. 21
s (Jos. 10, 25) 2 S. 2. 7
t See Ju. 10. 7
u ch. 2. 14 & 4. 3, &c.
x 2 S. 18. 17
y Ps. 78. 60, 61
z ch. 5. 1
a ch. 29. 1 Jos. 19. 30
b ch. 2. 34
c Ju. 11. 35 2 S. 1. 11
d ch. 12. 9 Ju. 15. 11, 20 ‖ ch. 10. 5
e Jos. 7. 6 2 S. 1. 2
f ch. 3. 1, &c.
g Cf. ch. 1. 9
h ch. 8. 4 Ju. 21. 16
i ch. 3. 3 & 5. 1, &c.
k ch. 3. 21 & 14. 3
l ch. 3. 2 1 K. 14. 4 Cf. Dt. 34. 7
m ch. 1. 3, 11 & 15. 2

he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, [b]What is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'ĕhăs, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, Phĭn'ĕhăs' wife, was with child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, [i]Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child [2k]Ī'chăbŏd, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAPTER 5

AND the Philistines took the [m]ark of God, and brought it from [n]Eben-ezer unto [o]Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of [p]Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and [q]set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; [a]and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, [c]tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But [d]the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with [e]emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, [f]and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all [g]the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto [h]Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to [l]Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and [r]the cry of the city went up to heaven.

11th c. B.C.

[a] See ver. 7 Isa. 2. 18
[b] Cf. 2 S. 1. 4
[c] Cf. Zeph. 1. 9
[d] ch. 7. 13 Ru. 1. 13
[e] ch. 6. 4, 5 Dt. 28. 27
[f] ch. 6. 5
[g] ch. 6. 4 Ju. 16. 5
[h] ch. 6. 17 Jos. 11. 22
[i] Gen. 35. 17
[2] i.e. *no glory*
[k] ch. 14. 3
[l] ch. 6. 16, 17 Ju. 1. 18
[m] ch. 4. 3 & 6. 1
[n] ch. 4. 1 & 7. 12
[o] ch. 6. 17 Jos. 15. 46, 47
[p] Ju. 16. 23 1 Chr. 10. 10
[q] Cf. Isa. 46. 7
[r] Ex. 12. 30 Cf. Am. 5. 17

CHAPTER 6

11th c. B.C.

AND [a] the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and [b] the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a [c] trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why [d] his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the [f] lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your [i] emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and [k] ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and [l] from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and [m] Phâr'āōh [n] hardened their hearts? when he [o] had wrought wonderfully among them, [p] did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make [q] a new cart, and take two milch kine, [t] on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, [a] if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to [b] Beth-shē'mĕsh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us: it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shē'mĕsh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 And they of Beth-shē'mĕsh were reaping their [e] wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shē'mīte, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a [g] burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the [h] Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shē'mĕsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for [r] Ashdod one, for [s] Gaza one, for [u] Ăs'kĕ-lon one, for [x] Gath one, for [y] Ekron one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto [z] the great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which [2]stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shē'mīte.

19 ¶ [3c] And he smote the men of Beth-shē'mĕsh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the

a ch. 5. 1, &c. & 7. 1, 2

b Jos. 13. 22 ch. 15. 23 (*Heb.*)

c Nu. 18. 9. 2 K. 12. 16

d See ch. 5. 6

e ch. 12. 17 Ru. 2. 23

f ch. 5. 8 & 7. 7

g ch. 7. 9, 10 Ju. 21. 4

h Jos. 8. 33 2 S. 6. 13

i ch. 5. 6, &c.

k Jos. 7. 19 Jer. 13. 16

l Cf. ch. 5. 7

m ch. 2. 27. 2 K. 17. 7

n Ex. 9. 34

o Ex. 10. 2

p See Ex. 12. 31

q Cf. 2 S. 6. 3

r ch. 5. 1. 2 Chr. 26. 6

s Ju. 16. 1, 21. 1 K. 4. 24

t Dt. 21. 3

u Ju. 14. 19. 2 S. 1. 20

x ch. 5. 8 & 7. 14

y ch. 5. 10 & 7. 14

z See Jos. 24. 26

2 So LXX & Targ. Heb. has *meadow*

a ch. 14. 10 Ju. 6. 17

b Jos. 21. 16. 2 K. 14. 11. 13

3 LXX has *And the sons of Jeconiah rejoiced not among the men of Beth-shemesh, because they saw the ark of the LORD; and he smote among them*

c See Ex. 19. 21 Nu. 4. 15. 20. Cf. 2 S. 6. 7

people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shē'mĕsh said, Who is able to stand before this [c] holy LORD God? and [d] to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of [f] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAPTER 7

AND the men of [h] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm came, and fetched up the [i] ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of [k] Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb in the hill, and [l] sanctified Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, [p] If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then [r] put away the [s] strange gods and [t] Ăsh'tă-rōth from among you, and [u] prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and [x] serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 [a] Then the children of Israel did put away [b] Bā'ă-lĭm and Ăsh'tă-rōth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, [e] Gather all Israel to [f] Mizpeh, and [g] I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and [k] drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and [l] fasted on that day, and said there, [n] We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the [p] lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, [a] Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a [b] burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and [e] the LORD heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but [g] the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel [m] took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it [2n] Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ [o] So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the [q] hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from [y] Ekron even unto [z] Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the [c] Amorites.

15 [d] And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to [h] Beth-el, and [i] Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

17 And his return was to [m] Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he [o] built an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass, when Samuel [q] was old, that [r] he made his sons judges over Israel.

2 [s] Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Ă-bī'ăh: they were judges in [t] Beer-sheba.

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 12. 9 Nu. 21. 7

[b] ch. 6. 14, 15 & 10. 8
[c] 1 S. 2. 2 Ps. 22. 3
[d] Cf. 2 S. 6. 9
[e] [ch. 1. 27 & 12. 18]
[f] ch. 7. 2 Ju. 18. 12

[g] ch. 12. 17, 18 Ex. 9. 23
[h] ch. 6. 21 1 Chr. 2. 50, &c.
[i] ch. 6. 1, &c. & 14. 18
[k] 2 S. 6. 3
[l] Lv. 21. 8 1 Chr. 15. 12, 14
[m] Jos. 24. 26 Cf. ch. 14. 33
[2] i.e. *stone of help*
[n] ch. 5. 1
[o] (Ju. 13, 5) ch. 13. 3, 4
[p] (Dt. 30. 2, 3) 2 Chr. 30. 6, 9 ‖ 2 K. 17. 13
[q] ch. 5, 6, &c. & 12. 15
[r] Ju. 6. 25
[s] Ju. 10. 16 2 Chr. 14. 3
[t] ch. 12. 10 Ju. 10. 6
[u] 2 Chr. 19. 3 ‖ 2 Chr. 12. 14
[x] ch. 12. 20, 24 Jos. 24. 14, &c.
[y] ch. 6. 16, 17 & 17. 52
[z] ch. 6. 17 & 17. 4, &c.
[a] Ju. 10. 16 2 S. 5. 21
[b] ch. 12. 10 Ju. 10. 6
[c] Ju. 6. 10 2 S. 21. 2
[d] See ch. 12. 11
[e] Cf. Ju. 20. 1
[f] ch. 10. 17 Ju. 10. 17
[g] ch. 12. 23 Dt. 9. 20, 26
[h] ch. 10. 3 Ju. 21. 19
[i] ch. 10. 8 Ju. 3. 19
[k] ch. 9. 11 Ru. 2. 9
[l] Ju. 20. 26 1 K. 21. 9, 12 ‖ 2 S. 12. 16
[m] ch. 2. 11 & 8. 4
[n] ch. 12. 10 Ju. 10. 10
[o] ch. 14. 35 Ju. 21. 4
[p] ch. 6. 4 & 29. 2
[q] ch. 12. 2 Jos. 23. 1, 2
[r] See Dt. 16. 18
[s] 1 Chr. 6. 28
[t] Jos. 19. 2 2 S. 24. 7

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, [a] but turned aside after lucre, and [c] took bribes, and [d] perverted judgment.

4 Then all the [e] elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto [f] Ramah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now [g] make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but [i] they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I [l] brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have [n] forsaken me, and [o] served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, [s] This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: [t] He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him [y] captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them [2 z] to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be [b] bakers.

14 [d] And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his [b] officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and [h] the LORD will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and [k] go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Samuel, [m] Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was [p] Kish, the son of [q] A-bī'ĕl, the son of Zeror, the son of Bĕ-chō'răth, the son of A-phī'ăh, a Benjamite, a [r] mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was [u] Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: [x] from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

3 And the [a] asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount E'phră-ĭm, and passed through the land of [c] Shăl'ī-shă, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

11th c. B.C.

a Cf. Ex. 18. 21
b See Gen. 37. 36
c ch. 12. 3. Dt. 27. 25
d Dt. 27. 19
e ch. 4. 3 & 15. 30
f ch. 7. 17 & 15. 34
g Cf. Dt. 17. 14
h 2 S. 22. 42. Jb. 27. 9
i ch. 10. 19. Cf. Nu. 14. 27. Lk. 10. 16
k ch. 18. 13. Jos. 14. 11
l ch. 10. 18. Ju. 19. 30
m Cf. Hos. 13. 11
n ch. 12. 10. Ju. 10. 6, 10
o Ju. 10. 13. 1 K. 9. 9
p ch. 10. 11, 21
q ch. 14. 51
r [ch. 16. 18. Ru. 2. 1]
s ch. 10. 25. See Dt. 17. 16–20
t ch. 14. 52
u ch. 10. 11, *al.* 1 Chr. 5. 10
x ch. 10. 23
y ch. 22. 7. Jos. 22. 21, 30
2 I.e. *to plow*
z Dt. 21. 4. Isa. 30. 24
a Ju. 12. 14. 1 K. 13. 13
b Gen. 40. 1. Jer. 37. 21
c 2 K. 4. 42
d 1 K. 21. 7. Cf. Ezek. 46. 18

5 And when they were come to the land of [b]Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; [d]lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city [f]a man of God, and he is an honourable man; [h]all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, [l]what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a [m]shē'-kĕl of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went [n]to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the [p]seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up the hill to the city, they found [s]young maidens going out [u]to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for [x]there is a sacrifice of the people to day in the [y]high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had told Samuel

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 20. 2, &c. Ru. 4. 4
b Cf. ch. 1. 1
c ch. 10. 24 Cf. Dt. 17. 15
d ch. 10. 2
e ch. 10. 1 Ju. 9. 8, 15
f ch. 2. 27 1 K. 12. 22
g Ju. 13. 5 2 S. 3. 18
h ch. 3. 19
i (Dt. 26. 7) 2 K. 13. 4
k ch. 16. 12
l Nu. 22. 7 1 K. 13. 7
m Jos. 7. 21 2 S. 14. 26
n ch. 10. 22 & 22. 10, 13 Ju. 20. 18, 27 ‖ 1 K. 14. 5
o ch. 21. 5 Ju. 19. 4
p 1 Chr. 9. 22 (*Heb.*) ‖ 2 S. 24. 11
s Or *for whom is all that is desirable in*
q Ps. 68. 27 See Ju. 20. 46 & 21. 6
r Ju. 6. 15
s Ex. 2. 16 Jno. 4. 7
t ch. 10. 20 Ju. 21. 1
u ch. 7. 6 2 S. 23. 16
x ch. 16. 2 & 20. 29
y ch. 10. 5 Nu. 22. 41

[a]in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time [c]I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou [e]shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel, that [g]he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for [i]I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, [k]Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost [o]three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And [z]on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, of [q]the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and [r]my family the least of all the families of the tribe of [t]Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the

city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the [b] top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAPTER 10

THEN Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and [l] kissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath [m] anointed thee to be captain over [n] his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by [o] Rachel's [p] sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, [s] thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the [2] plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to [t] Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is [x] the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a [z] company of prophets coming down from the [a] high place with a [b] psaltery, and a [c] tabret, and a [d] pipe, and a [e] harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And [g] the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 34 & 14. 10
[b] [Ju. 16. 27 2 S. 11. 2]
[c] Ju. 9. 33
[d] ch. 3. 19 & 16. 18
[e] ch. 7. 16 & 11. 14, &c.
[f] ch. 7. 9, 10 & 13. 9, 12
[g] ch. 11. 15 Ju. 21. 4
[h] ch. 11. 3 Ju. 14. 12, 17
[i] ch. 13. 8
[k] ch. 18. 10 Nu. 11. 25
[l] ch. 20. 41 Ru. 1. 9, 14
[m] ch. 9. 16 & 15. 1, 17
[n] See Ex. 34. 9
[o] Ru. 4. 11 Jer. 31. 15
[p] Gen. 35. 19, 20
[q] ch. 9. 1 & 14. 51
[r] ch. 19. 24
[s] ch. 9. 5
[2] Or *oak* ch. 22. 6 Ju. 9. 6, 37
[t] ch. 7. 16 & 13. 2
[u] ch. 14. 50
[x] (ch. 4. 2, 10) ch. 13. 3, 23
[y] See ch. 9. 20
[z] ch. 19. 20
[a] ch. 9. 12, &c. 1 K. 3. 2, &c.
[b] Dan. 3. 5 [2 S. 6. 5]
[c] Gen. 31. 27 2 S. 6. 5
[d] 1 K. 1. 40
[e] ch. 16. 16, 23 Gen. 31. 27
[f] ch. 7. 5 1 K. 15. 22
[g] ch. 19. 20 Nu. 24. 2
[h] ch. 8. 8 & 12. 6, 8

7 And let it be, when these [a] signs are come unto thee, that thou do [c] as occasion serve thee; for [d] God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to [e] Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer [f] burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of [g] peace offerings: [h] seven days shalt thou tarry, [i] till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, [k] and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of [q] Kish? [r] Is Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one of the same place answered and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And [u] Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, [y] He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to [f] Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, [h] I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the

hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And [a] ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore [c] present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of [e] Benjamin [f] was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Mā'trī was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore [i] they enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, [l] he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him [n] whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, [o] God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people [q] the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and [r] laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to [x] Gibeah; and there went with him a [2]band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the [y] children of Bē'lĭ-ăl said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no [z] presents. But he held his peace.

CHAPTER 11

THEN [a] Nahash the [b] Ammonite came up, and encamped against [d] Jabesh–gĭl'ĕ-ăd: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, [e] Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it [b] for a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us [d] seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers to [g] Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people [h] lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And the [k] Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and [m] hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and [p] they came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in [s] Bezek, [t] the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of [u] Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh–gĭl'ĕ-ăd, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people [c] in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the [f] morning

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 7 & 12. 12, &c.
b Cf. ch. 17. 26
c Jos. 24. 1
d ch. 10. 8 & 13. 8
e ch. 9. 21 2 S. 2. 9
f [ch. 14. 41, 42 Ju. 20. 9]
g ch. 10. 26 & 13. 2, &c.
h ch. 24. 16 Ru. 1. 9, 14
i ch. 9. 9 & 14. 37
k ch. 16. 13 Ju. 15. 14
l ch. 9. 2
m Cf. Ju. 20. 6
n ch. 9. 16 2 S. 21. 6 || ch. 16. 1, 12
o 2 S. 16. 16
p Ju. 20. 1
q ch. 8. 11
r See Dt. 17. 18
s Ju. 1. 4
t Cf. Ju. 20. 15–17 2 S. 24. 9
u ch. 15. 4 Ju. 20. 18
x ch. 11. 4 Ju. 20. 4, &c.
2 Or *the host* LXX has *the men of valour*
y ch. 2. 12 & 25. 17, 25 (*Heb.*)
z Ju. 6. 18 2 S. 8. 2, 6
a ch. 12. 12
b ch. 14. 47 Ju. 3. 13
c Ju. 9. 34, 43
d ch. 31. 11 Ju. 21. 8
e ch. 18. 3 Gen. 31. 44
f Ju. 7. 19 Mt. 14. 25

watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, [d]Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, [f]There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day [i] the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to [l] Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king [p] before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of [t] peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto [c] your voice in all that ye said unto me, and [d] have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king [g] walketh before you: and [i] I am old and grayhead; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before [n] his anointed: [o] whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I [q] defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I [s] received any [t] bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, [a] The LORD is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found ought in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, [d] It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that [a] brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you [b] before the LORD of all the [c] righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers.

8 [e] When Jacob was come into Egypt, and [g] your fathers cried unto the LORD, [h] then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and [k] made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they [m] forgat the LORD their God, [n] he sold them into the hand of [o] Sisera, captain of the host of [q] Hazor, and [r] into the hand of the Philistines, and [s] into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And [u] they cried unto the LORD, and said, [x] We have sinned, because [y] we have forsaken the LORD, and have served [z] Bā'ă-lĭm and [a] Ăsh'tă-rōth: but now [b] deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 [e] And the LORD sent [f] Jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, and [2] Bē'dăn, and [h] Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and [k] ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that [l] Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, [m] ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when [p] the LORD your God was your king.

13 Now therefore [r] behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, [u] the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 [x] If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, [y] and obey his voice, [z] and not rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the LORD your God:

15 But [b] if ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, [c] then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as it was against your fathers.

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 10. 18 2 S. 7. 6
b ch. 11. 15 & 23. 18 Ju. 11. 11
c Ju. 5. 11 Ps. 103. 6
d See ch. 10. 27
e Jos. 24. 4, 12 Ps. 105. 23
f Cf. 2 S. 19. 22
g Dt. 26. 7
h See Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 14–16
i (Ex. 14. 13) ch. 19. 5
k Ju. 2. 1
l ch. 10. 8 & 13. 4, &c.
m Ju. 8. 34 Ps. 106. 21
n Ju. 10. 7 Ps. 44. 12
o Ju. 5. 20 Ps. 83. 9
p See ch. 12. 7
q Ju. 4. 2, 17 1 K. 9. 15
r ch. 4. 2, 10 & 23. 27
s See Ju. 3. 12
t ch. 10. 8 & 13. 9
u Ju. 10. 10 Neh. 9. 27
x ch. 7. 6 1 K. 8. 33
y (1 K. 14. 9) ch. 8. 8 1 K. 18. 18
z ch. 7. 4 1 K. 16. 31
a ch. 7. 3, 4 & 31. 10
b Ju. 13. 5 Neh. 9. 27
c See ch. 8. 5, &c.
d See ch. 10. 24 & 11. 14, 15
e Ru. 1. 1 2 S. 7. 11
f Ju. 8. 4, &c. Heb. 11. 32
g See ch. 8. 20
2 LXX *Barak*
h Ju. 12. 1, &c. Heb. 11. 32
i ch. 8. 1, 5 1 K. 1. 1
k Dt. 33. 28 1 K. 4. 25
l ch. 11. 1, 2 2 S. 10. 2
m ch. 10. 19
n ch. 2. 10 & 16. 6
o Nu. 16. 15 Neh. 5. 14, 18
p Ju. 8. 23 Ps. 59. 13
q Lv. 25. 14, 17 Ezek. 18. 7, 25
r Cf. ch. 10. 24
s ch. 8. 3 Jb. 15. 34
t Nu. 35. 31, 32 Jb. 33. 24 (*Heb.*)
u See ch. 8. 22
x Jos. 24. 14 2 K. 17. 39
y Ju. 3. 4 1 K. 11. 38
z Jos. 22. 19
a Ju. 11. 10 Jer. 29. 23
b Dt. 28. 15 Jb. 36. 12
c ch. 7. 13 Jb. 19. 21
d Cf. Mic. 6. 4

16 ¶ Now therefore [a] stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not [d] wheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send [f] thunder and [g] rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; [l] and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly [m] feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, [o] Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, [q] Fear not: ye have done [r] all this wickedness: yet [s] turn not aside from following the LORD, but [u] serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after [y] vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For [b] the LORD will not forsake his people [c] for his great name's sake: because [d] it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing [h] to pray for you: but [i] I will teach you the good and the right way:

24 Only [k] fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider [3] how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, [n] ye shall be consumed, both [o] ye and your king.

CHAPTER 13

[4] SAUL reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in [p] Mĭch'măsh and in mount [q] Beth-el, and a thousand were with [r] Jonathan in [5] Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan [b] smote the [c] garrison of the Philistines that was in [e] Geba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul [h] blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the [i] Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was [k] had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to [n] Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people [p] as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mĭch'măsh, eastward from [t] Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people [x] did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in [2z] high places, and in [a] pits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and [e] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he tarried [f] seven days, [g] according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a [l] burnt offering to me, and [m] peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Mĭch'măsh;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines

11th c. B.C.

[a] Cf. Ex. 14. 13

[b] ch. 7. 13 & 14. 31, 52

[c] ch. 10. 5 & 14. 1

[d] ch. 6. 13

[e] Jos. 21. 17 2 S. 5. 25

[f] ch. 7. 10

[g] Ex. 9. 34 Ezra 10. 9

[h] Ju. 7. 8–22 2 S. 2. 28

[i] ch. 4. 6, 9 & 14. 11, 21

[k] Ex. 5. 21 ch. 27. 12 *(Heb.)*

[l] [ch. 7. 9, 10 1 K. 17. 22]

[m] [Ex. 18. 21 1 K. 18. 3, 12]

[n] ch. 11. 14, &c. & 15. 12, &c.

[o] ch. 7. 8 1 K. 13. 6

[p] Ju. 7. 12 Rev. 20. 8

[q] Ex. 20. 20 Isa. 41. 10, &c.

[r] Cf. Ex. 32. 30

[s] See Dt. 11. 16

[t] ch. 14. 23 Jos. 18. 12

[u] ch. 7. 3 1 Chr. 28. 9

[x] ch. 14. 11 Ju. 6. 2

[y] See Dt. 32. 21

[z] Or *vaults*

[z] Ju. 9. 46 *(Heb.)*†

[a] Dt. 6. 11 2 Chr. 26. 10 *(Heb.)*

[b] Jos. 1. 5 1 K. 6. 13

[c] Jos. 7. 9 1 K. 8. 42

[d] Dt. 32. 9 Isa. 43. 21

[e] Ju. 10. 17 2 S. 2. 9

[f] ch. 11. 3 Isa. 30. 26

[g] ch. 10. 8

[h] ch. 7. 5 2 S. 24. 10

[i] Ex. 18. 20 1 K. 8. 36

[k] See ver. 14

[3] Or *what a great thing he hath done in your presence*

[l] ch. 10. 8 2 S. 6. 17

[m] ch. 11. 15 2 S. 6. 17, 18

[n] Jos. 24. 20

[o] Cf. Dt. 28. 36

[4] Or *Saul was [thirty] years old when he began to reign: and he* Heb. has *Saul was a year old*

[p] ch. 14. 5, 31

[q] ch. 10. 3 1 K. 12. 29

[r] ch. 14. 1, &c.

[5] ch. 11. 4 & 14. 2, &c. Or *Geba?*

will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: [a] I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast [b] done foolishly: [c] thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

14 But now [f] thy kingdom shall not continue: [g] the LORD hath sought him [h] a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, [r] about six hundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Mĭch'-măsh.

17 ¶ And the [t] spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in [u] three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to [x] Ŏph'-răh, unto the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way to [z] Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of [a] Zĕ-bō'-ĭm toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ [b] Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to [e] sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 [2]Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, [f] that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Mĭch'-măsh.

CHAPTER 14

NOW it came to pass upon a day, that [d] Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' [e] garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of [i] Gibeah under a [k] pomegranate tree which is in [l] Migron: and the people that were with him were about [m] six hundred men;

3 And Ă-hī'-ăh, [n] the son of Ă-hī'-tŭb, [o] Ī'-chă-bŏd's brother, the son of Phĭn'-ĕ-hăs, [p] the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in [q] Shiloh, wearing an [s] ē'-phŏd. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Sĕn'-ēh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against [y] Mĭch'-măsh, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these [c] uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for [d] there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up

11th c. B.C.

a Gen. 45. 1 Est. 5. 10 (*Heb.*)
b ch. 26. 21 Gen. 31. 28
c ch. 15. 11, 19
d ch. 13. 1, &c. & 18. 1, &c.
e ch. 13. 3, 23 2 S. 23. 14
f ch. 15. 28
g See ch. 16. 1, 12
h Cit. Acts 13. 22
i ch. 13. 2, &c. & 15. 34
k Dt. 8. 8 Cant. 4. 3, 13
l Isa. 10. 28
m ch. 13. 15
n ch. 22. 9, &c.
o ch. 4. 21
p ch. 4. 4
q ch. 4. 3 1 K. 2. 27
r ch. 14. 2
s ch. 2. 18 & 22. 18
t ch. 14. 15
u See ch. 11. 11
x Jos. 18. 23
y ch. 13. 2 Ezra 2. 27
z Jos. 21. 22 1 K. 9. 17
a Neh. 11. 34
b Cf. 2 K. 24. 14
c ch. 17. 26, 36 Ju. 15. 18
d 2 Chr. 14. 11 See ver. 13
e Gen. 4. 22 (*Heb.*)
[2]Or *When the edges of . . . were blunt* Heb. text is uncertain
f Cf. Ju. 3. 31 & 5. 8

unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and [a]this shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the [c]Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they [d]had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and [g]they fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were an half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and [n]the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was [2]a very great trembling.

16 And the [o]watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ă-hī'-ăh, Bring hither [3r]the ark of God. [4]For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, [s]while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 6. 9 2 K. 20. 8, 9
b Ju. 7. 22 2 K. 3. 23
c ch. 13. 3, &c. & 29. 3
d ch. 13. 6
e Cf. ch. 29. 4
f Ex. 14. 30
g Ju. 15. 15
h ch. 13. 5 Hos. 4. 15
i ch. 25. 22 Ju. 11. 30, 31
k Ju. 17. 2 Neh. 10. 29
l ch. 17. 43 Ju. 21. 18
m Ju. 14. 8 2 S. 17. 29
n ch. 13. 17
2 Heb. *a trembling of God* Ex. 23. 27 2 K. 7. 7
o 2 S. 13. 34
p ch. 3. 15 & 15. 24
q Nu. 17. 2
3 LXX has *the ephod*
r ch. 7. 1, 2 2 S. 6. 2, &c.
4 LXX has *For he wore the ephod at that time before Israel*
s See Nu. 27. 21
t Ju. 11. 35 1 K. 18. 17, 18

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, [b]every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, [e]even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan.

22 Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 [f]So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto [h]Beth-aven.

24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: [i]for Saul had [k]adjured the people, saying, [l]Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was [m]honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: [p]for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of [q]the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were faint.

29 Then said Jonathan, My father [t]hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the

people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And [b] they smote the Philistines that day from Mĭch'-măsh to [c] Aî'-jă-lŏn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people [d] flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them [f] with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: [h] roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul [k] built an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, [p] Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And [q] Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But [s] he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the [5] chief of the people: and know and see [u] wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, [z] as the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 [2] Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan [a] were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, [e] Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, [3] lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, [g] God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the LORD liveth, [i] there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people [4] rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against [l] Moab, and against the children of [m] Ammon, and against [n] Edom, and against the kings of [o] Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the [r] Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now [t] the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ĭsh'-ū-ī, and Mĕl'-chī-shû'-ă: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn [x] Merab, and the name of the younger [y] Mī'-chăl:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ă-hĭn'-ŏ-ăm, the daughter of Ă-hī'-mă-ăz: and the name of the captain of his host was [a] Abner, the son of [b] Ner, Saul's uncle.

51 And [c] Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of [d] Ă-bī'-ĕl.

11th c. B.C.

[1] LXX has *And Saul said: Jahweh, God of Israel, why hast thou not answered thy servant this day? If the guilt be in me or in Jonathan my son, Jahweh, God of Israel, give Urim; but if thus thou say: It is in my people Israel; give Thummim* ch. 28. 6 Dt. 33. 8

a [ch. 10. 20–21 1 Chr. 24. 5]

b ch. 13. 3, 4 & 17. 52

c Ju. 12. 12 1 Chr. 6. 69

d ch. 15. 19

e Jos. 7. 19

f Dt. 15. 23 Acts 15. 20, 29

[3] Or *Here I am, I am ready to die*

g ch. 3. 17 & 20. 13

h Cf. ch. 7. 12

i 2 S. 14. 11

[4] Heb. *ransomed*

k ch. 7. 17 2 S. 24. 25

l ch. 22. 3 Ju. 3. 12

m ch. 11. 1, &c. 2 S. 8. 12

n Ju. 11. 17, 18 2 S. 8. 14

o 2 S. 8. 3, &c.

p (Nu. 16. 5) Ps. 65. 4

q ch. 10. 22 & 22. 10, 13

r ch. 15. 3, 5 Ju. 10. 12

s ch. 28. 6

t Cf. ch. 31. 2

[5] Heb. *corners* Ju. 20. 2 Isa. 19. 13

u Cf. Jos. 7. 15

x ch. 18. 17, 19

y ch. 18. 20, &c.

z ch. 19. 6 Ru. 3. 13

a ch. 17. 55, 57

b ch. 10. 14

c ch. 10. 11, 21 2 S. 21. 14

d ch. 9. 1

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and [a]when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAPTER 15

SAMUEL also said unto Saul, [c]The LORD sent me [d]to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the [g]LORD of hosts, I [3]remember that which [h]Ăm'ă-lĕk did to Israel, [i] how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now [k]go and smite Ăm'ă-lĕk, and [4][l] utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tĕ-lā'ĭm, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of [m]Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ăm'ă-lĕk, and laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto [o]the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes, lest I destroy you with them: [p]for ye [q]shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes from [r]Hăv'ī-läh until thou comest to [s]Shur, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people [u]spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 [y]It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and [a]hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to [b]Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a [2]place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to [e]Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, [f]Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, [n]When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but [t]didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Ăm'ă-lĕk, and have utterly destroyed the Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been [x]utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, [z]Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the

11th c. B.C.

a ch. 8. 11

b ch. 25. 2, &c. Jos. 15. 55
c See ch. 9. 16
d ch. 10. 1 & 16. 3, &c.
2 Or *trophy* Heb. *hand* Cf. 2 S. 18. 18
e ch. 13. 4, &c. 2 S. 19. 15, 40
f Jer. 2. 20 & 23. 21
g ch. 4. 4 & 17. 45
3 Or *will visit*
h ch. 14. 48 & 27. 8
i See Ex. 17. 8–16
k ch. 28. 18 Dt. 25. 19
4 Or *devote*
l Ju. 21. 11 1 K. 9. 21
m ch. 11. 8 & 17. 52
n See ch. 9. 21
o ch. 27. 10 Nu. 24. 21
p See Ex. 18. 10, 19
q ch. 20. 8, 14 Ru. 1. 8
r Gen. 25. 18
s ch. 27. 8 Ex. 15. 22
t ch. 14. 32
u Cf. 1 K. 20. 42
x Jos. 22. 20 (*Heb.*) 1 K. 20. 42
y Ju. 2. 18 2 S. 24. 16
z (Gen. 4. 5) Ps. 40. 6–8
a ch. 13. 13 & 28. 18

voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of [c] witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and [2]idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, [d] he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, [f] I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because [h] I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, [o] he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, [p] The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also [3]the Strength of Israel [t] will not lie [u] nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet honour me now, I pray thee, before the [x] elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul [a] worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the A-măl'ĕk-ītes. And Agag came unto him [4]delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, [e] As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to [f] Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to [g] Gibeah of Saul.

1018 B.C.

a Cf. ch. 19. 24

b ch. 16. 1

c ch. 6. 2 & 28. 8 (*Heb.*)

2 Heb. *teraphim* Ju. 18. 14, 20 ch. 19. 13, 16 (*Heb.*)

d ch. 13. 14 & 16. 1

e ch. 15. 35

f ch. 26. 21 Jos. 7. 20

g ch. 15. 23, 26

h ch. 14. 26 2 S. 3. 11

i ch. 17. 12, &c. See Ru. 4. 17

k (ch. 10. 24) 2 S. 5. 2

l Dt. 21. 3 Heb. 9. 13

m ch. 7. 9 & 20. 29

n ch. 15. 1, 17 2 S. 1. 21

o Cf. 1 K. 11. 30, 31

p ch. 28. 17 Cf. 1 K. 11. 31

q ch. 17. 12, 15 Ru. 4. 11

r 1 K. 2. 13 Cf. 2 K. 9. 22

3 Or *Victory*, or *Glory*

s Jos. 7. 13 Jb. 1. 5

t Nu. 23. 19 Ps. 89. 35

u Nu. 23. 19 Jer. 20. 16

x ch. 8. 4 & 30. 26

y ch. 17. 13, 28

z ch. 12. 3, 5 & 24. 6, 10

a ch. 1. 19, 28 2 S. 12. 20

b Cf. ch. 10. 24 Ps. 147. 10

4 Or *trembling* LXX

c 1 K. 8. 39, 61

d ch. 17. 13

e [ch. 25. 39 Ju. 9. 24]

f ch. 8. 4 & 16. 13

g ch. 14. 2, &c. & 22. 6

35 [a] And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless [b] Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAPTER 16

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, [e] How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing [g] I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to [i] Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for [k] I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an [l] heifer with thee, and say, I am come [m] to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and [n] thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to [q] Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, [r] Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: [s] sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on [y] E-lī'ăb, and said, Surely [z] the LORD's anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, [b] Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but [c] the LORD looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called [d] A-bĭn'ă-dăb, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made [d] Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And

Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, [b]There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, [c]he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was [e]ruddy, and withal [2]of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. [f]And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and [h]anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and [i]the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to [m]Ramah.

14 ¶ [n]But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and [p]an evil spirit from the LORD [4]troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are [q]before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an [r]harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall [u]play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a [x]mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and [z]the LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse [a]took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and [c]stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

1018 B.C.

a ch. 2. 26 & 20. 3, 29

b ch. 17. 14

c Cf. 2 S. 7. 8 Ps. 78. 70, 71

d ch. 18. 10

e ch. 17. 42 Cf. Cant. 5. 10

2 Heb. *fair of eyes*

f ch. 9. 17

g Jos. 15. 35

h See ver. 3

i ch. 11. 6 1 Chr. 12. 18

k Jos. 15. 35 2 Chr. 11. 9

l Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 13

m ch. 15. 34 & 19. 18, &c.

n ch. 18. 12 Cf. Ju. 16. 20

o ch. 21. 9

3 Heb. *the terebinth*

p ch. 18. 10 Ju. 9. 23

4 Or *terrified*

q See ver. 21

r ch. 10. 5 Jb. 21. 12 ‖ 2 S. 6. 5

s ch. 21. 9

t ch. 7. 14 & 21. 10, 12

u See ver. 23 Cf. 2 K. 3. 15

5 Or *javelin*

x [ch. 9. 1 1 K. 11. 28]

y 2 S. 21. 19 Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 23

z ch. 10. 7 & 18. 12, 28

a Cf. ch. 10. 27 & 17. 18

b See ch. 8. 17

c Dt. 1. 38 1 K. 10. 8

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath [a]found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and [d]played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAPTER 17

NOW the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at [g]Shō-chōh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and [k]Āzē-kăh, in [l]Ĕ-phĕs-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by [o]the valley of [3]Elah, and set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named [s]Gō-lī-ăth, of [t]Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shē-kĕls of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a [5]target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And [y]the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shē-kĕls of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine, and ye [b]servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and

kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, [a] I [2]defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now David was the son of that Ĕph'-ră-thīte of [b] Beth-lehem-judah, whose name was [c] Jesse; and he had [d] eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were [f] Ē-lī'-ăb the firstborn, and next unto him [g] Ă-bĭn'-ă-dăb, and the third [3]Shammah.

14 And David was [i] the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself [m] forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an [n] ē'-phäh of this [o] parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And [p] carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the [5q] trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And David left his [6r] carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Gō-lī'-ăth by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and [e] will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the [h] reproach from Israel? for who is this [k] uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of [l] the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Ē-lī'-ăb his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done? [4]Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art

1018 B.C.

[a] Cf. 2 S. 21. 21
[2] Or *reproach*

[b] ch. 16. 4 & 20. 6, 28
[c] ch. 16. 10
[d] Cf. ch. 16. 10, 11 1 Chr. 2. 13–15
[e] Cf. Jos. 15. 16

[f] ch. 16. 6 1 Chr. 2. 13
[g] ch. 16. 8 1 Chr. 2. 13
[3] ch. 16. 9, 2 S. 13. 3, 32 (*Shimea*)
[h] Cf. ch. 11. 2
[i] ch. 16. 11
[k] ch. 14. 6 & 31. 4
[l] Jos. 3. 10 2 K. 19. 4, 16

[m] Dt. 9. 25 1 K. 19. 8

[n] ch. 1. 24 Isa. 5. 10
[o] ch. 25. 18 Ru. 2. 14

[p] Cf. ch. 16. 20

[4] Or *Was it not but a word? Or Is it not a matter of importance?*

[5] Or *wagon-defence*
[q] ch. 26. 5, 7

[6] i.e. *baggage*
[r] Ju. 18. 21 Isa. 10. 28

but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, [2]and [b]there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, [e]The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and [g]the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his [h]staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and [m]ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, [o]Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine [q]cursed David by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and [r]I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of [a]the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; [c]that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that [d]the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: [f]for the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and [i]took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Israel and of [k]Judah arose, and shouted, and [l]pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of [n]Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to [p]Shā-ă-rā'-ĭm, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, [s]and brought it to

1018 B.C.

[2] Or *and when there came*

[a] ch. 15. 2; 2 S. 5. 10
[b] Ju. 14. 5; 2 S. 23. 20
[c] Jos. 4. 24; 1 K. 8. 60
[d] Cf. Ps. 44. 6; Hos. 1. 7
[e] Cf. Dan. 3. 28; & 6. 22
[f] 2 Chr. 20. 15
[g] ch. 20. 13; Jos. 1. 17
[h] Ex. 12. 11; Mk. 6. 8
[i] ch. 21. 9
[k] ch. 15. 4; & 30. 26
[l] ch. 14. 31, 52; & 18. 27
[m] ch. 16. 12
[n] ch. 7. 14; 2 K. 1. 2, &c.
[o] ch. 24. 14; Dt. 23. 18
[p] Jos. 15. 36
[q] ch. 14. 24, 28; 2 K. 2. 24
[r] Cf. Dt. 28. 26
[s] Cf. 2 S. 5. 6, 7

Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, [b] Abner, [c] whose son is this youth? And Abner said, [d] As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul [i] with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

CHAPTER 18

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that [n] the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him [p] as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, [q] and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David [r] made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and [3] behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that [z] the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

7 And the women [c] answered one another as they played, and said, [e] Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but [a] the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the [e] evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and [f] he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David [g] played with his hand, as at other times: [h] and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 [k] And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, because [l] the LORD was with him, [m] and was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he [o] went out and came in before the people.

14 And David [2] behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter [s] Merab, [t] her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight [u] the LORD's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but [x] let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, [y] Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that [a] she was given unto Ā'-drĭ-ĕl the [b] Mĕ-hō'-lă-thīte to wife.

20 And [d] Mī'-chăl Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be [f] a snare to him,

1018 B.C.

[a] See ch. 15. 28
[b] ch. 14. 50 & 20. 25
[c] Cf. ch. 16. 21, 22
[d] ch. 1. 26; 2 S. 11. 11
[e] ch. 16. 14 & 19. 9
[f] ch. 10. 10, 11 & 19. 20, 23
[g] ch. 16. 23 & 19. 9
[h] ch. 19. 9
[i] Cf. ver. 54
[k] ch. 19. 10
[l] ch. 16. 18; 2 S. 5. 10
[m] ch. 16. 14 & 28. 15
[n] Cf. Gen. 44. 30
[o] ch. 8. 20 & 29. 6
[p] ch. 20. 17; Cf. Dt. 13. 6
[2] Or *prospered*
[q] Cf. ch. 17. 15
[r] ch. 11. 1 & 20. 16
[s] ch. 14. 49
[t] Cf. ch. 17. 25
[u] ch. 25. 28
[3] Or *prospered*; Jos. 1. 7, 8; 1 K. 2. 3
[x] Cf. 2 S. 11. 15
[y] See 2 S. 7. 18
[z] ch. 21. 11; Ju. 21. 21
[a] Cf. 2 S. 21. 8
[b] See Ju. 7. 22
[c] Cf. Ex. 15. 21
[d] ch. 14. 49 & 19. 11, &c.
[e] ch. 21. 11
[f] Ex. 10. 7

and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law [2]in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you [b]a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any [g]dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and [k]slew of the Philistines two hundred men; [l]and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Mī-chăl his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Mī-chăl Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much [3]set by.

CHAPTER 19

AND Saul spake to [t]Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son [u]delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and [a]hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, [c]Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did [d]put his life in his hand, and [e]slew the Philistine, and [f]the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against [h]innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, [i]As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, [m]as in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and [n]slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And the [o]evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his [p]javelin in his hand: and David [p]played with his hand.

10 And [q]Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

11 [r]Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and [s]Mī-chăl David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mī-chăl [x]let David down

1018 B.C.

[2] Or *a second time*

a ch. 20. 5

b Nu. 16. 9 2 S. 7. 19

c See ch. 24. 17

d ch. 28. 21 Ju. 12. 3

e See ch. 17. 49, 50

f ch. 11. 13 Ps. 74. 12

g Ex. 22. 17

h Dt. 21. 8, 9 2 K. 21. 16

i ch. 14. 39, 45 & 20. 3, 21

k ch. 17. 52 & 19. 8

l 2 S. 3. 14

m See ch. 16. 21 & 18. 2

n ch. 18. 27 & 23. 5, 8

o ch. 18. 10 1 K. 22. 19, 23

p ch. 18. 10

q ch. 18. 11 Cf. ch. 20. 33

[3] Heb. *precious*

r Ps. 59, title

s ch. 18. 20 &c. & 25. 44

t ch. 18. 1, &c. & 20. 1, &c.

u See ch. 18. 1

x Cf. Jos. 2. 15 Acts 9. 24

through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mī'chăl took an [2b] image, and laid it in the bed, and put a [3] pillow of [c] goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mī'chăl, Why hast thou [g] deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to [k] Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Nâi'ōth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Nâi'ōth in Ramah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the [m] company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the [o] Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also [p] prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to [5a] great well that is in Sē'chû: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Nâi'ōth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Nâi'ōth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he [y] stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied [z] before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, [a] Is Saul also among the prophets?

1017 B.C.

a ch. 10. 11

2 Heb. *teraphim*

b ch. 15. 23 2 K. 23. 24 *(Heb.)*

3 Or *quilt, or network*

c Nu. 31. 20

d ch. 19. 18, &c. & 22. 6

e ch. 19. 1, &c. & 23. 16, 18

4 Heb. *uncover mine ear*

f ch. 9. 15 & 22. 8, &c.

g ch. 28. 12 Jos. 9. 22

h ch. 16. 22 & 25. 8

i ch. 19. 6 & 25. 26

k ch. 16. 13 & 20. 1

l Nu. 28. 11 2 K. 4. 23

m ch. 10. 5

n ch. 19. 2

o ch. 10. 6, 10 2 S. 23. 2

p ch. 18. 10 1 K. 18. 29

q ch. 17. 12, 15 2 S. 2. 32

r ch. 16. 2

s Cf. ch. 25. 17 Est. 7. 7

5 LXX *the cistern of the threshing floor*

t ch. 15. 6 & 24. 18

u See ch. 18. 3

x 2 S. 14. 32

y Cf. 2 S. 6. 14, 20

z Cf. ch. 15. 35

CHAPTER 20

AND David fled from Nâi'ōth in [d] Ramah, and came and said before [e] Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will [4f] shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have [h] found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly [i] as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the [l] new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may [n] hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to [q] Beth-lehem his city: for there is a [r] yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that [s] evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt [t] deal kindly with thy servant; for [u] thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, [x] if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 [c] The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and [e] the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But also [g] thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan [h] made a covenant with the house of David, saying, Let [i] the LORD even require it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David [k] to swear again, because he loved him: for [l] he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by [2] the stone Ezel.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no hurt; as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And [a] as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, [b] the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and [d] Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, [f] he is not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he [3] shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, [m] Where-

1017 B.C.

[a] See ver. 14–16

[b] See ver. 42

[c] ch. 14. 44 & 25. 22

[d] ch. 17. 55, 57 & 26. 5, &c.

[e] ch. 17. 37

[f] See Lv. 5. 3

[g] 2 S. 9. 1

[h] ch. 18. 3 & 23. 18

[i] Ju. 9. 24, 2 S. 4. 11

[k] ch. 24. 22 Jos. 9. 15

[l] ch. 18. 1

[2] LXX *yonder stone-heap*

[3] Heb. *is a son of death* ch. 26. 16 (mg.)

[m] See ch. 19. 4, 5

fore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 [a] And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his [4]artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose [5]out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they [k] kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, [l] Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, [o] The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAPTER 21

THEN came David to [s] Nob to [u] Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

1017 B.C.

[a] Cf. ch. 19. 10

[b] See ver. 6

[c] Ex. 19. 15 Zech. 7. 3

[d] ch. 9. 20 & 30. 12

[2] Or *the weapons of the young*

[3] Or *and the bread, though it were common, would be consecrated by the vessel*

[e] Mt. 12. 3, 4

[f] Nu. 4. 7 1 K. 7. 48

[g] See Lv. 24. 8, 9

[4] i.e. *weapons*

[h] ch. 22. 9

[i] Cf. Gen. 47. 6

[5] LXX *from beside the stone-heap*

[k] ch. 10. 1 2 S. 14. 33

[l] ch. 1. 17 & 25. 35

[m] ch. 17. 51 & 22. 10

[n] ch. 17. 4, &c. & 22. 10

[o] Cf. Gen. 31. 49

[p] ch. 17. 2

[q] Cf. ch. 31. 10

[r] Ju. 18. 14 Hos. 3. 4

[s] ch. 22. 9, &c.

[t] ch. 27. 2, &c. Cf. Ps. 34, title

[u] ch. 22. 9, &c. Cf. Mk. 2. 26

[x] ch. 17. 4 & 27. 2, &c.

[y] ch. 18. 6 & 29. 5

2 And David said unto Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is [b] hallowed bread; [c] if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these [d] three days, since I came out, and [2] the vessels of the young men are holy, [3] and the bread is in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest [e] gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the [f] shewbread, [g] that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was [h] Dō'ĕg, an Edomite, [i] the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, [m] The sword of [n] Gō-lī'ăth the Philistine, whom thou slewest in [p] the valley of Elah, [q] behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the [r] ē'phŏd: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to [t] Ā'chĭsh the king of [x] Gath.

11 And the servants of Ā'chĭsh said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? [y] did they not sing one to

another of him in dances, saying, [a] Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Ā'-chĭsh the king of Gath.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [2]scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Ā'-chĭsh unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAPTER 22

DAVID therefore departed thence, and escaped to [o] the cave [p] Ă-dŭl'-lăm: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and [q] every one that was in debt, and every one that was [4r] discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him [s] about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpeh of [t] Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet [u] Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in [y] Gibeah under [z] a tree in [a] Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;)

1017 B.C.

[a] ch. 18. 7 & 29. 5
[b] Cf. ch. 8. 14
[c] ch. 8. 12 2 S. 18. 1
[2] LXX *drummed*
[3] Heb. *uncovereth mine ear*
[d] ch. 20. 2, &c. 2 S. 7. 27
[e] See ch. 18. 3
[f] Cf. ch. 23. 21
[g] ch. 21. 7 Ps. 52, title
[h] ch. 21. 1 Neh. 11. 32
[i] ch. 21. 1 & 23. 6
[k] Cf. ch. 14. 3
[l] ch. 14. 37 & 23. 2, 4
[m] ch. 21. 9
[n] ch. 21. 9 2 S. 21. 19
[o] Pss. 57 & 142, title
[p] (Jos. 12. 15) 2 S. 23. 13
[q] Cf. Ju. 11. 3
[4] Heb. *bitter of soul*
[r] ch. 1. 10 (mg.) 2 S. 17. 8 (mg.)
[s] Cf. ch. 23. 13
[t] ch. 14. 47 2 S. 8. 2
[u] 2 S. 24. 11, &c.
[x] ch. 25. 36
[y] ch. 15. 34 & 23. 19
[z] ch. 10. 3 (*Heb.*) & 31. 13
[a] ch. 20. 1 & 25. 1
[5] Heb. *the runners* 1 K. 14. 27, 28

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse [b] give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all [c] captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that [3d] sheweth me [e] that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you [f] that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered [g] Dō'-ĕg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to [h] Nob, to [i] Ă-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch [k] the son of Ă-hī'-tŭb.

10 And [l] he enquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the [m] sword of [n] Gō-lī'-ăth the Philistine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ă-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch the priest, the son of Ă-hī'-tŭb, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ă-hī'-tŭb. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ă-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, [x] less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ă-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto [5] the footmen that stood about him, Turn,

and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Dō'ĕg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and [e] slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen [f] ē'phŏd.

19 And Nob, the [g] city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ And one of the sons of Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch the son of Ă-hī'tŭb, named [h] Ă-bī'ă-thär, escaped, and fled after David.

21 And Ă-bī'ă-thär shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And David said unto Ă-bī'ă-thär, I knew it that day, when Dō'ĕg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, [k] fear not: [l] for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

CHAPTER 23

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against [m] Kē-ī'lăh, and they rob the [o] threshingfloors.

2 Therefore David [p] enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Kē-ī'lăh.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Kē-ī'lăh against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kē-ī'lăh; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

1016 B.C.

a ch. 19. 8; 2 S. 5. 20, 25

b ch. 22. 20 & 30. 7

c ch. 22. 9, &c. & 30. 7

d See ver. 9

e See ch. 2. 31

f ch. 14. 3; 1 Chr. 15. 27

g Jos. 21. 13–19

h ch. 23. 6, 9

i ch. 30. 7, 8; Cf. Nu. 27. 21

k ch. 23. 17; Ru. 3. 11

l Cf. 1 K. 2. 26

m Jos. 15. 44; Neh. 3. 17, 18

n Cf. ch. 22. 2 & 25. 13

o Ru. 3. 2, &c.; 2 S. 6. 6

p ch. 22. 10 & 28. 6

q Cf. 2 S. 15. 20

r Ps. 63, title

s ch. 26. 2; Jos. 15. 24

[2] Or *Horesh*

t ch. 20. 1, &c. & 31. 2

5 So David and his men went to Kē-ī'lăh, and [a] fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when [b] Ă-bī'ă-thär the son of [c] Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch fled to David to Kē-ī'lăh, that he came down with an [d] ē'phŏd in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Kē-ī'lăh. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kē-ī'lăh, to besiege David and his men.

9 ¶ And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Ă-bī'ă-thär the priest, [i] Bring hither the ē'phŏd.

10 Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kē-ī'lăh, to destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Kē-ī'lăh deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Kē-ī'lăh deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver thee up.

13 ¶ Then David and his men, which were [n] about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kē-ī'lăh, and went [q] whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth.

14 And David abode [r] in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of [s] Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in [2] a wood.

16 ¶ And [t] Jonathan Saul's son

arose, and went to David into the wood, and [b] strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, [c] Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; [e] and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two [f] made a covenant [g] before the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 ¶ [h] Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to [i] Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of [l] Hăchī'lăh, which is on the south of [m] Jĕshī'mon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, [o] Blessed be ye of the LORD; [p] for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his [3] haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very [s] subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were in the wilderness of [x] Maon, in the [4] plain on the south of Jĕ-shī'mon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men [a] compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; [d] for the Philistines have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place [2] Sĕ-lä-hăm-mäh'lĕ-kōth.

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at [k] En-ġĕ'dī.

CHAPTER 24

AND it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that [n] it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-ġĕ'dī.

2 Then Saul took [n] three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to [q] cover his feet: [r] and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, [t] Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that [u] David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, [y] The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, [z] the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD.

7 [a] So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And

1016 B.C.

[a] Cf. Ju. 16. 2 2 K. 6. 14, 15
[b] Cf. ch. 30. 6
[c] ch. 22. 23 2 S. 9. 7
[d] ch. 12, 9 & 31. 1, 7
[e] ch. 24. 20
[f] ch. 20. 16 2 S. 5. 3
[g] ch. 12, 7 2 Tim. 2. 14
[2] I.e. *the rock of divisions, or escape*
[h] ch. 26. 1
[i] ch. 22. 6 & 26. 1
[k] Jos. 15. 62 2 Chr. 20. 2
[l] ch. 26. 1, 3
[m] ch. 26. 1, 3 Dt. 32. 10 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 26. 2
[o] [ch. 15. 13 & 25. 33]
[p] Cf. ch. 22. 8
[q] Ju. 3. 24
[r] See ch. 22. 1
[3] Heb. *foot*
[s] Gen. 27. 35 2 S. 13. 3
[t] ch. 26. 8 Cf. Ex. 21. 13
[u] Cf. 2 S. 24. 10
[x] ch. 25. 2 Jos. 15. 55
[y] ch. 26. 11
[4] Heb. *Arabah* Jos. 18. 18 2 S. 2. 29
[z] ch. 16. 6 & 26. 9, &c.
[a] Cf. Ps. 7. 4

1015 B.C.

when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that [i] there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet [m]thou huntest my soul to take it.

12 [o]The LORD judge between me and thee, and [q]the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a [t]dead dog, after a [u]flea.

15 The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and [y]plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, [z]Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul [b]lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to David, [c]Thou art more righteous than I: for [d]thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast [f]dealt well with me: [g]forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore [k]the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, [l]I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 [a]Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, [b]that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David [c]sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up [d]unto the hold.

CHAPTER 25

[e]AND Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, [f]and lamented him, and [g]buried him in his house at [h]Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of [k]Paran.

2 And there was a man in [l]Maon, whose [2]possessions were in [n]Carmel; and the man was very great, and [p]he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was [r]shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a [s]beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of [x]Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, [a]Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy [e]shepherds which were with us, we [3]hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men [h]find favour in thine eyes: for we come in [i]a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

a ch. 28. 10 Ju. 21. 7
b Cf. 2 S. 21. 6–8
c ch. 20. 17 Ezra 10. 5
d See ch. 23. 29
e ch. 28. 3
f ch. 31. 13 Dt. 34. 8
g 1 K. 2. 34 Cf. 2 K. 21. 18
h ch. 22. 6 & 28. 3
l Cf. Ps. 7. 3
k Dt. 33. 2 1 K. 11. 18
l ch. 23. 24
m ch. 26. 20
[2] Or *business was*
n ch. 15. 12 2 Chr. 26. 10
o Ju. 11. 27
p Gen. 36. 6, 7 Jb. 1. 3
q ch. 25. 31, 33 Lv. 19. 18
r Gen. 38. 13 2 S. 13. 23
s Gen. 29. 17 2 S. 11. 2
t ch. 17. 43 2 S. 3. 8
u ch. 26. 20
x ch. 30. 14 Ju. 3. 9
y ch. 25. 39
z ch. 26. 17
a Ju. 19. 20 1 Chr. 12. 18
b ch. 11. 4 & 30. 4 2 S. 3. 32
c Cf. Gen. 38. 26
d Cf. ch. 25. 21
e Ex. 2. 17, 19 Lk. 2. 8
[3] Heb. *put them not to shame*
f ch. 20. 8, 14 2 S. 2. 5
g ch. 26. 23
h ch. 20. 3, 29 & 27. 5
i Est. 8. 17
k ch. 26. 23 Ru. 2. 12
l ch. 23. 17

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased.

10 ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, [a]Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days [b]that break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take [d]my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David [i]about four hundred men; and two hundred [k]abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he [3]railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for [q]evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a [s]son of Bĕ'lĭ-ăl, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two [4]bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of [y]parched corn, and an hundred [z]clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of [a]figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the

1015 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 9. 28

b Cf. Ju. 12. 4
c Gen. 44. 4 Cf. ch. 24. 17
d Cf. Ju. 8. 6
e ch. 20. 13, 16 2 S. 19. 13

f Jos. 15. 18
g Cf. Ru. 2. 10

h Cf. Gen. 43. 9 2 S. 14. 9

i Cf. ch. 23. 13 & 27. 2

k ch. 30. 24

[2] Heb. *fool*
l Ju. 20. 6, 10 2 S. 13. 12 ‖ Jb. 42. 8

[3] Or *flew at*

m ch. 20. 3, 21 & 26. 10, 16

n Gen. 20. 6

o See ver. 31, 33
p Cf. 2 S. 18. 32

q Cf. ch. 20. 7
r ch. 30. 26 Ju. 1. 15

s ch. 10. 27 & 30. 22 (*Heb.*)
t Ju. 8. 5 2 S. 15. 16, &c. (*Heb.*)
u 2 S. 7. 11 Cf. ch. 2. 35
[4] Heb. *skins*
x ch. 18. 17
[5] Heb. *shall not be*
y ch. 17. 17 2 S. 17. 28
z (Nu. 6. 3) ch. 30. 12
a ch. 30. 12 Nu. 20. 5

b Jer. 10. 18

ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath [c]requited me evil for good.

22 So and more [e]also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and [f]lighted off the ass, and [g]fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, [h]Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Bĕ'lĭ-ăl, even [2]Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is his name, and [l]folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, [m]as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD [n]hath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and [o]from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now [p]let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this [r]blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that [t]follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord [u]a sure house; because my lord [x]fighteth the battles of the LORD, and evil [5]hath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, [b]them shall he sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, [a] or that my lord hath avenged himself: but [b] when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and [d] blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, [i] Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he [p] held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart [q] was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, [r] less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when [s] the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became [u] as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that [x] the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath [a] pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for [c] the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant [c] to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ă-hĭn'ŏ-ăm of [e] Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given [f] Mī'chăl his daughter, David's wife, to [2] Phalti the son of Lā'ĭsh, which was of [g] Gallim.

CHAPTER 26

[h] AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to [i] Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of [k] Hă-chī'lăh, which is before [m] Jĕ-shī'mon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of [n] Ziph, having [o] three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hă-chī'lăh, which is before Jĕ-shī'mon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out [t] spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and [y] Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in [z] the [3] trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch the [b] Hittite, and to [d] Ăb'ĭ-shaî the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh, brother to [e] Joab, saying, [f] Who will

1015 B.C.

[a] ch. 24. 12; 2 S. 16. 11, 12
[b] Cf. Gen. 40. 14
[c] Ju. 19. 21; Lk. 7. 44
[d] [ch. 23. 21; & 26. 25†]
[e] Jos. 15. 56
[f] ch. 19. 11, &c.; 2 S. 3. 13, 14
[2] 2 S. 3. 15 (*Phaltiel*)
[g] Isa. 10. 30
[h] ch. 23. 19; Ps. 54, title
[i] ch. 23. 19; 2 S. 6. 3, 4
[k] ch. 23. 19
[l] ch. 20. 42; 2 S. 15. 9
[m] ch. 23. 19; Ps. 68. 7 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 23. 14
[o] ch. 24. 2
[p] See ver. 2
[q] Ru. 3. 7; 2 S. 13. 28
[r] ch. 22. 15
[s] ch. 1. 14; Pr. 20. 1
[t] Ju. 18. 2, 14; 2 S. 10. 3
[u] Cf. Ex. 15. 16
[x] Cf. ch. 26. 10; 2 K. 15. 5
[y] ch. 20. 25; 2 S. 2. 8, &c.
[z] ch. 17. 20
[3] Or *waggon-defence?*
[a] ch. 24. 15
[b] Gen. 36. 2; 2 S. 11. 3
[c] [ch. 15. 33; 1 K. 2. 44†]
[d] 2 S. 2. 18, 24
[e] 2 S. 2. 13, *al.*; 1 K. 1. 7, &c.
[f] Cf. Ju. 7. 10

go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Ăb'ĭ-shâi came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Ăb'ĭ-shâi to David, [c]God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second time.

9 And David said to Ăb'ĭ-shâi, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against [f]the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, [h]As the LORD liveth, [k]the LORD shall smite him; or [m]his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish.

11 [o]The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because [t]a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye are

1015 B.C.

[2] Heb. *sons of death*

a ch. 20. 31 (mg.) 2 S. 12. 5 (mg.)

b ch. 24. 16

c ch. 24. 4, 18

d See ver. 20

[3] Heb. *smell* Cf. Gen. 8. 21

e ch. 3. 14. 1 Chr. 16. 29

f ch. 24. 6, 10. 2 S. 1. 14, &c.

g ch. 14. 24. Jer. 20. 15

h ch. 25. 26, 34 & 28. 10

i 2 S. 14. 16

k Cf. ch. 25. 38

l Cf. Dt. 4. 28

m See Gen. 47. 29

n See Gen. 4. 11

o ch. 24. 61

p ch. 24. 14

q ch. 24. 11

r ch. 15. 24. 2 S. 12. 13

s ch. 13. 13. 2 S. 24. 10

t Gen. 15. 12. Jb. 4. 13

u ch. 24. 19. 2 S. 22. 21

x [ch. 25. 33. 2 S. 2. 5] [2 S. 8. 10]

[2*a*] worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, [b]Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus [d]pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have stirred thee up against me, let him [3]accept an [e]offering: but if they be the children of men, [g]cursed be they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the [i]inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, [l]serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, [n]let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek a [p]flea, as when one doth [q]hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, [r]I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have [s]played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 [u]The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, [x]Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27

1013 B.C.

AND David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the [b] six hundred men that were with him unto [c] Ā'-chĭsh, the son of Mā'-ŏch, king of [d] Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Ā'-chĭsh at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with his two wives, [f] Ă-hĭn'-ō-ăm the Jĕz-rēĕl-ī'-tĕss, and [g] Abigail the Căr-mĕl-ī'-tĕss, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David said unto Ā'-chĭsh, If I have now [i] found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Ā'-chĭsh gave him [n] Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 [p] And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded [r] the Gĕ-shū'-rītes, and [t] the Gezrites, and the [u] Ă-măl'-ĕk-ītes: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to [a] Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Ā'-chĭsh.

10 And Ā'-chĭsh said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against [e] the south of [f] the Jĕ-răh'-mēĕl-ītes, and against the south of [h] the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Ā'-chĭsh believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to [a] abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28

AND it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And [e] Ā'-chĭsh said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Ā'-chĭsh, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ [h] Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in [k] Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had [l] put away those that had [m] familiar spirits, and the [m] wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in [o] Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in [q] Gĭl-bō'-ă.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul [s] enquired of the LORD, the LORD [x] answered him not, neither [y] by dreams, nor by [z] Urim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, [b] Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at [c] En–dor.

8 And Saul [d] disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, [g] divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath

[a] ch. 13. 4 2 Chr. 10. 6 (*Heb.*)
[b] Cf. ch. 25. 13 & 30. 9
[c] ch. 21. 10 & 28. 1, 2
[d] ch. 21. 10, 12 2 S. 1. 20
[e] ch. 27. 2, &c. & 29. 2, &c.
[f] ch. 25. 43 & 30. 5
[g] ch. 25. 3, &c. & 30. 5
[h] ch. 25. 1
[i] ch. 25. 8 2 S. 14. 22
[k] ch. 25. 1 Jer. 31. 15
[l] 2 K. 23. 24 Cf. Ex. 22. 18
[m] Dt. 18. 11 2 K. 21. 6
[n] ch. 30. 1 Jos. 19. 5
[o] Jos. 19. 18 2 K. 4. 8
[p] Cf. ch. 29. 3
[q] ch. 31. 1, 8
[r] Jos. 13. 11, 13 2 S. 3. 3
[s] ch. 23. 2, 4 & 30. 8
[t] See Jos. 16. 3. 10
[u] ch. 15. 3, 5 & 28. 18
[x] ch. 14. 37
[y] See Nu. 12. 6
[z] ch. 14. 41 (mg.) Ezra 2. 63
[a] ch. 15. 7
[b] 1 Chr. 10. 13 Cf. Isa. 8. 19
[c] Jos. 17. 11 Ps. 83. 10
[d] 1 K. 14. 2
[e] Ju. 1. 9 Ps. 126. 4 (*Heb.*)
[f] ch. 30. 29
[g] ch. 15. 23 2 K. 17. 17 (*Heb.*)
[h] ch. 15. 6 & 30. 29

done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul [a]sware to her by the LORD, saying, [b]As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and [f]God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for [k]the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David:

18 [n]Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, [o]nor executedst his fierce wrath upon [q]Am-a-lek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt [s]thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and [c]I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat [d]calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake [e]unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to [g]Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a [h]fountain which is in [i]Jezreel.

2 And the [l]lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rereward with [m]Ā'-chĭsh.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these [p]Hebrews here? And Ā'-chĭsh said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me [r]these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

1011 B.C.

a ch. 24. 21 & 30. 15
b ch. 26. 10, 16 & 29. 6
c ch. 19. 5 Jb. 13. 14
d Gen. 18. 7 Am. 6. 4
e Ju. 6. 19. 2 K. 23. 9
f ch. 18. 12
g ch. 4. 1 1 K. 20. 26, 30
h Cf. Ju. 7. 1
i Jos. 19. 18 2 S. 2. 9
k ch. 15. 28
l ch. 7. 7 1 Chr. 12. 19
m ch. 28. 1, 2
n ch. 15. 11, 19 1 K. 13. 21
o ch. 15. 3, 7
p ch. 14. 11, 21 Jer. 34. 9, 14
q ch. 27. 8 & 30. 1, 18
r Cf. ch. 27. 7
s See ch. 31. 2

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again [a] to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, [b] lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? [c] should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, [d] of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, [f] Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Ā'chĭsh called David, and said unto him, Surely, [g] as the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and [i] thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ā'chĭsh, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Ā'chĭsh answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, [r] as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning [t] with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

CHAPTER 30

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to [z] Ziklag on the third day, that the [a] Ā-măl'ĕk-ītes had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

1011 B.C.

[a] See ch. 27. 6
[b] Cf. ch. 14. 21 Ex. 1. 10
[c] Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 19
[d] ch. 21. 11 Ps. 68. 25
[e] ch. 24. 16
[f] ch. 21. 11
[g] ch. 28. 10 2 S. 2. 27
[h] ch. 27. 3 2 S. 2. 2
[i] ch. 18. 13 2 S. 3. 25
[k] Nu. 14. 10 1 K. 12. 18
[l] Cf. ch. 23. 16
[m] ch. 23. 6, 9 2 S. 8. 17
[n] ch. 23. 6 2 S. 8. 17
[o] ch. 23. 9
[p] ch. 28. 6 2 S. 2. 1
[q] Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 21
[r] 2 S. 14. 17, 20
[s] ch. 27. 2
[t] 1 Chr. 12. 19–22
[u] ch. 25. 18 2 K. 20. 7
[x] ch. 25. 18 2 S. 16. 1
[y] Ju. 15. 19 Cf. ch. 14. 27
[z] ch. 27. 6 2 S. 1. 1
[a] ch. 28. 18 2 S. 1. 1, 8

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that were with him [e] lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, [h] Ā-hĭn'ŏ-ăm the Jĕz-rēĕl-ī'tĕss, and [h] Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of [k] stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David [l] encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 And David said to [m] Ā-bī'ă-thär the priest, [n] Ā-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch's son, I pray thee, [o] bring me hither the ē'phŏd. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 And David [p] enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after [q] this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So David went, he and the [s] six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of [u] figs, and two clusters of [x] raisins: and when he had eaten, [y] his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To

whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Ă-măl-ĕk-īte; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the [b] Chĕr-ĕ-thītes, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of [c] Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, [f] Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, [g] nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Ă-măl-ĕk-ītes had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and [u] men of Bē-lī-ăl, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that

1011 B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 9 2 S. 22. 44
[b] 2 S. 8. 18
[c] ch. 25. 3 1 Chr. 2. 46, &c.
[d] Jos. 22. 8
[e] ch. 25. 13
[f] ch. 28. 10 2 S. 19. 7
[g] Dt. 23. 15
[h] ch. 15. 30 2 S. 3. 17
[i] ch. 17. 52 2 S. 2. 4
[k] ch. 25. 27 2 K. 5. 15 (*Heb.*)
[l] Jos. 19. 4
[m] Jos. 19. 8
[n] Jos. 21. 14
[o] ch. 27. 10 1 Chr. 2. 9, &c.
[p] ch. 27. 10
[q] Ju. 1. 17 2 S. 2. 1, &c.
[r] Ju. 16. 3 2 S. 2. 1, &c.
[s] *For ver.* 1–13, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 10. 1–12
[t] ch. 23. 27 2 Chr. 21. 6, 17
[u] ch. 28. 4 2 S. 1. 6, 21
[x] ch. 14. 49 2 S. 2. 8–10
[y] ch. 25. 17, 25 2 S. 16. 7 (*Heb.*)
[z] ch. 23. 16, 18 2 S. 1. 4
[a] Cf. ch. 14. 49 *Ishui*
[a] *For ver.* 3–4, *cf.* 2 *S.* 1. 6–10

we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, [a] who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but [d] as his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that [e] tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the [h] elders of [i] Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a [k] present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To them which were in [l] Beth-el, and to them which were in south [m] Ramoth, and to them which were in [n] Jattir,

28 And to them which were in Ă-rō-ĕr, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in [n] Ĕsh-tĕ-mō-ă,

29 And to them which were in Rā-chăl, and to them which were in the cities of the [o] Jĕ-räh-mēel-ītes, and to them which were in the cities of the [p] Kenites,

30 And to them which were in [q] Hormah, and to them which were in Chôr-ăsh-ăn, and to them which were in Ā-thăch,

31 And to them which were in [r] Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAPTER 31

[s] NOW the Philistines fought against Israel: [t] and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount [u] Gĭl-bō-ă.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon [x] his sons; and the Philistines slew [z] Jonathan, and [2] Ă-bĭn-ă-dăb, and Měl-chī-shû-ă, Saul's sons.

3 [a] And the battle went sore against

Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul [a] unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these [b] uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and [2c] abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

1011 B.C.

[a] Cf. Ju. 9. 54

[b] ch. 17. 26, 36. 2 S. 1. 20

[2] Or *make a mock of*

[c] Ju. 19. 25. 1 Chr. 10. 4 (*Heb.*)

[d] Cf. 2 S. 1. 20

[e] Cf. Ju. 16. 23, 24

[f] Cf. ch. 21. 9

[g] ch. 12. 10. 1 K. 11. 5, 33

[h] Ju. 1. 27. 2 S. 21. 12

[i] ch. 11. 1, &c. 2 S. 2. 4, 5

[k] See 2 Chr. 16. 14

[3] Or *the tamarisk tree*

[l] ch. 22. 6. Isa. 1. 29

[m] ch. 25. 1

[n] Gen. 50. 10. 1 Chr. 10. 12

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, [d] to publish it [e] in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 And [f] they put his armour in the house of [g] Ăsh'tă-rōth: and they fastened his body to the wall of [h] Beth-shan.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of [i] Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and [k] burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under [3l] a tree at Jabesh, and [m] fasted [n] seven days.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL

otherwise called

The Second Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the [b] Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes, and David had abode two days in [d] Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, [e] a man came out of the camp from Saul with his [f] clothes rent, and [g] earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

1011 B.C.

[a] Cf. 1 S. 4. 16

[b] ch. 8. 12. 1 S. 30. 1, 18

[c] ch. 4. 4. 1 S. 31. 2

[d] ch. 4. 10. 1 S. 30. 1

[e] ch. 4. 10

[f] ch. 3. 31. 1 S. 4. 12

[g] ch. 13. 19. 1 S. 4. 12

[h] *For ver. 6–10, cf.* 1 S. 31. 3, 4

[i] ch. 21. 12. 1 S. 31. 1–8

4 And David said unto him, [a] How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and [c] Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 [h] And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon [i] mount Gĭl-bō'ă, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him,

he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ăm-ăl-ĕk-īte.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, [2]upon me, and slay me: for [3]anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and [e] I took the crown that was upon his head, and the [f] bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him:

12 And they [i] mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the [m]people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ăm-ăl-ĕk-īte.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy [p] the LORD's anointed?

15 And [q] David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, [s] Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And David [u] lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

18 (Also he bade them [z] teach the children of Judah [4]the use of the bow: behold, [b] it is written in [c] the book of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: [e] how are the mighty fallen!

20 [g] Tell it not in [h] Gath, publish it not in the streets of [i] Ăs-kĕ-lon; [k] lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of [a] the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gĭl-bō-ă, let there be no [b] dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of [c] offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been [d] anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were [g] swifter than eagles, they were [h] stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in [k] scarlet, with other delights, who put on [l] ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 [n] How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: [o] thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 [n] How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass after this, that David [r] enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto [t] Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, [x] Ă-hĭn-ŏ-ăm the Jĕz-rēēl-ī-tĕss, and [y] Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite.

3 [a] And his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 And the men of [d] Judah came, and there they [f] anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jabesh-gĭl-ĕ-ăd were they that buried Saul.

1010 B.C.

a 1 S. 31. 4 1 Chr. 10. 4
b ch. 17. 12 Ju. 6. 37
c Dt. 12. 6, &c. 2 Chr. 31. 10, &c.
2 Or *over*
3 Or *dizziness*
d ch. 2. 4, 7 1 S. 16. 3, &c.
e Cf. 2 K. 11. 12
f Nu. 31. 50 Isa. 3. 20 (*Heb.*)†
g Dt. 32. 11 Jb. 9. 26
h ch. 17. 10 Cf. Ju. 14. 18
i ch. 3. 31 1 S. 31. 13
k Jos. 2. 18, 21 Pr. 31. 21
l Ex. 33. 4 Ps. 32. 9 (*Heb.*)†
m ch. 6. 21 Nu. 16. 3
n ver. 19
o See 1 S. 18. 1
p ch. 19. 21 1 S. 26. 9, &c.
q ch. 4. 10
r ch. 5. 19 1 S. 30. 8
s ch. 3. 29 Ju. 9. 24 Jb. 9. 20
t ch. 3. 2, 32 1 S. 30. 31
u ch. 3. 33
x ch. 3. 2 1 S. 30. 5
y ch. 3. 3 1 S. 30. 5
z Cf. Dt. 31. 19
a See 1 S. 27. 2
4 Or *the song of*
b Jch. 22. 1 1 S. 2. 13
c Jos. 10. 13
d ch. 19. 14, 41–43 1 S. 30. 26
e ver. 25, 27
f ch. 1. 21 & 3. 39
g Cf. 1 S. 31. 9
h ch. 15. 18 1 S. 27. 2, &c.
i 1 S. 6. 17 Jer. 25. 20
k Cf. 1 S. 18. 6

1010 B.C.

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of [a] Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and said unto them, [b] Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye [c] have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now [f] the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now [h] let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But [i] Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took [k] Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth [l] the son of Saul, and brought him over to [m] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm;

9 And made him king over [n] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and over the Ăsh'ū-rītes, and over [o] Jezreel, and over [p] E'phră-ĭm, and over [q] Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

11 [r] And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-hă-nā'ĭm to [t] Gibeon.

13 And [u] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by [x] the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called [z] Hĕl'kăth-hăz-zū'rĭm, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh there, Joab, and [d] Ăb'ĭ-shaî, and [e] Ăs'ă-hĕl: and Asahel was as [g] light of foot as a wild roe.

19 And Ăs'ă-hĕl pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Ăs'ă-hĕl? And he answered, I am.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Ăs'ă-hĕl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Ăs'ă-hĕl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear [s] smote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Ăs'ă-hĕl fell down and died stood still.

24 Joab also and Ăb'ĭ-shaî pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Gī'ăh by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, [y] As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab [z] blew a trumpet, and all

[a] ch. 21. 12 1 S. 31. 11, &c.
[b] [ch. 13. 25 1 S. 26. 25]
[c] ch. 3. 8 1 S. 24. 18
[d] ch. 3. 30 1 S. 26. 6
[e] ch. 3. 27, 30
[f] ch. 22. 51 Gen. 39. 21
[g] ch. 22. 34
[h] ch. 10. 12 1 S. 4. 9 1 Chr. 19. 13
[i] ch. 3. 6, &c. 1 S. 26. 5, &c.
[k] ch. 3. 8, &c.
[l] 1 S. 31. 2 1 Chr. 8. 33
[m] ch. 17. 24 Jos. 21. 38
[n] 1 S. 13. 7 1 K. 4. 13
[o] ch. 4. 4 1 S. 29. 1, 11
[p] Ju. 12. 1 1 Chr. 9. 3
[q] ch. 3. 19 1 S. 10. 20
[r] ch. 5. 5
[s] See ch. 3. 27
[t] ch. 3. 30 Jos. 21. 17
[u] See 1 S. 26. 6
[x] Cf. Jer. 41. 12
[y] ch. 4. 9 1 S. 29. 6
[z] ch. 15. 10 1 S. 13. 3

[z] i.e. *the field of the sharp knives*

the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the [2c] plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bĭth'-rŏn, and they came to Mā-hă-nā'-ĭm.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Ăs'-ă-hĕl.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Ăs'-ă-hĕl, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in [g] Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAPTER 3

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ [k] And unto David were sons born in [m] Hebron: and his firstborn was [n] Amnon, of [o] Ă-hĭn'-ŏ-ăm the Jĕz-rēĕl-ī'-tĕss;

3 And his second, Chī'-lĕ-ăb, of [o] Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, [q] Ăb'-să-lom the son of Mā'-ă-căh the daughter of [r] Tăl'-mâi king of [s] Geshur;

4 And the fourth, [t] Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shĕph-ă-tī'-ăh the son of Ă-bī'-tăl;

5 And the sixth, Ĭth'-rĕ-ăm, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that [y] Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was [z] Rizpah, the daughter of Aî'-ăh: and Ĭsh-bŏsh'-ĕth said to Abner, [b] Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine?

1008 B.C.

[a] ch. 9, 8; 1 S. 24. 14
[b] ch. 2, 5 & 9. 1, &c.
[2] Heb. *Arabah*
[c] ch. 4, 7; 1 S. 23. 24
[d] ch. 19. 13; 1 S. 25. 22
[e] See 1 S. 15. 28
[f] ch. 17. 11; 1 S. 3. 20
[g] ch. 23. 15; 1 S. 20. 6, 28
[h] ch. 10. 19; 1 S. 15. 24
[i] Ex. 20. 10. 28, 29; 2 K. 25. 19
[k] *For ver. 2–5, cf. 1 Chr. 3. 1–4*
[l] ch. 6, 16; 1 S. 25. 44
[m] ch. 2. 1, &c, & 4. 1, &c.
[n] ch. 13. 1, &c.
[o] ch. 2. 2; 1 Chr. 3. 1
[p] 1 S. 18. 27
[q] ch. 13. 1, &c.
[r] ch. 13. 37, 38
[s] ch. 13. 37; 1 S. 27. 8
[t] 1 K. 1. 5, &c.
[3] 1 S. 25. 44, *Palti*
[u] ch. 16. 5
[x] ch. 5. 3; 1 S. 30. 26
[y] ch. 2. 8, &c. & 4. 1, 12
[z] ch. 21. 8, 10
[a] ch. 19. 9; 1 S. 9. 16
[b] Cf. ch. 16. 21

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ĭsh-bŏsh'-ĕth, and said, [a] Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do [b] shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 [d] So do God to Abner, and more also, except, [e] as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, [f] from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, [h] because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, [i] Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring [l] Mī'-chăl Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ĭsh-bŏsh'-ĕth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Mī'-chăl, which I espoused to me [p] for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ĭsh-bŏsh'-ĕth sent, and took her from her husband, even from [3] Phăl'-tī-ĕl the son of Lā'-ĭsh.

16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to [u] Bă-hū'-rĭm. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the [x] elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel [a] out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears

of [a] Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and [i] that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know [n] thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again [o] from the well of Sī-răh: but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab [p] took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and [q] smote him there under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of [t] Ăs-ă-hĕl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 [z] Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let

1002 B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 9 & 19. 17
[b] Nu. 5. 2
[c] ch. 2. 18, 24 & 10. 10, 14
[d] See ch. 2. 23
[e] ch. 2. 12, &c. & 20. 8
[f] ch. 1. 2, 11 & 13. 19, 31
[g] ch. 21. 10. Gen. 37. 34
[h] ch. 1. 12 & 11. 26
[i] 1 K. 11. 37
[k] ch. 13. 36 1 S. 24. 16
[l] ch. 1. 17
[m] Cf. Eccles. 2. 16
[n] ch. 5. 2 1 S. 29. 6
[o] ch. 17. 18 1 S. 19. 22
[p] 1 K. 2. 5, 32
[q] ch. 4. 6 Cf. Ju. 3. 20, 21
[r] ch. 2. 4, 7 & 5. 3, 17
[s] Cf. ch. 16. 10 & 19. 22
[t] ch. 2. 18 & 23. 24
[u] (1 S. 26. 23) Ps. 28. 4
[x] ch. 3. 6, &c. 1 K. 2. 5, 32
[y] ch. 3. 2, 32 & 5. 1, &c.
[z] ch. 1. 16 1 K. 2. 32, &c.
[a] ch. 17. 2

there not fail from the house of Joab one that [b] hath an issue, or that is [b] a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Joab and [c] Ăb-ī-shâi his brother slew Abner, because [d] he had slain their brother Ăs-ă-hĕl at [e] Gibeon in the battle.

31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, [f] Rend your clothes, and gird you with [g] sackcloth, and [h] mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king [k] lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king [l] lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner [m] as a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

39 And I am this day weak, though [r] anointed king; [s] and these men the sons of Zĕr-ū-ī-ăh be too hard for me: [u] the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAPTER 4

AND when Saul's son heard that [x] Abner was dead in [y] Hebron, [a] his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Bā'ă-năh, and the name of the other Rē'chăb, the sons of Rimmon a Bĕĕr'ō-thīte, of the children of Benjamin: (for [b] Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin.

3 And the Bĕĕr'ō-thītes fled to [c] Gĭt-tā'ĭm, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And [e] Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of [g] Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was [l] Mĕ-phĭb'ō-shĕth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Bĕĕr'ō-thīte, Rē'chăb and Bā'ă-năh, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of [o] Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; [r] and they smote him under the fifth rib: and Rē'chăb and Bā'ă-năh his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through [2z] the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, [d] which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rē'chăb and Bā'ă-năh his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Bĕĕr'ō-thīte, and said unto them, [f] As the LORD liveth, [g] who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 [h] When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, [i] I took hold of him, and slew him in [k] Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

1002 B.C.

[a] 1 S. 20. 16 1 K. 2. 32

[b] Jos. 18. 25

[c] Neh. 11. 33

[d] ch. 21. 9 Jos. 10. 26

[e] ch. 1. 4 & 9. 1, &c.

[f] See ch. 3. 32

[g] ch. 2. 9 1 K. 4. 12

[h] *For ver. 1–3, cf.* 1 Chr. 11. 1–3

[i] 1 Chr. 11. 1

[k] ch. 4. 1 & 15. 7, 10

[l] ch. 9. 6

[m] ch. 19. 12, 13 Ju. 9. 2

[n] ch. 3. 25 1 K. 3. 7

[o] ch. 3. 8 1 Chr. 8. 33

[p] (1 S. 10. 24) ch. 7. 8

[q] ch. 3. 17 & 17. 4, 15

[r] ch. 3. 27 & 20. 9, 10

[s] 1 S. 23. 18 1 K. 5. 12

[t] 1 S. 23. 18 2 Tim. 2. 14

[u] ch. 3. 39 & 12. 7

[x] 1 K. 2. 11

[y] ch. 2. 11

[z] Heb. *the Arabah*

[a] ch. 2. 29 2 K. 14. 25

[a] *For ver. 6–10, cf.* 1 Chr. 11. 4–9

[b] Ju. 19. 10

[c] ch. 24. 16 Ju. 19. 11

[d] See ch. 18. 11 1 S. 23. 15

[3] Or *Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away*

[e] ch. 6. 10, &c.

[f] ch. 2. 27 & 12. 5

[g] Gen. 48. 16 1 K. 1. 29

[4] Or *Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites, let him get up to the watercourse and* (smite) *the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul*

[5] Or *watercourse* Ps. 42. 7 (*Heb.*)†

[h] ch. 1. 2, &c.

[i] ch. 1. 15

[k] ch. 1. 1 1 Chr. 4. 30

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now [a] require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and [d] hanged them up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ĭsh-bŏsh'ĕth, and buried it in [f] the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

CHAPTER 5

[h] THEN [i] came all the tribes of Israel to David unto [k] Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, [m] we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that [n] leddest out and broughtest in Israel: [p] and the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

3 So all the [q] elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David [s] made a league with them in Hebron [t] before the LORD: and they [u] anointed David king over Israel.

4 ¶ David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and [x] he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned [y] over Judah seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6 ¶ [a] And the king and his men went to [b] Jerusalem unto the [c] Jĕb'ū-śītes, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, [3] Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is [e] the city of David.

8 And David said on that day, [4] Whosoever getteth up to the [5] gutter, and smiteth the Jĕb'ū-śītes, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and captain. Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from [a] Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great, and [c] the LORD God of hosts [e] was with him.

11 ¶ [f] And [g] Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and [h] cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had [k] exalted his kingdom [m] for his people Israel's sake.

13 ¶ And David took him more [o] concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 [q] And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shăm'mū-ăh, and Shobab, and Nathan, and [s] Solomon,

15 Ĭb'här also, and Ē-lī'shû-ă, and Nĕph'ĕg, and Jă-phī'ă,

16 And Ē-lī'shă-mă, and Ē-lī'ă-dă, and Ē-lĭph'ă-lĕt.

17 ¶ But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down [b] to the hold.

18 The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the [c] valley of Rĕph'ā-ĭm.

19 And David [d] enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

20 And David came to [l] Bā'ăl-pĕ-rā'zĭm, and David [o] smote them there, and said, The LORD hath [p] broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place [5]Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men [t] burned them.

22 ¶ And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rĕph'ā-ĭm.

997 B.C.

[a] 1 K. 9. 15, 24 Cf. Ju. 9. 6, &c.
[b] 2 Chr. 13. 13
[c] ch. 6. 2, 18 1 S. 17. 45
[d] Cf. 2 K. 7. 6
[e] ch. 7. 3, 9 1 S. 18. 12, 28
[f] *For ver.* 11–25, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 14. 1–16
[g] (Jos. 19. 29) 1 K. 5. 1, &c.
[h] ch. 7. 2, 7 Ju. 9. 15
[i] Ju. 4. 14 Ps. 68. 7
[k] Nu. 24. 7
[l] 1 S. 13. 3 1 K. 15. 22
[m] Ex. 18. 8 Isa. 45. 4
[n] Ju. 1. 29 1 K. 9. 15, &c.
[o] 1 Chr. 3. 9 Cf. Dt. 17. 17
[p] *For ver.* 1–11, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 13. 5–14
[q] Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 5–8
[r] Jos. 15. 9, 60 1 Chr. 13. 6
[s] See ch. 12. 24
[t] ch. 7. 2 1 S. 14. 18
[u] ch. 5. 10 & 7. 8, &c.
[x] 1 S. 4. 4 2 K. 19. 15
[y] Cf. 1 S. 6. 7 1 Chr. 13. 7
[z] 1 S. 7. 1 1 Chr. 13. 7
[a] ch. 21. 6 1 S. 26. 1
[b] ch. 23. 14 1 S. 24. 22
[c] ch. 23. 13 Jos. 18. 16
[d] ch. 2. 1 & 21. 1
[3] Or *cypress*
1 K. 5. 8
[e] (1 S. 16. 16, 23) 1 K. 10. 12
[f] (1 S. 10. 5) 1 K. 10. 12
[g] 1 S. 10. 5 Jb. 21. 12
[3] Or *castanets*
[h] Nu. 10. 10 1 K. 1. 34, 39
[i] 1 Chr. 13. 8
[k] Cf. 1 Chr. 13. 9
[l] Isa. 28. 21
[m] ch. 24. 16 1 S. 23. 1
[n] Nu. 18. 3 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10
[o] ch. 8. 1, 12 1 S. 23. 5
[p] ch. 6. 8 Ex. 19. 22
[4] Or *stumbled, or threw it down*
[q] 2 K. 9. 33 (*Heb.*)
[r] ch. 24. 1 Ju. 10. 7
[s] Cf. 1 S. 6. 19
[5] i.e. *place* (lit. master) *of breakings*
[t] 1 S. 7. 4 1 K. 15. 12
[u] ch. 5. 20 1 Chr. 13. 11
[6] i.e. *the breach of Uzzah*

23 And when David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a [b] compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, [d] when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall [i] the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from [l] Geba until thou come to [n] Gazer.

CHAPTER 6

[p] AGAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from [r] Bā'ă-lē of Judah, to bring up from thence [t] the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of [u] the LORD of hosts [x] that dwelleth between the chĕr'ū-bĭms.

3 And they set the ark of God upon [y] a new cart, and brought it out of the house of [z] Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb that was in [a] Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ă-hī'ō, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ă-hī'ō went before the ark.

5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of [2]fir wood, even on [e] harps, and on [f] psalteries, and on [g] timbrels, and on [3h] cornets, and on [i] cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to [k] Nā'chŏn's [m] threshingfloor, Uzzah [n] put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen [4q] shook it.

7 And the [r] anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and [s] God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had [u] made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place [6]Pē'rĕz-uzzah to this day.

9 And David [a]was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, [b]How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the [d]city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and [f]the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

12 ¶ [h]And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath [k]blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom [l]into the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when [m]they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, [o]he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David [p]danced before the LORD with all his might; [r]and David was girded with a [s]linen ē'phŏd.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, [c]Mī'chăl Saul's daughter looked [e]through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of [h]the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered [k]burnt offerings and [l]peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, [o]he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one [q]a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a [3r]flagon of wine. [s]So all the people departed every one to his house.

997 B.C.

[a] Dt. 9. 19. Mic. 7. 17
[b] Cf. 1 S. 6. 20
[c] Cf. 1 S. 19. 24. Isa. 20. 2
[d] ch. 5. 7. 1 K. 2. 10
[e] Ju. 11. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 7
[f] Ju. 13. 24. 1 Chr. 26. 5
[g] See 1 S. 13. 14
[h] *For ver. 12–19, cf. 1 Chr. 15. 25—16. 3*
[i] ch. 1. 12. 2 K. 11. 17
[k] Gen. 39. 5. 1 Chr. 13. 14. Cf. 2 S. 7. 29
[l] Cf. 1 K. 8. 1
[m] ch. 15. 24. 1 S. 6. 13
[n] 1 S. 1. 2. 2 K. 4. 14
[o] Cf. 1 K. 8. 5
[p] Ps. 149. 3. See Ex. 15. 20
[q] *For ver. 1–29, cf. 1 Chr. 17. 1–27*
[r] See ver. 20
[s] 1 S. 22. 18. 1 Chr. 15. 27
[t] Jos. 23. 1. 1 K. 4. 24
[u] ch. 12. 1, &c.
[x] [1 S. 22. 5. 1 K. 11. 29]
[y] See ch. 5. 11
[z] ch. 5. 11. 1 K. 5. 6
[a] ch. 6. 2, &c. & 11. 11
[b] Nu. 4. 25. 1 Chr. 17. 1
[c] ch. 3. 13, 14 & 21. 8
[d] 1 K. 8. 17, 18. ‖ ver. 5
[e] Cf. Ju. 5. 28. 2 K. 9. 30
[f] ch. 5. 10. 2 K. 18. 7
[g] Ju. 7. 9. 1 K. 3. 5
[h] (Jos. 18. 1) 1 Chr. 15. 1
[i] (ver. 3). 1 K. 5. 3. ‖ ver. 13
[k] ch. 24. 25. 1 S. 13. 9, 12
[l] ch. 24. 25. 1 S. 13. 9
[m] 1 S. 12. 6, 8. 1 K. 8. 16, &c.
[n] See Ex. 40. 18. 19
[o] Jos. 22. 6. 1 K. 8. 14, 55
[p] See Dt. 23. 14
[2] Cf. 1 Chr. 17. 6, *any of the Judges*
[q] Nu. 15. 20 (*Heb.*)
[3] *Or cake of raisins*
[r] Nu. 6. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 3 (*Heb.*)
[s] 1 Chr. 16. 43

20 ¶ Then David returned to bless his household. And Mī'chăl the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who [c]uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the [4]vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And David said unto Mī'chăl, It was before the LORD, [g]which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the [i]people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mī'chăl the daughter of Saul [n]had no child unto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7

[q]AND it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD [t]had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto [u]Nathan [x]the prophet, See now, I dwell [y]in an house of [z]cedar, but [a]the ark of God dwelleth within [b]curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, [d]Go, do all that is in thine heart; [f]for the LORD is with thee.

4 ¶ And [g]it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, [i]Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that [m]I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked [n]in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein [p]I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with [2]any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith

997 B.C.

[a] the LORD of hosts, [b] I took thee from the sheepcote, [c] from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and [e] have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and [f] have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and [h] will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; [l] neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as since the time [n] that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that [q] he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, and [r] thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, [t] I will set up thy seed after thee, which [u] shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 [x] He shall build an house for my name, and [y] I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 [a] I will be his father, and he shall be [b] my son. If he commit iniquity, [c] I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, [e] as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And [g] thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 ¶ Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, [k] Who am I, O Lord GOD? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet [m] a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And is this the manner of man, O Lord GOD?

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for [d] thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore [g] thou art great, O LORD God: for [i] there is none like thee, [k] neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And [m] what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went [o] to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and [p] terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For [s] thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, [z] establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And [d] let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, [f] hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord GOD, thou art that God, and [h] thy words be true, and thou hast promised [i] this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now let it please thee [l] to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

a ch. 6. 2, 18; 1 K. 18. 15
b ch. 5. 2; Ps. 78. 70
c Cf. 1 S. 16. 11
d Dt. 34. 10; 1 Chr. 17. 18
e ch. 8. 6, 14
f Cf. Gen. 12. 2
g Dt. 10. 17; 1 Chr. 16. 25
h Nu. 24. 6; 1Chr.17.9
i Dt. 33. 26; 1 K. 8. 23
k ch. 22. 32; 1 S. 2. 2
l Cf. Ps. 89. 22
m Dt. 33. 29; 1 Chr. 17. 21
n 1 S. 12. 11; 2 K. 23. 22
o Dt. 24. 18; 1 Chr. 17. 21
p Dt. 10. 21; Ps. 65. 5
q 1 S. 25. 28; 1 K. 2. 4
r See 1 K. 2. 10
s Dt. 29. 13; 1 Chr. 17. 22
t 1 K. 1. 48
u ch. 16. 11; Gen. 17. 16
x (ver. 5); 1 K. 5. 5
y ver. 16
z 1 S. 1. 23; 1 K. 2. 4
a 1 Chr. 17. 13; Cit. Heb. 1. 5
b Ps. 2. 7
c Ps. 89. 32, 33; See Dt. 21. 18
d See 1 K. 8. 42
e See 1 S. 15. 23; Cf. 1 K. 11. 13, 34
f 1 S. 22. 8; 1 Chr. 17. 25
g ver. 13; 1 Chr. 22. 10
h See Jos. 21. 45
i Nu. 10. 32; 1 K. 8. 66
k Ju. 6. 15; Isa. 6. 5, 8; See 1 S. 18. 18
l 1 Chr. 17. 27; Cf. ch. 6. 12
m (1 S. 18. 23); 2 K. 3. 18

CHAPTER 8

[b]AND after this it came to pass, that David [d]smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took [2]Měth-ĕg–ăm-măh out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And [f]he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so [k]the Moabites [l]became David's servants, and [n]brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also [4]Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr, the son of Rehob, king of [o]Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river [p]Eû-phrā-tēs.

4 And David took from him [q]a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David [t]houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 [z]And when the [a]Syrians of [b]Damascus came to succour Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And [h]the LORD [7]preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took [i]the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 [o]And from Betah, and from Bĕ-rō-thâi, cities of Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr, king David took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When [q]Tō-ī king of [r]Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr,

10 Then Tō-ī sent [8]Joram his son unto king David, to [9]salute him, and to [t]bless him, because he had fought against Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr, and smitten him: for Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king David did [x]dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and [z]gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

995 B.C.

a ch. 10. 1 1 S. 14. 47
b *For ver.* 1–18, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 18. 1–17
c 2 S. 1. 1, 8. 1 Chr. 1. 36
d ch. 5. 20, 25 & 21. 15–22
2 Or *the bridle of the mother city*
Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 1
e Cf. Gen. 11. 4
f Cf. Nu. 24. 17
3 LXX, 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12 Ps. 60, title, read *Edom*
g 2 K. 14. 7 Cf. Jos. 15. 62
h 1 S. 14. 47 1 K. 11. 15, &c.
i Gen. 27. 29, &c. Cf. Nu. 24. 18
k 1 S. 22. 3 2 K. 1. 1
l Cf. Ps. 60. 8
m ver. 6
n 1 S. 10. 27 1 K. 4. 21
4 ch. 10. 16, 19 *Hadarezer*
o ch. 10. 6, 8 1 S. 14. 47 Ps. 60, title
p Jos. 1. 4 2 K. 23. 29
q Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 4
r *For ver.* 16–18, *cf. ch.* 20. 23–26
s 1 K. 4. 3
5 Or *chronicler* ch. 20. 24
t Jos. 11. 6, 9
u ch. 15. 24, &c.
x 1 Chr. 6. 8
y 1 S. 30. 7 1 Chr. 18. 16
z Cf. 1 K. 11. 23–25
a ch. 10. 6, &c.
b Gen. 14. 15 1 K. 11. 24
c ch. 15. 24 1 S. 30. 7
d Cf. 1 K. 4. 3 1 Chr. 18. 16
e 1 K. 4. 31
f ch. 20. 23
g ch. 15. 18 1 S. 30. 14
6 Or *priests*
h ver. 14
7 Or *gave victory to*
i 2 K. 11. 10
k ch. 21. 7 1 S. 20. 15
l ch. 3. 8 & 10. 2
m ch. 4. 4 & 21. 7, &c.
n Gen. 39. 5
o Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 8
p ch. 16. 1, &c.
q Cf. 1 Chr. 18. 9
r (Jos. 13. 5)
2 K. 14. 28
8 In 1 Chr. 18. 10, *Hadoram*
9 Heb. *ask him of his welfare*
s 1 S. 20. 14
t (1 S. 26. 25) ch. 14. 22
u See ch. 4. 4
x Ju. 17. 3 1 K. 8. 64
y ch. 17. 27
z Nu. 31. 50, 54 1 K. 7. 51

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of [a]Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of [c]Ăm-ă-lĕk, and of the spoil of Hăd-ă-dē-zĕr, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David [e]gat him a name when he returned from smiting of [3]the Syrians in [g]the valley of salt, being eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in [h]Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, [i]and all they of Edom became David's servants. [m]And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 [r]And Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī-ăh was over the host; and [s]Jĕ-hŏsh-ă-phăt the son of Ă-hī-lŭd was [5]recorder;

17 And [u]Zadok the son of [x]Ă-hī-tŭb, and [y]Ă-hĭm-ĕ-lĕch the son of [c]Ă-bī-ă-thär, were the priests; and [d]Sĕ-râi-ăh was the [e]scribe;

18 And [f]Bĕ-nâi-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi-ă-dă was over both the [g]Chĕr-ĕ-thītes and the Pĕl-ĕ-thītes; and David's sons were [6]chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9

AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, [k]that I may [l]shew him kindness for [m]Jonathan's [n]sake?

2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was [p]Ziba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew [s]the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son, which is [u]lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of [y]Mā-chĭr, the son of Ăm-mī-ĕl, in Lō'-dĕ-bär.

5 ¶ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of

Mā'-chĭr, the son of Ăm'-mĭ-ĕl, from Lō'-dĕ-bär.

6 Now when [a] Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And David said unto him, [b] Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt [d] eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such [e] a dead dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, [g] I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth, said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth had a young son, whose name was [p] Mī'-chă. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

CHAPTER 10

[r] AND it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of [s] Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will [t] shew kindness unto Hanun the son of [u] Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and [c] to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, [f] even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at [h] Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they [i] stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the [k] Syrians of [l] Beth-rē'-hŏb, and the Syrians of [m] Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king [n] Mā'-ă-căh a thousand men, and of [o] Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Mā'-ă-căh, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of [q] Ăb'-ī-shâi his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

992 B.C.

a ch. 4. 4 & 16. 4
b 1 S. 23. 17 1 K. 17. 13
c ch. 15. 10 1 S. 26. 4
d (Ju. 19. 21) ch. 19. 28
e ch. 3. 8 & 16. 9
f Cf. Isa. 20. 4
g Cf. ch. 16. 4 & 19. 29
h Jos. 6. 1 1 K. 16. 34
i 1 S. 27. 12 ch. 16. 21 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 8. 5, &c. 2 K. 13. 20
l Ju. 18. 28
m ch. 8. 3, &c. & 23. 36
n Jos. 13. 11, 13
o Ju. 11. 3, 5
p 1 Chr. 8. 34
q ch. 3. 30 & 16. 9, 11
r *For ver.* 1–19, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 19. 1–19
s ch. 8. 12 & 11. 1
t ch. 9. 1 1 K. 2. 7
u ch. 17. 27 1 S. 12. 12

12 [a]Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: [c]and the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Ăb'-ĭ-shaî, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16 And [2]Hăd-ă-rē'-zĕr sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam; and [i]Shō'-băch the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shō'-băch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hăd-ă-rē'-zĕr saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and [l]served them. So the Syrians [n]feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAPTER 11

[q]AND it came to pass, [r]after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of [t]Ammon, and besieged [u]Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon [x]the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he [b]saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very [d]beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this [e]Bath-sheba, the daughter of Ē-lī'-ăm, the wife of [f]Ū-rī'-ăh the [g]Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; for she was purified [h]from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Ū-rī'-ăh the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Ū-rī'-ăh was come unto him, David demanded of him how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And David said to Ū-rī'-ăh, Go down to thy house, and [k]wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Ū-rī'-ăh slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying, Ū-rī'-ăh went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Ū-rī'-ăh said unto David, [m]The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and [o]the servants of my lord, are encamped in the [p]open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and [s]as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Ū-rī'-ăh, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the

990 B.C.

a ch. 2. 7
b Ex. 20. 17 Jb. 31. 9
c ch. 15. 26 1 S. 3. 18 1 ch. 16. 10
d ch. 13. 1 1 S. 25. 3
e ch. 12. 24
f ch. 12. 9
g 1 S. 26. 6
h Nu. 19. 13 2 Chr. 29. 16
2 ch. 8. 3 (*Hadadezer*) 1 K. 11. 23
i Cf. 1 Chr. 19. 16, 18
k 1 S. 25. 41 Lk. 7. 44
l ch. 8. 6
m ch. 7. 2 & 13. 24, 29
n ch. 3. 11 & 12. 18
o ch. 20. 6
p Nu. 19. 16 Jer. 9. 22
q 1 Chr. 20. 1
r 1 K. 20. 22, 26
s ch. 14. 19 1 S. 17. 55
t ch. 10. 1 & 12. 9
u ch. 12. 26 Jos. 13. 25
x [ch. 16. 22 1 S. 9. 25]

servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David [a] wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Ū-rī'ăh.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Ū-rī'ăh in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, [c] that he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Ū-rī'ăh unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David; and Ū-rī'ăh the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch the son of Jĕ-rŭb'bĕ-shĕth? [f] did not a woman cast a piece of a [g] millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'bĕz? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Ū-rī'ăh the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Ū-rī'ăh the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Ū-rī'ăh heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she [b] mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, [c] David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER 12

AND the LORD sent [d] Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, [e] There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, [h] As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this thing [2] *i* shall surely die:

6 And he shall [k] restore the lamb [l] fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I [m] anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

990 B.C.

[a] 1 K. 21. 8, 9
[b] ch. 3. 31 & 19. 1
[c] ch. 12. 9
[d] ch. 7. 2, 1 K. 1. 8, &c.
[e] [ch. 14. 5–7 Ju. 9. 8–15]
[f] Ju. 9. 53
[g] Ju. 9. 53 Mt. 18. 6
[h] ch. 4. 9 & 14. 11
[2] Heb. *is a son of death*
[i] ch. 19. 28 (mg.) 1 S. 26. 16 (mg.)
[k] Nu. 5. 7 2 K. 8. 6
[l] Ex. 22. 1 Cf. Pr. 6. 31 Lk. 19. 8
[m] ch. 5. 3, 17 & 19. 10

9 Wherefore hast thou [a] despised the commandment of the LORD, [b] to do evil in his sight? [c] thou hast killed [d] Ū-rī'-ăh the Hittite with the sword, and [e] hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 [h] Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Ū-rī'-ăh the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and [i] I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For [m] thou didst it secretly: but [n] I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

13 And David said unto Nathan, [o] I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, [q] The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD [u] to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Ū-rī'-ăh's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and [a] David fasted, and went in, and [b] lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David [c] feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then [4] vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and [f] anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and [g] worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, [k] Who can tell whether GOD will [l] be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but [p] he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And David comforted [r] Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, [s] and he called his name [t] Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; [x] and he called his name [2] Jĕd-ī-dī'-ăh, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ [y] And Joab fought against [z] Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took [3] their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

988 B.C.

a Nu. 15. 31 2 Chr. 36. 16
b Cf. 1 S. 15. 19
c ch. 11. 15, 17
d ch. 11. 3 & 23. 39
e ch. 11. 27
f ch. 14. 2 Ru. 3. 3
g ch. 15. 32 1 S. 15. 31
h [1 S. 25. 39 1 K. 2. 32, 44]
i Dt. 28. 30 Jb. 31. 10
k Joel 2. 14
l Nu. 6. 25 2 K. 13. 23
m [Dt. 7. 18–20 2 K. 5. 26, 27]
n ch. 16. 22
o ch. 24. 10 1 S. 26. 21
p Jb. 7. 10
q Nu. 14. 20 Ps. 32. 1, 5
r ch. 11. 3 1 K. 1. 11, &c.
s Cf. 1 Chr. 22. 9
t (ch. 5. 14) 1 K. 1. 10, *al.* 1 K. 11. 43
u (Lv. 24. 11) 2 K. 19. 6, 22 || 1 K. 21. 10, 13
x Ju. 6. 32 2 K. 23. 34
[2] i.e. *beloved of Jah*
y For ver. 26–31, cf. 1 Chr. 20. 1–3
z ch. 11. 1 & 17. 27
a (1 S. 7. 6) 1 K. 21. 27
b ch. 13. 31
c ch. 10. 19 1 K. 1. 50
[3] Or *Malcam* Cf. Zeph. 1. 5 = *Milcom*
[4] Or *do (himself) harm*

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and [2]made them pass through the [3]brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 13

AND it came to pass after this, that [b]Ăb'să-lŏm the son of David had a [c]fair sister, whose name was [e]Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

2 And [g]Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of [4]Shĭm'ĕ-ăh David's brother: and Jonadab was a very [h]subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Ăb'să-lŏm's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took [6]flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he [a]took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for [d]no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this [f]folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon [i]hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a [5][k]garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar [l]put ashes on her head, and [m]rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and [n]laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Ăb'să-lŏm her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother;

986 B.C.

2 Or, by a slight change, *made them work at*
3 Or *brick-moulds*

a Dt. 27. 22 Ezek. 22. 11

b ch. 3. 3 & 14. 1, &c.
c ch. 11. 2 & 14. 27
d Gen. 34. 7
e 1 Chr. 3. 9
f 1 S. 25. 25 Jer. 29. 23
g ch. 3. 2 1 Chr. 3. 1

4 ch. 21. 21 (*Shimei*, R.V.) 1 S. 17. 13 (*Shammah*)
h 1 S. 23. 22 2 K. 10. 19 (*Eng.*)

i Dt. 24. 3

5 Or *long-sleeved tunic*
k Gen. 37. 3 Cf. Ju. 5. 30 Ps. 45. 14

l ch. 1. 2 & 15. 32
m ch. 3. 31 & 15. 32
n Jer. 2. 37

6 Or *dough*

regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Ăb'să-lŏm spake unto his brother Amnon [a]neither good nor bad: for Absalom [c]hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Ăb'să-lŏm had [e]sheepshearers in Bā'ăl-hazor, which is beside Ē'phrăĭm: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Ăb'să-lŏm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Ăb'să-lŏm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but [g]blessed him.

26 Then said Ăb'să-lŏm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Ăb'să-lŏm pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Ăb'să-lŏm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart [m]is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Ăb'să-lŏm did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Ăb'să-lŏm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and [u]lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jonadab, the son of Shĭm'ĕ-ăh David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Ăb'să-lŏm this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the king [b]take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

34 But Ăb'să-lŏm fled. And the young man that [d]kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and [f]lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 ¶ But Ăb'să-lŏm fled, and went to [h]Tăl'mâĭ, the son of [2]Ăm'mĭhŭd, king of [i]Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Ăb'să-lŏm fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

39 [k]And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Ăb'să-lŏm: for [l]he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

CHAPTER 14

NOW Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh perceived that [n]the king's heart was toward [o]Ăb'să-lŏm.

2 And Joab sent to [p]Tĕ-kō'ăh, and fetched thence a [q]wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and [r]put on now mourning apparel, and [s]anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab [t]put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tĕ-kō'ăh spake to the king, [x]she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, [y]Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, [z]I

982 B.C.

a Nu. 24. 13 Isa. 41. 23
b ch. 19. 19
c [Ju. 11. 7 1 K. 22. 8]
d ch. 18. 24, &c. 1 S. 14. 16
e 1 S. 25. 2, &c. 2 K. 10. 12, 14
f ch. 3. 32 Jg. 2. 12 [2 K. 8. 11, 12
g [ch. 19. 39 2 S. 2. 5]
h ch. 3. 3 1 Chr. 3. 2
i Or *Ammihur* ch. 3. 3 & 14. 23, 32
k ch. 14. 1
l Gen. 38. 12
m 1 S. 25. 36 1 K. 4. 20
n ch. 13. 39
o ch. 13. 1, &c. & 15. 1, &c.
p 2 Chr. 11. 6
q Cf. ch. 20. 16
r Cf. Ru. 3. 3
s Cf. ch. 12. 20 2 Chr. 28. 15
t ver. 19 Cf. Ex. 4. 15
u ch. 12. 16
x 1 S. 25. 23
y 2 K. 6. 26
z [ch. 12. 1–4 1 K. 20. 39–41]

982 B.C.

am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband [e] neither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tĕ-kō'ăh said unto the king, My lord, O king, [f] the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the [i] revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, [l] As the LORD liveth, [n] there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against [p] the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again [r] his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God [4] respect any person: yet doth he [t] devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of [a] the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be [2] comfortable: for [b] as an angel of God, so is my lord the king [c] to discern good and bad: therefore [d] the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, [g] As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and [h] he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and [k] my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, [m] to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ăb'să-lŏm again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and [3] [o] thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have [q] found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arose and went to [s] Geshur, and brought Ăb'să-lŏm to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and [u] let him not see my face. So Ăb'să-lŏm returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

[a] ch. 20. 19; 1 S. 26. 19

[2] Or *for rest*

[b] ch. 19. 27; 1 S. 29. 9

[c] Dt. 1. 39; 1 K. 3. 9

[d] 1 S. 20. 13; 1 K. 1. 37

[e] Cf. Gen. 45. 7

[f] 1 S. 25. 24; Mt. 27. 25

[g] ch. 11. 11

[h] ver. 3

[i] Jos. 20. 3, &c.

[k] (Gen. 41. 33); 1 K. 2. 9

[l] ch. 12. 5 & 15. 21

[m] ch. 18. 13

[n] 1 S. 14. 45; 1 K. 1. 52

[3] Or *blessed*

[o] ch. 8. 10; 1 K. 1. 47

[p] Ju. 20. 2; Heb. 4. 9

[q] ch. 16. 4; 1 S. 27. 5

[r] See ch. 13. 37, 38

[s] ch. 13. 37 & 15. 8

[4] Or *take away life, but he*

[t] See Nu. 35. 15, &c.

[u] ch. 3. 13; 2 K. 25. 19

25 ¶ But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Ăb'ă-lŏm for his beauty: [b] from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he [d] polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred [e] shē'kĕls after the king's weight.

27 And [g] unto Ăb'ă-lŏm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a [h] fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Ăb'ă-lŏm dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Ăb'ă-lŏm sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath [l] barley there; go and [n] set it on fire. And Ăb'ă-lŏm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Ăb'ă-lŏm unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Ăb'ă-lŏm answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? it had been good for me to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and [t] if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Ăb'ă-lŏm, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king [y] kissed Absalom.

CHAPTER 15

AND it came to pass after this, that Ăb'ă-lŏm prepared him [c] chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Ăb'ă-lŏm rose up early, and stood beside the way of [a] the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had [c] a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Ăb'ă-lŏm said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Ăb'ă-lŏm said moreover, [f] Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and [i] kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Ăb'ă-lŏm to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom [k] stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after [z] forty years, that Ăb'ă-lŏm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and [m] pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in [o] Hebron.

8 For thy servant [p] vowed a vow while I abode at [q] Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, [r] Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Ăb'ă-lŏm sent [s] spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of [u] the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Ăb'ă-lŏm went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went [x] in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Ăb'ă-lŏm sent for [z] Ă-hĭth'ŏ-phĕl the Gī'lō-nīte, [a] David's counsellor, from his city, even from [b] Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people [d] increased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger

979 B.C.

a ch. 18. 4, &c. Ru. 4. 1, 11
b Dt. 28. 35 Jb. 2. 7
c Cf. Dt. 19. 17 Ezra 10. 16
d Ezek. 44. 20
e ch. 24. 24 1 S. 9. 8
f Ju. 9. 29
g Cf. ch. 18. 18
h ch. 13. 1 1 K. 1. 4
i ch. 14. 33 & 19. 39
k ver. 13
z Some ancient authorities read *four*
l ch. 17. 28 Ru. 3. 2
m Dt. 23. 21 Jb. 22. 27
n Cf. Ju. 15. 5
o ch. 5. 3, 13 1 K. 2. 11
p 1 S. 1. 11 Ps. 132. 2
q ch. 14. 23, 32 1 Chr. 2. 23
r 2 K. 5. 19
s ch. 10. 3 1 Chr. 19. 3
t 1 S. 20. 8
u ch. 2. 28 & 18. 16
x Cf. Gen. 20. 5 1 K. 22. 34 (mg.)
y ch. 15. 5 1 S. 20. 41
z ch. 16. 15, &c.
a 1 Chr. 27. 33 Cf. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 12–14
b Jos. 15. 51
c Ju. 4. 15 1 K. 1. 5
d Ps. 3. 1

979 B.C.

to David, saying, [a] The hearts of the men of Israel are after Ăb'să-lŏm.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us [e] flee; for we shall not else escape from Ăb'să-lŏm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household [f] after him. And the king [m] left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried [3] in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the [o] Chĕr'ĕ-thītes, and all the Pĕl'ĕ-thītes, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from [q] Gath, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to [r] Ĭt-tā'ī the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go [x] whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ĭt-tā'ī answered the king, and said, [z] As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, [a] surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to Ĭt-tā'ī, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook [h] Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the [k] way of the wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo [l] Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, [b] bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down [c] the ark of God; and [d] Ă-bī'ă-thär went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: [f] if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will [g] bring me again, and shew me both it, and [h] his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, [i] I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, [k] let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, [2] Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, [n] Ă-hī'mă-ăz thy son, and [n] Jonathan the son of Ă-bī'ă-thär.

28 See, I will tarry [4] [p] in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Ă-bī'ă-thär carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of [s] mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and [t] had his head covered, and he went [u] barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And one told David, saying, Ă-hĭth'ŏ-phĕl is among the conspirators with Ăb'să-lŏm. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, [y] turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he [b] worshipped God, behold, [c] Hū'shâi [d] the Ăr'chīte came to meet him with his [e] coat rent, and [f] earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be [g] a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Ăb'să-lŏm, [i] I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest

a ver. 6
b ch. 6. 13 1 K. 8. 4
c ch. 11. 11 1 K. 2. 26
d ch. 8. 17 & 17. 15
e ch. 19. 9, 19 Ps. 3. title
f See Gen. 4. 4
g Cf. Ps. 43. 3
h See Ex. 15. 13
i ch. 22. 20 Nu. 14. 8
k ch. 10. 12 2 K. 20. 19
l 1 S. 25. 27, 42 1 K. 20. 10 (*Heb.*)
m ch. 16. 21, 22
2 Or *seest thou?*
3 Or *in Beth-merhak*
n ch. 17. 17, 20
o ch. 8. 18 & 20. 7, 23
4 Or *at the fords*
p ch. 17. 16
q ch. 1. 20 & 21. 20, 22
r ch. 18. 2, &c.
s Zech. 14. 4
t ch. 19. 4
u Isa. 20. 2–4
x Cf. 1 S. 23. 13
y ch. 16. 23
z ch. 14. 11 1 K. 1. 29
a Cf. Ru. 1. 16, 17
b ch. 12. 20 1 Chr. 29. 20
c ch. 16. 16, &c.
d See Jos. 16. 2
e ch. 13. 19 1 K. 21. 27
f ch. 13. 19 Neh. 9. 1
g ch. 19. 35
h 1 K. 2. 37
i ch. 16. 19
k ch. 16. 2
l ch. 8. 17 & 17. 15

thou for me defeat the counsel of Ă-hĭth'ŏ-phĕl.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Ă-bī'ă-thär the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, [b] thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Ă-hī'mă-ăz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Ă-bī'ă-thär's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'shâi [e] David's friend came into the city, [f] and Ăb'să-lŏm came into Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 16

AND when David was a little past [i] the top of the hill, behold, [l] Ziba the servant of [m] Mĕ-phĭb'ŏ-shĕth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of [o] raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, [q] The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint [t] in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? [x] And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, [y] thine are all that pertained unto Mĕ-phĭb'ŏ-shĕth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that I may [z] find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 ¶ And when king David came to [c] Bă-hū'rĭm, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was [e] Shĭm'ĕ-ī, the son of Gera: he came forth, and [g] cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shĭm'ĕ-ī when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou [a] man of Bē'lĭ-ăl:

8 The LORD [c] hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of [d] Ăb'să-lŏm thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said [g] Ăb'ĭ-shâi the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh unto the king, Why should this [h] dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, [k] What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh? so let him curse, [n] because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Ăb'ĭ-shâi, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which [p] came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Benjamite do it? [r] let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD [s] will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will [u] requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shĭm'ĕ-ī went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And [a] Ăb'să-lŏm, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and [b] Ă-hĭth'ŏ-phĕl with him.

16 And it came to pass, when [d] Hū'shâi the Ăr'chīte, [f] David's friend, was come unto Ăb'să-lŏm, that Hushai said unto Absalom, [h] God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Ăb'să-lŏm said to Hū'shâi, Is this thy kindness to thy friend?

978 B.C.

a ch. 20. 1; 1 S. 30. 22
b ch. 17. 15, 16
c See Ju. 9. 24
d ch. 15. 1, &c.; & 17. 1, &c.
e (Gen. 26. 26); ch. 16. 16
f ch. 16. 15
g ch. 10. 10, 14; & 18. 2, &c.
h ch. 9. 8; 2 K. 8. 13
i See ch. 15. 30, 32
k Cf. ch. 3. 39; & 19. 22
l ch. 9. 2; & 19. 17, 29
m ch. 9. 6; & 19. 24, &c.
n (ch. 10. 12); Jb. 2. 10
o 1 S. 30. 12; 1 Chr. 12. 40
p ch. 7. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 21
q 1 S. 9. 3; 1 K. 13. 13
r 1 S. 25. 31, 33; Pr. 20. 22
s 1 S. 1. 11
t ch. 15. 23; & 17. 29
u Neh. 13. 2
x [ch. 19. 27; Gen. 39. 14–18]
y Cf. ch. 9. 9; & 19. 29
z ch. 14. 22; Est. 2. 15, 17
a ch. 15. 37
b ch. 15. 12; & 17. 1, &c.
c ch. 3. 16; & 17. 18
d ch. 15. 32; & 17. 5
e ch. 9. 16, &c.
f ch. 15. 37; 1 Chr. 27. 33
g (Ex. 22. 28); ch. 19. 21
h 1 S. 10. 24; 1 K. 1. 25, &c.

[a] why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'-shâi said unto Ăb'-să-lŏm, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, [b] whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Ăb'-să-lŏm to Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl said unto Ăb'-să-lŏm, Go in unto [d] thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art [e] abhorred of thy father: then shall [f] the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Ăb'-să-lŏm a tent upon the [i] top of the house; and [k] Absalom went in [l] unto his father's concubines [m] in the sight of all Israel.

23 [n] And the counsel of Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God: [q] so was all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with Ăb'-să-lŏm.

CHAPTER 17

MOREOVER [r] Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl said unto [t] Ăb'-să-lŏm, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him [u] while he is weary and [x] weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and [y] I will smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying pleased Ăb'-să-lŏm well, and all the [a] elders of Israel.

5 Then said Ăb'-să-lŏm, Call now [b] Hū'-shâi the Ăr'-chīte also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hū'-shâi was come to Ăb'-să-lŏm, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'-shâi said unto Ăb'-să-lŏm, The counsel that Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl hath given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'-shâi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be [2c] chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ăb'-să-lŏm.

10 And he also that is valiant, [g] whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly [h] melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, [o] from Dan even to Beer–sheba, [p] as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as [s] the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Ăb'-să-lŏm and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hū'-shâi the Ăr'-chīte is better than the counsel of Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl. [z] For the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ [c] Then said Hū'-shâi unto [d] Zadok and to [e] Ă-bī'-ă-thär the priests, Thus and thus did Ă-hĭth'-ŏ-phĕl counsel Ăb'-să-lŏm and the elders of

978 B.C.

a Cf. ch. 19. 25

b ch. 15. 34

2 Or *bitter of soul*

c 1 S. 22. 2 2 K. 4. 27 (mg. for mg.)

d ch. 15. 16 & 20. 3

e ch. 10. 6 1 Chr. 19. 6 (*Heb.*)

f See ch. 2. 7

g ch. 1. 23 1 Chr. 12. 8

h Ps. 46. 6

i [ch. 11. 2 Isa. 22. 1]

k Cf. ch. 2. 7 & 20. 3

l Gen. 49. 4 1 Chr. 5. 1

m ch. 12. 12

n Gen. 41. 33 1 Chr. 26. 14

o ch. 3. 10 & 24. 2, 15

p (Gen. 32. 12) 1 K. 4. 20

q ch. 15. 31 & 17. 14, 23

r ch. 16. 15 &c. & 23. 34

s ch. 1. 21 1 K. 17. 1

t ch. 16. 8, &c. & 18. 5, &c.

u See ch. 16. 14

x ch. 4. 1 Ezra 4. 4

y Cf. 1 K. 22. 31

z ch. 16. 23

a ch. 5. 3 & 19. 11

b ch. 16. 16, &c. 1 K. 4. 16

c ch. 15. 35

d ch. 15. 24, &c. & 18. 19

e ch. 15. 24 & 19. 11

Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in [c] the [2]plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now [d] Jonathan and [e] Ă-hī′mă-ăz stayed by [f] En–rō′gĕl; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Ăb′să-lŏm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in [l] Bă-hū′rĭm, which had [m] a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And [p] the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Ăb′să-lŏm's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ă-hī′mă-ăz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ă-hĭth′ō-phĕl counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they [a] passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ă-hĭth′ō-phĕl saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and [c] put his household in order, and [d] hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to [e] Mā-hă-nā′ĭm. And Ăb′să-lŏm passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

978 B.C.

a ch. 19. 13

b Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 16. 17

c ch. 15. 28

[2] Or *fords*

d ch. 15. 27 1 K. 1. 42, 43

e ch. 15. 27, 36 & 18. 19, &c.

f Jos. 18. 16 1 K. 1. 9

g ch. 10. 2 1 Chr. 19. 1, 2

h ch. 12. 26, &c. 1 Chr. 20. 1

i ch. 9. 4

k ch. 19. 31, &c.

l ch. 16. 5 & 19. 16

m ch. 3. 26 & 23. 15, 16

n ch. 14. 30 & 21. 9

o 1 S. 25. 18

p Cf. Jos. 2. 4, 6

q ch. 23. 11 Gen. 25. 34

r 1 S. 14. 25, &c. 1 K. 14. 3

s Ju. 5. 25

t ch. 16. 2

u 1 S. 22. 7 1 Chr. 12. 14, 20

x ch. 16. 9, 11 & 19. 21

y 1 S. 11. 11

z ch. 15. 19

a ch. 2. 29 & 19. 15, 31

b Cf. ch. 21. 17

c Cf. 2 K. 20. 1

d Cf. Mt. 27. 5

e ch. 2. 8, &c. & 19. 32

f ch. 15. 2, &c. & 19. 8

25 ¶ And Ăb′să-lŏm made [a] Ă-mā′să captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son, whose name was [b] Ĭth′ră an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zĕr-ū-ī′ăh Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Ăb′să-lŏm pitched in the land of Gĭl′ē-ăd.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mā-hă-nā′ĭm, that Shobi the son of [g] Nahash of [h] Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and [i] Mā′chĭr the son of Ăm′mĭ-ĕl of Lō′-dĕ-bär, and [k] Bär-zĭl-lā′ī the Gĭl′ē-ăd-īte of Rō′gĕ-lĭm,

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and [n] barley, and flour, and [o] parched corn, and beans, and [q] lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And [r] honey, and [s] butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, [t] in the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18

AND David numbered the people that were with him, and set [u] captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of [x] Ăb′ī-shâī the son of Zĕr-ū-ī′ăh, Joab's brother, and [y] a third part under the hand of [z] Ĭt-tā′ī the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, [b] Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by [f] the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab

and Ăb'ī-shâi and Ĭt-tā'ī, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with [a] Ăb'să-lŏm. And [c] all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in [d] the wood of Ē'phră-ĭm;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Ăb'să-lŏm met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Ăb'să-lŏm hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shē'kĕls of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shē'kĕls of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for [m] in our hearing the king charged thee and Ăb'ī-shâi and Ĭt-tā'ī, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Ăb'să-lŏm.

13 Otherwise [4] I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for [p] there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ăb'să-lŏm, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Ăb'să-lŏm, and slew him.

16 And Joab [b] blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab [2] held back the people.

17 And they took Ăb'să-lŏm, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and [e] laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel [f] fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Ăb'să-lŏm in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a [g] pillar, which is in the [h] king's dale: for he said, [i] I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's place.

19 ¶ Then said [k] Ă-hī'mă-ăz the son of [l] Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cū'shī, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ă-hī'mă-ăz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'shī. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that [3] thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ă-hī'mă-ăz ran by the way of [n] the plain, and overran Cū'shī.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and [o] the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Be-

978 B.C.

a ch. 17. 1, &c. & 19. 1, &c.
b ch. 15. 10 & 20. 1
c ver. 12
2 Or *spared*
d See Jos. 17. 15. 18
e Jos. 8. 29
f ch. 19. 8; 1 S. 4. 10
g Ex. 24. 4; Isa. 19. 19
h Gen. 14. 17
i Cf. ch. 14. 27
k ch. 17. 17, 20; 1 Chr. 6. 8, &c.
l ch. 17. 15 & 19. 11
3 Or *wilt have no reward for thy tidings*
m ver. 5
n Dt. 34. 3; 1 K. 7. 46
4 Or *if I had dealt falsely against his life*
o ch. 13. 34; 2 K. 9. 17
p ch. 14. 20

hold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is [c] like the running of Ă-hī'mă-ăz the son of Zadok. And the king said, [d] He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ă-hī'mă-ăz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, [e] Blessed be the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, Is the young man Ăb'să-lŏm safe? And Ă-hī'mă-ăz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'shī came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'shī, Is the young man Ăb'să-lŏm safe? And Cushi answered, [k] The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, [n] O my son Ăb'să-lŏm, my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

CHAPTER 19

AND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and [r] mourneth for [t] Ăb'să-lŏm.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

978 B.C.

[a] ch. 15. 30; Est. 6. 12
[b] ch. 18. 33
[c] Cf. 2 K. 9. 20
[d] Cf. 1 K. 1. 42
[e] Cf. Gen. 14. 20
[f] Ru. 2. 13; Isa. 40. 2
[g] 1 S. 30. 15; 1 K. 1. 17
[h] ch. 18. 4, &c.; 1 K. 22. 10
[i] ch. 18. 17; 2 K. 8. 21
[k] Cf. 1 S. 25. 26
[l] ch. 3. 18
[m] ch. 15. 14
[n] ch. 19. 4
[o] ch. 12. 7; 1 K. 1. 39
[p] ch. 18. 19, &c., & 20. 25
[q] ch. 17. 15 & 20. 25
[r] ch. 11. 26; 1 K. 13. 30
[s] ch. 17. 4, 15; 1 K. 8. 1, 3
[t] ch. 18. 5, &c., & 20. 6
[u] ch. 5. 1; 1 Chr. 11. 1

4 But the king [q] covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, [b] O my son Ăb'să-lŏm, O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Ăb'să-lŏm had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and [f] speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I [g] swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat [h] in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Israel [i] had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us [l] out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now [m] he is fled out of the land for Ăb'să-lŏm.

10 And Ăb'să-lŏm, whom we [o] anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king David sent to [p] Zadok and to [q] Ă-bī'ă-thär the priests, saying, Speak unto the [s] elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.

12 [u] Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

978 B.C.

13 And say ye to [a] Ă-mā'-să, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? [c] God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the [f] men of Judah, [g] even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to [h] Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king [k] over Jordan.

16 ¶ And [l] Shĭm'-ĕ-ī the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of [m] Bă-hū'-rĭm, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.

17 And there were a thousand men of [p] Benjamin with him, and [q] Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And [2] there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shĭm'-ĕ-ī the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And said unto the king, [x] Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should [z] take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all [a] the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But [c] Ăb'-ī-shâi the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh answered and said, Shall not Shĭm'-ĕ-ī be put to death for this, because he [d] cursed [e] the LORD's anointed?

22 And David said, [g] What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? [i] shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel?

23 Therefore the king said unto Shĭm'-ĕ-ī, Thou shalt not die. [b] And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ And [d] Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor [e] washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, [i] Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant [n] deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because [o] thy servant is lame.

27 And [r] he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is [s] as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but [3] *l* dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that [u] did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, [y] Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mĕ-phĭb'-ō-shĕth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And [b] Bär-zĭl-lā'-ī the Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd-īte came down from Rō'-gĕ-lĭm, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Bär-zĭl-lā'-ī was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and [f] he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at [h] Mā-hă-nā'-ĭm; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bär-zĭl-lā'-ī, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.

34 And Bär-zĭl-lā'-ī said unto the king, How long have I to live, that

---

a ch. 17. 25 & 20. 4
b Cf. 1 K. 2. 8, &c.
c 1 S. 25. 22 1 K. 2. 23
d ch. 9. 6 & 21. 7
e Cf. Nu. 31. 24
f ch. 2. 4 & 20. 2
g 1 S. 11. 7
h 1 S. 15. 12, &c. Neh. 12. 29
i Cf. ch. 16. 17
k ch. 17. 22, 24 1 Chr. 19. 17
l ch. 16. 5 1 K. 2. 8, &c.
m ch. 17. 18 1 K. 2. 8
n 1 S. 28. 12
o See ch. 4. 4
p ch. 3. 19 1 K. 12. 21
q ch. 16. 1, &c.
r ch. 16. 3 Jer. 18. 18
s ch. 14. 17 Zech. 12. 8
2 Or, by a slight change, *they kept crossing the ford*, i.e. Ziba and his sons
3 Heb. *men of death*
t ch. 12. 5 (mg.) 1 K. 2. 26 (mg.)
u ch. 9. 7–10 1 K. 2. 7
x Cf. 1 S. 22. 15
y Cf. ch. 9. 9 & 16. 4
z ch. 13. 33
a Ju. 1. 22 1 K. 11. 28
b ch. 17. 27 1 K. 2. 7
c ch. 18. 2, &c. & 20. 6, 10
d ch. 16. 5, &c. 1 K. 2. 8
e ch. 1. 14 & 22. 51
f Ju. 19. 21 1 K. 13. 15 See ch. 17. 27–29
g Cf. ch. 3. 39 & 16. 10
h ch. 17. 24 1 K. 2. 8
i Cf. 1 S. 11. 13

I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?

35 I am this day [b] fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be [c] yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant [h] Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king [m] kissed Bär-zĭl-lā'ī, and [n] blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have [u] ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: [a] why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

977 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 8. 1

b Cf. Ps. 90. 10

c ch. 15. 33

d ch. 16. 7 & 22. 5 (*Heb.*)

e ch. 18. 16 2 Chr. 13. 12, 14

f 1 K. 12. 16 Cf. ch. 19. 43

g 1 K. 12. 16

h 1 K. 2. 7 Cf. Jer. 41. 17

i ch. 19. 14, 41–43 1 K. 12. 20

k ch. 16. 21, 22

l ch. 19. 13 1 K. 2. 5, 32

m ch. 15. 5 & 20. 9

n [ch. 13. 25]

o ch. 24. 13 1 S. 30. 12

p ch. 19. 21 & 21. 17

q ch. 19. 1, &c. 1 K. 1. 6

r ch. 11. 11 1 K. 1. 33

s ch. 15. 18 1 K. 1. 38, 44

t ch. 2. 12 1 K. 3. 4, 5

u Cf. 1 K. 11. 30, 31

CHAPTER 20

AND there happened to be there a [d] man of Bē'lī-ăl, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bĭch'rī, a Benjamite: and he [e] blew a trumpet, and said, [f] We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: [g] every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bĭch'rī: but [i] the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took [k] the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to [l] Ă-mā'să, Assemble me the men of Judah within [o] three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ă-mā'să went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to [p] Ăb'ī-shâi, Now shall Sheba the son of Bĭch'rī do us more harm than did [q] Ăb'să-lom: take thou [r] thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the [s] Chĕr'ē-thītes, and the Pĕl'ē-thītes, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bĭch'rī.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in [t] Gibeon, Ă-mā'să went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath

thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Ă-mā'-să, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand [c] to kiss him.

10 But Ă-mā'-să took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: so he [d] smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died. So Joab and Ăb'-ī-shāi his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bĭch'-rī.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let him go after Joab.

12 And Ă-mā'-să wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bĭch'-rī.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto [m] Abel, and to Beth-mā'-ă-chăh, and all the Bē'-rītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-mā'-ă-chăh, and they [q] cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a [t] wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended the matter.

976 B.C.

[a] Ju. 5. 7
[b] ch. 14. 16 & 21. 3
[c] ch. 19. 39 1 K. 19. 20
[d] ch. 4. 6 1 K. 16. 10 See 1 K. 2. 5, 32
[e] Cf. Eccles. 9. 14, 15
[f] See 1 S. 4. 10
[g] *For ver.* 23–26, *cf.* ch. 8. 16–18 1 *Chr.* 18. 14–17
[h] ch. 8. 18 & 23. 20, 22
[2] Heb. text has *Carites*, cf. 2 K. 11. 4 (mg.)
[i] (Ju. 1. 28) 1 K. 4. 6
[3] Or *levy*, or *taskwork*
[k] ch. 8. 16 1 K. 4. 5
[4] Or *chronicler*
[l] ch. 8. 16 1 K. 4. 3
[m] 1 K. 15. 20
[n] ch. 19. 11 1 K. 1. 8, &c.
[o] ch. 19. 11 1 K. 1. 7, &c.
[p] Cf. ch. 23. 38
[q] 2 K. 19. 32
[r] Ru. 1. 1 1 K. 18. 2
[s] ch. 5. 19
[t] Cf. ch. 14. 2
[u] 1 S. 7. 14 Ezek. 16. 3, 45
[x] See Jos. 9. 18

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and [a] a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up [b] the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, Sheba the son of Bĭch'-rī by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people [e] in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bĭch'-rī, and cast it out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, [f] every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ [g] Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and [h] Bĕ-nāi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hōi'-ă-dă was over the [2] Chĕr'-ĕ-thītes and over the Pĕl'-ĕ-thītes:

24 And [i] Ă-dôr'-ăm was over the [3] tribute: and [k] Jĕ-hŏsh'-ă-phăt the son of Ă-hī'-lŭd was [4] [l] recorder:

25 And Shē'-va was scribe: and [n] Zadok and [o] Ă-bī'-ă-thär were the priests:

26 And [p] Ira also the Jā'-ĭr-īte was a chief ruler about David.

CHAPTER 21

THEN there was a [r] famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David [s] enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gĭb'-ĕ-on-ītes.

2 And the king called the Gĭb'-ĕ-on-ītes, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the [u] Amorites; and the children of Israel [x] had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gĭb'-ĕ-on-ītes, What shall I do for

you? and wherewith shall I [a]make the atonement, that ye may bless [b]the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gĭb'ĕ-on-ītes said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let [g]seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will [i]hang them up unto the LORD in [k]Gibeah of Saul, [l]whom the LORD did choose. [m]And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared [n]Mĕ-phĭb'ō-shĕth, the son of [o]Jonathan the son of Saul, [q]because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of [r]Rizpah the daughter of Aī'ăh, whom she bare unto Saul, Är-mō'nī and Mĕ-phĭb'ō-shĕth; and the five sons of [t]Mī'chăl the daughter of Saul, [u]whom she brought up for Ā'drĭ-ĕl the son of Bär-zĭl-lā'ī the Mĕ-hō'lă-thīte:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gĭb'ĕ-on-ītes, and [a]they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of [d]barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rizpah the daughter of Aī'ăh took [f]sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, [g]from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aī'ăh, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of [n]Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd, which had stolen them from the [4]street of [o]Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in [c]Gĭl-bō'ă:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in [d]Zelah, in the sepulchre of [e]Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that [f]God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover [h]the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ĭsh'bī-bĕ'nŏb, which was of the sons of the [p]giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shĕ'kĕls of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain David.

17 But [s]Ăb'ī-shaî the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, [x]Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not [y]the light of Israel.

18 [z]And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at [2]Gob: then [b]Sĭb'bĕ-chaî the [c]Hū'shă-thīte slew [3]Saph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where [e]Ĕl-hā'năn the son of Jā'ă-rĕ-ŏr'ĕ-gĭm, a Beth-lehemite, slew the brother of [h]Gō-lī'ăth the Gittite, [i]the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in [k]Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he [l]defied Israel, Jonathan the son of [m]Shĭm'ĕ-ăh the brother of David slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

976 B.C.

[a] Nu. 35. 33. 1 Chr. 6. 49
[b] ch. 20. 19
[c] ch. 1. 6, 21. 1 Chr. 10. 8
[d] Jos. 18. 28
[e] 1 S. 14. 51. 1 Chr. 8. 33
[f] ch. 24. 25. Gen. 25. 21. See Jos. 7. 26
[g] Cf. Gen. 4. 15. Ps. 79. 12
[h] ch. 8. 1–12 & 23. 9–12
[i] Cf. Nu. 25. 4
[k] ch. 6. 3, 4 & 23. 29
[l] 1 S. 10. 24. Hos. 13. 11
[m] Cf. 1 S. 24. 21
[n] ch. 19. 24, &c. 1 Chr. 8. 34
[o] ch. 9. 1, &c. 1 Chr. 8. 33, 34
[p] Jos. 17. 15. 1 Chr. 20. 4, &c.
[q] ch. 9. 1
[r] ch. 3. 7
[s] ch. 20. 6, 10 & 23. 18
[t] ch. 6. 16, &c. 1 Chr. 15. 29
[u] Cf. 1 S. 18. 19
[x] Cf. ch. 18. 3
[y] Cf. ch. 22. 29
[z] *For ver.* 18–22, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 20. 4–8
[a] ch. 4. 12. Ezra 6. 11
[2] 1 Chr. 20. 4, *Gezer*
[b] 1 Chr. 11. 29
[c] ch. 23. 27
[3] 1 Chr. 20. 4, *Sippai*
[d] ch. 17. 28. 1 K. 4. 28
[e] ch. 23. 24
[f] ch. 3. 31. 1 K. 20. 31, 32
[g] Cf. Dt. 21. 23
[h] 1 S. 17. 4. 1 Chr. 20. 5
[i] 1 S. 17. 7. Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 23
[k] ch. 15. 18. 1 K. 2. 39, &c.
[l] Cf. 1 S. 17. 10
[m] ch. 13. 3, 32. 1 Chr. 2. 13
[n] ch. 2. 4. 1 Chr. 10. 11, 12
[4] Or *broad place*
[o] 1 S. 31. 10, 12. 1 K. 4. 12

CHAPTER 22

973 B.C.

[b]AND David spake unto the LORD the words of [c]this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The LORD is [f]my rock, and [g]my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; [i]in him will I trust: he is [l]my shield, and [m]the horn of my salvation, [o]my high tower, and [p]my refuge, [q]my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 [t]I will call on the LORD, who is [u]worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the [2]waves of death compassed me, the floods of [y]ungodly men made me afraid;

6 [3z]The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and [c]he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then [d]the earth shook and trembled; [e]the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 [g]There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, [h]and fire out of his mouth devoured: [i]coals were kindled by it.

10 [k]He bowed the heavens also, and [l]came down; and [m]darkness was under his feet.

11 And he [o]rode upon a [p]cherub, and did fly: and [4]he was seen upon [r]the wings of the wind.

12 And he made [t]darkness [u]pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were [z]coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD [b]thundered from heaven, and the [c]most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out [e]arrows, and scattered them; [h]lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, [a]at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

17 [d]He sent from above, he took me; [e]he drew me out of many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the [h]day of my calamity: but the LORD was [k]my stay.

20 He brought me forth also [n]into a large place: he delivered me, because [r]he delighted in me.

21 [s]The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For [x]I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 [a]For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 [b]I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye sight.

26 With the [f]merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the [n]froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the [q]afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon [s]the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For [x]thou art my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD [y]will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through [a]a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, [d]his way is perfect; [f]the word of the LORD is tried: [g]he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For [i]who is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?

a Ex. 15. 8 Jb. 4. 9
b *For ver.* 1–51, *cf.* Ps. 18
c [ch. 1. 18 & 23. 1]
d Ps. 18. 16
e Ex. 2. 10 Ps. 18. 16 (*Heb.*)
f ch. 23. 3 1 S. 2. 2
g Ps. 18. 2
h (Dt. 32. 35) Ps. 18. 18
i (Ru. 2. 13) Ps. 7. 1 Cit. Heb. 2. 13
k Isa. 10. 20
l Dt. 33. 29 Ps. 3. 3
m Ps. 18. 2
n Ps. 4. 1 Cf. Jb. 36. 16
o Ps. 9. 9
p Ps. 14. 6
q Lk. 1. 47 ‖Ps. 106. 21
r ch. 15. 26 1 K. 10. 9
s 1 S. 26. 23 1 K. 8. 32
t Ps. 17. 6
u 1 Chr. 16. 25
2 Ps. 42. 7 Cf. Ps. 18. 4 (*cords*)
x See Gen. 18. 19
y ch. 20. 1 & 23. 6 (*Heb.*)
3 Or *The cords of Sheol*
z Jb. 17. 13, 16 ‖Jb. 33. 18, &c.
a See Dt. 7. 12
b Gen. 25. 27
c Jb. 34. 28
d Ju. 5. 4 Ps. 18. 7
e Cf. Jb. 26. 11
f Dt. 33. 8 Ps. 4. 3 (*Heb.*)
g Ex. 20. 18 Ps. 18. 8
h Dt. 32. 22 Jb. 15. 34
i ver. 13
k Ps. 144. 5 Cf. Isa. 64. 1
l See Ex. 19. 18
m Dt. 5. 22 1 K. 8. 12
n Lv. 26. 24 Ps. 18. 26
o Dt. 33. 26 Ps. 18. 10
p Gen. 3. 24 Ps. 18. 10
q 1 S. 2. 8 Jb. 5. 15
4 Cf. Ps. 18. 10 (mg.), *he swooped*
r Ps. 18. 10
s Jb. 24. 24 1 K. 11. 36
t See ver. 10
u Jb. 36. 29 (mg.)
x Cf. ch. 21. 17
y Jb. 29. 3
z ver. 9
a Gen. 49. 19 2 K. 5. 2 (*Heb.*)

b 1 S. 2. 10 Jb. 26. 14 *c* Dt. 32. 8 Ps. 7. 17 *d* Dt. 32. 4 Jb. 40. 19 *e* Dt. 32, 23, 42 Ps. 7. 13 *f* Ps. 12. 6
g ver. 3 *h* Ex. 20. 8 Jb. 28. 26 *i* ch. 7. 22 1 K. 8. 60

33 God is my [2a]strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like [c]hinds' feet: and setteth me [e]upon my high places.

35 [f]He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me [k]the shield of thy salvation: and thy [4]gentleness hath made me great.

37 [m]Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my [5]feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast [u]girded me with strength to battle: [x]them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.

41 [a]Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy [c]them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the LORD, but [d]he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as [f]the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as [g]the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, [i]thou hast kept me to be [k]head of the heathen: [l]a people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 Strangers [m]shall [7]submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall [8]be afraid [o]out of their close places.

47 [q]The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of [r]the rock of my salvation.

48 It is God that avengeth me, and that [s]bringeth down the people under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from [b]the violent man.

50 [d]Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 [3]He is the [g]tower of salvation for his king: and [h]sheweth mercy to [i]his anointed, unto David, and to his seed [l]for evermore.

CHAPTER 23

[n]NOW these be [o]the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and [p]the man who was raised up on high, [q]the anointed of [r]the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 [s]The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, [t]the Rock of Israel spake to me, [6]He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling [y]in the fear of God.

4 And [z]he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; [b]as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an [e]everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ¶ But the [h]sons of Bē'-lī-ăl shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 ¶ [n]These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: [p]The Tăch'-mō-nīte that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of [t]Dodo the Ă-hō'-hīte, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to

---

972 B.C.

2 Or *strong fortress*
a ver. 2 Cf. Ps. 18. 32
b Ps. 18. 48
c ch. 2. 18 1 Chr. 12. 8
d Cit. Ro. 15. 9
e (Dt. 33. 29) Ps. 18. 33
f Ps. 18. 34
3 Or *Great deliverance giveth he to*
g [Ps. 65. 5]
h ch. 2. 5 1 K. 3. 6
i ch. 19. 21 & 23. 1
k ver. 51
4 Or *condescension*
l See ch. 7. 13, 16
m Ps. 18. 36
5 Heb. *ankles* (Jb. 12. 5)
n [ch. 22. 1 1 Chr. 16. 7]
o Cf. 1 Chr. 23. 27
p See ch. 7. 8, 9
q ch. 22. 51 1 Chr. 16. 22
r (Gen. 49. 24) Ps. 20. 1
s 1 S. 19. 20 2 Chr. 15. 1 Mk. 12. 36
t ch. 22. 2, &c. Ps. 18. 2, &c.
u 1 S. 2. 4 Ps. 18. 32, 39
6 Or (There shall be) *one that ruleth over men righteously*, &c.
x Ps. 44. 5
y (Ex. 18. 21) 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9
z Ju. 5. 31 Jb. 11. 17
a Ex. 23. 27 Ps. 6. 10
b Dt. 32. 2 Ps. 72. 6
c Ex. 23. 27 Ps. 9. 3
d 1 S. 8. 18 Jb. 27. 9
e Nu. 25. 13 1 Chr. 16. 17 See ch. 7. 13, 16
f 2 K. 13. 7
g Ps. 18. 42
h ch. 22. 5 1 K. 21. 10, 13 (*Heb.*)
i 1 S. 30. 23 Jb. 10. 12
k Ps. 18. 43, 44 Cf. Dt. 28. 13
l Ps. 18. 43
m Dt. 33. 29 (mg.) Ps. 18. 44 (mg.)
7 Or *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie*
n *For ver.* 8–39, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 11. 11–47
8 Heb. *gird themselves* Ps. 18. 45 has *come trembling*
o Mic. 7. 17
p Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 11 & 27. 2
q Ps. 18. 46 See Ju. 8. 19
r Dt. 32. 15 Ps. 89. 26
s Ps. 18. 47
t 1 Chr. 11. 12

battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:

10 He arose, and [b] smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together [e] into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of [f] lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of [i] Ā-dŭl'lăm: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the [l] valley of Rĕph'ā-ĭm.

14 And David was then [m] in an hold, and [p] the garrison of the Philistines was then in [q] Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of [u] the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and [a] drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but [e] poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went [f] in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And [i] Ăb'ī-shâi, the brother of Joab, the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And [o] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕhôi'ă-dă, the son of a valiant man,

972 B.C.

a Jos. 15. 21
2 Or *sons of Ariel*
b ch. 21. 15–22. 2 K. 18. 8
e 1 S. 17. 34
d 1 Chr. 11. 22
e Ju. 15. 9
f ch. 17. 28. Ezek. 4. 9
g ch. 3. 27, 30. 1 Chr. 2. 16
h ch. 21. 19. 1 Chr. 20. 5
i 1 S. 22. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 15
k Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 27 & 27. 8
l ch. 5. 18, 22. 1 Chr. 11. 15
m ch. 5. 17. 1 Chr. 11. 16
n 1 Chr. 11. 27
o 1 Chr. 11. 28
p 1 S. 14. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 16
q ch. 2. 32. 1 Chr. 11. 16, &c.
r See Jos. 21. 18
s ch. 21. 18
t 1 Chr. 11. 30
u ch. 17. 18. Neh. 2. 13
x 2 K. 25. 23
y Cf. 1 Chr. 11. 30
z ch. 21. 6. 1 Chr. 11. 31
a 1 S. 9. 11. 1 Chr. 11. 18
b 1 Chr. 11. 31
c Ju. 12. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 31
d Ju. 2. 9
e 1 S. 7. 6
f Ju. 9. 17. 1 Cor. 15. 30
g See ch. 11. 3
h ch. 17. 1, &c. 1 Chr. 27. 33, 34
i ch. 21. 17. 1 Chr. 2. 16
k See Jos. 15. 55
l ch. 10. 6, 8. 1 K. 11. 23
m See ch. 4. 2
n Cf. ch. 20. 26
o ch. 20. 23. 1 K. 1. 8, &c.
p ch. 12. 9, &c. 1 K. 15. 5

of [a] Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two [2] lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and [c] slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of [d] snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕhôi'ă-dă, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And David set him over his guard.

24 [g] Ăs'ă-hĕl the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; [h] Ĕl-hā'năn the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 [k] Shammah the Harodite, Ē-lī'kă the Harodite,

26 [n] Helez the Paltite, [o] Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tĕ-kō'īte,

27 [o] Ā-bī-ē'zĕr the [r] Ăn-ĕ-thō'thīte, Mĕ-bŭn'nâi the [s] Hū'shă-thīte,

28 Zăl'mŏn the Ă-hō'hīte, [t] Mā'hă-râi the [x] Nĕ-tŏph'ă-thīte,

29 [y] Heleb the son of Bā'ă-năh, a Nĕ-tŏph'ă-thīte, Ĭt-tā'ī the son of Rī-bā'ī out of [z] Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 [b] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the [c] Pī-rā'thŏn-īte, Hĭd-dā'ī of the brooks of [d] Gā'ăsh,

31 Ā-bī-ăl'bŏn the Arbathite, Ăz-mā'vĕth the Bär-hū'mīte,

32 Ē-lī-ăh'bă the Shā-ăl-bō'nīte, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ă-hī'ăm the son of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Ē-lĭph'ĕ-lĕt the son of Ă-hăs'bâi, the son of the Mā-ăch'ă-thīte, [g] Ē-lī'ăm the son of [h] Ă-hĭth'ō-phĕl the Gī'lō-nīte,

35 Hĕz'rā-ī the [k] Carmelite, Pā'ă-râi the Arbite,

36 Ĭ'găl the son of Nathan of [l] Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Nā'hă-rī the [m] Bĕĕr'ō-thīte, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh,

38 [n] Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 [p] Ū-rī'ăh the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

CHAPTER 24

[b]AND again [c]the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and [d]he moved David against them to say, Go, [f]number Israel and Judah.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, [h]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now [k]the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in [p]Ă-rō'ĕr, on the right side of [q]the city that lieth in the midst of the [2]river of Gad, and toward [r]Jazer:

6 Then they came to Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and to the land of Täh'tĭm-hŏd'shī; and they came to [u]Dăn-jā'ăn, and about to [x]Zidon,

7 And came to the strong hold of [y]Tyre, and to all the cities of the [a]Hivites, and of the [b]Cā'nă-ăn-ītes: and they went out to the south of Judah, even to [d]Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and [f]there were in Israel [g]eight hundred thousand valiant men that [h]drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And [i]David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, [k]I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, [l]take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have [a]done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet [e]Gad, David's [g]seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall [i]seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be [l]three days' [m]pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for [n]his mercies are great: and let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So the LORD [o]sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men.

16 And when [s]the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD [t]repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the [z]threshingplace of [3]Ă-raû'năh the [c]Jĕb'ū-sīte.

17 And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but [e]these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ă-raû'năh the Jĕb'ū-sīte.

19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Ă-raû'năh looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went

972 B.C.

a 1 S. 26. 21; 1 Chr. 21. 8
b *For ver. 1–25, cf. 1 Chr. 21. 1–28*
c ch. 6. 7; 2 K. 13. 3; 2 Chr. 19. 2
d Cf. 1 Chr. 21. 1
e 1 S. 22. 5; 1 Chr. 21. 9
f Nu. 26. 2; 1 Chr. 21. 2
g 1 S. 9. 9; 2 K. 17. 13
h ch. 17. 11; 1 K. 4. 25
i 1 Chr. 21. 12
k Dt. 30. 5, 16. Cf. Dt. 1. 11
l ch. 20. 4; 1 K. 12. 5
m Dt. 28. 21; 1 K. 8. 37
n 1 Chr. 21. 13. See Ex. 34. 6
o 1 Chr. 21. 14. Cf. Ex. 30. 12
p Ju. 11. 26; 2 K. 10. 33
q Jos. 13. 9, 16
z Or *valley*
r Jos. 21. 39; 1 Chr. 6. 81
s Ex. 12. 13, 23; 2 K. 19. 35
t 1 S. 15. 11; 1 Chr. 21. 15
u See Ju. 18. 28, 29
x Ju. 18. 28; 1 K. 17. 9
y Jos. 19. 29; 1 K. 7. 13
z ch. 6. 6; 1 K. 22. 10
a Jos. 11. 19; 1 Chr. 1. 15
b Ju. 1. 1, &c.; 1 K. 9. 16
3 In 1 Chr. 21. 15, *Ornan*
c ch. 5. 6, 8; 1 Chr. 11. 4
d 1 S. 8. 2; 1 K. 19. 3
e Nu. 16. 22
f Cf. 1 S. 11. 8
g Cf. 1 Chr. 21. 5
h Ju. 8. 10; 2 K. 3. 26
i Cf. 1 S. 24. 5
k 2 S. 12. 13; 1 Chr. 21. 8
l Nu. 14. 19; 1 K. 8. 30

out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ă-raû'-năh said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, [b] that the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ă-raû'-năh said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and [f] threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Ă-raû'-năh, [2] as a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God [a] accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ă-raû'-năh, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty [c] shē'-kĕls of silver.

25 And David built there [d] an altar unto the LORD, and offered [e] burnt offerings and [g] peace offerings. So [h] the LORD was intreated for the land, and [i] the plague was stayed from Israel.

972 B.C.

[a] Lv. 23. 11 Jb. 42. 9

[b] See ver. 25

[c] ch. 14. 26 2 K. 7. 1

[d] 1 S. 14. 25 1 K. 18. 32

[e] ch. 6. 17 1 K. 3. 4, 15

[f] Cr. 1 K. 19. 21

[g] ch. 6. 17, 18 1 K. 3. 15

[h] ch. 21. 14 1 Chr. 5. 20

[i] Nu. 25. 8 Ps. 106. 30

[2] Or *the king*

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS

commonly called The Third Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

NOW king David was [a] old and stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found [k] Ăb'-ĭ-shăg a [l] Shû-năm'-mīte, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was [n] very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then [o] Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh the son of Haggith [p] exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and [q] he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And [t] his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after [b] Ăb'-să-lom.

7 And he conferred with [c] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh, and with [d] Ă-bī'-ă-thär the priest: and they following Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh helped him.

8 But [e] Zadok the priest, and [f] Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă, and [g] Nathan the prophet, and [h] Shĭm'-ē-ī, and Rē'-ī, and [i] the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh.

9 And Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'-hĕ-lĕth, which is by [m] En-rō'-gĕl, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Bĕ-nâi'-ăh, and the mighty men, and [r] Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan spake unto [s] Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ăd-

970 B.C.

[a] 1 S. 12. 2 1 Chr. 23. 1

[b] ch. 2. 7, 28 2 S. 20. 6

[c] ch. 2. 5, &c. 2 S. 2. 26, *al.*

[d] ch. 2. 22, &c. 2 S. 20. 25

[e] ch. 2. 35 2 S. 20. 25

[f] ch. 2. 25, &c. 2 S. 23. 20, 22

[g] 2 S. 12. 1, &c. 1 Chr. 17. 1, &c.

[h] ch. 4. 18

[i] See 2 S. 23. 8–39

[k] ch. 2. 17

[l] See Jos. 19. 18

[m] 2 S. 17. 17

[n] 2 S. 14. 27 Est. 1. 11

[o] ch. 2. 13 2 S. 3. 4

[p] Ex. 9. 17 Dan. 5. 23

[q] ch. 10. 20 2 S. 15. 1

[r] (2 S. 12. 24) ch. 11. 43

[s] ch. 2. 13, &c. 2 S. 12. 24

[t] Cf. 1 S. 3. 13

ō-nī'jăh the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, [a] Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ăd-ō-nī'jăh reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Ăb'ī-shăg the Shû-năm'mīte ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou [c] swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ăd-ō-nī'jăh reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ă-bī'ă-thär the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall [g] sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ăd-ō-nī'jăh shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Ă-bī'ă-thär the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, [b] God save king Ăd-ō-nī'jăh.

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, [d] As the LORD liveth, that [e] hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, [f] Let my lord king David live for ever.

32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you [h] the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon [i] mine own mule, and bring him down to [k] Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet [l] anoint him there king over Israel: and [m] blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

970 B.C.

a ver. 30. Cf. 1 Chr. 22. 9

b 2 S. 16. 16. 2 K. 11. 12

c 2 S. 19. 7. 1 K. 2. 8, &c.

d ch. 2. 24. 2 S. 15. 21

e 2 S. 4. 9. Ps. 31. 5. || Ps. 26. 11

f Neh. 2. 3

g See ch. 2. 10

h 2 S. 20. 6

i Cf. Est. 6. 8

k 2 Chr. 32. 30

l ver. 39

m 2 S. 6. 5, 15. 2 K. 9. 13

969 B.C.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă answered the king, and said, [b] Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so too.

37 As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, [e] even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă, and the [g] Chĕr'-ĕ-thītes, and the Pĕl'-ĕ-thītes, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an [i] horn of oil out of the [k] tabernacle, and [m] anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with [o] pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, [s] Jonathan the son of Ă-bī'-ă-thär the priest came: and Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh said unto him, Come in; for [t] thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă, and the Chĕr'-ĕ-thītes, and the Pĕl'-ĕ-thītes, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also [a] Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to [c] bless our lord king David, saying, [d] God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king [f] bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, [h] which hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh [l] feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on [n] the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me [2] to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself [p] a worthy man, [q] there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and [r] they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

CHAPTER 2

NOW [u] the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 [x] I go the way of all the earth: [y] be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And [z] keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to [a] walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testi-

a ch. 2. 12
b Jer. 28. 6
c ch. 8. 66 2 S. 14. 22
d ver. 37
e 2 S. 14. 17 1 Chr. 22. 11
f Gen. 47. 31 Cf. Heb. 11. 21
g 2 S. 20. 7, 23 1 Chr. 18. 17
h ch. 2. 24 2 S. 7. 12
i 1 S. 16. 1, 13 2 K. 9. 1
k See 2 S. 6. 17
l 2 S. 12. 18 Mt. 14. 5
m ch. 5. 1 2 S. 19. 10
n ch. 2. 28 Lv. 16. 18
o 1 S. 10. 5 Isa. 5. 12
2 Or *first of all*
p Ex. 18. 21 1 Chr. 9. 13 (*Heb.*)
q 2 S. 14. 11 Lk. 21. 18
r Cf. Ex. 21. 14 ch. 2. 28, 34
s 2 S. 17. 17, 20
t Cf. 2 S. 18. 27
u Dt. 31. 2, 14
x Jos. 23. 14
y Jos. 10. 25 1 Chr. 22. 13
z Jos. 22. 3 1 Chr. 23. 32
a ch. 8. 25. Jos. 22. 5. ‖ ch. 3. 14

monies, as it is [a] written in the law of Moses, [c] that thou mayest [2]prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD [e] may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, [g] there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what [h] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh did to me, and [k] what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto [l] Abner the son of Ner, and unto [m] Ă-mā'-să the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go [p] down to the grave in peace.

7 But [q] shew kindness unto [r] the sons of [s] Bär-zĭl-lā'-ī the Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd-īte, and let them be of those that [t] eat at thy table: [u] for so they came to me when I fled because of [x] Ăb'-să-lom thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee [z] Shĭm'-ĕ-ī the son of Gera, a Benjamite of [a] Bă-hū'-rĭm, [b] which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to [c] Mā-hă-nā'-ĭm: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and [d] I sware to him by the LORD, [e] saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for [f] thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So [g] David slept with his fathers, and was buried in [h] the city of David.

11 And [k] the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in [l] Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 ¶ [n] Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and [p] his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And [r] Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh the son of Haggith came to [b] Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, [d] Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that [f] the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: [i] for it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, [3n] deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me [o] Ăb'-ī-shăg the Shû-năm'-mīte to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and [y] she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Ăb'-ī-shăg the Shû-năm'-mīte be given to Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ăb'-ī-shăg the Shû-năm'-mīte for Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for [i] Ă-bī'-ă-thär the priest, and for Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh.

23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, [m] God do so to me, and more also, if Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh have not spoken this word [o] against his own life.

24 Now therefore, [q] as the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and [s] set me on the throne of David

969 B.C.

a Jos. 23. 6 2 K. 14. 6
b ch. 1. 11 1 Chr. 3. 5
c 1 S. 18. 5, 14 (*Heb.*) 2 K. 18. 7
2 Or *do wisely*
d 1 S. 16. 4 Cf. 2 K. 9. 22
e ch. 6. 12 2 S. 7. 25
f See ch. 1. 5, 25
g ch. 8. 25
h ch. 1. 7, &c. & 11. 15, &c.
i See 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10
k See 2 S. 3. 27 & 20. 10
l 2 S. 4. 1, 12 1 Chr. 26. 28
m 2 S. 20. 4, &c. 1 Chr. 2. 17
3 Heb. *turn not away my face*
n 2 Chr. 6. 42 (for mg.)
o ch. 1. 3, 4
p Gen. 44. 29, 31
q 2 S. 10. 2 1 Chr. 19. 2
r Cf. 2 S. 19. 37
s 2 S. 19. 31, &c. Ezra 2. 61
t 2 S. 19. 28 2 K. 25. 29 Cf. ch. 18. 19 Neh. 5. 17
u See 2 S. 17. 27–29
x ch. 1. 6 & 15. 2, 10
y Neh. 2. 6 Cf. Ps. 45. 9
z 2 S. 19. 16, &c.
a 2 S. 19. 16
b 2 S. 19. 21
c ch. 4. 14 2 S. 19. 32
d ch. 1. 17 Neh. 13. 25
e Cf. 2 S. 19. 23
f ch. 3. 28 2 S. 14. 20
g Acts 2. 29
h ch. 3. 1 2 S. 6. 10, &c.
i ch. 1. 7, &c. & 4. 4
k 2 S. 5. 4 1 Chr. 3. 4
l 2 S. 15. 7, 10 1 Chr. 3. 1, 4
m 2 S. 19. 13 2 K. 6. 31 Cf. ch. 19. 2
n ch. 1. 46 1 Chr. 29. 23
o Nu. 16. 38 Pr. 8. 36
p ver. 46
q ch. 1. 29 & 17. 1, 12
r ch. 1. 5, &c. 1 Chr. 3. 2
s ch. 1. 48 & 3. 6

my father, and who hath [a] made me an house, as he promised, Ăd-ō-nī'jăh shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of [d] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ă-bī'ă-thär the priest said the king, Get thee to [e] Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art [2g] worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because [h] thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, and because [k] thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Ă-bī'ă-thär from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil [m] the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in [n] Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab [o] had turned after Ăd-ō-nī'jăh, though he turned not after Ăb'să-lom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on [r] the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bĕ-nâi'ăh came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away [u] the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And [x] the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men [y] more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Ă-mā'să the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

969 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 38; 2 S. 7. 11
[b] See 2 S. 3. 29
[c] Cf. Pr. 25. 5
[d] ch. 1. 8, &c. & 4. 4
[e] Jos. 21. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 60
[f] 1 S. 25. 1; 2 Chr. 33. 20
[2] Heb. *a man of death*
[g] 2 S. 19. 28 (mg.)
[h] ch. 3. 15; 2 S. 15. 24, 29
[i] ch. 1. 8, &c. & 4. 2, 4
[k] Cf. 1 S. 22. 23
[l] 1 S. 2. 35; 1 Chr. 29. 22
[m] 1 S. 2. 31
[n] ch. 14. 2, 4; 1 S. 14. 3
[o] See ch. 1. 7
[p] ch. 15. 13; 2 S. 15. 23
[q] 2 S. 3. 29; Jer. 26. 15
[r] ch. 1. 50; Ps. 118. 27
[s] Cf. 1 S. 27. 2
[t] 2 S. 21. 20, 22; 2 K. 12. 17
[u] 1 S. 19. 5; 2 K. 21. 16
[x] 2 S. 12. 10; 2 K. 9. 26
[y] 2 Chr. 21. 13

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and [b] upon the head of his seed for ever: [c] but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried [f] in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă in his room over the host: and [i] Zadok the priest did the king put [l] in the room of Ă-bī'ă-thär.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for Shĭm'ĕ-ī, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook [p] Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: [q] thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shĭm'ĕ-ī said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shĭm'ĕ-ī ran away unto [s] Ā'chĭsh son of Mā'ă-chäh king of [t] Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath.

40 And Shĭm'ĕ-ī arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Ā'chĭsh to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shĭm'ĕ-ī had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shĭm'ĕ-ī, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shĭm-ĕ-ī, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Bĕ-nâi-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi-ă-dă; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom [h] was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAPTER 3

AND [i] Solomon made affinity with Phâr-āoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the [m]city of David, until he had made an end of [n]building his own house, [o]and the house of the LORD, and [p]the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in [r] high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Solomon [x] loved the LORD, [z] walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to [b] Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was [c] the great high place: a thousand [e] burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon [f] that altar.

5 ¶ [h] In Gibeon [i] the LORD appeared to Solomon [k] in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, [n] Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, [o] according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that [p] thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I am but [a] a little child: I know not [b] how to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people [c] which thou hast chosen, [d] a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 [e] Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, [f] that I may discern between good and bad: for [g] who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, [k] I have done according to thy words: lo, [l] I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And [q] I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both [s] riches, and [t] honour: [u] so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And [y] if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then [a] I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon [d] awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the [g] ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered [l] peace offerings, and [m] made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger

969 B.C.

a Cf. 1 Chr. 22. 5
b 2 S. 5. 2; 2 Chr. 1. 10
c See Dt. 7. 6
d Dt. 26. 5; Ps. 105. 24
e 2 Chr. 1. 10
f 2 S. 14. 17; Isa. 7. 15, 16
g Cf. Dt. 1. 12
h ver. 12; 2 Chr. 1. 1
i ch. 7. 8
k [ch. 9. 3; 1 S. 12. 18]
l See ver. 28
m ch. 2. 10; & 8. 1
n ch. 7. 1
o See ch. 6
p ch. 9. 15
q Cf. Mt. 6. 33
r ch. 11. 7; 1 S. 10. 5, 13; ‖ ver. 4
s 1 S. 2. 7; 1 Chr. 29. 12
t Cf. Pr. 3. 16
u See ch. 4. 21–24
x Ju. 5. 31; Neh. 1. 5
y (ch. 2. 3, 4); ch. 6. 12
z ver. 6
a Dt. 32. 47; Ps. 21. 4
b ch. 9. 2; 2 S. 20. 8
c (ver. 2); 1 Chr. 16. 39
d Gen. 41. 7
e ch. 8. 64; 2 S. 24. 25
f ch. 8. 64; Nu. 16. 38
g ch. 2. 26; & 6. 19
h *For ver. 5 14, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 1. 7–12
i ch. 9. 2
k 2 S. 7. 4, 17; Mt. 1. 20
l ch. 8. 63, 64; 2 S. 24. 25
m Gen. 40. 20; Est. 1. 3
n 2 S. 22. 51; 2 Chr. 1. 8
o (Gen. 48. 15); ch. 8. 25
p ch. 2. 24; & 5. 5

with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for [q] her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that [z] the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

CHAPTER 4

SO king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the son of [c] Zadok the priest,

3 Ē-lī-hôr'ĕph and Ă-hī'ăh, the sons of [e] Shī'shă, [4]scribes; [f] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Ă-hī'lŭd, the [a] recorder.

4 And [b] Bĕ-nāi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă was over the host: and Zadok and [c] Ă-bī'ă-thär were the priests:

5 And Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the son of Nathan was over the officers: and Zā'bŭd the son of Nathan was [2]principal officer, and the [d] king's friend:

6 And Ă-hī'shär was [e] over the household: and [f] Ăd-ō-nī'răm the son of Abda was over the [3]tribute.

7 ¶ And Solomon had [g] twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ē'phră-ĭm:

9 The son of Dekar, in Mā'kăz, and in Shā-ăl'bĭm, and Beth-shē'mĕsh, and Ē'lŏn-bĕth-hā'nän:

10 The son of Hesed, in Ă-rû'bōth; to him pertained Sō'chōh, and all the land of [h] Hepher:

11 The son of Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb, in all [i] the region of [k] Dor; which had Tā'phăth the daughter of Solomon to wife:

12 Bā'ă-nă the son of Ă-hī'lŭd; to him pertained [l] Tā'ă-năch and [m] Mĕ-gĭd'dō, and all [n] Beth-shē'ăn, which is by [o] Zär-tā'năh beneath [p] Jezreel, from Beth-shean to [r] Ā'bĕl-mĕ-hō'lăh, even unto the place that is beyond [s] Jŏk'nĕ-ăm:

13 The son of Gē'bĕr, in [t] Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd; to him pertained the towns of [u] Jā'ĭr the son of Mă-năs'sēh, which are in [x] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd; to him also pertained the region of [y] Argob, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ă-hĭn'ă-dăb the son of Ĭd'dō had [a] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm:

15 Ă-hī'mă-ăz was in Năph'tă-lī; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

16 Bā'ă-năh the son of [b] Hū'shâi was in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Pă'rû-ăh, in Ĭs'să-chär:

18 [d] Shĭm'ĕ-ī the son of Elah, in Benjamin:

19 Gē'bĕr the son of Ū'rī was in the

969 B.C.

[a] 2 S. 20. 24; 2 K. 18. 18, 37

[b] ch. 2. 25; 1 Chr. 11. 22, 24

[c] ch. 2. 22, &c.; 1 Chr. 15. 11

[2] Heb. *priest*

[d] Gen. 26. 26

[e] (Gen. 41. 40) ch. 16. 9

[f] ch. 5. 14; 2 S. 20. 24

[3] Or *levy*

[g] Ich. 7. 25; Jos. 4. 31

[h] Jos. 19. 13; 2 K. 14. 25

[i] Jos. 12. 23

[k] Ju. 1. 27; 1 Chr. 7. 29

[l] Ju. 5. 19; 1 Chr. 7. 29

[m] ch. 9. 15; Ju. 5. 19

[n] 2 S. 21. 12; 1 Chr. 7. 29

[o] ch. 7. 46; Jos. 3. 16

[p] ch. 18. 45, 46; 2 S. 4. 4

[q] Gen. 43. 30; Cant. 5. 4; Cf. Isa. 49. 15

[r] ch. 19. 16; Ju. 7. 22

[s] Jos. 21. 34; 1 Chr. 6. 68

[t] ch. 22. 3, &c.; Jos. 21. 38

[u] Ju. 10. 3; 1 Chr. 2. 22, 23

[x] ch. 17. 1; 2 S. 2. 9

[y] Dt. 3. 4

[z] ch. 3. 9 & 4. 29, 34

[a] ch. 2. 8; 1 Chr. 6. 80

[b] 2 S. 17. 5; 1 Chr. 27. 33

[c] ch. 2. 35; 1 Chr. 6. 8, 53

[d] ch. 1. 8

[e] Cf. 2 S. 8. 17; 1 Chr. 18. 16

[4] Or *secretaries*; 2 S. 8. 17; 2 K. 12. 10

[f] 2 S. 20. 24; 1 Chr. 18. 15

969 B.C.

[a] country of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Israel were many, [d] as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and [f] making merry.

21 [g] And Solomon [h] reigned over all kingdoms [k] from the [l] river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought [m] presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ [o] And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty [2] measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region [r] on this side the river, from [s] Tiphsah even to [3] Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and [t] he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel [y] dwelt safely, [z] every man under his vine and under his fig tree, [a] from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

26 ¶ [b] And Solomon had [c] forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 [f] Barley also and straw for the horses and [4h] dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Solomon [k] wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the [l] children of the east country, and all the [m] wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was [n] wiser than all men; than [o] Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chăl'cŏl, and Darda, the sons of Mahol; and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And [b] he spake three thousand proverbs: and [c] his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, [e] from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the [i] hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And [n] there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5

AND [p] Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had [q] anointed him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 [u] Thou knowest how that David my father [x] could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath [d] given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, [e] whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, [g] he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me [i] cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sī-dō'nĭ-ăns.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given

[a] See Nu. 32. 33
[b] (1S.24.13) Pr. 1. 1, 6
[c] Cant. 1. 1
[d] 2 S. 17. 11 Isa. 10. 22
[e] Ju. 9. 15 2 K. 14. 9
[f] ch. 21. 7 2 S. 13. 28
[g] ch. 10. 23, 27
[h] 2 Chr. 9. 26
[i] Nu. 19. 6, 18 Ps. 51. 7
[k] ch. 8. 65 Jos. 1. 4
[l] Jos. 24. 2 Ps. 72. 8
[m] ch. 10. 25 2 S. 8. 2, 6
[n] ch. 10. 1
[o] Cf. Neh. 5. 18
[2] Heb. *cor*
[p] ch. 9. 11 2 S. 5. 11
[q] ch. 1. 34 & 19. 15, 16
[r] Ezra 4. 17, &c., *al.*
[s] 2 K. 15. 16
[3] 1 S. 6. 17 2 K. 18. 8 (*Gazza*)
[t] ch. 5. 4 2 S. 7. 1, 11
[u] *For ver.* 3–11, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 2. 3–16
[x] ch. 8. 19 2 S. 7. 5
[y] 1 S. 12. 11 Jer. 23. 6
[z] Ju. 9. 10, 11 2 K. 18. 31
[a] 2 S. 24. 2 1 Chr. 21. 2
[b] ch. 10. 28 Dt. 17. 16
[c] Cf. 2 Chr. 9. 25
[d] ch. 4. 24 1 Chr. 22. 9, 18
[e] ch. 3. 6 & 8. 20
[f] 2 S. 21. 9
[g] ch. 8. 19 2 S. 7. 13 ‖ ch. 6. 11
[4] Or *swift steeds*
[h] Est. 8. 10, 14
[i] ch. 6. 9, &c. 2 S. 7. 2, 7
[k] ch. 3. 28 & 5. 7, 12
[l] Ju. 8. 10, 11 Jb. 1. 3
[m] Isa. 19. 12
[n] See ch. 3. 12
[o] Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 6

unto David a [a]wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of [2]fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in floats unto [f] the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, [g] in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of [5]pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, [l] as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and [o] they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Solomon [p] raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to [q] Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and [r] Ăd-ō-nī-răm was over the levy.

15 [s] And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the [u] chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and [x] hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the [2]stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

967 B.C.

a ch. 4. 29, 34 & 10. 4, &c.

b 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2

c ch. 8. 9 Ju. 19. 30

2 Or *cypress* ch. 6. 15, 34 2 S. 6. 5

d (ch. 5. 5) ch. 8. 13, &c.

e 2 Chr. 3. 3, 4 Cf. Ezek. 40—42

f 2 Chr. 2. 16

g Cf. Ezra 3. 7

h ch. 7. 21, &c.

3 i.e. *the holy place*

i ver. 17

k Cf. Ezek. 40. 16 & 41. 16, 26

4 Or *of fixed lattice work*, or *broad within and narrow without*

5 Or *beaten oil*

6 Or *stories* Cf. Ezek. 41. 6

l See ch. 3. 12

7 i.e. *the most holy place*

m (Nu. 18. 10) ch. 7. 49

8 Or *side-chambers*

n ch. 7. 3 (mg.) Cf. Ezek. 41. 5, 6

o ch. 15. 19 2 S. 5. 3

p Cf. ch. 9. 20–22

q ch. 9. 19 Ju. 3. 3

9 Or *rebatements*

r ch. 4. 6 & 12. 18

s 2 Chr. 2. 2

t See ch. 5. 17, 18 Cf. Dt. 27. 5

u ch. 9. 23

x ch. 6. 36 Ex. 20. 25

y ch. 5. 6, &c. & 7. 2, &c.

z Or *Gebalites*

3 Or *he fastened*

CHAPTER 6

[b] AND it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel [c] were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that [d] he began to build the house of the LORD.

2 [e] And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And [h] the porch before [3i] the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made [k] windows [4]of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built [6]chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the [7m]oracle: and he made [8n] chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made [9]narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone [t] made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of [y] cedar.

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and [3]they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

967 B.C.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, [a] if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I [b] perform my word with thee, [c] which I spake unto David thy father:

13 And [d] I will dwell among the children of Israel, and [e] will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cieling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, [f] and covered the floor of the house with planks of [2] [g] fir.

16 [h] And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for [i] the most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with [m] knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there [o] the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered [p] the altar which was of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ [r] And within the oracle he made two [u] chĕr'ū-bĭms of olive tree, each ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the chĕr'ū-bĭms were of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the chĕr'ū-bĭms within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the chĕr'ū-bĭms with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved [i] figures of chĕr'ū-bĭms and [k] palm trees and open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side [n] posts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of chĕr'ū-bĭms and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: [q] the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon chĕr'ū-bĭms and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with [s] three rows of [t] hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the

a ch. 3. 14 & 9. 4
b ch. 2. 4 & 8. 20
c See 2 S. 7. 13
d Nu. 35. 34 Ps. 68. 18
e 1 S. 12. 22 1 Chr. 28. 20
f Cf. ch. 7. 7
2 Or *cypress*
g ch. 5. 8, 10 & 9. 11
h 2 Chr. 3. 8
i ch. 7. 29, 36 Ex. 36. 8, 35
k 2 Chr. 3. 5
l ch. 7. 50 Nu. 18. 10
m ch. 7. 24 Ex. 37. 17
n ch. 7. 5 1 S. 1. 9
o ch. 3. 15 & 8. 1, &c.
p ch. 7. 48 Nu. 4. 11
q Cf. Ezek. 41. 24
r For ver. 23-27, cf. 2 Chr. 3. 10-12
s Cf. Ezra 6. 4
t ch. 5. 17 & 7. 9, &c.
u ch. 8. 6, 7 Ex. 37. 7-9

foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.'

CHAPTER 7

BUT Solomon was building [d]his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the [f]house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of [k]cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the [2]beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were [3]windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doors and [l]posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the [4]thick beam were before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was [n]covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Phâr'āōh's daughter, [o]whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of [r]hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

960 B.C.

[a] See ch. 6. 36

[b] 2 Chr. 4. 11, 16 Cf. 2 Chr. 2. 13, 14

[c] ch. 9. 12, 2 S. 24. 7

[d] ch. 3. 1 & 9. 1. 10

[e] ch. 15. 20 Ju. 7. 23

[f] ch. 10. 17, 21

[g] Ex. 36. 1, 2

[h] *For ver.* 15–21. *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 3. 15–17

[i] 2 K. 25. 13, &c.

[k] ch. 6. 9, &c. & 9. 11

[2] Or *side-chambers* ch. 6. 5

[3] Or *beams, or prospects*

[l] ch. 6. 31, 33 Pr. 8. 34

[4] Or *threshold*, Ezek. 41. 25, 26

[m] Ex. 39. 24, 25 2 K. 25. 17

[n] Cf. ch. 6. 15

[o] ch. 3. 1 & 9. 16, 24

[p] Cf. ver. 42

[q] ch. 6. 3 1 Chr. 28. 11

[r] ch. 6. 36 1 Chr. 22. 2

[5] i.e. *He shall establish*

[6] i.e. *In it is strength* (?)

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for [a]the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched [b]Hiram out of [c]Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of [e]Năph'tă-lī, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was [g]filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 [h]For he cast [i]two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with [m]pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were [p]two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars [q]in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof [5]Jā'chĭn: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof [6]Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

960 B.C.

23 ¶ [a] And he made a [b] molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were [c] knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon [d] twelve [e] oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand bäths.

27 ¶ And he made [f] ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had [g] borders, and the borders were between the [h] ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and [k] chĕr'ū-bĭms: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the [o] laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved chĕr'ū-bĭms, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty bäths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and [i] he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ [l] And Hiram made the lavers, and the [m] shovels, and the [n] basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And [p] four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

[a] *For ver. 23–26, cf. 2 Chr. 4. 2–5*
[b] 2 K. 16. 17 *Cf.* Ex. 30. 18
[c] ch. 6. 18 *Cf.* Am. 9. 1
[d] [ch. 4. 7 & 10. 20]
[e] 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5
[f] 2 K. 25. 13
[g] Ex. 37. 12, 14 2 K. 16. 17
[h] Ex. 36. 22 *(Heb.)*
[i] 2 Chr. 4. 10
[k] ch. 6. 29, 35 2 Chr. 3. 7, &c.
[l] *For ver. 40–51, cf. 2 Chr. 4. 11—5. 1*
[m] Nu. 4. 14 2 K. 25. 14
[n] Nu. 7. 13, &c. 2 K. 12. 13
[o] Lv. 8. 11 2 K. 16. 17
[p] *Cf. ver. 20* 2 Chr. 3. 16

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, were of bright brass.

46 [a] In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between [b] Succoth and [c] Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was [e] the weight of the brass found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: [h] the altar of gold, and [i] the table of gold, whereupon the [l] shewbread was,

49 And the [m] candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the [n] oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the [p] tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the [q] spoons, and the [r] censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, [u] the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in [a] the things which David his father had [b] dedicated; even the silver, and the [c] gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

[g] THEN Solomon assembled the [i] elders of Israel, and all the [k] heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up [m] the ark of the covenant of the LORD [n] out of the [p] city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the [r] feast in the month Ĕth'ă-nĭm, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and [t] the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and [x] the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, [d] sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into [f] the oracle of the house, to the [g] most holy place, even under the wings of the [k] chĕr'ū-bĭms.

7 For the chĕr'ū-bĭms spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 [z] And they drew out the [o] staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 There was nothing [s] in the ark save the [t] two tables of stone, which Moses put there at [x] Horeb, [y] when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, [z] when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not [d] stand to minister because of the cloud: [e] for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ [f] Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell [h] in the thick darkness.

13 [l] I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and [o] blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood;)

15 And he said, [q] Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, [s] saying,

16 Since the day that [u] I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt,

959 B.C.

a 2 S. 18. 23; 2 Chr. 4. 17
b Ju. 8. 5, &c.; 2 Chr. 4. 17
c ch. 4. 12 (*Zartanah*)
d Cf. 2 S. 6. 13
e Cf. 1 Chr. 22. 3, 14
f ch. 7. 49; 2 Chr. 3. 16
g ch. 7. 50; 1 Chr. 6. 49
h Nu. 4. 11; 1 Chr. 6. 49
i Nu. 4. 7; 1 Chr. 28. 16
k ch. 6. 23, 29; 1 Chr. 28. 18
l 1 S. 21. 6; 1 Chr. 9. 32
m 1 S. 3. 3; 1 Chr. 28. 15
n ch. 6. 5 & 8. 6, 8
z Or *And the staves were so long*
o Nu. 4. 6; 1 Chr. 15. 15
p Nu. 4. 9; 2 Chr. 4. 21
q Nu. 7. 14, &c.; 2 K. 25. 14
r Nu. 16. 6, &c.; 2 K. 25. 15
s Dt. 31. 26; 2 Chr. 5. 10
t Dt. 10. 1, &c.; 2 Chr. 5. 10
u ch. 6. 16 & 8. 6
x ch. 19. 8; Dt. 29. 1
y See Ex. 34. 27
z ch. 6. 1; 2 K. 21. 15
a See 2 S. 8. 11
b ch. 15. 15; Dt. 26. 13
c ch. 15. 15; 2 S. 8. 11
d See Dt. 10. 8
e Dt. 5. 24; 2 Chr. 5. 14
f *For ver.* 12–50, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 6. 1–39
g *For ver.* 1–9, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 5. 2–10
h 2 S. 22. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 1
i ch. 20. 7; 2 S. 19. 11
k Nu. 30. 1; 2 Chr. 5. 2
l ch. 6. 1, &c. & 9. 3, 15
m ch. 6. 19; 1 Chr. 6. 31
n Cf. 2 S. 6. 12
o 2 S. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 16. 2
p ch. 3. 1 & 9. 24
q 1 Chr. 16. 36
r (Dt. 31. 10) Ezra 3. 4
s See 2 S. 7. 4–16, 25
t 2 S. 15. 24; 2 Chr. 15. 2, 15
u ch. 9. 9; 2 S. 7. 6
x Jos. 18. 1; 1 Chr. 9. 21

959 B.C.

I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, [a] that my name might be therein; but [b] I chose David to be over my people Israel.

17 And [d] it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless [f] thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, [h] he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD [k] hath performed his word that he spake, and [m] I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and [r] spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, [u] there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, [x] who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, [b] There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, [e] that they walk before me [f] as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and [c] heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, [e] to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That [g] thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward [i] the place of which thou hast said, [l] My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make [n] toward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in [o] heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, [p] forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and [q] an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, [s] condemning the wicked, [t] to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, [y] to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ [z] When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and [a] shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ [c] When heaven is shut up, and [d] there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and

a ver. 29
b ch. 11. 34; 2 S. 7. 8
c Dt. 10. 14; 2 Chr. 2. 6
d 2 S. 7. 3; 1 Chr. 17. 2
e ch. 18. 37
f ch. 5. 3; 1 Chr. 17. 4
g ch. 9. 3
h ch. 5. 5; 1 Chr. 17. 12
i Jos. 9. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 2; 1 K. 11. 13
k ch. 6. 12 & 12. 15
l ch. 9. 3; Dt. 26. 2; ver. 43
m ch. 5. 5; 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10
n 2 Chr. 6. 21, &c.
o Dt. 26. 15; 2 Chr. 6. 21
p 2 S. 24. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 21
q Ju. 17. 2; 2 Chr. 6. 22
r Ex. 9. 29, 33; 2 Chr. 6. 12, &c.
s Cf. Dt. 25. 1
t (2 S. 3. 39); 2 Chr. 6. 23
u 2 S. 7. 22; 1 Chr. 17. 20
x Dt. 7. 9; 2 Chr. 6. 14
y 2 S. 22. 21, 25; 2 Chr. 6. 2
z Dt. 28. 25
a See ver. 47, 48
b ch. 2. 4 & 9. 5
c Dt. 28. 23
d Dt. 11. 17; 1 K. 17. 1
e ch. 2. 3, 4; 2 Chr. 6. 16
f ch. 3. 6, 14 & 9. 4

959 B.C.

forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou [a] teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and [c] give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land [e] famine, if there be [g] pestilence, [h] blasting, mildew, [i] locust, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever [k] sickness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, [m] knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 That they [n] may fear thee [o] all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning [p] a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for [r] thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of [s] thy great name, and of thy [t] strong hand, and of thy [x] stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: [z] that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is [b] called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (for [b] there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away [d] captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 [f] Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, [l] We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and [q] give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For [u] they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, [y] from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou [a] didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, [c] as thou spakest by the hand of [d] Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD.

54 And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, [e] from kneeling on his

a 1 S. 12. 23 2 K. 17. 27, 28
b 2 Chr. 6. 36
c ch. 18. 1 Dt. 28. 12
d Dt. 32. 26 2 Chr. 6. 33 ‖ 1 K. 14. 15
e Dt. 32. 24 2 Chr. 6. 28
f Dt. 30. 2, 3 2 Chr. 6. 37, 38
g 2 S. 24. 13, &c. 1 Chr. 21. 12, 14
h Dt. 28. 22 2 Chr. 6. 28
i Ju. 7. 12 2 Chr. 6. 28
k 2 Chr. 6. 28
l 1 S. 12. 10 2 Chr. 30. 22
m 1 S. 16. 7 1 Chr. 28. 9
n Dt. 31. 12, 13 2 K. 17. 28
o Dt. 31. 13
p (Jos. 20. 9) 2 Chr. 6. 32, 33
q 2 Chr. 30. 9
r Ps. 23. 3
s 1 S. 12. 22 2 Chr. 6. 32
t Jos. 4. 24 2 Chr. 6. 32
u Dt. 32. 9 2 K. 21. 14
x Dt. 26. 8 2 K. 17. 36
y Dt. 4. 20 Jer. 11. 4
z Ex. 9. 16 2 Chr. 6. 33
a Dt. 33. 28 Est. 3. 8 Cf. Eph. 2. 14
b (ver. 29) 2 Chr. 6. 33
c See Ex. 19. 5, 6
d Jos. 1. 1, &c. 2 K. 18. 12
e 2 Chr. 6. 13

knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that [g] hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: [i] there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 [l] The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: [m] let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may [o] incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 [y] That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that [a] there is none else.

61 [b] Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ [f] And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of [g] peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel [k] dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king [l] hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered [m] burnt offerings, and [o] meat offerings, and the [p] fat of the peace offerings: because the [q] brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held [a] a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, [b] from the entering in [c] of Hamath unto [d] the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, [e] seven days [f] and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and [h] they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all [k] the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAPTER 9

[n] AND it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the [p] king's house, and [q] all Solomon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That [r] the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at [s] Gibeon.

3 And the LORD said unto him, [t] I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, [u] which thou hast built, [x] to put my name there for ever; and [z] mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And [c] if thou wilt walk before me, [d] as David thy father walked, [e] in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, [h] There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

6 [i] But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 [n] Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; [r] and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be [s] a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high,

947 B.C.

a ver. 2
b ch. 4. 21, 24 2 K. 14. 25
c Ju. 3. 3 2 K. 14. 25
d Jos. 15. 4, 47 2 K. 24. 7
e Dt. 16. 3, &c. 2 Chr. 7. 8
f Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 23
g ch. 5. 4 1 Chr. 22. 18
h ch. 1. 47
i Jos. 23. 14 Cf. 2 K. 10. 10
k 2 S. 7. 28 1 Chr. 17. 26
l See Gen. 48. 21
m (1 S. 12. 22) Ps. 27. 9
n *For ver.* 1–9, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 7. 11–22
o Jos. 24. 23 Ps. 119. 36
p ch. 7. 1 2 Chr. 7. 11
q 2 Chr. 7. 11
r ch. 3. 5 & 11. 9
s ch. 3. 4, 5 1 Chr. 8. 29
t [ch. 3. 12 & 13. 6]
u ch. 8. 13 2 Chr. 6. 10, 32
x ch. 8. 29 & 14. 21
y 1 S. 17. 46 2 K. 19. 19 ‖ 2 K. 5. 15
z ch. 8. 29, 52 2 K. 19. 16 Cf. Dt. 11. 12
a 2 S. 7. 22 2 K. 19. 15
b ch. 9. 4 Gen. 20. 5
c 2 Chr. 7. 17
d ch. 8. 25 & 11. 38 ‖ ch. 14. 8
e ch. 8. 61 & 15. 14 ‖ ch. 11. 4
f *For ver.* 62–66, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 7. 4–10
g ch. 3. 15 & 9. 25
h ch. 8. 25 2 Chr. 6. 16
i ver. 9
k Dt. 20. 5 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9
l 2 S. 8. 11 1 Chr. 23. 13
m ch. 3. 4, 15 & 9. 25
n ch. 14. 15 Jos. 23. 16
o Nu. 7. 13 2 K. 16. 13
p 1 S. 2. 15, 16 2 Chr. 7. 7
q ch. 3. 4, 15 & 9. 25
r Lv. 26. 31 2 Chr. 7. 20, 21 ‖ 2 K. 25. 9
s Dt. 28. 37 2 Chr. 7. 20 ‖ Jb. 17. 6

every one that passeth by it shall be [b] astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, [c] Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, [d] Because they forsook the LORD their God, who [e] brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have [h] taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ [m] And it came to pass at the end of [n] twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 (Now [o] Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with [q] cedar trees and [r] fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of [t] Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from [u] Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of [c] Cā'-bûl unto this day.

14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is [e] the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and [g] Millo, and [h] the wall of Jerusalem, and [k] Hazor, and [m] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō, and [n] Gezer.

16 For Phâr'-āoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the [p] Cā'-nă-ăn-ītes that dwelt in the city, and given it [r] for a present unto his daughter, [s] Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and [t] Beth-horon the nether,

18 And [u] Bā'-ă-lăth, and [2] Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the [a] cities of store that Solomon had, and [b] cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in [d] Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And [f] all the people that were left [a] of the Amorites, Hittites, Pĕ-rĭz'-zītes, Hivites, and Jĕb'-ū-sītes, which were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also [f] were not able [g] utterly to destroy, [i] upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of [k] bondservice unto this day.

22 But [l] of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the [p] chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, [s] five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Phâr'-āoh's daughter came up out of the [x] city of David unto [y] her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And [z] three times in a year did Solomon offer [a] burnt offerings and [b] peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon [d] the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy of ships in [f] Ē'-zĭ-ŏn-geber, which is beside [i] Eloth, on the shore of the [l] Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 And Hiram sent [o] in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to [q] Ō'-phĭr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

CHAPTER 10

[x y] AND when the queen of [z] Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with [c] hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with [e] camels that bare [g] spices, and very much gold, and

947 B.C.

a Ju. 3. 5 2 Chr. 8. 7
b Dt. 28. 37 2 K. 22. 19
c Dt. 29. 24 2 Chr. 7. 21
d ch. 11. 33 Ju. 10. 13
e ch. 8. 16 2 K. 17. 7. 36
f Ju. 1. 19, 28
g 1 S. 15. 3, &c. 2 K. 19. 11
h ch. 11. 4 1 S. 8. 8
i Ju. 1. 28 2 K. 23. 33
k Ezra 2. 55, 58
l Cf. Lv. 25. 39 2 Chr. 28. 10
m *For ver.* 10–28, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 8. 1–18
n See ch. 6. 37 & 7. 1
o ch. 5. 1 & 10. 11, 12
p ch. 5. 16
q ch. 7. 2, &c. & 10. 27
r ch. 6. 15, 34 2 K. 19. 23
s Cf. 2 Chr. 8. 10
t Jos. 21. 32 2 K. 15. 29
u ch. 7. 13 2 Chr. 2. 14
x ch. 8. 1 & 11. 27, 43
y See ch. 7. 8
z Dt. 16. 16 2 Chr. 8. 13
a ch. 8. 64 & 18. 38
b ch. 8. 63, 64 2 K. 16. 13
c Cf. Jos. 19. 27
d ch. 8. 64 2 K. 16. 14
e See ch. 5. 13
f Dt. 2. 8 1 K. 22. 48
g ch. 11. 27 2 S. 5. 9
h ch. 3. 1 2 Chr. 27. 3 2 K. 14. 13
i Dt. 2. 8 2 K. 14. 22
k 1 S. 12. 9 2 K. 15. 29
l Ju. 11. 16 Neh. 9. 9
m ch. 4. 12 2 K. 9. 27
n 2 S. 5. 25 1 Chr. 6. 67
o ch. 10. 11 Ps. 107. 23
p 2 S. 24. 7 Obad. 20
q ch. 10. 11 Gen. 10. 29
r Cf. Ju. 1. 15
s ch. 7. 8 & 11. 1
t 1 S. 13. 18 1 Chr. 6. 68
u Jos. 19. 44
2 Another reading is *Tamar*
x *For ver.* 1–13, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 9. 1–12
y ch. 4. 34 2 Chr. 9. 1
z (Gen. 10. 7) 2 Chr. 9. 1
a Ex. 1. 11 2 Chr. 17. 12
b ch. 10. 26
c Ju. 14. 12 2 Chr. 9. 1 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 5. 14 2 Chr. 8. 6
e Gen. 37. 25 2 K. 8. 9
f Cf. ch. 5. 13–15
g Ex. 25. 6 2 K. 20. 13

precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's [d] wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his [e] cupbearers, and [4f] his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; [g] there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, [k] which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the LORD thy God, [m] which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: [n] because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, [o] to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And [q] the navy also of [r] Hiram, that brought gold from [s] Ō'phĭr, brought in from Ophir great plenty of [67] almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug trees [8] pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, [u] harps also and [u] psalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which

947 B.C.

[a] *For ver. 14–28, cf. 2 Chr. 9. 13–28*

[b] Cf. Dt. 17. 17

[c] Gen. 37. 28 2Chr. 1. 16

[d] ch. 5. 7, 12 & 11. 41

[2] Heb. *mingled people*, Jer. 25. 20, 24

[3] Or *satraps*

[e] Gen. 41. 9 2 Chr. 9. 4

[4] Or *his burnt offering which he offered in*

[f] Cf. 1 Chr. 26. 16

[g] Cf. Jos. 5. 1

[h] ch. 14. 26 Cf. 2 S. 8. 7

[i] ch. 7. 2 2Chr. 9. 16, 20

[k] 1 S. 16. 21 1 K. 12. 6

[5] Heb. *bands*, i.e. *arms*

[l] Ch. 7. 25 & 18. 31]

[m] 2 S. 22. 20 2 Chr. 9. 8

[n] Dt. 33. 3 2 Chr. 2. 11

[o] Dt. 33. 21 2 Chr. 9. 8

[p] ch. 22. 48 Gen. 10. 4

[q] ch. 9. 26

[r] ch. 9. 11, &c. 1 Chr. 14. 1

[s] ch. 9. 28 & 22. 48

[t] See ch. 3. 12, 13

[6] 2 Chr. 2. 8 (*algum*)

[7] Perhaps *sandal wood*

[8] Or *a railing* Heb. *a prop*

[u] 2 S. 6. 5 1 Chr. 13. 8

[v] ch. 4. 21 2 K. 8. 8, 9

Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ [a] Now the [b] weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of [c] the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of [2] Arabia, and of the [3] governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shē'kĕls of gold went to one target.

17 And he made three hundred [h] shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the [i] house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were [5] stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And [l] twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a [p] navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 [t] So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his [x] present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ [a]And Solomon gathered together [b]chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the [d]cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and [e]cedars made he to be as the [f]sycomore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ And Solomon had [h]horses brought out of Egypt, [2]and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shĕ-kĕls of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of [k]the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAPTER 11

BUT king Solomon loved many [m]strange women, together with [o]the daughter of Phâr-āoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zī-dō-nĭ-ăns, and Hittites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, [r]Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart [s]after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 [x]And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives [z]turned away his heart after other gods: and [a]his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after [c]Ashtoreth the goddess of the [e]Zī-dō-nĭ-ăns, and after [g]Milcom [h]the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an [i]high place for [k]Chē-mŏsh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for [c]Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, [g]which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, [i]I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, [l]and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 [n]Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but [p]will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake [q]which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in [t]Edom, and [u]Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten [y]every male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, [b]to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of [d]Midian, and came to [f]Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Phâr-āoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Phâr-āoh, so that he

947 B.C.

a *For ver. 26–29, cf. 2 Chr. 1. 14–17*
b ch. 1. 5 2 K. 5. 21
c (Lv. 18. 21) Am. 5. 26
d ch. 9. 19 2 Chr. 1. 14
e ch. 9. 11 2 K. 19. 23
f 1 Chr. 27. 28
g ch. 9. 2
h ch. 4. 26 2 Chr. 1. 16
2 Read *and the king's merchants received them in droves, each drove at a price*
i Cf. 1 S. 15. 28
k Ju. 3. 5 2 K. 7. 6
l ver. 31, 37 See ch. 12. 19, 20
m ch. 16. 31 Ru. 1. 4
n Cf. 2 S. 7. 15
o ch. 9. 16, 24 2 Chr. 8. 11
p ver. 32, 36 See ch. 12. 20
q (1 K. 8. 29) ch. 14. 21
r Jos. 23. 12 Ezra 9. 2
s Ju. 6. 10 2 K. 17. 35, 38
t 2 S. 8. 14 2 K. 3. 8, 26
u ch. 2. 5, &c. 1 Chr. 2. 16
x Cf. Dt. 17. 17 2 S. 5. 13
y Ju. 21. 11
z ch. 9. 9 & 21. 26
a (ch. 9. 4) ch. 15. 3, 4
b ver. 40
c 1 S. 31. 10 2 K. 23. 13
d Ju. 7. 8
e Ju. 10. 6 2 K. 23. 13
f 1 S. 25. 1 Hab. 3. 3
g [Ju. 16. 23 2 K. 1. 2] ‖ 2 K. 23. 13
h Dt. 29. 17 2 K. 23. 13, 24 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 3. 2, &c. & 12. 31, 32
k Ju. 11. 24 2 K. 23. 13

gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Täh'pĕn-ēs the queen.

20 And the sister of Täh'pĕn-ēs bare him Gĕ-nū'băth his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Phâr'āōh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt [e] that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Phâr'āōh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phâr'āōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Ē-lī'ă-dăh, which fled from his lord [i] Hăd-ă-dē'zĕr king of [k] Zobah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, [m] when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to [n] Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad did: and he [p] abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 ¶ And [q] Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, an Ĕph'ră-thīte of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zĕ-rū'ăh, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built [t] Millo, and repaired the breaches of the [u] city of David his father.

28 And the man Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm was a [y] mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man [z] that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the [2] charge of the [b] house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm went out of Jerusalem, that [a] the prophet [b] Ă-hī'jăh the Shī'lō-nīte found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Ă-hī'jăh [c] caught the new garment that was on him, and [d] rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, [f] Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But [g] he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

33 [h] Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zī-dō'nĭ-ăns, Chē'mŏsh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and [l] have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, [o] whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant [r] may have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign [s] according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, [x] if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and [a] do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, [c] as David my servant did; that [d] I will be with thee, [e] and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

947 B.C.

a 1ch. 12. 22 2 S. 7. 21
b ch. 12. 15
c Cf. 1 S. 15. 27
d Cf. 2 S. 19. 43
e See ch. 2. 10
f ver. 11
g ver. 13
h ch. 9. 9 & 14. 15
i 2 S. 10. 16, 19 1 Chr. 18. 3
k 2 S. 23. 36 1 Chr. 18. 3, &c.
l Ju. 2. 22 Ps. 78. 10
m 2 S. 8. 5
n ch. 15. 18 2 S. 8. 5, 6
o ch. 8. 16 1 Chr. 28. 4
p Nu. 22. 3 Isa. 7. 16 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 12. 2, &c. *al.* & 15. 29
r ch. 15. 4 2 S. 22. 29
s 2 S. 3. 21
t ch. 9. 15, 24 2 K. 12. 20
u ch. 9. 24 1 Chr. 11. 5, 7
x 1 S. 12. 14 Jb. 36. 11
y 1 S. 16. 18 2 K. 5. 1
z Cf. Pr. 22. 29
a ch. 14. 8 Dt. 21. 9
2 Or *burden*, or *labour*
b 2 S. 19. 20 Ps. 77. 15
c ch. 9. 4 & 14. 8
d Ju. 6. 16 Jer. 1. 8, 19
e ch. 2. 24 1 Chr. 17. 10

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm. And Jeroboam arose, and [a] fled into Egypt, unto [b] Shī'-shăk king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ [c] And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and [d] his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.

43 [e] And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and [f] Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 12

[g] AND Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm went to [h] Shē'-chĕm: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when [k] Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm the son of Nebat, [l] who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm, saying,

4 [m] Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his [n] heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm consulted with the old men, that [r] stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with [i] scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm and all the people came to Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for [o] the cause was from the LORD, [p] that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by [q] Ā-hī'-jăh the Shī'-lō-nīte unto Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, [s] What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: [t] to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm sent [u] Ā-dôr'-ăm, who was over the tribute; and all Israel [x] stoned him with

930 B.C.

a ver. 17; 2 K. 23. 34
b ch. 14. 25
c For ver. 41–43, cf. 2 Chr. 9. 29–31
d ch. 10. 4, &c.
e ch. 1. 10, al.
f ch. 12. 1, al.; 1 Chr. 3. 10
g For ver. 1–19, cf. 2 Chr. 10. 1–19
h Ju. 21. 19; 2 Chr. 10. 1
i Dt. 8. 15; 2 Chr. 10. 11, 14
k ch. 11. 26
l See ch. 11. 40
m See ch. 4. 7 & 5. 13–15; Cf. 1 S. 8. 11–18
n Cf. Gen. 27. 40; Isa. 47. 6
o Ju. 14. 4; 1 Chr. 5. 22
p ch. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 6. 10
q ch. 11. 29 & 14. 2, &c.
r ch. 10. 8; Jer. 52. 12
s 2 S. 20. 1
t 2 S. 20. 1; 2 Chr. 10. 16
u ch. 5. 14; 2 Chr. 10. 18
x 1 S. 30. 6; 1 K. 21. 13

stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 [b] So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but [h] the tribe of Judah only.

21 ¶ [i] And when Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with [k] the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto [m] Shĕm-âi'ăh [n] the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for [q] this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm built [s] Shē'chĕm in mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built [u] Pĕn'ū-ĕl.

26 And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people [z] go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and [b] made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in [a] Beth-el, and the other put he in [c] Dan.

30 And this thing [d] became a sin: for the people went to worship before [2] the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made an [3e] house of [f] high places, and [g] made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto [l] the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

CHAPTER 13

[o] AND, behold, there came a [p] man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto [r] Beth-el: and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm stood by the altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; [t] Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee [x] shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and [y] men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave [a] a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he

929 B.C.

a ch. 13. 1; 1 S. 13. 2
b ch. 14. 8
c ch. 15. 20; Ju. 18. 29
d (ver. 28); ch. 13. 34
2 Or *each of them*
3 Or *houses*
e ch. 13. 32
f ch. 11. 7; & 13. 33
g ch. 13. 33; Ju. 17. 5; ‖ ch. 13. 2
h 2 S. 20. 2; 2 K. 17. 18
i *For ver.* 21–24, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 11. 1–4
k 2 S. 19. 17; 1 Chr. 9. 3
l Cf. Ex. 23. 16
m (ch. 11. 29; & 16. 1, 7); 2 Chr. 11. 2
n ch. 13. 1, &c.; 1 S. 9. 6, &c.
o 2 K. 23. 17
p ch. 12. 22; & 17. 18, 24
q ver. 15
r ch. 12. 29; 2 K. 2. 2, 23
s ver. 1
t 2 K. 23. 16
u Cf. Ju. 8. 17
x (ch. 12. 31); ch. 18. 40
y Lv. 26. 30; 2 K. 23. 20
z See Dt. 12. 5, 6
a 1 S. 14. 10; 2 K. 19. 29
b (Ex. 32. 4–6); 2 K. 10. 29; ‖ ver. 30

929 B.C.

put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, [b] Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, [c] and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and [d] I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, [e] If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt [g] an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the [i] ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and [k] eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For it was said to me [a] by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as [f] thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, [h] a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the

a ch. 20. 35

b 1 S. 12. 19 Jer. 37. 3 Acts 8. 24

c [ch. 9. 3 & 17. 22]

d ch. 14. 3 1 S. 9. 7, 8

e Cf. Nu. 24. 13

f ch. 11. 10 & 20. 36

g Cf. 2 K. 23. 18

h ch. 20. 36 Cf. 2 K. 17. 25

i 2 S. 16. 2 Zech. 9. 9

k 2 S. 19. 32, 33 2 K. 4. 8

LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they [d] mourned over him, saying, [e] Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; [g] lay my bones beside his bones:

32 [h] For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the [k] houses of the high places which are in the cities of [n] Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people [p] priests of the [q] high places: whosoever would, he [s] consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing [x] became sin unto the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, [y] even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14

AT that time Ă-bī'jăh the son of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm fell sick.

2 And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and [e] disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to [g] Shiloh: behold, there is [h] Ă-hī'jăh the prophet, [i] which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 [k] And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of [a] honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ă-hī'jăh. But Ahijah could not see; [b] for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ă-hī'jăh, Behold, the wife of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm cometh [c] to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ă-hī'jăh heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, [f] Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 [i] And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet [l] thou hast not been [m] as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, [o] to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou [r] hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, [t] to provoke me to anger, and [u] hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and [z] will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and [a] him that is shut up and left in Israel, and [b] will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man [c] taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 [d] Him that dieth of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm in the city shall the [f] dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

923 B.C.

[a] (Ps. 19. 10) 2 S. 17. 29

[b] 1 S. 4. 15

[c] (2 S. 21. 1) ch. 22. 5, 7

[d] ch. 14. 18 2 S. 19. 1

[e] Cf. Jer. 22. 18

[f] ch. 16. 2 Cf. 2 S. 12. 7, 8

[g] Cf. 2 K. 23. 17, 18

[h] See ver. 2

[i] See ch. 11. 11, 31

[k] ch. 12. 31 2 K. 17. 29

[l] (ch. 9. 4) ch. 15. 3, &c.

[m] ch. 11. 38 & 15. 5

[n] See ch. 16. 24

[o] ch. 11. 38

[p] ch. 12. 31 2 K. 17. 32

[q] ch. 12. 31 & 14. 23

[r] ch. 15. 13 Ju. 17. 3–5

[s] Ju. 17. 5, 12 1 Chr. 29. 5

[t] ch. 15. 30 Ju. 2. 12

[u] (1 S. 12. 10) 2 Chr. 29. 6

[x] ch. 12. 30 & 14. 16

[y] ch. 14. 10 See ch. 15. 29

[z] ch. 13. 34

[a] ch. 21. 21 Dt. 32. 36

[b] ch. 16. 3

[c] Cf. 2 K. 9. 37

[d] ch. 16. 4

[e] ch. 20. 38 1 S. 28. 8

[f] ch. 16. 4 Ju. 7. 5

[g] ch. 2. 27 Ps. 78. 60

[h] ch. 12. 15 & 15. 29

[i] See ch. 11. 29–31

[k] ch. 13. 7 2 K. 4. 42

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm shall come to the grave, because in him [d] there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 [g] Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm that day: but what? even now.

15 [i] For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall [m] root up Israel out of [n] this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall [q] scatter them beyond the river, [r] because they have made their [s] groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And [u] he shall give Israel up because of [x] the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

17 ¶ And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm's wife arose, and departed, and came to [z] Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel [a] mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ă-hī'jăh the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, [c] how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, [g] the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, [h] to put his name there. And [i] his mother's name was Nā'ă-măh an Ăm-mon-ī'tĕss.

22 And Judah [m] did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

913 B.C.

a ch. 13. 33 & 15. 14
2 Or *pillars*
b Dt. 16. 22 2 K. 3. 2 *(Heb.)*
c Dt. 12. 2 2 K. 16. 4
d 2 Chr. 12. 12
e Dt. 23. 17 ch. 15. 12 *(Heb.)*
f Dt. 20. 18 2 K. 16. 3
g See ch. 15. 27–29
h ch. 21. 26 Ju. 11. 24
i ch. 9. 7 2 K. 24. 3
k ch. 11. 40 2 Chr. 12. 2
l 2 K. 12. 17, 18
m Dt. 29. 28 2 Chr. 7. 20
n Jos. 23. 13, &c. 1 Chr. 28. 8
o *For ver.* 26–28, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 12. 9–11
p ch. 15. 18
q (ch. 8. 46) Hos. 8. 13 | 2 K. 15. 29
r ch. 11. 33 2 K. 21. 12
s ch. 15. 13 Ju. 6. 25, &c.
t ch. 10. 17
u Cf. Mic. 5. 3
x ch. 13. 34 & 15. 26, &c.
3 Heb. *runners*
y 1 S. 22. 17 1 K. 10. 25 *(Heb.)*
z ch. 15. 21, 33 Jos. 12. 24
a ch. 13. 30 1 Chr. 7. 22
b *For ver.* 29–31, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 12. 15–16
c See 2 Chr. 13. 2–20
d ch. 15. 6 Cf. ch. 12. 21–24
e 1 Chr. 3. 10 2 Chr. 12. 16, *Abijah*
f 2 Chr. 13. 1, 2
g ch. 11. 13 2 K. 21. 7
h ch. 9. 3 2 K. 21. 4, 7
i 2 Chr. 12. 13
k 2 Chr. 11. 20–22 Cf. 2 Chr. 13. 2
l ch. 2. 7, 28 1 Chr. 3. 2
m Ju. 13. 1 2 K. 17. 17
n ch. 14. 8 & 16. 19, &c.
o ch. 11. 4 2 Chr. 25. 2

23 For they also built them [a] high places, and [2b] images, and groves, [c] on every high hill, and under every green tree.

24 And there were also [e] sodomites in the land: and they did [f] according to all the abominations of the nations [h] which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm, that [k] Shī'shăk king of Egypt [l] came up against Jerusalem:

26 [o] And [p] he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the [t] shields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the [3y] guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ [b] Now the rest of the acts of Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 [d] And there was war between Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm all their days.

31 And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name was Nā'ă-măh an Ăm-mon-ī'tĕss. And [e] Ă-bī'jăm his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15

[f] NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat reigned Ă-bī'jăm over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [k] Mā'ă-chăh, the daughter of [l] Ă-bī'shă-lŏm.

3 And [n] he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and [o] his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheless [a] for David's sake did the LORD his God [b] give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

5 [d] Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only [f] in the matter of [g] Ū-rī'-ăh the Hittite.

6 [h] And there was war between Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm all the days of his life.

7 [l] Now the rest of the acts of Ă-bī'-jăm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [n] And there was war between Abijam and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm.

8 [o] And Ă-bī'-jăm slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and [p] Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Mā'-ă-chäh, the daughter of Ă-bī'-shă-lŏm.

11 And Asa [y] did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father.

12 And he took away the [b] sodomites out of the land, and [c] removed all the [d] idols that his fathers had made.

13 [e] And also Mā'-ă-chäh his mother, even her he removed from being [2] queen, because [h] she had made an idol [3] in a [i] grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and [l] burnt it by [m] the brook Kidron.

14 But [n] the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's [o] heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father [p] had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and [r] gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ [s] And there was war between Asa and Bā-ăsh'-ă king of Israel all their days.

17 [u] And Bā-ăsh'-ă king of Israel went up against Judah, and built [c] Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then [e] Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to [i] Ben-hadad, the son of Tăb-rĭm'-ŏn, the son of Hē'-zī-ŏn, king of Syria, that dwelt at [k] Damascus, saying,

19 There is [m] a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā-ăsh'-ă king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and [q] sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote [r] Ī'-jŏn, and [s] Dan and [t] Ā'-bĕl-bĕth-mā'-ă-chäh, and all [u] Çĭn'-nĕ-rōth, with all the land of [x] Năph'-tă-lī.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā-ăsh'-ă heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in [z] Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; [a] none was exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā-ăsh'-ă had builded; and king Asa built with them [f] Geba of Benjamin, and [g] Mizpah.

23 [k] The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and [q] Jĕ-hŏsh'-ă-phăt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And [t] Nadab the son of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

911 B.C.

a ch. 11. 12, &c. 2 K. 8. 19
b ch. 11. 36. 2 K. 8. 19
c Ju. 19. 13. 2 Chr. 16. 1, &c.
d ch. 14. 8. 2 Chr. 6. 16
e ch. 14. 26. 2 K. 12. 18
f See 2 S. 11—12
g 2 S. 23. 39. 1 Chr. 11. 41
h ch. 14. 30
i 2 Chr. 16. 2, 4
k ch. 11. 24 & 20. 34
l Cf. 2 Chr. 13. 22
m ch. 5. 12 & 20. 34
n See 2 Chr. 13. 2—20
o 2 Chr. 14. 1
p ch. 16. 8, *al.* 1 Chr. 3. 10
q ch. 20. 1, &c. 2 S. 10. 6, &c.
r 2 K. 15. 29
s ch. 12. 29. 2 K. 10. 29
t 2 S. 20. 14. 2 K. 15. 29
u Jos. 19. 35
x ch. 7. 14. 2 K. 15. 29
y ch. 14. 8 & 22. 43
z ch. 14. 17 & 16. 6
a Cf. Dt. 24. 5
b ch. 14. 24 & 22. 46 (*Heb.*)
c 2 S. 5. 21. 2 K. 3. 2
d Dt. 29. 17. ch. 21. 26 (*Heb.*)
e *For ver.* 13—15, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 15. 16—18
f 2 S. 5. 25. 2 K. 23. 8
g 1 S. 10. 17. 2 K. 25. 23, 25
2 Or *queen mother*
h ch. 14. 9. 2 K. 17. 16
3 Or *for Asherah*
i ch. 14. 15, 23 & 16. 33
k *For ver.* 23—24, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 16. 11—14
l Cf. Ex. 32. 20
m ch. 2. 37. 2 K. 23. 4, &c.
n ch. 14. 23 & 22. 43
o ch. 9. 4. 2 K. 20. 3
p ch. 7. 51. 2 K. 12. 4, 18
q ch. 22. 2, &c. 1 Chr. 3. 10
r ch. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 18. 11
s ver. 32
t See ch. 14. 20
u *For ver.* 17—22, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 16. 1—6

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and [b] in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Bā-ăsh'ă the son of Ă-hī'jăh, of the house of Ĭs'să-chär, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at [e] Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Bā-ăsh'ă slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, [h] according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant [i] Ă-hī'jăh the Shī'lō-nīte:

30 Because of the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he [l] provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 [o] And there was war between Asa and Bā-ăsh'ă king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Bā-ăsh'ă the son of Ă-hī'jăh to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAPTER 16

THEN the word of the LORD came to [t] Jehu the son of [u] Hă-nā'nī against Bā-ăsh'ă, saying,

2 [x] Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and [y] thou hast walked [z] in the way of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and hast made my people Israel to sin, [a] to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, [c] I will take away the posterity of Bā-ăsh'ă, and the posterity

885 B.C.

a See ch. 15. 29
b ch. 14. 16 & 16. 2, &c.
c ch. 14. 11 & 21. 24
d ch. 14. 11 & 21. 19, &c.
e ch. 16. 15 Jos. 21. 23
f ch. 15. 21, 33 2 K. 15. 14, 16
g 2 Chr. 19. 2
h See ch. 14. 10, 14
i ch. 14. 2, &c. 2 Chr. 9. 29
k See ch. 15. 27, 29
l ch. 14. 9, 15 & 16. 2, &c.
m 2 K. 9. 31
n Cf. ch. 20. 12, 16
o ver. 16
p ch. 4. 6 & 18. 3
q 2 S. 20. 10 2 K. 9. 24
r Ru. 4. 1 Jb. 19. 14
s ver. 3
t ch. 12. 22 & 17. 1; See ver. 7
u See 2 Chr. 16. 7
x Cf. ch. 14. 7
y See ch. 15. 34
z ch. 15. 26 & 21. 22
a ch. 15. 30 & 21. 22
b Dt. 32. 21, 2 K. 17. 15
c ch. 14. 10 & 21. 21

of his house; and will make thy house [a] like the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat.

4 [c] Him that dieth of Bā-ăsh'ă in the city shall the [d] dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā-ăsh'ă, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Bā-ăsh'ă slept with his fathers, and was buried in [f] Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet [g] Jehu the son of Hă-nā'nī came the word of the LORD against Bā-ăsh'ă, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm; and because [k] he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Bā-ăsh'ă to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 And his servant [m] Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, [n] drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza [p] steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and [q] smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Bā-ăsh'ă: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his [r] kinsfolk, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Bā-ăsh'ă, [s] according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Bā-ăsh'ă, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their [b] vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not writ-

ten in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people were encamped against [a] Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the [2c] palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, [f] in walking in the way of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Gī'năth, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Gī'năth: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill [r] Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and [4] built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria.

25 ¶ [z] But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that were before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

884 B.C.

a ch. 15. 27

b ch. 17. 1, *al.* & 22. 40

2 Or *castle*

c 2 K. 15. 25 (and mg. for mg.)

d ch. 21. 25

e 1 S. 18. 23 Isa. 7. 13

f ch. 15. 3, &c. & 22. 52

g ch. 11. 1

h ch. 18. 4, &c.

i See Gen. 10. 19

k ch. 18. 18, &c. 1 S. 12. 10

l 2 K. 10. 21, &c.

3 Or *Asherah*

m ch. 15. 13 & 18. 19

n 2 S. 10. 5 2 K. 2. 4

o Jos. 6. 26

p Ju. 2. 6, &c. 1 Chr. 7. 27

q [ch. 16. 1, 7 & 19. 16] ‖ ch. 18. 1, &c.

r ch. 20. 1

s ch. 4. 13 1 Chr. 5. 9, 16

t ch. 2. 24 & 18. 10, 15

4 Or *fortified*

u ch. 18. 15 See Dt. 10. 8

x 2 S. 17. 12 Jb. 38. 28

y ch. 8. 35 2 Chr. 6. 26

z Mic. 6. 16

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and [b] Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD [d] above all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been [e] a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, that [g] he took to wife [h] Jezebel the daughter of Ĕth-bā'ăl king of the [i] Zī-dō'nī-ăns, and went and served [k] Bā'ăl, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'ăl in the [l] house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a [3m] grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Bĕth'-ĕl-īte build [n] Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Ă-bī'răm his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē'gŭb, [o] according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by [p] Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER 17

AND [q] Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of [s] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, said unto Ahab, [t] As the LORD God of Israel liveth, [u] before whom I stand, there shall not be [x] dew nor [y] rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē'rĭth, that is before Jordan.

868 B.C.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the [a] ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'rĭth, that is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to [e] Zăr'ĕ-phăth, which belongeth to [f] Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zăr'ĕ-phăth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a [k] cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, [m] Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, [b] What have I to do with thee, O thou [c] man of God? art thou come unto me [d] to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 [g] And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

22 And [h] the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; [i] and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, [l] Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

CHAPTER 18

AND it came to pass [n] after many days, that the word of the LORD came to [o] Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and [p] I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore [q] famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the [r] governor of his house. (Now Obadiah [s] feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was so, when [t] Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets,

[a] Dt. 14. 14 Jb. 38. 41
[b] Cf. Lk. 5. 8
[c] ch. 13. 14 & 20. 28
[d] Nu. 5. 15 Ezek. 29. 16
[e] Obad. 20
[f] 2 S. 24. 6 1 Chr. 1. 13
[g] 2 K. 4. 34, 35 Cf. Acts 20. 10
[h] [2 K. 4. 35]
[i] 2 K. 4. 36
[k] ch. 19. 6 Ju. 7. 13
[l] Cf. Jno. 3. 2
[m] 2 S. 9. 7 2 K. 6. 16
[n] Lk. 4. 25
[o] ch. 17. 1, &c. & 19. 1, &c.
[p] ch. 8. 36 2 Chr. 6. 27
[q] 2 S. 21. 1 2 K. 4. 38
[r] ch. 16. 9 2 K. 10. 5
[s] 1 S. 12. 18 2 K. 4. 1
[t] ch. 16. 31 & 19. 1, 2

and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 [m]As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that [o]the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As [r]the LORD of hosts liveth, [s]before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, [a]Art thou he that [b]troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that [c]ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed [d]Bā'ă-lĭm.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto [e]mount Carmel, and the [f]prophets of Bā'ăl four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the [2g]groves four hundred, [h]which eat [i]at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long [k]halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, [l]follow him: but if Bā'ăl, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, [n]I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Bā'ăl's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and [p]I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God [q]that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Bā'ăl, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Bā'ăl from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they [3]leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, [t]Cry

862 B.C.

a Cf. ch. 21. 20
b 1 S. 14. 29
c 1 S. 12. 10; 2 K. 17. 16
d ch. 16. 31 & 19. 18
e Jos. 19. 26; 2 K. 2. 25
f 2 K. 10. 19
2 Or *Asherah*
g ch. 16. 33; 2 K. 13. 6
h Cf. ch. 2. 7
i Cf. 2 K. 3. 13
k Cf. 2 K. 17. 41
l Cf. Jos. 24. 15
m ch. 17. 1, 12 & 22. 14
n ch. 19. 10, 14
o 2 K. 2. 16
p Gen. 26. 25; 1 Chr. 16. 8
q See ver. 38
r ch. 19. 10, 14; 2 S. 7. 8
s ch. 17. 1; 2 K. 3. 14
3 Or *limped about*
t Ju. 10. 14; Jer. 2. 28

aloud: [a] for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and [c] cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they [e] prophesied [f] until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was [i] broken down.

31 And Elijah took [l] twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, [m] Israel shall be thy name:

32 And with the [n] stones he [o] built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he [r] put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and [s] pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD [z] God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, [b] let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that [c] I have done all these things at thy word.

37 [g] Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 [h] Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed [b] the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they [d] fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Bā'ăl; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook [g] Kishon, and [h] slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he [k] cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again [p] seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, [q] there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and [t] wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to [u] Jezreel.

46 And [x] the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he [y] girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

CHAPTER 19

AND Ahab told [a] Jezebel all that [c] Elijah had done, and withal how [d] he had slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, [f] So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to

862 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 6. 31
b ch. 9. 25. 2 K. 10. 24, 25
c Cf. Lv. 19. 28
d Lv. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 7. 3
e (1 S. 19. 20) ch. 22. 10
f Nu. 29. 6, &c. 2 K. 16. 15
g Ju. 5. 21. Ps. 83. 9
h ch. 13. 2, &c. 2 K. 10. 11, 19
i ch. 19. 10, 14
k Jas. 5. 17, 18
l [ch. 10. 20 & 19. 19]
m Gen. 35. 10. 2 K. 17. 34
n Jos. 8. 31. Isa. 27. 9
o 2 S. 24. 25
p Jos. 6. 4, 15. 2 K. 4. 35
q Cf. Lk. 12. 54
r Lv. 1. 7
s Cf. Ju. 6. 20
t ch. 19. 11. Nu. 11. 31
u ch. 4. 12 & 21. 1, 23
x 2 K. 3. 15
y Ex. 12. 11. 2 K. 4. 29
z Ex. 4. 5. 1 Chr. 29. 18
a ch. 18. 4, &c. & 21. 5, &c.
b See ch. 8. 43
c ch. 18. 1, &c. & 21. 17
d See ch. 18. 40
e Cf. Nu. 16. 28
f ch. 20. 10. Cf. ch. 2. 23
g ch. 8. 28, &c. 2 K. 19. 16
h Ju. 13. 19, 20. 1 Chr. 21. 26

[a] Beer–sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a [2b] juniper tree: and he [c] requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then [d] an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was [e] a cake baken on the [3] coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat [m] forty days and forty nights unto [n] Horeb the [o] mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very [s] jealous for [t] the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have [x] forsaken thy covenant, [y] thrown down thine altars, and [z] slain thy prophets with the sword; and [b] I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and [e] stand upon the mount before the LORD. [f] And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong [g] wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind an [i] earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a [k] fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire [4m] a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that [o] he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, [f] anoint [g] Hă-zā'-ĕl to be king over Syria:

16 And [h] Jehu the son of Nĭm'-shī shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and [i] Elisha the son of Shā'-phăt of Ā'-bĕl–mĕ-hō'-lăh shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth [k] the sword of Hă-zā'-ĕl [l] shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.

18 [p] Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto [q] Bā'-ăl, and every mouth which hath not [r] kissed him.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shā'-phăt, who was plowing with [u] twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his [a] mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, [c] Let me, I pray thee, [d] kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the [h] instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and [l] ministered unto him.

CHAPTER 20

AND [n] Ben–hadad the king of Syria [p] gathered all his host together: and there were [q] thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots:

862 B.C.

[a] 2 S. 24. 7
2 K. 12. 1

2 Or *broom*
[b] Jb. 30. 4
[c] Nu. 11. 15
Jon 4. 3
‖ Jb. 3. 21

[d] Ju. 13. 3, &c.
2 K. 1. 3

[e] ch. 17. 12, 13
Ezek. 4. 12
3 Or *hot stones*
[f] ch. 5. 1
2 K. 9. 3
[g] 2 K. 8. 8, &c.
[h] 2 K. 9. 2, &c.
[i] ch. 17. 1 & 22. 8 ‖ 2 K. 2. 1, &c.
[k] 2 K. 8. 8
[l] 2 K. 10. 11, 17
[m] 1 S. 17. 16
Ezek. 4. 6
Cf. Mt. 4. 11
[n] ch. 8. 9
2 Chr. 5. 10
[o] Nu. 10. 33
[p] Cit. Ro. 11. 4
[q] ch. 18. 18, &c. & 22. 53
[r] Cf. Hos. 13. 2
[s] Nu. 25. 11, 13
2 K. 10. 16
[t] ch. 18. 15
2 K. 3. 14
[u] Ich. 18. 311
[x] Ju. 2. 20
2 K. 17. 15
[y] ch. 18. 30
Cit. Ro. 11. 3
[z] See ch. 18. 4, 13
[a] 2 K. 2. 8
[b] ch. 18. 22
[c] Cf. Mt. 8. 21
[d] 2 S. 20. 9
Mt. 26. 48, 49
[e] Cf. Ex. 24. 12 & 34. 2
[f] Cf. Jos. 5. 15
[g] ch. 18. 45
Jb. 1. 19
[h] Cf. 2 S. 24. 22
[i] (Ex. 19. 18)
Isa. 29. 6
[k] Cf. Ex. 19. 18
[l] Cf. 2 K. 3. 11
4 Heb. *a sound of gentle stillness*
[m] Jb. 4. 16 (marg.)
[n] 2 K. 6. 24
[o] Ex. 19. 21
[p] ch. 15. 20 & 22. 31, &c.
[q] ch. 22. 31

and he went up and besieged [a] Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, [d] I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the [e] elders of the land, and said, [f] Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, [g] The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that [3h] follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this message, [i] as he was drinking, he and the kings in the [4] pavilions, that he said unto his servants, [2] Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, [b] I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and [c] thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for [k] at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

857 B.C.

[a] ch. 16. 24, 29. 2 K. 6. 24

[2] Or *Place* (the engines)

[b] ver. 28

[c] Dt. 29. 6. 2 Chr. 33. 13

[d] 2 K. 10. 5

[e] ch. 8. 1, 3. 2 K. 23. 1

[f] Cf. 2 K. 5. 7

[g] ch. 19. 2

[3] Heb. *are at my feet*

[h] 2 S. 15. 16, &c. 2 K. 3. 9 (*Heb.*)

[i] Cf. ch. 16. 9

[k] 2 S. 11. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 10

[4] Heb. *booths*

857 B.C.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put [4]captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to [d]Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a [h]man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore [i]will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, [5]into [o]an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put [q]sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently [2a]observe [3]whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities, [b]which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in [c]Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he [e]made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the [f]sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour [g]in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou [i]hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, [k]a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and [m]disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and [n]he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, [p]then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

[4] Or *governors* Cf. ch. 10. 15

[2a] Dt. 18. 10 2 K. 17. 17 (*Heb.*)

[3] Or *and hasted to catch it (the word) from him*

[5] Or *from chamber to chamber*

[b] See ch. 15. 20

[c] ch. 15. 18 2 K. 8. 7

[d] Ju. 1. 31 2 K. 13. 17

[e] ch. 15. 19 2 K. 11. 4

[f] 2 K. 2. 3, &c.

[g] ch. 13. 17

[h] ch. 17. 18, 24 2 K. 1. 9, &c.

[i] ch. 13. 21 2 Chr. 35. 22

[k] Cf. ch. 13. 24

[l] ver. 13

[m] ch. 14. 2 & 22. 30

[n] [2 S. 14. 5-] 2 K. 14. 9]

[o] ch. 22. 25

[p] Cf. 2 K. 10. 24

[q] ch. 21. 27 2 S. 21. 10

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [c] Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to [d] utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel [f] went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAPTER 21

AND it came to pass after these things, that [k] Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in [l] Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, [m] Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, [n] that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab [p] came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But [q] Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and [s] let thine heart be merry: [t] I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

855 B.C.

a Cf. 2 S. 11. 14 Est. 3. 12

b Ru. 4. 2

c Cf. 1 S. 15. 9

d 1 S. 15. 21 1 Chr. 2. 7 (*Heb.*)

e 1 S. 7. 6 2 Chr. 20. 3

f ch. 21. 4

g 2 S. 23. 6 2 Chr. 13. 7 (*Heb.*)

2 i.e. *worthlessness*

h Mt. 26. 59, 61

i (2 S. 12. 14) Mt. 9. 3

k 2 K. 9. 21, &c.

l ch. 18. 45 2 K. 8. 29

m Jos. 7. 21 2 K. 5. 20

n Cf. Nu. 36. 7 Ezek. 46. 18

o ch. 12. 18 2 Chr. 10. 18

p ch. 20. 43

q ch. 19. 1, 2 2 K. 9. 7, &c.

r ch. 19. 1, &c. 2 K. 1. 3, &c.

s ch. 4. 20 2 Chr. 7. 10

t 1 S. 8. 14

8 [a] So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the [b] elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, [e] Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:

10 And set two men, [g] sons of [2] Bĕ-lī-ăl, before him, [h] to bear witness against him, saying, [i] Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Bĕ-lī-ăl, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and [o] stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to [r] Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, [a] Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, [b] In the place where [c] dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, [f] Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because [h] thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and [i] will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is [k] shut up and left in Israel,

22 And will make thine house [m] like the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, and [n] like the house of Bā-ăsh'ă the son of Ă-hī'jăh, for the provocation wherewith thou hast [q] provoked me to anger, and [r] made Israel to sin.

23 And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, [s] The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 [t] Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But [x] there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.

26 And he did very [z] abominably [a] in following [b] idols, according to all things as did the [d] Amorites, whom the LORD [e] cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he [f] rent his clothes, and put [h] sackcloth upon his flesh, and [i] fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab [l] humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but [o] in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

855 B.C.

a Cf. Ps. 9. 12
b ch. 22. 38
c ch. 16. 4 & 22. 38
d For ver. 2–35, cf. 2 Chr. 18. 2–34
e ch. 15. 24 2 K. 3. 7, &c.
f Cf. ch. 18. 17
g ch. 4. 13 2 K. 8. 28
h 2 K. 17. 17 Cf. Ro. 7. 14
i ch. 16. 3 2 K. 9. 8
k ch. 14. 10 2 K. 9. 8
l 2 K. 3. 7
m See ch. 15. 29
n See ch. 16. 3, 11
o ch. 14. 5 2 K. 3. 11
p Dt. 18. 20 Neh. 6. 12
q ch. 16. 2, &c. & 22. 53
r ch. 16. 2, &c. & 22. 52
s 2 K. 9. 36
t ch. 16. 4
u 2 K. 3. 11
x ch. 16. 30
y [ch. 19. 16 2 K. 14. 25]
z Dt. 32. 16 2 Chr. 15. 8
a ch. 11. 4 2 K. 17. 12, 41
b ch. 15. 12 2 K. 17. 12 (*Heb.*)
c [2 S. 13. 22 2 Chr. 18. 17]
d Gen. 15. 16 2 K. 21. 11
e ch. 14. 24 2 K. 16. 3
f 2 S. 15. 32 2 K. 2. 12
2 Or *eunuch*
g Gen. 40. 2, 7 2 K. 8. 6
h ch. 20. 31, 32 2 K. 6. 30
i 2 S. 12. 16 Ezra 10. 6
3 Heb. *threshing floor*
k 2 S. 24. 16, &c. 2 K. 6. 27
l (Dt. 8. 2) 2 K. 22. 19
m 2 S. 19. 8 Est. 2. 19, 21
n ch. 18. 29
o See 2 K. 9. 25
p Cf. Zech. 1. 18, 19

CHAPTER 22

AND they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 [d] And it came to pass in the third year, that [e] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that [g] Ramoth in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd is our's, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth–gĭl'ĕ-ăd? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, [l] I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said unto the king of Israel, [o] Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Israel [p] gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth–gĭl'ĕ-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And [u] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, There is yet one man, [y] Mī-caī'ăh the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I [c] hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an [2g] officer, and said, Hasten hither Mī-caī'ăh the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in [3k] a void place in the entrance of [m] the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets [n] prophesied before them.

11 And Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-năh made him [p] horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD,

With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mī-câi'ăh spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Mī-câi'ăh said, [b]As the LORD liveth, [d]what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mī-câi'ăh, shall we go against Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, [k]as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: [m]I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all [p]the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 [r]And there came forth a spirit, and [s]stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-năh went near, and [a]smote Mī-câi'ăh on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mī-câi'ăh said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an [c]inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Mī-câi'ăh, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, [e]Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with [f]bread of affliction and with water of affliction, [g]until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-câi'ăh said, If thou return at all in peace, [h]the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, [i]Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, I will [t]disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 [u]But the king of Syria commanded his [o]thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, [q]save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow

855 B.C.

a Jer. 20. 2 ‖ Jb. 16. 10
b ch. 18. 10, 15 2 K. 2. 2
c ch. 20. 30 2 K. 9. 2
d Nu. 24. 13 2 Chr. 18. 13
e 2 Chr. 16. 10
f Dt. 16. 3 Ps. 127. 2
g Cf. Ju. 8. 9
h Cf. Nu. 16. 29 Dt. 18. 20–22
i Mic. 1. 2
k Nu. 27. 17 2 Chr. 18. 16
l ch. 20. 38 2 K. 18. 29
m Isa. 6. 1
n ch. 20. 1 2 K. 5. 1, 2
o ch. 20. 1
p Gen. 32. 1 Ps. 103. 20
q Cf. 2 S. 17. 2
r Cf. 1 S. 19. 9 Ezek. 14. 9
s Jb. 1. 6

853 B.C.

[2a] at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And [i] one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the [l] dogs licked up his blood; [3] and they washed his armour; [m] according unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the [n] ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and [q] Ā-hă-zī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ [r] And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ā-zū'băh the daughter of Shĭl'hī.

43 [x] And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, [z] doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the [b] high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 [c] And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And the remnant of the [d] sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 [e] There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt made [f] ships of Tharshish to go to [g] Ō'phĭr for gold: but [h] they went not; for the ships were broken at [k] Ē'zĭ-ŏn-geber.

49 Then said Ā-hă-zī'ăh the son of Ahab unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 ¶ [o] And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and [p] Jĕ-hôr'ăm his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ā-hă-zī'ăh the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and [s] walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, [t] who made Israel to sin:

53 For he served [u] Bā'ăl, and worshipped him, and [y] provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

[2] Heb. *in his simplicity*
[a] 2 S. 15. 11 (mg.)
[b] ch. 15. 14; 2 K. 12. 3
[c] Cf. 2 Chr. 18. 1 & 20. 35
[d] ch. 15. 12; 2 K. 23. 7 (*Heb.*)
[e] Cf. 2 K. 3. 9 & 8. 20 See 2 S. 8. 14
[f] ch. 10. 22; 2 Chr. 9. 21
[g] ch. 10. 11; 1 Chr. 29. 4
[h] 2 Chr. 20. 37
[i] ch. 21. 19; 2 K. 9. 26
[k] ch. 9. 26; 2 Chr. 8. 17
[l] ch. 21. 19, &c.; 2 K. 9. 10, 36
[3] Or *now the harlots washed themselves (there)*
[m] See ch. 21. 19
[n] Ps. 45. 8
[o] 2 Chr. 21. 1
[p] 1 Chr. 3. 11
[q] 2 K. 1. 2, 18
[r] *For ver.* 41–43, *cf.* 2 Chr. 20. 31–33
[s] 2 K. 8. 18
[t] ch. 21. 22; 2 K. 3. 3
[u] ch. 19. 18; 2 K. 3. 2
[x] Cf. 2 Chr. 17. 3
[y] ch. 21. 22; 2 K. 17. 11, 17
[z] ch. 15. 11; 2 K. 12. 2

THE

SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS

commonly called
The Fourth Book of the Kings

CHAPTER 1

852 B.C.

THEN [a] Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.

2 And [b] Ā-hă-zī'-ăh fell down through a lattice in his [d] upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of [e] Bā'-ăl–zē'-bŭb the god of [g] Ekron [h] whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the [k] angel of the LORD said to [l] Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to enquire of Bā'-ăl–zē'-bŭb the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Bā'-ăl–zē'-bŭb the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was [2n] an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou [c] man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then [f] let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And [i] there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, [m] be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou

a ch. 3. 5; 2 S. 8. 2
b 1 K. 22. 40; 2 Chr. 20. 35, 37
c ch. 4. 7; 1 K. 20. 28
d Cf. Ju. 3. 20 (mg.)
e [ch. 5. 18; 1 K. 11. 5, 7]
f Lk. 9. 54
g 1 S. 17. 52; Jer. 25. 20
h Cf. ch. 8. 8
i Nu. 16. 35; Jb. 1. 16
k 1 K. 19. 5, 7
l ch. 2. 1, &c.; 1 K. 21. 17, &c.
m Cf. 1 S. 26. 21; Ps. 72. 14
2 Or *a man with (a garment of) hair*
n Gen. 25. 25; Zech. 13. 4

hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'ăl–zē'bŭb the god of Ekron, is it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And [c] Jĕ-hôr'ăm reigned in his stead [d] in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-hă-zī'ăh which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would [g] take up [h] Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with [k] Elisha from [l] Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to [m] Beth–el. And Elisha said unto him, [n] As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, [p] I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth–el.

3 And [q] the sons of the prophets that were at Beth–el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to [s] Jericho. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

852 B.C.

[a] 1 K. 19. 19

[b] Cf. Jos. 3. 16

[c] ch. 3. 1, 6

[d] Cf. ch. 3. 1 & 8. 16

[e] Cf. Nu. 11. 17

[f] Cf. Dt. 21. 17

[g] (Gen. 5. 24 Acts 1. 9)

[h] ch. 1. 3, &c. & 3. 11

[i] ch. 6. 17

[k] (1 K. 19. 16, 19) ch. 3. 11

[l] ch. 4. 38

[m] ch. 10. 29 1 K. 13. 1, &c.

[n] ch. 3. 14 1 K. 22. 14

[o] ch. 13. 14

[p] Cf. 2 S. 15. 21

[q] ch. 4. 1, &c. 1 K. 20. 35

[r] ch. 5. 7 1 K. 21. 27

[s] 1 K. 16. 34 1 Chr. 19. 5

[t] 1 K. 18. 12 Ezek. 1. 12

8 And Elijah took [a] his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and [b] they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, [e] let a [f] double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a [i] chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw it, and he cried, [o] My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and [r] rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure [t] the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him [a] till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground [2] barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and [g] cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, [i] I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth [3] little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and [m] cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to [p] mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAPTER 3

NOW [t] Jĕ-hôr'ăm the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel [u] in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jĕhŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for [a] he put away the [4] [b] image of [c] Bā'ăl [d] that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, [b] which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Mē'shă king of Moab was a [c] sheepmaster, [d] and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of [e] Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jĕ-hôr'ăm went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to [f] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: [h] I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way [k] through the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and [l] the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 [n] But Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, [o] that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is [q] Elisha the son of Shā'phăt, [r] which poured water on the hands of [s] Elijah.

12 And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, [x] What have I to do with thee? get thee to [y] the prophets of thy father, and to [z] the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, [e] As [f] the LORD

852 B.C.

a ch. 8. 11
b ch. 10. 29; 1 K. 22. 52
c Am. 1. 1 (*Heb.*)†
d Cf. Isa. 16. 1, 2
e ch. 1. 1 & 13. 20
2 Or *casteth her fruit*
f ch. 8. 16; 1 K. 22. 2, &c.
g Cf. ch. 4. 41; Ex. 15. 25
h 1 K. 22. 4
i Ezek. 47. 8, 9
k ch. 8. 20; 1 K. 11. 15
l Cf. ch. 8. 20; 1 K. 22. 47
3 Or *young lads*
m 1 S. 17. 43; Neh. 13. 25
n 1 K. 22. 7
o ch. 8. 8; 1 K. 22. 5, 7
p ch. 4. 25; 1 K. 18. 19
q ch. 2. 1, &c. & 4. 1, &c.
r Cf. 1 K. 19. 21
s ch. 2. 1, &c. & 9. 36
t ch. 1. 17 & 8. 16, &c.
u Cf. ch. 1. 17 & 8. 16
x Cf. Ezek. 14. 3
y See 1 K. 22. 6
z 1 K. 18. 19
a ch. 10. 25, 27; 1 K. 15. 12
4 Or *pillar*
b 1 K. 14. 23; ch. 10. 26, 27 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 10. 18; 1 K. 22. 53
d See 1 K. 16. 31, 32
e ch. 2. 2, &c. & 4. 30
f 1 K. 19. 10, 14; 1 Chr. 11. 9

of hosts liveth, [a] before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And [c] it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that [d] the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a [f] light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall [i] fell every good tree, and [k] stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when the [m] meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and [n] they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in their country.

25 And they [p] beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kĭr-hăr'ă-sĕth left they the stones

851 B.C.

[a] ch. 5. 16. 1 K. 18. 15

[b] 2 S. 24. 9. 1 Chr. 21. 5

[c] Cf. 1 S. 16. 16

[d] 1 K. 18. 46. 1 Chr. 28. 19

[e] Dt. 18. 10. 2 K. 16. 3

[f] ch. 20. 10. 2 S. 7. 19

[g] ch. 2. 3, &c. & 6. 1

[h] ch. 3. 11, &c. & 5. 8, &c.

[i] Cf. Dt. 20. 19, 20

[k] Cf. Gen. 26. 15, 18

[l] 1 K. 18. 3, 12. Neh. 7. 2

[m] Jos. 22. 23, 29. 1 Chr. 21. 23

[n] Cf. 1 S. 14. 20

[o] ch. 1. 9, &c. & 5. 8, &c.

[p] Ju. 9. 45

[q] 1 S. 28. 4

[r] 1 K. 13. 15. Acts 16. 15, 34. ‖ Mt. 9. 10

thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that [b] drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and [e] offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

CHAPTER 4

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the [g] sons of the prophets unto [h] Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant [l] did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told [o] the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to [q] Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him [r] to eat bread. And so it was,

that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, [2]on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to [c] Gehazi his servant, Call this Shû-năm'-mīte. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily [e] she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, About this season, [4g] according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

851 B.C.

[a] 1 S. 20. 5, &c. 1 Chr. 23. 31

[2] Or *with walls*

[b] ch. 2. 25 & 19. 23

[c] ch. 5. 20, &c.

[d] ch. 5. 21 Gen. 43. 27

[e] 2 S. 6. 23 Lk. 1. 7

[3] Heb. *bitter* 2 S. 17. 8 (mg.)

[f] ch. 9. 1 1 K. 18. 46

[4] Or *when the time cometh round* (Heb. *reviveth*)

[g] Gen. 18. 10, 14 (*Heb.*)

[h] Cf. Ex. 7. 9, 19

[i] Lk. 10. 4

[k] Cf. Acts 19. 12

[l] ch. 3. 14 & 5. 16. 20

[m] Mt. 6. 6 Cf. Mt. 9. 25 Acts 9. 40

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither [a] new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to [b] mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shû-năm'-mīte:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, [d] Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is [3]vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gehazi, [f] Gird up thy loins, and [h] take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, [i] salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and [k] lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, [l] As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and [m] shut

the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he [a] stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: [d] and the child sneezed [e] seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shû-năm'-mīte. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, [i] Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Elisha came again to [k] Gilgal: and [l] there was a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets [m] were sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, [n] Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And [q] he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from [x] Bā'-ăl-shăl'-ī-shă, [y] and brought the man of God bread of the [a] firstfruits, twenty loaves of [c] barley, [2] and [d] full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, [f] Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

850 B.C.

a 1 K. 17. 21 Cf. Acts 20. 10

b Lk. 4. 27

c ch. 6. 8, &c. 1 K. 22. 31, &c.

d [ch. 6. 17, 18 1 K. 17. 22]

e ch. 5. 10. 14 1 K. 18. 43

f [1 K. 11. 28 1 Chr. 5. 24]

g [ver. 27 Nu. 12. 10]

h 2 S. 22. 30 Ps. 18. 29 (*Heb.*) Cf. ch. 6. 23

i ch. 13. 21 1 K. 17. 22

k ch. 2. 1

l ch. 6. 25 1 K. 18. 2

m Cf. Lk. 10. 39 Acts 22. 3

n Cf. Ezek. 24. 3

o ch. 4. 42 & 8. 8

p Ju. 14. 12, &c.

q Cf. ch. 2. 21

r ch. 2. 12 & 6. 30

s Dt. 5. 5 Jb. 33. 6

t 1 S. 2. 6

u 1 K. 20. 7

x 1 S. 9. 4

y ch. 5. 5 1 K. 14. 3

z Ju. 14. 4 Jb. 33. 10

a 2 Chr. 31. 5

b ch. 4. 1, &c. & 6. 1, &c.

c ch. 7. 1 1 K. 4. 28

2 Or *fresh ears of corn in his sack*

d Lv. 23. 14 (*Heb.*)

e ch. 4. 7, &c. & 6. 6, &c.

f Cf. Mt. 14. 16–21

CHAPTER 5

NOW [b] Nā'-ă-măn, captain of the host of the king of [c] Syria, was a great man with his master, and honourable, because by him the LORD had given deliverance unto Syria: he was also [f] a mighty man in valour, but he was [g] a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by [h] companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on Nā'-ă-măn's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the prophet that is in Samaria! for he would recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and [o] took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten [p] changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Nā'-ă-măn my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he [r] rent his clothes, and said, [s] Am I God, [t] to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore [u] consider, I pray you, and see how he [z] seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when [b] Elisha the [e] man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

9 So Nā'-ă-măn came with his horses

and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and [b] wash in Jordan [d] seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'ă-măn was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not [f] Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and [k] his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and [l] he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, [n] now I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take [p] a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, [q] As the LORD liveth, [r] before whom I stand, [s] I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Nā'ă-măn said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden [u] of earth? [x] for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of [a] Rimmon to worship there, and [b] he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

850 B.C.

a 2 S. 15. 9 Mk. 5. 34

b Cf. Jno. 9. 7

c ch. 4. 12 & 8. 4, 5

d ch. 4. 35

e Dt. 26. 5 Am. 9. 7

f Cf. Cant. 4. 8 (mg.)

g ch. 10. 15 1 K. 10. 26, 29

h ch. 4. 26 & 9. 11

i ch. 6. 3

k Cf. Jb. 33. 25

l Jos. 22. 17 2 Chr. 30. 18

2 Or *hill* Heb. *Ophel*

m Isa. 32. 14 ‖ 2 Chr. 27. 3

n (1 K. 8. 60) Ezra 1. 3

o (2 S. 12. 12 Acts 5. 3, 9)

p 1 S. 30. 26 ch. 18. 31 (*Heb.*)

q ch. 4. 30 2 Chr. 18. 13

r ch. 3. 14

s Cf. Gen. 14. 23

t 1 S. 8. 14 1 Chr. 27. 28

u Ex. 20. 24

x Cf. Isa. 19. 19

y [ver. 1 ch. 7. 3]

z Nu. 12. 10

a [ch. 1. 2 & 17. 30, 31]

b ch. 7. 2, 17

c ch. 4. 1, &c. & 9. 1

d ch. 5. 8, &c. & 7. 1

19 And he said unto him, [a] Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ But [c] Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'ă-măn this [e] Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Nā'ă-măn. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from [g] the chariot to meet him, and said, [h] Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount E'phră-ĭm two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'ă-măn said, [i] Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the [2m] tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, [o] Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and [t] oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'ă-măn shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence [y] a leper [z] as white as snow.

CHAPTER 6

AND [c] the sons of the prophets said unto [d] Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

849 B.C.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, [c] Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the [g] axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the [i] man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria [l] warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in [p] Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and [r] compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, [a] Fear not: for [b] they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. [d] And the LORD [e] opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and [f] chariots of fire [h] round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, [k] with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive [m] with thy sword and with thy bow? [n] set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the [o] bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that [q] Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged [s] Samaria.

25 And there was a [t] great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for

c ch. 5. 23
d [ch. 4. 35 & 19. 20]
e Nu. 22. 31 Lk. 24. 31
f ch. 2. 11 Ps. 68. 17
g Cf. Dt. 19. 5
h Cf. Ps. 34. 7
i ch. 5. 8, &c. & 7. 2, &c.
k Cf. Gen. 19. 11
l ch. 5. 1, 2 & 8. 28, 29
m Cf. Gen. 48. 22
n (Ex. 23. 4) 2 Chr. 28. 15
o Cf. ch. 5. 2
p Gen. 37. 17
q ch. 8. 7, 9 1 K. 20. 1
r Cf. Ju. 16. 2 1 S. 23. 26
s ch. 10. 17 1 K. 20. 1
t ch. 4. 38 & 8. 1

fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, [d]Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the [g]barnfloor, or out of the [h]winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So [i]we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman that he [k]rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had [m]sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, [n]God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shā'phăt shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and [p]the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son [s]of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, [t]this evil is of the LORD; what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAPTER 7

THEN [u]Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, [x]To morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a [y]shē'kĕl, and two measures of [z]barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then a lord [a]on whose hand the king leaned answered [a]the man of God, and said, Behold, [b]if the LORD would make [c]windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were [e]four leprous men [f]at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians [l]to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the [o]Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

7 [q]Wherefore they arose and [r]fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no

848 B.C.

a ch. 6. 6, &c. & 8. 2
b Nu. 11. 13 Mt. 15. 33
c Gen. 8. 2 Isa. 24. 18
d 2 S. 14. 4
e Ich. 5. 1, 27 & 15. 5]
f Cf. Lv. 13. 46
g 1 K. 22. 10 1 Chr. 13. 9
h Ju. 7. 25 Jb. 24. 11
i Dt. 28. 53 Isa. 9. 20
k ch. 5. 7 & 11. 14
l Cf. 2 S. 5. 24
m ch. 19. 1, 2 1 K. 21. 27
n ch. 2. 23
o 1 K. 10. 29
p Cf. Ezek. 8. 1
q 1 S. 14. 15 2 Chr. 14. 14
r Cf. Ju. 7. 21
s See 1 K. 18. 4 & 21. 13
t Cf. Am. 3. 6
u ch. 6. 1, &c. & 8. 1, &c.
x See ver. 16. 18
y 2 S. 24. 24 Jer. 32. 9
z ch. 4. 42 1 Chr. 11. 13
a ch. 5. 18

man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shē'kĕl, and two measures of barley for a shekel, [g] according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake [k] when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shē'kĕl, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

848 B.C.

a ch. 7. 1, &c. & 9. 1, &c.
b See ch. 4. 35
c ch. 6. 25 & 25. 3
d Cf. Gen. 41. 27
e ch. 7. 2, &c. & 13. 19
f ch. 5. 20, &c.
g ver. 1
2 Or *eunuch*
h ch. 24. 12 1 K. 22. 9
i 2 S. 12. 6. Neh. 5. 12
k See ch. 6. 32
l ch. 14. 28 1 K. 20. 34
m ch. 6. 24
n ch. 9. 14, 15 1 K. 19. 15
o ch. 5. 5 Ezek. 22. 25
p ch. 3. 11 & 22. 13
q Cf. ch. 1. 2

CHAPTER 8

THEN spake [a] Elisha unto the woman, [b] whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called [c] for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land [d] seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the [e] man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with [f] Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain [2h] officer, saying, [i] Restore all that was her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to [l] Damascus; and [m] Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto [n] Hă-zā'ĕl, Take [o] a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and [p] enquire of the LORD by him, saying, [q] Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hă-zā'ĕl went to meet him,

and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty [c] camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, [g] until he was ashamed: and the man of God [h] wept.

12 And Hă-zā'ĕl said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, [i] Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt [l] dash their children, and [m] rip up their women with child.

13 And Hă-zā'ĕl said, But what, [p] is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, [r] The LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hă-zā'ĕl reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ *And in the fifth year of [y] Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, [a] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt being then king of Judah, Jĕ-hôr'ăm the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.

17 [d] Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And [g] he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for [h] the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah [k] for David his servant's sake, as he promised him [m] to give him alway a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days [a] Edom [b] revolted from under the hand of Judah, and [d] made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zā'ĭr, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people [e] fled into their tents.

22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then [f] Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and [k] Ā-hă-zī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ [n o] In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ā-hă-zī'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôr'ăm king of Judah begin to reign.

26 [q] Two and twenty years old was Ā-hă-zī'ăh when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [s] Ăth-ă-lī'ăh, [2 t] the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the [u] war against Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria in [z] Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 [b] And king Joram went back to be healed in [c] Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at [e] Ramah, when he fought against Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria. [f] And Ā-hă-zī'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôr'ăm king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

CHAPTER 9

AND [i] Elisha the prophet called one of the [l] children of the prophets, and said unto him, [n] Gird up thy loins, and take this [o] box of oil in

842 B.C.

a ch. 3. 8–26 & 14. 7–10
b Gen. 27. 40 Cf. Ex. 32. 2 (*Heb.*)
c 1 K. 10. 2 1 Chr. 12. 40
d Cf. ch. 3. 9 1 K. 22. 47
e ch. 14. 12 2 S. 19. 8
f ch. 19. 8 Jos. 21. 13
g ch. 2. 17
h 2 S. 13. 36
i ch. 10. 32 1 K. 19. 17
k Cf. 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 6
l Ps. 137. 9
m ch. 15. 16
n *For ver. 25–29, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 22. 1–6
o Cf. ch. 9. 29
p 2 S. 16. 9 Ps. 22. 16–20
q Cf. 2 Chr. 22. 2
r See 1 K. 19. 15
s ch. 11. 1, &c.
2 Or *granddaughter*
t Cf. ver. 18
u ch. 6. 8, &c. & 13. 3, &c.
x Cf. ch. 1. 17 & 3. 1
y ch. 3. 1, &c. & 9. 14, &c.
z ch. 9. 1 1 K. 22. 3, &c.
a ch. 3. 7, &c.
b ch. 9. 15
c ch. 9. 10 1 K. 21. 1
d *For ver. 17–22, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 21. 5–10
e Cf. ver. 28
f ch. 9. 16
g 1 K. 22. 52
h Cf. ver. 26
i ch. 8. 1, &c. & 13. 14, &c.
k ch. 19. 34 1 K. 15. 4
l ch. 6. 1
m 1 K. 15. 4 2 Chr. 21. 7
n ch. 4. 29 Jb. 38. 3
o 1 K. 1. 39

842 B.C.

thine hand, and go to [a]Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there [c]Jehu the son of Jĕhŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Nĭm'shī, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an [e]inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have [g]anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, [l]that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, [m]at the hand of [n]Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and [o]I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and [p]him that is shut up and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab [q]like the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, and [r]like the house of Bā-ăsh'ă the son of Ă-hī'jăh:

10 And [s]the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of [t]Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, [u]Is all well? wherefore came [y]this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and [b]took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and [d]blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Nĭm'shī conspired against [f]Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd, he and all Israel, because of [h]Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria.

15 [i]But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And [i]Ā-hă-zī'ăh king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a [k]watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is [x]like the driving of Jehu the son of Nĭm'shī; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. [z]And Joram king of Israel and Ā-hă-zī'ăh king of Judah went out, each

[a] ch. 8. 28, 29 1 Chr. 6. 80
[b] Cf. Mt. 21. 8
[c] 1 K. 19. 16 ch. 10. 1, *al.*
[d] ch. 11. 14 1 K. 1. 34, 39
[e] 1 K. 22. 25 2 Chr. 18. 24
[f] ch. 8. 16, &c. 2 Chr. 22. 5, &c.
[g] ch. 11. 12 1 K. 19. 15, 16
[h] ch. 8. 8, &c. & 10. 32
[i] ch. 8. 29
[k] 2 S. 18. 24, &c. Isa. 21. 5, 6
[l] See Dt. 32. 35, 41
[m] See 1 K. 18. 4
[n] 1 K. 21. 5, &c. Rev. 2. 20
[o] 1 K. 21. 21 See ch. 10. 17
[p] ch. 14. 26 1 K. 21. 21
[q] See 1 K. 15. 29
[r] See 1 K. 16. 3, 11
[s] 1 K. 22. 38 Jb. 30. 1 See ver. 35, 36
[t] ch. 8. 29 & 10. 1, &c.
[u] ch. 5. 21
[x] Cf. 2 S. 18. 27
[y] Jer. 29. 26 Cf. Hos. 9. 11
[z] 2 Chr. 22. 7

in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him [a] in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, [c] Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-hă-zī'-ăh, There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and [e] smote Jĕ-hôr'-ăm between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, [g] the LORD laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and [i] I will requite thee [k] in this plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ [m] But when Ā-hă-zī'-ăh the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by [o] Ĭb'-lĕ-ăm. And he fled to [p] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō, and died there.

28 [q] And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And [r] in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ā-hă-zī'-ăh to reign over Judah.

30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she [t] painted her face, and tired her head, and [x] looked out at a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, [2y] Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three eunuchs.

33 And he said, [b] Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: [d] for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, [f] In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be [h] as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.

CHAPTER 10

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of [l] Jezreel, to the elders, and to [n] them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And [s] he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, [u] We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine,

842 B.C.

a 1 K. 21. 1, &c.
b 2 S. 6. 6 1 Chr. 13. 9 (*Heb.*)
c Cf. 1 S. 16. 4 1 K. 2. 13
d See 1 K. 16. 31
e ch. 12. 20 1 K. 16. 10
f 1 K. 21. 23
g See 1 K. 21. 19, 29
h Jb. 20. 7 Cf. 1 K. 14. 10
i [ch. 14. 5 1 K. 2. 32, 44]
k 1 K. 22. 38
l ch. 9. 10 2 Chr. 22. 6
m Cf. 2 Chr. 22. 9
n Nu. 11. 12 Est. 2. 7
o Ju. 1. 27
p ch. 23. 29, 30 1 K. 9. 15
q Cf. ch. 23. 30
r Cf. ch. 8. 25
s ch. 15. 5 1 K. 18. 3
t Jer. 4. 30
u ch. 16. 7 1 K. 20. 4
x Cf. Ju. 5. 28 2 S. 6. 16
2 Or *Is it peace, Zimri, murderer of thy master?*
y 1 K. 16. 9

and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, [e] and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, [i] I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that [l] there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done that [o] which he spake by his servant [p] Elijah.

11 [q] So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, [r] and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the [3t] shearing house in the way,

13 Jehu met with [u] the brethren of Ā-hăz-zī'-ăh king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on [y] Jĕ-hŏn'-ă-dăb the son of Rē'-chăb coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, [a] give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the [b] chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and [c] see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to [d] Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, [f] according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served [g] Bā'-ăl a little; but Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the [h] prophets of Bā'-ăl, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in [k] subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, [2m] Proclaim a [n] solemn assembly for Bā'-ăl. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Bā'-ăl came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Baal; and [s] the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'-ăl. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jĕ-hŏn'-ă-dăb the son of Rē'-chăb, into the house of Bā'-ăl, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and [x] burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, [z] his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he

842 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.) Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 8 (mg.)
b ch. 5. 21 2 Chr. 18. 34
c 1 K. 19. 10 Ps. 69. 9
d ch. 6. 24 & 17. 5, 6
e Cf. ch. 11. 1 Ju. 9. 5
f See 1 K. 21. 21
g ch. 3. 2 & 11. 18
h 1 K. 18. 19
i See ch. 9. 14–24
k 2 S. 13. 3 Mt. 26. 4 (*Eng.*)
l Cf. 1 K. 8. 56
2 Heb. *Hallow*
m Cf. Ex. 32. 5
n Dt. 16. 8 2 Chr. 7. 9 (*Heb.*)
o See 1 K. 21. 19–24
p ch. 9. 36 2 Chr. 21. 12
q 1 K. 19. 17
r ch. 11. 18 1 K. 18. 40
s ch. 11. 18 1 K. 16. 32
3 Or *house of gathering*
t 2 S. 13. 23 Isa. 53. 7
u 2 Chr. 22. 8
x ch. 16. 13, 15 1 K. 18. 39
y Jer. 35. 6, &c.
z 1 K. 20. 37

had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to [a] the [2]guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'ăl.

26 And they [e] brought forth the [3g] images out of the house of Bā'ăl, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Bā'ăl, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a [h] draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Bā'ăl out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who [l] made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the [m] golden calves that were in [o] Beth-el, and that were in [p] Dan.

30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, [r] thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu [t] took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and [x] Hă-zā'ĕl [y] smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, [z] all the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Mă-năs'sītes, from [a] Ă-rō'ĕr, which is by the river [b] Arnon, [c] even Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And [d] Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

842 B.C.

a ch. 11. 4 1 K. 14. 27, 28

[2] Heb. *runners*

b *For ver.* 1–3, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 22. 10–12

c ch. 8. 26 2 Chr. 22. 2, &c.

d Cf. ch. 10. 7

e ch. 3. 2 & 11. 18

f 1 Chr. 3. 11 || ch. 12. 1, &c.

[3] Or *pillars*

g ch. 3. 2 & 17. 10 (*Heb.*)

h Cf. Ezra 6. 11

i *For ver.* 4–20, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 23. 1–21

k ch. 12. 2, &c.

l ch. 3. 3 & 13. 2, &c.

[4] Or *executioners* Heb. *Carites*

m ch. 17. 16 1 K. 12. 28

n ch. 10. 25 2 Chr. 12. 10, 11

[5] Heb. *runners*

o ch. 2. 2, 23 & 17. 28

p 1 K. 15. 20 2 Chr. 16. 4

q 1 K. 20. 34 Jer. 34. 8

r ch. 15. 12

s Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 25

t ch. 8. 18 & 13. 6, 11

u Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 5

x ch. 9. 14, 15 & 12. 17, 18

y ch. 8. 12 & 13. 7

z 1 Chr. 5. 18–26

a 2 S. 24. 5 1 Chr. 5. 8

b Ju. 11. 13, &c. Isa. 16. 2

c Am. 1. 3, 4

d ch. 13. 1, &c.

CHAPTER 11

[b] AND when [c] Ăth-ă-lī'ăh the mother of Ā-hă-zī'ăh saw that her son was dead, she arose and [d] destroyed all the seed royal.

2 But Jĕ-hŏsh'ĕ-bă, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ā-hă-zī'ăh, took [f] Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Ăth-ă-lī'ăh, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Ăth-ă-lī'ăh did reign over the land.

4 ¶ [i] And the seventh year [k] Jĕ-hōi'ă-dă sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the [4]captains and [n] the [5]guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and [q] made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you [s] that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And [u] a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jĕ-hōi'ă-dă the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's

spears and [a] shields, that were in the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And [d] he brought forth the king's son, [f] and put the crown upon him, and [g] gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and [h] anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, [k] God save the king.

13 ¶ And when Ăth-ă-lī′ăh heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood [n] by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and [r] blew with trumpets: and Ăth-ă-lī′ăh [s] rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.

15 But Jĕ-hôi′ă-dă the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went [z] by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jĕ-hôi′ă-dă [a] made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be [b] the LORD's people; between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into [c] the house of Bā′ăl, and [d] brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and [e] slew Mattan the priest of [f] Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the [b] gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in [c] quiet: and they slew Ăth-ă-lī′ăh with the sword beside the king's house.

21 [e] Seven years old was Jĕ-hō′ăsh when he began to reign.

CHAPTER 12

IN the seventh year of Jehu [i] Jĕ-hō′ăsh began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zī′bĭ-ăh of [l] Beer-sheba.

2 And Jĕ-hō′ăsh [m] did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein [o] Jĕ-hôi′ă-dă the priest [p] instructed him.

3 But the [q] high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jĕ-hō′ăsh said to the priests, All the money of the [t] dedicated things [u] that is brought into the house of the LORD, even [2] the money of every one that [x] passeth the account, [3] the money that every man is set at, and all the money [y] that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD.

5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jĕ-hō′ăsh the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Jĕ-hō′ăsh called for Jĕ-hôi′ă-dă the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jĕ-hôi′ă-dă the priest took [g] a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it,

837 B.C.

[a] 2 S. 8. 7; 1 Chr. 18. 7
[b] ver. 6; Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 20
[c] Ju. 8. 28; 2 Chr. 14. 1, &c.
[d] Cf. Dt. 17. 18
[e] *For ch. 11. 21—12. 15, cf. 2 Chr. 24. 1–14.*
[f] Cf. 2 S. 1. 10
[g] 2 Chr. 23. 11; Cf. Ex. 25. 16
[h] ch. 9. 3, &c. & 23. 30
[i] ch. 11. 2 & 13. 1
[k] 1 K. 1. 25; 2 Chr. 23. 11; ‖ Neh. 2. 3
[l] ch. 23. 8; 1 K. 19. 3
[m] ch. 14. 3; 1 K. 22. 43
[n] ch. 23. 3; Cf. 2 Chr. 34. 31
[o] ch. 11. 4, &c.
[p] Dt. 33. 10; 2 Chr. 15. 3
[q] ch. 14. 4; 1 K. 22. 43
[r] ch. 9. 13; 1 Chr. 13. 8
[s] ch. 6. 30 & 18. 37
[t] 1 K. 15. 15; 1 Chr. 23. 28
[u] ch. 22. 4
[2] Or *in current money*
[x] See Ex. 30. 13
[3] Or *the money of the persons for whom each man is rated* See Lv. 27. 2
[y] Ex. 35. 5, &c.; 1 Chr. 29. 5, &c.
[z] Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 15
[a] ch. 23. 3; Jos. 24. 25
[b] 2 S. 6. 21; 2 Chr. 23. 16
[c] ch. 10. 21
[d] ch. 10. 25–27 & 18. 4
[e] ch. 10. 11 & 23. 20
[f] ch. 10. 18 & 17. 16
[g] Cf. Mk. 12. 41

and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that [a] kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the [e] king's scribe and [f] the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and [h] told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they laid it out to the [k] carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair it.

13 [n] Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, [p] basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover [u] they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The [y] trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: [a] it was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then [b] Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria went up, and fought against [c] Gath, and took it: and Hazael [d] set his face [e] to go up to [f] Jerusalem.

18 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Judah [g] took all the hallowed things that Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, and Jĕ-hôr'ăm, and Ā-hă-zī'ăh, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jo-

814 B.C.

a ch. 22. 4

b *For ver. 20–21, cf. 2 Chr.* 24. 25–27

c ch. 9. 24 & 15. 10, 14

d 1 K. 11. 27 1 Chr. 11. 8

e [ch. 18. 18 1 K. 4. 3]

f Jos. 20. 6 Heb. 5. 1

g ch. 14. 5

h Gen. 15. 5 Ps. 22. 17 (*Eng.*)

i ch. 14. 1

k ch. 22. 5, 6

l ch. 12. 1

m ch. 10. 35

n Cf. 2 Chr. 24. 14

o ch. 10. 29, 31 & 14. 24

p ch. 25. 15 1 K. 7. 40

q 2 S. 24. 1

r ch. 8. 28, 29 & 14. 28

s ch. 12. 17, 18 2 Chr. 22. 5, 6

t Am. 1. 4

u ch. 22. 7

x ch. 14. 26 1 S. 9. 16

y 1 S. 6. 3, &c. Ezra 10. 19

z See Ju. 3. 9

a 1 S. 2. 13, 16 Ezek. 44. 29

b ch. 10. 32 & 13. 3, &c.

c ch. 14. 25 1 K. 2. 39

d Gen. 46. 28 Isa. 50. 7

e Cf. 2 Chr. 24. 23, 24

f ch. 14. 13, 14 1 K. 14. 25

g ch. 14. 14 1 K. 15. 18

h ch. 10. 31 & 16. 3

[2] Or *the Asherah*

i ch. 17. 10, 16 1 K. 18. 19

k ch. 10. 32

l 2 S. 22. 43 Ps. 18. 42

ash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 [b] And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and [c] slew Joash in the house of [d] Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Jō'zăchär the son of Shĭm'ĕ-ăth, and Jĕ-hō'zăbăd the son of Shomer, his servants, [g] smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and [i] Ăm-ă-zī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13

IN the three and twentieth year of [l] Joash the son of Ā-hă-zī'ăh king of Judah [m] Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, which [o] made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And [q] the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them [r] into the hand of [s] Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria, and into the hand of [t] Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, all their days.

4 And Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: [x] for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And [z] the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, who made Israel sin, but [h] walked therein: and there remained [2] [i] the grove also in Samaria.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria [k] had destroyed them, and had made them [l] like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz, and all that he did, and his

might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jĕ-hō'ăsh the son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: but he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against [d] Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now [k] Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O [l] my father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in [q] Ā'phĕk, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And [t] the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but [a] thrice.

796 B.C.

[a] ver. 25

[b] ch. 3. 5 & 24. 2

[c] ch. 4. 36. Mt. 9. 25

[d] ch. 12. 21

[e] 2 S. 12. 22 Jo. 33. 24

[f] Dt. 30. 3 Ps. 102. 13

[g] Lv. 26. 9 Ezek. 36. 9 Cf. Ex. 2. 25

[h] Lv. 26. 42 1 Chr. 16. 13, 17

[i] (Lv. 26. 44) Ezra 9. 9

[k] ch. 9. 1 Lk. 4. 27

[l] ch. 2. 12

[m] See ch. 10. 32

[n] ver. 19

[o] *For ver.* 1–6, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 25. 1–4

[p] ch. 12. 21 1 Chr. 3. 12

[q] 1 K. 20. 26, 30

[r] ch. 15. 3, 34

[s] ch. 12. 3 & 15. 4, 35

[t] ch. 8. 2, &c. & 23. 16, 17

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the [b] Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, [c] he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jĕhō'ă-hăz.

23 And [e] the LORD was gracious unto them, and [f] had compassion on them, and [g] had respect unto them, because of his [h] covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, [i] neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hă-zā'ĕl king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh the son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hă-zā'ĕl the cities, [m] which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. [n] Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

CHAPTER 14

[o] IN the second year of Joash son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz king of Israel reigned [p] Ăm-ă-zī'ăh the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jĕ-hō-ăd'dăn of Jerusalem.

3 And he [r] did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

4 Howbeit [s] the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

786 B.C.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, [a] that he slew his servants [b] which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is [c] written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, [d] The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, [e] nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of [f] Edom in [g] the valley of salt ten thousand, and took [h] Selah by war, and called the name of it [k] Jŏk-thē'ĕl unto this day.

8 ¶ [l] Then Ăm-ă-zī'ăh sent messengers to Jĕ-hō'ăsh, the son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, [m] let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh the king of Israel sent to Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, [n] saying, The [2] thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the [p] cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart [q] hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou [4] meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

11 But Ăm-ă-zī'ăh would not hear. Therefore Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at [s] Beth-shē'mĕsh, which belongeth to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and [t] they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh king of Israel took Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ā-hă-zī'ăh, at Beth-shē'mĕsh, and [a] came to Jerusalem, and [c] brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the [d] gate of Ē'phrăĭm unto the [d] corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And [h] he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hō'ăsh which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jĕ-hō'ăsh slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ [i] And Ăm-ă-zī'ăh the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jĕ-hō'ăsh son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz king of Israel fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Ăm-ă-zī'ăh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to [o] Lā'chĭsh; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took [3] Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Ăm-ă-zī'ăh.

22 He built [r] Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Ăm-ă-zī'ăh the son of Joash king of Judah Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who [u] made Israel to sin.

25 [x] He restored the coast of Israel [y] from [z] the entering of Hamath unto the sea of [5b] the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant [e] Jonah, the son of Ă-mĭt'tâi, [f] the prophet, which was of [g] Gath-[i] hē'phĕr.

26 For the LORD [k] saw the affliction

[a] [ch. 9. 26 Est. 7. 10]
[b] ch. 12. 21
[c] ch. 23. 25 1 K. 2. 3
[d] Cit. from Dt. 24. 16
[e] Dt. 24. 16 2 Chr. 25. 4
[f] ch. 8. 20 2 Chr. 21. 8–10
[g] 2 S. 8. 13 Ps. 60. title
[h] Isa. 16. 1
[i] For ver. 17–22, cf. 2 Chr. 25. 25—26. 2
[k] Cf. Jos. 15. 38
[l] For ver. 8–14, cf. 2 Chr. 25. 17–24
[m] Cf. ch. 23. 29
[n] [1 K. 20. 35–41]
[2] Or *thorn*
[o] ch. 18. 14, 17 Jos. 15. 39
[p] 1 K. 4. 33 2 Chr. 25. 18
[3] ch. 15. 1, 13 (*Uzziah*)
[q] (Dt. 17. 20) 2 Chr. 25. 19
[4] Or *provoke calamity*
[r] ch. 16. 6 1 K. 9. 26
[s] 1 S. 6. 9 1 Chr. 6. 59
[t] ch. 8. 21 2 Chr. 25. 22
[u] ch. 13. 2, &c. & 15. 9, &c.
[x] Cf. ch. 13. 25
[y] 1 K. 8. 65 2 Chr. 7. 8
[z] 1 K. 8. 65 1 Chr. 13. 5
[a] ch. 16. 5
[5] Heb. *the Arabah*
[b] ch. 25. 4 2 S. 4. 7
[c] (1 K. 9. 15) ch. 25. 10
[d] 2 Chr. 25. 23
[e] Jon. 1. 1, *al.*
[f] [ch. 19. 2 1 K. 22. 8]
[g] ch. 12. 17 1 Chr. 7. 21
[h] ch. 12. 18 & 16. 8
[i] 1 K. 4. 10
[k] ch. 13. 4 Ps. 106. 44

of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any [a] shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD said not that he would [b] blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and all that he did, and his might, [f] how he warred, and how he recovered [g] Damascus, and [h] Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and [k] Zăch-ă-rī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15

IN the twenty and seventh year of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm king of Israel began [l] Ăz-ă-rī'ăh son of Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah to reign.

2 [n] Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jĕch-ŏ-lī'ăh of Jerusalem.

3 And he [o] did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ăm-ă-zī'ăh had done;

4 Save that [q] the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ [s] And [t] the LORD smote the king, so that he was [u] a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son was [x] over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Ăz-ă-rī'ăh slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers [y] in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Ăz-ă-rī'ăh king of Judah did [c] Zăch-ă-rī'ăh the son of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

c. 750 B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 8†

[b] Dt. 29. 20 Ps. 9. 5 Cf. ch. 13. 5

[c] ch. 14. 24 & 17. 21, 22

[d] Cf. Am. 7. 9

[e] ch. 12. 20 & 19. 37

[f] ch. 13. 3, &c. & 15. 37

[g] ch. 8. 7 & 16. 9, &c.

[h] ch. 17. 24, 30 2 S. 8. 9

[i] ch. 10. 30

[k] ch. 15. 8–11

[l] ch. 14. 21 1 Chr. 3. 12

[m] 1 K. 16. 6, &c. Cant. 6. 4

[n] *For ver. 2–3, cf.* 2 Chr. 26. 3–4

[o] ch. 14. 3 & 18. 3

[p] 1 K. 4. 24

[q] ch. 14. 4 & 16. 4

[r] ch. 8. 12 Hos. 13. 16

[s] *For ver. 5–7, cf.* 2 Chr. 26. 21–23

[t] 1 S. 25. 38 2 Chr. 13. 20

[u] Ex. 7. 3 Mt. 8. 2†

[x] ch. 10. 5 & 18. 18

[y] Cf. 2 Chr. 26. 23

[z] = *Tiglath-pileser III in ver. 29*

[a] ver. 29 Gen. 25. 18

[b] 1 K. 15. 18

[c] ch. 14. 29

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who [c] made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and [d] smote him before the people, and [e] slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zăch-ă-rī'ăh, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 [i] This was the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Ŭz-zī'ăh king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.

14 For Mĕn'ă-hĕm the son of Gā'dī went up from [m] Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Mĕn'ă-hĕm smote [p] Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and [r] all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Ăz-ă-rī'ăh king of Judah began Mĕn'ă-hĕm the son of Gā'dī to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And [2z] Pul the king of [a] Assyria came against the land: and Mĕn'ă-hĕm [b] gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Měn-ă-hěm [a] exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shē-kěls of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Měn-ă-hěm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

22 And Měn-ă-hěm slept with his fathers; and Pěk-ă-hī-ăh his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Ăz-ă-rī-ăh king of Judah Pěk-ă-hī-ăh the son of Měn-ă-hěm began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned [2]two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the [3][e] palace of the king's house, with Argob and Ăr-ī-ēh, and with him fifty men of the Gĭl-ĕ-ăd-ītes: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pěk-ă-hī-ăh, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Ăz-ă-rī-ăh king of Judah [h] Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came [n] Tĭg-lăth-pī-lē-sĕr king of Assyria, [o] and took [p] Ī-jŏn, and [p] Ā-bĕl-bĕth-mā-ă-chäh, and [q] Jă-nō-ăh, and [r] Kedesh, and [s] Hazor, and Gĭl-ĕ-ăd, and [t] Galilee, all the land of [u] Năph-tă-lī, and [y] carried them captive to [a] Assyria.

30 And [c] Hō-shē-ă the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, [b] in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Ŭz-zī-ăh.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh king of Israel began Jotham the son of Ŭz-zī-ăh king of Judah to reign.

33 [c] Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jĕ-rū-shă, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Ŭz-zī-ăh had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built [d] the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 In those days the LORD began to send [f] against Judah [g] Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and [i] Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 16

IN the seventeenth year of [k] Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī-ăh [l] Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 [m] Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

3 But [x] he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and [z] made his son to pass through the fire, [b] according to the abominations of the heathen, [d] whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

734 B.C.

a Cf. ch. 23. 35
b Cf. ch. 17. 1
c For ver. 33–35, cf. 2 Chr. 27. 1–3
2 LXX has *ten* Cf. ch. 17. 1
d 2 Chr. 23. 20 Cf. Jer. 20. 2
3 Or *castle*
e 1 K. 16. 18 (mg. for mg.)
f ch. 14. 28 & 24. 2
g ch. 16. 5, 9
h ch. 16. 1, 5
i 1 Chr. 3. 13 || ch. 16. 1, &c.
k ch. 15. 26 2 Chr. 28. 6
l ch. 15. 38 & 17. 1
m For ver. 2–4, cf. 2 Chr. 28. 1–4
n ch. 16. 7, 10
o Isa. 9. 1
p 1 K. 15. 20 2 Chr. 16. 4
q Jos. 16. 6
r Ju. 4. 6, &c. 1 Chr. 6. 76
s 1 K. 9. 15 Neh. 11. 33
t 1 K. 9. 11 1 Chr. 6. 76
u 1 K. 15. 20 1 Chr. 12. 34, 40
x ch. 13. 6 & 21. 21, 22
y (1 K. 14. 15) ch. 17. 6
z ch. 3. 27 & 17. 17
a ver. 19 ch. 17. 6
b ch. 21. 2 1 K. 14. 24
c ch. 17. 1, &c.
d ch. 17. 8 1 K. 21. 26

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the [a] high places, and [b] on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then [c] Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Rĕm-ă-lī'ăh king of Israel came up [e] to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, [f] but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered [g] Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Elath: and the [2] Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 [h] So Ahaz sent messengers to [i] Tĭg'lăth–pī-lē'sĕr king of Assyria, saying, [k] I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz [n] took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria.

9 [q] And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against [r] Damascus, [s] and took it, and carried the people of it captive to [t] Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tĭg'lăth–pī-lē'sĕr king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to [x] Ū-rī'jăh the priest the fashion of the altar, and the [z] pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Ū-rī'jăh the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: [e] and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his [f] burnt offering and his [i] meat offering, and poured his [k] drink offering, and [l] sprinkled the blood of his [m] peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also [o] the brasen altar, which was before the LORD, [p] from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Ū-rī'jăh the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the [d] morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did Ū-rī'jăh the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahaz [l] cut off [3] [m] the borders of the bases, and removed [o] the laver from off them; and took down [p] the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ [u] Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and [y] was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and [a] Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17

[b] IN the twelfth year of [c] Ahaz king of Judah began [d] Hō-shē'ă the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ [g] Against him came up [h] Shăl-măn-ē'sĕr king of Assyria; and Hō-shē'ă became his servant, and gave him [n] presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hō-shē'ă: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year:

732 B.C.

a ch. 15. 4, 35 & 17. 9, &c.
b ch. 17. 10, 11 1 K. 14. 23
c ch. 15. 37 Isa. 7. 1, &c.
d 1 K. 18. 29, 36 1 Chr. 16. 40
e ch. 14. 13, 14 & 18. 17, 22
f Cf. 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6
g ch. 14. 22 2 Chr. 8. 17
2 Another reading is *Edomites*
h Cf. 2 Chr. 28. 16
i ch. 15. 29 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26
k 2 K. 10. 5
l Cf. 2 Chr. 28. 24
3 Or *the panels*
m 1 K. 7. 28, &c.
n ch. 14. 14 & 18. 15, 16 ‖ ch. 24. 13
o 1 K. 7. 30 2 Chr. 4. 6, 14
p ch. 25. 13 1 K. 7. 23
q Cf. 2 Chr. 28. 21
r ch. 14. 28 2 Chr. 16. 2
s Cf. Am. 1. 5
t Isa. 22. 6
u *For ver. 19–20, cf.* 2 Chr. 28. 26–27
x Isa. 8. 2
y Cf. 2 Chr. 28. 27
z Jos. 22. 28 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19
a 1 Chr. 3. 13 ‖ ch. 18. 1, *al.*
b Cf. ch. 15. 30
c ch. 16. 1, &c. & 20. 11
d ch. 15. 30 & 18. 1, &c.
e Cf. 2 Chr. 26. 16
f ch. 10. 24, 25 1 Chr. 16. 1, 2
g *For ver. 3–7, cf. ch.* 18. 9–12
h ch. 18. 9
i 1 K. 8. 64 2 Chr. 7. 7
k Nu. 29. 6, &c. 1 Chr. 29. 21
l Nu. 18. 17 2 Chr. 29. 22, &c.
m 1 K. 9. 25 1 Chr. 16. 1, 2
n ch. 8. 8, 9 & 20. 12
o ch. 18. 22 1 K. 9. 25
p See Ex. 40. 6, 29

therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to [d] Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hō-shē'ă the king of Assyria [f] took Samaria, and [g] carried Israel away [g] into Assyria, [i] and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of [k] Gozan, and in the cities of [m] the Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, [q] which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of [s] Phâr'aōh king of Egypt, and [x] had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, [z] whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them [c] high places in all their cities, [d] from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up [2e] images and [3f] groves in [g] every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things [m] to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For [n] they served [o] idols, [p] whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, [r] by all the prophets, and by all the [s] seers, saying, [t] Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding [a] they would not hear, but [b] hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that [d] did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they [e] rejected his statutes,

722 B.C.

a ch. 18. 12; 1 K. 19. 10
b 1 K. 16. 13, 26; Ps. 31. 6
c Jer. 2. 5
d ch. 10. 17; 2 Chr. 25. 13
e See Dt. 12. 30, 31
f Cf. Hos. 13. 16
g ch. 15. 29; & 18. 11
h ch. 21. 22; 1 K. 18. 18
i ch. 18. 11; Cf. 1 Chr. 5. 26
k ch. 18. 11
l ch. 21. 7; 1 K. 15. 13
m ch. 18. 11; Gen. 10. 2 (*Heb.*)
n ch. 10. 29; 2 Chr. 11. 15
o ch. 21. 3; Dt. 17. 3
p ch. 11. 18; & 21. 3
q 1 K. 9. 9; 1 Chr. 17. 5
r ch. 16. 3; & 21. 6
s 1 S. 6. 6; Neh. 9. 10
t 1 S. 28. 8; Pr. 16. 10 (*Heb.*)
u 1 K. 20. 33; ch. 21. 6 (*Heb.*)
x See ver. 12
y 1 K. 21. 20
z ch. 16. 3; & 21. 2
a 1 K. 12. 20; 1 Chr. 9. 3
b Cf. Jer. 3. 8
c ch. 16. 4; & 21. 3
d ch. 18. 8
2 Or *pillars*
e ch. 10. 26, 27; & 18. 4 (*Heb.*)
3 Or *Asherim*
f ch. 13. 6; & 18. 4
g ch. 16. 4; 2 Chr. 28. 4
h Ju. 2. 14; Cf. ch. 13. 3; & 15. 29
i ch. 24. 20
k See 1 K. 11. 31
l See 1 K. 12. 20
m ch. 21. 6, 15; 1 K. 22. 53
n ch. 21. 21; 1 K. 21. 26
o 1 K. 21. 26; ch. 21. 11, 21 (*Heb.*)
p See Ex. 20. 4
q ch. 15. 9; & 23. 15
r ch. 21. 10
s 2 S. 24. 11; 1 Chr. 21. 9
t 2 Chr. 7. 14
u ver. 13
x ver. 6
y Ezra 4. 2, 10
z Gen. 11. 9; Ps. 87. 4
a ch. 18. 12; Ju. 6. 10
4 ch. 18. 34 (*Ivah*)
b Dt. 31. 27; 2 Chr. 30. 8 || 2 Chr. 36. 13
c ch. 14. 28; & 18. 34
d Dt. 9. 23; Ps. 78. 22
e Lv. 26. 43; 2 Chr. 34. 21

and [a] his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed [b] vanity, and [c] became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom [e] the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

16 And [h] they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and [i] made them molten images, even [n] two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped [o] all the host of heaven, and served [p] Bā'ăl.

17 And [r] they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used [t] divination and [u] enchantments, and [y] sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but [a] the tribe of Judah only.

19 [b] Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and [h] delivered them into the hand of spoilers, [i] until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 [k] For he rent Israel from the house of David; [l] and they made Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the LORD, [q] and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, [u] as he had said by all his servants the prophets. [x] So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ [y] And the king of Assyria brought men from [z] Babylon, and from Cū'thăh, and from [4] Ava, and from [c] Hamath, and from Sē-phär-vā'ĭm, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

715 B.C.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they [a] feared not the LORD: [b] therefore the LORD sent [d] lions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and [l] let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in [m] Beth-el, and taught them [n] how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the [o] houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made [p] Succoth-bĕ'-nŏth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ă-shī'-mă,

31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sē-phär'-vītes [s] burnt their children in fire to [t] Ă-drăm'-mĕ-lĕch and Ă-năm'-mĕ-lĕch, the gods of Sē-phär-vā'-ĭm.

32 So they feared the LORD, and [x] made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 [z] They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, [g] whom he named Israel;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, [c] Ye shall not fear other gods, [e] nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, [f] who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a [g] stretched out arm, [h] him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, [i] ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you [k] ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18

NOW it came to pass in the third year of [q] Hō-shē'-ă son of Elah king of Israel, that [r] Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

2 [u] Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zăch-ă-rī'-ăh.

3 And [y] he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.

4 ¶ [a] He removed the high places, [b] and brake the [2c] images, and cut down the [3d] groves, and brake in pieces [e] the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and [4] he called it [5] Nĕ-hŭsh'-tăn.

5 [f] He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; [h] so that after him was none

[a] Dt. 25. 18 Jb. 6. 14
[b] Dt. 32. 24
[c] 1 K. 11. 2, 10 Ps. 81. 9
[d] Cf. 1 K. 13. 24
[e] See Ex. 20. 5
[f] ver. 7
[g] 1 K. 8. 42 2 Chr. 6. 32
[h] 1 S. 12. 14, 24 Ps. 33. 8
[i] ch. 21. 8 Jos. 1. 7
[k] See Dt. 4. 23
[l] 1 K. 8. 36 2 Chr. 6. 27
[m] ch. 10. 29 & 23. 4, &c.
[n] 1 K. 8. 40 2 Chr. 6. 31
[o] ch. 23. 19 1 K. 13. 32
[p] [Ch. 5. 18 & 19. 37]
[q] ch. 17. 1, &c.
[r] ch. 16. 20 2 Chr. 28. 27, *al.*
[s] See ver. 17
[t] Cf. ch. 19. 37
[u] *For ver. 2–3, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 29. 1–2
[x] ch. 23. 5, &c. 1 K. 13. 33
[y] ch. 15. 3 & 22. 2, *al.*
[z] Cf. 1 K. 18. 21 Zeph. 1. 5
[a] ch. 23. 5, &c. Nu. 33. 52
[b] ch. 11. 18 & 23. 6, &c.
[2] Or *pillars*
[c] ch. 17. 10 & 23. 14 (*Heb.*)
[3] Or *Asherah*
[d] ch. 17. 10, 16 & 21. 3, 7
[e] Nu. 21. 9 Jno. 3. 14, 15
[4] Or *It was called*
[5] I.e. *a piece of brass*
[f] ch. 19. 10 Ru. 2. 13
[g] 1 K. 18. 31
[h] ch. 23. 25

like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.

6 For [a] he clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.

7 And [b] the LORD was with him; and [e] he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and [g] he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 [i] He smote the Philistines, even unto [k] Gaza, and the borders thereof, [l] from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ [o] And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, which was the seventh year of Hō-shē'ă son of Elah king of Israel, that [q] Shăl-măn-ē'sĕr king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, that is the ninth year of Hō-shē'ă king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 And the king of Assyria did [x] carry away Israel [y] unto Assyria, [z] and put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of [a] Gozan, and in the cities of the [b] Medes:

12 [c] Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but [e] transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses [f] the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 ¶ [g] Now in the fourteenth year of king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh did [h] Sĕn-năch'ĕr-ĭb king of [i] Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to [l] Lā'chĭsh, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria [m] appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh [n] gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent [2c] Tartan and [2d] Rab'-să-rĭs and [2f] Rab'-shă-kēh from Lā'chĭsh to king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh with a great host against [h] Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by [m] the conduit of the [m] upper pool, which is in the [n] highway of the [n] fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them [p] Ē-lī'ă-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ăh, which was [r] over the household, and [s] Shebna [t] the scribe, and Jō'ăh the son of Ā'săph the [u] recorder.

19 And Rab'-shă-kēh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou sayest, (but they are but [3] vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, [d] even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phăr'-āōh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before [k] this altar in Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the

715 B.C.

[a] Jos. 23. 8 Ps. 63. 8

[b] 2 S. 7. 3 1 Chr. 9. 20
[2] *title of Assyrian officer*
[c] Isa. 20. 1
[d] Cf. Jer. 39. 3, 13
[e] 1 K. 2. 3 1 Chr. 22. 13
[f] ch. 19. 4, 8
[g] Cf. ch. 16. 7
[h] ch. 16. 5 & 24. 10–16
[i] 2 S. 23. 9–12 2 Chr. 26. 6, 7 Cf. Isa. 14. 29
[k] 1 K. 4. 24 Jer. 25. 20
[l] ch. 17. 9
[m] ch. 20. 20
[n] Isa. 7. 3
[o] *For ver. 9–12, cf. ch. 17. 3–7*
[p] ch. 19. 2
[q] ch. 17. 3 Hos. 10. 14
[r] ch. 15. 5 Isa. 22. 15, &c.
[s] ch. 19. 2
[t] [ch. 12. 10 & 22. 3]
[u] 1 K. 4. 3 1 Chr. 18. 15
[x] ch. 17. 6 1 Chr. 5. 6
[y] ver. 13 ch. 17. 6
[3] Heb. *a word of the lips*
[z] ch. 17. 6
[a] ch. 17. 6 & 19. 12
[b] ch. 17. 6 1 Chr. 1. 5
[c] ch. 17. 14, 40 & 21. 9
[d] Dt. 17. 16 Isa. 20. 5, 6
[e] ch. 17. 15 Ps. 55. 20
[f] ch. 21. 8 1 K. 8. 53, 56
[g] *For ver. 13–37, cf. 2 Chr. 32. 1–20 & Isa. 36. 1–22*
[h] ch. 19. 16, &c.
[i] ver. 11 ch. 23. 29
[k] ch. 16. 14 & 23. 10
[l] ch. 14. 19 & 19. 8
[m] Cf. ch. 23. 33
[n] ch. 16. 8

LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Ē-lī'ă-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ăh, and Shebna, and Jō'ăh, unto Rab'-shă-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the [2]Syrian language; for we understand it: and talk not with us in the [b]Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab'-shă-kēh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

28 Then Rab'-shă-kēh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a [m]present, and come out to me, and then eat ye [n]every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [s]a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, [t]a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may [u]live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, when he persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 [y]Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 [a]Where are the gods of [b]Hamath, and of [c]Arpad? where are the gods of [e]Sē-phär-vā'ĭm, [c]Hena, and [e]Ivah? [f]have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

705 B.C.

a Ex. 5. 2. 2 Chr. 32. 17

2 i.e. *Aramean*

b Neh. 13. 24

c ch. 11. 14 & 19. 1

d *For ver.* 1–37, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 32. 20–22 & *Isa.* 37. 1–38

e ch. 18. 37 & 22. 11

f ch. 6. 30. 1 Chr. 21. 16

g ch. 18. 18. Isa. 22. 20

h ch. 18. 18. Isa. 22. 15

i ch. 20. 1, &c.

k Ich. 14. 25. 2 Chr. 9. 29]

l Cf. Isa. 26. 18

m ch. 5. 15 (*Heb.*)

n Cf. 2 S. 16. 12

o ch. 18. 17. Isa. 36. 2, &c.

p 1 K. 4. 25. Isa. 36. 16

q 1 S. 17. 26, 36. Ps. 42. 2

r Nu. 14. 27. Isa. 37. 4

s Dt. 33. 28. Isa. 36. 17

t Dt. 8. 8

u Dt. 33. 6. Ps. 118. 17

x ch. 25. 24. Jos. 11. 6

y ch. 19. 12

z 2 S. 12. 14. Ps. 44. 16

a ch. 19. 18. Dt. 29. 17

b ch. 17. 24, 30 & 19. 13

c ch. 19. 13

d ver. 9

e ch. 17. 24 & 19. 13

f Cf. Isa. 10. 11

g ver. 37

35 [a]Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Ē-lī'ă-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ăh, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jō'ăh the son of Ā'săph the recorder, to Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh [c]with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab'-shă-kēh.

CHAPTER 19

[d]AND it came to pass, when king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh heard it, that he [e]rent his clothes, and covered himself with [f]sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent [g]Ē-lī'ă-kĭm, which was over the household, and [h]Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to [i]Isaiah [k]the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for [l]the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 [n]It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of [o]Rab'-shă-kēh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach [q]the living God; and will reprove the words [r]which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, [x]Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have [z]blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and [d]he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him [g]to fall by the sword in his own land.

701 B.C.

8 ¶ So Rab'-shă-kēh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [a] Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [b] Lā'-chĭsh.

9 [c] And when he heard say of [d] Tĭr-hā'-kăh king of [e] Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God [h] in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by [k] destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 [m] Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as [o] Gozan, and [p] Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of [q] Eden which were in Thĕl'-ă-sär?

13 Where is the king of [r] Hamath, and the king of [t] Arpad, and the king of the city of [x] Sē-phär-vā'-ĭm, of [x] Hena, and [x] Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which [a] dwellest between the chĕr'-ū-bĭms, [c] thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; [d] thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, [e] bow down thine ear, and hear: [f] open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of [h] Sĕn-năch'-ĕr-ĭb, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have cast their gods into the fire: [k] for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, [m] that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch'-ĕr-ĭb king of Assyria [f] I have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; [g] The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem [i] hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against [l] the Holy One of Israel.

23 [n] By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall [s] cedar trees thereof, and the choice [2u] fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his [3y] Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of [4] besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago [z] how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? [b] now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were [g] as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But [i] I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy [5] tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore [l] I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

a ch. 8. 22 & 23. 31
b ch. 18. 14, 17. 2 Chr. 11. 9
c Cf. 1 S. 23. 27
d Isa. 37. 9
e Gen. 2. 13. Est. 1. 1
f ch. 6. 17, 18 & 20. 5
g Is. 37. 22. ‖ Ps. 9. 14
h ch. 18. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 20
i Jb. 16. 4
k 1 K. 9. 21. 1 Chr. 4. 41
l (1 S. 6. 20) Ps. 71. 22
m ch. 18. 33. Isa. 36. 18
n See ch. 18. 17
o ch. 18. 11. 1 Chr. 5. 26
p Gen. 29. 4. Isa. 37. 12
q Isa. 37. 12
r ch. 18. 34 & 23. 33
s 1 K. 10. 27. 1 Chr. 14. 1
t ch. 18. 34. Isa. 10. 9
2 Or *cypress*
u 1 K. 9. 11. 2 Chr. 2. 8
x ch. 18. 34
3 Or, *fruitful field*
y ch. 4. 25. Cant. 7. 5
4 Or *Egypt*. Heb. *Mazor*
z Isa. 41. 6, 26
a 2 S. 6. 2. 1 Chr. 13. 6
b Cf. Isa. 10. 5, 6
c 1 K. 8. 60. 1 Chr. 17. 20
d Ex. 20. 11. 1 Chr. 16. 26
e 1 K. 18. 37. 2 Chr. 6. 19
f 1 K. 9. 3. 2 Chr. 6. 20, 40
g Ps. 37. 2
h ch. 18. 13. 2 Chr. 32. 1, &c.
i Cf. Ps. 139. 2, 3
k ch. 18. 34, 35. 1 Chr. 16. 26
5 Or *careless ease*
l Isa. 37. 29. Cf. Jb. 41. 2. Am. 4. 2
m 1 K. 8. 60. Ps. 59. 13

29 And [a]this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as [d]grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And [f]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: [g]the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor [k]cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For [n]I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, [p]and for my servant David's sake.

35 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the [s]angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sĕn-năch'ĕr-ĭb king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [u]Nĭn'ē-vēh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of [z]Nĭs'rŏch his god, that [a]Ă-drăm'mĕ-lĕch and Shăr-ē'zĕr his sons [b]smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of [e]Armenia. And [f]Ē-sär-hăd'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20

[k]IN those days was Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh sick unto death. And the prophet [n]Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [o]Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

686 B.C.

[a] ch. 20. 9
1 K. 13. 3
[b] 1 S. 1. 11.
Neh. 5. 19
[c] ch. 23. 3
Gen. 48. 15
[d] Cf.
Lv. 25. 5
[e] 1 K. 15. 14
1 Chr. 12. 38
[f] 2 Chr. 30. 6
‖ ch. 21. 14
[2] Another reading is *the middle part*
[g] (Jos. 23. 14)
Isa. 1. 20
& 9. 7
[h] [ver. 11
ch. 19. 20]
[i] Cf.
Ps. 39. 12
& 56. 8
[k] 2 S. 20. 15
Isa. 37. 33
[l] ch. 19. 34
Isa. 31. 5
[m] ch. 19. 34
Ps. 132. 10
[n] ch. 20. 6
[o] 1 S. 30. 12
1 Chr. 12. 40
[p] ch. 8. 19
& 20. 6
[q] Dt. 28. 27, 35
Jb. 2. 7
[r] 1 S. 14. 10
Isa. 7. 11
[s] 2 S. 24. 16
1 Chr. 21. 12, &c.
[t] ch. 19. 29
2 Chr. 32. 24
[u] Gen. 10. 11
Jon. 1. 2
[x] ch. 3. 18
Isa. 49. 6
[y] Ps. 102. 11
[z] [ch. 17. 30, 31
& 21. 7]
[a] Cf.
ch. 17. 31
[b] ch. 15. 10, &c.
& 21. 23
[c] [ver. 5
ch. 22. 19]
[d] Cf.
Jos. 10. 14
[e] Gen. 8. 4
(*Heb.*)†
[f] Ezra 4. 2
[3] Heb. *steps*
[g] ch. 17. 1
& 23. 12
[h] *For ver.*
12–19, *cf.*
Isa. 39. 1–8
[i] Cf.
Isa. 39. 1
[k] *For ver.*
1–11, *cf.*
Isa. 38. 1–22
[l] Cf. 2 Chr.
32. 31
[m] ch. 17. 3, 4
1 Chr. 18. 2, 6
[n] ch. 19. 2
2 Chr. 26. 22
[o] Cf.
2 S. 17. 23
[p] Cf. 2 Chr.
32. 27
[q] 1 K. 10. 2
2 Chr. 9. 1, &c.
[r] Cf.
1 K. 7. 2
Isa. 22. 8

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, [b]remember now how I have [c]walked before thee in truth and [e]with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into [2]the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, [h]I have heard thy prayer, I have seen [i]thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and [l]I will defend this city for mine own sake, and [m]for my servant David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of [o]figs. And they took and laid it on the [q]boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh said unto Isaiah, [r]What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, [t]This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh answered, It is [x]a light thing for the shadow [y]to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: [c]and [d]he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the [3]dial of [g]Ahaz.

12 ¶ [h]At that time [i]Bĕr-ō'dăch-băl'ă-dăn, the son of Băl'ă-dăn, king of Babylon, [l]sent letters and a [m]present unto Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh hearkened unto them, and shewed them [p]all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the [q]spices, and the precious ointment, and all [r]the house

of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that [n] all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, [q] shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 [r] And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; [t] and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh unto Isaiah, [x] Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ [a] And the rest of the acts of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, and all his might, and how he made [c] a pool, and [d] a conduit, and [e] brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh slept with his fathers: and [g] Mă-năs'sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21

[k] MĂ-NĂS'SĒH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hĕph'zĭ-băh.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [o] after the abominations of the heathen, [p] whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

686 B.C.

a[1] ch. 17. 9 2 Chr. 11. 15
b See ch. 18. 4
c ch. 17. 16 & 23. 4
2 ch. 18. 4 & 23. 4, &c. Or *Asherah*
d See 1 K. 16. 32, 33
e ch. 17. 16 & 23. 4, &c.
f Jer. 7. 30
g ch. 23. 27 1 K. 14. 21
h ch. 23. 12 Cf. 1 K. 6. 36
i ch. 17. 17 & 23. 10
3 Or *practised augury*
k Ju. 9. 37 (mg.) 2 Chr. 33. 6 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 17. 17 2 Chr. 33. 6
m ch. 23. 24 1 S. 28. 3, &c.
n ch. 24. 13
o ch. 17. 11, 17 & 22. 17
p ch. 17. 16 2 Chr. 15. 16
4 Or *Asherah*
q ch. 21. 13, 14 ll ch. 24. 13–15
r See ch. 24. 12
s ch. 23. 27 1 K. 11. 32
t Cf. Dan. 1. 3
u Cf. 2 S. 7. 10
x 2 S. 15. 26 1 Chr. 19. 13 Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26
y ch. 17. 37 1 Chr. 28. 7
z ch. 18. 12 1 Chr. 6. 49
a Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 32
b ch. 18. 12 & 22. 13
c ch. 18. 17 Neh. 2. 14
d ch. 18. 17 Isa. 7. 3
e 2 Chr. 32. 30 Cf. Isa. 22. 9, 11
f ch. 17. 13 2 Chr. 24. 19
g 1 Chr. 3. 13
h ch. 23. 26
i 1 K. 21. 26
k For ver. 1–9, cf. 2 Chr. 33. 1–9
l ch. 17. 12 & 23. 24 (*Heb.*)
m ch. 22. 17 1 K. 14. 15 Cf. Lam. 1. 12
n 1 S. 3. 11 Jer. 19. 3
o ch. 16. 3 2 Chr. 28. 3
p ch. 17. 8 1 Chr. 17. 21
q (Dt. 29. 23) ch. 22. 16–19
r Isa. 28. 17

3 For he built up again the [a] high places [b] which Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for [c] Bā'ăl, and made a [2] grove, [d] as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped [e] all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 [f] And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem [g] will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in [h] the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And [i] he made his son pass through the fire, and [3k] observed times, and used [l] enchantments, and dealt with [m] familiar spirits and [m] wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, [o] to provoke him to anger.

7 And [p] he set a graven image of [4] the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, [s] which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 [u] Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they [y] will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that [z] my servant Moses commanded them.

9 [b] But they hearkened not: and Mă-năs'sēh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake [f] by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 [h] Because Mă-năs'sēh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly [i] above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his [l] idols:

12 [m] Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, [n] both his ears shall tingle.

13 And [q] I will stretch over Jerusalem [r] the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and

I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and [a] turning it upside down.

14 And I will [b] forsake the remnant of [c] mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day [e] their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

16 Moreover Mă-năs'-sēh shed [g] innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ [l] Now the rest of the acts of Mă-năs'-sēh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

18 [o] And Mă-năs'-sēh slept with his fathers, and [r] was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ [u] Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Mĕ-shŭl'-lĕ-mĕth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Mă-năs'-sēh did.

21 And [y] he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and [z] served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And [b] he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of Amon [d] conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made [e] Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

621 B.C.

[a] Cf. Isa. 24. 1

[b] 1ch. 19. 30, 31) Jer. 6. 9

[c] 1 K. 8. 51, 53 Ps. 28. 9

[d] *For ver.* 1–2, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 34. 1–2

[e] 1 K. 8. 9

[f] Jos. 15. 39

[g] ch. 24. 4 1 K. 2. 31

[h] ch. 18. 3

[i] Jos. 23. 6 2 Chr. 34. 2

[k] *For ver.* 3–20, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 34. 8–28

[l] See 2 Chr. 33. 11–19

[m] 2 Chr. 34. 8, &c.

[n] [ch. 18. 18 & 25. 19]

[o] *For ver.* 18–24, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 33. 20–25

[p] ch. 23. 4, &c.

[q] (Lv. 21. 10) [ch. 25. 18]

[r] Cf. 1 S. 25. 1

[s] ch. 12. 4

[t] ch. 12. 9 & 23. 4

[u] 1 Chr. 3. 14

[x] ch. 12. 12

[y] ch. 16. 3 2 Chr. 21. 6, 13

[z] ch. 17. 12, 41 2 Chr. 7. 22

[a] ch. 12. 15

[b] ch. 17. 16 2 Chr. 12. 1

[c] Cf. Dt. 17. 18

[d] ch. 19. 37

[e] 1 Chr. 3. 14 || ch. 22. 1, &c.

CHAPTER 22

[d] JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jĕ-dī'-dăh, the daughter of Ă-dâi'-ăh of [f] Boscath.

2 And [h] he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and [i] turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ [k] And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent [m] Shā'-phăn the son of Ăz-ă-lī'-ăh, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, the [n] scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to [p] Hĭl-kī'-ăh the [q] high priest, that he may sum the silver [s] which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the [t] keepers of the door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 [x] Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit [a] there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hĭl-kī'-ăh the high priest said unto Shā'-phăn the scribe, [c] I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shā'-phăn the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the

work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shā'phăn the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'ăh the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he [d]rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'ăh the priest, and [f]Ă-hī'kăm the son of Shā'phăn, and [g]Ăch'bôr the son of [g]Mī-chāi'ăh, and Shaphan the scribe, and Ăs-ă-hī'ăh a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, [h]enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for [l]great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers [m]have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hĭl-kī'ăh the priest, and Ă-hī'kăm, and Ăch'bôr, and Shā'phăn, and Ăs-ă-hī'ăh, went unto Huldah [p]the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of [r]Tikvah, the son of [r]Här'hăs, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in [4]the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, [u]I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

17 [a]Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might [c]provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 [k]Because thine heart was tender, and thou [l]hast humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become [a]a [2]desolation and [b]a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also [c]have heard thee, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and [e]thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAPTER 23

[i]AND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all [k]the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and [n]he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant [o]which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king stood [3q]by a pillar, and [s]made a covenant before the LORD, [t]to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded [x]Hĭl-kī'ăh the high priest, and the priests [y]of the second order, and the [z]keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for [b]Bā'ăl, and for the [5d]grove, and for all the [e]host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of [f]Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto [g]Beth-el.

5 And he put down the [h]idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in [i]the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Bā'ăl, to the sun, and to the moon,

621 B.C.

a 1 K. 9. 8 2 Chr. 7. 21 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *astonishment*
b Dt. 28. 20, 37 Isa. 65. 15 ‖ Ps. 37. 22
c Jer. 20. 5, 11 1 Chr. 4. 10‡
d ch. 19. 1 Ezra 9. 3 Est. 4. 1
e Gen. 15. 15 Jb. 5. 26 Cf. Isa. 57. 1, 2
f ch. 25. 22
g Cf. 2 Chr. 34. 20
h ch. 8. 8 2 Chr. 18. 4, 6
i *For ver.* 1–3, *cf.* 2 *Chr.* 34. 29–32
k 1 K. 20. 7 1 Chr. 11. 3
l See ver. 17
m ch. 21. 9 2 Chr. 33. 10
n Jos. 8. 34, 35 Neh. 8. 1, 3
o See ch. 22. 8
p [Ju. 4. 4 Neh. 6. 14‡]
3 Or *on the platform*
q ch. 11. 14, 17
r Cf. 2 Chr. 34. 22
s ch. 11. 17 2 Chr. 15. 12
t ch. 20. 3 2 Chr. 17. 4
4 Or *the second quarter* Cf. Neh. 3. 9, 12 Zeph. 1. 10
u ch. 21. 13 & 23. 27
x ch. 22. 4 1 Chr. 6. 13
y Cf. ch. 25. 18 Jer. 52. 24
z ch. 22. 4 & 25. 18
a ch. 21. 12 2 Chr. 7. 22
b ch. 21. 3 2 Chr. 17. 3
c ch. 21. 6, 15 & 23. 19, 26
5 Or *Asherah*
d ch. 21. 3, 7 2 Chr. 14. 3
e ch. 21. 3, 5 2 Chr. 33. 5
f 1 K. 15. 13 2 Chr. 15. 16
g ch. 17. 28 1 Chr. 7. 28
h ch. 17. 32 2 Chr. 11. 15
i ch. 18. 4, 22 2 Chr. 14. 3, 5
k 2 Chr. 34. 27
l 1 K. 21. 29 2 Chr. 7. 14

and to the [2a] planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And [d] he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, [f] and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof [h] upon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the [k] sodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, [l] where the women wove [4] hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from [n] Geba to [o] Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 [r] Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the [s] altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, [t] but they did eat of the [u] unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled [y] Tō'-phĕth, which is in the [z] valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter [a] to pass through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by [e] the chamber of Nā'-thăn-mē'-lĕch the chamberlain, which was in [5f] the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were [h] on the top of the upper chamber of [i] Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Mă-năs'-sēh had made [l] in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of [7] corruption, [q] which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for [s] Āsh'-tō-rĕth [u] the abomination [x] of the Zī-dō'-nĭ-ăns, and for [b] Chē'-mŏsh the abomination of the Moabites, and for [c] Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the [3e] images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the [g] bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place [i] which Jĕr-ŏ-bō'-ăm the son of Nebat, who [m] made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, [p] according to the word of the LORD which the [q] man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is [x] the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, [b] with the bones [c] of the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the [d] houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made [g] to provoke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And [k] he [6] slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and [m] burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 ¶ [n] And the king commanded all the people, saying, [o] Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, [p] as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 [r] Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of [t] the judges that judged Israel, nor in all

621 B.C.

[2] Or *the signs of the Zodiac*
a Cf. Jb. 38. 32 (*Heb.*)
b 1 K. 11. 7. 33 Jer. 48. 7
c (1 K. 11. 5) Jer. 49. 1 (mg.)
d ch. 18. 4 1 Chr. 14. 12
[3] Or *pillars*
e ch. 18. 4 2 Chr. 14. 3 (*Heb.*)
f Cf. Ex. 32. 20
g Jer. 8. 1, 2
h Jer. 26. 23 Cf. 2 Chr. 34. 4
i See 1 K. 12. 28–33
k 1 K. 22. 46 Jb. 36. 14 (*Heb.*)
l Cf. Ex. 38. 8
m ch. 17. 21, 22
[4] Or *tents* Heb. *houses*
n 1 K. 15. 22 1 Chr. 6. 60
o ch. 12. 1 1 Chr. 4. 28
p 1 K. 13. 2, 3
q ch. 13. 19 2 Chr. 8. 14
r See Ezek. 44. 10–14
s ch. 18. 22 1 Chr. 6. 49
t Cf. 1 S. 2. 36
u 1 S. 28, 24 1 Chr. 23. 29
x 1 K. 13. 1, 30
y Isa. 30. 33
z Jos. 18. 16 2 Chr. 28. 3
a ch. 21. 6 2 Chr. 28. 3
b 1 K. 13. 31
c 1 K. 13. 11
d ch. 17. 29
e 1 Chr. 9. 26
[5] Or *the precincts*
f 1 Chr. 26. 18 (mg.)
g ch. 22. 17 2 Chr. 28. 25
h Cf. Jer. 19. 13
i ch. 20. 11 2 Chr. 27. 9
k ch. 11. 18
[6] Or *sacrificed*
l ch. 21. 5
m 1 K. 13. 2 2 Chr. 34. 5
n For ver. 21–23, *cf.* 2 Chr. 35. 1–19
o Jos. 5. 10 2 Chr. 30. 15
p See Ex. 12. 3–11
[7] Or *destruction*
q See 1 K. 11. 7
r 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19
s 1 K. 11. 5, 33
t 2 S. 7. 11 1 Chr. 17. 6, 10
u 1 K. 11. 5, 7 2 Chr. 15. 8 (*Heb.*)
x 1 K. 11. 5

the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover [c] the workers with [d] familiar spirits, and the [e] wizards, and the [2f] images, and the [g] idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform [k] the words of the law which were written in the book that Hĭl-kī'ăh the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 [l] And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all [q] the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, [s] because of all the provocations that Mă-năs'sēh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, [u] I will remove Judah also [x] out of my sight, [y] as I have removed Israel, and [z] will cast off this city Jerusalem [a] which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, [b] My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ [e] In his days [f] Phär'-āŏh-nē'-chōh king of Egypt went up against the king of [i] Assyria to the river [k] Eū-phrā'-tēs: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at [l] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō, when he had seen him.

30 [o] [p] And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Mĕ-gĭd'-dō, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took [t] Jĕ-hō'-ă-hăz the son of Josiah, and [u] anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jĕ-hō'-ă-hăz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months

605 B.C.

[a] ch. 24. 18
[b] ch. 19. 8 & 24. 18
[c] Cf. 1 S. 28. 3, 9
[d] ch. 21. 6 1 Chr. 10. 13
[e] ch. 21. 6 2 Chr. 33. 6
[2] Or *teraphim*
[f] 1 S. 19. 13, 16 Ezek. 21. 21 *(Heb.)*
[g] ch. 21. 11, 21 Jer. 50. 2 *(Heb.)*
[h] ch. 25. 6, 21
[i] ch. 19. 13 & 25. 21
[3] Or *fine*
1 K. 9. 21 2 Chr. 8. 8
[k] See Dt. 18. 11
[l] ch. 18. 5
[m] ch. 24. 17 2 S. 12. 25
[n] 1 Chr. 3. 16
[o] Jer. 22. 11, 12 Cf. Ezek. 19. 3, 4
[p] ch. 25. 26 1 K. 11. 17, 40
[q] ch. 14. 6 2 Chr. 23. 18
[r] Cf. ch. 15. 20
[s] ch. 21. 11, 12 & 24. 3, 4
[t] *For ver. 36, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 36. 5
[u] ch. 21. 14 Isa. 39. 6, 7
[x] Jer. 7. 15
[y] See ch. 17. 18, 20
[z] ch. 22. 16–19 Jer. 9. 11
[a] ch. 21. 7 2 Chr. 6. 6
[b] ch. 21. 4, 7 2 Chr. 6. 6
[c] *For ver. 1–7, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 36. 6–8
[d] ch. 25. 1, &c.
[e] *For ver. 29–30, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 35. 20–24
[f] Jer. 46. 2
[g] ch. 20. 12 & 25. 27
[h] 2 Chr. 36. 6
[i] ch. 18. 11, 13 Ezek. 27. 23
[k] ch. 24. 7 2 S. 8. 3
[l] ch. 9. 27 1 Chr. 7. 29
[m] ch. 25. 4
[n] ch. 15. 37 Jer. 35. 11
[o] *For ver. 30–34, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 36. 1–4
[p] Cf. ch. 9. 28
[q] ch. 13. 20 1 Chr. 18. 2
[r] 2 S. 12. 9 1 Chr. 18. 11
[s] See ch. 23. 27
[t] Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 15 Jer. 22. 11
[u] ch. 11. 12 1 Chr. 11. 3
[x] 1 K. 14. 15 Jer. 10. 18
[y] ch. 23. 26 Jer. 15. 4

in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [a] Hă-mū'-tăl, the daughter of Jeremiah of [b] Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phär'-āŏh-nē'-chōh put him in bands at [h] Riblah in the land of [i] Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a [3] tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Phär'-āŏh-nē'-chōh made Ē-lī'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and [m] turned his name to [n] Jĕ-hōī'-ă-kĭm, and took Jĕ-hō'-ă-hăz away: and [o] he came [p] to Egypt, and died there.

35 And Jĕ-hōī'-ă-kĭm gave the silver and the gold to Phär'-āŏh; [r] but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nē'-chōh.

36 ¶ [t] Jĕ-hōī'-ă-kĭm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zĕ-bū'-dăh, the daughter of Pĕ-dāī'-ăh of Rū'-mäh.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAPTER 24

[c] IN his days [d] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of [g] Babylon [h] came up, and Jĕ-hōī'-ă-kĭm became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And the LORD sent against him bands of [m] the Chăl'-dēēs, and [n] bands of the Syrians, and bands of the [q] Moabites, and bands of the children of [r] Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, [s] according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, [x] to remove them out of his sight, [y] for the sins of Mă-năs'sēh, according to all that he did;

4 And also [a]for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD [b]would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hôi′-ă-kĭm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 [d]So Jĕ-hôi′-ă-kĭm slept with his fathers: and [e]Jĕ-hôi′-ă-chĭn his son reigned in his stead.

7 And [f]the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: [h]for the king of Babylon had taken from [m]the river of Egypt unto the river [n]Eû-phrā′-tēs all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Jĕ-hôi′-ă-chĭn was [q]eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nĕ-hŭsh′-tă, the daughter of Ĕl-nā′-thăn of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the servants of Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär king of Babylon came up [x]against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 [z]And Jĕ-hôi′-ă-chĭn the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his [2b]officers: and the king of Babylon took him [d]in the eighth year of his reign.

13 And [f]he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and [h]the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold [k]which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, [l]as the LORD had said.

14 And he carried away [m]all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even [o]ten thousand captives, and [q]all the craftsmen and [r]smiths: none remained, [s]save the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And he carried away Jĕ-hôi′-ă-chĭn to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, even [c]seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ [g]And the king of Babylon [i]made Măt-tă-nī′-ăh [k]his father's brother king in his stead, [l]and changed his name to Zĕd-ē-kī′-ăh.

18 [o p]Zĕd-ē-kī′-ăh was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [r]Hă-mū′-tăl, the daughter of Jeremiah of [s]Libnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jĕ-hôi′-ă-kĭm had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, [t]until he had cast them out from his presence, [u]that Zĕd-ē-kī′-ăh rebelled against the king of Babylon.

CHAPTER 25

[y]AND it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that [a]Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, [c]against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they [e]built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king [g]Zĕd-ē-kī′-ăh.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the [i]famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between [n]two walls, which is by the [p]king's garden: (now the Chăl′-dēēs were against the city round about:) and the king went the way toward [t]the [3]plain.

5 And the army of the Chăl′-dēēs pursued after the king, and overtook

587 B.C.

[a] ch. 21. 16 Ps. 10. 8

[b] Jos. 24. 19 Isa. 2. 9

[c] Cf. ver. 14

[d] Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 6

[e] Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 16

[f] Jer. 37. 5–7

[g] *For ver. 17–20, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 36. 10–13

[h] Jer. 46. 2, 13

[i] Jer. 37. 1

[k] Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 15

[l] ch. 23. 34 Jer. 20. 3

[m] 1 K. 8. 65 2 Chr. 7. 8

[n] ch. 23. 29 1 Chr. 5. 9

[o] *For ver. 24, 18—25. 21, cf. Jer.* 52. 1–27

[p] 1 Chr. 3. 16 ‖ ch. 25. 2, 7

[q] Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 9

[r] ch. 23. 31

[s] ch. 23. 31 1 Chr. 6. 57

[t] ch. 17. 20 Ps. 44. 9, 23

[u] Ezek. 17. 15, 18

[x] ch. 18. 17–27 Neh. 2. 3, 17 ‖ ch. 25. 1–17

[y] *For ver. 1–7, cf.* 2 *Chr.* 36. 17–20 *Jer.* 39. 1–7 & 52. 4–11

[z] 2 Chr. 36. 10 ‖ ch. 25. 21

[a] ch. 24. 1, &c. 1 Chr. 6. 15

[2] Or *eunuchs*

[b] ch. 8, 6 Est. 1. 10

[c] (ch. 24. 10–16) 2 Chr. 36. 19

[d] Cf. ch 25. 27

[e] Ezek. 4. 2

[f] (ch. 16. 8) ch. 25. 13–16

[g] ch. 24. 17 2 Chr. 36. 10, 11

[h] ch. 20. 17 Jer. 20. 5

[i] ch. 8. 1 Neh. 5. 3

[k] See 1 K. 7. 48–50

[l] See Jer. 20. 5

[m] (ch. 20. 17, 18)

[n] Isa. 22. 11

[o] Cf. ver. 16 Jer. 52. 28

[p] Neh. 3. 15

[q] Jer. 24. 1

[r] Cf. 1 S. 13. 19

[s] ch. 25. 12

[t] ch. 14. 25 Jer. 39. 4

[3] Heb. *Arabah*

him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and [a]brought him up to the king of Babylon to [c]Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh before his eyes, [d]and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ [l]And in the fifth month, on the [m]seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon, came [p]Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 And [r]he burnt the house of the LORD, [s]and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chăl'-dēēs, that were with the captain of the guard, [t]brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of [a]the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 [c]And [d]the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and [e]the bases, and [f]the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chăl'-dēēs [i]break in pieces, and [k]carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the [m]shovels, and the snuffers, and the [n]spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the [p]firepans, and the [q]bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; [t]the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 [u]The height of the one pillar was

587 B.C.

[a] Cf. Jer. 32. 4 & 34. 3
[b] 1 K. 7. 18, &c. 2 Chr. 3. 16, &c.
[c] ch. 23. 33 Jer. 39. 5, 6
[d] Ju. 16. 21 Cf. Ezek. 12. 13
[e] For ver. 18–21, cf. Jer. 39. 8–12 & 52. 12–16
[f] 1 Chr. 6. 14
[g] [ch. 22. 3 2 Chr. 19. 11]
[h] Jer. 21. 1
[i] Cf. ch. 23. 4
[k] ch. 23. 4 1 Chr. 15. 23, 24
[l] For ver. 8–12, cf. Jer. 39. 8–12 & 52. 12–16
[m] Cf. Jer. 52. 12
[s] Or *eunuch*
[n] Cf. Jer. 52. 25
[o] 2 S. 14. 24 Est. 1. 14
[p] Jer. 39. 9, &c.
[q] Or *the scribe of the captain of the host*
[q] [ch. 22. 3 1 Chr. 24. 6]
[r] (1 K. 9. 7) 2 Chr. 36. 19
[s] Cf. Jer. 17. 27
[t] ch. 14. 13 2 Chr. 25. 23
[u] ch. 23. 33 1 Chr. 18. 3, 9
[x] (ch. 24. 12) 1 Chr. 6. 15
[y] Jer. 39. 14
[z] ch. 22. 12 2 Chr. 34. 20
[a] ch. 24. 14 Jer. 39. 10
[b] For ver. 23–24, cf. Jer. 40. 7–9
[c] For ver. 13–17, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 18–20 Jer. 52. 17–23
[d] 1 K. 7. 15 1 Chr. 18. 8
[e] 1 K. 7. 27
[f] ch. 16. 17 1 Chr. 18. 8
[g] 1 K. 15. 22 2 Chr. 16. 6
[h] Jer. 40. 8, &c.
[i] ch. 24. 13
[k] Cf. Jer. 27. 19, 22
[l] 2 S. 23. 28
[m] 1 K. 7. 40, 45 2 Chr. 4. 11, 16
[n] 1 K. 7. 50 2 Chr. 4. 22
[o] 2 S. 23. 34 1 Chr. 4. 19
[p] 1 K. 7. 50 2 Chr. 4. 22 (*Heb.*)
[q] ch. 12. 13 1 Chr. 28. 17
[r] ch. 19. 6 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17
[s] For ver. 25, cf. Jer. 41. 1–3
[t] 1 K. 7. 47
[u] Cf. 1 K. 7. 15–18 2 Chr. 3. 15

eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and [b]pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ [e]And the captain of the guard took [f]Sĕ-rāī'-ăh [g]the chief priest, and [h]Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh [i]the second priest, and the three [k]keepers of the door:

19 And out of the city he took an [2]officer that was set over the men of war, and [n]five men of them that were [o]in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and [3q]the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of [u]Hamath. [x]So Judah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon had left, even over them he made [y]Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of [z]Ă-hī'-kăm, the son of Shā'-phăn, ruler.

23 [b]And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh governor, there came to Gedaliah to [g]Mizpah, even [h]Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'-ăh, and [h]Jō-hā'-năn the son of Că-rē'-ăh, and Sĕ-rāī'-ăh the son of Tăn-hū'-mĕth the [l]Nĕ-tŏph'-ă-thīte, and Jā-ăz-ă-nī'-ăh the son of a [o]Mā-ăch'-ă-thīte, they and their men.

24 And Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, [r]Fear not to be the servants of the Chăl'-dēēs: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

25 [s]But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'-ăh, the son of Ē-lī'-shă-mă, of the seed royal, came, and ten

men with him, and smote Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh, that he died, and the Jews and the Chăl'-dēēs that were with him at Miz-pah.

26 [b] And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and [c] came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chăl'-dēēs.

27 ¶ [e] And it came to pass in the [f] seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of [g] Jĕ-hoi'-ă-chĭn king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'-vĭl-mĕr'-ō-dăch king of [i] Babylon

561 B.C.

[a] Gen. 40. 13 Jer. 52. 31

[b] *For ver. 26, cf. Jer. 43. 4–7*

[c] ch. 23. 34 Jer. 26. 21

[d] 1 K. 2. 7

[e] *For ver. 27–30, cf. Jer. 52. 31–34*

[f] *Cf.* ch. 24. 12

[g] ch. 24. 12, 15 2 Chr. 36. 9

[h] *Cf.* Jer. 40. 5 (marg.)

[i] ch. 24. 1 Neh. 13. 6

in the year that he began to reign did [a] lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon;

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did [d] eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his [h] allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

[c] [d] ADAM, Sheth, Ē'-nŏsh,

2 Kenan, Mă-hăl'-ă-lēēl, Jered,

3 [g] Hē'-nŏch, Mĕ-thū'-sĕ-lăh, Lā'-mĕch,

4 [l] Noah, [m] Shem, [n] Ham, and [o] Jā'-phĕth.

5 ¶ [q] The sons of Jā'-phĕth; [r] Gomer, and [t] Magog, and [u] Mā'-dâi, and [x] Jā'-văn, and [x] Tubal, and [y] Mē'-shĕch, and Tī'-răs.

6 And the sons of Gomer; [d] Ăsh-chē'-năz, and Rī'-phăth, and [f] Tō-gär'-măh.

7 And the sons of Jā'-văn; [h] Elishah, and [k] Tär'-shĭsh, [l] Kĭt'-tĭm, and Dō'-dă-nĭm.

8 ¶ [n] The sons of Ham; [o] Cush, and [o] Miz'-rā-ĭm, [p] Pŭt, and [q] Cā'-nă-ăn.

9 And the sons of Cush; [r] Seba, and [s] Hăv'-ī-läh, and Sabta, and [t] Rā'-ă-mäh, and Săb-tē'-chă. And the sons of Raamah; [u] Sheba, and [x] Dedan.

10 And Cush begat [y] Nĭm'-rŏd: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 [z] And Miz'-rā-ĭm begat [a] Ludim, and Ăn'-ă-mĭm, and [b] Lĕ-hā'-bĭm, and Năph-tū'-hĭm,

12 And [e] Păth-rū'-sĭm, and Căs-lū'-hĭm, (of whom came the [a] Philistines,) and [b] Căph'-thō-rĭm.

13 And Cā'-nă-ăn begat [e] Zidon his firstborn, and [f] Heth,

14 The [h] Jĕb'-ū-sīte also, and the [i] Amorite, and the [k] Gĭr'-gă-shīte,

15 And the [b] Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the [s] Är'-vă-dīte, and the Zĕm'-ă-rīte, and the Hamathite.

17 ¶ [z] The sons of Shem; [a] Elam, and [b] Asshur, and [c] Är-phăx'-ăd, and [e] Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gē'-thĕr, and [2] Mē'-shĕch.

18 And Är-phăx'-ăd begat [g] Shē'-läh, and Shelah begat [i] Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was [m] Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hā-zär-mā'-vĕth, and Jerah,

21 Hă-dôr'-ăm also, and Ū'-zăl, and Diklah,

22 And Ebal, and Ă-bĭm'-ā-ĕl, and Sheba,

23 And [c] Ō'-phĭr, and [d] Hăv'-ī-läh, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

[a] Gen. 10. 14 Am. 9. 7

[b] Dt. 2. 23 Jer. 47. 4

[c] *For ver. 1–4, cf. Gen. 5. 1–32*

[d] Gen. 5. 2 Lk. 3. 38

[e] 1 K. 17. 9 Ezra 3. 7

[f] Gen. 49. 32

[g] Gen. 5. 18 Lk. 3. 37

[h] ch. 11. 4 2 S. 24. 16, 18

[i] 2 S. 21. 2 Ezek. 16. 3, 45

[k] See Gen. 15. 21

[l] Gen. 5. 29 Lk. 3. 36

[m] Gen. 11. 10 Lk. 3. 36

[n] ch. 4. 40 Gen. 10. 1

[o] Gen. 10. 1

[p] 2 S. 24. 7

[q] *For ver. 5–7, cf. Gen. 10. 2–4*

[r] Gen. 10. 2, 3 Ezek. 38. 6

[s] Gen. 10. 18 Ezek. 27. 8–11

[t] Gen. 10. 2 Ezek. 38. 2

[u] 2 K. 18. 11 Ezra 6. 2

[x] Gen. 10. 2 Isa. 66. 19

[y] Gen. 10. 2 Ps. 120. 5

[z] *For ver. 17–25, cf. Gen. 10. 22–29*

[a] Gen. 14. 1 Ezra 4. 9

[b] 2 K. 23. 29 Ps. 83. 8

[c] Gen. 11. 10

[d] Gen. 10. 3 Jer. 51. 27

[e] See ver. 11 [f] Gen. 10. 3 Ezek. 27. 14 [2] In Gen. 10. 23, *Mash* [g] Gen. 11. 12 Lk. 3. 35, 36 [h] Gen. 10. 4 Ezek. 27. 7
[i] Nu. 24. 24 Lk. 3. 35 [k] Gen. 10. 4 2 Chr. 9. 21 [l] Nu. 24. 24 Isa. 23. 1, 12 [m] Gen. 10. 25 Lk. 3. 35 [n] *For ver. 8–10, cf. Gen. 10. 6–8* [o] Gen. 10. 6 Isa. 11. 11 [p] Gen. 10. 6 Jer. 46. 9 [q] Gen. 10. 6 [r] Gen. 10. 7 Ps. 72. 10 [s] Gen. 10. 7
[t] Gen. 10. 7 Ezek. 27. 22 [u] Gen. 10. 7 Jo. 6. 19 [x] Gen. 10. 7 Isa. 21. 13 [y] Gen. 10. 8 Mic. 5. 6 [z] *For ver. 11–16, cf. Gen. 10. 13–18* [a] Gen. 10. 13 Isa. 66. 19 [b] Gen. 10. 13 2 Chr. 12. 3 [c] ch. 29. 4 1 K. 22. 48 [d] 1 S. 15. 7
[e] Gen. 10. 14 Isa. 11. 11

24 ¶ [a]Shem, Ar-phax'ad, She'lah,
25 Eber, Peleg, Re'u,
26 Serug, Na'hor, [c]Terah,
27 [d]Abram; the same is Abraham.
28 The sons of Abraham; [e]Isaac, and [f]Ishmael.
29 ¶ [g h]These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, [i]Ne-bai'oth; then [k]Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
30 Mishma, and [l]Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema,
31 [m]Jetur, Na'phish, and Ke'demah. These are the sons of Ishmael.
32 ¶ [n]Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and [o]Midian, and Ishbak, and [p]Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.
33 And the sons of Midian; [q]Ephah, and Epher, and He'noch, and A-bi'da, and El-da'ah. All these are the sons of Keturah.
34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; [r]Esau and [s]Israel.
35 ¶ [t]The sons of Esau; E-li'phaz, Reu'el, and Je'ush, and Ja'a-lam, and Korah.
36 The sons of E-li'phaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Ga'tam, [x]Kenaz, and Timna, and [y]Am'a-lek.
37 The sons of Reu'el; Na'hath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38 [z]And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.
39 And the sons of Lotan; Hor'i, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.
40 The sons of Shobal; Al'i-an, and Man'a-hath, and Ebal, She'phi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Ai'ah, and Anah.
41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Che'ran.
42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.
43 ¶ [m]Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before any king reigned over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city was Din'ha-bah.
44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of [b]Bozrah reigned in his stead.
45 And when Jobab was dead, Hu'sham of the land of the Te'man-ites reigned in his stead.
46 And when Hu'sham was dead, Hadad the son of Be'dad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.
47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Mas-re'kah reigned in his stead.
48 And when Samlah was dead, Sha'ul of Re'ho-both by the river reigned in his stead.
49 And when Sha'ul was dead, Ba'al-ha'nan the son of Ach'bor reigned in his stead.
50 And when Ba'al-ha'nan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pa'i; and his wife's name was Me-het'a-bel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me'za-hab.
51 ¶ [u]Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Al'i-ah, duke Jetheth,
52 Duke A-hol-i-ba'mah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,
54 Duke Mag'di-el, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

CHAPTER 2

[a]THESE are the sons of Israel; [b]Reuben, [c]Simeon, [d]Levi, and [c]Judah, [e]Is'sa-char, and [e]Ze-bu'lun,
2 [f]Dan, [g]Joseph, and [e]Benjamin, [f]Naph'ta-li, [f]Gad, and [f]Asher.
3 ¶ The sons of Judah; [h]Er, and [h]Onan, and [i]She'lah: which three were born unto him of [2]the daughter of [k]Shu'a the Ca-na-an-i'tess. [l]And Er, the firstborn of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.
4 [n]And [o]Tamar his daughter in law bare him [p]Phar'ez and [q]Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five.
5 The sons of Phar'ez; [r]Hezron, and Hamul.

19th c. B.C.

[a] *For ver. 24–27, cf. Gen. 11. 10–26 Lk. 3. 34–36*
[b] Gen. 36. 33 Isa. 34. 6
[c] Jos. 24. 2 Lk. 3. 34
[d] Gen. 11. 26 Mt. 1. 1
[e] Jos. 24. 3, 4 Mt. 1. 2
[f] Gen. 36. 3
[g] *For ver. 29–31, cf. Gen. 25. 13–16*
[h] Ru. 4. 18
[i] Gen. 36. 3 Isa. 60. 7
[k] Gen. 25. 13 Ps. 120. 5
[l] Gen. 25. 14 Isa. 21. 11
[m] ch. 5. 19 Gen. 25. 15
[n] *For ver. 32–33, cf. Gen. 25. 1–4*
[o] 1 K. 11. 18 Ps. 83. 9
[p] Gen. 25. 2
[q] Gen. 25. 4 Isa. 60. 6
[r] Jos. 24. 4 Mal. 1. 2
[s] Jos. 24. 4, 32 Mt. 1. 2
[t] *For ver. 35–37, cf. Gen. 36. 10–13*
[u] *For ver. 51–54, cf. Gen. 36. 15–19 & 40–43*
[x] Ju. 1. 13
[y] ch. 4. 43 2 S. 8. 12
[z] *For ver. 38–42, cf. Gen. 36. 20–28*
[a] *For ver. 1–2, cf. Ex. 1. 1–4*
[b] ch. 5. 1 Nu. 26. 5
[c] Ex. 1. 2
[d] Ex. 1. 2 Ezra 8. 18
[e] Ex. 1. 3
[f] Ex. 1. 4
[g] Ex. 1. 5
[h] Nu. 26. 16, &c.
[i] Nu. 26. 20 See ch. 4. 21
[2] Or *Bathshua*
[k] Cf. Gen. 38. 2
[l] Gen. 38. 7
[m] *For ver. 43–50, cf. Gen. 36. 31–39*
[n] *For ver. 4–15, cf. Ru. 4. 18–22*
[o] Ru. 4. 12 Mt. 1. 3
[p] ch. 4. 1 Ru. 4. 18
[q] Jos. 7. 1 Mt. 1. 3
[r] ch. 4. 1 Ru. 4. 18, 19

6 And the sons of Zerah; [2]Zimri, and [a]Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Cär'mī; [3c] Ā'chär, the troubler of Israel, [d]who transgressed in the thing [4e] accursed.

8 And the sons of Ethan; Ăz-ă-rī'ăh.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; [f]Jĕ-räh'mēēl, and [g]Ram, and [h]Chĕ-lū'bâi.

10 And Ram begat [i]Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb; and Amminadab begat [k]Nah-shon, prince of the children of Judah;

11 And Nahshon begat [k]Salma, and Salma begat [l]Boaz,

12 And Boaz begat [m]Obed, and Obed begat [n]Jesse.

13 ¶ And Jesse begat his firstborn [o]Ē-lī'ăb, and [p]Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb the second, and [q]Shimma the third,

14 Nĕth'ă-nēēl the fourth, Răd'dā-ī the fifth,

15 Ozem the sixth, [r]David [s]the seventh:

16 [t]Whose sisters were Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; [u]Ăb'ī-shâi, and [x]Joab, and [y]Ās'ă-hĕl, three.

17 And Abigail bare [z]Ă-mā'să: and the father of Amasa was [a]Jether the [b]Ish'mēē-līte.

18 ¶ And [c]Caleb the son of Hezron begat children of Ă-zū'băh his wife, and of Jĕr'ī-ōth: her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

19 And when Ă-zū'băh was dead, Caleb took unto him [d]Ē'phrăth, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Ū'rī, and Uri begat [e]Bĕz'ă-lēēl.

21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of [g]Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'ē-ăd, whom he married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gŭb.

22 And Sē'gŭb begat [i]Jā'ĭr, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gĭl'ē-ăd.

23 And he took [k]Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jā'ĭr, from them, with [l]Kenath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these belonged to the sons of Mā'chĭr, the father of Gĭl'ē-ăd.

11th c. B.C.

[2] In Jos. 7. 1, *Zabdi*

a Cf. 1 K. 4. 31

b ch. 4. 5

[3] In Jos. 7. 1, *Achan*

c Jos. 22. 20

d See Jos. 7. 1

[4] Or *devoted*

e 1 K. 20. 42 Isa. 34. 5 *(Heb.)*

f 1 S. 30. 29

g Ru. 4. 19 Mt. 1. 3

h ch. 4. 15 1 S. 30. 14 Cf. ver. 18 & 42–50

i Ru. 4. 19 Mt. 1. 4

k Ru. 4. 20 Mt. 1. 4

l Ru. 4. 1, &c. Mt. 1. 5

m Ru. 4. 17, 21 Mt. 1. 5

n Ru. 4. 17, 22 Mt. 1. 5

o ch. 27. 18 1 S. 17. 13, 28

p 1 S. 17. 13

q ch. 20. 7 2 S. 21. 21

r Ru. 4. 22 Mt. 1. 6

s Cf. 1 S. 17. 12

t Cf. 2 S. 17. 25

u ch. 11. 20 2 S. 23. 18

x ch. 11. 6, &c. 1 K. 11. 15

y ch. 11. 26 2 S. 23. 24

z 1 K. 2. 5, 32 Cf. ch. 12. 18

a Cf. 2 S. 17. 25

b Ju. 8. 24. 1 Chr. 27. 30

c Cf. ver. 9

d Cf. ver. 50

e Ex. 38. 22 2 Chr. 1. 5

f Cf. ch. 11. 41

g ch. 7. 14 Ju. 5. 14

h Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 1

i 1 K. 4. 13

k ch. 3. 2 2 S. 15. 8

l Nu. 32. 42

m Cf. ver. 9

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb–ĕph'ră-tăh, then Ă-bī'ăh Hezron's wife bare him [b]Ashur the father of Tĕ-kō'ă.

25 ¶ And the sons of Jĕ-räh'mēēl the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bū'näh, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ă-hī'jăh.

26 Jĕ-räh'mēēl had also another wife, whose name was Ăt'ă-răh; she was the mother of Onam.

27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jĕ-räh'mēēl were, Mā'ăz, and Jamin, and Eker.

28 And the sons of Onam were, Shăm'mā-ī, and Jā'dă. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab and Ă-bī'shûr.

29 And the name of the wife of Ă-bī'shûr was Ăb'ī-hail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

30 And the sons of Nadab; Sē'lĕd, and Ăp'pā-ĭm: but Seled died without children.

31 And the sons of Ăp'pā-ĭm; Ĭsh'ī. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Äh'lā-ī.

32 And the sons of Jā'dă the brother of Shăm'mā-ī; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jĕ-räh'mēēl.

34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jär'hă.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jär'hă his servant to wife; and she bare him Ăt'tā-ī.

36 And Ăt'tā-ī begat Nathan, and Nathan begat [f]Zabad,

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat [h]Obed,

38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Ăz-ă-rī'ăh,

39 And Ăz-ă-rī'ăh begat Helez, and Helez begat Ĕl-ē-ā'săh,

40 And Ĕl-ē-ā'săh begat Sĭs'ă-mâi, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Jĕk-ă-mī'ăh, and Jekamiah begat Ē-lī'shă-mă.

42 ¶ Now the sons of [m]Caleb the brother of Jĕ-räh'mēēl were, Mē'shă his firstborn, which was the father of

[a] Ziph; and the sons of [b] Mă-rē'-shäh the father of [d] Hebron.

43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tăp'-pū-ăh, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begat Rā'-hăm, the father of Jôr'-kō-ăm: and Rekem begat Shăm'-mā-ī.

45 And the son of Shăm'-mā-ī was Maon: and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gā'-zĕz: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the sons of Jäh'-dā-ī; Rē'-gĕm, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shā'-äph.

48 Mā'-ă-chäh, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tĭr-hā'-năh.

49 She bare also Shā'-äph the father of Madmannah, Shē'-vă the father of Măch-bē'-năh, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb was [n] Ăch'-să.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of [o] Hur, the firstborn of [p] Ĕph'-ră-tăh; Shobal the father of [q] Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm,

51 Salma the father of [s] Beth-lehem, Hareph the father of Bĕth-gā'-dĕr.

52 And Shobal the father of Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm had sons; [a] Hă-rō'-ēh, and half of the Măn-ă-hē'-thītes.

53 And the families of Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm; the Ĭth'-rītes, and the Pū'-hītes, and the Shû'-mă-thītes, and the Mĭsh'-rā-ītes; of them came the [l] Zā-rē'-ă-thītes, and the Ĕsh-tā-ū'-lītes.

54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Nĕ-tŏph'-ă-thītes, Ăt'-ă-rōth, the house of Joab, and half of the Măn-ă-hē'-thītes, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tī'-ră-thītes, the Shĭm'-ē-ă-thītes, and Sū'-chă-thītes. These are the [u] Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of [y] Rē'-chăb.

CHAPTER 3

[z] NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in [b] Hebron; the firstborn [c] Amnon, of [d] Ă-hĭn'-ō-ăm the Jĕz-rēel-ī'-tĕss;

11th c. B.C.

[a] See Jos. 15. 24
[b] See Jos. 15. 44
[3] In 2 S. 3. 3 *Chileab*
[c] 2 S. 3. 3
[d] See Jos. 14. 13
[e] 1 K. 15. 2, 10 2 Chr. 11. 20, 21
[f] 2 S. 13. 37, 38
[g] ch. 2. 23
[h] 1 K. 2. 13
[i] ch. 29. 27 1 K. 2. 11
[k] *For ver.* 5–8, *cf.* ch. 14. 4–7 2 S. 5. 14–16
[l] ch. 14. 4 2 S. 5. 14
[m] 1 K. 2. 13, &c. Ps. 51, title (*Bath-sheba*)
[n] Ju. 1. 13
[o] ch. 4. 4
[p] Cf. ver. 19
[q] ch. 13. 5, 6 1 S. 7. 1, 2
[r] 2 S. 13. 1
[s] See Gen. 35. 19
[t] *For ver.* 10–14, *cf.* Mt. 1. 7–10
[u] 1 K. 11. 43, *al.* Mt. 1. 7
[x] 1 K. 14. 31 2 Chr. 12. 16
[y] 1 K. 15. 11 Mt. 1. 7
[z] 1 K. 15. 24 Mt. 1. 8
[a] Cf. ch. 4. 2
[b] 1 K. 22. 50 Mt. 1. 8
[c] 2 K. 8. 24 Cf. 2 Chr. 21. 17
[d] 2 K. 11. 2
[e] 2 K. 14. 1
[f] 2 K. 15. 1 Mt. 1. 9
[g] 2 K. 15. 5 Mt. 1. 9
[h] 2 K. 15. 38 Mt. 1. 9
[i] 2 K. 16. 20 Mt. 1. 9
[k] 2 K. 20. 21 Mt. 1. 10
[l] ch. 4. 2 (*Zorathites*)
[m] 2 K. 21. 19 Mt. 1. 10
[n] 2 K. 21. 24 Mt. 1. 10
[o] Cf. 2 K. 23. 30
[p] 2 K. 23. 34
[q] 2 K. 24. 17
[r] Jer. 22. 11 Cf. 2 K. 23. 30
[s] Cf. 2 K. 24. 6 Mt. 1. 11
[t] 2 K. 24. 18
[u] 1 S. 30. 29
[3] Read *the captive* Cf. 2 K. 24. 12, 15
[x] Mt. 1. 12 ‖ Ezra 3. 2
[y] 2 K. 10. 15 Jer. 35. 6
[z] *For ver.* 1–4, *cf.* 2 S. 3. 2–5
[a] Cf. Mt. 1. 12 ‖ Ezra 2. 2
[b] ch. 6. 55, 57 1 K. 2. 11
[c] 2 S. 13. 1, &c.
[d] 2 S. 3. 2

the second [2] Daniel, of [c] Abigail the Căr-mĕl-ī'-tĕss:

2 The third, [e] Absalom the son of Mā'-ă-chäh the daughter of [f] Tăl'-mâi king of [g] Geshur: the fourth, [h] Ăd-ō-nī'-jăh the son of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shĕph-ă-tī'-ăh of Ă-bī'-tăl: the sixth, Ĭth'-rĕ-ăm by Eglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; [i] and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

5 [k] And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shĭm'-ē-ă, and Shobab, and Nathan, and [l] Solomon, four, of [m] Băth'-shû-ă the daughter of Ăm'-mĭ-ĕl:

6 Ibhar also, and Ē-lī'-shă-mă, and Ē-lĭph'-ĕ-lĕt,

7 And Nogah, and Nĕph'-ĕg, and Jă-phī'-ă,

8 And Ē-lī'-shă-mă, and Ē-lī'-ă-dă, and Ē-lĭph'-ĕ-lĕt, nine.

9 These were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and [r] Tamar their sister.

10 ¶ [t] And Solomon's son was [u] Rē-hŏ-bō'-ăm, [x] Ă-bī'-ă his son, [y] Asa his son, [z] Jĕ-hŏsh'-ă-phăt his son,

11 [b] Joram his son, [c] Ā-hă-zī'-ăh his son, [d] Joash his son,

12 [e] Ăm-ă-zī'-ăh his son, [f] Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh his son, [g] Jotham his son,

13 [h] Ahaz his son, [i] Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh his son, [k] Mă-năs'-sēh his son,

14 [m] Amon his son, [n] Josiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn [o] Jō-hā'-năn, the second [p] Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm, the third [q] Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh, the fourth [r] Shallum.

16 And the sons of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm: [s] Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh his son, [t] Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh; [3] Assir, [x] Să-lā'-thĭ-ĕl his son,

18 Măl-chī'-răm also, and Pĕ-dâi'-ăh, and Shĕn-ă'-zär, Jĕc-ă-mī'-ăh, Hō'-shă-mă, and Nĕd-ă-bī'-ăh.

19 And the sons of Pĕ-dâi'-ăh were, [a] Zĕ-rŭb'-bă-bĕl, and Shĭm'-ē-ī: and the sons of Zerubbabel; Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, and Hananiah, and Shĕ-lō'-mĭth their sister:

20 And Hă-shû'băh, and Ohel, and Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh, and Hăs-ă-dī'ăh, Jû'shăb-hĕs'ĕd, five.

21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pĕl-ă-tī'ăh, and Jĕ-sâi'ăh: the sons of Rĕ-phâi'ăh, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shĕchă-nī'ăh.

22 And the sons of Shĕch-ă-nī'ăh; Shĕm-âi'ăh: and the sons of Shemaiah; [c] Hattush, and Ī'gĕ-ăl, and Bărī'ăh, and Nē-ă-rī'ăh, and Shā'phăt, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-ă-rī'ăh; Ĕlĭ-ō-ē'nâi, and Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, and Ăz-rī'kăm, three.

24 And the sons of Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'nâi were, Hō-dâi'ăh, and Ē-lī-ăsh'ĭb, and Pĕlâi'ăh, and Akkub, and Jō-hā'năn, and Dă-lâi'ăh, and Ă-nā'nī, seven.

CHAPTER 4

THE sons of Judah; [g] Phâr'ĕz, [h] Hezron, and [i] Cär'mī, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And [k] Rē-âi'ăh the son of Shobal begat Jā'hăth; and Jahath begat Ă-hū'mâi, and Lā'hăd. These are the families of the [l] Zorathites.

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister was Hăz-ĕl-ĕl-pō'nī:

4 And Pĕn'ū-ĕl the father of [m] Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hū'shăh. These are the sons of [o] Hur, the firstborn of Ĕph'ră-tăh, the father of [p] Beth-lehem.

5 ¶ And [q] Ashur the father of Tĕkō'ă had two wives, Helah and Nā'ă-răh.

6 And Nā'ă-răh bare him Ă-hū'zăm, and Hē'phĕr, and Tē'mĕ-nī, and Hā-ă-hăsh'tă-rī. These were the sons of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Helah were, Zereth, and Jĕ-zō'ăr, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zō-bē'băh, and the families of Ă-här'hĕl the son of Harum.

9 ¶ And Jabez was [t] more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that [a] thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And [b] God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'lŭb the brother of Shuah begat Mē'hĭr, which was the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshton begat Beth-rā'phă, and Pă-sē'ăh, and Tĕ-hĭn'năh the father of [2] Ĭr-nā'hăsh. These are the men of Rē'chăh.

13 And the sons of [d] Kenaz; [e] Othniel, and Sĕ-rāi'ăh: and the sons of Othniel; Hā'thăth.

14 And Mē-ō'nō-thâi begat Ŏph'răh: and Sĕ-rāi'ăh begat Joab, the father of the valley of [3] Chă-rā'shĭm; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of [f] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh; Ī'rû, Elah, and Nā'ăm: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sons of Jĕ-hăl'ĕ-lēel; Ziph, and Zī'phăh, Tī'rĭ-ă, and Ăsă-rēel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shăm'mā-ī, and Ishbah the father of Ĕsh-tĕ-mō'ă.

18 And his wife Jĕ-hū-dī'jăh bare Jered the father of [n] Gedor, and Heber the father of Sō'chō, and Jĕ-kū'thĭ-ĕl the father of Zā-nō'ăh. And these are the sons of Bĭth'ī-ăh the daughter of Phâr'āoh, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hō-dī'ăh the sister of Nā'hăm, the father of Kē-ī'lăh the Garmite, and Ĕsh-tĕmō'ă the [r] Mā-ăch'ă-thīte.

20 And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Bĕn-hā'năn, and Tilon. And the sons of Ĭsh'ī were, Zō'hĕth, and Bĕn-zō'hĕth.

21 ¶ The sons of [s] Shē'lăh the son of Judah were, Ĕr the father of Lē'căh, and Lā'ă-dăh the father of Mărē'shăh, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ăsh-bē'ă,

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chōzē'bă, and Joash, and Saraph, who

13th c. B.C.

[a] Nu. 6. 24 Ps. 16. 1

[b] [2 K. 22. 19 2 Chr. 7. 12]

[c] Cf. Ezra 8. 2

[2] Or *the city of Nahash*

[d] Ju. 3. 9, 11

[e] ch. 27. 15 Ju. 3. 9, 11

[3] Heb. *craftsmen*

[f] ch. 2. 9, &c. & 6. 56

[g] ch. 2. 4 Mt. 1. 3

[h] ch. 2. 5, &c.

[i] See ch. 2. 7

[k] Cf. ch. 2. 52

[l] ch. 2. 53

[m] ver. 18. 39

[n] ver. 4

[o] ch. 2. 50

[p] See Gen. 35. 19

[q] ch. 2. 24.

[r] 2 K. 25. 23 Jer. 40. 8

[s] See ch. 2. 3

[t] Cf. Gen. 34. 19

had the dominion in Moab, and Jăshū'bī-lē'hĕm. And [2]these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and [3]those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The [e] sons of Simeon were; Nĕm'ū-ĕl, and Jamin, [4]Jarib, Zerah, and Shā'ŭl:

25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hăm'ū-ĕl his son, Zăc'chûr his son, Shĭm'ĕ-ī his son.

27 And Shĭm'ĕ-ī had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, [k] neither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Judah.

28 [m] And they dwelt at [n] Beer-sheba, and Mō-lā'dăh, and Hā'zär-shû'ăl,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bĕ-thū'ĕl, and at [p] Hormah, and at [q] Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-mär'că-bōth, and Hā'zär-sû'sĭm, and at Bĕth-bir'ĕ-ī, and at Shā-ă-rā'ĭm. These were their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were, Etam, and Ā'ĭn, Rimmon, and Tō'chĕn, and Ashan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Bā'ăl. These were their habitations, and their genealogy.

34 And Mĕ-shō'băb, and Jăm'lĕch, and Jō'shäh, the son of Ăm-ă-zī'ăh,

35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Jŏs-ĭ-bī'ăh, the son of Sĕ-râ'ăh, the son of Ăs'ĭ-ĕl,

36 And Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'nâi, and Jā-ă-kō'băh, and Jĕsh-ō-hâi'ăh, and Ă-sâi'ăh, and Ăd'ĭ-ĕl, and Jĕ-sĭm'ĭ-ĕl, and Bĕ-nâi'ăh,

37 And Ziza the son of Shī'phī, the son of Allon, the son of Jĕ-dâi'ăh, the son of Shĭm'rī, the son of Shĕm-âi'ăh;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their families: [d] and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of [a] Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found [b] fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and [c] quiet, and peaceable; for they of [d] Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these [f] written by name came in the days of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the [5g] habitations that were found there, and [h] destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the [i] sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount [i] Seir, having for their captains Pĕl-ă-tī'ăh, and Nē-ă-rī'ăh, and Rĕ-phâi'ăh, and Ŭz'zi-ĕl, the sons of Ĭsh'ī.

43 And they smote the rest of the [o] Ă-măl'ĕk-ītes that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

CHAPTER 5

NOW the sons of [r] Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he [s] defiled his father's bed, his [t] birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For [u] Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came [x] the chief ruler; but the birthright was [y] Joseph's:)

3 [z] The sons, I say, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel were, Hā'nŏch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Cär'mī.

4 The sons of Joel; Shĕm-âi'ăh his son, Gog his son, Shĭm'ĕ-ī his son,

5 Micah his son, Rĕ-âi'ă his son, Bā'ăl his son,

6 Bĕer'ăh his son, whom [a] Tĭl'găth-pĭl-nē'sĕr king of Assyria [b] carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, [c] when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jē-ī'ĕl, and Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt

13th c. B.C.

a ver. 4
2 Or *the records are ancient*
b Nu. 13. 20 Neh. 9. 25, 35
3 Or *the inhabitants of Netaim and Gederah*
c Cf. Ju. 18. 7, 27
d ch. 1. 4, 8 Ps. 78. 51
e Nu. 26. 12, 14
f ch. 24. 6 Nu. 11. 26
4 Nu. 26. 12, *Jachin*
5 Or *Maonites*
g Ju. 10. 12 (R.V.)
h 2 K. 19. 11 2 Chr. 20. 23
i ch. 12. 25 Ju. 1. 3
k Cf. Gen. 49. 7
l Ju. 5. 4 2 Chr. 20. 10, &c.
m *For ver.* 28–33, *cf.* Jos. 19. 2–8
n 2 K. 23. 8 2 Chr. 19. 4
o ch. 1. 36 & 18. 11
p 1 S. 30. 30
q ch. 12. 1, 20 2 S. 4. 10
r ch. 2. 1
s 2 S. 16. 22 Am. 2. 7 See Gen. 35. 22
t ch. 26. 10 Dt. 21. 16, 17
u Gen. 49. 8, 10
x Cf. Mic. 5. 2
y Jos. 24. 32 Ps. 105. 17
z Jos. 15. 6
a 2 K. 16. 7 2 Chr. 28. 20
b 2 K. 18. 11 2 Chr. 30. 7
c ver. 17
d Cf. ver. 27

in [a]Ă-rō'ĕr, even unto [b]Nebo and [d]Bā'ăl–mē'ŏn:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river [f]Eû-phrā'tēs: because their cattle were multiplied [g]in the land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

10 And in the days of [h]Saul they made war with the [i]Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

11 ¶ And the [m]children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto [n]Salcah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shā'phăm the next, and Jā'ă-nâi, and Shā'phăt in Bashan.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Michael, and Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, and Sheba, and Jō'rā-ī, and Jā'chăn, and Zī'ă, and Heber, seven.

14 These are the children of Ăb'ĭ-hail the son of Hū'rī, the son of Jă-rō'ăh, the son of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, the son of Michael, the son of Jĕ-shĭsh'âi, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ā'hī the son of Ăb'dĭ-ĕl, the son of Gū'nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the [t]suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of [x]Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of [z]Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm king of Israel.

18 ¶ [a]The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Măn-ăs'sēh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with [h]Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he [m]was intreated of them; because they [c]put their trust in him.

21 And they [e]took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war [k]was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until [l]the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Bā'ăl–hermon and [o]Sē'nĭr, and unto mount [p]Hermon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ĭsh'ī, and Ē-lī'ĕl, and Ăz'rĭ-ĕl, and Jeremiah, and Hō-dă-vī'ăh, and Jäh'dĭ-ĕl, [q]mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and [r]went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of [s]Pŭl king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tĭl'găth–pĭl-nē'sĕr king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Măn-ăs'sēh, [u]and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river [y]Gozan, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6

[b]THE sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Mĕ-rârʹī.

2 And the [c]sons of Kohath; [d]Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl.

3 And the children of Amram; [e]Aaron, and Moses, and [f]Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; [g]Nadab, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and Ĭth'ă-mär.

4 ¶ [i]Ĕl-ē-ā'zär begat [k]Phĭn'ĕ-hăs, Phinehas [l]begat Ă-bī'shû-ă,

5 And Ă-bī'shû-ă begat Bŭk'kī, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

6 And Uzzi begat Zĕr-ă-hī'ăh, and Zerahiah begat [n]Mĕ-râl'ōth,

14th c. B.C.

a 2 K. 10. 33 Isa. 17. 2
b Nu. 33. 47 Jer. 48. 1, 22
c 2 K. 18. 5
d Jos. 13. 17 Jer. 48. 23
e 2 Chr. 14. 15 (*Heb.*)
f ch. 18. 3, 2 K. 24. 7
g ch. 26. 31 1 K. 17. 1
h ch. 8. 33 1 S. 9. 2
i Ps. 83. 6 (mg.)
k 1 K. 12. 15, 24 2 Chr. 10. 15
l See 2 K. 15. 29
m Nu. 26. 15–18
n Jos. 13. 11
o Dt. 3. 9 Cant. 4. 8
p Jos. 13. 5, 11 Ps. 42. 6
q [ch. 12. 28 2 K. 5. 1]
r Ju. 8. 27 2 Chr. 21. 11, 13
s 2 K. 15. 19
t ch. 6. 55 Jos. 21. 2
u 2 K. 17. 6
x See 2 K. 15. 5, 32
y 2 K. 19. 12 Isa. 37. 12
z See 2 K. 14. 16, 28
a ch. 12. 37 2 K. 10. 33
b ch. 23. 6 Nu. 26. 57
c ch. 9. 32 Jos. 21. 5, &c.
d ch. 23. 12, 13 Nu. 26. 58, 59
e ch. 23. 13 Nu. 26. 59
f Dt. 24. 9 Mic. 6. 4
g ch. 24. 1, 2 Nu. 26. 60
h ch. 1. 31
i For *ver.* 4–6, & 11–14, cf. Ezra 7. 1–5
k Ex. 6. 25 Ezra 7. 5
l Nu. 25. 13
m 2 S. 24. 25 2 Chr. 33. 13, 19
n Cf. ch. 9. 11 Neh. 11. 11

14th c. B.C.

7 Mĕ-râi'-ōth begat Ăm-ă-rī'-ăh, and Amariah begat Ă-hī'-tŭb,
8 And [a] Ă-hī'-tŭb begat [b] Zadok, and Zadok begat [c] Ă-hī'-mă-ăz,
9 And Ă-hī'-mă-ăz begat Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh, and Azariah begat Jō-hā'-năn,
10 And Jō-hā'-năn begat Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh, [e] (he it is that executed the priest's office in [g] the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)
11 And Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh begat [h] Ăm-ă-rī'-ăh, and Amariah begat Ă-hī'-tŭb,
12 And Ă-hī'-tŭb begat Zadok, and Zadok begat [2] Shallum,
13 And Shallum begat [i] Hĭl-kī'-ăh, and Hilkiah begat Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh,
14 And Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh begat [k] Sĕ-râi'-ăh, and Seraiah begat [l] Jĕ-hō'-ză-dăk,
15 And Jĕ-hō'-ză-dăk went into captivity, [n] when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of [o] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär.
16 ¶ [p] The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Mĕ-râr'-ī.
17 And these be the names of the [q] sons of Gershom; [3] Libni, and Shĭm'-ĕ-ī.
18 And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Ŭz'-zĭ-ĕl.
19 The [r] sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī; Mäh'-lī, and Mū'-shī. And these are the families of the Levites according to their fathers.
20 [t] Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,
21 Jō'-äh his son, Ĭd'-dō his son, Zerah his son, Jē-ăt'-ĕ-râi his son.
22 [x] The sons of Kohath; Ăm-mĭn'-ă-dăb his son, [y] Korah his son, [z] Assir his son,
23 Ĕl-kā'-năh his son, and Ē-bī'-ăsăph his son, and Assir his son,
24 Tahath his son, Ū'-rĭ-ĕl his son, Ŭz-zī'-ăh his son, and Shā'-ŭl his son.
25 And the sons of Ĕl-kā'-năh; Ămā'-sâi, and Ă-hī'-mōth.
26 As for Ĕl-kā'-năh: the sons of Elkanah; Zō'-phâi his son, and Nā'-hăth his son,
27 Ē-lī'-ăb his son, Jĕ-rō'-hăm his son, [b] Ĕl-kā'-năh his son.
28 And the sons of [c] Samuel; [4 d] the firstborn Vashni, and Ă-bī'-ăh.
29 [e] The sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī; Mäh'-lī, Libni his son, Shĭm'-ĕ-ī his son, Uzza his son,
30 Shĭm'-ĕ-ă his son, Hăg-gī'-ăh his son, Ă-sâi'-ăh his son.
31 And these are they whom David set over the [d] service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the [f] ark had rest.
32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and then they waited on their office according to their order.
33 And these are they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: [m] Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shĕ-mū'-ĕl,
34 The son of Ĕl-kā'-năh, the son of Jĕ-rō'-hăm, the son of Ē-lī'-ĕl, the son of Tō'-ăh,
35 The son of Zuph, the son of Ĕl-kā'-năh, the son of Mahath, the son of Ă-mā'-sâi,
36 The son of Ĕl-kā'-năh, the son of Joel, the son of Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh, the son of Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh,
37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ē-bī'-ă-săph, the son of Korah,
38 [s] The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.
39 And his brother [u] Ā'-săph, who stood on his right hand, even Asaph the son of Bĕr-ă-chī'-ăh, the son of Shĭm'-ĕ-ă,
40 The son of Michael, the son of Bā-ă-sēi'-ăh, the son of Măl-chī'-ăh,
41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Ă-dâi'-ăh,
42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shĭm'-ĕ-ī,
43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.
44 And their brethren the sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī stood on the left hand: [a] Ethan the son of Kĭsh'-ī, the son of Abdi, the son of Măl'-lŭch,
45 The son of Hăsh-ă-bī'-ăh, the son of Ăm-ă-zī'-ăh, the son of Hĭl-kī'-ăh,
46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,
47 The son of Mäh'-lī, the son of

a 2 S. 8. 17
b ch. 12. 28. 1 K. 4. 2, 4
c 2 S. 18. 19
d ch. 9. 33
e 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18
f ch. 13. 3. 1 K. 8. 1, &c.
g 1 K. 9. 3. 2 Chr. 2. 4
h 2 Chr. 19. 11
2 In ch. 9. 11, *Meshullam*
i ch. 9. 11. 2 K. 22. 4
k 2 K. 25. 18. Ezra 7. 1
l Ezra 3. 2, 8
m ch. 15. 17, 19
n ch. 9. 1. 2 K. 25. 21
o 2 K. 25. 1, &c. 2 Chr. 36. 6, &c.
p *For ver.* 16–19, *cf. Ex.* 6. 16–19
q ch. 15. 7. Jos. 21. 6
3 In ch. 23. 7, *Ladan*
r ch. 9. 14. Jos. 21. 7
s ch. 23. 18. Nu. 16. 1
t *For ver.* 20–21, *cf. ver.* 41–43
u ch. 15. 17, 19
x *For ver.* 22–28, *cf. ver.* 33–38
y Cf. Nu. 16. 32 & 26. 11
z ch. 9. 19. Nu. 26. 58
a ch. 15. 17, 19
b 1 S. 2. 11, 20
c ch. 9. 22. 1 S. 1. 20
4 Read *the firstborn Joel and the second Abiah*
d Cf. 1 S. 8. 2
e Cf. ver. 19, 44–47

Mū'shī, the son of Mĕ-râr'ī, the son of Levi.

48 Their brethren also [a] the Levites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons offered upon [c] the altar of the burnt offering, and on the [d] altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place [e] most holy, and to [f] make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses [h] the servant of God had commanded.

50 [i] And these are the sons of Aaron; Ĕl-ē-ā'zär his son, Phĭn'ĕ-hăs his son, Ă-bī'shû-ă his son,

51 Bŭk'kī his son, Uzzi his son, Zĕr-ă-hī'ăh his son,

52 Mĕ-râi'ōth his son, Ăm-ă-rī'ăh his son, Ă-hī'tŭb his son,

53 Zadok his son, Ă-hī'mă-ăz his son.

54 ¶ [l] Now these are their dwelling places throughout [2]their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for [o] their's was the lot.

55 And they gave them [q] Hebron in the land of Judah, and the [s] suburbs thereof round about it.

56 [u] But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to [x] Caleb the son of Jĕ-phŭn'nēh.

57 And to the sons of Aaron [y] they gave the cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and [z] Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Ĕsh-tĕ-mō'ă, with their suburbs,

58 And Hī'lĕn with her suburbs, [b] Debir with her suburbs,

59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and [e] Beth-shē'mĕsh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; [f] Geba with her suburbs, and Ăl'ĕ-mĕth with her suburbs, and [g] Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 [h] And unto the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe of Ĭs'să-chär, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Năph'tă-lī, and out of the tribe of Mă-năs'sēh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

63 [b] Unto the sons of Mĕ-râr'ī were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, twelve cities.

64 And the children of Israel [g] gave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by their names.

66 [k] And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm.

67 And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, [m] Shē'chĕm in mount Ē'phră-ĭm with her suburbs; they gave also [n] Gezer with her suburbs,

68 And [p] Jŏk'mē-ăm with her suburbs, and [r] Beth-horon with her suburbs,

69 And [t] Aī'jă-lŏn with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh; Ā'nĕr with her suburbs, and Bī'lĕ-ăm with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

71 [a] Unto the sons of Gershom were given out of the family of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, [c] Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and [d] Ăsh'tă-rōth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Ĭs'să-chär; Kedesh with her suburbs, Dăb'ĕ-răth with her suburbs,

73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mā'shăl with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

75 And Hū'kŏk with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Năph'tă-lī; [i] Kedesh in [k] Galilee with her

14th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 14–34 Dt. 18. 7

[b] See Jos. 21. 7

[c] ch. 16. 40 2 K. 23. 9

[d] ch. 28. 18 1 K. 7. 48

[e] 1 K. 8. 6 2 Chr. 3. 8–10

[f] 2 S. 21. 3 2 Chr. 29. 24

[g] ch. 13. 2 Jos. 21. 1–3

[h] 2 K. 21. 8 2 Chr. 1. 3

[i] *For ver.* 50–53, *cf. ver.* 4–8

[k] *For ver.* 66–70, *cf. Jos.* 21. 20–26

[l] *For ver.* 54–60, *cf. Jos.* 21. 11–19

[2] Or *their encampments*

[m] ch. 7. 28 1 K. 12. 1

[n] 1 K. 9. 15 1 Chr. 7. 28

[o] See Jos. 21. 4

[p] 1 K. 4. 12

[q] ch. 3. 1, 4 & 11. 1, 3

[r] ch. 7. 24 1 K. 9. 17

[s] ch. 5. 16 & 13. 2

[t] ch. 8. 13 1 S. 14. 31

[u] See Jos. 14. 13 & 15. 13

[x] ch. 4. 15

[y] 1 S. 22. 10 2 Chr. 31. 15

[z] 2 K. 24. 18 2 Chr. 21. 10

[a] *For ver.* 71–76, *cf. Jos.* 21. 27–33

[b] Ju. 1. 11

[c] Jos. 21. 27

[d] Jos. 13. 12

[e] 2 K. 14. 11, 13 2 Chr. 25. 21, 23

[f] ch. 8. 6 2 K. 23. 8

[g] 1 K. 2. 26 Ezra 2. 23

[h] See Jos. 21. 5

[i] 2 K. 15. 29

[k] 2 K. 15. 29 Isa. 9. 1

suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kĭr-jă-thā'ĭm with her suburbs.

77 [a] Unto the rest of the children of Mĕ-râr'ī were given out of the tribe of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe of Reuben, [b] Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and [c] Jahzah with her suburbs,

79 [d] Kē'dĕ-mōth also with her suburbs, and Mĕph'ā-ăth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad; [e] Ramoth in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd with her suburbs, and [f] Mā-hă-nā'ĭm with her suburbs,

81 And [g] Heshbon with her suburbs, and [h] Jazer with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7

NOW [i] the sons of Ĭs'să-chär were, Tō'lă, and Pū'ăh, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'lă; Uzzi, and Rĕ-phā'ăh, and Jĕr'ĭ-ĕl, and Jăh'mā-ī, and Jibsam, and Shĕ-mū'ĕl, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was [o] in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Ĭz-ră-hī'ăh: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ĭsh-ī'ăh, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Ĭs'să-chär were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ [r] The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Bē'chĕr, and Jĕd-ĭ-ā'ĕl, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl, and Jĕr'ĭ-mōth, and Ī'rī, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bē'chĕr; Zĕ-mī'ră, and Joash, and Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr, and Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'nâi, and Omri, and Jĕr'ĭ-mōth, and Ă-bī'ăh, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jĕd-ĭ-ā'ĕl; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jē'ŭsh, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chĕ-nā'ă-năh, and Zē'thăn, and Thär'shish, and Ă-hī'shā-här.

11 All these the sons of Jĕd-ĭ-ā'ĕl, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 [k] Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, and Hū'shĭm, the sons of Ā'hĕr.

13 ¶ [l] The sons of Năph'tă-lī; Jäh'zĭ-ĕl, and Gū'nī, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of [m] Bilhah.

14 ¶ [n] The sons of Mă-năs'sēh; Ăsh'rĭ-ĕl, whom she bare: (but his concubine the Ăr-ăm-ī'tĕss bare [p] Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd:

15 And Mā'chĭr took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Mā'ă-chäh;) and the name of the second was [q] Zē-lŏph'ē-hăd: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Mā'ă-chäh the wife of Mā'chĭr bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These were the sons of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Mă-năs'sēh.

18 And his sister Hăm-mō'lĕ-kĕth bare Ī'shŏd, and [s] Ā-bī-ē'zĕr, and Mă-hā'läh.

19 And the sons of Shĕm-ī'dăh were, Ă-hī'ăn, and Shē'chĕm, and Lĭk'hī, and Ă-nī'ăm.

a For ver. 77–81, cf. Jos. 21. 34–39
b Jos. 21. 36
c Ju. 11. 20; Isa. 15. 4
d Jos. 13. 18
e 2 K. 9. 1
f 1 K. 4. 14
g Ju. 11. 26; Cant. 7. 4
h ch. 26. 31; 2 S. 24. 5
i Nu. 26. 23, 24
k Cf. Nu. 26. 42–43
l Nu. 26. 48–50
m Gen. 46. 25
n Nu. 26. 29–34
o See 2 S. 24. 1–9
p ch. 2. 21
q Jos. 17. 3
r ch. 8. 1; Nu. 26. 38–40
s Ju. 8. 2, 32

18th c. B.C.

20 ¶ And [a] the sons of Ē'phră-ĭm; Shû-thē'läh, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Ĕl'ā-dăh his son, and Tahath his son,

21 ¶ And Zabad his son, and Shû-thē'läh his son, and Ezer, and Ĕl'ĕ-ăd, whom the men of [b] Gath that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ē'phră-ĭm their father [c] mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Bĕ-rī'ăh, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built [e] Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-shē'räh.)

25 And Rē'phäh was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tā'hăn his son,

26 Lā'ă-dăn his son, Ăm'mĭ-hŭd his son, [h] Ē-lī'shă-mă his son,

27 Non his son, [i] Jĕ-hŏsh'ū-ăh his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, [l] Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward [m] Nā'ă-răn, and westward [n] Gezer, with the towns thereof; Shē'chĕm also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And [o] by the borders of the children of Mă-năs'sēh, [q] Beth-shē'ăn and her towns, [q] Tā'ă-năch and her towns, [r] Mĕ-gĭd'dō and her towns, [s] Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 ¶ [t] The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Ĭs'ū-ăh, and Ĭsh'ū-ăî, and Bĕ-rī'ăh, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Bĕ-rī'ăh; Heber, and Măl'chĭ-ĕl, who is the father of Bĭr-zā'vĭth.

32 And Heber begat Jăph'lĕt, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shû'ă their sister.

33 And the sons of Jăph'lĕt; Pā'săch, and Bĭm'hăl, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer; Ā'hī, and Rohgah, Jĕ-hŭb'băh, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zō'phăh, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zō'phăh; Suah, and Här'nĕ-phĕr, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Bē'ĕr'ă.

38 And the sons of Jether; Jĕ-phŭn'nēh, and Pispah, and Âr'ă.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Âr'ăh, and Hăn'ĭ-ĕl, and Rē'zĭ-ă.

40 All these were the children of [d] Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER 8

[f] NOW Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and [g] Ă-hâr'ăh the third,

2 Nō'häh the fourth, and Rā'phă the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, [k] Addar, and Gera, and Ă-bī'hŭd,

4 And Ă-bī'shû-ă, and Nā'ă-măn, and Ă-hō'ăh,

5 And Gera, and Shĕ-phū'phăn, and Hū'răm.

6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of [p] Geba, and they removed them to Măn'ă-hăth:

7 And Nā'ă-măn, and Ă-hī'ăh, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ă-hī'hŭd.

8 And Shā-hă-rā'ĭm begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hū'shĭm and Bā'ă-ră were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zī'bĭ-ă, and Mē'shă, and Măl'chăm,

10 And Jē'ŭz, and Shă-chī'ă, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shĭm he begat Ă-bī'tŭb, and Ĕl-pā'ăl.

12 The sons of Ĕl-pā'ăl; Eber, and Mī'shăm, and Shā'mĕd, who built [u] Ono, and [x] Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Bĕ-rī'ăh also, and Shema, who

18th c. B.C.

[a] Nu. 26. 35–37

[b] ch. 8. 13. 2 K. 14. 25

[c] 1 K. 14. 18. 2 Chr. 35. 24

[d] ch. 12. 36. Ju. 7. 23

[e] ch. 6. 68. 2 Chr. 8. 5

[f] ch. 7. 6–12

[g] Nu. 26. 38. Cf. ch. 7. 12

[h] Nu. 10. 22

[i] 1 K. 16. 34. Acts 7. 45

[k] Nu. 26. 40

[l] 2 K. 23. 4, &c. Ezra 2. 28

[m] Cf. Jos. 16. 7

[n] ch. 6. 67 & 14. 16

[o] Jos. 17. 11

[p] ch. 6. 60. 2 Chr. 16. 6

[q] 1 K. 4. 12

[r] 2 K. 23. 29, 30. 2 Chr. 35. 22

[s] 1 K. 4. 11

[t] Nu. 26. 44–47

[u] Ezra 2. 33

[x] Cf. Acts 9. 32, &c.

were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of [a] Aĭ-jă-lŏn, who drove away the inhabitants of [b] Gath:

14 And Ă-hī-ō, Shashak, and Jĕr-ĕ-mōth,

15 And Zĕb-ă-dī-ăh, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Bĕ-rī-ăh;

17 And Zĕb-ă-dī-ăh, and Mĕ-shŭl-lăm, and Hĕz-ē-kī, and Heber,

18 Ĭsh-mĕ-raĭ also, and Jĕz-lī-ăh, and Jobab, the sons of Ĕl-pā-ăl;

19 And Jakim, and Zĭch-rī, and Zabdi,

20 And Ĕl-ĭ-ē-naĭ, and Zĭl-thaĭ, and Ē-lī-ĕl,

21 And Ă-daĭ-ăh, and Bĕ-raĭ-ăh, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Ē-lī-ĕl,

23 And Abdon, and Zĭch-rī, and Hanan,

24 And Hăn-ă-nī-ăh, and Elam, and Ăn-tō-thī-jăh,

25 And Ĭph-ĕ-daĭ-ăh, and Pĕn-ū-ĕl, the sons of Shashak;

26 And Shăm-shĕ-raĭ, and Shē-hă-rī-ăh, and Ăth-ă-lī-ăh,

27 And Jăr-ĕ-sī-ăh, and Ē-lī-ăh, and Zĭch-rī, the sons of Jĕ-rō-hăm.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at [l] Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Mā-ă-chăh:

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Bā-ăl, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ă-hī-ō, and Zā-chĕr.

32 And Mikloth begat Shĭm-ĕ-ăh. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 ¶ [o] And Ner begat [p] Kish, and Kish begat [q] Saul, and Saul [r] begat [s] Jonathan, and [t] Măl-chī-shû-ă, and Ă-bĭn-ă-dăb, and [u] Ĕsh-bā-ăl.

34 And the son of Jonathan was [x] Mĕr-ĭb-bā-ăl; and Merib-baal begat [y] Micah.

35 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Mē-lĕch, and Târ-ĕ-ă, and Ahaz.

36 And Ahaz begat Jĕ-hō-ă-dăh;

11th c. B.C.

[a] ch. 6. 69 2 Chr. 11. 10

[b] ch. 7. 21 & 18. 1

[c] Cf. Nu. 1. 18

[d] ch. 6. 15 2 Chr. 36. 17–20

[e] *For ver. 2–22, cf. Neh.* 11. 3–22

[f] Ezra 2. 70

[g] Ezra 2. 43 Cf. Jos. 9. 27

[h] ch. 12. 16, 24 2 K. 17. 18

[i] ch. 12. 2, &c. 1 K. 12. 21

[k] ch. 12. 30 2 S. 2. 9

[l] ch. 9. 35 1 K. 9. 2

[m] ch. 12. 31 Ju. 11. 29

[n] See ch. 4. 1

[o] *For ver.* 33–39, *cf. ch.* 9. 39–44

[p] ch. 9. 39 2 S. 21. 14

[q] ch. 5. 10 & 9. 39

[r] 2 S. 2. 8

[s] ch. 9. 39, 40 2 S. 21. 7, &c.

[t] Cf. 1 S. 14. 49

[u] ch. 9. 39 2 S. 4. 5

[x] ch. 9. 40 2 S. 21. 7

[y] 2 S. 9. 12

and Jehoadah begat Ăl-ĕ-mĕth, and Ăz-mā-vĕth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Bī-nĕ-ă: Rā-phă was his son, Ĕl-ē-ā-săh his son, Azel his son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Ăz-rī-kăm, Bō-chĕ-rû, and Ishmael, and Shĕ-ă-rī-ăh, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jē-hŭsh the second, and Ē-lĭph-ĕ-lĕt the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

CHAPTER 9

[c] SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, [d] who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ [e] Now the first inhabitants [f] that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the [g] Nĕth-ĭ-nĭmṡ.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the [h] children of Judah, and of the [i] children of Benjamin, and of the [k] children of Ē-phră-ĭm, and [m] Mă-năs-sēh;

4 Ū-thaĭ the son of Ăm-mĭ-hŭd, the son of Omri, the son of Ĭm-rī, the son of Bani, of the children of [n] Phâr-ĕz the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Ă-saĭ-ăh the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeû-ĕl, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Mĕ-shŭl-lăm, the son of Hō-dă-vī-ăh, the son of Hăs-ĕ-nū-ăh,

8 And Ĭb-nēĭ-ăh the son of Jĕ-rō-hăm, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Mĭch-rī, and Mĕ-shŭl-lăm the son of Shĕph-ă-thī-ăh, the son of Reû-ĕl, the son of Ĭb-nī-jăh;

9 And their brethren, according to

their generations, [a] nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ [d] And of the priests; Jĕ-dâi'ăh, and Jĕ-hôi'ă-rĭb, and Jā'chĭn,

11 And Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the son of [e] Hĭl-kī'ăh, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, the son of Zadok, the son of Mĕ-râi'ōth, the son of Ă-hī'tŭb, [h] the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ă-dâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-rō'hăm, the son of [k] Păsh'ûr, the son of Măl-chī'jăh, and Mā-ăs-ĭ-ā'ī the son of Ăd'ĭ-ĕl, the son of Jäh'zĕ-răh, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, the son of Mĕ-shĭl'lĕ-mĭth, the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; [n] very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 [o] And of the [p] Levites; Shĕm-âi'ăh the son of Hasshub, the son of Ăz-rī'kăm, the son of Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, of the [s] sons of Mĕ-râr'ī;

15 And Băk-băk'kär, Heresh, and Galal, and Măt-tă-nī'ăh the son of Micah, the son of Zĭch'rī, the son of Ā'săph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shĕm-âi'ăh, the son of Galal, the son of Jĕ-dū'thŭn, and Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh the son of Asa, the son of Ĕl-kā'năh, that dwelt in the villages of the Nĕ-tŏph'ă-thītes.

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ă-hī'măn, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in [x] the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kôr'ē, the son of Ē-bī'ă-săph, the [z] son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Kôr'ă-hītes, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And [c] Phĭn'ĕ-hăs the son of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär was the ruler over them in time past, and [e] the LORD was with him.

13th c. B.C.

[a] Cf. Neh. 11. 8
[b] ch. 26. 2
[c] ch. 16. 39 1 K. 8. 4
[d] *For ver.* 10–13, *cf. Neh.* 11. 10–14
[e] ch. 6. 13 2 Chr. 34. 9, &c.
[f] ch. 26. 1, 2
[g] ch. 6. 28 & 11. 3
[h] 2 Chr. 31. 13
[i] 1 S. 9. 9 ch. 26. 28 (*Heb.*)
[k] Ezra 2. 38
[l] Cf. ch. 24. 19
[m] Cf. 2 K. 11. 5
[n] 1 K. 1. 52 ch. 26. 8 (*Heb.*)
[o] *For ver.* 14–17, *cf. Neh.* 11. 15–19
[p] ch. 6. 48 & 23. 24
[q] 2 K. 23. 11 2 Chr. 31. 11
[r] Jos. 6. 19, 24 1 Chr. 26. 20
[s] ch. 6. 19, &c. & 15. 6, 17
[t] Nu. 5. 15 Neh. 13. 5, 9
[u] Ex. 35. 8 Mk. 16. 1
[x] Ezek. 46. 1, 2
[y] See Ex. 30. 23–25
[z] ch. 6. 22, 37 & 26. 1, 19
[a] ch. 6. 2, &c. & 15. 5
[b] ch. 23. 29 1 K. 7. 48
[c] Ju. 20. 28 Ps. 106. 30
[d] ch. 6. 31 & 15. 16
[e] 2 K. 18. 7 2 Chr. 1. 1

21 And [b] Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh the son of Mĕ-shĕl-ĕ-mī'ăh was porter of the door of the [c] tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, [f] whom David and [g] Samuel [i] the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to [l] come [m] after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the [q] chambers and [r] treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the [t] frankincense, and the [u] spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests [y] made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Kôr'ă-hīte, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the [a] Kohathites, were over the [b] shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the [d] singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free:

for they were employed in that work [b] day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ [d] And in [e] Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jĕ-hī'ĕl, whose wife's name was Mā'ă-chăh:

36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Bā'ăl, and Ner, and Nadab,

37 And Gedor, and Ă-hī'ō, and Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shĭm'ĕ-ăm. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat [f] Kish; and Kish begat [g] Saul; and Saul begat [h] Jonathan, and Măl'chī-shû'ă, and Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb, and [i] Ĕsh-bā'ăl.

40 And the son of Jonathan was [k] Mĕr'ĭb-bā'ăl: and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Mē'lĕch, and Täh'rĕ-ă, and Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jâr'ăh; and Jarah begat Ăl'ĕ-mĕth, and Ăz-mā'vĕth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

43 And Moza begat Bī'nĕ-ă; and Rĕ-phâi'ăh his son, Ĕl-ē-ā'săh his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Ăz-rī'kăm, Bō'chĕ-rû, and Ishmael, and Shē-ă-rī'ăh, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

CHAPTER 10

[p] NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in [s] mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after [u] Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew [x] Jonathan, and Ă-bĭn'ă-dăb, and Măl'chī-shû'ă, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these [a] uncircumcised come and [2c] abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of [l] Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all [m] Jabesh-gĭl'ĕ-ăd heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted [n] seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for [o] his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also [q] for asking counsel of one that had a [r] familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, [t] and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

CHAPTER 11

[y] THEN all Israel [z] gathered themselves to David unto [a] Hebron, saying, Behold, we are [b] thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover in time past, even when [c] Saul was king, thou wast he

1011 B.C.

a 2 S. 1. 20
b Ps. 134. 1
[2] Or *make a mock of*
c 1 S. 31. 4 Jer. 38. 19 *(Heb.)*
d *For ver.* 35–38, *cf.* ch. 8. 29–32.
e ch. 8. 29 & 14. 16
f ch. 8. 33 & 12. 1
g ch. 8. 33 & 10. 2
h ch. 8. 33 & 10. 2, &c.
i ch. 8. 33
k ch. 8. 34
l 1 S. 5. 2
m 2 S. 21. 12
n 1 S. 31. 13 Jb. 2. 13
o See 1 S. 13. 13, 14 & 15. 23
p *For ver.* 1–12, *cf.* 1 S. 31. 1–13
q 1 S. 28. 7
r 2 K. 23. 24 2 Chr. 33. 6
s 2 S. 21. 12
t See 1 S. 15. 28
u ch. 9. 39 & 11. 2
x ch. 9. 39
y *For ver.* 1–3, *cf.* 2 S. 5. 1–3
z ch. 12. 23 2 S. 5. 1
a ch. 6. 57 & 12. 38
b 2 S. 19. 12 Eph. 5. 30
c ch. 10. 2, &c. & 12. 1

that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

3 Therefore came all the [a] elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they [c] anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by [f] Samuel.

4 ¶ [g] And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is [i] Jebus; where the [k] Jĕb'-ū-śītes were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the [m] city of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jĕb'-ū-śītes first shall be chief and captain. So [n] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh went first up, and was chief.

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David.

8 And he built the city round about, even from [o] Millo round about: and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater: for [p] the LORD of hosts was with him.

10 ¶ These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

11 [r] And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; [s] Jā-shŏb'-ĕ-ăm, an Hăch'-mō-nīte, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär the son of [x] Dodo, the Ă-hō'-hīte, who was one of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at [y] Pās–dăm'-mĭm, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of [a] barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

1010 B.C.

[a] ch. 15. 25; 2 K. 23. 1

[b] 2 S. 23. 13

[c] ch. 14. 8; 2 K. 23. 30

[d] (Jos. 13. 12) ch. 14. 9

[e] ch. 12. 8, 16; 2 S. 23. 14

[f] ch. 9. 22 & 26. 25, 29

[g] *For ver.* 4–9, *cf.* 2 S. 5. 6–10

[h] 2 S. 23. 14; 2 Chr. 11. 6

[i] Ju. 19. 10

[k] ch. 1. 14

[l] 2 S. 23. 16; Isa. 12. 3

[m] 1 K. 11. 27, 43; 2 Chr. 5. 2

[n] ch. 2. 16 & 18. 15

[o] 2 K. 12. 20; 2 Chr. 32. 5

[p] 2 K. 3. 14; 1 Chr. 17. 7–24, *al.*

[q] ch. 2. 16 & 18. 12

[r] *For ver.* 11–47, *cf.* 2 S. 23. 8–39

[s] ch. 27. 2; *Cf.* 2 S. 23. 8

[t] ch. 18. 17; 1 K. 4. 4

[u] 2 S. 23. 20; Jb. 6. 16

[x] ch. 27. 4; *Cf.* 2 S. 23. 9

[y] *Cf.* 1 S. 17. 1

[z] *Cf.* 1 S. 17. 7

[a] 2 K. 7. 1, &c.; 2 Chr. 2. 10, 15

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great deliverance.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of [b] Ă-dŭl'-lăm; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the [d] valley of Rĕph'-ā-ĭm.

16 And David was then [e] in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at [h] Beth–lehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth–lehem, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and [l] drew water out of the well of Beth–lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And [q] Ăb'-ī-shâi the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three.

22 [t] Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a [u] snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear [z] like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Bĕ-nâi'-ăh the

son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David set him over his [2]guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies were, [a]Ăs'-ă-hĕl the brother of Joab, Ĕl-hā'-năn the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

27 [e]Shammoth the Harorite, [f]Helez the Pelonite,

28 [h]Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tĕ-kō'-ite, [i]Ā'-bī-ē'-zĕr the Ăn'-tō-thīte,

29 [k]Sĭb'-bĕ-caî the Hū'-shă-thīte, Ī'-lā-ī the Ă-hō'-hīte,

30 [m]Mā'-hă-raî the Nĕ-tŏph'-ă-thīte, [n]Heled the son of Bā'-ă-năh the Netophathite,

31 Ī-thā'-ī the son of Rī-bā'-ī of [p]Gibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, [q]Bĕ-naî'-ăh the [q]Pī-rā'-thŏn-īte,

32 Hū-rā'-ī of the brooks of Gā'-ăsh, Ă-bī'-ĕl the Ar'-bă-thīte,

33 Ăz-mā'-vĕth the Bā-hă-rû'-mīte, Ĕ-lī-ăh'-bă the Shā-ăl-bō'-nīte,

34 The sons of Hashem the Gī'-zŏn-īte, Jonathan the son of Shā'-gē the Hâr'-ă-rīte,

35 Ă-hī'-ăm the son of Sacar the Hâr'-ă-rīte, Ĕ-lī'-phăl the son of Ur,

36 Hē'-phĕr the Mĕ-chē'-ră-thīte, Ă-hī'-jăh the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Nā'-ă-raî the son of Ĕz'-baî,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Hăg-gē'-rī,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Nā'-hă-raî the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'-ăh,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 [x]Ū-rī'-ăh the Hittite, [y]Zabad the son of Ăh'-lā-ī,

42 Ăd'-ī-nă the son of Shī'-ză the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Mā'-ă-chäh, and Jŏsh'-ă-phăt the Mithnite,

44 Ŭz-zī'-ă the Ăsh-tē'-ră-thīte, Shama and Jĕ-hī'-ĕl the sons of Hothan the Ă-rō'-ĕr-īte,

45 Jĕd-ī-ā'-ĕl the son of Shimri, and Jō'-hă his brother, the Tī'-zīte,

1004 B.C.

[2] Or *council*

[a] ch. 2. 16 & 27. 7
[b] See 1 S. 27. 2–6
[c] ch. 4. 30 Neh. 11. 28
[d] ch. 11. 2 & 13. 3
[e] ch. 27. 8 Cf. 2 S. 23. 25
[f] ch. 27. 10 2 S. 23. 26
[g] ch. 9. 39 & 26. 28
[h] ch. 27. 9 2 S. 23. 26
[i] ch. 27. 12 2 S. 23. 27
[k] ch. 20. 4 2 S. 21. 18
[l] Ju. 20. 16
[m] ch. 27. 13 2 S. 23. 28
[n] Cf. ch. 27. 15 & 2 S. 23. 29
[o] ch. 9. 3 & 21. 6
[p] 2 S. 23. 29 2 Chr. 13. 2
[q] ch. 27. 14 2 S. 23. 30

[r] Jos. 22. 9 Jer. 49. 1
[s] ch. 11. 16
[t] 2 S. 17. 10
[u] 2 S. 22. 34 Ps. 18. 33
[x] 1 K. 15. 5
[y] Cf. ch. 2. 36

46 Ĕ-lī'-ĕl the Mă-hā'-vīte, and Jĕr-ī-bā'-ī, and Jŏsh-ă-vī'-ăh, the sons of Ĕl-nā'-ăm, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Ĕ-lī'-ĕl, and Obed, and Jăs'-ī-ĕl the Mĕ-sŏb'-ā-īte.

CHAPTER 12

[b]NOW these are they that came to David to [c]Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of [d]Saul the son of [g]Kish: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the [l]left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of [o]Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ă-hī-ē'-zĕr, then Joash, the sons of Shĕm'-ă-ăh the Gĭb'-ē-ă-thīte; and Jē'-zĭ-ĕl, and Pelet, the sons of Ăz-mā'-vĕth; and Bĕ-rā'-chăh, and Jehu the Ăn'-tō-thīte,

4 And Ĭs-maî'-ăh the Gĭb'-ē-on-īte, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jă-hā'-zĭ-ĕl, and Jō-hā'-năn, and Josabad the Gĕ-dē'-ră-thīte,

5 Ĕ-lū'-zaî, and Jĕr'-ī-mōth, and Bē-ă-lī'-ăh, and Shĕm-ă-rī'-ăh, and Shĕph-ă-tī'-ăh the Hă-rū'-phīte,

6 Ĕl-kā'-năh, and Jĕ-sī'-ăh, and Ăz'-ă-rêel, and Jō-ē'-zĕr, and Jă-shŏb'-ĕ-ăm, the Korhites,

7 And Jō-ē'-lăh, and Zĕb-ă-dī'-ăh, the sons of Jĕ-rō'-hăm of Gedor.

8 And of the [r]Gadites there separated themselves unto David into [s]the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were [t]like the faces of lions, and were as [u]swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Ĕ-lī'-ăb the third,

10 Mĭsh-măn'-năh the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,

11 Ăt-tā'-ī the sixth, Ĕ-lī'-ĕl the seventh,

12 Jō-hā'-năn the eighth, Ĕl-zā'-băd the ninth,

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Măch-bā'-naî the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad,

captains of the host: one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest [b] over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jordan in the [c] first month, when it had [d] overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and [f] Judah to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it.

18 Then [k] the spirit came upon Ā-mā'-sâi, who was chief of the captains, and he said, [m] Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, [n] peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And [p] there fell some of [q] Mă-năs'-sēh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for [t] the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to [u] his master Saul [x] to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Mă-năs'-sēh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jĕd-ĭ-ā'-ĕl, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Ĕ-lī'-hū, and Zĭl'-thâi, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against [b] the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were [e] ready armed to the war, and [g] came to David to Hebron, [h] to turn the kingdom of Saul

1004 B.C.

[a] See 1 S. 15. 28

[b] ch. 13. 1 2 S. 18. 1

[c] ch. 27. 2 Jos. 4. 19

[d] Jos. 4. 18 Jer. 12. 5

[e] ch. 4. 39–43 2 Chr. 15. 9

[f] ch. 9. 3 & 28. 4

[g] ch. 6. 8, 53 & 15. 11

[h] [ch. 5. 24 2 Chr. 17. 17]

[f] See 2 S. 2. 9

[k] 1 S. 16. 13 Cf. ch. 2. 17

[l] ch. 9. 3 2 Chr. 15. 9

[m] 2 K. 16. 7

[n] 1 S. 25. 6 Ps. 122. 7, 8

[o] Nu. 1. 17 ch. 16. 41 (*Heb.*)

[p] Cf. 1 S. 29. 2

[q] ch. 9. 3 2 Chr. 15. 9

[r] Ju. 5. 15 2 Chr. 30. 18

[s] Cf. Est. 1. 13

[t] 1 S. 29. 2, &c.

[u] Cf. 1 S. 29. 10

[x] 1 S. 29. 4

[y] Ju. 6. 35 2 Chr. 30. 10, 11

[z] Cf. Ps. 12. 2 Jas. 1. 8

[a] 2 K. 15. 29 2 Chr. 16. 4

[b] Cf. 1 S. 30. 8

[c] Ju. 18. 2, &c.

[d] 1 Chr. 7. 40 2 Chr. 30. 11

[e] Jos. 4. 13 2 Chr. 17. 18

[f] ch. 26. 32 1 Chr. 5. 18–26

[g] ch. 11. 1

[h] See 2 S. 2. 3, 4

to him, [a] according to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the [e] children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And [g] Zadok, a young man [h] mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto [i] the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the [l] children of Ē'-phră-ĭm twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh eighteen thousand, which were [o] expressed by name, to come and make David king.

32 And of the [r] children of Ĭs'-să-chär, which were men [s] that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of [y] Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of [z] double heart.

34 And of [a] Năph'-tă-lī a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the [c] Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of [d] Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the [f] Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, with all manner of instruments of war

for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a [b] perfect heart to [c] Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of [e] one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Ĭs'-să-chär and Zĕ-bū'-lŭn and Năph'-tă-lī, brought bread on asses, and on [k] camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of [n] figs, and bunches of [o] raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

CHAPTER 13

AND David consulted with the [q] captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, [s] that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are [u] in their cities and [x] suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the [a] ark of our God to us: [b] for we enquired not at it in the days of [d] Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 [e] So David gathered all Israel together, from [f] Shī'-hôr of Egypt even unto the [g] entering of Hē'-măth, to bring the ark of God from [h] Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to [k] Bā'-ă-läh, that is, to Kĭr'-jăth-jē'-ă-rĭm, which belonged to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth [m] between the chĕr'-ū-bĭms, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in [n] a new cart out of the house of [a] Ă-bĭn'-ă-dăb: and Uzza and Ă-hī'-ō drave the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with [d] harps, and with [d] psalteries, and with timbrels, and with [f] cymbals, and with [g] trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the [h] threshingfloor of Chī'-dŏn, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen [2i] stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, [l] because he put his hand to the ark: and there he [m] died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the LORD had [p] made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called [3]Pē'-rĕz–uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of [r] Obed–edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed–edom in his house three months. And [t] the LORD blessed the house of Obed–edom, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 14

NOW [z] Hiram king of Tyre sent [y] messengers to David, and timber of [c] cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

4 [i] Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; Shăm'-mū-ă, and Shobab, Nathan, and [l] Solomon,

5 And Ĭb'-här, and Ē-lī'-shû-ă, and Ĕl'-pă-lĕt,

6 And Nogah, and Nĕph'-ĕg, and Jă-phī'-ă,

7 And Ē-lī'-shă-mă, and Bēē-lī'-ă-dă, and Ē-lĭph'-ă-lĕt.

998 B.C.

a 2 S. 6. 3

b ch. 28. 9 2 K. 20. 3

c ch. 11. 1 & 29. 22

d ch. 15. 16, &c. 1 K. 10. 12

e Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 12

f ch. 15. 16 2 S. 6. 5

g ch. 15. 24 2 K. 11. 14

h ch. 21. 15, &c. 2 K. 6. 27

[2] Or *were restive* or *threw (it) down*

i 2 K. 9. 33 Ps. 141. 6 *(Heb.)*

k 2 K. 8. 9 2 Chr. 9. 1

l 2 S. 6. 6, 7

m Lv. 10. 2

n 2 K. 20. 7 Neh. 13. 15

o 2 S. 16. 1

p ch. 14. 11 2 S. 6. 8

[3] i.e. *the breach of Uzza*

q ch. 12. 14, 20 & 15. 25

r ch. 15. 18, 21 2 S. 6. 10

s Cf. 1 S. 31. 1

t 2 S. 6. 12

u ch. 6. 64 Ezek. 45. 4

x ch. 6. 55 2 Chr. 11. 14

y *For ver.* 1–16, *cf.* 2 S. 5. 11–25

z 1 K. 10. 11, 22 2 Chr. 2. 3, &c.

a ch. 6. 31 & 15. 1, &c.

b Cf. 1 S. 7. 1, 2

c ch. 17. 1, 6 2 K. 19. 23

d ch. 12. 1, &c. & 15. 29

e *For ver.* 5–14, *cf.* 2 S. 6. 1–11

f Jos. 13. 3 Jer. 2. 18

g 2 K. 14. 25 2 Chr. 7. 8

h ch. 2. 50, &c. 2 Chr. 1. 4

i *For ver.* 4–7, *cf.* 2 S. 5. 14–16 & *ch.* 3. 5–8

k 2 S. 6. 2

l ch. 3. 5, 10 Mt. 1. 6, 7

m 2 K. 19. 15 Ps. 80. 1

n 2 S. 6. 3

997 B.C.

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was [a]anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the [b]valley of Rĕph'ā-ĭm.

10 And David [c]enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'ăl-pĕ-rā'zĭm; and David smote them there. Then David said, [g]God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were [i]burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the [2]mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from [o]Gibeon even to [p]Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought [q]the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15

AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the [s]ark of God, and [t]pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, [x]None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the [d]sons of Kohath; Ū'rĭ-ĕl the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the [e]sons of Mĕ-rârʹī; Ă-sâ'ăh the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the [f]sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of Ē-lī-zā'phăn; Shĕm-âi'ăh the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hebron; Ē-lī'ĕl the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the [h]sons of Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl; Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And David called for [k]Zadok and [l]Ă-bī'ă-thär the priests, and for the Levites, for Ū'rĭ-ĕl, Ă-sâi'ăh, and Joel, Shĕm-âi'ăh, and Ē-lī'ĕl, and Ăm-mĭn'ă-dăb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: [m]sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God [n]made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders [r]with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the [u]singers with instruments of musick, [y]psalteries and [y]harps and [y]cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

[a] ch. 11. 3 & 29. 22
[b] ch. 11. 15 Isa. 17. 5
[c] Cf. 2 S. 5. 19
[d] ch. 9. 32 & 23. 12
[e] ch. 9. 14 & 23. 21
[f] ch. 6. 17 & 23. 7
[g] ch. 13. 11 & 15. 13
[h] ch. 23. 20 Nu. 3. 30
[i] 2 K. 23. 6, &c. 2 Chr. 14. 3, 5
[k] ch. 12. 28 & 16. 39
[l] ch. 18. 16 1 K. 4. 4
[2] Or *balsam*
[m] 1 S. 7. 1 2 Chr. 5. 11
[n] ch. 14. 11
[o] ch. 9. 35 & 16. 39
[p] ch. 7. 28 & 20. 4
[q] Jos. 2. 11 Est. 8. 17
[r] 1 K. 8. 8 2 Chr. 5. 9
[s] ch 13. 3, &c. & 16. 1
[t] ch. 16. 1 2 S. 6. 17
[u] ch. 9. 33 & 16. 4
[x] 1 K. 8. 3, 4 2 Chr. 5. 4
[y] ch. 13. 8 & 16. 5

17 So the Levites appointed [a] Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, [c] Ā'săph the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh; and of the sons of Mĕ-rârʹī their brethren, [d] Ethan the son of Kū-shâī'ăh;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, Ben, and Jā-ā'zĭ-ĕl, and Shĕ-mī'ră-mōth, and Jĕ-hī'ĕl, and Unni, Ē-lī'ăb, and Bĕ-nâī'ăh, and Mā-ă-sēī'ăh, and Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, and Ē-lĭphʹĕ-lēh, and Mĭk-nēī'ăh, and [g] Obed-edom, and [h] Jē-ī'ĕl, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Ā'săph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and Ā'zĭ-ĕl, and Shĕ-mī'ră-mōth, and Jĕ-hī'ĕl, and Unni, and Ē-lī'ăb, and Mā-ă-sēī'ăh, and Bĕ-nâī'ăh, with psalteries on [m] Ăl'ă-mōth;

21 And Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, and Ē-lĭphʹĕ-lēh, and Mĭk-nēī'ăh, and Obed-edom, and Jē-ī'ĕl, and Ăz-ă-zī'ăh, with harps on the [o] Shĕmʹĭn-ĭth to excel.

22 And Chĕn-ă-nī'ăh, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed about [s] the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh and Ĕl-kā'năh were [r] doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, and Jĕ-hŏshʹă-phăt, and Nĕthʹă-nēēl, and Ă-mā'sâī, and Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and Bĕ-nâī'ăh, and Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr, the priests, did [t] blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jĕ-hī'ăh were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David, and the [y] elders of Israel, and the [z] captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered [c] seven bullocks and seven [f] rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chĕn-ă-nī'ăh the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an [b] ē'phŏd of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that [e] Mī'chăl the daughter of [f] Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16

SO they brought [i] the ark of God, and set it in the midst of [k] the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered [l] burnt sacrifices and [l] peace offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, [n] he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a [2p] flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and [q] to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:

5 [s] Ā'săph the chief, and next to him Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, Jē-ī'ĕl, and Shĕ-mī'rămōth, and Jĕ-hī'ĕl, and Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, and Ē-lī'ăb, and Bĕ-nâī'ăh, and [u] Obed-edom: and Jeiel with [x] psalteries and with [x] harps; but Asaph made a sound with [x] cymbals;

6 Bĕ-nâī'ăh also and Jă-hā'zĭ-ĕl the priests [a] with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day David delivered first [b] this psalm to thank the LORD into the hand of Ā'săph and his brethren.

8 [d] Give thanks unto the LORD, [e] call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all [g] his wondrous works.

997 B.C.

a ch. 6. 33 & 16. 41, 42
b 2 S. 6. 14
c ch. 6. 39 & 16. 5
d ch. 6. 44
e 2 S. 21. 8
f ch. 13. 3 & 26. 28
g ch. 13. 13 & 16. 5, 38
h ch. 23. 8
i ch. 15. 1, &c. & 17. 1, &c.
k ch. 15. 1 2 Chr. 1. 4
l ch. 21. 26 2 K. 16. 13, 15
m Ps. 46, title
n 1 K. 8. 14, 55 2 Chr. 6. 3
o Ps. 6, title
2 Or *a cake of raisins*
p 2 S. 6. 19 Cant. 2. 5 (*Heb.*)
s Or *the carrying (of the ark)* Heb. *the lifting up*
q ch. 15. 16 & 23. 5
r 2 K. 25. 18 2 Chr. 23. 4
s ch. 15. 17 & 25. 6, 9
t ch. 13. 8, &c. & 16. 6, 42
u ch. 15. 18, 21 & 26. 4, 15
x ch. 15. 16 & 25. 1, 6
y ch. 11. 3 & 21. 16
z ch. 13. 1 & 26. 26
a ch. 15. 24 & 25. 5
b Isa. 5. 11
c Nu. 23. 1 Jb. 42. 8
d *For ver. 8–22, cf. Ps. 105. 1–15*
e 1 K. 18. 24 Ps. 99. 6
f ch. 29. 21 Nu. 5. 8
g Ex. 15. 11 Jb. 5. 9

10 Glory ye in [a] his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 [c] Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of [f] Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

14 He is the LORD our God; [g] his judgments are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 Even of the covenant [i] which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

17 And hath [l] confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an [n] everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, [p] Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but [q] few, even a few, and [s] strangers in it.

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, [u] he reproved kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, Touch not [y] mine anointed, and do my [z] prophets no harm.

23 [a] Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For [g] great is the LORD, and [h] greatly to be praised: he also is [i] to be feared [l] above all gods.

26 [n] For all the gods of the people are [4o] idols: [p] but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.

28 [s] Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an [y] offering, and come before him: worship the LORD [2] in [b] the beauty of holiness.

30 [3] Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 [d] Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, [e] The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because [h] he cometh to judge the earth.

34 [k] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

35 [m] And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and [o] gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 [r] Blessed be the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, [t] Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Ā'-săph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, [x] as every day's work required:

38 And Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jĕ-dū'-thŭn and [b] Hosah to be porters:

39 And [c] Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the [d] tabernacle of the LORD in the [e] high place that was at [f] Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon [k] the altar of the burnt offering continually [m] morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel;

41 And with them [q] Heman and Jĕ-dū'-thŭn, and the rest that were chosen, who were [r] expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, [t] because his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Heman and [u] Jĕ-dū'-thŭn with [x] trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound,

997 B.C.

[a] Lv. 22. 2, 32 Ps. 33. 21
[2] Or *in holy array*
[b] 2 Chr. 20. 21
[3] Or *tremble*
[c] (Dt. 4. 29) ch. 22. 19
[d] Ps. 69. 34 Cf. Ps. 65. 13
[e] (Nu. 23. 21) Ps. 93. 1 ‖ 2 Chr. 20. 6
[f] Lv. 25. 55 Neh. 1. 6
[g] Isa. 26. 9
[h] 1 S. 2. 10 Ps. 7. 8
[i] 2 K. 13. 23 Ps. 105. 10
[k] 2 Chr. 5. 13
[l] See Gen. 35. 11, 12
[m] *For ver. 35–36, cf. Ps.* 106. 47, 48
[n] 2 S. 23. 5 Ps. 105. 10
[o] Dt. 30. 3, 4 Neh. 1. 9
[p] Jos. 1. 3 2 Chr. 7. 20
[q] Dt. 26. 5
[r] 1 K. 8. 15 Ps. 41. 13
[s] ch. 29. 15 Lv. 25. 23
[t] (Dt. 27. 15) Neh. 5. 13
[u] See Gen. 12. 17 & 20. 3
[x] 2 Chr. 8. 14
[y] 2 S. 23. 1 2 Chr. 6. 42
[z] Cf. Gen. 20. 7
[a] *For ver. 23–33, cf. Ps.* 96. 1–13
[b] ch. 26. 10, 16
[c] ch. 15. 11 & 18. 16
[d] ch. 9. 21 & 21. 29
[e] ch. 21. 29 1 K. 3. 4
[f] ch. 14. 16 & 21. 29
[g] 2 S. 7. 22 Ezra 5. 8
[h] 2 S. 22. 4 Ps. 18. 3
[i] Ex. 15. 11 Ps. 76. 7, 11
[k] ch. 6. 49 & 21. 29
[l] Ex. 18. 11 2 Chr. 2. 5
[m] 2 K. 16. 15 2 Chr. 2. 4
[n] 2 K. 19. 18, 19 2 Chr. 13. 9
[4] Or *things of nought*
[o] Lv. 26. 1 Jb. 13. 14 (*Heb.*)
[p] 2 K. 19. 15 2 Chr. 2. 12
[q] ch. 15. 17, 19 & 25. 5, 6
[r] ch. 12. 31 2 Chr. 28. 15 (*Heb.*)
[s] (1 S. 2. 30) Ps. 22. 23
[t] ver. 34
[u] ch. 25. 6 Cf. ch. 15. 17, 19
[x] ch. 15. 24 & 25. 5
[y] 1 S. 26. 19 Ps. 20. 3

and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun were porters.

43 And [b] all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

CHAPTER 17

[c] NOW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to [e] Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of [f] cedars, but the [h] ark of the covenant of the LORD remaineth under [i] curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, [k] Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, [l] Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I [m] brought up Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the [n] judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith [p] the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and [x] will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD [a] will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 [d] He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

13 [g] I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ¶ And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for [o] thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, [q] for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

20 O LORD, [r] there is none like thee, [s] neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 [2t] And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went [u] to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and [y] terribleness, [z] by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 [a] For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

997 B.C.

a 1 K. 11. 38

b 2 S. 6. 19

c *For ver. 1–27, cf.* 2 S. 7. 1–29

d ch. 22. 10 1 K. 8. 19

e ch. 29. 29 1 K. 1. 8

f ch. 14. 1 & 22. 4

g ch. 22. 10 2 S. 7. 14

h ch. 16. 1, &c. & 22. 19

i 2 S. 7. 2

k ch. 22. 7 1 K. 8. 17, 18

l ch. 22. 8 1 K. 8. 19

m 2 K. 17. 7, 36 2 Chr. 6. 5

n 2 K. 23. 22 Neh. 9. 27 Cf. 2 S. 7. 7

o 2 S. 7. 20 Jer. 1. 5

p ch. 11. 9 Ps. 24. 10

q Cf. 2 S. 7. 21

r 1 K. 8. 23 2 Chr. 6. 14

s 2 K. 19. 15 Neh. 9. 6

2 Or *And who is like thy people Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth, whom, &c.*

t 2 S. 7. 23 Ps. 147. 20

u 2 S. 7. 23 Neh. 1. 10

x 2 S. 7. 10 Ps. 44. 2 ‖ Ps. 1. 3

y Dt. 28. 58 Ps. 99. 3

z 2 K. 21. 2 2 Chr. 20. 7

a 2 S. 7. 24 Jer. 7. 23

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, [f] hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised [h] this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore let it please thee [i] to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and it shall be blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 18

[n] NOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took [q] Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the [r] Moabites became David's servants, and [s] brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote [t] Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr king of [u] Zobah unto * Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river [z] Eû-phrā'tēs.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and [b] seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria–damascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took [n] the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from [a] Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr, brought David very much brass, [b] wherewith Solomon made [c] the brasen sea, and the [d] pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when [e] Tō'ū king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr king of Zobah;

10 He sent [g] Hă-dôr'ăm his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tō'ū;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the [k] gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of [l] Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from [m] Ăm'ă-lĕk.

12 Moreover [o] Ăb'ī-shâi the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh slew of the Edomites in the [p] valley of salt eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And [y] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh was over the host; and [a] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the son of Ă-hī'lŭd, [2] recorder.

16 And [c] Zadok the son of Ă-hī'tūb, and [3d] Ă-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch the son of [e] Ă-bī'ă-thär, were the priests; and [f] Shavsha was scribe;

17 And [g] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă was over the [h] Chĕr'ĕ-thītes and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were [i] chief about the king.

CHAPTER 19

[k] NOW it came to pass after this, that [l] Nahash the king of the children of [m] Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will [o] shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash,

995 B.C.

a Cf. 2 S. 8. 8
b See 1 K. 7. 15
c 2 K. 25. 13; 2 Chr. 4. 2
d 2 K. 25. 13, &c.; 2 Chr. 3. 15, &c.
e Cf. 2 S. 8. 9
f 2 S. 7. 27
g Cf. 2 S. 8. 10
h 1 K. 8, 66; 2 Chr. 7. 10
i 2 S. 7. 29
k ch. 22. 14, 16; 1 K. 15. 15
l ch. 19. 1; 2 K. 24. 2
m ch. 4. 43; Ps. 83. 7
n For ver. 1–17, cf. 2 S. 8. 1–18
o ch. 11. 20 & 19. 11, 15
p 2 K. 14. 7; 2 Chr. 25. 11
q ch. 8. 13 & 20. 6, 8
r 2 K. 24. 2; 2 Chr. 20. 1
s 2 K. 20. 12; 2 Chr. 9. 24
t 1 K. 11. 23
u ch. 19. 6; 1 K. 11. 23
x 2 K. 25. 21; 2 Chr. 8. 4
y ch. 19. 8, &c.; 1 Chr. 11. 6, &c.
z ch. 5. 9; 2 Chr. 35. 20
a 1 K. 4. 3
2 Or *secretary* 2 K. 18. 18, 37; 2 Chr. 34. 8
b Cf. 2 S. 8. 4
c ch. 16. 39 & 24. 3, &c.
3 In ch. 24. 3, *Ahimelech*
d ch. 24. 3; 2 S. 8. 17
e ch. 15. 11 & 24. 6
f Cf. 2 S. 8. 17; 1 K. 4. 3
g ch. 11. 22–24 & 27. 5. 6
h 1 K. 1. 38, 44
i Cf. 2 S. 8. 18 (marg.)
k For ver. 1–19, cf. 2 S. 10. 1–19
l 2 S. 17. 27
m ch. 18. 11 & 20. 1
n 2 K. 11. 10; 2 Chr. 23. 9
o 1 K. 2. 7

because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to [b] spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at [c] Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves [e] odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of [f] Mĕsŏ-pŏ-tā'mĭ-ă, and out of Syria-mā'ă-chäh, and out of [h] Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'ă-chäh and his people; who came and pitched before [i] Mē'dĕ-bă. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent [l] Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of [p] Ăb'ĭ-shaî his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let [a] the LORD do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Ăb'ĭ-shaî his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the river: and [d] Shō'phăch the captain of the host of Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr went before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and [g] passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians [k] seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phăch the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hăd-ă-rē'zĕr saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAPTER 20

[m] AND [n] it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, [o] Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of

992 B.C.

a 2 K. 20. 19
b 2 S. 15. 10 Lk. 20. 20
c 2 K. 2. 4, &c. 2 Chr. 28. 15
d Cf. 2 S. 10. 16
e 2 S. 16. 21 (*Heb.*)
f Ju. 3. 8, 10 Ps. 60, title Cf. 2 S. 10. 6
g 2 S. 19. 15, 31
h ch. 18. 3 2 Chr. 8. 3
i Jos. 13. 9, 16 Isa. 15. 2
k Cf. 2 S. 10. 18
l ch. 18. 15 & 20. 1
m For ver. 1–3, cf. 2 S. 12, 26–31
n 2 S. 11. 1
o ch. 19. 8, &c. & 21. 2, &c.
p ch. 18. 12

Ammon, and came and besieged [a] Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of [2]their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and [c] cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 ¶ [g] And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at [h] Gezer with the Philistines; at which time [i] Sĭb'bĕ-chaî the Hū'shă-thīte slew Sĭp'pā-ī, that was of the children of [3l] the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and [o] Ĕl-hā'năn the son of Jā'ĭr slew Lahmi the brother of [r] Gō-lī'ăth the Gittite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at [s] Gath, where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he [4]defied Israel, Jonathan the son of [u] Shĭm'ĕ-ă David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21

[z] AND [5a] Satan [b] stood up against Israel, and [c] provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to [e] Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, [f] number Israel [g] from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were [b] a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that [d] drew sword.

6 But Levi and [e] Benjamin [f] counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, [k] I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, [m] I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done [n] very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto [p] Gad, David's [q] seer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

12 Either [t] three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the [x] pestilence, in the land, and [y] the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for [d] very great are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD [h] sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he

988 B.C.

a 2 S. 17. 27 Jer. 49. 2, 3

2 Or *Malcam* Cf. Zeph. 1. 5

b Cf. 2 S. 24. 9

c Cf. 2 S. 12. 31

d 2 K. 3. 26

e ch. 12. 2, &c. 2 Chr. 11. 1, &c.

f ch. 27. 24

g *For ver.* 4–8, *cf.* 2 S. 21. 18–22

h ch. 14. 16

i ch. 11. 29 & 27. 11

k 2 S. 24. 10 Ps. 32. 5, 7

3 Heb. *Rapha*

l 2 S. 21. 16

m 1 K. 8. 30 2 Chr. 6. 21

n 2 S. 24. 10 2 Chr. 16. 9

o 2 S. 23. 24

p ch. 29. 29 2 S. 24. 11, &c.

q ch. 25. 5 2 K. 17. 13

r 2 S. 21. 19

s ch. 18. 1 2 Chr. 11. 8

t Cf. 2 S. 24. 13

4 Or *reproached*

u ch. 2. 13

x 1 K. 8. 37 2 Chr. 6. 28

y 2 K. 19. 35 2 Chr. 32. 21

z *For ver.* 1–28, *cf.* 2 S. 24. 1–25

5 Or *an adversary*

a [Gen. 3. 1 Jb. 1. 6]

b Cf. 2 S. 24. 1

c Gen. 3. 1 Mt. 4. 1

d 2 S. 24. 14 Neh. 9. 19

e ch. 20. 1 & 26. 28

f ch. 27. 24 2 S. 24. 1, 2

g 1 K. 4. 25 2 Chr. 30. 5

h 2 S. 24. 15

[a] repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the [b] threshingfloor of [2c] Ornan the Jĕb'-ū-šīte.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having [g] a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the [i] elders of Israel, who were clothed in [k] sackcloth, [l] fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; [m] but as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jĕb'-ū-šīte.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the [b] meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place [d] six hundred shē'-kĕls of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered [e] burnt offerings and [f] peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he [h] answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jĕb'-ū-šīte, then he sacrificed there.

29 For [n] the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the [o] altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in [p] the high place at [p] Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it [q] to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22

THEN David said, [r] This is the house of the LORD God, and this is [s] the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 [t] And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons [u] to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance [x] without weight;

4 Also [y] cedar trees in abundance: [z] for the Zī-dō'-nī-ăns and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is [a] young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

[b] ch. 23. 29 2 K. 3. 20

972 B.C.

[a] 2 S. 24. 16 Ps. 90. 13

[b] ch. 13. 9 2 Chr. 3. 1

[2c] In 2 S. 24. 16 *Araunah*

[c] 2 S. 24. 16 2 Chr. 3. 1

[d] Cf. 2 S. 24. 24

[e] ch. 16. 1, 2 & 29. 21

[f] ch. 16. 1, 2 2 Chr. 7. 7

[g] Jos. 5. 13

[h] 1 K. 18. 38 2 Chr. 7. 1

[i] ch. 15. 25 2 Chr. 5. 2, 4

[k] 2 K. 19. 1, 2 Neh. 9. 1

[l] Ju. 13. 20 Ezek. 1. 28

[m] 1 S. 12. 23 2 Chr. 30. 18

[n] ch. 16. 39 2 Chr. 1. 3

[o] ch. 16. 40 & 22. 1

[p] ch. 16. 39 2 Chr. 1. 3, 13

[q] See 2 S. 21. 1

[r] 2 Chr. 3. 1

[s] ch. 21. 29 2 Chr. 1. 5, 6

[t] 2 Chr. 2. 17 Cf. 1 K. 9. 20, 21

[u] 1 K. 7. 9, &c. Isa. 9. 10

[x] Cf. 1 K. 7. 47

[y] ch. 17. 1, 6 2 Chr. 1. 15

[z] Cf. 1 K. 5. 6

[a] ch. 29. 1 Cf. 1 K. 3. 7

970 B.C.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, [b] it was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: [c] thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, [g] a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will [i] give him rest from all his enemies round about: [k] for his name shall be [2]Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 [l] He shall build an house for my name; and [m] he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and [n] I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, [q] the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 [t] Only the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 [y] Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: [b] be strong, and of good courage; [c] dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD [f] an hundred thousand talents of [h] gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded [a] all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying,

18 [c] Is not the LORD your God with you? and [d] hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul [f] to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring [h] the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 23

SO when David [o] was old and full of days, [p] he made Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ [r] And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 Now the Levites [s] were numbered [u] from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number [x] by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were [3z] to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were [a] officers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand [d] praised the LORD with the instruments [e] which I made, said David, to praise therewith.

6 [g] And David divided them into courses among the [i] sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Mĕ-rârʹī.

7 ¶ Of [k] the Gershonites were, [l] Lāʹă-dăn, and Shĭmʹĕ-ī.

8 The sons of Lāʹă-dăn; the chief was [m] Jĕ-hīʹĕl, and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shĭmʹĕ-ī; Shĕ-lōʹmĭth, and Hāʹzĭ-ĕl, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lāʹă-dăn.

a ch. 23. 2
b ch. 17. 2 & 28. 2, 10
c Dt. 31. 6 2 Chr. 13. 12
d ch. 23. 25 1 K. 8. 56
e ch. 17. 4 & 28. 3
f ch. 16. 11 & 28. 9
g ch. 28. 5 1 K. 8. 20 Cf. 1 K. 1. 13, 30
h ch. 17. 1, &c. & 28. 2, 18
i See ver. 18
k Cf. 2 S. 12. 24
2 i.e. *Peaceful*
l ch. 17. 12 & 28. 6
m ch. 17. 13 & 28. 6
n 2 S. 7. 13, 16
o ch. 29. 28 1 K. 1. 1
p See 1 K. 1. 33–39
q 1 K. 1. 37 2 Chr. 36. 23
r ch. 22. 17 & 28. 1
s Nu. 26. 57 2 Chr. 31. 17
t Cf. 1 K. 3. 9, 12
u Nu. 4. 3 ‖ ver. 24, 27
x Nu. 3. 47 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 29. 23 2 K. 18. 7
3 Read *to oversee*
z 2 Chr. 2. 2, 18
a Jos. 24. 1 ch. 26. 29 (*Heb.*)
b ch. 28. 10, 20 Jos. 10. 25 1 K. 2. 2
c ch. 28. 20 2 K. 6. 16
d ch. 16. 4 & 25. 1
e 2 Chr. 29. 26, 27
f Cf. ch. 29. 4
g 2 Chr. 8. 14
h ch. 18. 11 & 28. 14
i ch. 6. 1, &c.
k ch. 15. 7 & 26. 21
l (Jos. 21. 6) ch. 26. 21
m ch. 15. 18 & 29. 8 Cf. ch. 26. 21

970 B.C.

10 And the sons of Shĭm'ĕ-ī were, Jā'hăth, Zī'nă, and Jē'ŭsh, and Bĕ-rī'ăh. These four were the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jā'hăth was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jē'ŭsh and Bĕ-rī'ăh had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ [c]The sons of Kohath; [d]Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl, four.

13 The [e]sons of Amram; [e]Aaron and Moses: [f]and Aaron was separated, that he [g]should sanctify [h]the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, [k]to burn incense before the LORD, [l]to minister unto him, and [m]to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Moses [p]the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were, [t]Gershom, and [x]Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr.

16 Of the sons of Gershom, Shĕbū'ĕl was the chief.

17 And the sons of Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr were, Rē-hă-bī'ăh the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.

18 Of the [c]sons of Izhar; Shĕ-lō'mĭth the chief.

19 Of the [d]sons of Hebron; Jĕ-rī'ăh the first, Ăm-ă-rī'ăh the second, Jăhā'zĭ-ĕl the third, and Jĕ-kăm'ĕ-ăm the fourth.

20 Of the [f]sons of Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl; Micah the first, and Jĕ-sī'ăh the second.

21 ¶ The [g]sons of Mĕ-rârī; Mäh'lī, and Mū'shī. The sons of Mahli; Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and Kish.

22 And Ĕl-ē-ā'zär died, and had [h]no sons, but daughters: [i]and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23 The sons of Mū'shī; Mäh'lī, and Eder, and Jĕr'ĕ-mōth, three.

24 ¶ These were the [m]sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of [p]twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The LORD God of Israel hath [q]given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

26 And also unto the Levites; they shall [a]no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by [b]the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all [i]holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for the [n]shewbread, and for the fine flour for [o]meat offering, and for the [q]unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked [r]in the pan, and for that which is [s]fried, and for all manner of [u]measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And [y]to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in [z]the sabbaths, in [a]the new moons, and on the [b]set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should [e]keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; [k]Nadab, and Ă-bī'hū, Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and Ĭth'ă-mär.

2 But Nadab and Ă-bī'hū [l]died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ĕl-ē-ā'zär and Ĭth'ă-mär executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both [n]Zadok of the sons of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär, and [o]Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch of the sons of Ĭth'ă-mär, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ĕl-ē-ā'zär than of the sons of Ĭth'ă-mär; and thus

a See Nu. 3. 31
b Cf. 2 S. 23. 1
c ch. 15. 5; 2 Chr. 20. 19
d ch. 6. 2, &c.; & 24. 20
e ch. 6. 3
f 1 S. 2. 28; Heb. 5. 4
g 1 K. 8. 64; 2 Chr. 7. 7
h Nu. 18. 9; 2 Chr. 31. 14
i ch. 26. 20, 26; 2 K. 12. 4, 18
k 1 S. 2. 28; 2 Chr. 29. 4
l Dt. 21. 5; 2 Chr. 13. 10
m Jos. 8. 33; 2 Chr. 30. 27
n ch. 9. 32; & 28. 16
o ch. 21. 23; Ezra 7. 17
p Jos. 14. 6; 2 Chr. 30. 16
q 2 K. 23. 9
r Lv. 7. 9; Ezek. 4. 3 (*Heb.*)
s Lv. 7. 12
t ch. 26. 24; Ju. 18. 30 (R.V.)
u Cf. Lv. 19. 35
x ch. 26. 25; Ex. 18. 4
y Jos. 22. 23; 2 Chr. 23. 18
z Nu. 28. 9, 10; 2 Chr. 2. 4
a 2 K. 4. 23; 2 Chr. 2. 4
b Nu. 29. 39; 2 Chr. 2. 4
c ch. 6. 37, 38
d ch. 24. 23
e 1 K. 2. 3; 2 Chr. 13. 11
f ch. 15. 10; & 24. 24
g ch. 15. 6, 17; & 24. 26, 27
h ch. 24. 28
i Nu. 36. 8
k ch. 6. 3
l Nu. 26. 61
m ch. 9. 14-34; & 28. 13, 21
n ch. 18. 16; & 27. 17
o ch. 18. 16; Ps. 52, title
p (ver. 3); 2 Chr. 31. 17
q ch. 22. 18; 2 Chr. 14. 6, 7

970 B.C.

were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided [a] by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär, and of the sons of Ĭth'ă-mär.

6 And Shĕm-âi'-ăh the son of Nĕth'ă-nēel [d] the scribe, one of the Levites, [e] wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ă-hĭm'ĕ-lĕch the son of [f] Ă-bī'ă-thär, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principal household being taken for Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär, and one taken for Ĭth'ă-mär.

7 [h] Now the first lot came forth to Jĕ-hôi'-ă-rĭb, the second to Jĕ-dâi'-ăh,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Sē-ôr'-ĭm,

9 The fifth to Măl-chī'-jăh, the sixth to Mī'-jă-mĭn,

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to [k] Ă-bī'-jăh,

11 The ninth to Jĕsh'-ū-ăh, the tenth to Shĕc-ă-nī'-ăh,

12 The eleventh to Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb, the twelfth to Jakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jĕ-shĕb'-ē-ăb,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16 The nineteenth to Pĕth-ă-hī'-ăh, the twentieth to Jĕ-hĕz'-ĕk-ĕl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'-chĭn, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Dĕl-âi'-ăh, the four and twentieth to Mā-ă-zī'-ăh.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service [p] to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of [q] Amram; Shû'-bā-ĕl: of the sons of Shubael; Jĕh-dêi'-ăh.

21 Concerning Rē-hă-bī'-ăh: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Ĭs-shī'-ăh.

22 Of the Ĭz-här'-ītes; Shĕ-lō'-mōth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jā'-hăth.

23 And the [b] sons of Hebron; Jĕ-rī'-ăh the first, Ăm-ă-rī'-ăh the second, Jă-hā'-zĭ-ĕl the third, Jĕ-kăm'-ĕ-ăm the fourth.

24 Of the [c] sons of Ŭz'-zĭ-ĕl; Mī'-chăh: of the sons of Michah; Shā'-mĭr.

25 The brother of Mī'-chăh was Ĭs-shī'-ăh: of the sons of Isshiah; Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh.

26 The [g] sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī were Mäh'-lī and Mū'-shī: the sons of Jā-ă-zī'-ăh; Beno.

27 ¶ The sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī by Jā-ă-zī'-ăh; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Mäh'-lī came Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär, who [i] had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jĕ-räh'-mēel.

30 The sons also of Mū'-shī; Mäh'-lī, and Eder, and Jĕr'-ī-mōth. These were the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ă-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated [l] to the service of the sons of Ā'-săph, and of Heman, and of Jĕ-dū'-thŭn, who should [m] prophesy with [n] harps, with [n] psalteries, and with [o] cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Ā'-săph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nĕth-ă-nī'-ăh, and Ăs-ă-rē'-lăh, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

[a] ch. 25. 8; 1 S. 14. 41, 42
[b] ch. 23. 19 & 26. 31
[c] ch. 23. 20
[d] ch. 27. 32; 2 K. 25. 19
[e] ch. 4. 41; Neh. 12. 22
[f] ch. 18. 16 & 27. 34
[g] ch. 23. 21, &c. & 26. 10, 19
[h] *For ver. 7–18, cf. Ezra* 2. 36–39
[i] ch. 23. 22
[k] Lk. 1. 5
[l] ch. 23. 5; 2 Chr. 5. 12
[m] 1 S. 19. 20; 2 Chr. 20. 37
[n] ch. 16. 5; 2 Chr. 5. 12
[o] ch. 16. 5, 42; 2 Chr. 5. 12, 13
[p] Cf. ch. 9. 25
[q] ch. 23. 12, 13

970 B.C.

3 Of Jĕ-dū'thŭn: the sons of Jeduthun; Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, and Zeri, and Jĕ-shâi'ăh, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, and Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bŭk-kī'ăh, Măt-tă-nī'ăh, Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl, Shĕ-bū'ĕl, and Jĕr'ĭ-mōth, Hăn-ă-nī'ăh, Hă-nā'nī, Ē-lī'ă-thăh, Gĭd-dăl'tī, and Rō-măm'tī-ē'zĕr, Jŏsh-bĕ-kăsh'ăh, Măl-lō'thī, Hō'thĭr, and Mă-hā'zĭ-ōth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's [a] seer in the words of God, to lift up [b] the horn. And God gave to [c] Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to [d] Ā'săph, [e] Jĕ-dū'thŭn, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was [f] two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they [g] cast lots, ward against ward, as well [h] the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā'săph to Joseph: the second to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bŭk-kī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jĕsh-ă-rē'lăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jĕ-shâi'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Măt-tă-nī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shĭm'ĕ-ī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Ăz'ă-rĕ'ĕl, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shû'bā-ĕl, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jĕr'ĕ-mōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hăn-ă-nī'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jŏsh-bĕ-kăsh'ăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hă-nā'nī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Măl-lō'thī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ē-lī'ă-thăh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hō'thĭr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Gĭd-dăl'tī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mă-hā'zĭ-ōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Rō-măm'tī-ē'zĕr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

CHAPTER 26

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was Mĕ-shĕl-ĕ-mī'ăh the son of [i] Kôr'ē, of the sons of Ā'săph.

2 And the sons of Mĕ-shĕl-ĕ-mī'ăh were, [k] Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh the firstborn, Jĕd-ĭ-ā'ĕl the second, Zĕb-ă-dī'ăh the third, Jăth'nĭ-ĕl the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jē-hō-hā'năn the sixth, Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'nâi the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of [l] Obed-edom were, Shĕm-âi'ăh the firstborn,

[a] ch. 21. 9 & 29. 29
[b] ch. 16. 6, 42 2 Chr. 5. 12
[c] ch. 16. 41, 42 2 Chr. 5. 12
[d] ch. 16. 5 2 Chr. 5. 12
[e] ch. 16. 41, 42 2 Chr. 5. 12
[f] Cf. ch. 23. 5
[g] [ch. 24. 5 & 26. 13]
[h] ch. 16. 13
[i] ch. 9. 19 Ps. 42, title
[k] ch. 9. 21
[l] ch. 15. 18, 21 2 Chr. 25. 24

970 B.C.

Jĕ-hō'ză-băd the second, Jō'ăh the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nĕth'ă-nē'ĕl the fifth,

5 Ăm'mĭ-ĕl the sixth, Ĭs'să-chär the seventh, Pē-ŭl'thâĭ the eighth: for [b] God blessed him.

6 Also unto Shĕm-âĭ'ăh his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shĕm-âĭ'ăh; Othni, and Rĕph'ă-ĕl, and Obed, Ĕl-zā'băd, whose brethren were strong men, Ĕ-lī'hū, and Sĕm-ă-chĭ'ăh.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, [h] able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Mĕ-shĕl-ĕ-mī'ăh had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosah, of the [l] children of Mĕ-rârʹī, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the [m] firstborn, yet his father [n] made him the chief;)

11 Hĭl-kī'ăh the second, Tĕb-ă-lī'ăh the third, Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they [r] cast lots, as well [u] the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shĕl-ĕ-mī'ăh. Then for Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh his son, a [y] wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons [3] the house of Ă-sŭp'pĭm.

16 To Shuppim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shăl'lĕ-chĕth, by the causeway [b] of the going up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Ă-sŭp'pĭm two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at [d] the causeway, and two at [4] Parbar.

[2] Or *treasuries*
[a] ch. 9. 26 & 28. 12
[b] 2 S. 6. 11 Jb. 1. 10 Cf. ch. 4. 10
[c] ch. 23. 28 & 28. 12
[d] ch. 23. 7
[e] ch. 23. 7 2 Chr. 29. 12
[f] Cf. ch. 23. 8
[g] Nu. 3. 27
[h] ch. 9. 13
[i] ch. 23. 15, 16
[k] ch. 23. 15, 17
[l] ch. 24. 26, 27 2 Chr. 29. 12
[m] 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2 2 Chr. 21. 3
[n] Cf. Gen. 48. 19
[o] ch. 15. 25 & 27. 1
[p] ch. 11. 3 & 29. 29
[q] ch. 9. 22 & 29. 29 (*Heb.*)
[r] Ich. 25. 8 Neh. 10. 34)
[s] ch. 15. 29 Ps. 18, title
[t] ch. 27. 21 1 K. 2. 5, 32
[u] ch. 25. 8 2 Chr. 31. 15
[x] ch. 21. 2, &c. & 27. 7, &c.
[y] ch. 27. 32 2 S. 16. 23
[z] Neh. 11. 16
[3] Read *the storehouse* Neh. 12. 25 Cf. 2 Chr. 25. 24
[a] ch. 23. 4 & 27. 1 (*Heb.*)
[b] Cf. 1 K. 10. 5 2 Chr. 9. 4
[c] ch. 24. 23
[d] 2 K. 23. 11
[4] Or *the Precinct*

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kôr'ē, and among the sons of Mĕ-rârʹī.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ă-hī'jăh was over the [2a] treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the [c] dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of [d] Lā'ă-dăn; the [e] sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the Gershonite, were [f] Jĕ-hī-ē'lī.

22 The sons of Jĕ-hī-ē'lī; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the [g] Ăm'răm-ītes, and the Ĭz-här'ītes, the Hebronites, and the Ŭz-zĭ-ē'lītes:

24 And Shĕ-bū'ĕl the son of [i] Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by [k] Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr; Rē-hă-bī'ăh his son, and Jĕ-shâĭ'ăh his son, and Joram his son, and Zĭch'rī his son, and Shĕ-lō'mĭth his son.

26 Which Shĕ-lō'mĭth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the [o] captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that [p] Samuel the [q] seer, and [s] Saul the son of Kish, and [t] Abner the son of Ner, and [x] Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shĕ-lō'mĭth, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Ĭz-här'ītes, Chĕn-ă-nī'ăh and his sons were for [z] the outward business over Israel, for [a] officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the [c] Hebronites was Jĕ-rī'jăh the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations

of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at [b] Jazer of [c] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the [e] Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and [h] captains of thousands and hundreds, and their [i] officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over [l] the first course for the first month was [n] Jă-shŏb'ĕ-ăm the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was [q] Dō'dâi an Ă-hō'hīte, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was [r] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Bĕ-nâi'ăh, who was [u] mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ăm-mī'ză-băd his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was [x] Ăs'ă-hĕl the brother of [y] Joab, and Zĕb-ă-dī'ăh his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was [z] Shamhuth the Ĭz'ră-hīte: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was [a] Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tĕ-kō'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was [d] Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was [f] Sĭb'bĕ-câi the Hū'shă-thīte, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was [g] Ā-bī-ē'zĕr the Ăn-ĕ-tō'thīte, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was [k] Mā'hă-râi the Nĕ-tŏph'ă-thīte, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was [m] Bĕ-nâi'ăh the Pī-rā'thŏn-īte, of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was [o] Hĕl'dâi the Nĕ-tŏph'ă-thīte, of [p] Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Ĕl-ĭ-ē'zĕr the son of Zĭch'rī: of the Simeonites, Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh the son of Mā'ă-chăh:

17 Of the Levites, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh the son of Kĕ-mū'ĕl: of the Aaronites, [s] Zadok:

18 Of Judah, [t] Ē-lī'hū, one of the brethren of David: of Ĭs'să-chăr, Omri the son of Michael:

19 Of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, Ĭsh-mâi'ăh the son of Obadiah: of Năph'tă-lī, Jĕr'ĭ-mōth the son of Ăz'rĭ-ĕl:

20 Of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, Hō-shē'ă the son of Ăz-ă-zī'ăh: of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh, Joel the son of Pĕ-dâi'ăh:

21 Of the half tribe of Mă-năs'sēh in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, Ĭd'dō the son of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh: of Benjamin, Jā-ăs'ĭ-ĕl the son of [a] Abner:

970 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 28
[b] ch. 6. 81 Isa. 16. 8, 9
[c] ch. 5. 9, 16 Ps. 60. 7
[d] ch. 11. 27
[e] ch. 12. 37
[f] ch. 20. 4
[g] ch. 11. 28
[h] ch. 26. 26 & 28. 1
[i] ch. 26. 29 2 Chr. 19. 11 (*Heb.*)
[k] ch. 11. 30
[l] ch. 12. 15 2 Chr. 29. 3
[m] ch. 11. 31
[n] ch. 11. 11
[o] Cf. ch. 11. 30
[p] ch. 4. 13
[q] ch. 11. 12
[r] ch. 18. 17
[s] ch. 24. 3, &c. & 29. 22
[t] ch. 2. 13 2 Chr. 11. 18
[u] See ch. 11. 22–25 & 2 S. 23. 20–23
[x] ch. 11. 26
[y] ch. 26. 28 Ps. 60, title
[z] Cf. ch. 11. 27
[a] ch. 26. 28

22 Of Dan, Az'ă-rĕ'èl the son of Jĕ-rō'hăm. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said he would increase Israel [c] like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zĕr-ū-ī'ăh [d] began to number, but he [e] finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Az-mā'vĕth the son of Ad'ī-ĕl: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jĕ-hŏn'ă-thăn the son of Ŭz-zī'ăh:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chĕ'lŭb:

27 And over the vineyards was Shĭm'ĕ-ī the Rā'măth-īte: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the [k] olive trees and the [m] sycomore trees that were in the low plains was Bā'ăl–hā'năn the Gĕ-dē'rīte: and over the cellars of oil was Joash:

29 And over the herds that fed in [o] Sharon was Shĭt-rā'ī the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shā'phăt the son of Ad-lā'ī:

30 Over the camels also was Obil the [q] Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jĕh-dēi'ăh the Mĕ-rō'nō-thīte:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hă-gē'rīte. All these were the rulers of the [t] substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a [x] wise man, and a [y] scribe: and Jĕ-hī'ĕl the son of Hăch-mō'nī was with the king's sons:

33 And [z] Ă-hĭth'ō-phĕl was the [a] king's counsellor: and [b] Hū'shâi the Ar'chīte was the [c] king's companion:

34 And after Ă-hĭth'ō-phĕl was Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the son of Bĕ-nâi'ăh, and [e] Ă-bī'ă-thär: and the general of the king's army was Joab.

970 B.C.

[a] ch. 23. 2

[b] ch. 27. 1, &c. & 29. 6

[c] Ex. 32. 13

[d] ch. 21. 2

[e] ch. 21. 6

[2] Or *eunuchs*

[f] ch. 22. 7; 2 Chr. 6. 7

[g] ch. 22. 19; 2 Chr. 1. 4

[h] Ps. 99. 5

[i] ch. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 6. 9

[k] 2 K. 5. 26; Neh. 5. 11

[l] 1 K. 11. 34; 2 Chr. 6. 6

[m] 1 K. 10. 27; 2 Chr. 1. 15

[n] ch. 12. 16, 24; Ezra 1. 5

[o] Cant. 2. 1; Cf. Jos. 12. 18

[p] ch. 22. 9, 10 & 29. 1, 23

[q] ch. 2. 17; Ps. 83. 6

[r] ch. 22. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 9

[s] ch. 22. 10; Ps. 89. 26, 27

[t] Nu. 16. 32; Ezra 1. 4 (*Heb.*)

[u] 2 K. 21. 8; 2 Chr. 7. 17

[x] ch. 26. 14

[y] ch. 24. 6; 2 Chr. 26. 11†

[z] 2 S. 23. 34; ‖ 2 Chr. 34. 13

[a] 1 S. 15. 12

[b] 1 K. 4. 16

[c] 2 S. 16. 16

[d] 1 K. 14. 15

[e] 1 Chr. 24. 6

CHAPTER 28

AND David assembled [a] all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the [b] captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the [2] officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, [f] I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the [g] ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for [h] the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, [i] Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Israel [l] chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen [n] Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) [p] he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, [r] he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him [s] to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, [u] if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess [d] this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

970 B.C.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, [b]know thou the God of thy father, and [c]serve him [d]with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: [f]for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the [g]imaginations of the thoughts: [h]if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but [i]if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: [l]be strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son the [n]pattern of the [o]porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of [s]the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had [2]by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the [t]treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of [x]the dedicated things:

13 Also for [y]the courses of the priests and the [z]Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 He gave of [a]gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every [e]candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of [h]shewbread, for every [i]table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the [k]fleshhooks, and the [l]bowls, and the cups: and for the golden [m]basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the [a]altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the [e]chĕr'ū-bĭms, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, said David, the LORD made me understand in writing [k]by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do it: [m]fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, even my God, [p]will be with thee; [q]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship [u]every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29

FURTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, [b]whom alone God hath chosen, is yet [c]young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the [d]gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; [3f]onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones, and of [g]divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even [n]three thousand talents of

---

a ch. 6. 49 2 Chr. 4. 19
b Nu. 12. 6 Ps. 36. 10 ‖ Ps. 9. 16
c 1 S. 12. 20, 24 2 Chr. 30. 8
d ch. 12. 38 & 29. 9, 19
e 1 K. 8. 6, 7 2 Chr. 5. 7
f ch. 29. 17 1 K. 8. 39, 60
g Dt. 31. 21 ch. 29. 18 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 22. 19 2 Chr. 7. 14
i Dt. 31. 17 2 Chr. 12. 5
k 2 K. 3. 15 2 Chr. 30. 12
l ch. 22. 13 2 Chr. 15. 7
m ch. 22. 13
n 2 K. 16. 10 Ezek. 43. 10
o 1 K. 7. 21 2 Chr. 3. 4
p 1 K. 11. 38 Jer. 1. 8, 19
q 1 K. 6. 13 Ps. 9. 10
r 2 Chr. 3. 9
s Nu. 7. 89 Heb. 9. 5
2 Or *in his spirit*
t ch. 26. 20 Ezra 2. 69
u 1 K. 7. 14 2 Chr. 2. 13, 14
x ch. 26. 20, 26 2 Chr. 24. 7
y See ch. 24. 1
z ch. 23, 24 2 Chr. 8. 14
a ch. 22. 14, 16 & 29. 2
b ch. 28. 5 2 Chr. 1. 8, 9
c ch. 22. 5 Pr. 4. 3
d ch. 28. 14, &c. 2 Chr. 5. 1
e 1 K. 7. 49 2 Chr. 4. 7, 20
3 Or *beryl*
f Ex. 39. 6, 13 Jb. 28. 16
g Ju. 5. 30 Ps. 45. 14
h ch. 23. 29 2 Chr. 2. 4
i 1 K. 7. 48 2 Chr. 4. 8, 19
k 1 S. 2. 13, 14 2 Chr. 4. 16
l Nu. 4. 7
m 2 K. 25. 15 2 Chr. 4. 8, &c.
n Cf. ch. 22. 14

gold, of the gold of [a] Ō'phĭr, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then [d] is willing [e] to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the [h] captains of thousands and of hundreds, with [i] the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand [3k] drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of [n] Jĕ-hī'ĕl the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because [o] with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

11 [s] Thine, O LORD, is [t] the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both [z] riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and [b] in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise [g] thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are [b] strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: [c] our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is [2] none abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that [f] thou triest the heart, and [g] hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD [l] God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in [m] the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee:

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation [p] blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and [q] bowed down their heads, and [r] worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered [u] burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand [x] rams, and a thousand lambs, with their [y] drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did [a] eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king [c] the second time, and [d] anointed him unto the LORD to be the chief governor, and [e] Zadok [f] to be priest.

23 Then Solomon sat [h] on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and [i] prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

970 B.C.

a ch. 1. 23 2 Chr. 8. 18
b 1 Chr. 16. 19 Ps. 39. 12
c Gen. 47. 9 Jb. 7. 6
2 Read *no hope*
d 2 K. 12. 4 2 Chr. 29. 31
e 1 K. 13. 33 2 Chr. 13. 9
f ch. 28. 9 2 Chr. 6. 30
g Cf. Pr. 11. 20
h ch. 28. 1 2 Chr. 1. 2
i See ch. 27. 25, 31
3 Or *darics*
k Ezra 2. 69
l 1 K. 18. 36 2 Chr. 30. 6
m ch. 28. 9 Isa. 26. 3 (*Heb.*)
n ch. 23. 8
o ch. 28. 9 2 Chr. 15. 17
p Jos. 22. 33 Neh. 8. 6
q Jos. 5. 14 2 Chr. 20. 18
r 2 S. 15. 32 2 Chr. 7. 3
s Cf. Mt. 6. 13
t Dt. 32. 3
u ch. 21. 26 2 Chr. 1. 6
x ch. 15. 26 2 Chr. 13. 9
y 2 K. 16. 13, 15 2 Chr. 29. 35
z 1 K. 3. 13 Eccles. 5. 19
a Dt. 15. 20 Cf. Ex. 24. 11
b 2 Chr. 20. 6
c Cf. 1 K. 1. 39
d ch. 14. 8 2 Chr. 22. 7
e ch. 27. 17 2 Chr. 31. 10
f Nu. 3. 3
g Neh. 9. 5
h 1 K. 2. 12
i ch. 22. 13 2 Chr. 7. 11

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, [a]submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD [d]magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, [e]and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

27 [l]And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in [o]Hebron, and

970 B.C.

a 2 K. 10. 15
Ezra 10. 19
b Ju. 8. 32 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 23. 1
d Jos. 4. 14
2 Chr. 1. 1
e 1 K. 10. 23
2 Chr. 1. 12
f ch. 26. 28
Ps. 99. 6
g ch. 26. 28
2 Chr. 16. 7, 10 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 17. 1, &c.
2 Chr. 9. 29
i ch. 21. 9, &c.
2 Chr. 29. 25
k ch. 25. 5
2 Chr. 9. 29
l ch. 3. 4
m Cf. Dan. 4. 23, 25
n 2 Chr. 12. 8
o ch. 12. 38
2 Chr. 11. 10

thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

28 And he died in [b]a good old age, [c]full of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of [f]Samuel [g]the seer, and in the book of [h]Nathan the prophet, and in the book of [i]Gad [k]the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, and [m]the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all [n]the kingdoms of the countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

AND Solomon the son of David [a]was strengthened in his kingdom, and [c]the LORD his God was with him, and [e]magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the [f]captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to [k]the high place that was at [l]Gibeon; for there was the [m]tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the [n]servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 But [o]the ark of God had David brought up from [p]Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm to the place which David had prepared for it: for he [q]had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover [r]the brasen altar, that [s]Bĕz'ă-lĕ'el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hur had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand [u]burnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ [x]In that night did God appear

970 B.C.

a 1 K. 2. 12, 46
b 1 K. 3. 6
Ps. 18. 50
c ch. 15. 9
1 Chr. 9. 20
d ch. 2. 12
1 Chr. 29. 1, 23
e 1 Chr. 29. 25
f ch. 17. 14
1 Chr. 29. 6
g Nu. 23. 10
h 1 K. 3. 9
Ps. 90. 12
‖ Jb. 28. 12, 20
i 1 K. 3. 7
Acts 1. 21
k 1 Chr. 21. 29
l 1 Chr. 21. 29
Neh. 3. 7
m ch. 5. 5
1 Chr. 21. 29
n ch. 24. 6, 9
1 Chr. 6. 49
o ch. 5. 2, &c.
1 Chr. 28. 2, 18
p 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6
Neh. 7. 29
q 1 Chr. 16. 1
r ch. 4. 1
1 Chr. 22. 1
s 1 Chr. 2. 20, &c.
t ch. 9. 22
1 Chr. 29. 25
u ch. 7. 7
1 Chr. 29. 21
x *For ver. 7–12, cf.* 1 K. 3. 5–14

unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, [b]Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and [d]hast made me to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people [g]like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 [h]Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may [i]go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, [t]such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at

Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 [b]And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the [c] chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones, and [e] cedar trees made he as the [f] sycomore trees that are in the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had [h] horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's [i] merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shē-kĕls of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

CHAPTER 2

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 [n]And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred [p] to oversee them.

3 ¶ [q]And Solomon sent to [r] Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him [u] cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, [x] I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him [z] sweet incense, and for the continual [a] shewbread, and for the burnt offerings [c] morning and evening, on the [d] sabbaths, and on the [d] new moons, and on the [3d] solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build is great: for [f] great is our God above all gods.

969 B.C.

a ch. 6. 18. 1 K. 8. 27

b *For ver.* 14–17, *cf.* 1 K. 10. 26–29

c ch. 8. 6. 1 K. 10. 26

d ch. 3. 14. Nu. 4. 6

e ch. 2. 3, 8. 1 Chr. 22. 4

f ch. 9. 27. 1 Chr. 27. 28

g See 1 Chr. 22. 15

h ch. 9. 25, 28. 1 K. 10. 28

i Or *cypress*

j ch. 3. 5. 2 K. 19. 23

k ch. 9. 10, 12. 1 K. 10. 11, 12

l ch. 9. 14. 1 K. 10. 15, 28

m ch. 27. 5. 1 Chr. 11. 13

n 1 K. 5. 15, 16

o ch. 9. 8. 1 K. 10. 9

p ch. 34. 12. 1 Chr. 23. 4

q *For ver.* 3–16, *cf.* 1 K. 5. 3–11

r ch. 8. 2, 18. 1 Chr. 14. 1

s 1 Chr. 16. 26. Neh. 9. 6

t ch. 1. 8, 9 & 6. 10

u ch. 1. 15 & 9. 27

x ch. 3. 1. 1 Chr. 6. 10, 32

y 1 Chr. 28. 21

z ch. 13. 11. 1 Chr. 23. 13

a ch. 4. 19. 1 Chr. 28. 16

b Cf. 1 K. 7. 13, 14

c ch. 13. 11. 1 Chr. 16. 40

d ch. 8. 13. 1 Chr. 23. 31

3 Or *set feasts*

e 1 K. 9. 12. Ezra 3. 7

f 1 Chr. 16. 25. Ps. 95. 3

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the [a] heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and [d] blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, [g] whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar trees, [2i] fir trees, and [k] ăl-gŭm trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of [m] barley, and twenty thousand bäths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, [o] Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, [s] that made heaven and earth, [t] who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent [y] a cunning man, endued with understanding, of [b] Huram my father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of [e] Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be

put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea [d] to [e] Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered [f] all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3

[i] THEN Solomon began to [k] build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in [l] mount Mō-rī'ăh [m] where the LORD appeared unto David his father, [n] in the place that David had prepared in the [o] threshingfloor of [p] Ornan the Jĕb'ū-śīte.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ Now these are [2] the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. [t] The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And [z] the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And [d] the greater house he cieled with [3e] fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, [f] and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pär-vā'ĭm.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved [a] chĕr'ū-bĭms on the walls.

8 [b] And he made [c] the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shē'kĕls of gold. And he overlaid [g] the upper chambers with gold.

10 [h] And in the most holy house he made two chĕr'ū-bĭms of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the chĕr'ū-bĭms were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these chĕr'ū-bĭms spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 ¶ And [q] he made [r] the vail of [s] blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought chĕr'ū-bĭms thereon.

15 [u] Also he made before the house two [x] pillars of [y] thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in [a] the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an [b] hundred [c] pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand [4] Jā'ĭ-chĭn, and the name of that on the left [5] Boaz.

967 B.C.

a 1 K. 7. 29, 36 Ezek. 41. 18, &c.
b 1 K. 6. 16
c ch. 4. 22 1 Chr. 6. 49
d Cf. 1 K. 5. 9
e Jos. 19. 46 Ezra 3. 7
f 1 Chr. 22. 2
g 1 Chr. 28. 11
h For ver. 10–12, cf. 1 K. 6. 23–27
i Cf. 1 K. 6. 1
k ch. 2. 4, 12 & 6. 2, 18
l Gen. 22. 2, 14
m See 2 S. 24. 16
n 1 Chr. 22. 1
o ch. 18. 9 1 Chr. 21. 15, &c.
p 1 Chr. 21. 15
q Cf. 1 K. 6. 32 Ezek. 41. 23
r Nu. 18. 7 Mt. 27. 51
2 Or *the foundations which Solomon laid*
s ch. 2. 7, 14
t 1 K. 6. 2
u For ver. 15–17, cf. 1 K. 7. 15–21
x ch. 4. 12, 13 1 Chr. 18. 8
y Cf. 1 K. 7. 15–18 2 K. 25. 17
z ch. 8. 12 1 Chr. 28. 11
a ch. 4. 20 1 K. 8. 6, 8
b ch. 4. 13 Cf. 1 K. 7. 20, 42
c ch. 4. 13 2 K. 25. 17
d Cf. 1 K. 6. 17
3 Or *cypress*
e ch. 2. 8 Ps. 104. 17
f 1 K. 6. 29, 32 Ezek. 40. 16, &c.
4 = *He shall establish*
5 = *In him* or perhaps *in it is strength*

CHAPTER 4

967 B.C.

MOREOVER he made [a] an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ [c] Also he made a [d] molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of [2] oxen, which did compass it round about: [3] ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve [g] oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand bäths.

6 ¶ He made also ten [l] lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, [m] to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten [p] candlesticks of gold [4r] according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten [t] tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred [y] basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And [a] he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 [b] And [c] Huram made the pots, and the [d] shovels, and the basons. And Huram finished the work that he was

a ch. 1. 5, 6 & 5. 12
b ch. 3. 15, &c. Jer. 27. 19
c *For ver. 2–5, cf.* 1 K. 7. 23–26
d 1 Chr. 18. 8 Jer. 52. 17
e Cf. ch. 3. 16 Jer. 52. 23
f ch. 3. 16 Jer. 52. 22, 23
2 In 1 K. 7. 24, *knops*
3 Or *for ten cubits*
g 1 K. 7. 25 Jer. 52. 20
h 1 Chr. 28. 17
i 1 K. 7. 46 Neh. 3. 22
k 1 K. 7. 46 Ps. 60. 6
l 2 K. 16. 17
m Ex. 40. 31, 32
n ch. 26. 16, 19 1 Chr. 28. 18
o ch. 2. 4 & 13. 11
p ch. 13. 11 1 Chr. 28. 15
q ch. 3. 16 & 5. 7, 9
4 Or *according to the ordinance concerning them*
r See Ex. 25. 31
s 1 K. 7. 49 Isa. 6. 6
t ch. 13. 11 1 Chr. 28. 16
u 2 K. 25. 15 Jer. 52. 19 (*Heb.*)
x ch. 24. 14 2 K. 25. 14
y 1 Chr. 28. 17 Neh. 7. 70
z ch. 3. 8, 10 & 5. 7
a 1 K. 7. 39
b *For ver. 11–ch. 5. 1, cf.* 1 K. 7. 40–51
c 1 K. 7. 13
d 2 K. 25. 14 Jer. 52. 18
e ch. 15. 18 1 Chr. 29. 2

to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two [b] pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And [e] four hundred [f] pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the [h] fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the house of the LORD of bright brass.

17 [i] In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between [k] Succoth and Zĕr-ĕ-dā'thăh.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the [n] golden altar also, and the tables whereon the [o] shewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the [q] oracle, of pure gold;

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the [s] tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22 And the [u] snuffers, and the basons, and the [x] spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the [z] most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

CHAPTER 5

THUS all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the [e] gold, and all the instruments, put he

among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ [d]Then Solomon assembled the [e]elders of Israel, and all the [f]heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up [h]the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of [i]the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites [l]took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and [m]the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring up.

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to [t]the oracle of the house, into [u]the most holy place, even under the wings of the [x]chĕr-ū-bĭms:

8 For the chĕr-ū-bĭms spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the [y]staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing [a]in the ark save [b]the two tables which Moses put therein at [c]Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, [e]when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were [i]sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 Also the Levites which were the [k]singers, all of them of [l]Ā-săph, of [m]Heman, of [n]Jĕ-dū-thŭn, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having [o]cymbals

960 B.C.

a ch. 9. 11 1 Chr. 25. 1, 6
b ch. 9. 11 1 Chr. 25. 1, &c.
c ch. 4. 1 & 6. 12
d *For ver.* 2–10, *cf.* 1 K. 8. 1–9
e ch. 34. 29 1 Chr. 21. 16
f 1 K. 8. 1
g ch. 7. 6 1 Chr. 25. 5
h ch. 1. 4 & 6. 11, 41
i ch. 8. 11 1 Chr. 11. 5, 7
k ch. 7. 3, 6 1 Chr. 16. 34
l ch. 35. 3 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15
m ch. 1. 3 & 24. 6
n ch. 7. 1, &c. 1 K. 8. 11
o *For ver.* 1–39, *cf.* 1 K. 8. 12–50
p 1 K. 8. 12 Jb. 26. 7
q ch. 3. 1 & 8. 1
r ch. 7. 12 1 K. 8. 29
s 1 Chr. 16. 2
t ch. 4. 20 Ps. 28. 2
u ch. 4. 22 Ezek. 41. 4
x 1 Chr. 28. 18
y 1 Chr. 15. 15
z ch. 7. 22 1 Chr. 17. 5
a ch. 6. 11 1 K. 8. 9, 21
b 1 K. 8. 9 2 Cor. 3. 3
c 1 K. 19. 8 Ps. 106. 19
d ch. 12. 13 2 K. 23. 27
e 2 K. 21. 15
f ch. 7. 16 2 K. 23. 27
g 1 Chr. 28. 4 Ps. 78. 70
h 1 Chr. 28. 2 Ps. 132. 1–5
i ch. 29. 5, &c. 1 Chr. 15. 12, 14
k ch. 7. 6 1 Chr. 25. 1
l ch. 29. 30 1 Chr. 25. 6, 9
m ch. 35. 15 1 Chr. 25. 5, 6
n ch. 35. 15 1 Chr. 25. 6
o ch. 29. 25 1 Chr. 25. 1, 6

and [a]psalteries and [b]harps, stood at the east end of the [c]altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with [g]trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, [k]For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: [n]for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAPTER 6

[o]THEN said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell [p]in the thick darkness.

2 But [q]I have built an house of habitation for thee, and [r]a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, [s]and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that [z]I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

6 But [d]I have chosen Jerusalem, [f]that my name might be there; [g]and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 [h]Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

959 B.C.

9 Notwithstanding [a] thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, [b] he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore [d] hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for [e] I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put [g] the ark, [h] wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And he stood before [k] the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and [l] spread forth his hands:

13 For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, [p] and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, [s] there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; [u] which keepest covenant, and [x] shewest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, [y] There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way [a] to walk in my law, [b] as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven and the [e] heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 [c] Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 [f] That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth [i] toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from [m] thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, [n] forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, and [o] an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and [q] judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing [r] his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, [t] by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the heaven is shut up, and [z] there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou [c] hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and [d] send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

a 1 Chr. 28. 3
b 1 Chr. 28. 6
c 2 K. 19. 16 Neh. 1. 6
d ch. 10. 15 1 K. 12. 15
e ch. 2. 12 Ps. 132. 11
f ch. 7. 15 2 K. 19. 16
g ch. 5. 2. &c. & 8. 11
h ch. 5. 10 Heb. 9. 4
i 1 K. 8. 29. &c. Ps. 5. 7
k ch. 5. 12 & 7. 7. 9
l 1 K. 8. 22. 38 Ezra 9. 5
m ch. 30. 27 1 K. 8. 30
n 1 Chr. 21. 8 Ps. 25. 11. 12
o 1 K. 8. 31 Pr. 29. 24
p 1 K. 8. 54 Ezra 9. 5
q (Jb. 19. 29)
r 1 K. 8. 32. 39 Ezek. 7. 4
s 1 Chr. 17. 20 Ps. 86. 8
t 1 K. 8. 32 Jb. 34. 11
u 1 K. 8. 23 Neh. 1. 5
x Dt. 7. 9 Neh. 1. 5
y ch. 7. 18 1 K. 9. 5
z ch. 7. 13 1 K. 17. 1
a 1 K. 8. 25. 61 Jer. 7. 23
b ch. 7. 17 1 K. 15. 5
c 2 K. 17. 27. 28 Eccles. 12. 9
d 1 K. 18. 1 Jb. 37. 13
e ch. 2. 6 Neh. 9. 6

959 B.C.

28 ¶ If there be [a] dearth in the land, if there be [b] pestilence, if there be [c] blasting, or mildew, [d] locusts, or caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever [f] sickness there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for [g] thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they [h] may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the [k] stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy [l] great name's sake, and thy [n] mighty hand, and thy [o] stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that [t] all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called [x] by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for [a] there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, [d] and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet [f] if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, [e] We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore [i] arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be [m] clothed with salvation, and let [p] thy saints rejoice in [q] goodness.

42 O LORD God, [r] turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember [s] the mercies of David thy servant.

CHAPTER 7

NOW when Solomon had made an end of praying, [u] the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and [y] the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they [z] bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and [b] worshipped, and praised the LORD, [c] saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 ¶ [e] Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

[a] ch. 20. 9; 1 K. 8. 37
[b] ch. 7. 13; 1 Chr. 21. 12, 14
[c] 1 K. 8. 37; Am. 4. 9
[d] 1 K. 8. 37; Jb. 39. 20
[e] ch. 30. 22; 1 K. 8. 47
[f] 1 K. 8. 37 (*Heb.*)†
[g] 1 Chr. 29. 17; Ps. 7. 9
[h] 2 K. 17. 28; Ps. 34. 11
[i] Ps. 132. 8, 9
[k] 1 K. 8. 41, 43; Est. 8. 17
[l] 1 K. 8. 42; Ps. 76. 1
[m] Ps. 132. 16
[n] 1 K. 8. 42; Neh. 1. 10
[o] 2 K. 17. 36; Ps. 136. 12
[p] 1 S. 2. 9; Ps. 30. 4
[q] Ex. 33. 19; Ps. 21. 3
[r] 1 K. 2. 16 (mg.); Ps. 132. 10
[s] 2 S. 7. 15; Ps. 89. 49
[t] 1 K. 8. 43; Ps. 8. 1
[u] 1 Chr. 21. 26
[x] 1 K. 8. 43; Jer. 7. 10, &c.
[y] 2 Chr. 5. 14; Isa. 4. 5
[z] Cf. Lv. 9. 24; 1 K. 18. 39
[a] 1 K. 8. 46; Pr. 20. 9; ‖ Ps. 14. 1, 3
[b] ch. 20. 18; 1 Chr. 29. 20
[c] ch. 5. 13 & 20. 21
[d] 1 K. 8. 46; Neh. 1. 8
[e] *For ver.* 4–10, *cf.* 1 K. 8. 62–66
[f] ch. 15. 4; 1 K. 8. 47, 48

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people [c] dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with [f] instruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded [i] trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover Solomon [l] hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered [o] burnt offerings, and the fat of the [p] peace offerings, because the [q] brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the [r] meat offerings, and the [s] fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast [u] seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, [x] from [y] the entering in of Hamath unto the [z] river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a [a] solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart [g] for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 [i] Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and [l] the king's house: and [l] all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he [o] prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, [q] I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen [r] this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be [s] no rain, or if I command the [t] locusts to devour the land, or if I send [x] pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, which are [z] called by my name, shall [a] humble themselves, and pray, and [b] seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and [d] will forgive their sin, and will [e] heal their land.

15 Now [g] mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that [h] my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, [k] if thou wilt walk before me, [m] as David thy father walked, [n] and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will [l] I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, [t] There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 [b] Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of [c] my land [d] which I have given them; [e] and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a [f] proverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be [h] an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, [k] Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, [m] Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which [n] brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and [p] worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8

[u] AND it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon [y] had built the house of the LORD, and [a] his own house,

959 B.C.

a ch. 12. 6, 7; 2 K. 22. 19
b ch. 14. 4; 1 Chr. 28. 9
c 1 K. 8. 63; Ezra 6. 16, 17
d Nu. 30. 8; Isa. 27. 9
e Ps. 60. 2
f ch. 5. 12 & 20. 19
g ch. 6. 20, 40; Neh. 1. 6; ‖ ch. 16. 9
h ch. 6. 6, 20 & 12. 13
i ch. 5. 12 & 20. 28
k 1 K. 9. 4; Cf. Zech. 3. 7
l 1 Chr. 23. 13; Neh. 3. 1
m ch. 6. 16 & 11. 17
n ch. 14. 4
o ch. 1. 6 & 8. 12
p ch. 29. 35; 1 Chr. 21. 26
q ch. 6. 12 & 8. 12
r 2 K. 16. 13
s 1 K. 8. 64
t ch. 6. 16
u ch. 30. 21, &c.; 1 K. 8. 65
x ch. 9. 26; 2 K. 14. 25
y 1 Chr. 13. 5; Ezek. 47. 20
z 2 K. 24. 7; Isa. 27. 12
a 2 K. 10. 20; Neh. 8. 18 (*Heb.*)
b 1 K. 14. 15; Jer. 12. 14
c Dt. 32. 43; Ps. 85. 1
d Jos. 1. 3; Neh. 9. 8
e 1 K. 9. 7; Jer. 7. 14
f 1 K. 9. 7; Ps. 44. 14
g 1 Chr. 17. 26; Neh. 9. 35
h ch. 29. 8; 2 K. 22. 19
i *For ver.* 11–22, *cf.* 1 K. 9. 1–9
k 1 K. 9. 8; Jer. 22. 8, 9
l ch. 8. 6; 1 K. 9. 1, 19
m ch. 24. 18; 2 K. 22. 17
n ch. 6. 5; Ps. 80. 8
o ch. 14. 7; 1 Chr. 29. 23
p ch. 25. 14; 2 K. 21. 21
q [ch. 18. 31; 1 Chr. 4. 10]
r ch. 6. 2; Neh. 1. 9
s ch. 6. 26; Isa. 5. 6
t Nu. 13. 33; Eccles. 12. 5 (*Heb.*)
u *For ver.* 1–18, *cf.* 1 K. 9. 10–28
x ch. 6. 28 & 20. 9
y ch. 6. 2, 18 & 20. 8
z Dt. 28. 10; Isa. 43. 7
a ch. 7. 11

947 B.C.

2 That the cities which [a] Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-[g]zobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in [i] Hamath.

5 Also he built [l] Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bā'ă-lăth, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the [o] chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and [p] all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in [q] Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the [r] Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'zītes, and the Hivites, and the Jĕb'ū-sītes, which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, [u] them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even [a] two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon [d] brought up the daughter of Phâr'āoh out of the [f] city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy, whereunto the [h] ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered [i] burnt offerings unto the LORD on the [k] altar of the LORD, which he had built before the [l] porch,

13 [m] Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the [n] sabbaths, and on the [n] new moons, and on the [b] solemn feasts, [c] three times in the year, even in the [d] feast of unleavened bread, and in the [e] feast of weeks, and in the [f] feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, [h] the courses of the priests to their service, and [k] the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, [m] as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David [n] the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to [s] E'zĭ-ŏn-geber, and to [t] Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to [x] Ō'phĭr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

CHAPTER 9

[y] AND when the queen of [z] Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, [b] she came to prove Solomon with [c] hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and [e] camels that bare [g] spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his [o] cupbearers also, and their

a ch. 2. 3, &c. & 9. 10, 21
b ch. 2. 4 & 31. 3
c 1 K. 9. 25
d ch. 30. 13 Dt. 16. 3
e Dt. 16. 10 Acts 2. 1
f Dt. 31. 10 Zech. 14. 16–19
g 1 Chr. 19. 6 Ps. 60. title
h ch. 31. 2 1 Chr. 23. 6
i 1 Chr. 18. 3, 9 Isa. 10. 9
k ch. 13. 10 1 Chr. 28. 13, 21
l ch. 25. 13 1 Chr. 7. 24
m ch. 31. 16 1 Chr. 16. 37
n ch. 11. 2 2 K. 23. 16, 17
o ch. 1. 14 & 9. 25
p ch. 7. 11
q 1 K. 9. 19
r 1 K. 9. 20 Ezra 9. 1
s ch. 20. 36 1 K. 22. 48
t ch. 26. 2 2 K. 16. 6
u 2 K. 23. 33 Est. 10. 1
x ch. 9. 10 1 Chr. 29. 4
y *For ver.* 1–12, *cf.* 1 K. 10. 1–13
z 1 K. 10. 1
a *Cf.* 1 K. 9. 23
b 1 K. 10. 1 Mt. 12. 42
c 1 K. 10. 1 Ps. 49. 4 *(Heb.)*
d 1 K. 11. 1
e 1 Chr. 12. 40 Isa. 30. 6
f ch. 5. 2 & 32. 5, 30
g ch. 16. 14 2 K. 20. 13
h ch. 6. 11, 41 & 35. 3
i ch. 7. 7 & 24. 14
k ch. 7. 7, 9 & 15. 8
l ch. 3. 4 & 15. 8
m See Ex. 29. 38
n ch. 2. 4 & 31. 3
o 1 K. 10. 5 Neh. 1. 11

apparel; and [a] his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, [c] which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: [d] because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, [e] to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of [g] Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from [i] Ō'phĭr, brought [l] ăl'gŭm trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the ăl'gŭm trees [m] terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and [n] harps and [n] psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ [r] Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside that which chapmen and [x] merchants brought. And all the kings of [y] Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

947 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 26. 16 Neh. 3. 31

b 1 K. 10. 17, 21

c 1 K. 10. 9 Ps. 16. 3

d ch. 2. 11 Ps. 44. 3

e 1 K. 10. 9 Ps. 89. 14

f ch. 20. 36, 37 1 Chr. 1. 7

g ch. 8. 2, 18

h 1 K. 22. 48 Ps. 48. 7

i ch. 8. 18 Jb. 22. 24

k ch. 1. 12 Cf. Eccles. 2. 9

l ch. 2. 8

m Cf. 1 K. 10. 12

n ch. 5. 12 & 20. 28

o ch. 17. 5, 11 1 Chr. 18. 2, 6

p Cf. 1 K. 4. 26

q ch. 1. 16 Isa. 2. 7

r For ver. 13–28, cf. 1 K. 10. 14–28

s ch. 8. 6

t 1 K. 4. 21

u ch. 7. 8 Ps. 72. 8

x ch. 1. 16 Pr. 31. 14

y Cf. 1 K. 10. 15

z ch. 2. 3, 8 Ezra 3. 7

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shē'kĕls of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shē'kĕls of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the [b] house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold: none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to [f] Tär'shĭsh with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the [h] ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon [k] passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man [o] his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Solomon had [p] four thousand stalls for [q] horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the [s] chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ [t] And he reigned over all the kings [u] from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and [z] cedar trees

made he as the [a] sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ [b] Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of [c] Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of [d] Ă-hī'jăh the Shilonite, and in the visions of [e] Ĭd'dō the [f] seer against Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat?

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 10

[h] AND Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm went to [i] Shē'chĕm: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm and all Israel came and spake to Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

930 B.C.

a ch. 1. 15. Ps. 78. 47

b *For ver.* 29–31, *cf.* 1 K. 11. 41–43

c ch. 29. 25. 1 Chr. 29. 29

d ch. 10. 15. 1 K. 15. 29

e [ch. 15. 1. 2 K. 19. 21. ‖ ch. 12. 15

f ch. 12. 15. 1 Chr. 29. 29

g 1 K. 12. 14. Ezek. 2. 6

h *For ver.* 1–19, *cf.* 1 K. 12. 1–19

i 1 Chr. 7. 28. Ps. 60. 6

k ch. 25. 16, 20. 1 Chr. 5. 22

l ch. 6. 10. Neh. 9. 8

m ch. 9. 29

n 1 K. 12. 16

o 1 K. 12. 18

[2] Or *levy*

p ch. 24. 21. 1 K. 21. 13

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with [g] scorpions.

12 So Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm and all the people came to Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for [k] the cause was of God, that the LORD [l] might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of [m] Ă-hī'jăh the Shilonite to Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: [n] every man to your tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm sent Hă-dôr'ăm that was [o] over the [2] tribute; and the children of Israel [p] stoned him with stones, that he

died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAPTER 11

[e]AND when Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and [g]Benjamin [i]an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to [l]Shĕm-āi'ăh the [m]man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jĕr-ō-bō'ăm.

5 ¶ And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even [r]Beth-lehem, and [s]Etam, and [t]Tĕ-kō'ă,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shō'cō, and [u]Ă-dŭl'lăm,

8 And [x]Gath, and [y]Mă-rē'shăh, and Ziph,

9 And Ăd-ō-rā'ĭm, and [z]Lā'chĭsh, and [a]Ă-zē'kăh,

10 And [b]Zorah, and [c]Aī'jă-lŏn, and [d]Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left their [g]suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: [i]for Jĕr-ō-bō'ăm and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 [a]And he ordained him priests for [b]the high places, and for the [2c]devils, and for the [d]calves which he had made.

16 [f]And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts [h]to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked [k]in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm took him Mā'hă-lăth the daughter of Jĕr'ī-mōth the son of David to wife, and Ăb'ī-hail the daughter of [n]Ē-lī'ăb the son of Jesse;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ŭsh, and Shăm-ă-rī'ăh, and Zaham.

20 And after her he took [o]Mā'ă-chăh the daughter of [p]Absalom; which bare him [q]Ă-bī'jăh, and Ăt-tā'ī, and Ziza, and Shĕ-lō'mĭth.

21 And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm loved Mā'ă-chăh the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm made Ă-bī'jăh the son of Mā'ă-chăh the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

CHAPTER 12

AND it came to pass, when Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm had established the kingdom, and [e]had strengthened himself, [f]he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm [h]Shī'shăk king of Egypt came up against

929 B.C.

[a] 2 K. 23. 5 Ezek. 44. 7–12
[b] ch. 15. 17 2 K. 21. 3
[2] Or *satyrs, or he-goats*
[c] Lv. 17. 7 Isa. 13. 21 (*Heb.*)
[d] ch. 13. 8 2 K. 17. 16
[e] *For ver. 1–4, cf.* 1 K. 12. 21–24
[f] ch. 15. 9
[g] ch. 31. 1 1 Chr. 21. 6
[h] ch. 14. 7
[i] ch. 13. 3
[k] ch. 7. 17 & 17. 3
[l] (1 K. 12. 22) ch. 12. 5
[m] ch. 8. 14 & 25. 7, &c.
[n] 1 Chr. 27. 18
[o] 1 K. 15. 2. Cf. ch. 13. 2
[p] 1 Chr. 3. 2
[q] Cf. 1 K. 14. 31
[r] 1 Chr. 11. 16 Ezra 2. 21
[s] Ju. 15. 8
[t] ch. 20. 20 2 S. 14. 2
[u] Jos. 15. 35 Neh. 11. 25, 30
[x] ch. 26. 6 1 Chr. 20. 6, 8
[y] ch. 14. 9 Jos. 15. 44
[z] ch. 25. 27 2 K. 19. 8
[a] 1 S. 17. 1 Neh. 11. 30
[b] Ju. 18. 2 Neh. 11. 29
[c] ch. 28. 18 1 Chr. 8. 13
[d] 1 Chr. 29. 27
[e] Cf. ch. 26. 16
[f] ch. 13. 11 2 K. 21. 22
[g] ch. 31. 19 1 Chr. 13. 2
[h] 1 K. 14. 25
[i] ch. 13. 9

Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the [b] Lubims, the Sŭk-kĭ-ĭms, and the [c] Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then came [g] Shĕm-âi-ăh the prophet to Rē-hŏ-bō-ăm, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shī-shăk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and [i] therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of [m] Israel and the king [n] humbled themselves; and they said, [o] The LORD is righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shĕm-âi-ăh, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them [3] some deliverance; [r] and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shī-shăk.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the [u] kingdoms of the countries.

9 [x] So Shī-shăk king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rē-hŏ-bō-ăm made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the [a] guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: and also in Judah [2a] things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rē-hŏ-bō-ăm strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, [d] the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, [e] to put his name there. And [f] his mother's name was Nā-ă-măh an Ăm-mon-ī-tĕss.

14 And he did evil, because he [h] prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rē-hŏ-bō-ăm, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shĕm-âi-ăh the prophet, and of [k] Ĭd-dō the [l] seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm continually.

16 And Rē-hŏ-bō-ăm slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and [p] Ă-bī-jăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13

NOW [q] in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm began Ă-bī-jăh to reign over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was [s] Mī-chaî-ăh the daughter of Ū-rĭ-ĕl of [t] Gibeah. And there was war between Ă-bī-jăh and Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm.

3 And Ă-bī-jăh set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even [y] four hundred thousand chosen men: Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Ă-bī-jăh stood up upon mount [z] Zĕm-ă-rā-ĭm, which is in mount Ē-phră-ĭm, and said, Hear me, thou Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel [b] gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by [c] a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath [d] rebelled against his lord.

913 B.C.

[2] Or *there were good things (found)*

[a] ch. 19. 3; 1 K. 14. 13

[b] ch. 16. 8; 1 Chr. 1. 11

[c] ch. 14. 9

[d] ch. 6. 6 & 33. 7

[e] ch. 7. 16, 20 & 20. 9

[f] 1 K. 14. 21

[g] ch. 11. 2

[h] (1 S. 7. 3) ch. 20. 33

[i] ch. 15. 2; 1 Chr. 28. 9

[k] (ch. 9. 29) ch. 13. 22

[l] ch. 9. 29 & 19. 2

[m] Cf. ch. 21. 2, *al.*

[n] ch. 7. 14 & 30. 11

[o] Ex. 9. 27; Ezra 9. 15

[p] 1 K. 14. 31; 1 Chr. 3. 10; Mt. 1. 7

[q] 1 K. 15. 1–2

[3] Or *deliverance in a short time*

[r] Cf. ch. 34. 25

[s] Cf. ch. 11. 20, 22

[t] 1 Chr. 11. 31; Isa. 10. 29

[u] ch. 17. 10; 1 Chr. 29. 30

[x] *For ver.* 9–11, *cf.* 1 K. 14. 26–28

[y] ch. 11. 1 & 14. 8

[z] Jos. 18. 22

[a] 2 K. 11. 4

[b] See 2 S. 7. 12

[c] Nu. 18. 19

[d] See 1 K. 11. 26 & 12. 19, 20

7 And there are gathered unto him [a] vain men, the [b] children of [2]Bē'lī-ăl, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-hŏ-bō'ăm the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was [c] young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you [d] golden calves, which Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm made you for gods.

9 [e] Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to [h] consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven [i] rams, the same may be a priest of them that are [k] no gods.

10 But as for us, [l] the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which [n] minister unto the LORD, are the sons of Aaron, and the [o] Levites wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the LORD [q] every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and [r] sweet incense: the [t] shewbread also set they in order upon the [u] pure table; and the [x] candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, [y] to burn every evening: for we [z] keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye [b] have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, [c] God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding [e] trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, [f] fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for [g] ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm caused an [m] ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and [q] they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm and all Israel before Ă-bī'jăh and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ă-bī'jăh and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because [f] they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ă-bī'jăh pursued after Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm, and [g] took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jĕ-shā'năh with the towns thereof, and Ē'phră-ĭn with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm recover strength again in the days of Ă-bī'jăh: and [m] the LORD struck him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Ă-bī'jăh waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 [p] And the rest of the acts of Ă-bī'jăh, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the [3s] story of the prophet Ĭd'dō.

CHAPTER 14

[a] SO Ă-bī'jăh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days [d] the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he [h] took away the altars of the [i] strange gods, and the [k] high places, and brake down the [4l] images, and cut down the [5n] groves:

4 And commanded Judah [o] to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and [p] to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the [6r] images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in

911 B.C.

[a] 2 S. 6. 20 Ps. 12. 11
[b] 1 K. 21. 10, 13 Jb. 34. 18 (*Heb.*)
[2] = *worthlessness*
[c] Cf. 1 Chr. 29. 1
[d] ch. 11. 15 Hos. 10. 5, 6
[e] ch. 11. 14
[f] ch. 14. 11
[g] Cf. ch. 15. 8 & 17. 2
[h] ch. 29. 33 1 Chr. 29. 5
[i] ch. 17. 11 1 Chr. 29. 21
[k] ch. 25. 15 1 Chr. 16. 26
[l] ch. 14. 11 Jos. 24. 18
[m] ch. 21. 18 2 K. 15. 5
[n] ch. 29. 11 1 Chr. 23. 13
[o] ch. 8. 14 & 24. 5, 6
[p] Cf. 1 K. 15. 7
[q] ch. 2. 4 & 31. 3
[r] ch. 2. 4 & 29. 7
[s] Or *commentary* Heb. *midrash*
[s] ch. 24. 27
[t] ch. 4. 19 & 29. 18
[u] ch. 4. 8, 19 & 29. 18
[x] ch. 4. 7, 20 Jer. 52. 19
[y] Nu. 8. 2, 3
[z] 1 Chr. 23. 32 Ezek. 44. 15
[a] 1 K. 15. 8
[b] ch. 12. 1 & 21. 10
[c] ch. 15. 2 1 Chr. 22. 18
[d] ch. 20. 30 2 K. 11. 20
[e] 2 S. 20. 1 Neh. 4. 18, 20
[f] Cf. Acts 5. 39
[g] ch. 24. 20 Dt. 28. 29
[h] ch. 15. 8, 16 1 Chr. 14. 12
[i] ch. 33. 15 1 S. 7. 3
[k] ch. 17. 6 2 K. 23. 5
[4] Or *pillars*
[l] 2 K. 23. 14 ch. 31. 1 (*Heb.*)
[m] ch. 20. 22 2 S. 5. 23
[5] Heb. *Asherim*
[n] ch. 15. 16 2 K. 23. 4
[o] ch. 7. 14 & 15. 2
[p] ch. 7. 17 & 33. 8
[q] ch. 14. 11 Jos. 24. 7
[6] Read *sun-images*
[r] ch. 34. 4, 7 Lv. 26. 30

Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD [a] had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and [g] prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah [l] three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ And there came out against them Zerah [o] the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto [q] Mă-rē'-shäh.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zĕph'-ă-thăh at Mă-rē'-shäh.

11 And Asa [r] cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, [s] it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for [x] we rest on thee, and [y] in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, [b] thou art our God; [c] let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto [h] Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves: for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and [n] they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for [p] the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and [r] carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

895 B.C.

[a] ch. 15. 15; 1 Chr. 23. 25
[b] ch. 20. 14; 2 S. 23. 2
[c] [ch. 9. 29 & 20. 37]
[d] ch. 13. 12 & 19. 11
[e] ch. 14. 4; Ezra 8. 22
[f] ch. 12. 5 & 24. 20; Cf. Nu. 14. 43
[g] ch. 7. 11 & 20. 20
[h] Cf. Hos. 3. 4
[i] 1 S. 3. 1; Ps. 74. 9
[k] Jer. 10. 10
[l] ch. 13. 3 & 17. 14–18
[m] ch. 17. 8, 9; 2 K. 12. 2
[n] ch. 6. 37, 38; Neh. 1. 9
[o] ch. 12. 3 & 16. 8
[p] Ju. 5. 6; Isa. 33. 8
[q] ch. 11. 8; Mic. 1. 15
[r] ch. 13. 14 & 20. 4
[s] 1 S. 14. 6
[t] 1 Chr. 28. 10, 20; Ezra 10. 4
[u] 1 S. 24. 19; Ps. 19. 11
[x] ch. 13. 18 & 16. 8
[y] 1 S. 17. 45
[z] Or *even*
[a] Cf. ver. 1
[a] ch. 14. 3, 5 & 23. 17
[b] ch. 13. 10; Ps. 22. 10
[c] Ps. 9. 19
[d] 2 K. 23. 13, 14; Isa. 66. 3 (*Heb.*)
[e] Cf. ch. 13. 19 & 17. 2
[f] ch. 8. 12 & 23. 10
[g] ch. 8. 12 & 29. 7, 17
[h] Gen. 26. 1, 6
[i] ch. 11. 16
[k] ch. 17. 2; 1 Chr. 12. 30
[l] ch. 30. 1; 1 Chr. 12. 19
[m] ch. 34. 6; 1 Chr. 12. 25
[n] Cf. ch. 20. 25
[o] 2 Chr. 1. 1; Jb. 29. 5
[p] ch. 17. 10; 2 K. 7. 7
[q] See ch. 14. 13–15
[r] 1 Chr. 5. 21 (*Heb.*)
[s] [ch. 29. 10; 2 K. 23. 31]

CHAPTER 15

AND [b] the Spirit of God came upon [c] Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; [d] The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; and [e] if ye seek him, he will be found of you; [f] but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 [h] Now for a long season [i] Israel hath been without [k] the true God, and without [m] a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble [n] did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And [p] in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 [t] Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for [u] your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, [2z] and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and [a] put away the [d] abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the [e] cities which he had taken from mount Ē'-phră-ĭm, and renewed the [f] altar of the LORD, that was before [g] the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and [i] the strangers with them out of [k] Ē'-phră-ĭm and [l] Mă-năs'-sēh, and out of [m] Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that [o] the LORD his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, [q] of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they [s] entered into a cove-

nant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel [c] should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and [e] sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD [g] gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ [k] And also concerning Mā'ăchäh the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made [n] an idol in a [2o] grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the [p] brook Kidron.

17 But the [r] high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the [t] heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and [y] gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAPTER 16

[b c] IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Bā-ăsh'ă king of Israel came up against Judah, and built [e] Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at [f] Damascus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā-ăsh'ă king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote [a] Ī'jŏn, and [b] Dan, and [a] Ā'bĕl-mā'im, and all the store cities of [d] Năph'tă-lī.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā-ăsh'ă heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā-ăsh'ă was building; and he built therewith [f] Geba and [h] Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time [i] Hă-nā'nī the [l] seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, [m] Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the [q] Ethiopians and the [s] Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because [u] thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For [x] the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done [z] foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and [a] put him in a [3] prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ [d] And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, [g] which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled [h] with

874 B.C.

a 2 K. 15. 29
b 2 K. 10. 29
c See Dt. 13. 6–9
d ch. 34. 6 1 Chr. 12. 34, 40
e ch. 14. 7 & 17. 4
f 1 Chr. 8. 6 Ezra 2. 26
g ch. 14. 6, 7 & 20. 30
h 2 K. 25. 23, 25 Jer. 40. 6, &c.
i ch. 19. 2
k *For ver.* 16–18, *cf.* 1 K. 15. 13–15
l 1 Chr. 29. 29 Isa. 30. 10 (*Heb.*)
m Ps. 118. 9
n ch. 28. 2 2 K. 21. 7
2 Heb. *Asherah*
o ch. 14. 3 & 17. 6
p ch. 29. 16 2 K. 23. 4, &c.
q ch. 14. 9 & 21. 16
r ch. 11. 15 & 20. 33
s ch. 12. 3 Dan. 11. 43 (*Heb.*)
t 1 Chr. 29. 9, 19 Ps. 78. 72
u ch. 14. 11
x (2 Chr. 7. 15) Ezra 5. 5 Zech. 4. 10
y ch. 5. 1 & 24. 14
z 1 Chr. 21. 8 Pr. 30. 32
a 1 K. 22. 27 Jer. 20. 2, 3
3 Heb. *house of the stocks*
b *For ver.* 1–6, *cf.* 1 K. 15. 17–22
c Cf. 1 K. 16. 8
d *For ver.* 11–14, *cf.* 1 K. 15. 23–24
e 1 K. 15. 17 Ezra 2. 26
f ch. 24. 23 2 K. 16. 9
g Cf. Gen. 50. 5 Isa. 22. 16
h Gen. 50. 2 Mt. 26. 12

sweet odours and divers kinds of [a] spices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made [b] a very great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17

AND Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of [f] E'phrăim, [g] which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, because he walked in the first ways of [h] his father David, and sought not unto [k] Bā'ă-lĭm;

4 But [l] sought to the LORD God of his father, and [n] walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt [o] presents; [q] and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the [r] high places and [2s] groves out of Judah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Ben'-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and to Nĕth'ă-nē'ĕl, and to Mī-chāi'ăh, to teach in the cities of Judah.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shĕm-āi'ăh, and Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh, and Zĕb-ă-dī'ăh, and Ăs'ă-hĕl, and Shĕ-mī'ră-mōth, and Jĕ-hŏn'ă-thăn, and Ăd-ō-nī'jăh, and Tō-bī'jăh, and Tŏb-ăd-ō-nī'jăh, Levites; and with them E-lī'shă-mă and Jĕ-hôr'ăm, priests.

9 [a] And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And [b] the fear of the LORD fell upon all the [c] kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt.

11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt presents, and tribute silver; and the [c] Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred [d] rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and [e] cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, were in Jerusalem.

14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the [i] captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour [m] three hundred thousand.

15 And next to him was Jē-hō-hā'năn the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Ăm-ă-sī'ăh the son of Zĭch'rī, who [p] willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin; E-lī'ă-dă a [t] mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jĕ-hō'zăb-băd, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand [u] ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

CHAPTER 18

NOW Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt [x] had riches and honour in abundance, and [y] joined affinity with Ahab.

2 [z] And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd? And he answered him, I am as thou

854 B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 1 & 32. 27
[b] ch. 21. 19 1 S. 31. 12
[c] ch. 21. 16
[d] ch. 13. 9 & 29. 21, &c.
[e] 1 K. 9. 19
[f] ch. 15. 9 & 30. 1
[g] Cf. ch. 13. 19 & 15. 8
[h] ch. 11. 17 & 28. 1
[i] ch. 1. 2 & 25. 5
[k] ch. 23. 17 2 K. 23. 4
[l] ch. 15. 15 & 19. 3
[m] ch. 14. 8 & 25. 5
[n] 2 K. 23. 3 Isa. 38. 3
[o] ch. 9. 24 & 26. 8
[p] Ju. 5. 9 Neh. 11. 2
[q] ch. 18. 1
[r] ch. 14. 3, 5 & 31. 1
[2] Heb. *Asherim*
[s] ch. 15. 16 & 19. 3
[t] [1 Chr. 12. 28]
[u] 1 Chr. 12. 23
[x] ch. 17. 5
[y] Cf. ch. 20. 35 1 K. 22. 44
[z] *For ver.* 2–34, *cf.* 1 K. 22. 2–35
[a] ch. 15. 3 & 19. 8–10
[b] ch. 14. 14 & 20. 29
[c] ch. 12. 8 & 20. 29

art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said unto the king of Israel, [a] Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Mī-caī'ăh the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his [2]officers, and said, Fetch quickly Mī-caī'ăh the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in [3][c] a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-năh had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-caī'ăh spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-caī'ăh said, [e] As the LORD liveth, [f] even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-caī'ăh, shall we go to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

854 B.C.

[a] ch. 34. 21. 2 K. 22. 13

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, [b] as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

[b] 1 K. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5, 8

17 And the king of Israel said to Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

[2] Or *eunuch*

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

[3] Heb. *threshing floor*

[c] ch. 3. 1. Jb. 39. 12

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-năh came near, and smote Mī-caī'ăh upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mī-caī'ăh said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into [d] an inner chamber to hide thyself.

[d] 2 K. 9. 2

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Mī-caī'ăh, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

[e] 2 K. 5. 16, 20. Jb. 27. 2

[f] 1 K. 22. 14

26 And say, Thus saith the king,

Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mī-caī'ăh said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Israel and Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel [h] disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and [p] God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up [r] in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER 19

AND Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.

2 And [u] Jehu the son of [x] Hă-nā'nī the [z] seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Should-

853 B.C.

[a] Dt. 32. 41 Ps. 68. 1
[b] 2 S. 24. 1
[c] ch. 12. 12 (mg.)
[2] Heb. *Asheroth*
[d] ch. 17. 6 & 24. 18
[e] ch. 30. 19 1 S. 7. 3
[f] ch. 17. 4 & 20. 3, 4
[g] ch. 24. 1 1 Chr. 4. 28
[h] ch. 35. 22 1 K. 22. 30
[i] 1 S. 2. 25 Ezra 7. 25 Ps. 82. 1
[k] Dt. 1. 17
[l] 2 S. 23. 3 Neh. 5. 9, 15
[m] Dt. 32. 4 Jb. 8. 3
[n] Dt. 10. 17 Jb. 34. 19
[o] Cf. Dt. 10. 17
[p] [ch. 7. 12 & 30. 20]
[q] ch. 35. 3 Dt. 17. 8, 9
[r] 2 K. 10. 15 Isa. 2. 7
[s] 1 Chr. 6. 11 Ezra 7. 3
[t] [ch. 26. 20 2 K. 25. 18]
[u] ch. 20. 34 1 K. 16. 7
[x] ch. 16. 7
[y] 1 Chr. 27. 1 ch. 26. 11 (*Heb.*)
[z] ch. 12. 15 & 29. 25, 30
[a] ch. 15. 2 & 20. 17

est thou help the ungodly, and love them [a] that hate the LORD? therefore is [b] wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are [c] good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the [2d] groves out of the land, and [e] hast prepared thine heart [f] to seek God.

4 And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from [g] Beer-sheba to mount E'phrăim, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set [i] judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: [k] for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now [l] let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: [m] for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, [n] nor respect of persons, [o] nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And [q] what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, [s] Ăm-ă-rī'ăh [t] the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zĕb-ă-dī'ăh the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be [y] officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD [a] shall be with the good.

CHAPTER 20

853 B.C.

IT came to pass after this also, that the children of [b] Moab, and the children of [c] Ammon, and with them other beside the [2] Ammonites, came against Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they be in [e] Hăz'ă-zŏn-tā'mär, which is [f] En-ġē'dī.

3 And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt feared, and set himself [g] to seek the LORD, and [i] proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to [k] ask help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou [n] God in heaven? and [o] rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and [p] in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God, who didst [t] drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the [u] seed of [x] Abraham thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have [z] built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or [b] pestilence, or [d] famine, we stand [e] before this house, and in thy presence, [g] (for thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and [i] mount Seir, whom [k] thou wouldest not let Israel invade, [l] when they came out of the land of Egypt, but [n] they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come [q] to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, [a] wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but [d] our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jă-hā'zĭ-ĕl the son of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Bĕ-nâi'ăh, the son of Jē-ī'ĕl, the son of Măt-tă-nī'ăh, a Levite of the sons of Ā'săph, [h] came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, [l] Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for [m] the battle is not your's, but God's.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jĕ-rû'ĕl.

17 [q] Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and [r] see the salvation of [s] the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt [y] bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, [a] worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the [c] Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up [f] to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of [h] Tĕ-kō'ă: and as they went forth, Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; [m] Believe in the LORD your God, [o] so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, [p] so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with

a 1 S. 12. 15
b 1 Chr. 18. 2 Neh. 13. 1, 23
c ch. 26. 8 1 Chr. 19. 1
2 LXX *Meunim* ch. 26. 7 1 Chr. 4. 41
d Ps. 25. 15
e Gen. 14. 7
f 1 S. 23. 29 Cant. 1. 14
g ch. 19. 3 & 22. 9
h ch. 15. 1 & 24. 20
i 1 K. 21. 9, 12 Ezra 8. 21
k ch. 14. 11 & 32. 20
l ch. 32. 7 2 K. 25. 24
m ch. 32. 8 1 S. 17. 47
n Jos. 2. 11 Jb. 22. 12
o (1 Chr. 16. 31) Ps. 22. 28 || Ps. 5. 2
p ch. 25. 8 1 Chr. 29. 12
q Cf. Ex. 14. 13, 14
r Ex. 14. 13 Ps. 98. 3
s ch. 19. 6, 11 & 32. 8
t ch. 28. 3 1 Chr. 17. 21
u Ps. 105. 6
x Isa. 41. 8
y ch. 29. 29 1 Chr. 29. 20
z ch. 8. 1 & 35. 3
a ch. 7. 3 & 29. 28
b ch. 7. 13 Jer. 14. 12
c ch. 29. 12 1 Chr. 23. 12
d ch. 6. 28 Isa. 5. 13
e Cf. Ezra 10. 1
f ch. 7. 6 & 29. 25
g ch. 12. 13 & 33. 4
h ch. 11. 6 Jer. 6. 1
i 1 Chr. 4. 42 Isa. 21. 11
k See Dt. 2. 4, &c.
l ch. 5. 10
m Ex. 14. 31 Jon. 3. 5
n Ju. 11. 18
o Cf. Isa. 7. 9
p ch. 14. 7 & 26. 5
q Cf. Ps. 83. 6, 12

the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise [a] the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, [b] Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set [d] ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, [g] utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, [i] every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and [q] they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Bĕ-rā'chăh; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for [t] the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with [u] psalteries and [u] harps and [x] trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And the [y] fear of God was on all the [a] kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt [c] was quiet: for his God [d] gave him rest round about.

c 850 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 16. 29 Ps. 29. 2

b ch. 7. 5, 6 Ezra 3. 11

c See ch. 14. 2

d ch. 13. 13

e ch. 15. 17 & 21. 11

f ch. 12. 14 Ps. 78. 8

g ch. 32. 14 1 Chr. 4. 41

h ch. 19. 2

i 1 S. 14. 20

[2] Or *which is inserted*

k Cf. ch. 18. 1 1 K. 22. 44

l 2 K. 1. 2, 18

m ch. 9. 21 Ps. 72. 10

n ch. 8. 17

o [ch. 15. 1 & 28. 9]

p 1 Chr. 25. 1, 2 Ezra 5. 1

q Cf. ch. 14. 13

r 1 K. 22. 48

s 1 K. 22. 50

t Ezra 6. 22

u ch. 9. 11 & 29. 25

x ch. 7. 6 & 23. 13

y ch. 17. 10 Ps. 9. 20

z Cf. ch. 12. 6, *al.*

a ch. 17. 10

b Dt. 33. 13, 16 Ezra 1. 6 (*Heb.*)

c ch. 14. 1, &c. & 23. 21

d ch. 15. 15

e 1 Chr. 26. 10

31 ¶ And Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ā-zū'băh the daughter of Shĭl'hī.

32 And [c] he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit the [e] high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not [f] prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of [h] Jehu the son of Hă-nā'nī, [2] who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this did Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt king of Judah [k] join himself with [l] Ā-hă-zī'ăh king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to [m] Tär'shĭsh: and they made the ships in [n] Ē'zī-ŏn-gā'bĕr.

37 Then [o] Ĕl-ī-ē'zĕr the son of Dō'dă-văh of Mă-rē'shăh [p] prophesied against Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ā-hă-zī'ăh, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the [r] ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tär'shĭsh.

CHAPTER 21

NOW [s] Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jĕ-hôr'ăm his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, and Jĕ-hī'ĕl, and Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of [z] Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of [b] precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jĕ-hôr'ăm; because he was the [e] firstborn.

842 B.C.

4 Now when Jĕ-hôr'ăm was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ [a] Jĕ-hôr'ăm was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And [b] he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised [g] to give a light to him and to his sons for ever.

8 ¶ In his days the [k] Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jĕ-hôr'ăm went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did [m] Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he [o] had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made [p] high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to [q] commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him from [s] Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, [y] like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, [a] which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD [c] stirred up against Jĕ-hôr'ăm the spirit of [d] the Philistines, and of the [e] Arabians, that were near the [f] Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save [h] Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this [i] the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, [l] like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed [n] without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22

AND the inhabitants of Jerusalem [r] made Ā-hă-zī'ăh his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the [t] Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jĕ-hôr'ăm king of Judah reigned.

2 [u] Forty and two years old was Ā-hă-zī'ăh when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was [x] Ăth-ă-lī'ăh the daughter of Omri.

3 [z] He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab:

a For ver. 5–10, cf. 2 K. 8. 17–22
b ch. 22. 3, 5 2 K. 21. 21, 22
c Cf. Jer. 51. 11
d ch. 28. 18 1 S. 31. 1, 7
e ch. 17. 11 & 22. 1
f ch. 16. 8
g 2 K. 8. 19 Ps. 18. 28
h Cf. ch. 22. 6 & 25. 23 1 Chr. 3. 12
i ch. 13. 20 Acts 12. 23
k ch. 25. 14, 19 2 K. 14. 7, 10
l ch. 16. 14 Jer. 34. 5
m 1 Chr. 6. 57 Isa. 37. 8
n Jb. 27. 15
o ch. 13. 11 & 29. 6
p ch. 20. 33 & 28. 4, 25
q 1 Chr. 5. 25 Ps. 73. 27
r For ver. 1–6, cf. 2 K. 8. 25–29
s 2 K. 10. 10, 17 Lk. 4. 25 ‖ Mal. 4. 5
t ch. 21. 16 & 26. 7
u Cf. 2 K. 8. 26
x ch. 23. 12, &c. 2 K. 11. 1, &c.
y See 1 K. 16. 31–33
z ch. 21. 6, 13 & 28. 2
a 1 K. 2. 32

for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and went with [b] Jĕ-hôr'-ăm the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against [c] Hă-zā'-ĕl king of Syria at Ramoth-gĭl'-ĕ-ăd: and the Syrians smote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in [e] Jĕz'-rēēl because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hă-zā'-ĕl king of Syria. And [f] Az-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôr'-ăm king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ā-hă-zī'-ăh was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, [g] he went out with Jĕ-hôr'-ăm against Jehu the son of Nĭm'-shī, whom the LORD [i] had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 [k] And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was [l] executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the [n] sons of the brethren of Ā-hă-zī'-ăh, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 And [p] he sought Ā-hă-zī'-ăh: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jĕ-hŏsh'-ă-phăt, [q] who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ [s] But when Ăth-ă-lī'-ăh the mother of Ā-hă-zī'-ăh saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

11 But Jē-hō-shăb'-ĕ-ăth, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ā-hă-zī'-ăh, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jĕ-hôr'-ăm, the wife of Jĕ-hôī'-ă-dă the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Ăth-ă-lī'-ăh, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Ăth-ă-lī'-ăh reigned over the land.

842 B.C.

a For ver. 1–21, cf. 2 K. 11. 4–20
b 2 K. 9. 14, &c.
c 2 K. 13. 3, &c. Am. 1. 4
d Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 37
e 2 K. 10. 1 Hos. 1. 4, 11
f Cf. ch. 21. 17 & 25. 23
g See 2 K. 9. 21
h See 2 S. 7. 12
i ch. 23. 11 1 Chr. 29. 22
k See 2 K. 10. 11–14
l Cf. ch. 24. 24
m Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 25
n Cf. 2 K. 10. 13
o Cf. 2 K. 11. 6
p Cf. 2 K. 9. 27
q ch. 20. 3, 4 & 26. 5
r See 1 Chr. 23. 27–29
s For ver. 10–12, cf. 2 K. 11. 1–3
t See 1 Chr. 24
u 1 Chr. 18. 7 Cf. Cant. 4. 4

CHAPTER 23

[a] AND in the seventh year Jĕ-hôī'-ă-dă strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-rō'-hăm, and Ishmael the son of Jē-hō-hā'-năn, and Azariah the son of [d] Obed, and Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh the son of Ā-dāi'-ăh, and Ē-lī-shā'-phăt the son of Zĭch'-rī, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, [h] as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you [m] entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part [o] at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and [r] they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jĕ-hôī'-ă-dă the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not [t] the courses.

9 Moreover Jĕ-hôī'-ă-dă the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and [u] shields,

that had been king David's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the [d] altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and [e] gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă and his sons [f] anointed him, and said, [g] God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when [i] Ăth-ă-lī'ăh heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the [l] trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Ăth-ă-lī'ăh rent her clothes, and said, Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of [q] the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be [r] the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of [s] Bā'ăl, and [t] brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, [z] whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the [b] burnt

837 B.C.

[a] ch. 25. 4. 2 K. 23. 25

[b] Cf. ch. 29. 27

[c] (Nu. 18. 4, 7) Isa. 35. 8

[d] ch. 15. 8 & 29. 18, &c.

[e] 2 K. 11. 12

[f] ch. 22. 7 Ps. 89. 20

[g] 2 K. 11. 12

[h] ch. 27. 3 2 K. 15. 35 Cf. 2 K. 11. 6, 19

[i] ch. 22. 2, &c. & 24. 7

[k] ch. 20. 30

[l] ch. 20. 28 & 29. 26

[m] *For ver.* 1–14, *cf.* 2 K. 11. 21—12. 15

[n] ch. 19. 4 Neh. 11. 27, 30

[o] Cf. ch. 26. 5

[p] ch. 13. 10 & 29. 11, 34

[q] Neh. 3. 28 Cf. 2 K. 11. 16

[r] 2 K. 11. 17 Ezek. 36. 20

[s] ch. 17. 3 & 24. 7

[t] ch. 15. 8, 16 & 30. 14

[u] Ex. 38. 26 Neh. 10. 32

[x] ch. 1. 3 Neh. 1. 8

[y] ch. 5. 5 Acts 7. 44

[z] See 1 Chr. 23. 6, &c.

[a] ch. 23. 12, &c.

[b] ch. 31. 2 1 Chr. 23. 31

offerings of the LORD, [a] as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and [b] with singing, as it was ordained by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that [c] none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the [h] high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city [k] was quiet, after that they had slain Ăth-ă-lī'ăh with the sword.

CHAPTER 24

[m] JOASH was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zĭ'bĭ-ăh of [n] Beer–sheba.

2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD [o] all the days of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the priest.

3 And Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the [p] Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem [u] the collection, according to the commandment of Moses [x] the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for [y] the tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of [a] Ăth-ă-lī'ăh, that wicked woman, had broken up the

house of God: and also all the [a] dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon [b] Bā'ă-lĭm.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought [3] unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and [4] the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God [5] [q] in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă, [s] whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and [u] spoons, and vessels of [x] gold and silver. And they offered [y] burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 ¶ But Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served [2] [c] groves and [d] idols: and [e] wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet he [f] sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And [g] the Spirit of God came upon [h] Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why [i] transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye [k] cannot prosper? [l] because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and [m] stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and [n] require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass [o] at the end of the year, that the host of Syria [p] came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of [r] Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, [t] and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they [z] executed judgment against Joash.

25 [a] And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jĕ-hôi'ă-dă the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

797 B.C.

a ch. 29. 33 1 Chr. 28. 12

b ch. 23. 17 & 28. 2

[2] Heb. *Asherim*

c ch. 19. 3 & 31. 1

d ch. 7. 22 & 28. 23, 25

e ch. 7. 22 & 25. 15

f ch. 36. 15 2 K. 21. 10–15

g ch. 20. 14 Ezek. 4. 5

h Cf. Mt. 23. 35

[3] Or *for the king's inspection*

i Cf. Nu. 14. 41

k ch. 13. 12 Pr. 28. 13

l ch. 15. 2

m ch. 10. 18 Mt. 21. 35

n See Gen. 9. 5

o 1 S. 1. 20 Ps. 19. 6 (*Heb.*)†

[4] Heb. *healing* (i.e. *restoration*) *went up upon the work*, Neh. 4. 7 (*marg.*)

p 2 K. 12. 17

[5] Or *according to its proportion*

q Ex. 30. 32, 37 Ezek. 45. 11 (*Heb.*)

r ch. 16. 2 & 28. 5

s Cf. 2 K. 12. 13

t Dt. 32. 30 Isa. 30. 17

u ch. 4. 22 Jer. 52. 18, 19

x ch. 15. 18 Ezra 1. 6

y ch. 8. 12 & 29. 27

z Cf. ch. 22. 8

a For *ver.* 25–27, *cf.* 2 K. 12. 20–21

26 And these are they that conspired against him; [b]Zabad the son of Shĭm'ĕ-ăth an Ăm-mŏn-ī'tĕss, and Jĕ-hō'zăbăd the son of Shĭm'rĭth a Mō-ăb-ī'tĕss.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens [2]laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the [3]story of the book of the kings. And Ăm-ă-zī'ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25

[c]ĂM-Ă-ZĪ'ĂH was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jĕ-hō-ăd'dăn of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but [e] not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did [f] as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, [i] The fathers shall not die for the children, [k] neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ăm-ă-zī'ăh gathered Judah together, and made them [m]captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them [p] from twenty years old and above, and found them [q] three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came [s] a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ē'phră-ĭm.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for [a] God hath power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ăm-ă-zī'ăh said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ăm-ă-zī'ăh separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ē'phră-ĭm, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ăm-ă-zī'ăh strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the [d] valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army which Ăm-ă-zī'ăh sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from [g] Samaria even unto [h] Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Ăm-ă-zī'ăh was come from the slaughter of the [l] Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up [n] to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore [o] the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ăm-ă-zī'ăh, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after [r] the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that [t] God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ [u]Then Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of

795 B.C.

a ch. 20. 6
b Cf. 2 K. 12. 21

2 Or (uttered) against him

3 Or commentary Heb. Midrash ch. 13. 22

c For ver. 1–4, cf. 2 K. 14. 1–6

d 1 Chr. 18. 2 Ps. 60, title

e 1 K. 15. 3, 4

f ch. 23. 18 & 30. 16

g 2 K. 17. 5 & 18. 9, 10 Neh. 4. 2

h ch. 8. 5

i Cit. from Dt. 24. 16

k 2 K. 14. 6 Jer. 31. 30

l ch. 21. 8 & 28. 17

m ch. 17. 14

n ch. 7. 22 & 28. 23

o ch. 24. 18 & 28. 11

p Nu. 1. 3

q ch. 17. 14–18 & 26. 13

r ch. 13. 9 & 32. 19

s ch. 11. 2 Neh. 12. 24, 36

t ch. 10. 15

u For ver. 17–24, cf. 2 K. 14. 8–14

Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, saying, The [2]thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the [b] cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; [c] and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Ăm-ă-zī'ăh would not hear; for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, at [i] Beth-shē'mĕsh, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and [j] they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Ăm-ă-zī'ăh king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of [p] Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz, at Beth-shē'mĕsh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and [q] brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the [r] gate of Ē'phrăim to the [t] corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with [y] Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ [z] And Ăm-ă-zī'ăh the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jĕ-hō'ă-hăz king of Israel fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ăm-ă-zī'ăh, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ăm-ă-zī'ăh did turn away from following

790 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 9 & 32. 9

[2] Or *thorn*
[3] *In* 2 *K.* 14. 20, *the city of David*
[b] 2 K. 14. 9 Jb. 40. 17

[c] ch. 26. 16 2 K. 14. 10
[d] ch. 8. 17

[e] *For ver.* 3–4, *cf.* 2 *K.* 15. 2, 3

[f] ch. 22. 9 & 30. 19
[g] Cf. ch. 24. 2
[4] Or *who gave instruction*
[h] Cf. Dan. 1. 17 & 10. 1
[i] ch. 28. 18 1 Chr. 6. 59
[5] LXX *in the fear of God*
[k] ch. 20. 20 & 31. 21
[l] 2 K. 14. 12
[m] 2 K. 18. 8 Isa. 11. 14
[n] ch. 11. 8 Ps. 56, title
[o] 1 S. 6. 17 Neh. 4. 7
[p] Cf. ch. 21. 17, &c. & 22. 6
[q] ch. 36. 19 2 K. 25. 10
[r] 2 K. 14. 13 Neh. 8. 16
[s] ch. 22. 1 Neh. 2. 19
[t] ch. 26. 9 2 K. 14. 13
[u] ch. 20. 1 & 27. 5
[x] ch. 17. 5, 11 & 32. 23
[y] 1 Chr. 26. 4 Cf. 1 Chr. 26. 15
[z] *For ver.* 25–ch. 26. 2, *cf.* 2 *K.* 14. 17–22
[a] ch. 25. 23 Jer. 31. 38
[b] Neh. 2. 13, 15
[c] Neh. 3. 19
[d] Dt. 6. 11 Neh. 9. 25
[e] ch. 32. 29 1 S. 25. 2
[6] Or *table land*
[7] Or *fruitful fields* (R.V.)
[f] 1 S. 25. 2, &c.

the LORD they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to [a] Lā'chĭsh: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers [3] in the city of Judah.

CHAPTER 26

THEN all the people of Judah took Ŭz-zī'ăh, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ăm-ă-zī'ăh.

2 He built [d] Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 [e] Sixteen years old was Ŭz-zī'ăh when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jĕc-ŏ-lī'ăh of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ăm-ă-zī'ăh did.

5 And [f] he sought God [g] in the days of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, [4h] who had understanding [5] in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him [k] to prosper.

6 And he went forth and [m] warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of [n] Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of [o] Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the [s] Arabians that dwelt in Gur-bā'ăl, and the [s] Mĕ-hū'nĭms.

8 And the [u] Ammonites [x] gave gifts to Ŭz-zī'ăh: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ŭz-zī'ăh built towers in Jerusalem at [a] the corner gate, and at [b] the valley gate, and at [c] the turning of the wall, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and [d] digged many wells: for [e] he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the [6] plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in [7f] Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

750 B.C.

11 Moreover Ŭz-zī'-ăh had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jē-ī'-ĕl the [a] scribe and Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's [b] captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, [d] three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ŭz-zī'-ăh prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and [3] habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by [g] cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the [4] bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But [i] when he was strong, [k] his heart was lifted up [5] to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, [l] and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the [n] altar of incense.

17 And [o] Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Ŭz-zī'-ăh the king, and said unto him, [t] It appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, [u] but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Ŭz-zī'-ăh was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in [z] his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh [a] the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

21 [c] And Ŭz-zī'-ăh the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a [2] several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ŭz-zī'-ăh, first and last, did [e] Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.

23 So Ŭz-zī'-ăh slept with his fathers, and they buried him [f] with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 27

[h] JOTHAM was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ŭz-zī'-ăh did: [m] howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet [p] corruptly.

3 He built the [q] high gate of the house of the LORD, and [r] on the wall of [s] Ō'-phĕl he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the [x] Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of [y] barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways,

a [1 Chr. 27. 32 Ezra 4. 8]
b ch. 19. 11 & 34. 13 (*Heb.*)
c *For ver.* 21–23, *cf.* 2 K. 15. 5–7
2 Or *lazar house*
d ch. 25. 5
e ch. 32. 20, 32 2 K. 20. 1
f Cf. 2 K. 15. 7
3 I.e. *coats of mail* Neh. 4. 16
g Ex. 39. 3, 8
4 Or *corner towers*
h *For ver.* 1–3, *cf.* 2 K. 15. 33–35
i Cf. ch. 12. 1
k ch. 25. 19 & 32. 25
5 Or *so that he did corruptly*
l Cf. 2 K. 16. 12, 13
m Cf. ch. 26. 16
n ch. 4. 19 Lk. 1. 11
o 1 Chr. 6. 10
p Ju. 2. 19 Ps. 14. 1
q ch. 23. 20 Cf. Jer. 20. 2
r ch. 32. 5 1 K. 9. 15
s (2 K. 5. 24) ch. 33. 14
t Nu. 16. 40 & 18. 7
u Ex. 30. 7, 8
x ch. 26. 8 Neh. 4. 7
y ch. 2. 10, 15 Jb. 31. 40
z Lv. 13. 42
a [ch. 19. 11 & 34. 9]

lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 ¶ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and [b] Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28

[c d] AHAZ was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD, [f] like David his father:

2 For [g] he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and [h] made also molten images for [i] Bā'ă-lĭm.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in [k] the valley of the son of Hinnom, and [k] burnt his children in the fire, [l] after the abominations of the heathen [m] whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in [n] the high places, and [o] on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the LORD his God [p] delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to [q] Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For [r] Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī'ăh slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; [t] because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zĭch'rī, a mighty man of Ē'phră-ĭm, slew Mā-ă-sēi'ăh the king's son, and Ăz-rī'kăm the governor of the house, and Ĕl-kā'năh that was next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

734 B.C.

[a] ch. 20. 37 Ezra 5. 11

[b] ch. 28. 1, &c. 2 K. 23. 12

[c] *For ver.* 1–4, *cf.* 2 K. 16. 2–4

[d] ch. 27. 9 & 29. 19

[e] Cf. Lv. 25. 39 1 K. 9. 22

[f] ch. 17. 3 & 29. 2

[g] ch. 22. 3, 5

[h] ch. 15. 16 & 33. 7

[i] ch. 24. 7 & 33. 3

[k] ch. 33. 6 2 K. 23. 10

[l] ch. 33. 2 2 K. 21. 2

[m] ch. 20. 7 & 33. 2

[n] ch. 21. 11 & 33. 3, &c.

[o] 2 K. 17. 10, 11 Isa. 57. 5, 7

[p] Cf. 2 K. 16. 5 Isa. 7. 1

[q] ch. 24. 23 Isa. 7. 8

[r] 2 K. 16. 1, 5 Isa. 7. 1

[s] 1 Chr. 16. 41 ch. 31. 19 (*Heb.*)

[t] ch. 25. 15 & 29. 8

[u] 2 K. 6. 22

[x] 2 S. 14. 2

[y] 1 Chr. 19. 5

[z] Ju. 3. 13

[a] Cf. 2 K. 16. 7, 8

[b] ch. 25. 14, 19 Ps. 83. 6

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was [a] Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for [e] bondmen and bondwomen unto you: but are there not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the son of Jō-hā'năn, Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh the son of Mĕ-shĭl'lĕ-mōth, and Jĕ-hĭz-kī'ăh the son of Shallum, and Ă-mā'să the son of Hăd-lā'ī, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were [s] expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and [u] gave them to eat and to drink, and [x] anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to [y] Jericho, the [z] city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ [a] At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again the [b] Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

18 The [a] Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken [b] Beth-shĕ'-mĕsh, and [c] Aj'-ă-lŏn, and Gĕ-dē'-rōth, and Shō'-chō with the villages thereof, and [e] Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for [h] he [2] made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And [i] Tilgath-pĭl-nē'-sĕr king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and [l] gave it unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this is that king Ahaz.

23 For [o] he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and [s] cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and [y] shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him [z] altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and [b] provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ [d] Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and [h] they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and [k] Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29

[n] HĔZ-Ē-KĪ'-ĂH began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Ă-bī'-jăh, the daughter of Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, [d] according to all that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the [f] first month, [g] opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, [k] sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and [m] have forsaken him, and have [n] turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of [p] the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned [q] incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore [r] the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them [3] to [t] trouble, to [u] astonishment, and to [x] hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and [a] our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart [c] to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that [e] his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD [f] hath chosen you [g] to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should [i] minister unto him, and burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Ă-mā'-sâi, and Joel the son of Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh, of the [l] sons of the Kohathites: and of the [m] sons of Mĕ-râr'-ī, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jĕ-hăl'-ĕ-lĕl: and [o] of the Gershonites; Jō'-ăh the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:

715 B.C.

[a] ch. 21. 16, 17 Isa. 9. 12

[b] ch. 25. 21, 23

[c] ch. 11. 10

[d] ch. 28. 1 & 34. 2

[e] Jos. 15. 10, 57

[f] 1 Chr. 27. 2 Ezra 7. 9

[g] Cf. ch. 28. 24

[h] Ex. 32. 25 Pr. 29. 18 *(Heb.)*

[2] Or *cast away restraint*

[i] 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26

[k] ch. 5. 11 & 30. 15, 24

[l] Cf. 2 K. 16. 8

[m] ch. 21. 10 Ezra 9. 10

[n] 1 K. 14. 9 Isa. 1. 4

[o] ch. 25. 14 & 33. 3, 22

[p] ch. 15. 8 Ezek. 8. 16 || Ezek. 40. 7, &c.

[q] ch. 13. 11 Isa. 1. 13

[r] ch. 28. 6 & 34. 25

[s] Cf. ch. 29. 19 & 2 K. 16. 17

[3] Or *to be a terror*

[t] Dt. 28. 25 Jer. 15. 4 *(Heb.)*

[u] ch. 7. 21 & 30. 7

[x] 1 K. 9. 8 Jer. 18. 16 See Jb. 27. 23

[y] Cf. ch. 29. 3, 7

[z] ch. 30. 14

[a] Cf. Dt. 28. 32

[b] ch. 33. 6, &c. 2 K. 23. 19, 26

[c] Ich. 15. 12 Ezra 10. 31

[d] *For ver.* 26–27, *cf.* 2 K. 16. 19, 20

[e] ch. 30. 8

[f] ch. 24. 5, 6 & 30. 16, 17

[g] ch. 35. 5 Ju. 20. 28

[h] Cf. 2 K. 16. 20

[i] ch. 13. 10 Ezek. 40. 46

[k] 2 K. 18. 1. *cf.* Pr. 25. 1

[l] ch. 20. 19 & 34. 12

[m] ch. 34. 12 1 Chr. 26. 10, 19

[n] *For ver.* 1–2, *cf.* 2 K. 18. 2, 3

[o] 1 Chr. 26. 21

715 B.C.

13 And of the sons of Ē-lī-zā'-phăn; Shĭm'-rī, and Jē-ī'-ĕl: and of the sons of Ā'-săph; Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh, and Măt-tă-nī'-ăh:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jĕ-hī'-ĕl, and Shĭm'-ĕ-ī: and of the sons of Jĕ-dū'-thŭn; Shĕm-aī'-ăh, and Ŭz-zĭ-ĕl.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, [d] by the words of the LORD, [e] to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the [h] uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into [n] the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the [s] altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the [t] shewbread [x] table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, [y] which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven [b] rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, [c] for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and [f] sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he [a] goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they [b] laid their hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, [c] to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Israel.

25 And he set the [f] Levites in the house of the LORD with [g] cymbals, with [i] psalteries, and with [i] harps, according to the commandment of David, and of [k] Gad the king's [l] seer, and [m] Nathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the [o] instruments of David, and the priests with the [p] trumpets.

27 And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh commanded to offer the [q] burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, [r] the song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation [u] worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him [z] bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of David, and of [a] Ā'-săph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh answered and said, Now ye [d] have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and [e] thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices

a Ju. 13, 19 Ezra 6. 17
b Lv. 16. 21
c 1 Chr. 6. 49 Neh. 10. 33
d ch. 30. 12
e Neh. 13. 9
f ch. 20. 19 & 34. 12
g ch. 5. 12, 13 Ezra 3. 10
h 2 S. 11. 4 Ezra 6. 21
i ch. 20. 28 Neh. 12. 27
k 1 Chr. 29. 29
l ch. 19. 2 & 33. 18, 19
m ch. 9. 29 Ps. 51. title
n ch. 15. 16 & 30. 14
o 1 Chr. 23. 5 Neh. 12. 36
p ch. 23. 13 Ezra 3. 10
q ch. 24. 14 & 30. 15
r Cf. ch. 23. 18
s ch. 23. 10 & 32. 12
t ch. 13. 11 Neh. 10. 33
u ch. 20. 18 Neh. 8. 6
x ch. 13. 11 Heb. 9. 2 ‖ Ezek. 41. 22
y Cf. ch. 28. 24
z ch. 20. 18 Neh. 8. 6
a ch. 5. 12 & 35. 15
b ch. 17. 11 Ezra 6. 17
c Nu. 29. 11 Ezra 6. 17
d ch. 13. 9 Ezek. 43. 26
e ch. 33. 16 Lv. 22. 29
f ch. 30. 16 2 K. 16. 13, 15

and thank offerings; and as many as were of [a] a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the [d] consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not [g] flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: [k] for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with [n] the fat of the [p] peace offerings, and the [q] drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30

AND Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to [u] Ē'phrăim and [x] Mă-năs'sēh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in [c] the second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that time, [e] because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, [k] from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done

715 B.C.

[2] Or *in great numbers*

[a] 1 Chr. 29. 5, &c. Ezra 1. 6

[b] Est. 3. 13, 15

[c] 1 S. 7. 3 Jb. 22. 23

[d] ch. 24. 7 & 31. 6

[e] 1 Chr. 29. 18

[f] 2 K. 19. 30, 31 Ezra 9. 8 || ch. 34. 9

[g] ch. 35. 11 Lv. 7. 8

[h] 1 Chr. 5. 6 Isa. 1. 9

[3] Or *to be an astonishment*

[i] ch. 29. 8 Jer. 18. 16

[k] Cf. ch. 30. 3

[l] 2 K. 17. 14 Neh. 9. 16, 29 || ch. 36. 16

[4] Heb. *give the hand*

[m] Cf. 2 K. 10. 15

[n] ch. 7. 7 & 35. 14

[o] ch. 35. 3 1 Chr. 28. 9

[p] ch. 7. 7 & 30. 22

[q] 1 Chr. 29. 21 Ezra 7. 17 || Ps. 16. 4

[r] ch. 29. 10 Ezra 10. 14

[s] 1 K. 8. 50 Ezra 7. 28 & 9. 9

[t] Dt. 4. 31 Neh. 9. 17, 31

[u] ch. 17. 2 & 31. 1, &c.

[x] ch. 15. 9 & 31. 1

[y] 1 Chr. 12. 33, 40 Ps. 68. 27

[z] Cf. ch. 36. 16

[a] 1 Chr. 12. 36

[b] ch. 12. 7 & 32. 26

[c] Nu. 9. 10, 11

[d] 1 Chr. 28. 19 Ezra 7. 6, &c.

[e] Cf. ch. 29. 34

[f] Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 38

[g] ch. 29. 15

[h] ch. 8. 13 & 35. 17

[i] ch. 23. 17 & 31. 1 Cf. ch. 28. 24

[k] 1 Chr. 21. 2

[l] Jer. 11. 13

[m] ch. 29. 16 Neh. 2. 15

it [2] of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So [b] the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, [c] turn again unto the LORD God of [e] Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to [f] the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, who therefore [h] gave them up [3] to [i] desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not [l] stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but [4] [m] yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and [o] serve the LORD your God, [r] that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall [s] find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God [t] is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ē'phrăim and Mă-năs'sēh even unto [y] Zĕ-bū'lŭn: but [z] they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of [a] Asher and Mă-năs'sēh and of Zĕ-bū'lŭn [b] humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah the [d] hand of God was to give them [f] one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, [g] by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep [h] the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and [i] took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the [l] altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook [m] Kidron.

15 Then they killed [a] the passover on [c] the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and [d] sanctified themselves, and brought in the [e] burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they [f] stood in their place after their manner, [h] according to the law of Moses [i] the man of God: the priests [k] sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand [l] of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ē'-phră-ĭm, and Mă-năs'-sēh, [p] Ĭs'-să-chär, and Zĕ-bū'-lŭn, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise [q] than it was written. But Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh [t] prayed for them, saying, The good LORD [x] pardon every one

19 That [z] prepareth his heart [a] to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD [d] hearkened to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread [g] seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, singing with loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh [k] spake comfortably unto all the Levites [4] that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering [n] peace offerings, and [p] making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep [s] other seven days: and they kept other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes [b] gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, [g] and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for [m] since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose and [n] blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to [o] his holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.

CHAPTER 31

NOW when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and [r] brake the [2s] images in pieces, and cut down the [3u] groves, and threw down the [y] high places and the altars out of all Judah and [b] Benjamin, in [c] E'-phrăim also and [c] Mă-năs'-sēh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh appointed [e] the courses of the priests and the [f] Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for [h] burnt offerings and for [i] peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 He appointed also [l] the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the [m] morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the [o] sabbaths, and for the [q] new moons, and for the [q] set feasts, [r] as it is written in the law of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give [t] the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the command-

715 B.C.

a ch. 35. 1 2 K. 23. 22
b Cf. ch. 35. 7, 9
c ch. 35. 1 Jos. 5. 10
d ch. 29. 5, &c. & 31. 18
e ch. 29. 27 & 35. 14
f ch. 35. 10
g Jos. 20. 9 Ezek. 14. 7
h ch. 25. 4 Ezra 3. 2
i 1 Chr. 23. 14 Ezra 3. 2
k ch. 29. 22 & 35. 11
l ch. 29. 11, 14 & 31. 2
m See ch. 7. 8–10
n 1 Chr. 23. 13 Ps. 118. 26
o ch. 6. 21 Ps. 33. 13, 14
p 1 Chr. 12. 32, 40
q See Ex. 12. 43–49
r ch. 30. 14 & 33. 15
2 Or *pillars*
s ch. 14. 3 Jer. 43. 13 (*Heb.*)
t 1 Chr. 21. 17 Jb. 42. 10
3 Heb. *Asherim*
u ch. 24. 18 & 33. 3, 19
x Dt. 32. 43 Ps. 65. 3
y ch. 17. 6 & 32. 12
z ch. 19. 3 Ezra 7. 10
a ch. 26. 5 & 31. 21
b ch. 11. 1, &c. & 34. 9
c ch. 30. 1, &c. & 34. 6, 9
d Ich. 18. 31 & 32. 21, 24†
e ch. 8. 14 & 35. 4
f ch. 30. 16, 17 & 35. 11, 14
g ch. 7. 8 & 35. 17
h ch. 23. 18 Ezek. 40. 39
i ch. 30. 22 & 33. 16
k ch. 32. 6 2 S. 19. 7
l Cf. ch. 35. 7
4 Read *who were well skilled (in the service,* i.e. *the music) of the Lord*
m ch. 13. 11 Ezra 3. 3
n ch. 29. 35 & 31. 2
o ch. 8. 13 Isa. 1. 13
p ch. 6. 37 Ezra 9. 6
q ch. 8. 13 Ezra 3. 5
r See Nu. 28. 3–29. 40
s Cf. 1 K. 8. 65
t 2 K. 12. 16 Ezek. 44. 29

ment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the [b] firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the [d] tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were [f] consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

9 Then Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the chief priest of the house of [i] Zadok answered him, and said, Since the people began to bring the [m] offerings into the house of the LORD, [n] we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh commanded to prepare [o] chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cō-nō-nī'ăh the Levite was ruler, and Shĭm'ĕ-ī his brother was the next.

13 And Jĕ-hī'ĕl, and Ăz-ă-zī'ăh, and Nahath, and Ăs'ă-hĕl, and Jĕr'ĭ-mōth, and Jozabad, and Ē-lī'ĕl, and Ĭs-mă-chī'ăh, and Mahath, and Bĕ-nāi'ăh, were overseers under the hand of Cō-nō-nī'ăh and Shĭm'ĕ-ī his brother, at the commandment of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh the king, and Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the [u] ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kôr'ē the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the [x] freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the [y] most holy things.

15 And next him were Eden, and Mĭn-ī'ă-mĭn, and Jĕsh'ū-ă, and

715 B.C.

[a] 1 Chr. 6. 57
[b] 2 K. 4. 42. Neh. 10. 35, &c.
[c] 1 Chr. 26. 13
[d] Dt. 26. 12, 13. Neh. 10. 37, 38
[e] ch. 8. 14. Ezra 3. 4
[f] ch. 29. 33. Ezek. 20. 40
[g] 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27. Ezra 3. 8
[h] ch. 30. 15, 24 & 35. 6
[i] 1 Chr. 29. 22. Ezra 7. 2
[k] ch. 11. 14. Ezek. 27. 28
[l] ch. 28. 15. Ezra 8. 20 (*Heb.*)
[m] 2 S. 1. 21. Ezra 8. 25
[n] Cf. Ex. 36. 5
[o] 1 Chr. 9. 26. Ezra 8. 29
[p] ch. 14. 2
[q] ch. 30. 19 & 34. 3
[r] ch. 26. 5 & 32. 30
[s] *For vers.* 1–20, *cf.* 2 K. 18. 13–37 & *Isa.* 36. 1–22
[t] 2 K. 19. 16, &c. Isa. 36. 1
[u] 1 Chr. 9. 11. Jer. 20. 1
[x] ch. 35. 8. Dt. 23. 23
[y] 1 Chr. 23. 13. Ezra 2. 63

Shĕm-âi'ăh, Ăm-ă-rī'ăh, and Shĕc-ă-nī'ăh, in [a] the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well [c] to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, [e] his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites [g] from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they [h] sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the [k] suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were [l] expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh throughout all Judah, and wrought [p] that which was good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, [q] to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and [r] prospered.

CHAPTER 32

[s] AFTER these things, and the establishment thereof, [t] Sĕn-năch'ĕr-ĭb king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

2 And when Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh saw that Sĕn-năch'ĕr-ĭb was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all [b] the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired [c] Millo in the [d] city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and [e] spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 [f] Be strong and courageous, [g] be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for [3] [i] there be more with us than with him:

8 With him is an [k] arm of flesh; but [l] with us is the LORD our God to help us, and [m] to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah.

9 ¶ After this did Sĕn-năch'ĕr-īb king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against [n] Lā'chĭsh, and all his power with him,) unto Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying,

10 Thus saith Sĕn-năch'ĕr-īb king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Hath not the same Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh taken away his [u] high places and his [x] altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

701 B.C.

[2] Heb. *put to the born*

[a] ch. 20. 23 Isa. 11. 15

[b] ch. 27. 3 & 33. 14

[c] 1 Chr. 11. 8

[d] ch. 8. 11 & 33. 14

[e] ch. 30. 22 Isa. 40. 2

[f] 2 S. 10. 12

[g] ch. 20. 15, 17 Neh. 4. 14

[h] 2 K. 18. 35 Dan. 3. 15

[3] Or *there is a greater*

[i] 2 K. 6. 16

[k] Jer. 17. 5

[l] ch. 20. 17 Ps. 46. 7

[m] ch. 20. 15, 29 Neh. 4. 20

[n] ch. 25. 27 Neh. 11. 30

[o] ch. 25. 15 Ps. 96. 5

[p] *For ver.* 20–22, *cf.* 2 K. 19. 1–37 *Isa.* 37. 1–38

[q] ch. 26. 22 Isa. 1. 1

[r] ch. 20. 4 Neh. 9. 27

[s] Ch. 30. 20 & 34. 27]

[t] 1 Chr. 21. 12, &c. Jb. 33. 22

[u] ch. 31. 1 & 34. 3

[x] ch. 29. 18, &c. & 33. 16

[y] 2 S. 16. 11

[z] ch. 26. 8 Ps. 45. 12

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers [2a] utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh.

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, [h] As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against [o] the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man.

20 [p] And for this cause Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh the king, and the prophet [q] Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and [r] cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And [s] the LORD sent an [t] angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that [y] came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sĕn-năch'ĕr-īb the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and [z] presents to

Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ [a] In those days Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a [c] sign.

25 [d] But Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for [e] his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh [h] humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself [o] treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for [p] spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the [r] increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of [x] flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh also stopped the upper watercourse of [c] Gihon, and [d] brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah [f] prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, [i] who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, [l] to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ [n] Now the rest of the acts of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Mă-năs'sēh his son reigned in his stead.

686 B.C.

a *Cf.* 2 *K.* 20. 1–11 *Isa.* 38. 1–8
b *For ver.* 1–9, *cf.* 2 *K.* 21. 1–9
c 2 K. 20. 9 Isa. 7. 1, 14
d *Cf.* 2 K. 20. 19
e ch. 26. 16 Isa. 10. 12, 13
f ch. 28. 3 & 36. 14
g ch. 28. 3 Neh. 9. 24
h ch. 30. 11 & 33. 12
i ch. 28. 4, 25 Ps. 78. 58
k ch. 28. 23, 25 Ps. 44. 20
l ch. 28. 2 & 34. 4
m ch. 31. 1 & 34. 3
n 2 K. 23. 4, &c. Jb. 31. 26, 28
o *Cf.* 2 K. 20. 13
p ch. 16. 14 Est. 2. 12
q ch. 20. 9 Ezra 6. 12
r Dt. 32. 14 Ps. 4. 7
s See ch. 4. 9
t ch. 28. 3 Ps. 106. 37, 38
u ch. 28. 3 Neh. 11. 30
x ch. 26. 10 Jb. 1. 3
1 *Or practised augury*
y 2 K. 21. 6 Isa. 2. 6 *(Heb.)*
z 2 K. 21. 6 *(Heb.)*
a 1 Chr. 10. 13 Isa. 8. 19
b 2 K. 23. 4 Isa. 8. 19
c ch. 33. 14 1 K. 1. 33
d 2 K. 20. 20 *Cf.* Isa. 22. 9, 11
e ch. 28. 25 & 34. 25, &c.
f ch. 31. 21 Ezra 6. 14
2 Heb. *Asherah*
g ch. 28. 2 Isa. 17. 8
h *Cf.* ch. 36. 14
i *Cf.* 2 K. 20. 12
k ch. 12. 13 Zech. 1. 17
l Ju. 3. 1, 4 Jb. 23. 10
m See 2 S. 7. 10
n *Cf.* 2 K. 20. 20
o ch. 14. 4

CHAPTER 33

[b] MĂ-NĂS'SĒH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the [f] abominations of the heathen, [g] whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 ¶ For he built again [i] the high places which Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh his father had broken down, and he [k] reared up altars for [l] Bā'ă-lĭm, and made [m] groves, and worshipped all the [n] host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, [q] In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the [n] host of heaven in the [s] two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to [t] pass through the fire in the [u] valley of the son of Hinnom: also he [2y] observed times, and [z] used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a [a] familiar spirit, and with [b] wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to [e] provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the [3] idol [g] which he had made, [h] in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, [k] which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 [m] Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed [o] to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Mă-năs'sēh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen,

whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the LORD spake to Mă-năs'-sēh, and to his people: but [b] they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Mă-năs'-sēh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and [d] humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he [f] was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Mă-năs'-sēh [g] knew that the LORD he was God.

14 Now after this he [h] built a wall without the [i] city of David, on the west side of [k] Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the [l] fish gate, and compassed about [m] Ō'-phĕl, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And [n] he took away the [o] strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the [s] altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon [t] peace offerings and [u] thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

17 Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mă-năs'-sēh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of [b] the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are

639 B.C.

[a] *For ver. 20–25, cf.* 2 K. 21. 18–24

[b] 2 K. 22. 13 Neh. 9. 16, &c. Cf. ch. 36. 16

[c] 1 K. 2. 34

[d] ch. 32. 26 & 34. 27

[e] ch. 36. 12 Ex. 10. 3

[f] 1 Chr. 5. 20 Ezra 8. 23

[g] 1 K. 20. 13, 28 Ps. 46. 10

[h] ch. 32. 5 Ezra 4. 12

[i] ch. 32. 5, 30 Neh. 3. 15

[k] ch. 32. 30

[l] Neh. 3. 3

[m] ch. 27. 3 Neh. 3. 26, 27

[n] ch. 31. 1 & 34. 3, 4

[o] ch. 14. 3

[p] *For ver. 1–2, cf.* 2 K. 22. 1–2

[q] ch. 29. 2

[r] 2 K. 22. 2 Pr. 4. 27

[s] ch. 32. 12 & 35. 16

[t] ch. 31. 2 Pr. 7. 14

[u] ch. 29. 31 Jer. 17. 26

[x] ch. 30. 19 & 31. 21 Ezra 6. 21

[y] ch. 33. 15 Isa. 2. 20

[z] ch. 32. 12 Isa. 36. 7

[2] Heb. *Asherim*

[a] ch. 33. 3, 19 Isa. 17. 8

[b] ch. 29. 25, 30 & 35. 15

[c] ch. 33. 3 Jer. 2. 5, 23

[3] Or *sun-images*

[d] ch. 14. 5 Isa. 17. 8

[e] Cf. 2 K. 23. 6

[f] 2 K. 23. 20 Ezek. 6. 5

written among the sayings of the seers.

20 ¶ [a] So Mă-năs'-sēh slept with his fathers, and they [c] buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mă-năs'-sēh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And [e] humbled not himself before the LORD, as Mă-năs'-sēh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

CHAPTER 34

[p] JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked [q] in the ways of David his father, and [r] declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began [x] to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began [y] to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the [z] high places, and the [2a] groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of [c] Bā'-ă-lĭm in his presence; and the [3d] images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and [e] strowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he [f] burnt the bones of the

priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And so did he in the cities of [a]Mă-năs'-sēh, and [a]Ē'-phră-ĭm, and [b]Simeon, even unto [c]Năph'-tă-lī, [z]with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 ¶ [d]Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent [e]Shā'-phăn the son of Ăz-ă-lī'-ăh, and Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh the governor of the city, and Jō'-ăh the son of Jō'-ă-hăz [f]the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to [g]Hĭl-kī'-ăh the [h]high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mă-năs'-sēh and Ē'-phră-ĭm, and of all the [i]remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and [k]Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the [p]overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the [q]sons of Mĕ-rârʹ-ī; and Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh and Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, of the [s]sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, [t]all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and [u]officers, and porters.

621 B.C.

[a] ch. 31. 1 Ps. 60. 7
[b] ch. 15. 9
[c] ch. 16. 4 Ps. 68. 27
[z] Or *in their ruins*
[d] *For ver.* 8–28, *cf.* 2 K. 22. 3–20
[e] 2 K. 22. 3 Jer. 36. 10
[f] 1 Chr. 18. 15 Isa. 36. 3, 22
[g] ch. 35. 8 1 Chr. 9. 11
[h] Ezra 7. 5
[i] (ch. 30. 6) Neh. 1. 3
[k] ch. 31. 1 Ezra 1. 5
[l] 2 K. 25. 22 Jer. 26. 24
[m] ch. 18. 4, 6 Jer. 21. 2
[n] See ver. 25
[o] 2 K. 17. 15, 19 Neh. 1. 7
[p] ch. 2. 2, 18 Ezra 3. 8, 9
[q] ch. 29. 12 Ezra 8. 19
[r] Cf. 2 K. 22. 14
[s] ch. 29. 12
[t] ch. 29. 25 & 35. 15
[u] ch. 26. 11 Pr. 6. 7 (*Heb.*)
[x] Jos. 8. 34 Dan. 9. 11

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hĭl-kī'-ăh the priest found a book of the law of the LORD given by Moses.

15 And Hĭl-kī'-ăh answered and said to Shā'-phăn the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shā'-phăn carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'-phăn the scribe told the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'-ăh the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'-ăh, and [l]Ă-hī'-kăm the son of Shā'-phăn, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Ă-sâi'-ăh a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, [m]enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for [n]great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers [o]have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hĭl-kī'-ăh, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of [r]Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the [x]curses that are written in the

book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have [b] forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might [c] provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because [g] thine heart was tender, and thou [h] didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; [n] I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ [t] Then the king sent and gathered together all the [u] elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood [a] in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

621 B.C.

a ch. 36. 8 I K. 21. 26
b ch. 29. 8 & 36. 16
c ch. 33. 6, &c. Ezra 5. 12
d *For ver.* 1–19, *cf.* 2 K. 23. 21–23
e ch. 30. 15 Ezra 6. 19, 20
f ch. 30. 15 Ezra 6. 19
g 2 K. 22. 19 Ps. 34. 18
h ch. 33. 12 Phil. 2. 8
i See 1 Chr. 23. 6
k ch. 19. 8–10 Ezra 7. 10, 25
l ch. 8. 11 Ps. 132. 8
m ch. 20. 8 Ezra 5. 11 ‖ ch. 36. 23
n ch. 32. 21, 24 Lk. 1. 13‖
o ch. 5. 4
p ch. 30. 8 Ps. 2. 11
q ch. 31. 2 Ezra 6. 18
r See 1 Chr. 23–26
s See ch. 8. 14
t *For ver.* 29–32, *cf.* 2 K. 23. 1–3
u ch. 5. 2, 4 Jer. 19. 1
x ch. 29. 11 Ps. 134. 1
y ch. 31. 18 Ezek. 18. 11
z Cf. ch. 30. 24
a Cf. 2 K. 11. 14
b Cf. ch. 31. 3
c Nu. 7. 2
d ch. 34. 9 Ezra 7. 1
e ch. 31. 14 Ezra 1. 4

33 And Josiah took away all the [a] abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35

[d] MOREOVER Josiah kept a [e] passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the [f] fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests [i] in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Levites [k] that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put [l] the holy ark [m] in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; [o] it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: [p] serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, [q] after your courses, [r] according to the writing of David king of Israel, and [s] according to the writing of Solomon his son.

5 And [x] stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and [y] sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josiah [z] gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were [b] of the king's substance.

8 [c] And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: [d] Hĭl-kī'ăh and Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh and Jĕ-hī'ĕl, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover [e] offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Cō-nă-nī'-ăh also, and Shĕm-âi'-ăh and Nĕth'-ă-nē'el, his brethren, and Hăsh-ă-bī'-ăh and Jē-ī'-ĕl and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests [b] stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests [d] sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the [f] Levites [g] flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they [k] roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings [l] sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of [n] burnt offerings and the [p] fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the [r] singers the sons of [s] Ā'-săph were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and [t] Heman, and [u] Jĕ-dū'-thŭn the king's [x] seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the [c] altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and [d] the feast of unleavened bread [e] seven days.

609 B.C.

a 2 K. 23. 22

b ch. 30. 16

c *For ver. 20–24, cf.* 2 K. 23. 29–30

d ch. 30. 16 Ezek. 43. 18

e ch. 36. 4

f ch. 31. 2 Ezra 3. 8

g ch. 29. 34

h Jer. 46. 2

i 1 Chr. 18. 3 Jer. 13. 4, 7

k Cf. Ex. 12. 8 Dt. 16. 7 R.V. (mg.)

l Cf. 1 S. 2 13–15

m ch. 18. 29

n ch. 30. 15 Ezra 3. 3

o 1 Chr. 7. 29 Zech. 12. 11

p ch. 29. 35 Isa. 1. 11

q Cf. 1 K. 22. 34

r ch. 34. 12 Ps. 68. 25

s ch. 29. 30 Neh. 12. 46

t ch. 5. 12 Ps. 88, title

u ch. 5. 12 Ps. 39, title

x ch. 33. 18, 19 Isa. 29. 10

y 1 Chr. 7. 22 Mk. 16. 10

z [ch. 28. 9 Ezra 5. 11 ‖ ch. 36. 12

a Cf. 2 S. 1. 17

b 2 S. 19. 35 Ezra 2. 65

c ch. 33. 16 Ezra 3. 2

d ch. 30. 13 Ezra 6. 22

e ch. 30. 21, &c. Ezra 6. 22

18 [a] And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ [c] After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, [e] Nē'-chō king of Egypt came up to fight against [h] Chär-chē'-mĭsh by [i] Eû-phrā'-tēs: and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but [m] disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nē'-chō from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of [o] Mĕ-gĭd'-dō.

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, [q] Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem [y] mourned for Josiah.

25 ¶ And [z] Jeremiah [a] lamented for Josiah: and all the [b] singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAPTER 36

[a] THEN the people of the land took Jĕ-hō-ā'-hăz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

2 Jĕ-hō-ā'-hăz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Egypt made E-lī-ā'-kĭm his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jĕ-hoi'-ā-kĭm. And [g] Nē'-chō took Jĕ-hō-ā'-hăz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ¶ [i] Jĕ-hoi'-ā-kĭm was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 [m n] Against him came up [o] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon, and [q] bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

7 Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär also [t] carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jĕ-hoi'-ā-kĭm, and his [x] abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and [z] Jĕ-hoi'-ā-chĭn his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Jĕ-hoi'-ā-chĭn was [a] eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 [e] And [f] when the year was expired, king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär [g] sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

608 B.C.

[a] *For ver. 1–4, cf. 2 K. 23. 30–34*
[b] ch. 33. 23 Jer. 44. 10
[c] ch. 35. 25 Jer. 1. 1, *al.*
[d] (ch. 30. 8) Ps. 75. 5
[e] ch. 33. 2 Ezra 9. 1, 11
[f] Nu. 19. 13, 20 Ps. 74. 7
[g] ch. 35. 20 Jer. 46. 2
[h] ch. 24. 19 Neh. 9. 26, 30
[i] Cf. 2 K. 23. 36
[k] 1 S. 2. 29, 32 Ps. 26. 8
[l] 2 S. 12. 9 Neh. 9. 26
[m] *For ver. 6–8, cf. 2 K. 24. 1–7*
[n] 2 K. 24. 1 Dan. 1. 1, 2
[o] 1 Chr. 6. 15 Ezra 1. 7
[p] ch. 34. 25 Ezra 8. 22
[q] Jer. 22. 18, 19 Cf. 2 K. 24. 6
[r] *For ver. 17–20, cf. 2 K. 25. 1–7 & Jer. 39. 1–7 & 52. 4–11*
[s] 1 Chr. 9. 1 Ezra 2. 1
[t] 2 K. 25. 13–16 Ezra 1. 7
[u] Dt. 28. 50 Isa. 13. 18
[x] ch. 34. 33 Jer. 16. 18
[y] *For ver. 18–20, cf. 2 K. 25. 13, 17 Jer. 52. 17–23*
[z] 2 K. 25. 27 Est. 2. 6
[a] Cf. 2 K. 24. 8
[b] 2 K. 25. 9 Ps. 74. 3, 7
[c] ch. 25. 23 Neh. 1. 3
[d] 2 K. 25. 1–17 Jer. 34. 1, 2
[e] *For ver. 10–13, cf. 2 K. 24. 17–20*
[f] 1 K. 20. 22, 26
[g] 2 K. 24. 12, 15 Est. 2. 6
[h] Est. 1. 3

11 ¶ Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and [b] humbled not himself before [c] Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And he also rebelled against king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär, who had made him swear by God: but he [d] stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the [e] abominations of the heathen; and [f] polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them [h] by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his [k] dwelling place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and [l] despised his words, and misused his prophets, [p] until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy.

17 [r s] Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chăl-dēēs, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and [u] had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.

18 [y] And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they [b] burnt the house of God, and [c] brake down the wall of [d] Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of [h] Persia:

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she [a] kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ [b] Now in the first year of [c] Cyrus king of Persia, [e] that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD [g] stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath [d] the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to [f] build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? [h] The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

587 B.C.

a Lv. 26. 34, 35
b *For ver. 22–23, cf. Ezra 1. 1–3*
c Ezra 1. 1, &c.
d Gen. 24. 3 Ezra 1. 2
e See Jer. 25. 12, 13
f (ch. 35. 3) Ezra 1. 2, 3
g Ezra 1. 1 Cf. Hag. 1. 14
h 1 Chr. 22. 11 Ezra 1. 3

EZRA

CHAPTER 1

[b] NOW in the first year of [c] Cyrus king of Persia, [d] that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD [g] stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he [h] made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, [k] The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me [k] to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? [n] his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, [o] (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, [p] let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with [q] goods, and with beasts, beside the [r] freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of [t] Judah and [u] Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them [z] strengthened their hands [a] with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with [d] precious things, beside all that was [a] willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth [e] the vessels of the house of the LORD, which [f] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of [i] Mĭth′-rĕ-dăth the treasurer, and numbered them unto [l] Shĕsh-băz′-zär, the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: [m] thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Shĕsh-băz′-zär bring up with them of the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

538 B.C.

a ch. 2. 68 2 Chr. 29. 31
b *For ver. 1–3, cf. 2 Chr. 36. 22–23*
c ch. 3. 7 2 Chr. 36. 22
d See Jer. 25. 12, 13
e ch. 5. 14 2 Chr. 36. 7, 18
f ch. 2. 14 2 Chr. 36. 6
g Isa. 44. 28
h ch. 5. 13
i ch. 4. 7
k ch. 4. 1, 3 2 Chr. 36. 23
l ch. 5. 14
m Cf. ch. 8. 27
n 2 Chr. 36. 23
o 2 K. 5. 15 Dan. 2. 47
p ch. 3. 7
q 1 Chr. 27. 31 Dan. 11. 13 (*Heb.*)
r ch. 3. 5 2 Chr. 35. 8
s *For ver. 1–70, cf. Neh. 7. 6–73*
t 1 Chr. 28. 4 Neh. 11. 4
u 2 Chr. 34. 9 Neh. 11. 4
x ch. 5. 12 2 Chr. 36. 17–20
y ch. 1. 7 & 5. 12, 14
z ch. 6. 22
a ch. 2. 69 2 Chr. 24. 14
b (1 Chr. 3. 19) ch. 3. 2, 8
c ch. 3. 2
[1] In Neh. 7. 7, *Azariah*
d 2 Chr. 21. 3 (*Heb.*)
[2] In Neh. 7. 7, *Raamiah*
e Est. 2. 5, 6

CHAPTER 2

[s] NOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those [x] which had been carried away, whom [y] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with [b] Zĕ-rŭb′-bă-bĕl: [c] Jĕsh′-ū-ă, Nehemiah, [2] Sĕ-rāi′-ăh, [3] Rē-ĕl-āi′-ăh, [e] Môr-dĕ-cā′-ī, Bilshan,

538 B.C.

[2]Mizpar, Bĭg-vā'ī, [3]Rehum, Bā'ă-năh. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

3 The [d]children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pā'hăth–moab, of the children of Jĕsh'ū-ă and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zăc-cā'ī, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of [4]Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bē-bā'ī, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Ăd-ō-nī'kăm, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bĭg-vā'ī, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bē-zā'ī, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of [6]Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of [7]Gibbar, ninety and five.

21 The children of [l] Beth–lehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Nĕ-tō'phăh, fifty and six.

23 The men of [m]Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of [9]Ăz-mā'vĕth, forty and two.

25 The children of [2]Kĭr'jăth–ăr'ĭm, [n] Chĕ-phī'răh, and [o] Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of [p]Ramah and [q]Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of [a] Mĭch'măs, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of [b] Beth–el and [c] Ā'ī, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of [e] the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and [f] Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Sĕn'ă-ăh, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ [g]The priests: the children of Jĕ-dā'ăh, of the house of Jĕsh'ū-ă, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The [h]children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Levites: the children of [i] Jĕsh'ū-ă and Kăd'mĭ-ĕl, of the children of [5]Hō-dă-vī'ăh, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'săph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hă-tī'tă, the children of Shō-bā'ī, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ The [k]Nĕth'ī-nĭms: the children of Ziha, the children of Hă-sū'phă, the children of Tăb-bā'ōth,

44 The children of Keros, the children of [8]Sī'ă-hă, the children of Padon,

45 The children of Lĕ-bā'năh, the children of Hăg'ă-băh, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of [3]Shăl'mâi, the children of Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Rē-âi'ăh,

[2] In Neh. 7. 7, *Mispereth*
[3] In Neh. 7. 7, *Nehum*
[a] 1 S. 14. 5, 31; Neh. 7. 31
[b] 1 Chr. 7. 28; Neh. 7. 32
[c] Jos. 12. 9; Neh. 7. 32
[d] ch. 8. 3
[e] *Cf.* ver. 7
[f] 1 Chr. 8. 12; Neh. 6. 2
[g] *For ver.* 36–39, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 24. 7–18
[4] In Neh. 7. 15, *Binnui*
[h] 1 Chr. 9. 12
[i] Cf. Neh. 10. 9
[5] In ch. 3. 9 *Judah*, In Neh. 7. 43, *Hodevah*
[6] In Neh. 7. 24, *Hariph*
[7] In Neh. 7. 25, *Gibeon*
[k] ch. 7. 7; 1 Chr. 9. 2
[l] 2 Chr. 11. 6; Neh. 7. 26
[8] In Neh. 7. 47, *Sia*
[m] 1 Chr. 6. 60; Neh. 7. 27
[9] In Neh. 7. 28, *Beth-azmaveth*
[2] In Neh. 7. 29, *Kiriath-jearim*
[3] In Neh. 7. 48, *Salmai*, R.V.
[n] Jos. 18. 26; Neh. 7. 29
[o] 2 S. 4. 2; Neh. 7. 29
[p] 2 Chr. 16. 1, &c.; Neh. 7. 30
[q] 2 Chr. 16. 6; Neh. 7. 30

48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nĕ-kō'dă, the children of Gazzam,
49 The children of Uzza, the children of Pă-sē'ăh, the children of Bē'sâi,
50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mĕ-hū'nĭm, the children of [3]Nĕ-phū'sĭm,
51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hă-kū'phă, the children of Harhur,
52 The children of [4]Bazluth, the children of Mĕ-hī'dă, the children of Harsha,
53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,
54 The children of Nĕ-zī'ăh, the children of Hă-tī'phă.
55 ¶ The children of [f] Solomon's servants: the children of Sō-tā'ī, the children of Sō'phĕ-rĕth, the children of [5]Pĕ-rû'dă,
56 The children of Jā'ă-lăh, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
57 The children of Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh, the children of Hattil, the children of Pō'chĕ-rĕth of Zĕ-bā'ĭm, the children of [7]Ami.
58 All the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.
59 And these were they which went up from Tĕl-mē'lăh, Tĕl-här'să, Chĕr'ŭb, [8]Addan, and Immer: but they [n] could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel:
60 The children of Dĕl-âi'ăh, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nĕ-kō'dă, six hundred fifty and two.
61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of [9]Hă-bâi'ăh, the children of Koz, the children of [s] Bär-zĭl-lā'ī; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-īte, and was called after their name:
62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: [b] therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

538 B.C.

[2] i.e. *governor*
[a] Neh. 7. 65, 70
[b] See Lv. 22. 10
[c] 2 Chr. 31. 14 Neh. 7. 65
[d] 1 S. 28. 6 Neh. 7. 65
[3] In Neh. 7. 52, *Nephushesim*, R.V.
[4] In Neh. 7. 54, *Bazlith*
[e] 2 Chr. 35. 25 Neh. 7. 67
[f] 1 K. 9. 21 Neh. 7. 57, 60
[5] In Neh. 7. 57, *Perida*
[g] ch. 1. 6 & 3. 5
[h] 1 Chr. 28. 12 Neh. 10. 38
[6] Or *darics*
[i] ch. 8. 27 1 Chr. 29. 7
[k] ch. 1. 6 & 8. 25–28
[l] Lv. 16. 4 Neh. 7. 70, 72
[7] In Neh. 7. 59, *Amon*
[m] 1 Chr. 9. 2 Neh. 7. 73
[8] In Neh. 7. 61, *Addon*
[n] Cf. Nu. 1. 18
[o] Neh. 7. 73 & 8. 1
[p] ch. 2. 2 & 4. 3
[9] In Neh. 7. 63, *Hobaiah*, R.V.
[q] 1 Chr. 6. 14, 15
[r] ch. 2. 2 & 4. 2, 3
[s] 1 K. 2. 7 Neh. 7. 63
[t] (1 Chr. 3. 17) ch. 5. 2
[u] 2 Chr. 35. 16 Neh. 10. 34
[x] See Dt. 12. 5
[y] ch. 6. 18 2 Chr. 30. 16
[z] 2 Chr. 30. 16 Ps. 90. title
[a] Cf. ch. 4. 4
[b] See Nu. 3. 10
[c] ch. 8. 35 2 Chr. 35. 14

63 And the [2a] Tĭr'shă-thă said unto them, [b] that they should not eat of the [c] most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [d] Urim and with Thummim.
64 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,
65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred [e] singing men and singing women.
66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;
67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem, [g] offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:
69 They gave after their ability unto the [h] treasure of the work threescore and one thousand [6i] drams of [k] gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred [l] priests' garments.
70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ, [m] dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

CHAPTER 3

[o] AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.
2 Then stood up [p] Jĕsh'ū-ă the son of [q] Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and [r] Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl the son of [t] Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, and his brethren, and builded the [u] altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, [x] as it is written in [y] the law of Moses [z] the man of God.
3 And they set the altar upon his bases; [a] for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered [c] burnt offerings

thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings [b] morning and evening.

4 They kept also the [c] feast of tabernacles, [d] as it is written, [e] and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, [g] as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the [h] new moons, and of all the [h] set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that [k] willingly offered a [l] freewill offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and [m] meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of [n] Zidon, and to them of [o] Tyre, to bring [q] cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of [r] Joppa, [s] according to the grant that they had of [u] Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, and Jĕsh'ū-ă the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and [c] appointed the Levites, [d] from twenty years old and upward, [f] to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jĕsh'ū-ă with his sons and his brethren, Kăd'mĭ-ĕl and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the [h] sons of Hĕn-ā'dăd, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the builders [l] laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with [m] trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Ā'săph with [n] cymbals, to praise the LORD, [p] after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

11 And they sang [2r] together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; [a] because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people [f] shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were [i] ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4

NOW when [p] the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity [t] builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

2 Then they came to [x] Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and [y] we do sacrifice unto him since the days of [z] Ē'sär-hăd'dŏn king of Assur, [a] which brought us up hither.

3 But Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, and [b] Jĕsh'ū-ă, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, [e] Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king [g] Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

4 Then [i] the people of the land [k] weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of [o] Dă-rī'ŭs king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of [q] Ă-hăś-ū-ē'rŭs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation

520 B.C.

a 2 Chr. 20. 21 (Ps. 25. 8) Ps. 106. 1
b ch. 9. 5 2 Chr. 31. 3
c 1 K. 8. 2 Neh. 8. 18
d See Ex. 23. 16
e Nu. 29. 13
f Lv. 9. 24 Ps. 47. 1
g 2 Chr. 31. 16 Neh. 11. 23
h 2 Chr. 31. 3 Neh. 10. 33
i Hag. 2. 3
k ch. 2. 68 & 7. 15, 16
l ch. 1. 4 & 8. 28
m Cf. 1 K. 5. 9 Ezek. 27. 17
n 1 Chr. 1. 13 Isa. 23. 2, &c.
o 2 Chr. 2. 14 Neh. 13. 16
p See ver. 7–10
q 2 Chr. 9. 27 Ps. 29. 5
r 2 Chr. 2. 16 Jon. 1. 3
s ch. 1. 4 & 6. 4
t ch. 1. 2 & 5. 2, 11
u ch. 1. 1, &c. & 4. 3, 5
x ch. 3. 2 & 5. 2
y See 2 K. 17. 28, 32
z 2 K. 19. 37
a 2 K. 17. 24
b ch. 3. 2 & 5. 2
c ch. 6. 18, 20 2 Chr. 35. 11, 14
d 2 Chr. 31. 17
e Neh. 2. 20
f 2 Chr. 34. 12
g ch. 3. 7 & 5. 13
h Neh. 10. 9
i ch. 3. 3
k 2 S. 17. 2 Isa. 13. 7
l ch. 5. 16
m 2 Chr. 29. 26, 28 Neh. 12. 35, 41
n 2 Chr. 29. 25 Neh. 12. 27
o ch. 5. 5, &c.
p See 1 Chr. 6. 31
q Est. 1. 1, *al.*
2 Or *one to another*
r Cf. Neh. 12. 24

against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the days of Ăr-tă-xĕrx'-ēs wrote Bishlam, [a] Mĭth'-rĕ-dăth, Tăb'-ēel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the [2b] Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shĭm'-shaî the [c] scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Ăr-tă-xĕrx'-ēs the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shĭm'-shaî the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dī'-nā-ītes, the [d] Ă-phär-săth'-chītes, the Tär'-pē-līes, the Ă-phär'-sītes, the Är'-chĕ-vītes, the Babylonians, the Sû-săn'-chītes, the Dĕ-hā'-vītes, and the [e] Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble [4] Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time.

11 ¶ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Är-tă-xĕrx'-ēs the king; Thy servants the men on [g] this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have [h] set up the walls thereof, and joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, [i] tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we [5] have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shĭm'-shaî the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been [3] plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, [f] which have ruled over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Är-tă-xĕrx'-ēs' letter was read before Rehum, and Shĭm'-shaî the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Dă-rī'-ŭs king of Persia.

CHAPTER 5

THEN [k] the prophets, [l] Hăg'-gaî the prophet, and [l] Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Ĭd'-dō, [m] prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then rose up [n] Zĕ-rŭb'-bă-bĕl the son of [o] Shē-ăl'-tī-ĕl, and [p] Jĕsh'-ū-ă

486 B.C.

[a] ch. 1. 8

[2] Or *Aramaic*
[b] 2 K. 18. 26 Isa. 36. 11

[c] [2] Chr. 26. 11 Est. 3. 12] ‖ ch. 7. 6

[3] Or *translated* Neh. 8. 8 (mg.)

[d] Cf. ch. 5. 6

[e] 1 Chr. 1. 17 Isa. 11. 11

[4] i.e. *Ashurbanipal*
[f] See 1 K. 4. 21 1 Chr. 18. 3

[g] 1 K. 4. 24

[h] 2 Chr. 33. 14 Neh. 4. 1

[i] Cf. ch. 7. 24 Neh. 5. 4

[5] Lit. *eat the salt of*

[k] [2] Chr. 35. 25 Jer. 26. 18]
[l] ch. 6. 14
[m] ch. 6. 14 2 Chr. 20. 37

[n] ch. 4. 2, 3 Neh. 7. 7
[o] ch. 3. 2, 8 Neh. 12. 1
[p] ch. 4. 3 & 10. 18

the son of Jozadak, and began [a] to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them [e] Tăt'-nâi, governor on this side the river, and Shē'-thär-bŏz'-nâi, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

5 But [g] the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to [i] Dă-rī'-ŭs: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tăt'-nâi, governor on this side the river, and Shē'-thär-bŏz'-nâi, and his companions the [l] Ă-phär'-să-chītes, which were on this side the river, sent unto Dă-rī'-ŭs the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Dă-rī'-ŭs the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jû-dē'-ă, to the house of [o] the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of [u] the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, [x] which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers [y] had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of [z] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär the king of Babylon, the Chăl-dē'-ăn, who destroyed this house, and [b] carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first year of [c] Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus [d] made a decree to build this house of God.

14 [f] And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nĕb-ŭ-chăd-nĕz'-zär took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was [h] Shĕsh-băz'-zär, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shĕsh-băz'-zär, and [k] laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, [m] and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, [n] let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAPTER 6

THEN [p] Dă-rī'-ŭs the king made a decree, [q] and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at [2] Ăch-mē'-thă, in the palace that is in the province of the [r] Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of [s] Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king [t] made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 [a] With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and [b] let the

520 B.C.

a ch. 4. 1, 3 & 6. 7, &c.
b ch. 2. 1 Jer. 13. 19
c ch. 4. 3, 5 & 6. 3, 14
d ch. 1. 1 & 6. 3
e ch. 6. 6, 13
f ch. 1. 7 & 6. 5
g 2 Chr. 16. 9 Jb. 14. 16
h ch. 1. 8
i ch. 4. 5, &c. & 6. 1, &c.
k ch. 3. 10 Hag. 2. 18
l ch. 6. 6 Cf. ch. 4. 9
m Cf. ch. 6. 15
n ch. 6. 1, 2
o 1 Chr. 16. 25 Neh. 1. 5
p ch. 5. 5, &c. Hag. 1. 1, 15
q ch. 5. 17
2 i.e. *Ecbatana, capital of Media*
r 1 Chr. 1. 5 Est. 1. 3, &c.
s ch. 5. 13 Isa. 44. 28
t ch. 5. 13
u ch. 6. 9
x 2 Chr. 35. 3 Ps. 78. 69
y 2 Chr. 34. 25, &c. Neh. 4. 5
z ch. 2. 1 & 6. 5
a Cf. 1 K. 6. 36
b ch. 3. 7

expenses be given out of the king's house:

5 And also [a] let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which [d] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 Now therefore, [i] Tăt'nâi, governor beyond the river, Shē'thär-bŏz'nâi, and your companions the [l] Ă-phär'să-chītes, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews [n] build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the [u] God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of [b] sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and [c] pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be [e] hanged thereon; and let his house [f] be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath [h] caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Dă-rī'ŭs have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tăt'nâi, governor on this side the river, Shē'thär-bŏz'nâi, and their companions, according to that

516 B.C.

a ch. 5. 14 Jer. 27. 18
b See ch. 5. 1, 2
c 2 Chr. 32. 30 Neh. 2. 20 ‖ Jb. 5. 3
d ch. 5. 12, 14 Neh. 7. 6
e ch. 5. 1
f ch. 5. 1 Hag. 1. 1
g ch. 5. 1 Zech. 1. 1
h ch. 7. 1
i ch. 5. 3
k Cf. ch. 5. 16
l ch. 5. 6
m Est. 3. 7
n ch. 5. 2, 11 Isa. 44. 28
o 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9 Neh. 12. 27
p ch. 8. 35 2 Chr. 29. 21
q ch. 8. 35 2 Chr. 29. 23
r See 1 Chr. 24. 1
s ch. 3. 8 Neh. 11. 16
t 2 Chr. 35. 4
u ch. 5. 11, 12 & 7. 12, 23
x See Nu. 3. 6 & 8. 9
y ch. 3. 2
z 2 Chr. 35. 1 Mt. 26. 17, 19
a 2 Chr. 35. 1 Ezek. 45. 21
b Nu. 28. 2 Ezek. 6. 13 (*Heb.*)
c Jer. 27. 7 Cf. ch. 7. 23
d 2 Chr. 30. 17, 18 Neh. 12. 30
e 2 S. 21. 9 Est. 2. 23
f Dan. 2. 5 Cf. 2 K. 10. 27
g ch. 10. 11 Cf. ch. 9. 1
h 2 Chr. 33. 4 Neh. 1. 9
i ch. 9. 11 2 Chr. 29. 16
k 2 Chr. 34. 3 Ps. 78. 34 ‖ Jb. 5. 8
l 2 Chr. 35. 17 Ezek. 45. 21
m 2 Chr. 35. 17 Neh. 8. 18
n 2 Chr. 20. 27 Neh. 12. 43
o ch. 7. 27 Cf. Pr. 21. 1
p Cf. Neh. 13. 6
q ch. 1. 6 Neh. 2. 18

which Dă-rī'ŭs the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 [b] And the elders of the Jews builded, and they [c] prospered through the [e] prophesying of [f] Hăg'gâi the prophet and [g] Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh the son of Ĭd'dō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Dă-rī'ŭs, and [h] Ăr-tă-xĕrx'ēs king of Persia.

15 And this house [k] was finished on the third day of [m] the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dă-rī'ŭs the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the [o] dedication of this house of God with joy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred [p] rams, four hundred lambs; and for a [p] sin offering for all Israel, twelve he [q] goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 And they set the priests [r] in their divisions, and the [s] Levites [t] in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; [x] as it is written in [y] the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity [z] kept the passover upon the [a] fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites [d] were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and [g] all such as had separated themselves unto them from [i] the filthiness of the heathen of the land, [k] to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

22 And kept [l] the feast of unleavened bread [m] seven days with joy: [n] for the LORD had made them joyful, and [o] turned the heart of [p] the king of Assyria unto them, [q] to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAPTER 7

458 B.C.

[b]NOW after these things, in the reign of [c]Ar-ta-xerx'-es king of Persia, [d]Ezra the son of [e]Se-rai'-ah, the son of Az-a-ri'-ah, the son of [g]Hil-ki'-ah,

2 The son of Shallum, the son of [h]Zadok, the son of A-hi'-tub,

3 The son of [i]Am-a-ri'-ah, the son of Az-a-ri'-ah, the son of Me-rai'-oth,

4 The son of Zer-a-hi'-ah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Buk'-ki,

5 The son of A-bi'-shu-a, the son of [n]Phin'-e-has, the son of El-e-a'-zar, the son of Aaron [o]the chief priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready [p]scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, [q]according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

7 And there went up [t]some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, [u]and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the [x]Neth'-i-nims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Ar-ta-xerx'-es the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the [y]first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had [z]prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and [a]to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Ar-ta-xerx'-es gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Ar-ta-xerx'-es, [b]king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the [c]God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded [a]of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of [f]his seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have [k]freely offered unto the God of Israel, [l]whose habitation is in Jerusalem,

16 And [m]all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their [r]meat offerings and their [s]drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, even I Ar-ta-xerx'-es the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of

[a] ch. 3. 5 Hos. 14. 4
[b] For ver. 1–5, cf. 1 Chr. 6. 4–6, 11–14
[c] ch. 6. 14 Neh. 2. 1
[d] ch. 10. 1, &c.
[e] 1 Chr. 6. 14 Jer. 52. 24
[f] ch. 8. 25 Cf. Est. 1. 14
[g] 2 Chr. 35. 8 Jer. 29. 3
[h] 2 Chr. 31. 10 Ezek. 40. 46
[i] 2 Chr. 19. 11
[k] ch. 3. 5 Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 12
[l] Ps. 9. 11
[m] See ch. 8. 25
[n] ch. 8. 2 1 Chr. 6. 4, 50
[o] [2 Chr. 34. 9 Neh. 3. 1]
[p] (ch. 4. 8) Neh. 13. 13
[q] ch. 8. 18 2 Chr. 30. 12
[r] 1 Chr. 23. 29 Neh. 13. 5, 9
[s] 2 Chr. 29. 35 Ezek. 45. 17
[t] See ch. 8. 1–14
[u] See ch. 8. 17–19
[x] ch. 2. 43 & 8. 17, 20
[y] ch. 8. 31 2 Chr. 29. 3, &c.
[z] 2 Chr. 30. 19 Jb. 11. 13
[a] 2 Chr. 35. 3 Neh. 8. 2–8
[b] Ezek. 26. 7
[c] ch. 6. 9 Neh. 1. 4, 5

heaven: for [a] why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that [b] touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nĕth-ĭ-nĭmṡ, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, [c] tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, [d] set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ Blessed be the LORD God of our fathers, [f] which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem:

28 And [g] hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God was upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8

THESE are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Är-tă-xĕrx'-ēṡ the king.

2 Of the sons of [i] Phĭn'-ĕ-hăṡ; Gershom: of the sons of [k] Ĭth'-ă-mär; Daniel: of the sons of David; [l] Hattush.

3 Of the sons of Shĕch-ă-nī'-ăh, of the [m] sons of Phâr'-ōsh; Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of [o] Pā'-hăth-moab; Ĕl-ĭ-hō-ē'-nâi the son of Zĕr-ă-hī'-ăh, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shĕch-ă-nī'-ăh; the son of Jă-hā'-zĭ-ĕl, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jĕ-shâī'-ăh the son of Ăth-ă-lī'-ăh, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shĕph-ă-tī'-ăh; Zĕb-ă-dī'-ăh the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jĕ-hī'-ĕl, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shĕ-lō'-mĭth; the son of Jŏs-ĭ-phī'-ăh, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the [e] sons of Bē-bā'-ī; Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Jō-hā'-năn the son of Hăk'-kă-tăn, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Ăd-ō-nī'-kăm, whose names are these, Ē-lĭph'-ĕ-lĕt, Jē-ī'-ĕl, and Shĕm-âī'-ăh, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bĭg-vā'-ī; Ū'-thâi, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ă-hā'-vă; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Ĕl-ĭ-ē'-zĕr, for Ariel, for Shĕm-âī'-ăh, and for Ĕl-nā'-thăn, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh, and for [h] Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, chief men; also for Jôī'-ă-rĭb, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Ĭd'-dō the chief at the place Căs-ĭ-phī'-ă, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren the [n] Nĕth'-ĭ-nĭmṡ, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the [p] good hand of our God upon us they brought us [2] a man of understanding, of the sons of Mäh'-lī, the son of [q] Levi, the son of Israel;

457 B.C.

[a] Cf. ch. 6. 10

[b] Cf. Lv. 25. 34

[c] Cf. ch. 4. 13, 20

[d] 2 Chr. 19. 5 Jb. 31. 11, 28

[e] ch. 10. 28

[f] ch. 6. 22

[g] ch. 9. 9 2 Chr. 30. 9

[h] ch. 10. 15

[i] ch. 7. 5

[k] Nu. 7. 8

[l] Cf. 1 Chr. 3. 22

[m] ch. 2. 3 & 10. 25

[n] ch. 7. 7 Neh. 3. 26, 31

[o] ch. 10. 30

[p] ch. 7. 6, &c. Neh. 2. 8, 18

[2] Read *Ishsechel*

[q] 1 Chr. 2. 1

and Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And [b] Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, and with him Jĕ-shâi'ăh of the [c] sons of Mĕ-râr'ī, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were [e] expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I [f] proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ă-hā'vă, that we might [g] afflict ourselves before our God, [h] to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good [k] that seek him; [m] but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and [o] he was intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And [q] weighed unto them the [s] silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the [u] offering of the house of our God, which the king, and [y] his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also [b] twenty basons of gold, of a thousand [3c] drams; and two vessels of fine [4] copper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, [d] Ye are holy unto the LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a [f] freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the [a] chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ă-hā'vă on the twelfth day of [d] the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of [i] Mĕr'ĕ-mōth the son of Ū-rī'ăh the priest; and with him was Ĕl-ē-ā'zär the son of Phĭn'ĕ-hăṡ; and with them was [l] Jozabad the son of Jĕsh'ū-ă, and Nō-ă-dī'ăh the son of [n] Bĭn'nū-ī, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered [p] burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six [r] rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve [t] he goats for a [x] sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ [z] And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's [2a] lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, [e] have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing [g] according to their abominations, even of the [h] Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, the Hittites, the Pĕ-rĭz'zītes, the Jĕb'ū-ṡītes, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

457 B.C.

a ch. 10. 6 2 Chr. 31. 11
b Neh. 12. 24
c 2 Chr. 34. 12
d ch. 7. 9 & 10. 17
e 2 Chr. 31. 19 (*Heb.*)
f 2 Chr. 20. 3 Neh. 9. 1
g Nu. 29. 7 Ps. 35. 13
h (Jos. 22. 5) Neh. 5. 9
i Neh. 3. 4. 21
k 2 Chr. 15. 2 Ps. 22. 26
l Neh. 11. 16
m ch. 9. 7, 13 2 Chr. 36. 16
n Neh. 3. 24
o 2 Chr. 33. 13, 19 Isa. 19. 22
p ch. 3. 3 Jb. 1. 5
q Gen. 23. 16 Jer. 32. 9
r ch. 6. 17 & 10. 19
s ch. 2. 69 Neh. 7. 70–72
t ch. 6. 17 Ezek. 43. 22, 25
u 2 Chr. 31. 10, &c. Neh. 10. 37, 39
x ch. 6. 17 Neh. 10. 33
y ch. 7. 14
z See ch. 7. 21–24
2 Read *satraps*
a Est. 3. 12
b Cf. ch. 1. 9
3 Or *darics*
c ch. 2. 69 Neh. 7. 70, 72
4 Read *brass*
d Lv. 21. 6 Cf. Isa. 52. 11
e Cf. ch. 6. 21
f ch. 3. 5 Ps. 54. 6
g 2 Chr. 36. 14
h 2 Chr. 8. 7 Neh. 9. 8

457 B.C.

2 For [a] they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the [b] holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, [d] I rent my garment and my mantle, and [e] plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonied.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one [g] that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the [h] evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my [2]heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I [k] fell upon my knees, and [l] spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, [m] I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities [n] are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

7 [o] Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; [q] and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, [r] been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, [t] to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to [u] confusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a [a] remnant to escape, and to give us a [b] nail in his holy place, that our God may [c] lighten our eyes, and give us a little [d] reviving in our bondage.

9 [f] For we [3]were bondmen; yet our God [g] hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but [h] hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a [4]wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for [m] we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the [c] filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, [f] nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that [i] thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, [p] thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for [s] we cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAPTER 10

NOW when [x] Ezra had prayed, and when he [y] had confessed, weeping and casting himself down [z] before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: [e] for the people wept very sore.

2 And Shĕch-ă-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hī'-ĕl, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and [i] have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore [k] let us make a covenant with our God [l] to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of

a ch. 10. 2. 1 K. 11. 2
b Isa. 6. 13. Cf. Mal. 2. 15
c ch. 6. 21. Lam. 1. 9
d 2 K. 22. 11. Est. 4. 1
e (Dt. 14. 1) Jb. 1. 20
f Cf. Dt. 23. 6
g ch. 10. 3
h ch. 3. 3. Neh. 10. 33
2 Or *humiliation*
i Jb. 11. 6
k 2 Chr. 6. 13. Ps. 95. 6
l (Neh. 8. 6) 2 Chr. 6. 12, &c. Jb. 11. 13
m ch. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 30. 22
n Cf. Ps. 38. 4
o Neh. 1. 6
p 2 Chr. 12. 6. Neh. 9. 8, 33
q ch. 8. 22. Ps. 106. 40
r (Lv. 26. 33) Ps. 44. 11
s 1 S. 6. 20. Jb. 41. 10
t Dt. 32. 25. Ps. 78. 62
u Dan. 9. 7, 8
x ch. 7. 1. Neh. 8. 1, &c.
y ch. 9. 6. Neh. 1. 6
z Cf. 2 Chr. 20. 9
a 2 Chr. 30. 6. Isa. 4. 2
b Eccles. 12. 11
c Ps. 13. 3. Cf. 1 S. 14. 27, 29
d Cf. Hos. 6. 2
e (1 S. 30. 4) Neh. 8. 9
f Neh. 9. 36
3 Read *are*
g 2 K. 13. 23. Neh. 9. 17, &c.
h ch. 7. 28. Ps. 106. 46
i ch. 9. 2. Neh. 10. 30
4 Or *fence* cf. Isa. 5. 2
k [2 Chr. 29. 10. Neh. 9. 38]
l Dt. 24. 1. Mt. 1. 19
m 2 Chr. 29. 6. Jb. 34. 27

my lord, and of [a] those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: [b] be of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And [d] they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the [e] chamber of Jō-hā'-năn the son of Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb: and when he came thither, [h] he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and [l] the elders, all his substance should be [m] forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the [s] great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.

11 Now therefore [t] make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and [u] separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, [c] until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Ăs'-ā-hĕl and Jā-hă-zī'-ăh the son of Tikvah [2] were employed about this matter: and [f] Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm and [g] Shăb'-bĕ-thâi the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month [i] to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the [k] first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of [n] Jĕsh'-ū-ă the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, and Ĕl-ĭ-ē'-zĕr, and Jarib, and Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh.

19 And they [o] gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a [p] ram of the flock for their [q] trespass.

20 [r] And of the sons of Immer; Hă-nā'-nī, and Zĕb-ă-dī'-ăh.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, and Elijah, and Shĕm-âi'-ăh, and Jĕ-hī'-ĕl, and Ŭz-zī'-ăh.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'-nâi, Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, Ishmael, Nĕth'-ă-nēèl, Jozabad, and Ĕl-ā'-săh.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shĭm'-ĕ-ī, and Kĕ-lâi'-ăh, (the same is Kĕ-lī'-tă,) Pĕth-ă-hī'-ăh, Judah, and Ĕl-ĭ-ē'-zĕr.

24 Of the singers also; Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Ū'-rī.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the [x] sons of Parosh; Ră-mī'-ăh, and Jĕ-zī'-ăh,

457 B.C.

[a] ch. 9. 4 Isa. 66. 2, 5

[b] 2 Chr. 15. 7 Ps. 27. 14

[c] 2 Chr. 30. 8

[d] 1 S. 24. 22 Neh. 5. 12

[e] ch. 8. 29 Neh. 10. 38

[2] Or *stood up against*

[f] ch. 8. 16 Neh. 3. 4

[g] Neh. 11. 16

[h] 1 K. 21. 27 Neh. 1. 4

[i] Cf. 2 S. 15. 2, 3

[k] ch. 8. 31 Est. 3. 7

[l] 1 K. 21. 8, 11

[m] Nu. 18. 14 Ezek. 44. 29 (*Heb.*)

[n] ch. 5. 2 Neh. 7. 7

[o] 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.) Ezek. 17. 18

[p] ch. 8. 35 Jb. 42. 8

[q] 2 K. 12. 16 Isa. 53. 10

[r] *For ver. 20–43, cf. ch. 2. 3–39*

[s] 1 S. 12. 17, 18 Jb. 37. 13

[t] Cf. Jos. 7. 19

[u] ch. 6. 21 Neh. 9. 2

[x] ch. 8. 3

and Măl-chī'-ăh, and Mī'-ă-mĭn, and Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär, and Măl-chī'-jăh, and Bĕ-nâi'-ăh.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh, and Jĕ-hī'-ĕl, and Abdi, and Jĕr'-ĕ-mōth, and Ē-lī'-ăh.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Ĕl-ĭ-ō-ē'-nâi, Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb, Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, and Jĕr'-ĕ-mōth, and Zabad, and Ă-zī'-ză.

28 Of the sons also of [a] Bē-bā'-ī; Jē-hō-hā'-năn, Hananiah, Zăb-bā'-ī, and Ăth-lā'-ī.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, Măl'-lŭch, and Ă-dâi'-ăh, Jashub, and Sheal, and [4]Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of [b] Pā'-hăth-moab; Adna, and Chē'-lăl, Bĕ-nâi'-ăh, Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, Bĕz'-ă-lēel, and Bĭn'-nū-ī, and Mă-năs'-sēh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Ĕl-ī-ē'-zĕr, Ĭsh-ī'-jăh, Măl-chī'-ăh, Shĕm-âi'-ăh, Shĭm'-ĕ-on,

32 Benjamin, Măl'-lŭch, and Shĕm-ă-rī'-ăh.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Măt-tē'-nâi, Măt'-tă-thăh, Zabad, Ē-lĭph'-ĕ-lĕt, Jĕr-ē-mā'-ī, Mă-năs'-sēh, and Shĭm'-ĕ-ī.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Mā-ă-dā'-ī, Amram, and Ū'-ĕl,

35 Bĕ-nâi'-ăh, Bĕ-dēi'-ăh, [2]Chĕl'-lûh,

36 Vă-nī'-ăh, Mĕr'-ĕ-mōth, Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb,

37 Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, Măt-tē'-nâi, and [3]Jā'-ă-saû,

38 And Bani, and Bĭn'-nū-ī, Shĭm'-ĕ-ī,

39 And Shĕl-ē-mī'-ăh, and Nathan, and Ă-dâi'-ăh,

40 Măch-năd'-ĕ-bâi, Shā'-shâi, Shâr-ā'-ī,

41 Ăz'-ă-rēel, and Shĕl-ē-mī'-ăh, Shĕm-ă-rī'-ăh,

42 Shallum, Ăm-ă-rī'-ăh, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jē-ī'-ĕl, Măt-tī-thī'-ăh, Zabad, Zĕ-bī'-nă, [5]Jă'-dâu, and Joel, Bĕ-nâi'-ăh.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

[2] Or *Cheluhi*
[3] Or *Jaasai*
[4] Or *Jeremoth*
[5] Or *Jaddai*

a ch. 8. 11
b ch. 8. 4

457 B.C.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH

CHAPTER 1

THE words of [b] Nehemiah the son of Hăch-ă-lī'-ăh. And it came to pass in the month [e] Chĭs'-lēu, in the [f] twentieth year, as I was in [g] Shû'-shăn the [2]palace,

2 That [k] Hă-nā'-nī, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, [o] The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and [r] reproach: [s] the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and [u] the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and [a] wept, and mourned certain days, and [c] fasted, and prayed before the [d] God of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, [h] the great and terrible God, [i] that keepeth covenant [t] and mercy for [l] them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 [m] Let thine ear now be attentive, and [n] thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of [p] Israel thy servants, and [q] confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and [t] my father's house have sinned.

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and [x] have not kept the

446 B.C.

a 2 K. 8. 11, 12 Jb. 30. 25
b ch. 8. 9
c Ezra 10. 6 Dan. 6. 18
d ch. 2. 4 Ezra 7. 12, 23
e Zech. 7. 1
f ch. 2. 1
g Est. 1. 2, 5, *al.*
h ch. 4. 14 Ezra 5. 8
[2] Or *castle* Cf. 2. 8 & 7. 2
i ch. 9. 32 2 Chr. 6. 14
k ch. 7. 2
l 1 K. 3. 3 Ps. 18. 1
m ch. 4. 4 2 Chr. 16. 19. 40
n 2 Chr. 7. 15 Isa. 37. 17
o 2 Chr. 34. 9 Jer. 39. 9
p 1 Chr. 16. 13 Ps. 136. 22
q ch. 9. 2 Ezra 10. 1
r ch. 2. 17
s ch. 2. 3 2 Chr. 36. 19
t ch. 9. 16 Ezra 9. 7
u ch. 2. 3, &c.
x ch. 9. 34 2 Chr. 34. 21

commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst [a] thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress, [c] I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 [e] But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto [f] the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will [g] I gather them from thence, and will bring them [h] unto the place that I have chosen [i] to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou [l] hast redeemed by thy great power, and [m] by thy strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire [o] to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and [p] grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's [q] cupbearer.

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass in the month [t] Nisan, in the [u] twentieth year of [x] Ăr-tă-xĕrx'ēs the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, [a] Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when [d] the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and [f] the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to [i] the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, [b] (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and [d] I set him a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto Ā'săph the keeper of the king's [2k] forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the [3] palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to [n] the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When [r] Săn-băl'lăt the Horonite, and [s] Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man [y] what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night by [z] the gate of the valley, even before [b] the dragon well, and to [c] the dung port, and viewed [e] the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to [g] the gate of the fountain, and to the [h] king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by [k] the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

444 B.C.

a ch. 9. 14; 2 Chr. 24. 6, 9
b 1 K. 2. 19; Cf. Ps. 45. 9
c 2 Chr. 6. 36
d ch. 5. 14
e 2 Chr. 15. 4; Jer. 29. 12–14
f Dt. 30. 4
g 1 Chr. 16. 35; Ps. 106. 47
h 2 Chr. 7. 12; Ps. 26. 8
i Ezra 6. 12; Ps. 74. 7
2 Or *park*; Heb. *paradise*
k Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (mg.)
3 Or *castle*; Cf. ch. 1. 1 & 7. 2
l (Ps. 25. 22); 1 Chr. 17. 21; Ps. 74. 2
m 2 Chr. 6. 32; Ps. 136. 12
n Ezra 8. 18, &c.; Isa. 8. 11
o Dt. 28. 58; Ps. 61. 5
p See ch. 2. 8
q 2 Chr. 9. 4
r ch. 4. 1, 7
s ch. 4. 3
t Est. 3. 7
u ch. 1. 1 & 5. 14
x Ezra 7. 1
y ch. 7. 5
z ch. 3. 13; 2 Chr. 26. 9
a 1 K. 1. 31; Dan. 2. 4
b (2 S. 23. 15, 16; Jno. 4. 6)
c ch. 3. 13, 14
d 2 K. 24. 10–16; Ps. 79. 1
e ch. 1. 3; Jer. 39. 8
f ch. 1. 3
g ch. 3. 15
h ch. 3. 16; 2 K. 20. 20
i ch. 1. 4, 5; Dan. 2. 18, 44
k 2 Chr. 30. 14; Jer. 31. 40

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a [c] reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So [e] they strengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Săn-băl'lăt the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and [g] Geshem the [h] Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye [k] rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will [l] prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but [m] ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 3

THEN [o] Ē-lī'ăsh'ĭb the [p] high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the [q] sheep gate; they [r] sanctified it, and [t] set up the doors of it; even unto [3u] the tower of Mē'ăh they sanctified it, unto [u] the tower of Hăn'ă-nēel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

3 But [y] the fish gate did the sons of Hăs-sĕ-nā'ăh build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired [b] Mĕr'ĕ-mōth the son of Ū-rī'jăh, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired [c] Mĕ-shŭl'lăm the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh, the son of Mĕ-shĕz'ă-bēel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Bā'ă-nă.

5 And next unto them the [a] Tĕ-kō'ītes repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover [2b] the old gate repaired Jĕ-hoī'ă-dă the son of Pă-sē'ăh, and Mĕ-shŭl'lăm the son of Bĕs-ō-dēī'ăh; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mĕl-ă-tī'ăh the Gĭb'ē-on-īte, and Jadon the Mĕ-rō'nō-thīte, the men of [d] Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ŭz'zĭ-ĕl the son of Hăr-hāī'ăh, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto [f] the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rĕphāī'ăh the son of Hur, the ruler of [i] the half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jĕ-dāī'ăh the son of Hă-rū'măph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hăsh-ăb-nī'ăh.

11 Măl-chī'jăh the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pā'hăth-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of [n] the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hă-lō'hĕsh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 [s] The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Ză-nō'ăh; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto [x] the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Măl-chī'ăh the son of Rē'chăb, the ruler of part of [z] Bĕth-hăc'cĕ-rĕm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But [a] the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Cŏl-hō'zēh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the

444 B.C.

a See 2 S. 14. 2

2 Or *gate of the old (city)*

b ch. 12. 39

c ch. 1. 3 & 4. 4

d ch. 7. 25 2 Chr. 1. 3, 13

e Ezra 6. 22

f ch. 12. 38

g ch. 6. 1, &c.

h ch. 4. 7 2 Chr. 26. 7

i Cf. 2 K. 22. 14 Zeph. 1. 10

k ch. 6. 6

l Ezra 6. 14 Ps. 1. 3

m Ezra 4. 3

n Lv. 26. 26 ch. 12. 38 *(Heb.)*

o ch. 12. 10

p [Ezra 7. 5 Hag. 1. 1]

q ch. 12. 39

r ch. 12. 47 2 Chr. 7. 7

s ch. 2. 13, 15

t ch. 7. 1 Cf. ch. 6. 1

3 Or *the tower of the hundred*

u ch. 12. 39

x ch. 2. 13 & 12. 31

y ch. 12. 39 2 Chr. 33. 14

z Jer. 6. 1

a ch. 2. 14 & 12. 37

b Ezra 8. 33

c ch. 6. 18 Ezra 10. 15

pool of [a] Sī-lō'ăh by [b] the king's garden, and unto [c] the stairs that go down from the [d] city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against the [f] sepulchres of David, and to [g] the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, the ruler of the half part of [h] Kē-ī'lăh, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bā-vā'ī the son of Hĕn-ā'dăd, the ruler of the half part of Kē-ī'lăh.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jĕsh'ū-ă, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at [i] the turning of the wall.

20 After him Bâr'ŭch the son of Zăb-bā'ī earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Ē-lī-ăsh'īb the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mĕr'ĕ-mōth the son of Ū-rī'jăh the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Ē-lī-ăsh'īb even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of [n] the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Ăz-ă-rī'ăh the son of Mā-ă-sē'ăh the son of Ăn-ă-nī'ăh by his house.

24 After him repaired [p] Bĭn'nū-ī the son of Hĕn-ā'dăd another piece, from the house of Ăz-ă-rī'ăh unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pā'lăl the son of Ū'zâi, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the [x] court of [3] the prison. After him Pĕ-dâi'ăh the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover the [z] Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms dwelt in [a] Ō'phĕl, unto the place over against the [c] water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tĕ-kō'ītes repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō'phĕl.

28 From above the [e] horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shĕm-âi'ăh the son of Shĕch-ă-nī'ăh, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shĕl-ē-mī'ăh, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Mĕ-shŭl'lăm the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Măl-chī'ăh the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nĕth'ī-nĭms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to [k] the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAPTER 4

444 B.C.

BUT it came to pass, that when [l] Săn-băl'lăt heard that we [m] builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of [o] Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? [2] will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now [q] Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a [r] fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 [s] Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn [t] their reproach upon their own head, [u] and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 [y] And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they [b] have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half

a Isa. 8. 6
b 2 K. 25. 4
c ch. 12. 37
d 2 Chr. 33. 14
e 2 Chr. 23. 15 Jer. 31. 40
f See 1 K. 2. 10
g ch. 2. 14 Isa. 7. 3
h 1 S. 23. 1, &c.
i 2 Chr. 26. 9
k 2 Chr. 9. 4
l ch. 2. 10 & 6. 1, &c.
m ch. 5. 16 Ezra 4. 12
n ch. 12. 28 2 Chr. 4. 17
o 2 Chr. 25. 13 Jer. 41. 5 ‖ Isa. 7. 9
2 Heb. *will they leave to themselves (aught)*, poss. read *will they leave (the matter) to God*
p Ezra 8. 33
q ch. 2. 10, 19 & 13. 4
r Ju. 15. 4 Ps. 63. 10
s Neh. 1. 6 Ps. 4. 1
t ch. 2. 17 & 5. 9
u Ps. 40. 15
x Jer. 32. 2 Cf. ch. 12. 39
3 Or *the guard*
y Ps. 69. 27
z ch. 7. 46, &c. Ezra 8. 17, 20
a ch. 11. 21 2 Chr. 33. 14
b Ezra 5. 12 Ps. 78. 58
c ch. 8. 1, &c.

thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that when Săn-băl'lăt, and Tobiah, and [a] the Arabians, and the [b] Ammonites, and the [c] Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem [2][d] were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And [f] conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us [h] ten times, [3]From all places whence ye shall return unto us they will be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, [l] Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, which [m] is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, [o] and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and [t] the habergeons; and the rulers were behind all the house of Judah.

444 B.C.

a ch. 2. 19

b ch. 13. 1 2 Chr. 27. 5

c ch. 13. 23 2 Chr. 26. 6

2 Heb. *healing went up upon the walls*

d 2 Chr. 24. 13 (marg.)

e 2 Chr. 13. 12, 14 Jb. 39. 24

f Cf. Ps. 83. 3–5

g 2 Chr. 20. 29 Isa. 30. 32

h Nu. 14. 22 Jb. 19. 3

3 Or *from all places where they (the enemy) dwell they are coming up*

i Cf. Isa. 5. 7

k See Lv. 25. 35

l 2 Chr. 32. 7 Isa. 7. 4

m ch. 1. 5 & 8. 6

n Dt. 24. 6, &c. Jb. 22. 6 Cf. Gen. 47. 19

o (2 S. 15. 31) Jb. 5. 12

p 2 K. 25. 3 Jer. 52. 6

q Cf. Ezra 4. 13, 20

r Isa. 58. 7

s Ex. 21. 7

t 2 Chr. 26. 14

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that [e] sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: [g] our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, saving that every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5

AND there was [i] a great cry of the people and of their wives [k] against their brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We [n] have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of [p] the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for [q] the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now [r] our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, [s] we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage

already: [a] neither is it in our power [b] to redeem them; [c] for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, [e] Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: [h] ought ye not to walk in [i] the fear of our God because of [k] the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their [m] oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, [q] We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and [t] took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also [u] I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, [y] Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, [z] from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Ar-ta-xerx'-es the king, that is, [a] twelve years, I and my brethren [b] have not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty she'-kels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in [d] the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were [f] at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 [g] Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 [l] Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6

NOW it came to pass when [n] San-bal'-lat, and [o] Tobiah, and [p] Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had [r] builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; [s] (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That San-bal'-lat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of [x] Ono. But they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent San-bal'-lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews

444 B.C.

a Dt. 28. 32 Pr. 3. 27
b Lv. 25. 48
c Dt. 28. 68 Ezek. 27. 13
d ch. 4. 1, &c. & 6. 1
e Cf. Ex. 22. 25 Jer. 15. 10
f Cf. 1 K. 2. 7
g Cf. 1 K. 4. 22, 23
h ch. 10. 29 Ezra 8. 21
i 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9 Ps. 5. 7
k ch. 4. 4 Ps. 44. 13
l ch. 13. 14, &c. 2 K. 20. 3
m ch. 8. 15 1 Chr. 27. 28
n ch. 4. 1, 7 & 13. 28
o ch. 4. 3 & 13. 4
p ch. 2. 19
q 2 K. 8. 6 Pr. 6. 31
r ch. 5. 16 & 7. 1
s Cf. ch. 3. 1
t Ezra 10. 5 Jer. 38. 16
u Cf. Jb. 38. 13 Acts 18. 6
x ch. 7. 37 Ezra 2. 33
y ch. 8. 6 1 Chr. 16. 36
z ch. 2. 1
a ch. 2. 6 & 13. 6
b 1 S. 12. 3 Acts 20. 33

think [a] to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shĕm-aî'ăh the son of Dĕl-aî'ăh the son of Mĕ-hĕt'ă-bêêl, who was [f] shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God [k] had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Săn-băl'lăt had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, [n] think thou upon Tobiah and Săn-băl'lăt according to these their works, and on [o] the prophetess Nō-ă-dī'ăh, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for [b] they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shĕch-ă-nī'ăh the son of Arah; and his son Jō-hā'năn had taken the daughter of [c] Mĕ-shŭl'lăm the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAPTER 7

NOW it came to pass, when [d] the wall was built, and I had set up [e] the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave [g] my brother Hă-nā'nī, and Hananiah the ruler of [h] the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he was a faithful man, and [i] feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great: but [l] the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶ And [m] my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 [p] These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom [q] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;

444 B.C.

a ch. 2. 19
b Cf. Ps. 126. 2
c ch. 3. 4
d ch. 6. 1, &c. & 12. 27
e ch. 3. 1
f See Dt. 32. 36
g ch. 1. 2
h Cf. ch. 2. 8
i 2 K. 4. 1 Jb. 1. 1, 8
k 1 K. 22. 6 Isa. 9. 15
l Cf. Dt. 4. 27
m ch. 2. 12
n 2 S. 3. 39
o [2 K. 22. 14 Isa. 8. 3]
p For ver. 6–73, cf. Ezra 2. 1–70
q Ezra 6. 5 Est. 2. 6

444 B.C.

7 Who came with [a] Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, [d] Jĕsh'ū-ă, Nehemiah, Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, Rā-ă-mī'ăh, Nā-hă-mā'nī, Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, Bilshan, Mĭs'pĕ-rĕth, Bĭg-vā'ī, Nē'hŭm, Bā'ă-năh. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Israel was this;

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'hăth–moab, of the children of Jĕsh'ū-ă and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zăc-cā'ī, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of [k] Bĭn'nū-ī, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bē-bā'ī, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ăd-ō-nī'kăm, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bĭg-vā'ī, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ater of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē-zā'ī, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of [n] Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of [p] Gibeon, ninety and five.

26 The men of [q] Beth–lehem and Nĕ-tō'phăh, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of [t] Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of [u] Bĕth–ăz-mā'vĕth, forty and two.

29 The men of [x] Kĭr'jăth–jē'ă-rĭm, [y] Chĕ-phī'răh, and [y] Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of [b] Ramah and [c] Gā'bă, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of [e] Mich'măs, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of [f] Beth–el and [f] Ā'ī, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of [g] the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and [h] Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Sĕn'ă-ăh, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of [i] Jĕ-dāi'ăh, of the house of Jĕsh'ū-ă, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of [l] Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of [l] Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jĕsh'ū-ă, of Kăd'mĭ-ĕl, and of the children of [m] Hō'dĕ-văh, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'săph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hă-tī'tă, the children of Shō-bā'ī, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The [o] Nĕth'ī-nĭms: the children of Zī'hă, the children of Hă-shû'phă, the children of Tăb-bā'ōth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of [r] Sī'ă, the children of Padon,

48 The children of Lĕ-bā'nă, the children of [s] Hăg'ă-bă, the children of [s] Shăl'mâi,

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

50 The children of Rē-âi'ăh, the children of Rezin, the children of Nĕ-kō'dă,

[a] ch. 12. 1, 47 Ezra 5. 2
[b] ch. 11. 33 Ezra 2. 26
[c] ch. 11. 31 Ezra 2. 26
[d] ch. 12. 1, 10
[e] ch. 11. 31 Ezra 2. 27
[f] Ezra 2. 28 Neh. 11. 31
[g] Cf. ver. 12
[h] ch. 6. 2 & 11. 35
[i] See 1 Chr. 9. 10
[k] Cf. Ezra 2. 10
[l] See 1 Chr. 9. 12
[m] Cf. Ezra 2. 40
[n] Cf. Ezra 2. 18
[o] ch. 3. 26, 31 & 10. 28
[p] ch. 3. 7 Isa. 28. 21
[q] Ezra 2. 21 Jer. 41. 17
[r] Cf. Ezra 2. 44
[s] Cf. Ezra 2. 46
[t] ch. 11. 32 Ezra 2. 23
[u] Cf. Ezra 2. 24
[x] 2 Chr. 1. 4 Jer. 26. 20
[y] Cf. Ezra 2. 25
[y] Ezra 2. 25

444 B.C.

51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phăs-sē'ăh,

52 The children of Bē'sâi, the children of Mĕ-ū'nĭm, the children of [a] Nĕ-phĭsh'ĕ-sĭm,

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hă-kū'phă, the children of Harhur,

54 The children of [c] Bazlith, the children of Mĕ-hī'dă, the children of Harsha,

55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

56 The children of Nĕ-zī'ăh, the children of Hă-tī'phă.

57 ¶ The children of [d] Solomon's servants: the children of Sō-tā'ī, the children of Sō'phĕ-rĕth, the children of [h] Pĕ-rī'dă,

58 The children of Jā'ă-lă, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

59 The children of Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh, the children of Hattil, the children of Pō'chĕ-rĕth of Zĕ-bā'ĭm, the children of [k] Amon.

60 All the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which went up also from Tĕl-mē'lăh, Tĕl-hă-rē'shă, Chĕr'ŭb, [l] Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel.

62 The children of Dĕl-âi'ăh, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nĕ-kō'dă, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Hă-bâi'ăh, the children of Koz, the children of [p] Bär-zĭl-lā'ī, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gĭl'ĕ-ăd-īte to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And the [x] Tĭr'shă-thă said unto them, that they should not eat of the [z] most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [a] Urim and Thummim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five [b] singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tĭr'shă-thă gave to the treasure a thousand [e] drams of [f] gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty [g] priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 [i] And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ, and all Israel, [m] dwelt in their cities; and [n] when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAPTER 8

AND all the people gathered themselves together [o] as one man into the street that was before [q] the water gate; and they spake unto [r] Ezra the scribe to bring [s] the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.

2 And Ezra the priest [t] brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, [u] upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 [y] And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, before

[a] Cf. Ezra 2. 50
[b] Ezra 2. 65 Eccles. 12. 5
[c] Cf. Ezra 2. 52
[d] ch. 11. 3 Ezra 2. 55, 58
[e] Ezra 8. 27
[f] Ezra 8. 25, 28
[g] Ezra 2. 69 Ezek. 44. 17
[h] Cf. Ezra 2. 55
[i] Cf. Ezra 2. 69
[k] Cf. Ezra 2. 57
[l] Cf. Ezra 2. 59
[m] Ezra 2. 70
[n] Ezra 3. 1
[o] 2 S. 19. 14
[p] Ezra 2. 61
[q] ch. 3. 36 & 12. 37
[r] ch. 12. 26 Ezra 10. 1
[s] ch. 10. 29 Ezra 7. 6
[t] Ezra 7. 10 Jer. 2. 8
[u] Nu. 29. 1–6
[x] ch. 8. 9 Ezra 2. 63
[y] ch. 9. 3 2 K. 23. 2
[z] Ezra 2. 63 Ezek. 42. 13
[a] Ezra 2. 63

the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a [2]pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Măt-tĭ-thī'ăh, and Shema, and Ā-nāi'ăh, and Ū-rī'jăh, and Hĭl-kī'ăh, and Mā-ă-sēi'ăh, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pĕ-dāi'ăh, and Mī'shā-ĕl, and Măl-chī'ăh, and Hashum, and Hăsh-bă-dā'nă, Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, and Mĕ-shŭl'lăm.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:

6 And Ezra [d] blessed the LORD, [e] the great God. And all the people answered, [h] Amen, Amen, with [i] lifting up their hands: and [k] they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

7 Also [l] Jĕsh'ū-ă, and Bani, and Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Jamin, Akkub, Shăb'bĕ-thāi, Hō-dī'jăh, Mā-ă-sēi'ăh, Kĕ-lī'tă, Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, Jozabad, Hanan, Pĕ-lāi'ăh, and the Levites, [n] caused the people to understand the law: and the people [p] stood in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God [4q] distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And [s] Nehemiah, which is the [t] Tĭr'shă-thă, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, [x] This day is holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For [y] all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and [c] send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and [a] to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and [b] fetch [c] olive branches, and [3]pine branches, and [f] myrtle branches, and [g] palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one [m] upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the [o] gate of Ē'phrăĭm.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jĕsh'ū-ă the son of Nun unto that day [r] had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very [u] great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast [z] seven days; and on [a] the eighth day was a [b] solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of [d] this month the children of Israel were assembled with [e] fasting, and with [f] sackclothes, and [g] earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel [h] separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and [i] confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And [k] they stood up in their place,

444 B.C.

a Cf. 2 Chr. 7. 10

2 Heb. *tower*

b Cf. Lv. 23. 40
c ch. 5. 11 Am. 4. 9
d 1 Chr. 29. 20 Dan. 2. 19
e ch. 4. 14 & 9. 32
3 Or *wild olive*
f Isa. 41. 19
g Ju. 4. 5 Ps. 92. 12 Joel 1. 12
h ch. 5. 13 Ps. 41. 13
i (Ezra 9. 5) Ps. 28. 2
k 2 Chr. 29. 29 Jb. 1. 20
l Cf. ch. 9. 4
m (2 S. 16. 22 Isa. 22. 1)
n See ver. 2
o ch. 12. 39 2 Chr. 25. 23
p ch. 9. 3
4 Or *with an interpretation*
q Ezra 4. 18
r Cf. 1 K. 8. 2 Ezra 3. 4
s ch. 10. 1
t ch. 7. 65, 70 & 10. 1
u Ps. 42. 4
x See ver. 2
y Ezra 10. 1 Jer. 31. 9
z Ezra 6. 22 Est. 1. 5 Jno. 7. 2
a Nu. 29. 35 Jno. 7. 37
b 2 Chr. 7. 9 Isa. 1. 13 (*Heb.*)
c Est. 9. 19, 22 Rev. 11. 10 See Dt. 16. 11
d See ch. 8. 2
e Ezra 8. 21 Est. 4. 3, 16
f 1 Chr. 21. 16 Est. 4. 1, 4
g 2 S. 15. 32 Est. 4. 1
h ch. 10. 28
i ch. 1. 6 Ps. 106. 6
k ch. 8. 7

and [a] read in the book of the law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, [f] Jĕsh'ū-ă, and Bani, Kăd'mĭ-ĕl, Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, Bunni, Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Bani, and Chĕ-nā'nī, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jĕsh'ū-ă, and Kăd'mĭ-ĕl, Bani, Hăsh-ăb-nī'ăh, Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Hō-dī'jăh, Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, and Pĕth-ă-hī'ăh, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and [m] blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even [b] thou, art LORD alone; [q] thou hast made heaven, the [r] heaven of heavens, [s] with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and [x] thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, [a] who didst choose Abram, and [b] broughtest him forth out of [c] Ur of the Chăl'dēēs, [e] and gavest him the name of Abraham;

8 [f] And foundest his heart faithful before thee, [i] and madest a covenant with him to give the land of [k] the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Pĕ-rĭz'zītes, and the Jĕb'ū-shītes, and the Gĭr'gă-shītes, to give it, I say, to his seed, and [p] hast performed thy words; for [q] thou art righteous:

9 And [s] didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and [t] heardest their cry by [x] the Red sea;

10 And shewedst [y] signs and wonders upon [z] Phâr'āoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they [a] dealt proudly against them. So [b] didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 And thou [e] didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into [b] the deeps, [c] as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou [d] leddest them in the day by a [e] cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 [g] Thou camest down also upon [h] mount Sinai, and [i] spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy [k] holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses [l] thy servant:

15 And gavest them [n] bread from heaven for their hunger, and [o] broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land [t] which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and [u] our fathers dealt proudly, and [y] hardened their necks, and [z] hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy [d] wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion [g] appointed a captain [h] to return to their bondage: but thou art a God [l] ready to pardon, [m] gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and [n] forsookest them not.

18 Yea, when they [o] had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had [r] wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in [u] thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 [c] Thou gavest also thy good spirit to [d] instruct them, and withheldest not thy [f] manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, [g] forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that

444 B.C.

[a] ch. 8. 3 & 13. 1
[b] Ex. 15. 5 Jb. 41. 31 (*Heb.*)
[c] Ex. 15. 5, 10
[d] Dt. 32. 12 Ps. 77. 20 ‖ Ps. 5. 8
[e] Dt. 31. 15 Ps. 78. 14
[f] Cf. ch. 8. 7
[g] Ju. 5. 4, 5 Ps. 68. 8
[h] Ju. 5. 5 Ps. 68. 8, 17
[i] Dt. 5. 4, 24 Heb. 12. 25, 26
[k] ch. 13. 22 Dt. 5. 12
[l] ch. 1. 8 & 10. 29
[m] 1 Chr. 29. 13 Ps. 72. 19
[n] Ex. 16. 4 Ps. 78. 24, 25 Cit. Jno. 6. 31
[o] Dt. 8. 15 Ps. 74. 15
[p] 1 Chr. 17. 20 Ps. 18. 31
[q] 2 Chr. 2. 12 Jb. 38. 4
[r] 2 Chr. 6. 18 Ps. 68. 33
[s] Gen. 2. 1 Ps. 33. 6
[t] Ju. 2. 1
[u] ch. 1. 6 Ps. 106. 6
[x] Ps. 36. 6
[y] 2 Chr. 30. 8 Isa. 48. 4
[z] 2 Chr. 33. 10, &c. Ps. 81. 11
[a] See Gen. 11. 31 & 12. 1
[b] Jos. 24. 3 Isa. 51. 2
[c] Jos. 24. 2, 3 Acts 7. 2-4
[d] Ju. 6. 13 Ps. 78. 11, 12
[e] Gen. 17. 5
[f] See Gen. 15. 6
[g] Nu. 14. 4
[h] Nu. 14. 4 Acts 7. 39
[i] See Gen. 15. 18
[k] Ezra 9. 1
[l] Nu. 14. 18, 19 Ps. 86. 5
[m] 2 Chr. 30. 9 Ps. 86. 15
[n] Ezra 9. 9 Ps. 94. 14
[o] Dt. 9. 12, 16 Ps. 106. 19
[p] 2 Chr. 10. 15 Ps. 119. 38
[q] Ezra 9. 15 Jb. 36. 3
[r] Dt. 32. 16, 17 Ps. 107. 11
[s] Dt. 26. 7
[t] Jos. 24. 7
[u] 1 Chr. 21. 13 Ps. 106. 45
[x] 1 K. 9. 26 Ps. 106. 9, 22
[y] Dt. 34. 11 Ps. 78. 43

[z] 2 K. 17. 7 Ps. 135. 9 [a] Ex. 18. 11 [e] Jos. 24. 6 Ps. 66. 6 [b] 2 S. 7. 23 Isa. 63. 12 [f] Jos. 5. 12 Ps. 78. 24 [c] Nu. 11. 17 Isa. 32. 15 ‖ Isa. 11. 2 [g] Jos. 14. 10 Ps. 95. 10 [d] Zech. 7. 12

444 B.C.

they lacked nothing; [a] their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the [c] land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou [e] as the stars of heaven, and [f] broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou [h] subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

25 And [n] they took strong cities, and a [p] fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, [3q] wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and [r] became fat, and delighted themselves in [t] thy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless [x] they were disobedient, and [y] rebelled against thee, and [a] cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy [b] prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 [c] Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, [d] when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou [e] gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 [f] But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when [h] they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and [k] many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he [b] shall live in them;) and [2d] withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: [g] therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst [i] not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, [k] the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, [l] who keepest covenant [m] and mercy, let not all the [o] trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, [s] since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

33 Howbeit [u] thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but [z] we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, [g] we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And [i] it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and

a Dt. 29. 5
b Dt. 32. 47 Pr. 4. 22
c Ju. 11. 21 Ps. 135. 11
3 Heb. *gave a stubborn shoulder*
d Zech. 7. 11 (mg. for mg.)
e Dt. 28. 62 Heb. 11. 12
f 1 S. 12. 8
g Ezra 9. 7 Ps. 44. 11
h 2 Chr. 33. 2 Ps. 44. 2, 3
i 2 K. 13. 33 Ro. 11. 2
k ch. 8. 6 Jb. 36. 26
l ch. 1. 5 Dan. 9. 4
m ch. 1. 5 Ps. 86. 5
n Jos. 24. 13
o Nu. 20. 14 Lam. 3. 5
p 1 Chr. 4. 40 Isa. 30. 23
3 Or *cisterns*
q 2 Chr. 26. 10
r Dt. 32. 15 Ps. 17. 10
s See 2 K. 17. 3, &c.
t 2 Chr. 7. 10 Isa. 63. 7
u See ver. 8
x See Ju. 2. 11, 12
y Dt. 31. 27 Ps. 5. 10
z See ver. 2
a 2 Chr. 36. 16 Ps. 50. 17
b 2 Chr. 36. 15 Jer. 7. 25
c Ezra 9. 7, 13 Ps. 106. 41
d 2 Chr. 32. 20
e 1 Chr. 17. 6, 10 Acts 13. 20
f See Ju. 3. 11, &c.
g Ezra 9. 9
h (2 Chr. 30. 6, 9) Ps. 78. 34
i Dt. 28. 33 Jb. 31. 8
k Ps. 106. 43

over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make [a] a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it.

CHAPTER 10

NOW those that sealed were, [h] Nehemiah, the [i] Tĭr'shă-thă, the son of Hăch-ă-lī'ăh, and Zĭd-kī'jăh,

2 [k] Sĕ-rāi'ăh, Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, Jeremiah,

3 Pashur, Ăm-ă-rī'ăh, Măl-chī'jăh,

4 Hattush, Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, Măl'lŭch,

5 Harim, Mĕr'ĕ-mōth, Obadiah,

6 Daniel, Gĭn'nĕ-thŏn, Bâr'ŭch,

7 Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, Ă-bī'jăh, Mī'jămĭn,

8 Mā-ă-zī'ăh, Bĭl-gā'ī, Shĕm-aî'ăh: these were the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Jĕsh'ū-ă the son of Ăz-ă-nī'ăh, Bĭn'nū-ī of the [o] sons of Hĕn-ā'dăd, Kăd'mĭ-ĕl;

10 And their brethren, Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, Hō-dī'jăh, Kĕ-lī'tă, Pĕ-laî'ăh, Hanan,

11 Mī'chă, Rehob, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh,

12 Zaccur, Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Shĕb-ănī'ăh,

13 Hō-dī'jăh, Bani, Bĕ-nī'nû.

14 The chief of the people; Parosh, Pā'hăth-moab, Elam, Zăt'thû, Bani,

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bē-bā'ī,

16 Ăd-ō-nī'jăh, Bĭg-vā'ī, Adin,

17 Ater, Hĭz-kī'jăh, Azzur,

18 Hō-dī'jăh, Hashum, Bē-zā'ī,

19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nē-bā'ī,

20 Măg'pī-ăsh, Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, Hezir,

21 Mĕ-shĕz'ă-bĕ'ĕl, Zadok, Jăd'dū-ă,

22 Pĕl-ă-tī'ăh, Hanan, Ă-naî'ăh,

23 Hō-shē'ă, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hăl-lō'hĕsh, Pī'lĕ-hă, Shobek,

25 Rehum, Hă-shăb'năh, Mā-ă-sêi'ăh,

26 And Ă-hī'jăh, Hanan, Anan,

27 Măl'lŭch, Harim, Bā'ă-năh.

28 ¶ [f] And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, [g] the Nĕth'ī-nĭmṡ, and all they that [h] had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their

444 B.C.

[a] [Ezra 10. 3]
[b] 1 S. 14. 24, 28 Mt. 26. 63
[c] Dt. 29. 12
[d] ch. 5. 9 Isa. 2. 3, 5
[e] ch. 8. 1 & 13. 1
[f] ch. 9. 14 Ps. 105. 26
[g] 2 Chr. 33. 8 Ps. 78. 7
[h] ch. 8. 9 & 12. 26
[i] ch. 8. 9
[k] *For ver. 2–27, cf. ch. 12. 2–21*
[l] ch. 13. 25 Ezra 10. 2
[m] Cf. Dt. 5. 15 Isa. 56. 2
[n] Dt. 31. 10 Jer. 34. 14
[o] Ezra 3. 9
[p] 2 Chr. 24. 6, 9 Mt. 17. 24
[q] 2 Chr. 29. 18 Mt. 12. 4
[r] Ezra 9. 5 Ps. 141. 2
[s] 2 Chr. 31. 3 Isa. 1. 13
[t] Ezra 3. 5 Ps. 81. 3
[u] Ezra 3. 5 Isa. 1. 14
[x] Ezra 8. 35 Ezek. 45. 22
[y] 2 Chr. 29. 24 Ezek. 45. 15, 17
[z] [ch. 11. 1 1 Chr. 26. 13]
[a] ch. 13. 31
[b] Ezra 3. 2 Ps. 26. 6
[c] ch. 13. 31 2 Chr. 31. 5
[d] Dt. 15. 19 Ezek. 20. 26
[e] See Ex. 13. 2
[f] See Ezra 2. 36–54
[g] ch. 7. 46, &c. & 11. 3. 21
[h] ch. 9. 2 & 13. 3
[i] 2 S. 13. 8 Jer. 7. 18
[k] ch. 12. 44 Ezra 8. 25

sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and [b] entered into a curse, and [c] into an oath, [d] to walk in God's law, which was [e] given by Moses [f] the servant of God, and [g] to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we [l] would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, that [m] we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the [n] seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the [p] third part of a shĕ'kĕl for the service of the house of our God;

33 For the [q] shewbread, and for the [r] continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the [s] sabbaths, of the [t] new moons, for the [u] set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the [x] sin offerings to [y] make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we [z] cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the [a] wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the [b] altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law:

35 And to bring the [c] firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the [d] firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, [e] as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our [i] dough, and our [k] offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the

priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the [a] tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the [c] tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the [e] chambers, into the [f] treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and [g] we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11

AND the rulers of the people [h] dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also [i] cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that [k] willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 ¶ [l] Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the [n] Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and the children of [o] Solomon's servants.

4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the [s] children of Judah, and of the [u] children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Ă-thâi'ăh the son of Ŭz-zī'ăh, the son of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Ăm-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh, the son of Mă-hăl'ă-lĕel, of the children of [y] Pē'rĕz;

5 And Mā-ă-sēi'ăh the son of Bâr'ŭch, the son of Cŏl-hō'zēh, the son of Hă-zâi'ăh, the son of Ă-dâi'ăh, the son of Jôi'ă-rĭb, the son of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Shī-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rĕz that dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, the son of Jō'ĕd, the son of Pĕ-dâi'ăh, the son of Kō-lâi'ăh, the son of Mā-ă-sēi'ăh, the son of Ī'thĭ-ĕl, the son of Jĕ-sâi'ăh.

8 And after him Găb-bā'ī, Săl-lā'ī, [b] nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zĭch'rī was their overseer: and Judah the son of Sĕn'ū-ăh was second over the city.

10 [d] Of the priests: Jĕ-dâi'ăh the son of Jôi'ă-rĭb, Jā'chĭn.

11 Sĕ-râi'ăh the son of Hĭl-kī'ăh, the son of Mĕ-shŭl'lăm, the son of Zadok, the son of Mĕ-râi'ōth, the son of Ă-hī'tŭb, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ă-dâi'ăh the son of Jĕ-rō'hăm, the son of Pĕl-ă-lī'ăh, the son of Amzi, the son of Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Pashur, the son of Măl-chī'ăh,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Ă-măsh'âi the son of Ăz'ă-rĕel, the son of Ă-hā'sâi, the son of Mĕ-shĭl'lĕ-mōth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zăb'dĭ-ĕl, the son of one of the great men.

15 [m] Also of the Levites: Shĕm-âi'ăh the son of Hashub, the son of Ăz-rī'kăm, the son of Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, the son of Bunni;

16 And [p] Shăb'bĕ-thâi and [q] Jozabad, of the chief of the [r] Levites, had the oversight of [t] the outward business of the house of God.

17 And [x] Măt-tă-nī'ăh the son of Mī'chă, the son of Zabdi, the son of Ā'săph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Băk-bū-kī'ăh the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shăm'mū-ă, the son of Galal, the son of Jĕ-dū'thŭn.

18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of

444 B.C.

a ch. 12. 44. 2 Chr. 31. 5

b Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 9

c Nu. 18. 26

d *For ver.* 10–14, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 9. 10–13

e ch. 12. 44. Ezra 10. 6

f ch. 13. 12, 13. Ezra 2. 69

g Cf. ch. 13. 11

h Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 3

i Ich. 10. 34. Est. 3. 7†

k 2 Chr. 17. 16. Ps. 110. 3

l *For ver.* 3–22, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 9. 2–22

m *For ver.* 15–19, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 9. 14–17

n ch. 10. 28

o ch. 7. 57–60

p Ezra 10. 15

q Ezra 8. 33

r Ezra 6. 18, 20. Jer. 33. 22

s Ezra 1. 5. Ps. 60. 7

t 1 Chr. 26. 29

u Ezra 1. 5. Ps. 68. 27

x ch. 12. 8–25

y Cf. Gen. 38. 29

the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭmṡ dwelt in [b] Ō'-phĕl: and Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh, the son of Măt-tă-nī'ăh, the son of Mī'chă. Of the sons of Ā'săph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 [f] For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, [g] due for every day.

24 And Pĕth-ă-hī'ăh the son of Mĕ-shĕz'-ă-bĕ'ĕl, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at [i] Kĭr'-jăth-är'bă, and in the villages thereof, and at [k] Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jĕ-kăb'-zĕ'ĕl, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jĕsh'-ū-ă, and at Mō-lā'dăh, and at Bĕth'-phĕ-lĕt,

27 And at Hā'-zär-shû'ăl, and at [m] Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at [n] Ziklag, and at Mĕ-kō'năh, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at En-rimmon, and at [o] Zăr-ē'ăh, and at Jarmuth,

30 Zā-nō'ăh, [p] Ă-dŭl'lăm, and in their villages, at [q] Lā'-chĭsh, and the fields thereof, at [r] Ă-zē'kăh, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the [s] valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Benjamin from [t] Geba dwelt at [u] Mich'-măsh, and [x] Aī'-jă, and [y] Beth-el, and in their villages,

32 And at [z] Anathoth, [a] Nob, Ăn-ă-nī'ăh,

33 [b] Hazor, [c] Ramah, Gĭt-tā'ĭm,

34 Hadid, [d] Zĕ-bō'ĭm, Nĕ-băl'lăt,

35 Lod, and [e] Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

444 B.C.

a See Ezra 2. 1, &c.

b ch. 3. 26, 27

c ch. 7. 7 Hag. 1. 1, &c.

d Ezra 5. 2 Hag. 1. 1, &c.

e For ver. 2-21, cf. ch. 10. 2-27

f See Ezra 6. 8, 9 & 7. 20

g ch. 12. 47 Ezra 3. 4

h ch. 11. 17

i Ju. 1. 10

k Jos. 13. 9, 17 Isa. 15. 2

l ch. 3. 1 & 13. 4, &c.

m 2 Chr. 24. 1 Am. 5. 5

n 1 Chr. 12. 1, 20

o 2 Chr. 11. 10

p 2 Chr. 11. 7 Mic. 1. 15

q 2 Chr. 32. 9 Isa. 36. 2

r 2 Chr. 11. 9 Jer. 34. 7

s 2 Chr. 33. 6 Jer. 7. 31-32

t ch. 7. 30 & 12. 29

u ch. 7. 31 Isa. 10. 28

x ch. 7. 32 Isa. 10. 32

y ch. 7. 32 Jer. 48. 13

z ch. 7. 27 Isa. 10. 30

a 1 S. 22. 9, &c. Isa. 10. 28

b 2 K. 15. 29 Jer. 49. 28, &c.

c ch. 7. 30 Isa. 10. 29

d 1 S. 13. 18

e ch. 7. 37

CHAPTER 12

NOW these are [a] the priests and the Levites that went up with [c] Zĕ-rŭb'-bă-bĕl the son of [d] Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, and [c] Jĕsh'-ū-ă: Sĕ-rāī'-ăh, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 [e] Ăm-ă-rī'ăh, Măl'-lŭch, Hattush,

3 Shĕch-ă-nī'ăh, Rehum, Mĕr'-ĕ-mōth,

4 Ĭd'-dō, Gĭn'-nĕ-thō, Ă-bī'jăh,

5 Mī'-ă-mĭn, Mā-ă-dī'ăh, Bilgah,

6 Shĕm-aī'ăh, and Jōī'-ă-rĭb, Jĕ-dāī'ăh,

7 Sallu, Amok, Hĭl-kī'ăh, Jĕ-dāī'ăh. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jĕsh'-ū-ă.

8 Moreover the Levites: Jĕsh'-ū-ă, Bĭn'-nū-ī, Kăd'-mĭ-ĕl, Shĕr-ē-bī'ăh, Judah, and [h] Măt-tă-nī'ăh, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Băk-bū-kī'ăh and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jĕsh'-ū-ă begat Jōī'-ă-kĭm, Joiakim also begat [i] Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb, and Eliashib begat Jōī'-ă-dă,

11 And Jōī'-ă-dă begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jăd'-dū-ă.

12 And in the days of Jōī'-ă-kĭm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sĕ-rāī'-ăh, Mĕ-rāī'-ăh; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

13 Of Ezra, Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm; of Ăm-ă-rī'ăh, Jē-hō-hā'-năn;

14 Of Mĕl'-ĭ-cû, Jonathan; of Shĕb-ă-nī'ăh, Joseph;

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Mĕ-rāī'-ōth, Hĕl-kā'ī;

16 Of Ĭd'-dō, Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh; of Gĭn'-nĕ-thŏn, Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm;

17 Of Ă-bī'jăh, Zĭch'-rī; of Mĭn-ī'-ă-mĭn, of Mō-ă-dī'ăh, Pĭl-tā'ī;

18 Of Bilgah, Shăm'-mū-ă; of Shĕm-aī'-ăh, Jĕ-hŏn'-ă-thăn;

19 And of Jōī'-ă-rĭb, Măt-tē'-nāī; of Jĕ-dāī'-ăh, Uzzi;

20 Of Săl-lā'ī, Kăl-lā'ī; of Amok, Eber;

21 Of Hĭl-kī'ăh, Hăsh-ă-bī'ăh; of Jĕ-dāī'-ăh, Nĕth'-ă-nē'ĕl.

22 ¶ The Levites in the days of Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb, Jōī'-ă-dă, and Jō-hā'-năn, and

Jăd'-dū-ă, [a] were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dă-rī'-ŭs the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, [c] were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Jō-hā'-năn the son of Ē-lī-ăsh'-ĭb.

24 And the chief of the Levites: [d] Hăsh-ă-bī'-ăh, Shĕr-ē-bī'-ăh, and Jĕsh'-ū-ă the son of Kăd'-mĭ-ĕl, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, [e] according to the commandment of David [g] the man of God, [h] ward over against ward.

25 Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, and Băk-bū-kī'-ăh, Obadiah, Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm, Talmon, Ak-kub, were porters keeping the ward at the [2k] thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Jôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Jĕsh'-ū-ă, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of [m] Nehemiah the governor, and of [n] Ezra the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the [o] dedication of the [p] wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with [y] cymbals, [z] psalteries, and with [z] harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the [c] plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Nĕ-tŏph'-ă-thī;

29 Also from the house of [d] Gilgal, and out of the fields of [e] Geba and Āz-mā'-vĕth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites [f] purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the [h] dung gate:

32 And after them went Hō-shâi'-ăh, and half of the princes of Judah,

33 And Ăz-ă-rī'-ăh, Ezra, and Mĕ-shŭl'-lăm,

444 B.C.

[a] 1 Chr. 24. 6

[b] Ezra 3. 10

[c] See 1 Chr. 9. 14–16

[d] Ezra 8. 19

[e] See 1 Chr. 6. 31

[f] 2 Chr. 29. 26, 27 Am. 6. 5

[g] 2 Chr. 25. 7, &c. Jer. 35. 4

[h] Cf. ver. 9 & Ezra 3. 11

[i] ch. 3. 15

[2] Or *store-houses*

[k] 1 Chr. 26. 15 (mg.)

[l] ch. 8. 1, &c.

[m] ch. 10. 1

[n] ch. 8. 1

[o] Ezra 6. 16, 17 Ps. 30, title

[p] ch. 7. 1 Ps. 51. 18

[q] ch. 3. 11 Ps. 21. 9 (*Heb.*)

[r] ch. 3. 8

[s] ch. 8. 16

[t] ch. 3. 6

[u] ch. 3. 3 Zeph. 1. 10

[x] ch. 3. 1

[y] Ezra 3. 10 Ps. 150. 5

[z] 2 Chr. 29. 25 Ps. 33. 2

[3] Or *the hundred*

[a] ch. 3. 1 Jno. 5. 2

[b] Cf. ch. 3. 25

[c] ch. 3. 22

[d] 2 S. 19. 15, 40 Hos. 4. 15

[e] ch. 11. 31 Isa. 10. 29

[f] ch. 13. 22 Ezra 6. 20

[g] Ezra 6. 22

[h] ch. 3. 13, 14

[i] ch. 10. 38 & 13. 4

[k] ch. 10. 37, 39 & 13. 5

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shĕm-aî'-ăh, and Jeremiah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with [b] trumpets; namely, Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Jonathan, the son of Shĕm-aî'-ăh, the son of Măt-tă-nī'-ăh, the son of Mī-chaî'-ăh, the son of Zaccur, the son of Ā'-săph:

36 And his brethren, Shĕm-aî'-ăh, and Ăz-ă-rā'-ĕl, Mĭl'-ă-laî, Gĭl'-ă-laî, Mā-ā'-ī, Nĕth'-ă-nĕel, and Judah, Hă-nā'-nī, with the [f] musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

37 And at [i] the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by [i] the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto [l] the water gate eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of [q] the furnaces even unto [r] the broad wall;

39 And from above [s] the gate of Ē'-phră-ĭm, and above [t] the old gate, and above [u] the fish gate, and [x] the tower of Hăn'-ă-nĕel, and [x] the tower of [3] Mē'-ăh, even unto the [a] sheep gate: and they stood still in the [b] prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Ē-lī'-ă-kĭm, Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, Mĭn-ī'-ă-mĭn, Mī-chaî'-ăh, Ĕl-ī-ō-ē'-nâi, Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

42 And Mā-ă-sēi'-ăh, and Shĕm-aî'-ăh, and Ĕl-ē-ā'-zär, and Uzzi, and Jē-hō-hā'-năn, and Măl-chī'-jăh, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jĕz-rā-hī'-ăh their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God [g] had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the [i] chambers for the treasures, for the [k] offerings, for the

[a] firstfruits, and for the [b] tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and [d] Ā'săph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, [f] every day his portion: and they [g] sanctified holy things unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

CHAPTER 13

ON that day [i] they read in [k] the book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found [m] written, that the [n] Ammonite and the [o] Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired [q] Bā'lāăm against them, that he [r] should curse them: howbeit our God [s] turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they [u] separated from Israel all [x] the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, [y] Ē-lī-ăsh'ĭb the priest, having the oversight of the [z] chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto [c] Tobiah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, [d] where aforetime they laid the [f] meat offerings, the [g] frankincense, and the vessels, and the [h] tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the [k] offerings of the priests.

6 [l] But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Ăr-tă-xĕrx'ēs [m] king of Babylon came I unto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Ē-lī-ăsh'ĭb did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they [c] cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that [e] the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, [h] Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the [l] treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shĕl-ē-mī'ăh the priest, and Zadok [p] the scribe, and of the Levites, Pĕ-dāī'ăh: and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Măt-tă-nī'ăh: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 [t] Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah some treading [a] wine presses [b] on the sabbath, and bringing in [2] sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and [e] figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of [i] Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the

432 B.C.

[a] Dt. 26. 2 Pr. 3. 9
[b] ch. 10. 37, 38 & 13. 5
[c] 2 Chr. 29. 15 Dan. 8. 14
[d] 2 Chr. 35. 15 Ps. 50, title
[e] Cf. Mal. 3. 8
[f] ch. 11. 23
[g] ch. 3. 1
[h] Cf. ch. 10. 39
[i] ch. 9. 3
[k] ch. 10. 29 Dan. 9. 13
[l] ch. 10. 38 Mal. 3. 10
[m] See Dt. 23. 3–5
[n] ch. 4. 7 Ps. 83. 7 ‖ Isa. 11. 14
[o] ch. 4. 7 Ps. 83. 6, 7 ‖ Ps. 60. 8
[p] Ezra 7. 6, 12 Jer. 8. 8
[q] Jos. 24. 9, 10 Mic. 6. 5
[r] Jos. 24. 9
[s] 2 S. 6. 12 Ps. 109. 28
[t] ch. 5. 19 Jb. 14. 13
[u] ch. 10. 28
[x] Nu. 11. 4 Cf. Dt. 29. 11
[y] ch. 12. 10
[z] ch. 12. 44
[a] 2 K. 6. 27 Jb. 24. 11
[b] Nu. 15. 32 Jer. 17. 21
[c] ch. 4. 3
[2] Or *heaps of corn*
[d] See ch. 12. 44
[e] 1 Chr. 12. 40 Isa. 38. 21
[f] Ezra 7. 17 Jer. 14. 12
[g] 1 Chr. 9. 29 Cant. 3. 6
[h] ch. 12. 44 Heb. 7. 5
[i] Ezra 3. 7 Ps. 45. 12
[k] ch. 12. 44 Pr. 29. 4
[l] ch. 5. 14
[m] Cf. Ezra 6. 22

nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites that they should [k] cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to [n] sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of [o] Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the [a] Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

425 B.C.

a 2 K. 18. 26

b 2 K. 2. 24
c Cf. Isa. 50. 6
d 1 K. 2. 8; Ps. 63. 11
e ch. 10. 30
f See 1 K. 11. 1–8
g See 1 K. 3. 13
h 2 S. 12. 24
i ch. 6. 1, &c.
k ch. 12. 30; Isa. 52. 11
l 1 S. 2. 17; Isa. 28. 7
m Mal. 2. 4
n ch. 9. 14; Isa. 58. 13
o ch. 4. 7; Isa. 20. 1
p ch. 10. 34
q ch. 10. 35, &c.

25 And I contended with them, and [b] cursed them, and smote certain of them, and [c] plucked off their hair, and made them [d] swear by God, saying, [e] Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 [f] Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there [g] no king like him, who was [h] beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Jôi'ă-dă, the son of Ē-lĭ-ăsh'ĭb the high priest, was son in law to [i] Săn-băl'lăt the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have [l] defiled the priesthood, and [m] the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for the [p] wood offering, at times appointed, and for the [q] firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER

CHAPTER 1

483 B.C.

a Neh. 1. 1; Dan. 8. 2
b Ezra 4. 6; Dan. 9. 1
c ch. 2. 18; 1 K. 3. 15
d ch. 10. 2; 2 Chr. 36. 20
e ch. 8. 9; 2 K. 19. 9
f ch. 8. 9
g ch. 10. 2; Ezra 6. 2

NOW it came to pass in the days of [b] Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto [e] Ethiopia, over [f] an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in [a] Shû'shăn the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he [c] made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of [d] Persia and [g] Mē'dĭ-ă, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of

his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shû-shăn the palace, both unto great and small, [a] seven days, in the court of the [b] garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, [2]green, and [c] blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and [d] purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the [e] beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of [3]red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when [h] the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mĕ-hū-măn, Biztha, [i] Hăr-bō-nă, [k] Bigtha, and Ă-băg-thă, Zē-thăr, and Carcas, the seven [4][l] chamberlains that served in the presence of Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: [n] for she was fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the [p] wise men, [q] which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 [r] And the next unto him was Căr-shē-nă, Shethar, Ăd-mā-thă, Tär-shish, Mē-rĕs, Mär-sē-nă, and Mĕ-mū-căn, the seven princes of Persia and Mē-dĭ-ă, [s] which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mĕ-mū-căn answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Mē-dĭ-ă say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among [f] the laws of the Persians and the Medes, [g] that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) [m] all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mĕ-mū-căn:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, [o] into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ă-hăs-ū-ē-rŭs was appeased, he remembered Vashti,

483 B.C.

[a] Neh. 8. 18. Ezek. 45. 23

[b] ch. 7. 7, 8

[2] Or *cotton*

[c] ch. 8. 15. Nu. 15. 38

[d] ch. 8. 15. Ju. 8. 26

[e] Cf. Ezek. 23. 41. Am. 6. 4

[3] Or *porphyry, and white marble and alabaster and stone of blue colour*

[f] Cf. Dan. 6. 8, &c.

[g] ch. 8. 8

[h] 2 Chr. 7. 10. Lk. 12. 19. || Pr. 15. 13, 15

[i] ch. 7. 9

[k] ch. 2. 21

[4] Or *eunuchs*

[l] 2 K. 24. 12

[m] Cf. Eph. 5. 22

[n] ch. 2. 7

[o] ch. 3. 12

[p] Ex. 7. 11. Isa. 19. 11

[q] Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 32

[r] Cf. Ezra 7. 14

[s] 2 K. 25. 19

and what she had done, and [a] what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shû'shăn the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hē'gē the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shû'shăn the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was [d] Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, the son of Jā'ĭr, the son of Shĭm'ē-ī, the son of [e] Kish, a Benjamite;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem [f] with the captivity which had been carried away with [g] Jĕc-ō-nī'ăh king of Judah, whom [h] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he [i] brought up Hă-dăs'săh, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid [k] was fair and beautiful; whom Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shû'shăn the palace, to the custody of Hē'gâi, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Môr-dĕ-cā'ī had charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Môr-dĕ-cā'ī walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of [b] myrrh, and six months with [c] sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shā-ăsh'găz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Ăb'ĭ-hail the uncle of Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hē'gâi the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther [l] obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Esther was taken unto king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king [m] made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a [2] release to the provinces, and

479 B.C.

[a] See ch. 1. 19

[b] Ex. 30. 23 Ps. 45. 8

[c] 2 Chr. 32. 27 Cant. 4. 10, &c.

[d] Ezra 2. 2

[e] Cf. 1 S. 9. 1

[f] 2 Chr. 36. 10 Jer. 24. 1

[g] 2 Chr. 36. 8, 9 Jer. 22. 24, 28

[h] Neh. 7. 6 Jer. 21. 2, 7

[i] 2 K. 10. 1 Isa. 49. 23

[k] ch. 1. 11 Jb. 42. 15

[l] ch. 5. 2, 8 2 S. 16. 4

[m] ch. 1. 3 Dan. 5. 1

[2] Heb. *rest*

gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Môr-dĕ-cā'ī sat in [a] the king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Môr-dĕ-cā'ī had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Môr-dĕ-cā'ī sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, [f] Bigthan and [g] Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs.

22 And the thing was known to Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, [g] who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both [i] hanged on a tree: and it was written in [k] the book of the chronicles before the king.

CHAPTER 3

AFTER these things did king Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs [n] promote Haman the son of Hăm-mĕ-dā'-thă the [o] Ăg'-ă-gīte, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in [p] the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Môr-dĕ-cā'ī bowed not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Môr-dĕ-cā'ī's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Môr-dĕ-cā'ī bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Môr-dĕ-cā'ī alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs, even the people of Mordecai.

474 B.C.

[a] ch. 3. 2, 3. 1 K. 22. 10

[b] Ezra 10. 17. Ezek. 45. 18

[c] Neh. 2. 1

[d] [ch. 9. 24. Neh. 11. 1]

[e] ch. 8. 12. Ezra 6. 15

[f] ch. 1. 2, 10 & 6. 2

[g] ch. 6. 2

[2] Read *separated*

[h] 1 K. 8. 53. Mic. 7. 14

[i] ch. 7. 9. Ezra 6. 11

[k] ch. 6. 1

[l] ch. 8. 2, &c. Gen. 41. 42

[m] ch. 8. 2, &c. Nu. 31. 50

[n] ch. 5. 11

[o] 1 S. 15. 8

[p] ch. 2. 19, 21 & 5. 9, 13

[q] [Ezra 4. 8. Jer. 36. 10, &c.]

[3] Or *satraps*

[r] ch. 8. 9. Ezra 8. 36

[s] ch. 1. 22 & 8. 9

[t] 1 K. 21. 8

[u] ch. 8. 10, 14. 2 Chr. 30. 6

7 ¶ In the [b] first month, that is, the month [c] Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs, [d] they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, [e] the month Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and [2h] dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king [l] took his [m] ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hăm-mĕ-dā'-thă the Ăg'-ă-gīte, the Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the [q] king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's [3r] lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people [s] of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; [t] in the name of king Ă-hăš-ū-ē'-rŭs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent [u] by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 [a] The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shû'shăn the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was [b] perplexed.

CHAPTER 4

WHEN Môr-dĕ-cā'ī perceived all that was done, Mordecai [d] rent his clothes, and put on [f] sackcloth with [g] ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and [h] fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hā'tăch, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Môr-dĕ-cā'ī, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hā'tăch went forth to Môr-dĕ-cā'ī unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

7 And Môr-dĕ-cā'ī told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him [i] the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shû'shăn to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tăch came and told Esther the words of Môr-dĕ-cā'ī.

10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hā'tăch, and gave him commandment unto Môr-dĕ-cā'ī;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into [c] the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such [e] to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Môr-dē'cā-ī Esther's words.

13 Then Môr-dĕ-cā'ī commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade them return Môr-dĕ-cā'ī this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shû'shăn, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Môr-dĕ-cā'ī went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5

NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in [k] the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

474 B.C.

[a] ch. 4. 8

[b] Ex. 14. 3 Joel 1. 18 (*Heb.*) †

[c] ch. 5. 1 Cf. ch. 6. 4

[d] Ezra 9. 3 Jb. 1. 20

[e] ch. 5. 2

[f] Neh. 9. 1 Jb. 16. 15

[g] Neh. 9. 1 Jb. 2. 12 (Jb. 2. 8)

[h] Neh. 9. 1 Jer. 36. 9

[i] ch. 3. 14 & 8. 13

[k] ch. 4. 11

474 B.C.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she [a] obtained favour in his sight: and the king [b] held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? [c] it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Môr-dĕ-cā'ī in the [i] king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman [k] refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and [l] Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had [m] promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Môr-dĕ-cā'ī the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow speak thou unto the king that Môr-dĕ-cā'ī may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

CHAPTER 6

ON that night [d] could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring [e] the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Môr-dĕ-cā'ī [f] had told of [g] Bĭg-thā'nă and [g] Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Môr-dĕ-cā'ī for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into [h] the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Môr-dĕ-cā'ī on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, [n] and the horse that the king rideth upon,

[a] ch. 2. 15, 17 & 7. 3
[b] ch. 4. 11 & 8. 4
[c] ch. 7. 2
[d] Dan. 6. 18
[e] ch. 2. 23 & 10. 2
[f] ch. 2. 22 & 7. 9
[g] ch. 2. 21
[h] Cf. ch. 4. 11
[i] ch. 3. 2, 3 & 6. 10, 12
[k] 1 S. 13. 12 Isa. 42. 14 (*Heb.*)
[l] ch. 6. 13
[m] ch. 3. 1
[n] Cf. 1 K. 1 33

and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, [b] and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī the Jew, that sitteth [c] at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his house mourning, and [f] having his head covered.

13 And Haman told [g] Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAPTER 7

SO the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, [n] even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, [o] If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my people, [a] to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'-rŭs answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into [d] the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw [e] that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

9 And [h] Här-bō'-năh, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, [i] Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī, who [k] had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 [l] So they [m] hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAPTER 8

ON that day did the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'-rŭs give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī came before the king; for Esther had told [p] what he was unto her.

474 B.C.

a See ch. 3. 9
b Cf. Gen. 41. 43
c ch. 5. 9, 13 Dan. 2. 49
d ch. 1. 5
e Cf. 1 S. 20. 7
f 2 S. 19. 4 Jer. 14. 3, 4
g ch. 5. 10
h ch. 1. 10
i See ch. 5. 14
k ch. 6. 2
l ch. 9. 25 2 K. 14. 5
m ch. 2. 23 Acts 5. 30
n ch. 5. 3 Mk. 6. 23
o ch. 5. 2, 8 & 8. 5
p See ch. 2. 7

474 B.C.

2 And the king [a] took off his [b] ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Môr-dĕ-cā'ī. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Ăg'ă-gīte, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then the king [e] held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have [f] found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hăm-mĕ-dā'thă the Ăg'ă-gīte, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs said unto Esther the queen and to Môr-dĕ-cā'ī the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, [m] may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Môr-dĕ-cā'ī commanded unto the Jews, and to the [2q] lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an [r] hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto [t] every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters [c] by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young [d] dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ă-hăs-ū-ē'rūs, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month [g] Adar.

13 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shû'shăn the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr-dĕ-cā'ī went out from the presence of the king [h] in royal apparel of [i] blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and [k] purple: and the city of Shû'shăn rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had [l] light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and [n] a good day. And [o] many of the people of the land became Jews; [p] for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9

NOW in the twelfth month, that is, the month [s] Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary,

a ch. 3. 10
b ch. 3. 10, 12 Isa. 3. 21
c ch. 3. 13, 15 Jer. 51. 31
d 1 K. 4. 28 Mic. 1. 13
e ch. 5. 2
f ch. 7. 3 Dan. 1. 9
g ch. 3. 7 & 9. 1
h Gen. 41. 42 Dan. 5. 29
i ch. 1. 6 Jer. 10. 9
k ch. 1. 6 Pr. 31. 22
l Cf. Ps. 97. 11
m ch. 1. 19
n ch. 9. 19, 22 1 S. 25. 8
o ch. 9. 27 2 Chr. 6. 32
p ch. 9. 2 1 Chr. 14. 17
2 Or *satraps*
q ch. 3. 12 & 9. 3
r ch. 1. 1 & 9. 30
s ch. 8. 12
t ch. 3. 12

that the Jews had rule over [a] them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ă-hăś-ū-ē'-rŭs, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; [b] for the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the [2c] lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī fell upon them.

4 For Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shû'-shăn the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pär-shăn-dā'-thă, and Dalphon, and Ăs-pā'-thă,

8 And Pôr-ā'-thă, and Ă-dā'-lĭ-ă, and Ăr-ĭ-dā'-thă,

9 And Pär-măsh'-tă, and Ăr'-ĭ-sâi, and Ăr'-ĭ-dâi, and Vă-jĕz'-ă-thă,

10 The ten sons of Haman the son of Hăm-mĕ-dā'-thă, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; [g] but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shû'-shăn the palace was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shû'-shăn the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shû'-shăn to do to morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

473 B.C.

a [1 K. 22. 8]

b ch. 8. 17 Ps. 105. 38

2 Or *satraps*

c ch. 8. 9 Dan. 3. 2, &c.

d Dt. 3. 5 Ezek. 38. 11

e ch. 8. 17

f Neh. 8. 10 Rev. 11. 10

g Cf. Gen. 14. 23

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shû'-shăn; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shû'-shăn gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shû'-shăn assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in [d] the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and [e] a good day, and of [f] sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ă-hăś-ū-ē'-rŭs, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and [h] gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Môr-dĕ-cā'-ī had written unto them;

24 Because Haman the son of Hăm-

h Dt. 15. 8 Jb. 29. 16

mĕ-dā′thă, the Ăg′ă-gīte, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and [a] had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, [c] should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pū′rĭm after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as [e] joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Pū′rĭm should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Ăb′ī-hail, and Môr-dĕ-cā′ī the Jew, wrote with all authority, 459 B.C.

[a] Ich. 3. 7 Joel 3. 3]
[b] ch. 8. 9 Cf. Dan. 6. 1
[c] Ich. 7. 10 Dan. 6. 24]
[d] See ch. 4. 3, 16
[e] ch. 8. 17 Isa. 14. 1
[f] 2 Chr. 8. 8 Pr. 12. 24
[g] Gen. 10. 5 Ps. 72. 10
[h] See ch. 9. 4
[i] ch. 6. 1
[k] ch. 1. 3, &c. Isa. 13. 17
[l] ch. 1. 3 Ezek. 27. 10
[m] Neh. 2. 10 Ps. 122. 9

to confirm this second letter of Pū′rĭm.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the [b] hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ă-hăś-ū-ē′rŭs, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pū′rĭm in their times appointed, according as Môr-dĕ-cā′ī the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the [d] fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Pū′rĭm; and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10

AND the king Ă-hăś-ū-ē′rŭs laid a [f] tribute upon the land, and upon the [g] isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Môr-dĕ-cā′ī, whereunto the king [h] advanced him, are they not written [i] in the book of the chronicles of the kings of [k] Mē′dĭ-ă and [l] Persia?

3 For Môr-dĕ-cā′ī the Jew was next unto king Ă-hăś-ū-ē′rŭs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, [m] seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

THE BOOK OF JOB

CHAPTER 1

THERE was a man in the land of [b] Uz, whose name was [c] Job; and that man was [d] perfect and upright, and one that [e] feared God, and [f] eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him [g] seven sons and three daughters.

3 His [h] substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses,

[a] 1 K. 4. 30 Isa. 2. 6
[b] Gen. 36. 28 Jer. 25. 20
[c] Ezek. 14. 14, 20
[d] ch. 2. 3 2 S. 22. 24 Cf. ch. 9. 21
[e] ch. 2. 3 Neh. 7. 2
[f] See ch. 28. 28
[g] ch. 42. 13
[h] ch. 42. 12 2 Chr. 32. 29
[i] 1 S. 16. 5 Isa. 66. 17
[k] ch. 42. 8 Ezra 8. 35

and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all [a] the men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and [i] sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and [k] offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said,

It may be that my sons have sinned, and [2a] cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.

6 ¶ Now there was a day when the [c] sons of God came to present themselves [d] before the LORD, and [e] Satan came also among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From [f] going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, [g] Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made [l] an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast [o] blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

11 But [r] put forth thine hand now, and [t] touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the [3a] Să-bē'ăns fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The [g] fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chăl-dē'ăns [b] made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, [h] there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and [i] rent his mantle, and [k] shaved his head, and [m] fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, [n] Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I [p] return thither; [q] the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; [s] blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 [u] In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2

AGAIN there was a day when the [x] sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and [y] Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From [z] going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, [b] Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a [c] perfect and an upright man, one that [d] feareth God, and escheweth evil? and [e] still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to [4] destroy him [f] without cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But [h] put forth thine hand now,

[2] Or *renounced* 1 K. 21. 10, 13 Ps. 10. 3
[a] ch. 2. 3 Nu. 15. 30
[b] 2 S. 18. 2
[c] ch. 2. 1 Gen. 6. 2
[d] 1 K. 22. 21
[e] ch. 2. 1 1 Chr. 21. 1
[f] ch. 2. 2 Cf. 1 Pet. 5. 8
[g] ch. 2. 3
[h] 1 K. 19. 11 Ps. 107. 25 ‖ ch. 28. 25
[l] ch. 2. 12 Est. 4. 1
[k] Ezra 9. 3 Isa. 3. 24
[l] Cf. Ps. 34. 7
[m] 1 Chr. 21. 16 Ezek. 1. 28
[n] Ps. 49. 17 Cf. Ru. 1. 21
[o] ch. 42. 12 1 Chr. 26. 5
[p] See Gen. 2. 7
[q] Cf. 1 S. 2. 7
[r] ch. 2. 5
[s] Neh. 9. 5 Ps. 72. 19
[t] See ch. 19. 21
[u] ch. 2. 10
[x] ch. 1. 6 & 38. 7
[y] [ch. 1. 6 Zech. 3. 1]
[z] ch. 1. 7
[3] Heb. *Sheba*
[a] See ch. 6. 19
[b] ch. 1. 8
[c] ch. 1. 1, 8 Ezek. 28. 15
[d] ch. 1. 1, 8 Jer. 26. 19 ‖ ch. 37. 24
[e] Cf. ch. 27. 5, 6
[4] Heb. *swallow up*
[f] ch. 9. 17 Cf. ch. 34. 6
[g] 2 K. 1. 10, 12
[h] ch. 1. 11

and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will [3]curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, [a] he is in thine hand; but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore [b] boils [c] from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and [d] he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? [e] curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the [f] foolish women speaketh. What? [g] shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? [i] In all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; [m] Ĕ-lī-phăz the [n] Tē-măn-īte, and [o] Bildad the [p] Shuhite, and [q] Zō-phär the Nā-ăm-ă-thīte: for they had made an appointment together to come to [s] mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they [t] lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they [x] rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled [y] dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground [a] seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

CHAPTER 3

AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said,

3 [d] Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God [9]regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and [f] the shadow of death [2]stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the [2]blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not [4]be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be [5]solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to [6]raise up their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see [7]the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 [h] Why died I not from the womb? why did I not [k] give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did [l] the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, [r] which built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden [u] untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from [8]troubling; and there the weary be at [z] rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of [b] the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto [c] the bitter in soul;

21 Which [e] long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose [g] way is hid, and whom God hath [h] hedged in?

---

[3] Heb. *blacknesses* i.e. *eclipses*
[3] Or *renounce*

[a] Cf. Gen. 16. 6
[4] Or *rejoice among*

[5] Read *barren*
[b] 2 K. 20. 7 Isa. 38. 21
[c] 2 S. 14. 25 Isa. 1. 6
[6] Read *rouse up leviathan* ch. 41. 1
[d] (Est. 4. 1) ch. 42. 6

[7] Heb. *the eyelids* ch. 41. 18
[e] ch. 1. 5 Isa. 8. 21

[f] See 1 S. 25. 25
[g] 2 S. 16. 10 Ps. 39. 9
[h] ch. 10. 18, 19
[i] ch. 1. 22 Cf. Ps. 39. 1
[k] ch. 10. 18
[l] Gen. 50. 23

[m] ch. 4. 1
[n] 1 Chr. 1. 36, &c. Jer. 49. 7, 20
[o] ch. 8. 1
[p] 1 Chr. 1. 32
[q] ch. 11. 1
[r] Isa. 58. 12
[s] ch. 42. 11

[t] ch. 16. 16 2 S. 13. 36
[u] Ps. 58. 8

[x] ch. 1. 20 Mt. 26. 65
[y] Est. 4. 1 Lam. 2. 10
[8] Read *raging*
[z] ch. 17. 16
[a] 1 Chr. 10. 12 Ezek. 3. 15

[b] Ex. 5. 6, &c. ch. 39. 7 (*Heb.*)

[c] ch. 7. 11 2 K. 4. 27

[d] Jer. 20. 14–18
[e] (1 K. 19. 4) ch. 7. 15, 16

[9] Heb. *enquire after*
[f] ch. 10. 21, 22
[g] Isa. 40. 27
[2] Read *claim it for their own*
[h] ch. 13. 27

24 For my [a] sighing cometh [2] before I eat, and my [b] roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 [c] For the thing which I greatly [4] feared is come upon me, and that which I [6] was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I [6] was not in safety, neither [8] had I rest, neither [9] was I quiet; yet [2] trouble [3] came.

CHAPTER 4

THEN [i] Ĕ-lĭ-phăz the Tē-măn-īte answered and said,

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be [4] grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast [o] strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast [p] strengthened the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou [6] faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art [7] troubled.

6 Is not this thy [r] fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, [t] who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, they that [y] plow iniquity, and sow [2] wickedness, reap the same.

9 By the [z] blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the [b] teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 [d] The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was [5] secretly brought to me, and mine ear received [6] a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the [i] visions of the night, when [l] deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear came upon me, and [n] trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

15 Then a [7] spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, [3] there was silence, and I heard a [d] voice, saying,

17 [e] Shall mortal man [5] be more just than God? shall a man [7] be more pure than [f] his maker?

18 Behold, he [g] put no trust in his servants; and his [h] angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in [k] houses of clay, whose foundation is in [l] the dust, which are crushed before [m] the moth?

20 They are destroyed [n] from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

21 [5] Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

CHAPTER 5

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of [8] [q] the saints wilt thou turn?

2 For [9] wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen [s] the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 [u] His children are far from safety, and they are crushed [x] in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and [3] the robber swalloweth up their substance.

6 Although [a] affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

7 Yet [c] man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

8 [e] I would seek unto God, and unto God [f] would I [4] commit my cause:

9 [g] Which doeth great things and [h] unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

10 [k] Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To [m] set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 He [o] disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

[a] See Ps. 42. 3
[2] Or *instead of my food*
[b] Ps. 22. 1
[3] Read *I heard a still voice*
[c] Cf. Pr. 10. 24
[d] Cf. 1 K. 19. 12
[4] Read *fear*
[e] ch. 9. 2
[5] Or *be just before*
[6] Read *am*
[7] Or *be pure before*
[8] Read *am I quiet*
[f] (Gen. 6. 6, 7) ch. 10. 8 ‖ ch. 10. 3
[9] Read *have I rest*
[2] Or *turmoil*
[g] ch. 15. 15
[3] Read *cometh*
[h] Cf. ch. 21. 22. Gen. 6. 2
[i] ch. 2. 11 & 15. 1
[k] (Gen. 2. 7) ch. 10. 9
[l] ch. 7. 21 Gen. 18. 27
[m] ch. 13. 28
[4] Or *impatient* or *weary*
[n] Cf. Ps. 90. 5, 6 Isa. 38. 12, 13
[o] Isa. 35. 3
[5] Read *Is not their tent cord plucked up within them.* Cf. Isa. 38. 12
[p] Isa. 35. 3
[6] Or *art impatient*
[7] Or *dismayed*
[8] Or *holy ones* i.e. *angels*
[q] ch. 15. 15
[r] See ch. 1. 1
[9] Or *vexation*
[s] (Ezra 6. 14) Ps. 37. 35, 36 ‖ ch. 9. 24
[t] See ch. 8. 20
[u] ch. 27. 14
[x] ch. 29. 7 Jos. 20. 4
[y] Pr. 22. 8
[2] Read *mischief*
[z] 2 S. 22. 16 Ps. 18. 15
[3] Read *the snare gapeth for*
[a] Cf. Nu. 23. 21 (*Heb.*)
[b] ch. 29. 17
[c] ch. 14. 1
[d] ch. 38. 39
[e] (Ezra 6. 21) Ps. 34. 4
[f] ch. 13. 3, 18 2 Chr. 20. 12
[4] Or *lay out*
[5] Or *brought by stealth*
[g] ch. 9. 10 1 Chr. 16. 9, 12
[h] ch. 9. 10
[6] Or *a whisper*
ch. 26. 14

i ch. 7. 14 1 S. 28. 6, 15 *k* ch. 28. 26 Gen. 2. 5 *l* ch. 33. 15 1 S. 26. 12 *m* 1 S. 2. 7 Ps. 75. 7 ‖ ch. 12. 18
n Hab. 3. 16 *o* ch. 12. 17, 20 [7] Read *breath passed over*

13 [a] He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and [c] grope in the noonday as in the night.

15 But [e] he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, [g] and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 Behold, happy is the man [h] whom God correcteth: therefore [i] despise not thou the chastening of the [k] Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands [l] make whole.

19 He [m] shall deliver thee in [n] six troubles: yea, in [p] seven there shall [q] no evil touch thee.

20 [s] In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be [t] hid from the scourge of the tongue: [x] neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and [y] the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy [3] habitation, and [4] shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 [d] Thou shalt come to thy grave in [e] a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have [f] searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

CHAPTER 6

BUT Job answered and said,
2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be [k] heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words [2] are swallowed up.

4 For [b] the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the [d] terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the [f] wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in [3] the white of an egg?

7 [4] The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!

9 Even that it would [o] please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and [r] cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would [5] harden myself in sorrow: [6] let him not spare; for I have not [7] concealed the words of [u] the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should [8] prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 [9] Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; [2] but he [z] forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of [a] brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the [b] ice, and wherein the [c] snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 [5] The paths of their way are turned aside; [6] they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of [g] Tema looked, the [h] companies of [i] Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were [l] ashamed.

---

[a] Cit. 1 Cor. 3. 19
[2] Read *have been rash*
[b] Dt. 32. 23, 42 Ps. 38. 2 Cf. ch. 16. 13 (mg.) & 34. 6 (mg.)
[c] ch. 12. 25 Dt. 28. 29
[d] ch. 9. 34
[e] ch. 36. 6, 15 2 S. 22. 28
[f] (Gen. 16. 12) ch. 39. 5–8
[g] Ps. 63. 11
[h] ch. 33. 19 Dt. 11.2
[i] Pr. 3. 11
[3] Or *the slime of purslain*
[k] Ru. 1. 20, 21 Ps. 68. 14
[4] Read *My soul refuseth to touch them: they are as loathsome meat to me*
[l] Dt. 32. 39 Ps. 30. 2 ‖ Ps. 6. 2
[m] Ps. 33. 19
[n] Cf. Pr. 30. 15, &c. Am. 1. 6, &c.
[o] 1 K. 19. 4 Jon. 4. 3, 8
[p] Pr. 24. 16
[q] Ps. 91. 10
[r] Isa. 38. 12
[s] Ps. 33. 19
[5] Read *exult in pain*
[6] Read *wherewith he spareth not*
[t] Ps. 27. 5
[7] Or *disowned*
[u] (2 K. 19. 22) Pr. 9. 10
[x] Ps. 3. 6
[8] Read *be patient*
[9] Read *Is it not that I have no help in me?*
[y] Lv. 26. 6 Isa. 11. 6–9
[2] Read *even to him that forsaketh*
[z] 2 K. 17. 25, 34 Ps. 36. 1
[3] Or *fold*
[4] Read *shall miss nothing*
[a] Cf. Jer. 15. 18
[b] ch. 37. 10 Gen. 31. 40
[c] ch. 37. 6 1 Chr. 11. 22
[d] 2 K. 22. 20
[e] Ex. 23. 26 Isa. 65. 20
[f] Cf. Ps. 111. 2
[5] Read *The caravans (that travel) by the way of them turn aside*
[6] Read *they go up into the waste*
[g] 1 Chr. 1. 30 Isa. 21. 14
[h] Gen. 37. 25 Isa. 21. 13
[i] 1 Chr. 1. 9 Ps. 72. 10
[k] Cf. Pr. 27. 3
[l] Jer. 14. 3

21 [2]For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the [4]mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are [6]as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm [g]the fatherless, and ye [7]dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; [8]for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, [3l] my righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste [4]discern perverse things?

CHAPTER 7

IS there not an [5q] appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also [s] like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth [x] the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the [y] reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess months of [9]vanity, and [a] wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with [d] worms and clods of dust; my skin [2e] is broken, and become loathsome.

6 [g] My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that my life is [h] wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 [k] The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and [4]I am not.

9 As [m]the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that [a] goeth down to [3]the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall [b] his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will [c] complain in the [d] bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a [5e] whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 [f] When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with [h] dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 [i] So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather [9]than my life.

16 I loathe it; [2]I would not live alway: [k] let me alone; for my days are [m] vanity.

17 [n] What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest [o] visit him every morning, and [p] try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not [6]depart from me, nor [r] let me alone till I [t] swallow down my spittle?

20 [7u] I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou [8]preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a [z] mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in [b] the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but [c] I shall not be.

CHAPTER 8

THEN answered [f] Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 [i] Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 [3l] If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

[1] Or *So are ye now become unto me*
[a] 2 S. 12. 23
[3] Heb. *Sheol*
[b] ch. 8. 18, Ps. 103. 16
[4] Or *oppressors*
[c] ch. 10. 1
[d] ch. 3. 20 & 10. 1
[5] Or *sea-monster*
[e] Gen. 1. 21, Ps. 74. 13 (*Heb.*)
[f] Cf. ch. 9. 27
[6] Read *for the wind?*
[g] ch. 22. 9, Dt. 27. 19
[h] ch. 33. 15, 1 S. 28. 6, 15
[7] Read *make merchandise of*
[i] ch. 3. 21 & 9. 21
[8] Read *for surely I shall not lie to your face*
[9] Or *than (these) my bones* Cf. ch. 19. 20
[2] Or *I shall not*
[k] ver. 19
[3] Or *my righteousness is still in me*
[l] ch. 9. 21, Gen. 30. 33
[m] Ps. 39. 5, 11
[n] Ps. 8. 4
[4] Or *discriminate calamities*
[o] ch. 31. 14
[p] ch. 23. 10, 2 Chr. 32. 31
[5] Or *time of hard service*
[q] Nu. 8. 24, 25, ch. 10. 17 (*Heb.*)
[6] Read *look away from* ch. 14. 6
[r] ch. 10. 20
[s] ch. 14. 6, Lev. 25. 50
[t] Cf. Nu. 4. 20 (*Heb.*) mg.
[7] Read *If I have sinned what do I*
[u] Cf. ch. 35. 6
[x] Cant. 2. 17
[8] Read *watcher*
[y] Dt. 24. 15, Jer. 22. 13
[z] ch. 16. 12
[9] Or *emptiness*
[a] Dt. 28. 67 Cf. ch. 30. 17
[b] ch. 4. 19 & 10. 9
[c] ver. 8
[d] ch. 17. 14
[2] Read *closeth up and breaketh out afresh*
[e] See ch. 2. 7

[f] ch. 2. 11 & 18. 1 [g] ch. 8. 9, 1 Chr. 29. 15 [h] Ps. 78. 39 [i] ch. 34. 10, 12, 2 Chr. 19. 7 [k] ch. 20. 9 Cf. Ps. 37. 36
[3] Read *If thy children sinned against him, he delivered* [l] See ch. 1. 5, 18 [4] Read *I shall not be*, ver. 21 [m] ch. 30. 15

5 [a] If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy [b] supplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would [c] awake for thee, and [d] make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet [g] thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For [k] enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of [l] their fathers:

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are [m] a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can [p] the [3] rush grow up without mire? can the [4q] flag grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it [t] withereth before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that [z] forget God; and the hypocrite's [b] hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a [e] spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his [g] house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 [i] He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his [n] place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, [r] God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:

21 Till he [s] fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

22 [t] They that hate thee shall be [x] clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

[a] See ch. 5. 8
[b] ch. 9. 15
[c] Ps. 7. 6
[d] ch. 4. 17 & 15. 14–16
[e] Pr. 3. 33
[2] Or *If one should desire to contend with him*
[f] ch. 10. 2
[g] Cf. ch. 4. 12 Jas. 5. 11
[h] ch. 12. 13
[i] See Ex. 4. 21
[k] Dt. 32. 7 Ps. 44. 1
[l] ch. 15. 18 Ju. 6. 13
[m] ch. 7. 6 & 9. 25
[n] Isa. 2. 19
[o] 1 S. 2. 8 Ps. 75. 3 Cf. ch. 26. 11
[p] Ex. 2. 3 Isa. 18. 2 (*Heb.*)
[3] Read *papyrus*
[4] Read *reed-grass*
[q] Gen. 41. 2, 18 (mg.) Isa. 19. 7 (mg.)
[r] (Gen. 1. 6) ch. 26. 7
[s] (Dt. 32. 13) Am. 4. 13
[t] Ps. 37. 2
[u] See Gen. 1. 16
[5] i.e. *the Bear*
[x] ch. 38. 32
[y] ch. 38. 31
[z] Ps. 9. 17
[a] ch. 37. 9
[b] ch. 11. 20
[c] ch. 5. 9 & 37. 5, 14
[d] ch. 5. 9 & 11. 7
[e] Isa. 59. 5, 6
[f] ch. 23. 8, 9 Cf. ch. 35. 14
[g] ch. 27. 18 Cf. Mi. 7. 26, 27
[h] ch. 11. 10 2 Chr. 20. 6
[i] Cf. Ps. 37. 35
[k] Dan. 4. 35
[6] Read *God will not withdraw his anger*
[7] Read *the helpers of Rahab*, i.e. *arrogancy*
[l] ch. 26. 12 (*Heb.*)
[m] Cf. ver. 3 and 32
[n] ch. 7. 10 & 20. 9
[o] ver. 20
[8] Read *could I not*
[9] Read *I should*
[p] ch. 8. 5
[q] ch. 23. 7 Ju. 11. 27
[r] 1 Chr. 28. 20 Ps. 37. 28 Cf. Ps. 9. 10
[s] Ps. 126. 2
[t] ch. 31. 29 Dt. 33. 11
[u] ch. 2. 3
[x] Ps. 35. 26
[z] Read *If (we speak) of the strength of the mighty, here am I (saith he)*, i.e. *God*

CHAPTER 9

THEN Job answered and said,
2 I know it is so of a truth: but [d] how should man be just with God?

3 [2] If he will [f] contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is [h] wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath [i] hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which [n] shaketh the earth out of her place, and the [o] pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 Which alone [r] spreadeth out the heavens, and [s] treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

9 Which [u] maketh [5x] Ärc-tū'-rŭs, [y] Ō-rī'-ŏn, and [y] Plēi'-ă-dēs, and the [a] chambers of the south.

10 Which [c] doeth great things [d] past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 [f] Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, [h] who can hinder him? who will say unto him, [k] What doest thou?

13 [6] If God will not withdraw his anger, [7 l] the proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 [m] How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 Whom, [o] though I were righteous, yet [8] would I not answer, but [9] I would [p] make supplication to [q] my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds [u] without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 [z] If I speak of strength, lo, he is

strong: and if of judgment, who [b] shall set me a time to [2]plead?

20 [3c] If I justify myself, [d] mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, [4] it shall also prove me perverse.

21 [5g] Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: [i] I would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He [l] destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the [n] scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 [p] The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: [s] he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; [6u] if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now [y] my days are swifter than a [7z] post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the [8] swift ships: [b] as the eagle that [c] hasteth to the prey.

27 [e] If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and [9g] comfort myself:

28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that [h] thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 [2] If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I [l] wash myself with snow water, and [3n] make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.

32 For [p] he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 [r] Neither is there any [5] daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 [t] Let him take [u] his rod away from me, and [x] let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10

[b] MY soul is weary of my life; I will leave [c] my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the [e] bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, [a] Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou [e] contendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise [f] the work of thine hands, and [h] shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or [k] seest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? are [m] thy years as man's days,

6 That [o] thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 Thou [q] knowest that [r] I am not wicked; and [t] there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 [x] Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast [a] made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into [d] dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 [f] Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and [i] thy visitation [k] hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that [m] this is with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and [o] thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, woe unto me; and [q] if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. [4] I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;

16 [6] For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce [s] lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest [y] thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; [7] changes and [z] war are against me.

18 [a] Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had [d] given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 [f] I should have been as though I

[a] ch. 9. 29 (marg.)
[b] Jer. 49. 19
[2] Add *(saith he)*
[3] Read *though I be righteous*
[c] ver. 15 ch. 10. 15
[d] ch. 15. 6 2 S. 1. 16
[e] ch. 9. 3, 32 & 14. 3
[4] Or *he will*
[f] (ch. 4. 17) ch. 14. 15
[5] Read *I am perfect. I regard not myself. I despise my life*
[g] ch. 6. 29 & 10. 7 Cf. ch. 1. 1, 8
[h] ch. 9. 24 & 12. 6
[i] ch. 7. 15, 16 & 10. 1
[k] 1 S. 16. 7
[l] Eccles. 9. 3 Cf. Gen. 18. 23
[m] (Dt. 33. 27) ch. 36. 26
[n] Isa. 28. 18 Cf. Isa. 10. 26
[o] ch. 14. 16 Nu. 32. 23
[p] (ch. 5. 3) ch. 10. 3
[q] (Dt. 34. 10) ch. 23. 10
[r] ch. 9. 21 (mg.) & 11. 4
[s] ch. 12. 17
[t] Dt. 32. 39 Isa. 43. 13
[6] Read *if (it be) not (he), who then is it?*
[u] Cf. ch. 24. 25
[x] ch. 4. 17 & 31. 15
[y] ch. 8. 9 & 10. 20
[7] Heb. *runner*
[z] See 2 Chr. 30. 6
[a] ch. 4. 19 & 33. 6
[8] Read *skiffs of reed*
[b] 2 S. 1. 23
[c] ch. 39. 29
[d] ch. 20. 11
[e] Cf. ch. 7. 13
[f] Cf. Ps. 139. 15 Eccles. 11. 5
[9] Heb. *brighten up*
[g] ch. 10. 20
[h] ch. 10. 14 Dt. 5. 11
[i] Ru. 1. 6 Ps. 8. 4
[k] ch. 29. 2 2 S. 22. 44
[2] Read *I shall be (counted) wicked* (i.e. *by God*)
[l] Jos. 22. 17 Ps. 73. 13 ‖ ch. 17. 9
[m] ch. 23. 14
[3] Heb. *cleanse my hands with lye*

[n] Isa. 1. 25 *upon mine affliction*
[o] ch. 9. 28, Nah. 1. 3
[p] 1 S. 15. 29
[q] ch. 9. 15, 20
[4] Read *being filled with ignominy and looking*
[5] Or *umpire*
[6] Read *And if (my head) exalt itself*
[7] Or *host after host*
[s] ch. 16. 9
[t] ch. 13. 21
[u] ch. 21. 9
[x] ch. 6. 4 & 13. 21
‖ ch. 15. 21
[y] ch. 16. 8
[z] ch. 7. 1 & 14. 14 (*Heb.*)
[a] ch. 3. 11
[b] ch. 9. 21
[c] ch. 7. 11 & 21. 4
[d] ch. 3. 11 & 13. 19
[e] ch. 7. 11 & 21. 25
[f] Obad. 16

had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 [b]Are not my days few? cease then, and [d]let me alone, that I may [e]take comfort a little,

21 [f]Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and the [g]shadow of death;

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAPTER 11

THEN answered [k]Zō'-phär the Nā-ăm'-ă-thīte, and said,

2 Should not the [l]multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For [r]thou hast said, My [s]doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that [3]they are double to that which is! Know therefore that [t]God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 [4x]Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 [a]It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? [c]deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he [7]cut off, and [e]shut up, or [8]gather together, then [f]who can hinder him?

11 For he knoweth [g]vain men: he seeth wickedness also; [9]will he not then consider it?

12 [2]For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a [h]wild ass's colt.

13 If thou [i]prepare thine heart, and [k]stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, [n]put it far away, and [a]let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou [c]lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

17 And thine age shall be [h]clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt [i]take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, [m]many shall make suit unto thee.

20 But [n]the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and [2o]they shall not escape, and [p]their hope shall be as the [q]giving up of the ghost.

CHAPTER 12

AND Job answered and said,

2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 [u]I am as one mocked of his neighbour, [y]who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: [z]the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 [5]He that is ready to [b]slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers [d]prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; [6]into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not [3]in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 [l]In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and [m]the breath of all mankind.

---

a ch. 22. 23
b ch. 9. 25 & 14. 1, 2
c ch. 22. 26 Cf. Gen. 4. 7 (mg.)
d ch. 7. 19 Ps. 39. 13
e ch. 9. 27
f ch. 7. 9, 10 & 16. 22
g ch. 3. 5 & 12. 22
h (2 S. 23. 4) ch. 22. 28
i Lv. 26. 6 Ps. 3. 5
k ch. 2. 11 & 20. 1
l Pr. 10. 19
m Cf. Pr 19. 6
n ch. 17. 5 Dt. 28. 32 ‖ ch. 31. 16
[a] Heb. *refuge is perished from them*
o Ps. 142. 4 (mg.)
p ch. 8. 13 & 27. 8
q Jer. 15. 9
r ch. 10. 7 & 12. 4
s Dt. 32. 2 Pr. 1. 5 (*Heb.*)†
[3] Read *they are wonderful in sound knowledge*
t Ezra 9. 13 Ps. 103. 10
u ch. 17. 2, 6 ‖ ch. 16. 10
[4] Read *canst thou find out the immensity of God*
x ch. 9. 10 & 37. 5, 23
y ch. 22. 27 2 S. 22. 7 ‖ ch. 19. 7
z ch. 11. 4 & 13. 18
a ch. 22. 12
[5] Or *In the thought of him that is at ease there is contempt for misfortune: it is ready for them whose foot slippeth*
b (2 S. 22. 37) Ps. 38. 16
c Pr. 1. 12 ‖ ch. 26. 6
d ch. 10. 3 & 21. 7, 15
[6] Read *who bring (their) God in their hand.* Cf. Hab. 1. 11 (mg.)
[7] Read *pass through*
e ch. 12. 14
[8] Or *call to judgment*
f ch. 9. 12 & 12. 14
g 2 Chr. 13. 7 Ps. 26. 4
[9] Read *even though he consider it not,* or *without considering it* (i.e. *He detects iniquity without needing to consider it*)

[2] Read *A vain man will get understanding when a wild ass's colt is born a man*
i Ezra 7. 10 *k* Ezra 9. 5 Ps. 88. 9 *l* (Nu. 27. 16) Eccles. 12. 7 *h* ch. 24. 5 Gen. 16. 12 *m* ch. 27. 3 Gen. 7. 15, 22 [3] Read *by all* *n* ch. 28. 28

11 Doth not [a] the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With the [c] ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 [d] With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it [g] cannot be built again: he [h] shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, [k] he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he [m] sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: [2] the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He [o] leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and [q] maketh the judges fools.

18 He [r] looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the [5] mighty.

20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 [u] He poureth contempt upon princes, and [7] weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 [x] He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the [z] shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and [c] causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 [e] They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to [f] stagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13

LO, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and [k] I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye are [m] forgers of lies, ye are all [o] physicians [p] of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether [b] hold your peace! and it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 [e] Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye [f] accept his person? will ye [i] contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely [l] reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his [n] excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 [3] Your remembrances are like unto [p] ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.

14 [4] Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and [s] put my life in mine hand?

15 [6] Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but [t] I will maintain mine own ways before him.

16 [8] He also shall be my salvation: [9] for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 [y] Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; [a] I know that I shall be justified.

19 [b] Who is he that will plead with me? [2] for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall [d] give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 [g] Withdraw thine hand far from me: and [h] let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 [i] Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore [l] hidest thou thy face, and [n] holdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou break a [q] leaf driven to

[a] ch. 34. 3
[b] Pr. 17. 28
[c] ch. 15. 10 Cf. Ps. 119. 100
[d] ch. 9. 4 & 36. 5
[e] Cf. ch. 27. 4
[f] ch. 32. 21 Dt. 16. 19
[g] ch. 11. 10 & 23. 13
[h] ch. 11. 10 Cf. Isa. 22. 22
[i] Cf. Ju. 6. 31
[k] 2 Chr. 7. 13 Isa. 5. 6
[l] Ps. 50. 21
[m] ch. 37. 13 Ezra 10. 9
[n] ch. 31. 23
[2] Read *he that erreth and he that leadeth into error*
[3] Read *Your memorable sayings are proverbs of ashes, your defences are defences of clay*
[o] ch. 5. 12 Ps. 5. 10
[p] Cf. Isa. 44. 20
[q] ch. 9. 24 Isa. 40. 23
[r] (ch. 5. 11) Dan. 2. 21
[4] Read *I will*
[5] Read *the long-established*
[s] 1 S. 28. 21 Ps. 119. 109
[6] Read *Lo, he will slay me, I have no hope*
[t] See ver. 3
[u] Ps. 107. 40 (*Lit. P.*)
[7] Read *looseth the belt of the strong*
[8] Read *This also*
[9] Read *that*
[x] Isa. 48. 6 Dan. 2. 22
[y] ch. 21. 2
[z] ch. 10. 21 22 & 16. 16
[a] ch. 12. 4 & 16. 17
[b] Isa. 50. 8, 9
[2] Read *for then should I*
[c] Ps. 107. 40 (*Lit. P.*)
[d] ch. 10. 18 & 14. 10
[e] ch. 5. 14 Isa. 59. 10
[f] Ps. 107. 27 (*Lit. P.*)
[g] ch. 9. 34 Ps. 39. 10 Cf. ch. 13. 6
[h] ch. 9. 34 & 33. 15
[i] ch. 14. 15
[k] ch. 5. 8 & 23. 4
[l] ch. 34. 29 Dt. 32. 20 || ch. 23. 9
[m] Lv. 6. 2 Ps. 7. 14
[n] ch. 19. 11
[o] ch. 16. 2
[p] 1 Chr. 16. 26 Ps. 96. 5 (*Heb.*)
[q] Lv. 26. 36

and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry [a]stubble?

26 For thou [c]writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess [e]the iniquities of my youth.

27 [f]Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou [h]settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is [m]moth eaten.

CHAPTER 14

MAN that is [o]born of a woman is [p]of few days, and [q]full of trouble.

2 He cometh forth [r]like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And [s]dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and [t]bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 [6u]Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, [x]the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 [z]Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall [7]accomplish, [a]as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and [9d]wasteth away: yea, man [e]giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11 [f]As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: [h]till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their [i]sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest [l]hide me in [4]the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, [n]until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and [b]remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of [d]my [2]appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

15 [g]Thou [3]shalt call, and I [4]will answer thee: thou [5]wilt have a desire to [i]the work of thine hands.

16 For now thou [k]numberest my steps: dost thou not [l]watch over my sin?

17 My transgression is [n]sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and [y]he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

22 [8]But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAPTER 15

THEN answered Ĕ-lī'-phăz the Tē'-măn-īte, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter [b]vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the [c]east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest [2]prayer before God.

5 For [3]thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

6 [g]Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 [k]Art thou the first man that was born? or [m]wast thou made before the hills?

8 [5o]Hast thou heard the secret of

a ch. 21. 18
b Neh. 13. 14, &c. Ps. 25. 7
c Cf. Ps. 149. 9
d ch. 10. 17 Isa. 40. 2 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *warfare*
e Ps. 25. 7
f ch. 3. 23 & 19. 8
g ch. 13. 22
3 Read *shouldest*
4 Read *would*
5 Read *wouldest*
h ch. 14. 16 Ezra 5. 5
i ch. 10. 3 & 34. 19
k ch. 13. 27 & 24. 23
l ch. 10. 6, 14 Ps. 90. 8
m ch. 4. 19 & 27. 18
n Dt. 32. 34 Hos. 13. 12
o ch. 15. 14
p ch. 10. 20 Ps. 39. 4, &c.
q ch. 5. 7 Eccles. 2. 23
r 2 K. 19. 26 Ps. 37. 2
s See ch. 7. 17, 18
t ch. 10. 2 & 22. 4
6 Read *Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one (can)*
u Cf. ch. 15. 14
x ch. 21. 21
y Cf. Eccles. 9. 5
z ch. 7. 19
7 Or *enjoy*
a ch. 7. 1 Isa. 16. 14
8 Read *only*
b ch. 16. 3
c ch. 27. 21 Ex. 14. 21
9 Heb. *becomes weak*
d Ex. 32. 18 Isa. 14. 12 (*Heb.*)
e ch. 13. 19 Lam. 1. 19
3 Read *meditation* Cf. Ps. 119. 97
f See Isa. 19. 5
3 Read *thine iniquity teacheth thy mouth*
g ch. 9. 20 Ps. 64. 8
h Dt. 11. 21 Ps. 72. 5, &c.
i Ps. 13. 3
k Cf. ch. 38. 21
l Cf. Ps. 139. 8
m Cf. Ps. 90. 2 Pr. 8. 25
4 Heb. *Sheol*
n Cf. Isa. 26. 20
5 Read *Dost thou hearken in the council of God?* Cf. Ps. 89. 7
o (Gen. 18. 17) Isa. 40. 14

God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 [b] With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God [6]small with thee? [7]is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes [d] wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 [f] What is man, [g] that he should be clean? and he which is [h] born of a woman, that he [k] should be righteous?

15 Behold, [l] he putteth no trust in [m] his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 [2]How much more [n] abominable and [p] filthy is man, which [q] drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told [x] from their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and [y] no stranger passed among them.

20 [z] The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and [3]the number of years is [b] hidden to the oppressor.

21 [d] A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

23 He [f] wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? [g] he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, [h] as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 [i] He runneth upon him, [6]even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 [m] Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

28 And [a] he dwelleth in [2]desolate cities, and in houses which no man [3]inhabiteth, which [4]are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, [c] neither shall his substance continue, [5]neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived [e] trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be [8]accomplished [i] before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall [9]shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower [o] as the olive.

34 For [r] the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and [s] fire shall consume the tabernacles of [t] bribery.

35 [u] They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

CHAPTER 16

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: [4a] miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall [c] vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and [e] shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the [5]moving of my lips should asswage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast [7]filled me with wrinkles, which is [k] a witness against me: and my [l] leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

[a] Cf. 1 K. 16. 34
[2] Or *cut off* (i.e. *by God*)
[3] Read *should inhabit*
[4] Read *were*
[b] ch. 12. 12 & 32. 7
[c] ch. 20. 28
[5] Or *neither shall their produce bend to the earth*
[6] Read *too small for*
[7] Read *and the word* (*that dealeth*) *gently with thee*
[d] Ps. 35. 19
[e] Cf. Isa. 59. 4
[f] *For ver.* 14–16, *cf. ch.* 25. 4–6
[g] Cf. ch. 14. 4
[h] ch. 14. 1 & 25. 4
[8] Or *paid in full*
[i] ch. 22. 16
[k] ch. 9. 2 & 25. 4
[l] ch. 4. 18
[m] ch. 5. 1 Ps. 89. 5, 7
[9] Heb. *wrong* i.e. *fail to nourish*
[n] Read *How less in one that is abominable and corrupt, a man that*
[n] Dt. 25. 16 Ps. 14. 1
[o] Ju. 9. 8, 9 Ps. 52. 8
[p] Ps. 14. 3
[q] ch. 34. 7 Cf. Ps. 41. 6
[r] Ps. 34. 21
[s] ch. 20. 26 2 S. 22. 9
[t] 1 S. 12. 3 Ps. 15. 5
[u] Ps. 7. 14 Cf. Jas. 1. 15
[x] ch. 8. 8, 10 Ps. 44. 1
[y] Cf. Dt. 32. 12
[z] Cf. Gen. 4. 14
[3] Read *even the number of years that are laid up for the oppressor*
[4] Or *wearisome*
[a] ch. 13. 4 & 21. 34
[b] ch. 24. 1 (mg.)
[c] ch. 15. 2
[d] ch. 9. 34 & 18. 11 ‖ Ps. 31. 13
[e] 2 K. 19. 21 Ps. 22. 7, 8
[f] Gen. 4. 12 Ps. 59. 15
[g] ch. 18. 18 1 S. 2. 9 ‖ ch. 18. 5
[5] Read *solace*

h ch. 29. 25
i ch. 16. 14. Cf. Dan. 8. 6
k ch. 10. 17
l ch. 19. 20
[6] Read *with a (stiff) neck*
m Neh. 9. 25 Ps. 17. 10
[7] Read *laid fast hold on me*

9 He [a] teareth me in his wrath, who [b] hateth me: he [c] gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have [d] gaped upon me [e] with their mouth; they have [g] smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have [i] gathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me [m] by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up [n] for his mark.

13 His [o] archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, [q] and doth not spare; he [r] poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with [s] breach upon breach, he [t] runneth upon me like a [5]giant.

15 I have sewed [x] sackcloth upon my skin, and [6]defiled my [y] horn [z] in the dust.

16 My face is [7]foul with [b] weeping, and on my eyelids is the [d] shadow of death;

17 [9e] Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 [g] O earth, [h] cover not thou my blood, and let [i] my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, [k] my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

20 [l] My friends scorn me: but [m] mine eye poureth out tears [3]unto God.

21 [4o] O that one might plead for a man with God, [5]as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way [q] whence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, [s] the graves are ready for me.

2 [u] Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a [x] surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 [2]He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even [f] the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also [h] a byword of the people; and [3]aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 [k] Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all [l] my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath [p] clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: [4]for I cannot find one wise man among you.

11 [u] My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 [a] They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, [8c] the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to [2]corruption, Thou art my father: to [f] the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our [n] rest together is in the dust.

CHAPTER 18

THEN answered [b] Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as [r] beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He [t] teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, [y] the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

---

[a] ch. 10. 16 Isa. 38. 13
[b] ch. 30. 21 (Heb.)
[c] See Ps. 35. 16
[2] Read *He that denounceth his friends foraportion*
[d] (ch. 12. 4) Ps. 22. 13
[e] Cf. 1 S. 2. 1
[f] ch. 11. 20
[g] (1 K. 22. 24) Isa. 50. 6
[h] (2 Chr. 7. 20) ch. 30. 9
[i] Ps. 35. 15
[3] Read *I am become one in whose face they spit.* See ch. 30. 10
[k] (ch. 16. 16) Ps. 6. 7
[l] See ch. 16. 8
[m] Cf. Gen. 49. 8
[n] ch. 7. 20 Lam. 3. 12
[o] Cf. ch. 6. 4 Jer. 50. 29
[p] ch. 22. 30 2 S. 22. 21
[q] ch. 27. 22
[r] Cf. Lam. 2. 11
[4] Read *and I shall not*
[s] ch. 30. 14
[t] ch. 15. 26
[u] See ch. 7. 6
[5] Read *warrior*
[x] Est. 4. 1, 4 Ps. 35. 13
[6] Read *laid*
[y] Cf. 1 S. 2. 1
[z] ch. 30. 19
[a] Cf. ch. 11. 17
[7] Read *inflamed*
[b] ch. 2. 12 & 30. 31 || ch. 17. 7
[8] Heb. *Sheol*
[c] 2 S. 22. 6 Ps. 18. 5 || ch. 33. 18, &c.
[d] ch. 12. 22 & 24. 17
[9] Read *although there is no violence* Isa. 53. 9
[e] ch. 13. 18 & 23. 10–12
[2] Read *the pit*
[f] ch. 7. 5 & 21. 26
[g] Cf. ch. 20. 27
[h] Isa. 26. 21
[i] Gen. 4. 10 Heb. 12. 24
[k] Ps. 89. 37
[l] ch. 6. 15 & 19. 14
[m] 2 K. 20. 5 Ps. 6. 8
[n] ch. 3. 17 Isa. 57. 2
[3] Read *unto God:*
[4] Read *that he would maintain the right of a man with God*
[o] ch. 13. 3, 18 & 23. 4
[5] Read *and of a son of man with*
[f] Cf. ch. 16. 9
[p] ch. 8. 1 & 25. 1
[u] ch. 12. 4 & 21. 3
[q] ch. 10. 21 Ps. 39. 13
[x] Gen. 44. 32 Ps. 119. 122 || Pr. 6. 1
[r] Cf. Ps. 73. 22
[y] (ch. 15. 23) ch. 21. 17
[s] See ver. 13

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 [a]The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and [b]his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a [d]net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 [h]Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall [3]drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and destruction shall be ready [4]at his side.

13 It shall devour [5]the strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour [6]his strength.

14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 [7]It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: [n]brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His [p]roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 [q]His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have [r]no name in the street.

18 He shall be driven [s]from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have [t]son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 [9]They that come after him shall be astonied at [u]his day, as [2]they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that [x]knoweth not God.

CHAPTER 19

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?
3 These [a]ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye [2]make yourselves strange to me.
4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.
5 If indeed ye will [c]magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:
6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath [e]compassed me with his net.
7 Behold, [f]I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.
8 He hath [g]fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.
9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and [i]taken the crown from my head.
10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.
11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he [k]counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.
12 His [l]troops come together, and [m]raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.
13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine [o]acquaintance are verily estranged from me.
14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.
16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.
17 My breath is strange to my wife, [8]though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.
18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.
19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.
20 [y]My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the [z]hand of God hath touched me.
22 Why do ye [b]persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

[3] Or *harden yourselves against*

[a] Ct. ch. 13. 27
[b] Ct. ch. 5. 12, 13
[c] Ps. 35. 26
[d] Ps. 7. 15. ‖ ch. 19. 6
[e] (ch. 18. 8) Eccles. 9. 12
[f] (ch. 12. 4) ch. 24. 12
[g] ch. 13. 27 & 33. 11
[h] ch. 15. 21 & 20. 25
[3] Read *chase him at his heels*
[i] Ps. 89. 39 Ct. ch. 29. 14
[4] Or *for his halting* Ps. 38. 17
[5] Read *the members of his body*
[6] Read *his members*
[k] ch. 13. 24 & 33. 10
[l] ch. 10. 17 (mg.) & 25. 3
[m] ch. 30. 12
[7] Read *There shall dwell in his tabernacle that which is none of his*
[n] Dt. 29. 23 Ps. 11. 6
[o] ch. 16. 20 Ps. 31. 11
[p] Isa. 5. 24
[q] ch. 24. 20 Dt. 32. 26
[r] ch. 30. 8 (mg.)
[s] ch. 15. 23 Ps. 35. 6
[t] Gen. 21. 23 Isa. 14. 22 (*Heb.*)
[8] Read *and I am loathsome to the children of my womb*
[9] Read *They that dwell in the west are*
[u] Nu. 16. 29 Ps. 37. 13
[2] Read *they that dwell in the east are*
[x] 1 S. 2. 12 Ps. 14. 4
[y] ch. 16. 8 & 33. 21
[z] 1 S. 12. 15 Ps. 32. 4
[a] Neh. 4. 12 Dan. 1. 20
[b] Ps. 69. 28

23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were [2a]printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an [d]iron pen and [e]lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my [3f]redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand [4]at the latter day upon [5]the earth:

26 [6]And though after my skin worms destroy this body, [7]yet in my flesh shall I [h]see God:

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be [8i]consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for [9]wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is [n]a judgment.

CHAPTER 20

THEN answered [p]Zō-phär the Nā-ăm-ă-thīte, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and [2]for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and [4]the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, [r]since man was placed upon earth,

5 That [s]the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

6 Though his [6]excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever [t]like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away [u]as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 [y]The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; [z]neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are [9]full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him [b]in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it [c]under his tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of [g]asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the [k]poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of [l]honey and [m]butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

19 [o]Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his [3]belly, [q]he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 [5]When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him [7]while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: [x]terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: [a]a fire not blown shall consume him; [8]it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and [b]the earth shall rise up against him.

[2] Read *inscribed*
a Isa. 8. 1
b ch. 10. 9 & 21. 26
c Ps. 10. 7
d Jer. 17. 1
e Nu. 31. 22 Jer. 6. 29
[3] Read *vindicator*
f 1 K. 16. 11 Ezek. 11. 15 || Ps. 19. 14
[4] Read *as an after-one*
[5] Read *the dust*
[6] Read *And after my skin hath been thus destroyed*
g Dt. 32. 33 Ps. 91. 13
[7] Read *yet without my flesh*
h ch. 33. 26 Ju. 13. 22
[8] Read *fail with longing*
i Ps. 40. 12
k Dt. 32. 32, 33 Ps. 69. 21 *(Heb.)*
l Cf. Dt. 32. 13
m ch. 29. 6
[9] Or *wrathful are*
n (2 Chr. 6. 23) Eccles. 11. 9
o (Dt. 24. 12–14) ch. 24. 4, 14
p ch. 11. 1 & 42. 9
[2] Or *by reason of (this) my haste is within me*
[3] Read *greed*
q Cf. Eccles. 5. 13, 14
[4] Read *out of my understanding (my) spirit answereth me*
r Dt. 4. 32 Eccles. 7. 29
s See Ps. 37. 35, 36
[5] Read *(When) his belly shall be filled*
[6] Read *loftiness*
[7] Or *into his flesh*
t 2 K. 9. 37 Ps. 83. 10
u Ps. 73. 20
x ch. 18. 11 & 27. 20
y ch. 7. 8 Ps. 37. 36
z ch. 8. 18 & 27. 21
a ch. 15. 34 Ps. 11. 6 Cf. ch. 1. 16
[8] Read *It shall consume him that surviveth in his tent*
b Cf. ch. 16. 18, 19
[9] Read *full of his youth*

28 [a]The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the [c]day of his wrath.

29 This is [d]the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAPTER 21

BUT Job answered and said,

2 [g]Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, [k]mock on.

4 As for me, is my [l]complaint [3]to man? and if it were so, why should not [5]my spirit be [m]troubled?

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and [o]lay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and [q]trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 [s]Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 [u]Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 [x]Their houses are [6]safe from fear, neither is the [y]rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the [a]timbrel and [c]harp, and rejoice at the sound of the [9e]organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment [g]go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, [h]Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 [i]What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and [l]what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 [6]Lo, their good is not in their hand: [n]the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 [8]How oft is [o]the candle of the wicked put out! and [9]how oft cometh their destruction upon them! [2]God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 [3]They are as [q]stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 [2b]God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and [e]he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the [f]number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 [h]Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing he [i]judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His [4]breasts are full of milk, and his [n]bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the [p]bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike [r]in the dust, and the [t]worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and [z]where are the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 That the wicked is [7]reserved to the [b]day of destruction? they shall be [8]brought forth to the [d]day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way [f]to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 [2]Yet shall he be brought to the grave, [3]and shall remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley [4]shall be sweet unto him, and [k]every man [5]shall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then [m]comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth [7]falsehood?

CHAPTER 22

THEN [p]Ĕ-lī-phăz the Tē-măn-īte answered and said,

2 [r]Can a man be profitable unto God, [4]as [s]he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

---

a ch. 15. 29
[2] Read *(Ye say), God, &c.*
b Dt. 5. 9 Isa. 14. 21
c ch. 21. 30
d ch. 27. 13
e Ps. 60. 3
f ch. 14. 16
g ch. 13. 17
h ch. 36. 23
i Cf. ch. 4. 18
k ch. 17. 2, 6 & 30. 1
l ch. 10. 1 & 23. 2
[3] Read *of*
[4] Read *milk-pails*
[5] Or *I be impatient* Heb. *short of spirit*
m Ju. 16. 16 Pr. 14. 17, 29 *(Heb.)*
n ch. 20. 11 Pr. 3. 8
o ch. 29. 9 Ju. 18. 19
p ch. 10. 1 & 27. 2
q Ps. 55. 5
r ch. 20. 11 & 34. 15
s ch. 12. 6 Ps. 17. 14
t ch. 17. 14 & 24. 20
u Ps. 17. 14 Cf. ch. 18. 19
x Cf. Ps. 55. 19 & 73. 3
[6] Read *in peace, without fear*
y ch. 9. 34 Ps. 89. 32
z See ch. 15. 34
[7] Read *spared in*
a 1 Chr. 13. 8 Ps. 81. 2
b Dt. 32. 35 Jer. 18. 17
c ch. 30. 31 1 S. 16. 16, 23
[8] Read *led away in* (i.e. *they escape*)
d ch. 20. 28 Pr. 11. 4 ‖ ch. 24. 1
[9] Or *pipe*
e Gen. 4. 21 ch. 30. 31 *(Heb.)*
f Cf. Dt. 7. 10
g (Nu. 16. 30, 33) ch. 24. 19
[2] Read *Moreover he is borne*
h ch. 22. 17
[3] Read *and keepeth watch over him*
[4] Read *are*
i 2 Chr. 32. 17 Dan. 3. 15
k (Gen. 2. 17) ch. 30. 23
l ch. 34. 9
[5] Read *draw*
[6] Or *(Ye say), lo, &c.*
m ch. 16. 2
n ch. 22. 18
[7] Or *faithlessness*
[8] Read *How oft is it that the candle of the wicked is put out?*
[9] Read *that their calamity cometh upon them?*
[2] Read *that God distributeth sorrows in his anger?*
o ch. 18. 5, 6 & 38. 15 ‖ ch. 30. 26
p ch. 15. 1 & 42. 9
[3] Read *That they, &c.*
q ch. 13. 25 & 30. 15, 22
r ch. 35. 7
[4] Read *nay, for*
s Pr. 9. 12

3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee [3]for fear of thee? will he [d]enter with thee into judgment?

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast [g]taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast [i]withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the [7]earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.

9 [n]Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore [q]snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 [8]Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of [9]s waters cover thee.

12 [t]Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold [x]the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And [y]thou sayest, [z]How doth God know? can he judge through the [b]dark cloud?

14 [c]Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh [5]in the circuit of heaven.

15 [6]Hast thou marked [e]the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were [f]cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a [g]flood:

17 Which said unto God, [h]Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do [9]for them?

18 [1]Yet he filled their houses with good things: but [l]the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 [m]The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but [3]the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and [a]be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, [2]the law [b]from his mouth, and [c]lay up his words in thine heart.

23 [e]If thou return to the Almighty, [f]thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou [4]lay up gold as dust, and the gold of [h]Ō'phĭr as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy [5]defence, [6]and thou shalt have [k]plenty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy [l]delight in the Almighty, and shalt [m]lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt [o]make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt [p]pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the [r]light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 [2]When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the [u]humble person.

30 [3]He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and [4]it is delivered by the [a]pureness of thine hands.

CHAPTER 23

THEN Job answered and said,

2 Even to day is [d]my complaint [7]bitter: [8]my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!

4 [i]I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with [k]arguments.

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 [n]Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would [2]put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from [o]my judge.

8 Behold, [p]I go forward, but he is

[a] Ps. 119. 165
[2] Read *instruction*
[b] Pr. 2. 6 Cf. Mal. 2. 7
[c] ch. 23. 12 Dt. 32. 46
[3] Read *for (thy) fear (of him)*
[d] ch. 14. 3 & 34. 23
[e] 2 Chr. 30. 6, 9 Isa. 44. 22
[f] ch. 11. 14
[g] ch. 24. 9 Neh. 5. 3
[4] Read *lay thy treasure in the dust*
[h] ch. 28. 16 2 Chr. 9. 10
[i] Cf. ch. 31. 17
[5] Read *treasure*
[6] Read *and precious silver unto thee*
[k] Nu. 24. 8 Ps. 95. 4 (*Heb.*)
[l] ch. 27. 10
[7] Read *land*
[m] ch. 11. 15 Ps. 119. 6
[n] ch. 6. 27 & 24. 3, 21 Cf. ch. 31. 16
[o] ch. 12. 4 & 33. 26
[p] 2 S. 15. 7 Ps. 22. 25
[q] See ch. 18. 8–10
[r] ch. 11. 17 Ps. 36. 9
[8] Read *Or dost thou not see the darkness?*
[9] Read *waters that cover*
[s] Ps. 42. 7
[2] Or *When they cast thee down*
[t] 2 Chr. 20. 6 Ps. 115. 3
[u] Ps. 138. 6
[x] ch. 11. 8
[3] Read *He shall deliver the innocent* (so many ancient versions)
[y] Ps. 3. 2
[z] Ps. 73. 11
[4] Read *he*
[a] ch. 17. 9 Ps. 18. 20, 24
[b] ch. 38. 9
[c] Cf. Ps. 139. 11, 12
[5] Read *on the vault*
[d] ch. 21. 4
[6] Read *Wilt thou keep*
[e] Gen. 6. 12
[7] Or *(accounted) rebellion*
[8] Or with LXX *his hand is heavy upon my groaning* Cf. Ps. 32. 4
[f] ch. 15. 32 & 36. 14
[g] (Gen. 11. 10) Isa. 54. 9
[h] ch. 21. 14
[9] Read *to us*
[1] Read *their abundance*
[i] ch. 16. 21 & 31. 35
[k] Cf. Ps. 38. 14
[l] ch. 21. 16 Ps. 1. 1
[m] Ps. 37. 34 ‖ Ps. 34. 2
[n] Cf. ch. 13. 21
[2] Read *give heed unto*
[o] ch. 9. 15 Ps. 7. 11
[p] ch. 9. 11

not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he [2]hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 [3]But [a]he knoweth the way that I take: [4][c]when he hath tried me, [d]I shall come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps, [e]his way have I kept, and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have [6][g]esteemed the words of his mouth [7]more than my necessary food.

13 But [8]he is in one mind, and [h]who can turn him? and [i]what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such things are [m]with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my [n]heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 [9]Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24

[3]WHY, seeing [r]times are not [s]hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see [t]his days?

2 Some [x]remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof.

3 [a]They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They [b]turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth [d]hide themselves together.

5 Behold, as [e]wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; [7]rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his [9]corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to [i]lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and [b]take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they [5]take away the sheaf from the hungry;

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their [f]winepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet [k]God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel [l]against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for [o]the twilight, saying, [p]No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark [q]they dig through houses, [2]which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the [u]shadow of death: [4]if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 [5]He is [y]swift as the waters; their portion is [z]cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: [c]so doth [6]the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the [f]worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be [g]no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a [8]tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 [2]He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and [h]no man is sure of life.

[3] Or *turneth himself to*
[2] Read *For*
a ch. 10. 7 & 31. 6 Ps. 1. 6
b ch. 22. 6 Pr. 20. 16
[4] Or *If he trieth*
c ch. 7. 18 Ps. 17. 3
d ch. 16. 17 & 27. 5, 6
e 2 S. 22. 22 Ps. 17. 5
[5] Read *carry the sheaves*
f Neh. 13. 15 Pr. 3. 10
[6] Read *treasured up*
g ch. 22. 22 Ps. 37. 31
[7] Read with LXX and Vulg. *in my bosom*
[8] Read *he is one*
h ch. 12. 14 Ps. 33. 11
i ch. 42. 2 (mg.)
k ch. 19. 7 & 30. 20
l Cf. Jno. 3. 19, 20
m ch. 10. 13 & 27. 11
n Cf. Ps. 22. 14
o Pr. 7. 9
p Cf. Ps. 10. 11
[9] Read *For I am not undone because of the darkness, or because of my own face which thick darkness hath covered*
q Ex. 22. 2 Mt. 6. 20
[3] Or *they shut themselves up in the daytime*
[2] Read *Why are not times laid up by the Almighty, and why do not they which know him see his days?*
r Eccles. 9. 12
s ch. 15. 20
t (ch. 21. 30) Isa. 2. 12
u ch. 16. 16 & 28. 3
[4] Read *for they know*
x Dt. 27. 17 Pr. 22. 28
[5] Read *Ye say, He is &c.*
y Cf. Hos. 10. 7
z Gen. 4. 11
a ch. 22. 9 & 31. 16, 21
b ch. 20. 19 & 31. 16, 19
c ch. 21. 13 Ps. 9. 17

[6] Heb. *Sheol*
d Pr. 28. 28
e ch. 11. 12 Jer. 2. 24
f ch. 21. 26 Isa. 14. 11
g ch. 18. 17 Ps. 9. 6
[7] Read *seeking diligently for meat*
[8] Read *tree: even he that devoureth, &c.*
[9] Read *fodder*
[2] Read *Yet (God) by his power maketh the mighty to continue: they rise up, when they believed not that they should live*
h Cf. Dt. 28. 66
[1] See Ex. 22. 26, 27

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet [c] his eyes are upon their ways.

24 [e] They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are [3]taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And [i] if it be not so now, who will [k] make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25

THEN answered [n] Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his [r] armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

4 [t] [u] How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is [z] born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a [e] worm? and the [f] son of man, which is a worm?

CHAPTER 26

BUT Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 [6m] Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 [7o] Hell is naked before him, and [8p] destruction hath no covering.

7 He [r] stretcheth out [s] the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 He [u] bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He [9]holdeth back the face of his [a] throne, and [b] spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath [d] compassed the waters with bounds, [2f] until the day and night come to an end.

11 The [g] pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 He [4h] divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he [l] smiteth through [5] the proud.

13 By his [6] spirit [7] he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the [8m] crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his [o] ways: but [9p] how little a portion is heard of him? but the [q] thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27

MOREOVER Job continued his [s] parable, and said,

2 [x] As God liveth, who hath [y] taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath [2a] vexed my soul;

3 [3] All the while [b] my breath is in me, and the [c] spirit of God is in my nostrils;

4 My lips [4] shall not [d] speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die [g] I will not remove mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart [5] shall not [h] reproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 For [i] what is the hope of the hypocrite, [k] though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 [l] Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

10 [n] Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 I will teach you by [q] the hand of God: that which is [t] with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 [x] This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of

---

[a] (2 Chr. 28, 18) Ps. 2. 4
[b] 2 Chr. 6. 1 Ps. 18. 9, 11 Cf. ch. 36. 29
[c] ch. 14. 16 & 28. 24
[d] ch. 38. 8–11 Gen. 1. 9
[e] 2 S. 22. 28 Ps. 18. 27 ‖ Ps. 101. 5
[2] Read *unto the limit of light and darkness*
[f] Gen. 1. 4
[g] Cf. ch. 9. 6
[3] Read *gathered*
[4] Read *stirreth up*
[h] Isa. 51. 15 (mg.)
[i] Cf. ch. 9. 24
[k] (ch. 13. 4) Ps. 62. 9
[l] ch. 9. 13 Ps. 87. 4
[5] Read *Rahab*
[6] Read *breath*
[7] Read *the heavens are bright*
[8] Read *fleeing serpent*
[m] Isa. 27. 1
[n] ch. 18. 1 & 42. 9
[o] ch. 40. 19
[9] Read *how small a whisper*
[p] ch. 4. 12
[q] ch. 37. 4, 5 2 S. 22. 14
[r] ch. 19. 12
[s] ch. 29. 1 Nu. 24. 3, &c.
[t] *For ver. 4–6, cf. ch. 15. 14–16*
[u] ch. 15. 14
[x] 2 Chr. 18. 13 Jer. 4. 2
[y] ch. 34. 5
[z] ch. 15. 14
[2] Heb. *made bitter*
[a] ch. 21. 25 Pr. 31. 6
[3] Read *For my life is yet whole in me*
[b] ch. 12. 10 & 32. 8
[c] ch. 32. 8 Gen. 2. 7
[4] Read *do*
[d] Cf. ch. 13. 7
[e] Ps. 22. 6 Cf. Isa. 41. 14
[f] ch. 35. 8
[g] ch. 23. 10–12 & 29. 14 Cf. ch. 2. 3
[5] Read *doth not reproach (me for) any of my days*
[h] Acts 23. 1
[i] ch. 11. 20 Ps. 112. 10
[k] Mt. 16. 26 Cf. Lk. 12. 20
[l] ch. 35. 13 2 S. 22. 42
[6] Read *The shades tremble*
[m] Ps. 88. 10 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 22. 26 Ps. 37. 4

[7] Heb. *Sheol* [8] Heb. *Abaddon* [9] Read *closeth in*
[r] ch. 9. 8 & 37. 18 [o] (ch. 11. 8) Ps. 139. 8 [s] Ps. 89. 12 [t] ch. 23. 14 [u] ch. 37. 11 (mg.) [p] (Ps. 6. 5) ch. 28. 22 (*Heb.*) [x] ch. 20. 29 & 31. 2, 3 [q] Cf. ch. 19. 21

oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 [a] If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and [b] his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and [d] his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he [e] heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 [g] He buildeth his house [h] as a [5]moth, and as [i] a booth that the [k] keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he [6m] shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 [n] Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest [o] stealeth him away in the night.

21 [q] The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm [r] hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, [u] and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall [x] clap their hands at him, and shall [y] hiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28

SURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold [2]where they [d] fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

3 [3]He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out [4]all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the [e] shadow of death.

4 [6]The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, [h] out of it cometh bread: [7]and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of [k] sapphires: and [8]it hath dust of gold.

7 [9]There is a path which no [2m] fowl knoweth, and which the [3n] vulture's eye hath not seen:

8 The [2]lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the [c] rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out [3]rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods [4]from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 But [f] where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in [l] the land of the living.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 [p] It cannot be gotten for [7]gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of [s] Ō'phĭr, with the precious [8t] onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of [z] coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above [9a] rubies.

19 The [b] topaz of [c] Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

22 [5f] Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 [g] God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For [i] he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven;

25 [l] To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree for [o] the

---

[2] Read *proud beasts* ch. 41. 34 (mg.) Heb. *sons of pride*
a ch. 5. 4 Ps. 21. 10
b Cf. Ps. 37. 25
c Dt. 32. 13 Ps. 114. 8 (*Heb.*)
d 2 Chr. 21. 20 Ps. 78. 64
[3] Read *channels, or passages*
e Ps. 39. 6
[4] Or *that they trickle not*
f (2 Chr. 1. 10) Pr. 2. 3, 4
g ch. 8. 15
h ch. 13. 28 Ps. 39. 11
[5] Some ancient versions, *spider*
i Isa. 1. 8
k Cant. 1. 6
l Ps. 27. 13
[6] Or, with some ancient versions, *shall do so no more*
m Dt. 28. 26 Ps. 79. 2
n ch. 20. 25 Ps. 14. 5
o ch. 34. 20, 25 Ex. 12. 29
p Pr. 3. 14
[7] 1 K. 6. 20 (*Heb.*)† *sterling gold*
q ch. 15. 2 & 38. 24
r ch. 20. 9 Ps. 37. 10
s ch. 22. 24 Ps. 45. 9
[8] Or *beryl*
t 1 Chr. 29. 2 Ezek. 28. 13
u ch. 16. 13
x ch. 34. 37 Nu. 24. 10
y See 2 Chr. 29. 8
z Ezek. 27. 16
[9] Or *pearls*
a Pr. 3. 15
b Ex. 39. 10 Ezek. 28. 13
c Est. 8. 9 Ps. 68. 31
[2] Or *which they refine*
d Ps. 12. 6
[3] Read *Man*
[4] Read *to the utmost bound*
e ch. 24. 17 & 34. 22
[5] Heb. *Abaddon*
f ch. 26. 6 & 31. 12 (*Heb.*)
[6] Read *He breaketh open a shaft away from where men sojourn; forgotten of the foot, away from men, they hang suspended*
g For ver. 23–28, cf. Pr. 8. 22–31
h Ps. 104. 14
[7] Read *but*
[9] Read *That path*
i ch. 24. 23 & 31. 4
[2] Read *bird of prey*
k Ex. 39. 11 Cant. 5. 14
m Gen. 15. 11 Isa. 18. 6 (*Heb.*)
[8] Or *lumps of gold are his*
[9] Or *falcon*
l (ch. 1. 19) Ps. 135. 7
n Lv. 11. 14
o ch. 5. 10 & 36. 27

rain, and a way for the [a] lightning of the [c] thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and [2] declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, [f] the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to [h] depart from evil is understanding.

CHAPTER 29

MOREOVER Job continued his [k] parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God [m] preserved me;

3 When [n] his candle shined [5] upon my head, and when by [o] his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in [6] the days of my youth, when the [7q] secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet [r] with me, when my children were about me;

6 When I washed my steps with [u] butter, and the rock poured me out [x] rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to [z] the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the [9] street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and [b] laid their hand on their mouth.

10 The nobles held their peace, and their [d] tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then it [e] blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because I [f] delivered the poor that cried, and the [g] fatherless, and him that had [i] none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was [k] ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 [m] I put on righteousness, and it [n] clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a [6o] diadem.

15 I was [p] eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the [b] poor: and the [d] cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I [e] brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 [g] Then I said, I shall die [3] in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the [4] sand.

19 My root was spread out [i] by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was fresh in me, and my [l] bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and [p] my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the [s] latter rain.

24 [8] If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and [t] the light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt [y] as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

CHAPTER 30

BUT now they that are younger than I [a] have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the [c] dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom [2] old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they [3] were solitary; [4] fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up [5] mallows by the bushes, and [h] juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)

6 [l] To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the [q] nettles they were [7] gathered together.

[a] ch. 36. 30, 32. 2 S. 22. 15
[b] Est. 9. 22
[c] (2 S. 22. 14) ch. 38. 25
[d] See Pr. 29. 7
[2] Or *recount*
[e] ch. 4. 10 Ps. 3. 7
[f] Dt. 4. 6 Ps. 19. 9
[g] Ps. 30. 6
[3] Or *beside*
[h] ch. 11. 14 & 36. 21
[4] Or *phoenix*
[i] Cf. ch. 18. 16 Ps. 1. 3
[k] ch. 27. 1 Ps. 49. 4
[l] Cf. Gen. 49. 24
[m] ch. 10. 12 Ps. 12. 7
[n] (Ezra 9. 8) Ps. 27. 1
[5] Or *above*
[o] 2 S. 22. 29 Ps. 18. 28
[p] Cf. Dt. 32. 2
[6] Read *in the ripeness* (Heb. *autumn*) *of my days*
[7] Or *friendship*, or *counsel*
[q] Gen. 18. 17 Ps. 25. 14
[r] 2 Chr. 15. 9 Ps. 23. 4
[s] Dt. 11. 14 Pr. 16. 15
[8] Or *I smiled on them when they had no confidence*
[t] Gen. 31. 2 Cf. Pr. 16. 15
[u] ch. 20. 17
[x] Cf. Dt. 33. 24
[y] ch. 15. 24
[z] ch. 5. 4 & 31. 21
[9] Or *broad place*
[a] ch. 21. 3
[b] ch. 21. 5 & 40. 4
[c] 2 K. 9. 10, 36 Ps. 59. 6, 14
[d] Ps. 22. 15
[2] Or *ripe age* Cf. ch. 5. 26
[3] Read *are gaunt*
[e] Dt. 24. 13 Cf. ch. 31. 20
[4] Read *they gnaw the dry ground on the eve of wasteness and desolation*
[f] ch. 30. 25 Est. 9. 22
[5] Or *saltwort*
[g] Dt. 26. 12, 13 Ps. 82. 3
[h] 1 K. 19. 4 Ps. 120. 4
[i] Ps. 7. 2
[k] Dt. 26. 5 Pr. 31. 6
[l] 1 S. 14. 11 Jer. 4. 29
[m] ch. 27. 5, 6 & 32. 1 Ps. 4. 1
[n] Ps. 132. 9, 16
[6] Or *turban*
[o] Cf. ch. 19. 9
[p] Cf. Lv. 19. 14
[q] Pr. 24. 31
[7] Read *huddled*

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of [b]base men: they were [2]viler than the earth.

9 And now am I their [d]song, yea, I am their [e]byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not [f]to spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed [3]my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

12 Upon my right hand rise [5]the youth; they push away my feet, and they [m]raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They [7]mar my path, they set forward my calamity, [8]they have no helper.

14 [9]They came upon me as a wide [r]breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 [t]Terrors are turned upon me: [u]they pursue my [2]soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away [y]as a cloud.

16 And now my soul [z]is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are [5]pierced in me in [b]the night season: and [6]my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: [c]it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me [f]into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou [g]dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou [k]opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest [8]my substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house [n]appointed for all living.

24 [9]Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 [r]Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved [u]for the poor?

26 [a]When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, [c]there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 [g]I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 [h]I am a brother to [4]i dragons, and a companion to [6]k owls.

30 [l]My skin is black upon me, and my [n]bones are burned with heat.

31 My [o]harp also is turned to mourning, and my [p]organ into [q]the voice of them that weep.

CHAPTER 31

I MADE a covenant with mine [s]eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 [3]For what [x]portion of God is there from above? [4]and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 [a]Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

6 Let me be [d]weighed in an even balance, that [e]God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and [h]mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me [i]sow, and let another eat; yea, let [7]my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait [l]at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife [m]grind unto another, and [o]let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an [p]heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the [q]judges.

12 For it is a [s]fire that consumeth to [t]destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

a Jer. 8. 15
b ch. 18. 17 (mg.)
3 Read *smitten out of the land*
c ch. 21. 17 Ps. 88. 6
d Ps. 69. 12
e ch. 17. 6 Ps. 69. 11
f Dt. 25. 9 Isa. 50. 6
g Ps. 35. 14
3 Or *his cord*
h Cf. Ps. 102. 6
4 Read *jackals*
i Ps. 44. 19
5 Or *the rabble*
6 Read *ostriches*
k Dt. 14. 15 Isa. 13. 21
l Ps. 119. 83
m ch. 19. 12
n Ps. 102. 3
o ch. 21. 12 Ps. 49. 4
7 Or *break up*
p ch. 21. 12 Ps. 150. 4 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 16. 16 Ps. 6. 6
8 Or (*even*) *men who have*
9 Read *As through a wide breach they come*
r ch. 16. 14
s Mt. 5. 28 Cf. Ps. 119. 37 Isa. 33. 15
t ch. 13. 21 Ps. 88. 15 Cf. ch. 33. 7
u ch. 21. 18 Ps. 1. 4
x Or *nobility*
y Read *For what portion should I have of God*
x ch. 27. 13 Ps. 11. 6
y ch. 7. 9
4 Read *and what heritage*
z 1 S. 1. 15 Ps. 22. 14
5 Read *corroded (and drop) away from me*
a ch. 28. 24 & 33. 11
b ch. 7. 3
6 Read *the (pains) that gnaw me,* ver. 3
c Cf. ch. 19. 20
d Pr. 16. 2 Dan. 5. 27
e ch. 23. 10
f ch. 16. 15 Ps. 7. 5
g ch. 24. 12 & 35. 12
h Nu. 15. 39 Eccles. 11. 9
i Neh. 9. 37 Isa. 62. 8
k ch. 16. 9 (*Heb.*)
7 Read *the produce of my field*
l 2 S. 11. 2 Pr. 6. 29
m Ju. 16. 21 Isa. 47. 2
8 Or *me in the storm*
9 Read *Howbeit will he not in his ruin stretch out his hand, or in his calamity will there not be a cry for help*
n ch. 21. 33 Ps. 49. 10
o 2 S. 12. 11 Jer. 6. 12
p Ju. 20. 6 Ezek. 23. 21, &c. (*Heb.*)
q Ezra 7. 25
r Neh. 1. 4 Cf. Ps. 35. 13, 14
s Pr. 6. 27–29
t ch. 28. 22 Ps. 88. 11 (*Heb.*)
u ch. 29. 12, 16 Ps. 41. 1

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he [b] visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not [d] he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 [g] If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or [h] have caused the eyes of the widow [i] to fail;

17 Or [k] have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not [m] blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help [o] in the gate:

22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his [r] highness I could not endure.

24 [s] If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 [x] If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And [y] my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have [8] denied the God that is above.

29 [z] If I rejoiced at the destruction of him [a] that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, [2] Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 [a] The stranger did not lodge in the street: but [c] I opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I [e] covered my transgressions [3] as [f] Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 [l] Oh that one would hear me! [4] behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, [5] and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

39 If I have eaten [n] the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof [p] to lose their life:

40 Let [6] thistles grow instead of wheat, and [7] cockle instead of [q] barley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAPTER 32

SO these three men ceased to answer Job, [t] because he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Ĕ-lī'-hū the son of Bă-rā'-chĕl the [u] Bū'-zīte, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Ĕ-lī'-hū had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than he.

5 When Ĕ-lī'-hū saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Ĕ-lī'-hū the son of Bă-rā'-chĕl the Bū'-zīte answered and said, [b] I am

[2] Read *Who can find one that hath not been satisfied with his flesh?*
[a] Dt. 26. 11 1 T. 5. 10
[b] ch. 7. 18 Ps. 17. 3
[c] Gen. 19. 1
[d] ch. 10. 8 & 33. 4
[e] ch. 34. 22 Gen. 3. 8
[3] Or *after the manner of men*
[f] Gen. 3. 8 Hos. 6. 7
[g] ch. 24. 4, 14 & 34. 28
[h] ch. 24. 3, 21 Ps. 94. 6
[i] (ch. 11. 20) Ps. 69. 3
[k] Cf. ch. 22. 7
[l] ch. 23. 4 & 33. 13
[4] Read *Lo, here is my signature, let the Almighty*
[5] Read *and that I had the indictment which my adversary hath written*
[m] Cf. ch. 29. 11, 13
[n] Gen. 4. 12 (*Heb.*)
[o] ch. 29. 7 Ps. 69. 12
[p] Cf. 1 K. 21. 16, 19
[6] Read *thorns* Gen. 3. 18
[7] Or *noisome weeds*
[q] 2 Chr. 27. 5 Isa. 28. 25
[r] ch. 13. 11
[s] Ps. 49. 6
[t] ch. 29. 14 & 33. 9
[u] Gen. 22. 21 Jer. 25. 23
[x] 2 Chr. 33. 5 Jer. 7. 18
[y] Cf. Dt. 11. 16
[8] Read *lied to*
[z] Ex. 23. 4 Pr. 17. 5
[a] ch. 8. 22 Ps. 21. 8
[b] Lv. 19. 32 Pr. 23. 22

young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and [a] multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But [d] there is a spirit in man: and the [d] inspiration of the Almighty [f] giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 [3] Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: [4] God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of [7] matter, [r] the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new [8x] bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may [9] be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, [y] accept any man's person, neither let me give [a] flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

CHAPTER 33

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The [b] spirit of God [c] hath made me, and [e] the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, [2] I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed [g] out of the clay.

7 Behold, [h] my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 [i] I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, [k] he findeth [5] [l] occasions against me, [m] he counteth me for his enemy,

11 [n] He putteth my feet in the stocks, [o] he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou [p] strive [6] against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, [q] yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 [s] In a dream, in a vision of the night, when [t] deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then [u] he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 [z] He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is [b] chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life [c] abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and [d] his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto

a ch. 15. 10 Cf. Ps. 119. 100
b ch. 32. 8 & 34. 14
c ch. 31. 15 & 35. 10
d ch. 27. 3 & 33. 4
e ch. 32. 8 & 34. 14
f Pr. 2. 6
2 Read *I am toward God even as thou art*
g ch. 10. 9 Isa. 45. 9
h Cf. ch. 30. 15
i ch. 32. 1 & 34. 5
3 Read *Beware lest ye say, We have found wisdom*
4 Read *God may vanquish, &c.*
k 2 K. 5. 7 Dan. 6. 4, 5
5 Or *causes of alienation*
l Nu. 14. 34 (*Heb.*)†
m ch. 19. 11
n ch. 19. 8 Ps. 88. 8
o ch. 31. 4 & 34. 21
p ch. 40. 2
6 Read *against him, because &c.?*
q Ju. 6. 40 Ps. 62. 11 Cf. ch. 40. 5
7 Read *words*
r (Nu. 27. 18) Ps. 39. 3
s ch. 7. 14 Eccles. 5. 3, 7
t ch. 4. 13 Ps. 76. 6
u ch. 36. 10, 15 1 Chr. 17. 25
8 Read *wine-skins*
x Jos. 9. 4 Ps. 119. 83
9 Or *find relief*
y ch. 13. 8, 10 Ps. 82. 2
z ch. 17. 13, 16 Ps. 16. 10
a Ps. 5. 9
b ch. 5. 17 Ps. 39. 11
c Ps. 107. 18
d ch. 19. 20 Ps. 22. 17

the grave, and his life to [a]the destroyers.

23 If there be [2c]a messenger with him, an [e]interpreter, [f]one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then [h]he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a [k]ransom.

25 [l]His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 [n]He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall [o]see his face with joy: for [p]he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 [3]He looketh upon men, and if any say, [r]I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and [4]it profited me not;

28 He [5]will deliver [6]his soul from going into the pit, and [7]his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with [y]the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAPTER 34

FURTHERMORE Ĕ-lī'hū answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For [g]the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Job hath said, [k]I am righteous: and [m]God hath taken away my judgment.

6 [7]Should I lie against my right? my [b]wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Job, who [d]drinketh up scorning like water?

8 [g]Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For he hath said, [i]It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: [m]far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 For [q]the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty [s]pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath [t]disposed the whole world?

14 If he [8]set his heart upon [9]man, if he [2]gather unto himself his [u]spirit and his [x]breath;

15 All flesh [3]shall perish together, and man [3]shall turn again [z]unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall even he that [a]hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 [4]Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art [b]wicked? [5]and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 [6]How much less to him that [c]accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth [d]the rich more than the poor? for they all are [e]the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled [f]at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away [h]without hand.

21 For [i]his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor [l]shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity [n]may hide themselves.

23 [8]For he will not lay upon man

[a] 2 Chr. 32. 21 Ps. 35. 5, 6
[b] Cf. ch. 6. 4
[2] Heb. *an angel*
[c] See Gen. 16. 7
[d] ch. 15. 16 Pr. 19. 28
[e] 2 Chr. 32. 21 Isa. 43. 27
[f] Eccles. 7. 28. Cf. Cant. 5. 10
[g] Dt. 13. 6–8 Ps. 1. 1
[h] 2 K. 13. 23 Ps. 77. 9
[i] ch. 21. 15 & 35. 3
[k] 1 S. 12. 3 ch. 36. 18 (*Heb.*)
[l] Cf. 2 K. 5. 14
[m] ch. 8. 3 & 36. 23
[n] ch. 22. 27 & 34. 28
[o] ch. 19. 26 & 42. 5
[p] See 2 S. 12. 13
[q] 2 Chr. 6. 23 Ps. 18. 20 || Ps. 7. 8
[3] Read *He singeth before men and saith*
[r] ch. 42. 6 1 Chr. 21. 8
[4] Read *It was not requited unto me*
[s] ch. 8. 3 Ps. 67. 4
[5] Read *has redeemed*
[6] Read *my soul*
[t] See ch. 38. 4–7
[7] Read *my life*
[8] Read *were to set*
[9] Read *himself*
[2] Read *were to gather*
[u] ch. 33. 4 Ps. 104. 30
[x] ch. 33. 4 Isa. 42. 5
[3] Read *would*
[y] Ps. 49. 19
[z] ch. 21. 26 Ps. 90. 3
[a] Ps. 50. 17
[4] Read *Who saith*
[b] 2 Chr. 13. 7 Ps. 18. 4 (*Heb.*)
[5] Read *or*
[6] Omit *How much less to him*
[c] 2 Chr. 19. 7 Acts 10. 34
[d] Cf. Ex. 30. 15 Pr. 22. 2
[e] ch. 14. 15 Ps. 138. 8
[f] ch. 27. 20 & 36. 20
[g] ch. 12. 11
[h] Lam. 4. 6
[i] ch. 33. 11, 27 Ps. 11. 4
[k] ch. 33. 9 & 35. 2
[l] ch. 28. 3 & 38. 17
[m] ch. 27. 2 Isa. 40. 27
[n] ch. 31. 33 Ps. 139. 7, 11
[7] Or *notwithstanding my right I am (accounted) a liar*
[8] Read *For he needeth not further to consider a man, that he should go before God in judgment*

more than right; that he should [a]enter into judgment with God.

24 He [2b]shall break in pieces mighty men [3]without number, and [4]set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

27 Because they [e]turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:

28 [g]So that they [5]cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he [6h]heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he [i]giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he [l]hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be [n]ensnared.

31 [7]Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, [8]I will not offend any more:

32 That which I see not [r]teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

35 Job [*] hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he [a]clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAPTER 35

ĔLĪHŪ spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, [b]My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For thou saidst, [e]What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 I will answer thee, and [c]thy companions with thee.

5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 [d]If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 [f]If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit [k]the son of man.

9 [m]By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, Where is [o]God my maker, who giveth [p]songs in the night;

11 [q]Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 There they cry, but [9s]none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely [t]God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 [2u]Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.

15 [3]But now, because it is not so, he hath [y]visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity:

16 [4]Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth [z]words without knowledge.

CHAPTER 36

ĔLĪHŪ also proceeded, and said,

2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will [c]ascribe righteousness to [d]my Maker.

4 For truly my words shall not be

a ch. 22. 4 Ps. 143. 2
2 Read *breaketh*
b 1 S. 2. 10
3 Read *without enquiry*
4 Read *setteth*
c See ch. 34. 8
d Cf. ch. 7. 20
e Ezra 9. 10 Ps. 119. 53
f ch. 22. 2
g ch. 31. 16, 19 & 35. 9
5 Read *caused*
6 Read *heard*
h ch. 33. 26 Ps. 3. 4, *al.*
i Ps. 94. 13
k ch. 25. 6
l ch. 13. 24 Ps. 10. 1
m ch. 34. 28 Ps. 10. 2, 9
n Cf. 2 K. 21. 9
o ch. 33. 4 & 36. 3
7 Read *For hath any said unto God*
p Ps. 42. 8
8 Read *though I offend not?*
q (ch. 34. 32) ch. 36. 22
r Ex. 33. 13 Ps. 5. 8 ‖ ch. 35. 11
9 Or *he answereth not*
s ch. 30. 20 Ps. 22. 2
t ch. 27. 9 Ps. 18. 41
2 Read *How much less when thou sayest thou beholdest him not, the cause is before him, and thou waitest for him!*
u Cf. ch. 9. 11
x ch. 35. 16
3 Read *But now, because he hath not visited in his anger. (thou sayest) He doth not greatly regard arrogance*
y Lv. 18. 25 Ps. 59. 5
4 Read *Thus*
z ch. 34. 35 & 38. 2
a ch. 27. 23 Lam. 2. 15
b ch. 34. 5
c Neh. 9. 8, 33 Ps. 11. 7
d ch. 35. 10 Ps. 119. 73
e ch. 34. 9 Mal. 3. 14

false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is [b] mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but [e] giveth right to the poor.

7 He [f] withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but [g] with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And if they be [l] bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 He [o] openeth also their ear to [q] discipline, and commandeth that they [s] return from iniquity.

11 [u] If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in [2]pleasures.

12 But [y] if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and [a] they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 [b] They die in youth, and their life is among the [5][c] unclean.

15 He delivereth the poor [7]in his affliction, and openeth their ears [9]in oppression.

16 Even so would he have [2]removed thee out of the strait into [d] a broad place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy [e] table should be full of fatness.

17 But thou [5]hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold on thee.

18 [6]Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: [7]then a great [h] ransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not [k] the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, [n] regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: [a] who teacheth like him?

23 [c] Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, [d] Thou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.

26 Behold, [h] God is great, and we [i] know him not, [k] neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they [m] pour down rain according to the [n] vapour thereof:

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the [p] spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of [r] his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his [t] light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

31 For [x] by them judgeth he the people; [z] he giveth meat in abundance.

32 [3]With clouds he covereth the light; [4]and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning [6]it, the cattle also concerning [8]the vapour.

CHAPTER 37

AT this also my heart trembleth, and [3]is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the [4]sound that goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his [f] lightning unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth: he [g] thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; [i] great things doeth he, which [l] we cannot comprehend.

6 For he saith to the [m] snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small [o] rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

---

[a] ch. 35. 11 Ps. 25. 8, 11
[b] ch. 12. 13 & 37. 23
[c] ch. 21. 22 Isa. 40. 13, 14
[d] ch. 34. 10, 12 Ps. 92. 15
[e] ch. 5. 15 Ps. 9. 12, 13
[f] Ezra 5. 5 Ps. 33. 18
[g] 1 S. 2. 8 Ps. 113. 8
[h] Neh. 9. 32 Ps. 48. 1
[i] Cf. ch. 37. 5
[k] ch. 10. 5 Ps. 77. 10
[l] Cf. Ps. 107. 10
[m] ch. 28. 26 & 37. 6
[n] Gen. 2. 6 *(Heb.)*†
[o] ch. 33. 16 Ps. 40. 6
[p] Cf. ch. 37. 11, 16
[q] Ps. 39. 11
[r] 2 S. 22. 12 Ps. 18. 11
[s] 2 Chr. 7. 14 Jer. 18. 11 ‖ Jer. 23. 14
[t] ch. 28. 26 & 37. 3
[u] 1 K. 11. 38 Ps. 81. 8
[2] Or *pleasant places* Cf. Ps. 16. 6
[x] Cf. ch. 37. 13
[y] 1 S. 12. 15 Jer. 26. 4, 6
[z] Gen. 9. 3 Ps. 104. 14, 15
[a] ch. 4. 21 Pr. 5. 23
[3] Read *He covereth his hands with the lightning* (Heb. *light*)
[4] Read *and giveth it a charge that it strike the mark*
[b] ch. 22. 16 Ps. 55. 23
[5] Or *sodomites*
[c] 2 K. 23. 7 Hos. 4. 14. *(Heb.)*
[6] Read *him*
[7] Read *by*
[8] Read *him that cometh up*
[9] Read *by oppression*
[d] 2 S. 22. 20 Ps. 4. 1
[] Read *allured*
[] Or *leapeth*
[] Or *muttering*
[e] Ps. 23. 5
[] Read *art full of*
[f] ch. 36. 30, 32 & 38. 25, 35
[] Read *For beware lest wrath allure thee into mockery*
[g] ch. 26. 14 & 40. 9
[7] Read *neither let the greatness of the ransom turn thee aside*

[h] ch. 33. 24 Ps. 49. 7 *(Heb.)*
[i] ch. 9. 10 Ps. 9. 1
[k] ch. 34. 20
[l] ch. 11. 7 Ps. 77. 19 Cf. ch. 36. 26
[m] ch. 6. 16 & 38. 22
[n] ch. 28. 28 Ps. 34. 14
[o] ch. 36. 27 & 38. 26, 28

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men [a]may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go [c] into dens, and remain in their places.

9 [e]Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and [g]cold out of the [2]north.

10 By the breath of God [3k]frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

11 [4]Also by watering he wearieth the [m]thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:

12 And it is [5n]turned round about by his counsels: [o]that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether [r]for correction, or [s]for his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is [y]perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast thou with him [a]spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? [9]if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 [2]And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 [4]Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is [h]terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is [k]excellent in [5]power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore [l]fear him: [m]he respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

[a] Cf. Ps. 109. 27
[b] ch. 40. 1, 6
[c] ch. 38. 40
[d] ch. 42. 3
[e] ch. 9. 9
[f] ch. 35. 16
[g] Ps. 147. 17
[h] ch. 40. 7; 2 K. 9. 1
[2] Heb. *scatterers*
[i] ch. 40. 7
[3] Or *ice*
[k] ch. 6. 16 & 38. 29, 30
[l] Neh. 9. 6; Ps. 24. 2
[4] Read *Yea, he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture*
[m] ch. 26. 8; Pr. 30. 4
[5] Read *turneth itself*
[n] Gen. 3. 24
[o] Ps. 148. 8
[6] Heb. *sockets*
[7] Heb. *sunk*
[p] [Nu. 24. 17; Isa. 14. 12]
[q] ch. 2. 1; Dan. 3. 25
[r] Ezra 10. 9; Ps. 26. 1
[s] 2 Chr. 6. 27; Ps. 68. 9
[t] ch. 26. 10; Ps. 33. 7
[u] ch. 22. 13
[x] Gen. 1. 2
[8] Read *brake for it my boundary*
[y] 1 S. 2. 3
[z] Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 16
[a] ch. 26. 7; Ps. 104. 2
[b] Cf. Neh. 5. 13
[c] ch. 21. 17; Pr. 13. 9
[9] Read *or should a man wish that he were swallowed up?*
[d] Ps. 10. 15
[2] Read *And now men cannot look on the light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind hath passed and cleansed them*
[e] Gen. 8. 2; Pr. 8. 28
[f] Ps. 77. 19
[3] Read *the recesses of the deep*
[4] Heb. *gold*
[g] Ps. 9. 13
[h] Ps. 104. 1
[i] ch. 34. 22; Ps. 23. 4
[k] ch. 36. 5
[5] Read *power: and to judgment, &c., he doeth no violence*
[l] (ch. 2. 3); Ps. 15. 4
[m] Cf. ch. 12. 17, 20

CHAPTER 38

THEN the LORD [b]answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that [d]darkeneth counsel by [f]words without knowledge?

3 [h]Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will [i]demand of thee, and answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou [l]when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the [6]foundations thereof [7]fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the [p]morning stars sang together, and all the [q]sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or who [t]shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the [u]cloud the garment thereof, and [x]thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And [8]brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou [z]commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be [b]shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked [c]their light is withholden, and [d]the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the [e]springs of the sea? or hast thou [f]walked in [3]the search of the depth?

17 Have the [g]gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the [i]shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 [b] Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the [d] snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the [g] hail,

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the [h] east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the [l] lightning of [m] thunder;

26 To cause it [n] to rain on the earth, where no man is; [o] on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and [p] to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of [q] dew?

29 Out of whose womb came [r] the ice? and the [t] hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the [3]sweet influences of [y] Plēi'-ă-dēs, or loose the bands of [y] Ō-rī'-on?

32 Canst thou bring forth [5a] Măzz'-ă-rōth in his season? or canst thou guide [6b] Ärc-tū'-rŭs with [7]his sons?

33 Knowest thou the [c] ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?

36 Who hath put wisdom in the [9]inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the [3]heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can [6]stay the bottles of heaven,

38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill [a] the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in their [c] dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who [e] provideth for [f] the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAPTER 39

KNOWEST thou the time when the [i] wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when [k] the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the [s] wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made [u] the wilderness, and the [2x] barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the [4z] driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the [8d] unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy [e] crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy [2f] barn?

13 [4]Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the [5g] peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

---

a ch. 4. 11 Ps. 34. 10
b Cf. ch. 15. 7
c ch. 37. 8 Ps. 104. 22
d ch. 37. 6 Ps. 68. 14 ‖ Ps. 51. 7
e Gen. 1. 30 Ps. 147. 9
f 1 K. 17. 4, 6 Ps. 147. 9
g Jos. 10. 11 Isa. 28. 2, 17 ‖ Ps. 18. 12, 13
h ch. 27. 21 Ps. 48. 7
l 1 S. 24. 2 Ps. 104. 18
k Ps. 29. 9
l ch. 37. 3, &c.
m ch. 28. 26
n ch. 37. 6 Ps. 65. 9, 10
o Ps. 107. 35
p 2 S. 23. 4 Ps. 72. 6
q 1 K. 17. 1 Ps. 133. 3
r ch. 37. 10 Ps. 147. 17
s ch. 6. 5 Ps. 104. 11
t Ex. 16. 14 Ps. 147. 16
u See ch. 24. 5
[3] Heb. *sait*
x Ju. 9. 45 Ps. 107. 34
[2] Read *cluster*, or *chain*
y ch. 9. 9 Am. 5. 8
[4] Heb. *task-master*
z ch. 3. 18 Isa. 3. 12 (*Heb.*)
[5] Or *the signs of the Zodiac?*
a Cf. 2 K. 23. 5
[6] Or *the Bear*
b ch. 9. 9
[7] Or *her train*
c Jer. 31. 35
[8] Read *wild-ox*
d Dt. 33. 17 Ps. 22. 21
e Pr. 14. 4
[9] Or *dark clouds*
[2] Read *threshing-floor*
f 2 Chr. 18. 9 Isa. 21. 10
[3] Or *meteor*
[4] Read *The wing of the ostrich rejoiceth, (but) are her pinions and feathers kindly?*
[5] Read *ostrich*
g ch. 30. 29 (mg.) Isa. 13. 21 (mg.)
[6] Or *pour out*

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She [b]is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not her's: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he [e]imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she [3]lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with [4]thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a [l]grasshopper? the glory of his [5m]nostrils is terrible.

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: [o]he goeth on to meet the [6]armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth [7]against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the [s]trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the [t]hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the [u]eagle mount up at thy command, and [x]make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

29 From thence she [z]seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where [b]the slain are, there is she.

CHAPTER 40

MOREOVER the LORD [d]answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that [f]contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

[1] Or *of small account*
[a] Cf. ch. 42. 6
[b] Cf. Lam. 4. 3
[c] ch. 29. 9 Pr. 30. 32
[d] Cf. ch. 33. 14
[e] Cf. ch. 35. 11 Ps. 32. 9
[3] Read *flappeth herself on high*
[f] ch. 38. 3 Jer. 1. 17
[g] ch. 38. 3 & 42. 4
[h] Cf. Isa. 14. 27
[i] See ch. 32. 1, 2
[4] Or *the quivering (mane)?*
[k] Ex. 15. 16 Ps. 77. 15
[l] 2 Chr. 6. 28 Ps. 109. 23
[m] ch. 37. 4, 5 Ps. 18. 13
[5] Read *snorting*
[n] Jer. 8. 16
[o] Jer. 8. 6
[p] ch. 37. 22 Ps. 93. 1
[6] Heb. *the weapons*
[q] See Ps. 101. 5
[7] Read *upon*
[r] See Ps. 60. 12
[s] Neh. 4. 18, 20 Jer. 4. 5, 19
[8] I.e. *the hippopotamus*
[t] Dt. 14. 15
[u] Dt. 14. 12 Pr. 30. 17, 19
[x] Jer. 49. 16
[y] 2 Chr. 25. 18 Ps. 80. 10
[9] Read *tubes*
[z] ch. 9. 26
[1] Or *first*
[a] ch. 26. 14
[2] Or *he that made him hath furnished (him with) his sword,* or *let him that made him bring nigh his sword to him*
[b] Mt. 24. 28
[c] Cf. Ps. 104. 26 (and mg.)
[d] ch. 38. 1
[e] Cf. Ps. 68. 30
[f] ch. 33. 13 Ps. 9. 4
[g] Lv. 23. 40 Ps. 137. 2

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am [2a]vile; what shall I answer thee? [c]I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, [d]twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 ¶ Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 [f]Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will [g]demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also [h]disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, [i]that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou [k]an arm like God? or canst thou [m]thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and [p]array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and [q]behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and [r]tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now [8]bē-hĕ-mōth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a [y]cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones are as [9]strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.

19 He is the [2]chief of [a]the ways of God: [3]he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field [c]play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of [e]the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; [g]the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 [2]Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 [3]He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41

CANST thou draw out [5]leviathan with an [a]hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: [c]who then is able to stand before me?

11 [d]Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? [e]whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can [7]discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? [8]his teeth are terrible round about.

15 [9]His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot [4]or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, [6]and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm [7]in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether [b]millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of [8]breakings they purify themselves.

26 [9]The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the [2]habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 [3]Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the [4]shaking of a spear.

30 [5]Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth [6]sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the [f]children of pride.

CHAPTER 42

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 [g]I know that thou canst do every thing, and that [2][h]no thought can be withholden from thee.

3 Who is he that [i]hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not;

---

[a] Or *Behold, if a river overflow (?) he trembleth not: he is confident, though Jordan swell even to his mouth*

[3] Or *Shall any take him with barbs, or pierce through his nose with a snare?* (Reading 'barbs' by a slight change in the Hebrew)

[4] Or *and (burning) rushes*

[5] i.e. *the crocodile*, ch. 3. 8 (mg.) Ps. 74. 14

a Cf. 2 K. 19. 28

[6] Read *and terror danceth before him*

[7] Read *upon him*

b Nu. 11. 8 Isa. 47. 2

[8] Read *consternation they are beside themselves*

[9] Read *If one lay at him with the sword it cannot avail*

[2] Read *the pointed shaft*

[3] Read *Clubs*

[4] Read *rushing of the javelin*

[5] Read *His underparts are (like) sharp potsherds*

[6] Read *(as it were) a threshing-board*

c Ezra 9. 15 Ps. 1. 5

d Cited **Ro. 11. 35** Cf. ch. 35. 7

e Dt. 10. 14 Ps. 24. 1

[7] Or *strip off his outer garment*

f ch. 28. 8 (mg.)

[8] Read *round about his teeth is terror*

[9] Or *courses of scales* Heb. *channels of shields*

g Nu. 11. 23 Isa. 50. 2

[2] Read *no purpose of thine can be restrained*

h ch. 23. 13 Ps. 115. 3

i ch. 38. 2

things [a] too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: [c] I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye [d] seeth thee.

6 [f] Wherefore [g] I abhor myself, and repent in [h] dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to [i] Ĕ-lī'-phăz the Tē'-măn-īte, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now [r] seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a [s] burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I [3] deal with you after your [t] folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 So Ĕ-lī'-phăz the Tē'-măn-īte and [y] Bildad the Shuhite and [z] Zō'-phär the Nā-ăm'-ă-thīte went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also [a] accepted Job.

10 And the LORD [b] turned the captivity of Job, when he [d] prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job [b] twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they [e] bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him [i] a [2] piece of money, and every one an [k] earring of gold.

12 So the LORD [m] blessed the [n] latter end of Job [o] more than his beginning: for [p] he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 He had also [q] seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kĕ-zī'-ă; and the name of the third, Kĕr'-ĕn–hăp'-pŭch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so [u] fair as the daughters of Job: and their father [x] gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this lived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and [c] full of days.

[a] Ps. 131. 1
[b] Isa. 61. 7
[c] ch. 40. 7
[d] ch. 33. 26 Ps. 11. 7 (mg.)
[e] ch. 2. 11
[f] ch. 33. 27 Ps. 32. 5, 7
[g] ch. 40. 4
[h] ch. 2. 8 Jer. 6. 26
[i] Jos. 24. 32 (*Heb.*)
[2] Heb. *kesitah*
[k] Ju. 8. 24, 27 Pr. 25. 12
[l] ch. 22. 1
[m] ch. 1. 10
[n] ch. 8. 7
[o] See ch. 1. 10
[p] ch. 1. 3
[q] ch. 1. 2
[r] 1 Chr. 15. 26 Ezek. 45. 23, 25
[s] ch. 1. 5
[3] Read *do no foolishness to you*
[t] (1 S. 25. 25) Isa. 9. 17
[u] Est. 2. 7
[x] Cf. Nu. 27. 1–8
[y] ch. 25. 1
[z] ch. 20. 1
[a] 2 S. 24. 23 Isa. 56. 7
[b] See Ps. 14. 7
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 28
[d] 2 Chr. 30. 18

THE BOOK OF PSALMS

PSALM 1

[a] BLESSED is the man that [b] walketh not in the [d] counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the [f] scornful.

2 But his [h] delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he [i] meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be [l] like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth [c] shall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are [e] like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly [g] shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the LORD [k] knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

[a] Jb. 5. 17 Ps. 32. 1, 2
[b] Jb. 34. 8 Pr. 1. 10, 15
[c] Neh. 2. 20 Isa. 48. 15
[d] Jb. 22. 18
[e] Jb. 30. 15, 22 Isa. 29. 5
[f] Pr. 1. 22
[g] Jb. 41. 10 Ps. 5. 5
[h] Ps. 40. 8
[i] Jos. 1. 8 Ps. 119. 15, &c. ‖ Ps. 5. 1
[k] Jb. 23. 10 Ps. 31. 7
[l] (1 Chr. 17. 9) Ps. 52. 8 Cf. Jb. 29. 19

PSALM 2

WHY do the [2]heathen [3]c rage, and the people [4]imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his [g]anointed, saying,

3 Let us [t] break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that [l] sitteth in the heavens shall [n]laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I [q] set my king upon my [t] holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, [x]Thou art [y]my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee [z] the heathen for thine inheritance, and [a] the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 [b] Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 [h] Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 [6]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, [7]when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they [m]that put their trust in him.

PSALM 3

A Psalm of David, [o] when he fled from Ăb-să-lom his son.

LORD, how are they [r] increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be [t] which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou, O LORD, art [x] a shield for me; my glory, and the [z] lifter up of mine head.

4 [b] I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his [d] holy hill. Selah.

5 I [a] laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

6 [d] I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have [e] set themselves against me round about.

7 [f] Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast [h] broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 [k] Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: [m] thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

PSALM 4

To the [o] chief Musician on [p] Nĕ-gĭ'-nōth, A Psalm of David.

[r] HEAR me when I call, O [s] God of my righteousness: thou hast [u] enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that the LORD hath [c] set apart him that is [d] godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 [5e] Stand in awe, and sin not: [f] commune with your own heart [g] upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the [i] sacrifices of righteousness, and [k] put your trust in the LORD.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? LORD, [l] lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put [n] gladness in my heart, more than in the time that [p] their corn and their wine increased.

8 [q] I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, [8]only makest me [s] dwell in safety.

PSALM 5

To the [u] chief Musician upon [9] Nĕ-hĭl-ōth, A Psalm of David.

[y] GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my [a] meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, [c] my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear [e] in the

a Jb. 11. 19 Ps. 4. 8
b Cit. Acts 4. 25, 26
2 Read *nations*
3 Or *assemble tumultuously*
c Ps. 46. 6
d Jb. 5. 21 Ps. 27. 1, 3
4 Or *meditate*
e Ps. 17. 9
f Ps. 7. 6
g 2 Chr. 6. 42 Ps. 18. 50
h Jb. 29. 17 Ps. 58. 6
i (Dt. 28, 48) Jer. 5. 5 Cf. Jer. 28. 10, 13
k Ps. 37. 39
l Jb. 26. 9 Ps. 11. 4 ‖ Ps. 9. 4, 7
m Dt. 33. 23 Ps. 24. 5
n Ps. 37. 13
o Ps. 5, title, *al.* Cf. Ezra 3. 8 (*Heb.*)
p Ps. 6, title, *al.*
q Pr. 8. 23
r Neh. 4. 4 Ps. 5. 1, 2
s (Jb. 29. 14) Isa. 54. 17
t Gen. 22. 14 Ps. 3. 4
u Jb. 36. 16 Ps. 18. 19
a Cit. Acts 13. 33 Heb. 1. 5 & 5. 5
y Cf. 2 S. 7. 14
z Gen. 49. 10 Ps. 72. 11
a Ps. 22. 27
b Ps. 110. 2
c Cf. Ex. 11. 7
d 2 S. 22. 26 Ps. 12. 1
5 Or *be angry* LXX
e Cit. Eph. 4. 26
f Ps. 13. 2
g Ps. 63. 6 See Ps. 42. 8
h 2 Chr. 35. 3 Ps. 100. 2
i Dt. 33. 19 Ps. 51. 19
6 LXX *receive instruction* Vulg. *worship purely*
k (Ps. 2. 12) Ps. 37. 3, 5
7 Read *for quickly may his anger blaze*
l Nu. 6. 25, 26 Ps. 31. 16
m Ps. 32. 10 ‖ Ps. 4. 5
n Cf. Isa. 9. 3
o 2 S. 15. 14 Ps. 9. 9
p 2 Chr. 32. 28 Ps. 65. 9, 13
q Ps. 3. 5 & 23. 2
r 2 S. 15. 12
8 Or *makest me to dwell in safety alone*
s Ps. 16. 9 Cf. Dt. 33. 28
t Jb. 22. 13 Ps. 10. 11
u Ps. 4, title Hab. 3. 19

9 Or *wind instruments*
a (Ps. 1. 2) Ps. 19. 14
x 2 S. 22. 3, 31 Ps. 5. 12
b Jb. 34. 28
c (2 Chr. 20. 6) Ps. 44. 4
y Ps. 4. 1 & 13. 3
d Ps. 2. 6 & 15. 1
z Ps. 27. 6 Cf. Gen. 40. 13
e Ps. 55. 17

morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will [2]look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The [3]foolish [d] shall not stand in thy sight: [e] thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt [g] destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the [4h] bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and [i] in thy fear will I worship [k] toward thy [m] holy temple.

8 [n] Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make [o] thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is [5] very wickedness; [r] their throat is an open sepulchre; they [t] flatter with their tongue.

10 [6u] Destroy thou them, O God; [y] let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have [a] rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that [c] put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, [g] wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him [h] as with a shield.

PSALM 6

To the chief Musician on [1] Nĕ-gî-nōth upon [7n] Shĕm-în-ĭth. A Psalm of David.

[p] O LORD, [q] rebuke me not in thine anger, neither [r] chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am [8] weak: O LORD, [s] heal me; for [t] my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, [y] how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in [z] death there is no remembrance of thee: in the [9a] grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 [a] I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch [b] with my tears.

7 [c] Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 [f] Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them [l] return and be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM 7

[p] Shĭg-gâ'-ŏn of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, [q] in thee do I put my trust: [s] save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest he tear my soul [x] like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is [z] none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; [b] if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have [d] rewarded evil unto [e] him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have [f] delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour [i] in the dust. Selah.

6 [k] Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, [m] lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and [o] awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 [u] The LORD shall judge the people: [x] judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God [b] trieth the hearts and reins.

a Ps. 69. 3
1 Read *keep watch* Mic. 7. 7
b Jb. 30. 31 Ps. 42. 3
c Jb. 17. 7 Ps. 31. 9
3 Or *arrogant*
d Ps. 1. 5 & 76. 7
e Lv. 20. 23 Ps. 11. 5
f Ps. 119. 115
g Ps. 59. 12
4 I.e. *bloodthirsty*
h Ps. 26. 9
i Neh. 5. 9, 15 Ps. 119. 38
k 2 Chr. 6. 21, &c. Ps. 28. 2
l 2 S. 22. 41 Ps. 9. 3
m Ps. 11. 4
n (Neh. 9. 12) Ps. 25. 5 || Ps. 23. 2
o Jb. 34. 32 Ps. 25. 4
p Hab. 3. 1
6 Read *a yawning gulf* Ps. 52. 2 (*Heb.*)
q 2 S. 22. 3 Ps. 11. 1
r Cit. Ro. 3. 13
s Ps. 17. 13
t Jb. 32. 21, 22 Ps. 12. 2, 3
8 Read *Hold them guilty*
u Cf. Isa. 24. 6 (mg.)
x (Jb. 16. 9) Ps. 10. 9
y Jb. 12. 17 Ps. 33. 10
z Jb. 29. 12 Ps. 22. 2
a Neh. 9. 26 Ps. 78. 8, &c.
b Cf. 1 S. 24. 11 & 26. 18
c See Ps. 2. 12
d 1 S. 25. 21 Ps. 35. 12
e Ps. 55. 20
f Cf. 1 S. 24. 7
g See Gen. 15. 1
h Ps. 3. 3 & 7. 10 (mg.)
i Jb. 30. 19 Ps. 44. 25
k Ps. 3. 7 & 9. 19
l Ps. 4. title & 77. 6 (*Heb.*)
m Ps. 94. 2
7 I.e. *the eighth*, or *the octave*
n 1 Chr. 15. 21 Ps. 12. title
o Jb. 8. 6 Ps. 35. 23
p Ps. 38. 1 (*Lib. P.*)
q Ps. 38. 1
r See Lev. 26. 28
8 Or *withered*
s (Jb. 5. 18) Ps. 41. 4
t Ps. 22. 14
u 1 Chr. 16. 33 Ps. 9. 8
x (Jb. 34. 11) Ps. 26. 1
a See Gen. 37. 35
y Ps. 35. 17
z (Jb. 26. 6) Ps. 30. 9
b 2 Chr. 6. 30 Ps. 11. 5
9 Heb. *Sheol*

10 My [2a] defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 [3b] God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will [c] whet his sword; he hath [d] bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his [e] arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath [g] conceived mischief, and brought forth [h] falsehood.

15 He [k] made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His [m] mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD [r] most high.

PSALM 8

To the chief Musician upon [t] Gittith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy [x] name in all the earth! who hast set [y] thy glory above the heavens.

2 [4a] Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still [c] the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy [f] fingers, [g] the moon and [h] the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 [4b] What is man, that thou art [l] mindful of him? and the [m] son of man, that thou [o] visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him [9a] a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 [t] Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; [x] thou hast put all things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM 9

To the chief Musician upon Mŭth-lăb'-bĕn, A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all [f] thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou [i] most High.

3 When mine enemies are [l] turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained [n] my right and my cause; thou [o] satest in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast [p] rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast [q] put out their name for ever and ever.

6 [4] O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and [5] thou hast destroyed cities; [s] their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the LORD [6u] shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall [z] judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The LORD also will be a [7b] refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in [8d] times of trouble.

10 And they that [e] know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, [i] hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, [n] which dwelleth in Zion: [p] declare among the people his doings.

12 [q] When he [r] maketh inquisition for blood, he [s] remembereth them: he [u] forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer of [y] them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from [z] the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the [a] daughter

[1] Read *shield*
[a] Ps. 5. 12 & 18. 2. 30
[2] Read *God is a righteous judge*
[b] Jb. 23. 7 Ps. 50. 6
[c] Dt. 32. 41 Isa. 27. 1
[d] Cf. Ps. 11. 2 & 21. 12
[e] 2 S. 22. 15 Ps. 18. 14
[f] Jb. 37. 5, 14 Ps. 26. 7
[g] Jb. 15. 35 Ps. 36. 4
[h] Jb. 13. 4 Ps. 40. 4
[i] Ps. 7. 17 & 18. 13
[k] Jb. 18. 8 Ps. 9. 15
[l] Ps. 6. 10 & 18. 40
[m] Dt. 19. 19 Ps. 10. 2
[n] Jb. 40. 2 Ps. 35. 23
[o] (Ps. 2. 4) Ps. 47. 8 ‖ ver. 7
[p] Ps. 68. 30
[q] 2 K. 14. 27 Ps. 69. 28
[r] 2 S. 22. 14 Ps. 9. 2
[4] Or *The enemy are consumed, (left) desolate for ever*
[5] Or *(their) cities thou didst uproot*
[s] Jb. 24. 20 Ps. 34. 16
[t] Ps. 81, title
[6] Read *sitteth (as king) for ever*
[u] (ver. 4) Ps. 45. 6
[x] 2 Chr. 6. 33 Ps. 48. 10
[y] (2 Chr. 7. 1) Ps. 19. 1
[z] Ps. 7. 8 & 67. 4
[a] Cit. Mt. 21. 16
[7] Or *high retreat*
[b] 2 S. 22. 3 Ps. 18. 2
[c] Cf. Ps. 44. 16
[8] Heb. *times of cutting off*
[d] Ps. 10. 1
[e] Ps. 91. 14
[f] Dt. 9. 10 Lk. 11. 20
[g] Gen. 1. 16 Ps. 74. 16
[h] Neh. 9. 6 Ps. 33. 6
[i] Cf. Jb. 8. 20
[k] Jb. 7. 17 Ps. 144. 3
Cit. Heb. 2. 6-8
[l] Nu. 10. 9 Ps. 9. 12
[m] Ps. 80. 17
[n] Ezra 7. 15 Ps. 46. 5
[o] Jb. 10. 12 Ps. 65. 9
[p] Ps. 66. 16
[9] Or *but little lower than God*. Heb. *Elohim* Cf. Gen. 1. 26

[q] See 1 K. 21. 17-19 [u] Jb. 36. 6. 15 Ps. 12. 5 [r] Gen. 42. 22 Ezek. 33. 6, 8 [x] Cit. 1 Cor. 15. 27 Cf. Ps. 10. 13 [y] Ps. 25. 19 [z] Jb. 38. 17 Ps. 107. 18 [a] (2 K. 19. 21) Isa. 1. 8

of Zion: [a] I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 [c] The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 [e] The LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Hĭg-gâi'-ŏn. Selah.

17 [i] The wicked shall [2]be turned into [3]hell, and all the nations that [l] forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 [o] Arise, O LORD; [p] let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 [s] Put them in fear, O LORD: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

PSALM 10

WHY standest thou [x] afar off, O LORD? why [y] hidest thou thyself in [z] times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride [6a] doth persecute the poor: [b] let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked [d] boasteth of his heart's desire, [9] and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, [2] will not seek after God: [3] God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always [4] grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he [h] puffeth at them.

6 He [k] hath said in his heart, [l] I shall not be moved: for [m] I shall never be in adversity.

7 [q] His mouth is full of [r] cursing and [s] deceit and fraud: [t] under his tongue is mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the [x] secret places doth he murder the [z] innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly [c] as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he [b] draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, [d] God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it.

12 [f] Arise, O LORD; O God, [g] lift up thine hand: [h] forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked [k] contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou [m] wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou [n] beholdest [4] mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art [q] the helper of the fatherless.

15 [r] Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: [t] seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 [u] The LORD is King for ever and ever: the [5] heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that [7c] the man of the earth may no more [8] oppress.

PSALM 11

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[e] IN the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked [f] bend their bow, they [g] make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If [i] the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 The LORD is in [n] his holy temple, [o] the LORD's throne is in heaven: [p] his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD [u] trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence [y] his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, [a] fire and [b] brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be [d] the portion of their cup.

[a] 1 S. 2. 1 Ps. 13. 5
[b] (Ps. 9. 15) Ps. 25. 15
[c] Ps. 7. 15 & 35. 8 ‖ Ps. 10. 9
[d] Ps. 3. 2 & 59. 7
[e] (1 Chr. 28. 9) Ps. 24. 7, &c.
[f] Ps. 9. 19 & 17. 13
[g] Isa. 26. 11
[h] Ps. 13. 1
[i] Jb. 24. 19 Ps. 31. 17
[2] Or *return*
[k] ver. 3 (mg.)
[3] Heb. *Sheol*
[l] Jb. 8. 13 Ps. 50. 22
[m] Cf. Ps. 7. 16 & 9. 12
[n] See Ps. 11. 4
[4] Or *travail and grief*
[o] Ps. 7. 6 & 10. 12
[p] 2 Chr. 14. 11
[q] Dt. 10. 18 Ps. 68. 5
[r] Jb. 38. 15 Ps. 37. 17
[s] 2 Chr. 20. 29 Ps. 48. 6
[t] Cf. Ps. 37. 10, 36
[u] Ex. 15. 18 Ps. 29. 10
[5] Or *nations* Cf. Dt. 7. 2
[x] Ps. 22. 1, &c.
[y] Jb. 34. 29 Ps. 13. 1
[z] Ps. 9. 9 (and mg.)
[6] Heb. *the poor is set on fire*
[a] Jb. 35. 9 Ps. 37. 14
[b] Ps. 7. 16 & 94. 23
[7] Or *man which is of the earth*
[c] Cf. Ps. 17. 14
[8] Or *be terrible*
[d] Ps. 52. 1
[9] Or *and the covetous renounceth, (yea) contemneth the Lord*
[e] Ps. 7. 1 & 13. 5
[2] Or *(saith), he will not require it*
[3] Or *all his thoughts are, There is no God* Ps. 14. 1
[f] Ps. 37. 14 Cf. Ps. 7. 12
[4] Or *firm.* Cf. Ps. 73. 4, 5
[g] Ps. 58. 7
[h] Ps. 12. 5
[i] Ps. 82. 5
[k] ver. 11, 13
[l] Cf. Ps. 15. 5
[m] Cf. Isa. 28. 15
[n] Ps. 5. 7 & 65. 4
[o] Ps. 2. 4 & 103. 19
[p] Jb. 34. 21 Ps. 17. 2
[q] Gk. Bo. 3. 14
[r] Ps. 59. 12 [z] 2 K. 24. 4 Ps. 94. 21
[s] Ps. 36. 3 [a] Jb. 20. 26
[t] Jb. 20. 12 Ps. 18. 8
Ps. 140. 3
[u] Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3 [b] Jb. 18. 15 Ezek. 38. 22
[x] Ps. 17. 12 [c] Ps. 7. 2 & 17. 12
[y] Ps. 5. 5 Jer. 12. 8 [d] Jb. 31. 2, 3 Jer. 13. 25

7 For [2a] the righteous LORD [b] loveth righteousness; [3c] his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSALM 12

To the chief Musician upon [g] Shĕm-ĭn-ĭth, A Psalm of David.

HELP, LORD; for [i] the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They [o] speak [4] vanity every one with his neighbour: with [p] flattering lips and with a [q] double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and [s] the tongue that speaketh proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For [y] the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him [5] in safety from him that [b] puffeth at him.

6 [d] The words of the LORD are pure words: [f] as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 [h] Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, [6] when the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM 13

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[m] HOW long wilt thou [n] forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou [q] hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I [s] take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 [u] Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: [x] lighten mine eyes, lest I [y] sleep the sleep of death;

4 [z] Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me [c] rejoice when I am moved.

5 But [d] I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall [f] rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath [k] dealt bountifully with me.

[3] Read *the Lord is righteous; he*
[a] Jb. 36. 3 Ps. 116. 5
[b] Ps. 33. 5
[3] Read *the upright shall behold his face*
[c] Jb. 42. 5 Ps. 17. 15
[d] *For ver. 1–7, cf. Ps. 53. 1–6*
[e] See 1 S. 25. 25
[f] Ps. 10. 4 (mg.)
[g] Ps. 6, title
[h] 2 Chr. 27. 2 Ps. 53. 1
[i] Jb. 15. 16 Ps. 53. 1
[k] 2 Chr. 6. 6) Ps. 53. 1, 3 **Cit. Ro. 3. 10-12**
[l] Ps. 4. 3 & 16. 10
[m] Dt. 26. 15 Ps. 33. 13
[n] Gen. 18. 21
[o] Ps. 41. 6
[4] Read *insincerity*
[p] Ps. 5. 9 Pr. 2. 16
[q] Cf. 1 Chr. 12. 33
[r] Jb. 15. 6
[s] 1 S. 2. 3 Ps. 17. 10
[t] Jb. 18. 21 Ps. 53. 4
[u] (Nu. 14. 9) Ps. 53. 4
[x] (1 Chr. 16. 8, 11) Ps. 53. 4
[y] Ps. 9. 12, 18 & 14. 6
[z] Jb. 27. 20 Ps. 73. 19
[a] Ps. 24. 6
[5] Or *in the safety that he panteth for*
[b] Ps. 10. 5
[c] Ps. 12. 5 & 18. 27
[d] 2 S. 22. 31 Ps. 18. 30
[e] 2 S. 22. 3 Ps. 44. 1
[f] Jb. 28. 1 Ps. 66. 10
[g] Cf. Isa. 59. 20
[h] Jb. 29. 2 Ps. 31. 23
[i] Dt. 30. 3 Ps. 53. 6
[6] Or *when vileness is exalted among the sons of men*
[k] *For ver. 1–5, cf. Ps. 24. 3–5*
[l] See Ps. 23. 4
[m] Ps. 6. 3 & 35. 17
[n] Ps. 10. 12 & 42. 9
[o] Ps. 3. 4 & 24. 3
[p] Ps. 26. 1, 11
[q] Ps. 10. 1, 11 & 22. 24
[r] Ps. 51. 6
[s] Ps. 4. 4 & 16. 7

PSALM 14

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[d] THE [e] fool hath said in his heart, [f] There is no God. They are [h] corrupt, they have done [i] abominable works, [k] there is none that doeth good.

2 The LORD [m] looked down from heaven upon the children of men, [n] to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become [r] filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity [t] no knowledge? who [u] eat up my people as they eat bread, and [x] call not upon the LORD.

5 There were they [z] in great fear: for God is in [a] the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, [c] because the LORD is his [e] refuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come [g] out of Zion! when the LORD [i] bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM 15

A Psalm of David.

[k] LORD, [l] who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy [o] holy hill?

2 He that [p] walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and [r] speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that [t] backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a [7] vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that [a] fear the LORD. [b] He that sweareth [8] to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that [e] putteth not out his money to usury, nor [g] taketh reward against the [h] innocent. He that doeth these things shall [i] never be moved.

[7] Read *a reprobate* (Heb. *rejected, i.e. by the Lord*) *is despised*
[8] LXX reads *to his neighbour*
[t] Lv. 19. 16 Ps. 34. 13
[b] Cf. Lv. 5. 4
[f] Ps. 9 14 & 20. 5
[g] Jb. 15. 34 Ps. 26. 10
[u] Ps. 5. 1, 2 & 17. 1
[x] Ezra 9. 8 Ps. 19. 8
[y] Jb. 14. 12 Ps. 76. 5
[c] Ps. 25. 2
[h] Dt. 27. 25
[z] Cf. Dt. 32. 27
[d] Ps. 11. 1 & 16. 1
[i] Ps. 16. 8
[a] Jb. 37. 24 Ps. 22. 23, 25
[e] (Dt. 24. 10) Ps. 37. 26
[k] Ps. 116. 7

PSALM 16

[a] Mich'-tăm of David.

[b] PRESERVE me, O God: for in thee [c] do I put my trust.

2 [2]O my soul, thou hast said [3]unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: [4]my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 [5]But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is [h] all my delight.

4 [k] Their sorrows shall be multiplied that [6]hasten after another god: their [l] drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor [m] take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD is [q] the portion of mine inheritance and of [r] my cup: thou maintainest [s] my lot.

6 [u] The lines are fallen unto me in [x] pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who [a] hath given me counsel: my reins also [b] instruct me in the night seasons.

8 [e] I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my [f] right hand, [h] I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and [k] my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall [9m] rest in hope.

10 For thou [o] wilt not leave my soul in hell; [p] neither wilt thou suffer [q] thine [3]Holy One to see [4r] corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me [u] the path of life: in thy presence is [5x] fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17

A Prayer of David.

HEAR the right, O LORD, [c] attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 [e] Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; [f] let thine eyes [7]behold the things that are equal.

3 [g] Thou hast proved mine heart; thou [k] hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in [d] thy paths, that my footsteps [e] slip not.

6 [f] I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 [g] Shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O thou that savest [i] by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 [n] Keep me as [o] the apple of the eye, hide me under [p] the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who [t] compass me about.

10 [y] They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they [z] speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our [c] steps: [d] they have set their eyes [7]bowing down to the earth;

12 [g] Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking [i] in secret places.

13 [l] Arise, O LORD, [8]disappoint him, cast him down: [n] deliver my soul from the wicked, [2]which is thy sword:

14 From men [2]which are thy hand, O LORD, from [s] men of the world, [t] which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: [y] they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, [z] I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be [a] satisfied, when I [b] awake, with thy [6]likeness.

PSALM 18

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the [d] servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

[h i] I WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is [l] my rock, and [m] my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom [n] I will trust;

---

a Ps. 56, title & 57, title & 60, title
b 1 Chr. 4. 10 Ps. 17. 8
c Ps. 13. 5 & 18. 2
d Jb. 23. 11 Ps. 18. 21
2 LXX, Syr., & Vulg. read *I have said unto the Lord*
3 Or *concerning the Lord*
e 2 S. 22. 37 Ps. 18. 36
4 Read *I have no good beyond thee* Cf. Ps. 73. 25
f 2 S. 22. 4, 7. Ps. 18. 3
5 Read *But concerning the saints that are in the earth (I have said) they are the excellent*
g Ps. 31. 21
h 2 Chr. 9. 8 Ps. 18. 19
i Ex. 15. 6 Ps. 18. 35
k Dt. 27. 15 Ps. 73. 27
6 Or *give the (marriage) price for another (god)*
l (Ezra 7. 17) Isa. 57. 6
m Jos. 23. 7
n Ps. 16. 1 & 25. 20
o Dt. 32. 10 Pr. 7. 2
p Ru. 2. 12 Ps. 36. 7
q Ps. 73. 26
r Ps. 23. 5
s Cf. Ps. 125. 3
t Ps. 3. 6 & 22. 12, 16
u Cf. Ps. 78. 55
x Cf. Jb. 36. 11 (and mg.)
y Dt. 32. 15 Jb. 15. 27 Ps. 73. 7
z 1 S. 2. 3 Ps. 31. 8
a Ps. 32. 8 (mg.)
b Ps. 13. 2 & 63. 6
c Ps. 56. 6
d Ps. 62. 4
7 Read *to cast (us) down*
e Cit. Acts 2. 25–28
f Ps. 109. 31
g Ps. 10. 9 & 22. 13
h Ps. 15. 5 & 21. 7
i Ps. 10. 8, 9 & 64. 4
k Ps. 30. 12 Cf. Gen. 49. 6
l Ps. 10. 12 & 44. 26
8 Or *confront* or *anticipate*
9 Read *dwell in safety*
m Cf. Ps. 4. 8 Dt. 33. 28
n Ps. 7. 1 & 31. 15
o Jb. 33. 18 Ps. 30. 3
r Ps. 49. 9 (mg.)
y Jb. 21. 8, 11
c Ps. 13. 3 & 27. 7
g Jb. 23. 10 Ps. 26. 2
2 Or *by*
5 Cf. Ps. 10. 18
z Ps. 11. 7 (mg.) & 27. 4
d Ps. 36, title
h *For ver.* 1–50, *cf.* 2 S. 22. 1–51
m 2 S. 22. 2 Ps. 31. 2, 3
p Cit. Acts 13. 35
t Jb. 21. 7–15 Ps. 37. 7, 35
a Ps. 16. 11 & 21. 6
e See Ps. 7. 8
i Ps. 11. 4 & 33. 13, 18
l Neh. 1. 5 Ps. 91. 14
n Ps. 16. 1 & 25. 2, 20
q Ps. 12. 1 & 18. 25
u Ps. 23. 3
b Isa. 26. 19
3 Read *godly*
5 Heb. *satiety*
7 Or *look upon equity* or *behold with equity*
4 Read *the pit*
x Ps. 17. 15
8 Or *form* See Nu. 12. 8
k Jb. 31. 14
l 2 S. 23. 3 Ps. 19. 14 (mg.)

my [a] buckler, and the [b] horn of my salvation, and my [c] high tower.

3 [d] I will call upon the LORD, who is [f] worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of [2i] ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The [3l] sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6 [n] In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of [o] his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.

7 Then [q] the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up [r] a smoke out of his nostrils, and [s] fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 He [u] bowed the heavens also, and came down: and [y] darkness was under his feet.

10 And he [a] rode upon a [b] cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the [e] wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place; his [g] pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, [k] hail stones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also [m] thundered in the heavens, and the [6o] Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his [q] arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out [s] lightnings, and [t] discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the [z] blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He [b] sent from above, he took me, he [c] drew me out of many [d] waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the [f] day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into [e] a large place; he delivered me, because he [g] delighted in me.

20 The [h] LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the [k] cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I [m] have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also [4p] upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the [5t] merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the [x] pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the [z] froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou [c] wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt [d] bring down high looks.

28 For thou [f] wilt light my candle: the LORD my God [h] will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a [i] troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, [l] his way is perfect: [n] the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For [p] who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that [r] girdeth me with strength, and maketh [u] my way perfect.

33 [x] He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon [y] my high places.

34 He [a] teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and [e] thy right hand hath [7] holden me up, and thy [8] gentleness hath made me great.

[a] Ps. 7. 10 & 28. 7
[b] 2 S. 22. 3 Lk. 1. 69
[c] Ps. 9. 9 & 46. 7
[d] Ps. 17. 6 & 22. 2
[e] Ps. 4. 1 & 31. 8
[f] 1 Chr. 16. 25 Ps. 48. 1
[g] Ps. 16. 3 & 22. 8
[h] Jb. 34. 11 Ps. 62. 12
[2] Or *ungodliness* Heb. *Belial*
[i] Jb. 34. 18 Pr. 6. 12
[k] Jb. 22. 30 Ps. 24. 4
[3] Read *cords of Sheol*
[l] Jb. 17. 13, 16 Ps. 55. 4
[m] Ps. 17. 5 & 37. 34
[n] 2 S. 22. 7 Ps. 66. 14
[o] See Ps. 11. 4
[4] Read *perfect*
[p] See 2 S. 22. 24
[q] 2 S. 22. 8 Ps. 68. 8
[r] 2 S. 22. 9 Ps. 104. 32
[s] Ps. 11. 6 & 21. 9
[5] Or *godly*
[t] Ps. 16. 10 & 32. 6
[u] 2 S. 22. 10 & Ps. 144. 5
[x] 2 S. 22. 27 Pr. 21. 8 ‖ Ps. 24. 4
[y] Jb. 26. 9 Ps. 97. 2
[z] 2 S. 22. 27
[a] 2 S. 22. 11 Ps. 68. 33
[b] 2 S. 22. 11 Ezek. 1. 5
[c] Ps. 14. 6 & 22. 24
[d] Jb. 24. 24 Ps. 119. 21
[e] 2 S. 22. 11 Ps. 104. 3
[f] 2 Chr. 21. 7 Ps. 132. 17 ‖ Ps. 101. 5
[g] Jb. 36. 29
[h] Jb. 29. 3 Ps. 107. 14
[i] 2 K. 5. 2, Hos. 6. 9 (*Heb.*)
[k] (Jb. 38. 22) Ps. 148. 8
[l] 2 S. 22. 31 Ps. 77. 13, 19
[m] Jb. 40. 9 Ps. 29. 3
[n] Ps. 12. 6 & 119. 140
[6] Read *Most High*
[o] Ps. 9. 2 & 21. 7
[p] Neh. 9. 6 Ps. 86. 10
[q] Ps. 7. 13 & 77. 17
[r] 2 S. 22. 40 Ps. 29. 11 ‖ ver. 35
[s] Jb. 38. 25, 35 Ps. 77. 18
[t] 2 S. 22. 15
[u] See Ps. 101. 2, 6
[x] 1 Chr. 12. 8 Cant. 2. 9
[y] 2 S. 22. 34 Hab. 3. 19
[z] Jb. 4. 9 Isa. 30. 33
[a] 2 S. 22. 35 Ps. 144. 1
[7] Or *supported me*
[b] 2 S. 22. 17 Ps. 57. 3
Ps. 20. 2 (for me.)
[c] 2 S. 22. 17 (*Heb.*)
[d] (Jb. 22. 11) Ps. 32. 6
[e] (ver. 32) Ps. 17. 7 & 20. 6
[f] 2 S. 22. 19 Pr. 27. 10
[8] Or *humility*

36 [a] Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet [b] did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I [c] turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the LORD, but [k] he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as [o] the dust before the wind: I did [4] cast them out as [p] the [5] dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou [6] hast [t] made me the head of the heathen: [x] a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers [y] shall [7] submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and [8] [b] be afraid out of their close places.

46 [c] The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the [d] God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is [f] God that avengeth me, and [h] subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from [m] the violent man.

49 [n] Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 [p] Great [3] deliverance giveth he to his king; and [r] sheweth mercy to [s] his anointed, to David, and to [u] his seed for evermore.

PSALM 19

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[a] THE heavens declare [b] the glory of God; and the [c] firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor [2] language, where their voice is not heard.

4 [d] Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for [e] the sun,

5 [f] Which is as [g] a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his [h] circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 [i] The law of the LORD is perfect, [3] converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is [l] sure, [m] making wise [n] the simple.

8 The statutes of the LORD are right, [q] rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is [r] pure, [s] enlightening the eyes.

9 [u] The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

10 [z] More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: [a] sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is [e] great reward.

12 [g] Who can understand his errors? [9] [i] cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from [2] [k] presumptuous sins; [l] let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the [o] meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, [q] my [4] strength, and [t] my redeemer.

PSALM 20

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE LORD [x] hear thee in the day of trouble; [y] the name of the [z] God of Jacob [5] defend thee;

2 Send thee help from the [d] sanctuary, and [6] [e] strengthen thee [f] out of Zion;

a 2 S. 22. 37 Ps. 119. 45
b Ps. 17. 5 & 26. 1
2 Read *language: their voice cannot be heard*
c Ps. 9. 3 & 21. 12
d Cit. Ro. 10. 18
e Cf. Eccles. 1. 5
f Ju. 5. 31
g Cf. Joel 2. 16
h 2 Chr. 24. 23 (*Heb.*)†
i Ro. 7. 12
3 Read *restoring* Ps. 23. 3
k Jb. 35. 13 Ps. 66. 18
l Ps. 93. 5
m Ps. 119. 130
n Ps. 116. 6
o 2 K. 13. 7 Isa. 29. 5
4 Or *empty*
p 2 S. 22. 43 Isa. 10. 6
5 Or *mire*
q Ps. 119. 111
r Cf. Ps. 18. 30
s Ps. 13. 3 & 34. 5
6 Or *will make*
t 2 S. 22. 44 Cf Ps. 2. 8
u (Jb. 28. 28) Pr. 8. 13
x 2 S. 22. 44 Isa. 55. 5
y 2 S. 22. 45 Ps. 66. 3
z Ps. 119. 72, 127. Cf. Jb. 28. 15
7 Read *yield* *feigned obedience*
a (1 K. 14. 3) Ps. 119. 103
8 Read *come trembling*
b Cf. Mic. 7. 17
c 2 S. 22. 47
d 1 Chr. 16. 35 Ps. 24. 5
e 2 Chr. 15. 7 Ps. 31. 24 (mg.)
f See Dt. 32. 35
g Cf. Jb. 34. 32
h 2 S. 22. 48 Ps. 45. 5
9 Or *clear*
i (1 S. 3. 14) Ps. 51. 2, 7
2 Or *those who act presumptuously*
k Cf. Nu. 15. 30
l Ps. 119. 133
m 2 S. 22. 49 Ps. 140. 1, &c.
n Cit. Ro. 15. 9
o Ps. 5. 1 & 49. 3
p Ps. 144. 10 (*Lit. P.*)
3 Heb. *salvation*
q Ps. 18. 2, &c. & 28. 1
r 2 Chr. 1. 8
s Ps. 2. 2 & 20. 6
4 Read *rock*
t (Jb. 19. 25) Ps. 78. 35
u See 2 S. 7. 12
x Cf. Gen. 35. 3
y Pr. 18. 10
z 2 S. 23. 1 Ps. 46. 7
a Ps. 50. 6
b Ps. 8. 1 & 57. 5
c Gen. 1. 6 Ps. 150. 1
d Ex. 15. 17 Ps. 63. 2
5 Read *set thee up on high*, Ps. 91. 14 (for mg.)
6 Or *support*
e Ps. 18. 35 (for mg.) & 37. 17, 24
f Ps. 128. 5

3 Remember all thy [2a] offerings, and [3]accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.

4 [c] Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will [e] rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will [f] set up our banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the LORD saveth [i] his anointed; he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his [l] right hand.

7 [m] Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: [n] but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 [7] Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM 21

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in [u] thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 [z] Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou [9b] preventest him with the blessings of [c] goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even [h] length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: [i] honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast [4] made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him [n] exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the [p] most High he [q] shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out [t] those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery [x] oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and [b] the fire shall devour them.

10 [b] Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: [d] they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them [g] turn their back, when thou shalt [h] make ready [4] thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 [k] Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM 22

To the chief Musician [5] upon [6] Aĭ'-jĕ-lĕth Shā'-hăr. A Psalm of David.

[o] MY God, my God, why hast thou [p] forsaken me? [q] why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of [r] my roaring?

2 O my God, [s] I cry in the daytime, but [t] thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But [x] thou art holy, O thou that [8] inhabitest [y] the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 [a] They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were [d] not [2] confounded.

6 But I am [e] a worm, and no man; [f] a reproach of men, and [g] despised of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they [k] shake the head, saying,

8 [3l] He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he [m] delighted in him.

9 But [o] thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee [r] from the womb: [s] thou art my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is [u] none to help.

12 Many bulls [y] have compassed me: [z] strong bulls of [a] Bashan have beset me round.

13 They [c] gaped upon me with their

---

[2] Heb. *meal offerings*
[a] 1 Chr. 16. 29 Ps. 96. 8
[b] Jb. 27. 14 Ps. 37. 28
[3] Or *accept as fat*, lit. *make fat*
[c] 1 S. 1. 17 Cf. Ps. 21. 2
[d] See Ps. 10. 2
[e] Ps. 13. 5 & 21. 1
[f] Cf. Ps. 60. 4
[g] Ps. 18. 40 & 40. 14
[h] Cf. Ps. 7. 12
[4] Read *with thy bowstrings*
[i] Ps. 18. 50 & 28. 8
[k] Ps. 57. 5
[l] Ps. 18. 35 & 44. 3
[m] Ps. 33. 17 Cf. Dt. 20. 1 Jos. 17. 18
[n] Ps. 119. 55 Cf. 1 S. 17. 45 2 Chr. 32. 8
[5] Or *set to*
[6] I.e. *the hind of the dawn*
[o] Cit. Mt. 27. 46 Mk. 15. 34
[7] Or *Lord, save the king, and*
[p] (Jb. 8. 20) Ps. 43. 2
[q] Ps. 10. 1 & 35. 22
[r] Jb. 3. 24 Ps. 32. 3
[s] Ps. 18. 3 & 28. 1
[t] Jb. 35. 12 Lam. 3. 8
[u] Ps. 20. 5 & 35. 9
[x] 1 S. 6. 20 Ps. 99. 5, 9
[8] Or *art enthroned upon*
[y] Dt. 10. 21 Ps. 148. 14
[z] Cf. Ps. 20. 4
[a] Neh. 9. 27 Ps. 106. 44
[9] Or *anticipatest*
[b] Ps. 59. 10
[c] 2 Chr. 6. 41 Ps. 23. 6
[d] Ps. 25. 3 || Ps. 25. 2
[2] Or *ashamed*
[e] Jb. 25. 6 Cf. Isa. 41. 14
[f] Ps. 31. 11
[g] Isa. 49. 7
[h] 1 K. 3. 14 Ps. 61. 6
[i] Ps. 45. 3
[k] Jb. 16. 4 Ps. 44. 14
[3] Or *roll (it) on*
[l] Cit. Mt. 27. 43
[4] Heb. *settest him to be blessings*
[m] Ps. 18. 19 & 41. 11
[n] Ps. 17. 15 & 36. 8
[o] Ps. 71. 6
[p] Ps. 18. 13 & 46. 4
[q] Ps. 16. 8 & 55. 22
[r] Ps. 71. 6
[s] 2 Chr. 14. 11 Ps. 31. 14
[t] Jb. 31. 29 Ps. 34. 21
[u] Ps. 7. 2 & 71. 11
[x] Neh. 12. 38 Isa. 31. 9 (*Heb.*)
[y] Ps. 17. 9 & 27. 3
[z] Ps. 68. 30 (*Heb.*)
[a] Am 4. 1 Cf. Nu. 32. 4, 33
[b] Ps. 18. 8 & 50. 3
[c] Jb. 16. 10 Ps. 35. 21

mouths, as a [a] ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am [b] poured out like water, and [c] all my bones are out of joint: my heart is [d] like wax; it is [e] melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my [f] tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For [h] dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they [4k] pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may [5l] tell [m] all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

18 [b] They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, [t] haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my [7z] darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the [b] lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the [9f] unicorns.

22 [h] I will [i] declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that [l] fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, [n] glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the [q] afflicted; neither hath he [s] hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the [t] great congregation: [u] I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The [z] meek shall [a] eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that [c] seek him: [d] your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the [e] ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the [h] kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the LORD's: and [m] he is the governor among the nations.

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: [2] and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; [3] it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and shall [g] declare his righteousness unto a people that [i] shall be born, that he hath done this.

PSALM 23

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is my [n] shepherd; [o] I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to [q] lie down in green [r] pastures: he [s] leadeth me beside the [6] still waters.

3 He [u] restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the [x] paths of righteousness [y] for his name's sake.

4 Yea, [a] though I walk through the valley of the [8c] shadow of death, I will [d] fear no evil: for [e] thou art with me; [g] thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou [k] preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou [m] anointest my head with oil; [o] my cup runneth over.

6 [2] Surely [b] goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will [r] dwell in the house of the LORD [3] for ever.

PSALM 24

A Psalm of David.

[x] THE earth is the LORD's, and [y] the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath [b] founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 [f] Who shall ascend into the [g] hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath [i] clean hands, and a [k] pure heart; who hath not [l] lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor [n] sworn deceitfully.

a Ps. 17. 12 & 57. 4
b Jb. 30. 16 Ps. 42. 4
c Ps. 6. 2 & 31. 10
[2] Or *even he that cannot keep his soul alive*
d Ps. 68. 2 & 107. 26
e Cf. Jb. 23. 16
[3] Read *it shall be told of the Lord unto the (next) generation*
f Jb. 29. 10 Ps. 137. 6
g Ps. 36. 10
h 2 K. 8. 13 Isa. 56. 10, 11
i Ps. 48. 13
[4] So LXX, Vulg., & Syr. Other ancient versions, *bound* Heb. pointed text reads *like a lion*
k Zech. 12. 10
[5] i.e. *count*
l 2 K. 12. 10 Ps. 147. 4 (*Eng.*)
m Jb. 33. 21 Ps. 102. 5
n Gen. 49. 24 Ps. 78. 52
o Cf. Gen. 48. 15
p Mt. 27. 35 **Cit. Jno. 19. 24**
q Ps. 4. 8 Pr. 3. 24
r Ezek. 34. 14
s (Ps. 5. 8) Ps. 48. 14
t Ps. 38. 22
[6] Or *waters of rest*
u Ps. 19. 7
x Ps. 16. 11 & 85. 13
y 1 K. 8. 41 Ps. 25. 11
[7] Heb. *only one*
z Ju. 11. 34 Ps. 35. 17 (*Heb.*)
a Cf. Ps. 138. 7
b 2 Tim. 4. 17
[8] Read *deep gloom*, and so elsewhere
c Jb. 38. 17 Ps. 44. 19
d Ps. 3. 6 & 27. 3
e Jb. 29. 5
[9] Or *wild-oxen*
f Jb. 39. 9, 10 Ps. 29. 6
g Mic. 7. 14
h **Cit. Heb. 2. 12**
i Dt. 32. 3 Ps. 102. 21
k Jb. 36. 16 Cf. Ps. 78. 19
l Ps. 15. 4 & 66. 16
m Ps. 92. 10
n 1 Chr. 16. 28 Ps. 29. 1
o Ps. 16. 5
[1] Or *Only*
[2] Heb. *for the length of days*
p Ps. 21. 3 & 25. 7
t Ps. 26. 12
q Ps. 18. 27 & 25. 16
u Jb. 22. 27 Ps. 50. 14
r Ps. 27. 4
x Jb. 41. 11 Ps. 50. 12 **Cit. 1 Cor. 10. 28**
s Ps. 13. 1 & 27. 9
y Dt. 33. 16 Ps. 50. 12
z Ps. 25. 9
a Isa. 25. 6
b Jb. 38. 4, 7 Ps. 33. 6
c Ezra 8. 22 Ps. 24. 6, 10
d Ps. 69. 32
e Ps. 2. 8 & 72. 8, 11
f *For ver. 3–5, cf. Ps.* 15. 1–5
g Ps. 15. 1 & 43. 3
h Ps. 96. 7
i Ps. 18. 20, 24 & 26. 6
k Ps. 51. 10 ‖ Ps. 18. 26
l Cf. Ezek. 18. 6
m 2 Chr. 20. 6 Ps. 46. 10
n Dt. 5. 11 Ps. 139. 20

5 He shall receive the [a] blessing from the LORD, and [c] righteousness from the [e] God of his salvation.

6 This is [g] the generation of them [h] that seek him, that seek thy face, [2] O Jacob. Selah.

7 [i] Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye [3] everlasting doors; and the [m] King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and [o] mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The [s] LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah.

PSALM 25

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee, O LORD, do I [x] lift up my soul.

2 O my God, [z] I trust in thee: [a] let me not be ashamed, [b] let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, [c] let none [d] that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which [6] [f] transgress without cause.

4 [g] Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 [g] Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the [h] God of my salvation; [l] on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the [p] sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy [s] remember thou me for thy [t] goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 [y] Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he [a] teach sinners in the way.

9 [b] The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 [e] All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto [g] such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For [b] thy name's sake, O LORD, [d] pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

12 [f] What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and [k] his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The [4] [l] secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

15 [n] Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet [p] out of the net.

16 [q] Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and [r] afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart [5] are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 [t] Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and [u] they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O [y] keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 [e] Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM 26

A Psalm of David.

[i] JUDGE me, O LORD; for I [k] have walked in mine integrity: I [m] have trusted also in the LORD; [7] therefore I [n] shall not slide.

2 [o] Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For [q] thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have [r] walked in thy truth.

4 I [u] have not sat with [x] vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have [z] hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 [c] I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass [d] thine altar, O LORD:

7 [f] That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy [h] wondrous works.

---

[a] Ps. 3. 8 & 129. 8
[b] Ps. 23. 3 & 31. 3
[c] Gen. 15. 6 Ps. 36. 10
[d] 2 Chr. 6. 21, &c. Ps. 51. 1
[e] Ps. 18. 46 & 25. 5
[f] (Ps. 22. 23, 25) Ps. 31. 19
[g] Ps. 14. 5 & 73. 15
[h] Ps. 22. 26 & 27. 8
[2] Or *O (God of) Jacob*
[i] Cf. Ps. 118. 19 Isa. 26. 2
[k] Jb. 5. 25 Ps. 37. 25, 26
[3] Or *ancient doors*
[4] Or *secret counsel*
[l] Jb. 29. 4 Pr. 3. 32
[m] Ps. 9. 16
[n] 2 Chr. 20. 12 Ps. 123. 1, 2
[o] Ex. 15. 3
[p] Ps. 10. 9 & 31. 4
[q] Ps. 69. 16
[r] Ps. 22. 24 & 34. 6
[5] Or *relieve thou, and bring*
[s] 1 Chr. 17. 7, 24 Ps. 46. 7, 11
[t] 2 S. 16. 12 Ps. 35. 22
[u] Ps. 9. 13 & 35. 19
[x] Ps. 86. 4
[y] Ps. 17. 8 & 86. 2
[z] Ps. 18. 2 & 26. 1
[a] (Ps. 22. 5) Ps. 31. 1
[b] Ps. 13. 4 & 30. 1
[c] Ps. 22. 5 & 37. 19
[d] (Gen. 49. 18) Ps. 31. 24
[e] (Neh. 1. 10) Ps. 130. 8 ‖ Ps. 107. 2
[6] Read *deal treacherously*
[f] See Jer. 3. 20 (for mg.)
[g] Ps. 5. 8 & 27. 11
[h] Ps. 24. 5 & 27. 1, 9
[i] Ps. 7. 8 & 35. 24
[k] Ps. 15. 2 & 84. 11
[l] Gen. 49. 18 Ps. 33. 20 ‖ Ps. 27. 14
[m] Ps. 25. 2 & 28. 7
[7] Or *without wavering*
[n] Ps. 18. 6 & 37. 31
[o] Ps. 17. 3 & 66. 10
[p] Jb. 13. 26
[q] Ps. 48. 9 Cf. Ps. 25. 10
[r] Ps. 86. 11
[s] Jb. 14. 13 Ps. 106. 4
[t] Ps. 23. 6 & 27. 13
[u] Ps. 1. 1 Jer. 15. 17
[x] Jb. 11. 11 Pr. 12. 11

---

y (Ezra 3. 11) Ps. 34. 8 Cf. Dt. 21. 6 *z* (Ex. 18. 21) Ps. 31. 6 *a* Jb. 36. 22 Ps. 32. 8 *b* Ps. 22. 26 & 37. 11 *c* Ps. 24. 4 & 73. 13
d Neh. 10. 34 Ps. 43. 4 *e* See Ps. 16. 11 *f* Cf. Ps. 27. 6 *g* Ps. 103. 18 *h* Ps. 9. 1 & 40. 5

8 LORD, [a] I have loved [b] the habitation of thy house, and [d] the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 [2f] Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with [h] bloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of [k] bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: [n] redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in [q] an even place: [r] in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

PSALM 27

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is [y] my light and [z] my salvation; [a] whom shall I fear? the LORD is the [5] strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to [c] eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host [f] should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing [m] have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I [o] may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to [p] behold the [6r] beauty of the LORD, and to [7] enquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall [t] hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall [x] set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be [y] lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle [a] sacrifices of [8] joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 [b] Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, [d] Seek ye my face; my heart said [9] unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 [g] Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been [h] my help; [i] leave me not, neither forsake me, O [c] God of my salvation.

10 When [e] my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will [3g] take me up.

11 [i] Teach me thy way, O LORD, and [l] lead me in a [m] plain path, because of mine enemies.

12 [o] Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for [p] false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see [s] the goodness of the LORD in [t] the land of the living.

14 [u] Wait on the LORD: [x] be of good courage, and [4] he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

PSALM 28

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee [b] will I cry, O LORD [d] my rock; [e] be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that [g] go down into the pit.

2 [h] Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I [i] lift up my hands [k] toward thy [l] holy oracle.

3 [n] Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which [q] speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 [s] Give them according to their deeds, and according to the [u] wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because they [z] regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD is my strength and [c] my shield; my heart [e] trusted in him, and I am [f] helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of [k] his anointed.

a Cf. Ps. 27. 4
b 2 Chr. 36. 15 Ps. 68. 5
c Ps. 25. 5 & 35. 3
d Neh. 1. 9 Isa. 18. 7
e Cf. Isa. 49. 15 & 63. 16
2 Or *Take not away*
f Ps. 28. 3
3 Heb. *gather me*
g Cf. Isa. 40. 11
h Ps. 5. 6 & 55. 23
i Ps. 25. 4 & 86. 11
k Ps. 15. 5 Pr. 6. 35
l Ps. 25. 5 & 31. 3
m Ps. 26. 12 (*Heb.*)
n (1 K. 1. 29) Ps. 44. 26
o Ps. 41. 2
p Dt. 19. 16, 20 Ps. 35. 11
q Ps. 27. 11 (*Heb.*)
r Ps. 22. 25
s Ps. 25. 7 & 31. 19
t Jb. 28. 13 Ps. 52. 5
u (Ps. 25. 5) Ps. 37. 7, 34
x Ezra 10. 4 Ps. 31. 24
y Jb. 29. 3 Ps. 43. 3
z ver. 9
4 Or *let thine heart take courage*
a Ps. 3. 6 & 46. 2
5 Or *my living stronghold*
b Ps. 22. 2 & 31. 17, *al.*
c Cf. Dan. 6. 24 (*mg.*)
d Ps. 19. 14 (*mg.*) & 31. 3
e Ps. 35. 22
f Ps. 22. 12, 16 & 118. 10, 12
g Nu. 16. 30, 33 Ps. 55. 15, 23
h Ps. 27. 7 & 30. 10
i Neh. 8. 6 Ps. 63. 4
k Ps. 5. 7 & 138. 2
l 2 Chr. 5. 7, 9
m Cf. Ps. 26. 8
n Ps. 26. 9
o Ps. 23. 6 & 61. 4
p Ps. 17. 15 & 63. 2
q Ps. 55. 21 Cf. Ps. 5. 9
6 Or *pleasantness*
r Ps. 90. 17 (and *mg.*)
7 Or *consider*
s Ps. 31. 23
t Jb. 5. 21 Ps. 31. 20
u Dt. 28. 20 Isa. 1. 16
8 Or *shouting* or *sound of a horn*
e Ps. 26. 1 & 31. 1, &c.
x Ps. 40. 2
9 Or *for thee*
b Ps. 17. 1 & 28. 2
y Cf. Ps. 3. 3
i 1 K. 8. 57 Ps. 38. 2
z Isa. 5. 12
f Ps. 27. 9 & 33. 20
c Ps. 18. 2, 30 & 33. 20
k Ps. 20. 6 & 84. 9
a (2 Chr. 33. 16) Ps. 50. 14, 23
d Ps. 24. 6, 10 & 34. 10
g Ps. 22. 24 & 30. 7
h Ps. 28. 7

9 Save thy people, and [a] bless [b] thine inheritance: [d] feed them also, and [e] lift them up for ever.

PSALM 29

A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ye [4i] mighty, give unto the LORD [l] glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in [5n] the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the [o] God of glory [p] thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is [q] powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the [u] cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to [z] skip like a calf; Lebanon and [a] Sĭr'ĭ-ŏn like a young [6b] unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD [7] divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of [d] Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh [e] the hinds to calve, and [8] discovereth the forests: and in his temple [9] doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The LORD [2] sitteth upon [h] the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth [i] King for ever.

11 The LORD will give [l] strength unto his people; the LORD [n] will bless his people [o] with peace.

PSALM 30

A Psalm and Song at the [s] dedication of the house of David.

[u] I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to [y] rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou [b] hast healed me.

3 O LORD, thou hast [d] brought up my soul from [3] the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not [f] go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye [h] saints of his, and give thanks [2] at the [c] remembrance of his holiness.

5 [f] For his anger endureth but a moment; [3g] in his favour is life: [h] weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And [k] in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: [m] thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? [r] Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 [s] Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, [t] be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast [x] turned for me my mourning into [y] dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that [c] my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM 31

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[f] IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; [g] let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 [k] Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an [m] house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my [p] rock and my fortress; therefore for thy [q] name's sake [r] lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me [t] out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 [x] Into thine hand I commit my spirit: [z] thou hast redeemed me, O LORD [a] God of truth.

6 I have [c] hated them that regard lying [e] vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou [g] hast known my soul in adversities;

a Dt. 26. 15 Ps. 67. 1
b 2 K. 21. 14 Ps. 33. 12
3 Read *to his holy memorial* i.e. *name*
c Ex. 3. 15 Ps. 97. 12
d Isa. 40. 11 Cf. Ps. 78. 71, 72
e Isa. 40. 11 Cf. Isa. 46. 3
f Isa. 54. 7, 8
3 Or *his favour is for a life-time*
g Cf. Ps. 63. 3
h ver. 11
4 Read *sons of the mighty* or *sons of God*
i Ex. 15. 11 Ps. 89. 6
k Jb. 29. 18
l Ps. 22. 23 & 50. 15
m Ps. 27. 9 & 44. 24
5 Or *in holy adornment*
n 2 Chr. 20. 21 Ps. 96. 9
o Acts 7. 2
p Ps. 18. 13 & 77. 18
q Ezek. 1. 24 || Ps. 46. 6
r Ps. 6. 5 & 88. 10–12
s Ps. 28. 2 & 31. 2
t See Ps. 27. 9
u Ezra. 3. 7 Ps. 104. 16
x Ps. 126. 5
y See Ex. 15. 20
z Ps. 114. 4, 6
a Dt. 3. 9
6 Or *wild-ox*
b Ps. 22. 21 & 92. 10
7 Or *heweth out the flames of fire*
c Ps. 16. 9 & 57. 8
d Ju. 11. 16, 17 Ezek. 47. 19
e Jb. 39. 1
8 Or *stripeth the forests bare*
9 Read *everything saith, Glory*
f Ps. 28. 7 & 33. 21
g Ps. 25. 2 & 69. 6
2 Read *sat enthroned at the Flood*
h Gen. 11. 10 (*Heb.*)
i Ps. 10. 16 & 66. 7
k Ps. 30. 10 & 39. 12
l Ps. 18. 32, 39 & 68. 35
m Ps. 18. 2 & 71. 3
n Dt. 30. 1 Ps. 107. 38
o Lv. 26. 6 Ps. 72. 3, 7 || Ps. 46. 6
p Ps. 28. 1 & 42. 9
q Ps. 25. 11 & 79. 9
r Ps. 27. 11 & 43. 3
s Neh. 12. 27 Dan. 3. 2, 3
t Ps. 25. 15 & 35. 17
u Ex. 15. 2 Ps. 118. 28
x Cit. Lk. 23. 46 Cf. Acts 7. 59
y Ps. 25. 2 & 35. 19, 24
z 1 K. 1. 29 Ps. 34. 22
a Dt. 32. 4
b Jb. 5. 18 Ps. 103. 3
c Ps. 26. 5 & 139. 22
d Ps. 16. 10 & 40. 2
e 2 K. 17. 15 Jer. 2. 5
3 Heb. *Sheol*
f See Ps. 28. 1
g Ps. 1. 6 & 37. 18
h 2 Chr. 6. 41 Ps. 31. 23

8 And hast not [a] shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in [b] a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: [f] mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and [k] my bones are consumed.

11 I was a [l] reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my [o] neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am [q] forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like [r] a broken vessel.

13 [u] For I have heard the slander of many: [y] fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, [a] Thou art my God.

15 [b] My times are in thy hand: [c] deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 [e] Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for [h] I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and [k] let them be [l] silent in the grave.

18 Let the [n] lying lips be put to silence; which [p] speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 Oh how great is [s] thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for [t] them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt [a] hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD: for he hath [d] shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

22 For [f] I said in my [5]haste, I am cut off [g] from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 [c] O love the LORD, all ye his [d] saints: for the LORD [e] preserveth the faithful, and plentifully [g] rewardeth the proud doer.

24 [h] Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that [i] hope in the LORD.

PSALM 32

A Psalm of David, [m] Mäs'-chïl.

[n] BLESSED is he whose transgression [p] is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is [s] no guile.

3 When I kept silence, [t] my bones waxed old through [x] my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night [z] thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, [d] I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is [f] godly pray unto thee in a time [2g] when thou mayest be found: surely in the [i] floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art my [m] hiding place; thou shalt [o] preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with [q] songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and [r] teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will [3u] guide thee with mine eye.

9 [x] Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, [y] which have no understanding: [4z] whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 [b] Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that [c] trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the LORD, and [e] rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

---

[a] Cf. Dt. 32. 30
[b] Ps. 18. 19 & 118. 5
[c] Jos. 23. 11
[d] Ps. 30. 4 & 37. 28
[e] Ps. 12. 7 & 32. 7
[f] Ps. 6. 7 & 38. 10
[g] Ps. 28. 4 & 91. 8
[h] Ps. 27. 14 Isa. 35. 4
[i] Ps. 25. 3 & 33. 18, 22
[k] Ps. 22. 14 & 32. 3
[l] Ps. 22. 6 & 39. 8
[m] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.)
[n] Ps. 1. 1 & 34. 8 Cit. Ro. 4. 7, 8
[o] Jb. 19. 13, 14 Ps. 38. 11
[p] 2 S. 12. 13 Ps. 85. 1, 2
[q] Ps. 88. 5, 12
[r] Cf. Jer. 22. 28
[s] (Lv. 19. 11) Pr. 14. 5
[t] Ps. 31. 10 & 38. 3
[u] Jer. 20. 10 (*Lit. P.*)
[x] Ps. 22. 1 & 38. 8
[y] (Jb. 15. 21) Jer. 6. 25
[z] Jb. 19. 21 Ps. 38. 2
[a] Ps. 22. 10 & 48. 14
[b] Cf. Jb. 14. 5
[c] Ps. 17. 13 & 43. 1
[d] Jb. 42. 6 Ps. 38. 18
[e] Ps. 4. 6 & 44. 3
[f] Ps. 18. 25 & 86. 2
[2] Heb. *in a time of finding*
[g] Ps. 69. 13
[h] Ps. 28. 1
[i] Ps. 18. 16 Isa. 43. 2
[k] Ps. 9. 17 & 49. 14
[l] Cf. 1 S. 2. 9
[m] Ps. 31. 20 & 64. 2
[n] Ps. 52. 3, 4
[o] Ps. 31. 23 & 34. 20
[p] Ps. 17. 10 & 94. 4
[q] See Ex. 15. 1
[r] Ps. 25. 8–11 & 71. 17
[s] Ps. 27. 13 & 65. 11
[t] Ps. 25. 12, 14 & 34. 7, 8
[3] Read *counsel thee with mine eye upon thee*
[u] Ps. 16. 7
[x] Cf. Pr. 26. 3
[y] Cf. Jb. 39. 17
[4] Read *whose trappings must be bit and bridle to hold them in, (else) they will not come near unto thee*
[z] 2 S. 1. 24 Ps. 103. 5 (*Heb.*)†
[e] Ps. 33. 1
[a] Ps. 27. 5 & 32. 7
[f] Ps. 116. 11
[b] See Ps. 11. 6
[5] Or *alarm*
[c] Ps. 2. 12 & 34. 8, 22
[g] Jon. 2. 4
[d] Ps. 17. 7

PSALM 33

[c] REJOICE in the LORD, O ye righteous: for [e] praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with [h] harp: sing unto him with the [k] psaltery and an instrument of [l] ten strings.

3 Sing unto him [m] a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For [n] the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 He [p] loveth righteousness and judgment: [q] the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

6 By the word of the LORD were [s] the heavens made; and all the [u] host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 [y] He gathereth the waters of the sea together [a] as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth [c] fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For [e] he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The LORD [f] bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 [k] The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 [o] Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own [r] inheritance.

13 The LORD [t] looketh from heaven; he [u] beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 [x] From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: [c] a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 [f] An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.

18 Behold, [i] the eye of the LORD is upon them [l] that fear him, upon them [n] that hope in his mercy;

19 [a] To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in [b] famine.

20 Our soul [d] waiteth for the LORD: [f] he is our help and our [g] shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have [i] trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM 34

A Psalm of David, when he [o] changed his behaviour before A-bĭm'-ĕ-lĕch; who drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL bless the LORD at all times: [r] his praise shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall [t] make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and [x] be glad.

3 O [z] magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I [b] sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and [d] were lightened: and their faces [2] were not ashamed.

6 [g] This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 [h] The angel of the LORD [i] encampeth round about [l] them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O [m] taste and see that [n] the LORD is good: [p] blessed is the man [q] that trusteth in him.

9 O [s] fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but [y] they that seek the LORD [z] shall not want any good thing.

11 [a] Come, ye children, hearken unto me: [b] I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 [d] What man is he that desireth life, and [e] loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 [g] Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from [h] speaking guile.

14 [k] Depart from evil, and do good; [m] seek peace, and pursue it.

15 [o] The eyes of the LORD are upon

a Jb. 5. 19 Ps. 34. 17, 19
b Jb. 5. 20 Ps. 37. 19
c Ps. 32. 11 & 64. 10
d Ps. 25. 5 & 38. 15
e Ps. 92. 1
f Ps. 28. 7 & 40. 17
g Ps. 28. 7 & 59. 11
h Neh. 12. 27 Ps. 43. 4
i Ps. 31. 1 & 37. 40
k Neh. 12. 27 Ps. 57. 8
l Ps. 92. 3
m Ps. 40. 3
n Cf. Ps. 12. 6
o Cf. 1 S. 21. 10–13
p Ps. 11. 7 & 37. 28
q Ps. 119. 64
r Ps. 35. 28
s Ps. 24. 2 & 89. 11
t Ps. 44. 8
u Ps. 8. 3 Isa. 40. 26
x (Jb. 22. 19) Ps. 35. 27
y Jb. 38. 8, 11 Ps. 95. 5 || Ps. 65. 7
z Ps. 35. 27
a Ex. 15. 8 Hab. 3. 10
b Jb. 5. 8 Ps. 63. 1
c 2 K. 17. 36, 39 Ps. 34. 9
d Ps. 19. 8 Pr. 29. 13
e Ps. 148. 5 See Gen. 1. 3
2 Or *shall not be*
f Ps. 5. 10
g Ps. 25. 16 & 35. 10
h Gen. 24. 7, 40 Ps. 91. 11
i Cf. 2 K. 6. 17 Jb. 1. 10
k Jb. 23. 13 Pr. 19. 21
l Ps. 33. 18 & 60. 4
m Heb. 6. 5
n Ps. 25. 8 & 73. 1
o Dt. 33. 29 Ps. 144. 15
p Ps. 32. 1, 2 & 40. 4
q Ps. 32. 10 & 84. 12
r Ps. 28. 9 & 74. 2
s Ps. 33. 8 Pr. 3. 7
t Ps. 14. 2 & 53. 2
u Ps. 17. 2 & 66. 7
x 2 Chr. 30. 27 Ps. 102. 19
y Ps. 27. 8 & 40. 16
z Ps. 84. 11
a Pr. 1. 8
b 2 Chr. 6. 31 Pr. 2. 5
c Cf. Jer. 9. 23
d Cit. 1 Pet. 3. 10–12
e Cf. Dt. 32. 47

f Ps. 20. 7 Pr. 21. 31 Cf. Ps. 147. 10
k Jb. 36. 21 Ps. 37. 27 || Ps. 45. 7
g Ps. 15. 3 Lk. 3. 14 || Ps. 101. 5
l Ps. 31. 19 & 34. 7, 9
m Mk. 9. 50
h Lv. 19. 11 Eph. 4. 25
n Ps. 31. 24 & 146. 5
i Jb. 36. 7 Ps. 34. 15
o Ps. 33. 18 Pr. 22. 12

the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 [d] The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, to [e] cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and [g] delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD [h] is nigh unto them that are of [k] a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 [o] He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and [p] they that hate the righteous [q] shall be [2]desolate.

22 The LORD [t] redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be [2]desolate.

PSALM 35

A Psalm of David.

[4] PLEAD my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: [z] fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of [b] shield and buckler, and stand up for [d] mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, [f] I am thy salvation.

4 [h] Let them be confounded and [i] put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be [m] as chaff before the wind: and let the [o] angel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let [q] their way be dark and [r] slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they [u] hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him [a] at unawares; and [b] let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall [f] rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my [a] bones shall say, LORD, [b] who is like unto thee, [c] which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 [f] False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They [i] rewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, [l] when they were sick, my clothing was [m] sackcloth: I [n] humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I [r] bowed down heavily, as one that [s] mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and [u] gathered themselves together: yea, the [x] abjects gathered themselves together against me, [3]and I knew it not; they did [y] tear me, and ceased not:

16 [5]With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they [a] gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, [c] how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, [6e] my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks [g] in the great congregation: I will praise thee among [7]much people.

19 [k] Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them [l] wink with the eye that [n] hate me without a cause.

20 For [p] they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they [s] opened their mouth wide against me, and said, [t] Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 This [x] thou hast seen, O LORD: [y] keep not silence: O Lord, [z] be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and [c] awake to my judgment, even unto [d] my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 [e] Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

a Ps. 51. 8
b Dt. 3. 24 Ps. 71. 19
c Ps. 34. 6 & 68. 10 ‖ Ps. 40. 17
d Lv. 26. 17 Jer. 21. 10
e Ps. 9. 6 & 109. 15
f Ps. 27. 12 Pr. 6. 19
g Ps. 33. 19 & 37. 40
h (Dt. 4. 7) Ps. 46. 1
i Ps. 7. 4 & 38. 20
k 2 Chr. 34. 27 Ps. 51. 17
l Cf. Jb. 30. 25
m Jb. 16. 15 Ps. 69. 11
n Ezra 8. 21 Ps. 69. 10
o Ps. 32. 7 & 37. 28 Cit. Jno. 19. 36
p Ps. 21. 8 & 44. 7, 10
q Jb. 15. 34 Ps. 40. 15
r Ps. 38. 6
2 Or *held guilty*
s Jb. 30. 28 Ps. 38. 6
t Ps. 31. 5 & 71. 23
u Jb. 16. 10
x Cf. Jb. 30. 1, &c.
3 Or *whom I knew not*
y Cf. Ps. 7. 2
4 Or *Strive thou*
5 Or *Like*
z See Ex. 14. 25
a Ps. 37. 12 Cf. Jb. 16. 9
b Cf. Ps. 5. 12
c Ps. 13. 1 & 74. 9, 10
d See Ps. 27. 9
6 Heb. *my only one*
e Ps. 22. 20 Pr. 4. 3 (Heb.) ‖ Jer. 6. 26
f Ps. 27. 1, 9 & 38. 22
g Ps. 26. 12 & 40. 9
h For ver. 4–8, cf. Ps. 69. 22–28 & 109. 6–15
7 Or *a mighty*
i Ps. 40. 14, 15
k Ps. 30. 1 & 38. 16
l Jb. 15. 12 Pr. 6. 13
m Ps. 1. 4 & 83. 13
n Ps. 25. 19 & 38. 19
o Jb. 33. 22 Ps. 78. 48
p Ps. 120. 7
q Jb. 18. 18 Ps. 69. 23
r Ps. 73. 18
s Ps. 22. 13 Lam. 2. 16
t Ps. 40. 15
u Ps. 31. 4 & 37. 12, 32
x Ps. 25. 18
y Ps. 28. 1 & 39. 12
z Ps. 22. 1 & 38. 21
a Cf. Isa. 47. 11
b Ps. 9. 15 & 57. 6
c Ps. 7. 6 & 44. 23
d Ps. 9. 4 & 43. 1
e Ps. 26. 1 & 43. 1
f Ps. 21. 1 Isa. 25. 9

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have [a] swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be [b] clothed with shame and dishonour that [c] magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and [d] be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, [f] Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue [k] shall speak of thy righteousness and of [l] thy praise all the day long.

PSALM 36

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the [q] servant of the LORD.

[5] THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that [s] there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For [t] he flattereth himself in his own eyes, [7] until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and [y] deceit: he hath [z] left off to be wise, and to do good.

4 He [b] deviseth mischief upon his bed; he [c] setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 [d] Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 [e] Thy righteousness is like the [9] great mountains; [f] thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, [h] thou preservest man and beast.

7 [i] How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust [l] under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be [3n] abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of [q] the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is [s] the fountain of life: [u] in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto [y] them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM 37

A Psalm of David.

[e] FRET not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou [g] envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon [2] be cut down [h] like the grass, and [i] wither as the green herb.

3 [m] Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou [3n] dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 [o] Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the [4p] desires of thine heart.

5 [6r] Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall [u] bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 [8] Rest in the LORD, and [x] wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who [a] prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall [g] inherit [2] the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider [k] his place, and it shall not be.

11 But [m] the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the [o] abundance of peace.

12 The wicked [p] plotteth against the just, and [r] gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord [t] shall laugh at him: for he seeth that [x] his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have [z] bent their bow, [a] to cast down the poor and needy, and to

a Ps. 56. 1
b Jb. 8. 22 Ps. 71. 13
c Jb. 19. 5 Ps. 38. 16
d Ps. 34. 2 & 58. 10
e Pr. 24. 19 (*Lit. P.*)
f Ps. 34. 3 & 40. 16
g Ps. 73. 3
2 Heb. *wither*
h Jb. 14. 2 Ps. 90. 5
i Jb. 8. 12 Ps. 129. 6
k Ps. 22. 31 & 40. 9–16
l Ps. 34. 1 & 71. 8
m Ps. 4. 5 & 62. 8
3 Or *so shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely*, (lit. *feed on faithfulness*)
n (1 K. 4. 25) Pr. 2. 21
o Jb. 27. 10 Isa. 58. 14
4 Heb. *petitions*
p Ps. 145. 19
q Ps. 18. title
5 Or LXX *He who transgresses in sinning says in his heart*
6 Heb. *Roll thy way upon the Lord* Cf. Ps. 22. 8 (mg.)
r Ps. 55. 22
s Jb. 6. 14 Ps. 55. 19
t Dt. 29. 19 Ps. 49. 18
u Ps. 36. 9 & 97. 11
7 Or *that his iniquity shall not be found out and be hated*
8 Or *Be silent to the Lord*
x Ps. 27. 14 & 42. 5, 11
y Ps. 10. 7 & 50. 19
z Cf. Jer. 4. 22
a Ps. 17. 14 & 73. 3–12
b Ps. 7. 14 Pr. 4. 16
c Cf. Isa. 65. 2
d Ps. 57. 10
e Ps. 71. 19
9 Heb. *mountains of God*
f Cf. Ps. 92. 5
g Ps. 25. 13 Isa. 57. 13
2 Read *the land* (and so in ver. 11, 22, 29, 34)
h Neh. 9. 6 See Ps. 104. 14
i Cf. Ps. 31. 19
k Jb. 27. 21 Pr. 10. 25
l Ps. 17. 8 & 57. 1
p Ps. 35. 7 & 38. 12
t Ps. 2. 4 & 59. 8
m Ps. 25. 9 & 76. 9 Cit. Mt. 5. 5
q Ps. 46. 4
u Jb. 22. 28 Ps. 37. 6
3 Heb. *saturated*
r Ps. 35. 16 Lam. 2. 16 ‖ Ps. 112. 10
x Jb. 18. 20 Isa. 10. 3
a Ps. 10. 2. 9 & 109. 16
n Ps. 21. 6 & 63. 5
y 1 Chr. 28. 9 Ps. 87. 4
o Ps. 72. 7
q Pr. 14. 27 ‖ Pr. 10. 11
z Ps. 11. 2

slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and [b] their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is [d] better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For [g] the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD [h] upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD [k] knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 [n] They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and [o] in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as [4] the fat of lambs: they shall consume; [q] into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and [s] giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be [u] cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 [5x] The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 [c] Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; [g] yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, [h] nor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and [k] lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 [m] Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For [n] the LORD loveth judgment, and [o] forsaketh not [p] his saints; [q] they are preserved for ever: but [s] the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 [u] The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 [y] The law of his God is in his heart; [z] none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor [a] condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, [c] thou shalt see it.

35 [e] I have seen the wicked in great power, and [2] spreading himself [f] like a green bay tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he [i] was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark [l] the perfect man, and behold the upright: [3m] for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the [p] salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall help them, and [r] deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they [t] trust in him.

PSALM 38

A Psalm of David, [v] to bring to remembrance.

[z] O LORD, [a] rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither [b] chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For [d] thine arrows stick fast in me, and [e] thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is [f] no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any [6] rest in [i] my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine [l] iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am [7] troubled; I am [r] bowed down greatly; [t] I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a [8] loathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have [x] roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength

[a] Ps. 109. 31
[b] 1 S. 2. 4 Ps. 46. 9
[c] Jb. 22. 19 Ps. 40. 3
[d] Pr. 15. 16
[e] Jb. 5. 3
[2] Probably with LXX *lifting himself up like a cedar of Lebanon*
[f] Cf. Jb. 8. 16
[g] Ps. 10. 15 Cf. Ezek. 30. 21, 22
[h] Ps. 20. 2 (marg.) & 41. 3, 12
[i] Jb. 7. 8
[k] Ps. 31. 7 & 69. 5, 19
[l] Jb. 8. 20 Pr. 2. 21
[3] Or *there is a reward (or posterity) for the man of peace*
[m] Ps. 19. 11 (for marg.) & 58. 11
[n] Ps. 25. 3 & 119. 6, 80
[o] Ps. 33. 19 Pr. 10. 3
[p] Ps. 3. 8 Pr. 21. 31
[4] Or *the excellency of pastures*
[q] Ps. 68. 2 Cf. Ps. 102. 3
[r] Ps. 34. 17, 19 & 41. 1
[s] ver. 26
[t] Ps. 33. 21 & 52. 8
[u] (2 K. 22. 19) Pr. 3. 33
[5] Read *a man's goings*
[x] Ps. 119. 133
[y] Ps. 70, title
[z] Ps. 6. 1 (*Lit. P.*)
[a] Ps. 6. 1
[b] Jb. 33. 19 Ps. 39. 11
[c] Pr. 24. 16
[d] Jb. 6. 4 Ps. 64. 7
[e] Ps. 32. 4 & 39. 10
[f] Isa. 1. 6
[g] Cf. Jb. 27. 14
[h] Ps. 25. 13 & 69. 36
[6] Or *peace*
[i] Ps. 32. 3 & 42. 10
[k] Ps. 15. 5 & 112. 5
[l] Cf. Ezra 9. 6 Ps. 40. 12
[m] Ps. 34. 14 Pr. 3. 7
[n] Ps. 33. 5 & 98. 4
[o] Jb. 8. 20
[p] Ps. 31. 23 & 50. 5
[q] Ps. 34. 20 & 41. 2
[7] Heb. *bent*
[r] Ps. 35. 14 & 42. 5, 6
[s] Ps. 21. 10 & 109. 13
[t] Ps. 35. 14 & 42. 9
[8] Read *burning*
[u] Cf. Pr. 10. 11
[x] Ps. 32. 3 & 55. 2
[y] Jb. 23. 12 Ps. 40. 8
[z] Ps. 26. 1 & 91. 12

faileth me: as for [a] the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and [b] my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life [d] lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine [f] deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a [h] dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no [6] reproofs.

15 For [m] in thee, O LORD, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, [8] Hear me, [o] lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when [q] my foot slippeth, they [r] magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For [u] I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and [a] they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render [c] evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is.

21 [d] Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, [e] be not far from me.

22 [f] Make haste to help me, O Lord [h] my salvation.

PSALM 39

To the chief Musician, even to [k] Jĕ-dū'-thŭn, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will take heed to my ways, that I [n] sin not with my tongue: I will [3p] keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was [r] dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My [t] heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then [x] spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and [z] the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man [2] at his best state is [c] altogether [3] vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh [4] in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted [5] in vain: he [e] heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? [g] my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not [i] the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because [k] thou didst it.

10 [l] Remove thy stroke away from me: [n] I am consumed by the [7] blow of thine hand.

11 [p] When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away [s] like a moth: surely every man is [9] vanity. Selah.

12 [t] Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; [x] hold not thy peace at [y] my tears: for I am [z] a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O [b] spare me, that I may [2] recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

PSALM 40

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[g] I WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 [i] He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of [l] the miry clay, and [m] set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put [o] a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall [q] see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 [s] Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as [u] turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, are thy [y] wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy [a] thoughts which are to us-ward: [4] they cannot be [b] reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would

[a] Ps. 31. 9 & 88. 9
[b] Ps. 31. 11 & 41. 9
[2] Heb. *standing firm (or stationed)*
[c] Jb. 7. 16 Ps. 62. 9
[3] Heb. *a breath*
[4] Or *as a shadow*
[d] Ps. 37. 12 & 57. 6
[5] Heb. *a breath*
[e] Jb. 27. 16 Ps. 49. 10
[f] Ps. 35. 20 & 140. 2
[g] Ps. 38. 15 & 40. 1
[h] Ps. 39. 2, 9
[i] Ps. 31. 11 & 69. 19
[6] Or *arguments* Cf. Jb. 23. 4
[k] Jb. 2. 10
[l] Jb. 13. 21
[m] Ps. 33. 20 & 39. 7
[n] Ps. 38. 2 & 139. 5
[7] Or with LXX *might*
[8] Omit *Hear me*
[o] Ps. 35. 19, 24
[p] Ps. 38. 1 & 73. 14
[q] Jb. 12. 5 Ps. 73. 2
[r] Ps. 35. 26 & 55. 12
[s] Jb. 27. 18 Isa. 50. 9
[9] Or *a breath* ver. 5
[t] Ps. 31. 2 & 54. 2
[u] Ps. 32. 5, 7 & 41. 4
[x] Ps. 35. 22 & 83. 1
[y] Ps. 6. 8 & 56. 8
[z] 1 Chr. 29. 15 Ps. 105. 12
[a] Ps. 35. 19 & 69. 4
[b] Jb. 10. 20
[2] Read *brighten up*
[c] Ps. 35. 12 & 109. 5
[d] Ps. 27. 9 & 71. 9, 18
[e] Ps. 35. 22 & 71. 12
[f] Ps. 22. 19 & 40. 13
[g] Ps. 39. 7 & 52. 9
[h] Ps. 35. 3 & 51. 14
[i] Ps. 30. 3 & 49. 15
[k] 2 Chr. 35. 15 Ps. 62, title
[l] Ps. 69. 2, 14
[m] Ps. 27. 5
[n] Cf. Jb. 2. 10
[o] Ps. 33. 3 & 96. 1
[3] Heb. *keep a bridle (or muzzle) for my mouth*
[p] Pr. 13. 3
[q] Ps. 37. 34 & 52. 6
[r] Ps. 38. 13 Isa. 53. 7
[s] Ps. 34. 8 & 41. 1
[t] Jb. 32. 18, 19 Jer. 6. 11
[a] Ps. 92. 5
[u] Ps. 7. 14 & 58. 3
[4] Or *there is none to be compared unto thee*
[x] Ps. 116. 10
[y] Ps. 26. 7 & 71. 17
[b] Cf. Ps. 89. 6 (for mg.)
[z] Jb. 14. 1, 2 Ps. 89. 47
Isa. 40. 18 (for mg.)

declare and speak of them, they are [b] more than can be numbered.

6 [c d] Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; [3f] mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in [4] the volume of the book it is written of me,

8 [h] I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, [i] thy law is within my heart.

9 I have [m] preached righteousness [n] in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, [o] thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: [s] mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore [u] my heart faileth me.

13 [x] Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, [y] make haste to help me.

14 [a] Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be [b] driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 [d] Let them be desolate [7] for a reward of their shame that say unto me, [f] Aha, aha.

16 Let all [h] those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, [k] The LORD be magnified.

17 But I am [l] poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: [n] thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM 41

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[t] BLESSED is he [u] that considereth the poor: the LORD [y] will deliver him in time of trouble.

2 The LORD [a] will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed [2] upon the earth: and [e] thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD [g] will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou [5] wilt make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: [k] heal my soul; for [l] I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he [p] speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

8 [6] An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 [q] Yea, [r] mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which [t] did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that [z] thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and [c] settest me before thy face for ever.

13 [e] Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. [g] Amen, and Amen.

PSALM 42

To the chief Musician, Măs'-chîl, for [i] the sons of Korah.

[m] AS the hart panteth after the water brooks, [o] so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 [p] My soul thirsteth for God, for [q] the living God: when shall I come and [r] appear before God?

3 [s] My tears have been my meat day and night, [x] while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I

a Ps. 37. 28 & 64. 1
b Ps. 71. 15
c ver. 6–8 Cit. Heb. 10. 5–7
d 1 S. 15. 22 Ps. 50. 8, 13
2 Or *in the land*
e Ps. 27. 12
3 Or *ears hast thou digged for me*
f Cf. Ex. 21. 6
g Ps. 37. 17, 24 & 51. 12
4 Read *the roll*
5 Or *turnest* or *changest*
h Ps. 1. 2 & 112. 1
i Ps. 37. 31 & 119. 11
k Ps. 6. 2 Jer. 17. 14
l Ps. 38. 18 & 51. 3
m Ps. 35. 28 & 51. 14
n Ps. 35. 18 & 107. 32 Cf. Ps. 111. 1
o Jos. 22. 22 Jer. 15. 15
p Ps. 12. 2 & 144. 8
6 Or *Some wicked thing is poured out upon him*
q Cf. 2 S. 15. 12
r Ps. 38. 11 & 55. 13
s Ps. 38. 4 & 65. 3
t Cit. Jno. 13. 18
u Jb. 19. 27 Ps. 73. 26
x *For ver.* 13–17, *cf.* Ps. 70. 1–5
y Ps. 38. 22 & 70. 1, 5
z Ps. 22. 8 Isa. 62. 4
a Ps. 35. 4 & 70. 2
b Ps. 21. 12 & 56. 9
c Cf. Ps. 17. 15
d Ps. 34. 21 & 69. 25
7 Or *by reason*
e 1 Chr. 16. 36 Ps. 72. 18, 19
f Ps. 35. 21 & 70. 3
g Neh. 8. 6 Ps. 72. 19
h Ps. 34. 10 & 69. 6, 32
i 1 Chr. 26. 1, 19
k Ps. 35. 27 & 70. 4
l (Ps. 35. 10) Ps. 69. 29
m Cf. Joel 1. 20 (mg.)
n Ps. 33. 20 & 46. 1
o Ps. 119. 131
p Ps. 63. 1
q 2 K. 19. 4, 16 Ps. 84. 2
r Ps. 84. 7 Cf. Ex. 23. 14, 17
s Ps. 6. 6 & 80. 5
x Jos. 7. 9 Ps. 79. 10
t Ps. 40. 4 & 65. 4 See Ru. 2. 19
y Ps. 37. 40 & 50. 15
u Jb. 30. 25 Ps. 72. 4

[a] pour out my soul [2]in me: [b] for I had gone with the multitude, [3]I went with them to the house of God, [e] with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 [g] Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou [h] disquieted in me? [i] hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the [4]help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will [l] I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the [5o] Hermonites, from [6]the hill Mizar.

7 [r] Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy [s] waterspouts: [t] all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the LORD will [x] command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and [y] in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God [c] my rock, [e] Why hast thou forgotten me? [f] why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with [7]a sword [i] in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 43

[q] JUDGE me, O God, and [r] plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O [t] deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: [u] why dost thou cast me off? [y] why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O [a] send out thy light and thy truth: let them [b] lead me; [c] let them bring me unto [d] thy holy hill, and to thy [f] tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the [h] altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the [k] harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 [c] Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou [d] disquieted within me? [f] hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

PSALM 44

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Mäs'-chîl.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, [k] our fathers have told us, [m] what work thou didst in their days, [n] in the times of old.

2 How thou didst [p] drive out the heathen with thy hand, and [q] plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they [u] got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but [z] thy right hand, and thine arm, and [a] the light of thy countenance, [b] because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 [d] Thou art my King, O God: [g] command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we [h] push down our enemies: through thy name will we [k] tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For [l] I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast [m] put them to shame that hated us.

8 [n] In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou hast [o] cast off, and put us to shame; and [p] goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to [s] turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast [x] scattered us among the heathen.

12 Thou [z] sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a [e] reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a [g] derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a [i] byword among the heathen, a [l] shaking of the head among the people.

[a] Ps. 22. 14 & 62. 8
[2] Or *upon*
[b] Ps. 55. 14
[c] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 57. 6
[3] Or *I went in procession with* Cf. Isa. 38. 15 (mg.)
[d] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 77. 3
[e] Neh. 8. 17 Isa. 30. 29
[f] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 62. 5
[g] Ps. 38. 6 & 43. 5
[h] Ps. 43. 5
[i] Ps. 37. 7, 34 & 43. 5
[4] Heb. *salvation*, pl.
[k] Jb. 15. 18 Ps. 78. 3
[l] Neh. 4. 14 Ps. 63. 6 & 77. 3
[m] Nu. 23. 23
[n] Jb. 8. 8 Ps. 77. 5
[5] Or *the Hermons*
[o] 1 Chr. 5. 23 Ps. 89. 12
[6] Or *the little mountain*
[p] Neh. 9. 24 Ps. 78. 55
[q] 1 Chr. 17. 9 Ps. 80. 8
[r] Ps. 93. 3
[s] 2 S. 5. 8 *(Heb.)*
[t] Jb. 22. 11 Ps. 69. 1, 2
[u] Jos. 24. 12
[x] Ps. 44. 4 (Dt. 28. 8)
[y] Jb. 35. 10 Ps. 77. 6
[z] Ps. 20. 6 & 60. 5
[a] Ps. 31. 16 & 67. 1
[b] 2 Chr. 9. 8 Ps. 47. 4
[c] Ps. 31. 3 & 62. 2, 7
[d] Ps. 5. 2 & 68. 24
[e] Ps. 13. 1 & 44. 24
[f] Ps. 38. 6 & 43. 2
[g] Ps. 42. 8 & 68. 28
[h] Cf. Dt. 33. 17
[7] Or *a crushing*
[i] Ps. 38. 3 Jer. 23. 9
[k] Ps. 60. 12
[l] Hos. 1. 7 Cf. 1 S. 17. 45
[m] Ps. 34. 21 & 86. 17
[n] Ps. 34. 2 & 64. 10
[o] 2 K. 24. 20 Ps. 60. 1, 10
[p] Ps. 60. 10
[q] Ps. 35. 24
[r] Ps. 35. 23 & 119. 154
[s] 1 K. 8. 33
[t] Ps. 31. 15 & 59. 2
[u] Ps. 22. 1 & 88. 14
[x] Neh. 9. 30 Ps. 80. 12, 16
[y] Ps. 42. 9
[z] 1 S. 12. 9 Ezek. 30. 12
[a] Ps. 27. 1 & 84. 11

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and [c] blasphemeth; by reason of the [d] enemy and avenger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our [h] steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of [2m] dragons, and covered us with the [o] shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or [p] stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 Shall not God search this out? for he [s] knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, [u] for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted [x] as sheep for the slaughter.

23 [y] Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore [a] hidest thou thy face, and [c] forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down [d] to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 [e] Arise for our help, and [f] redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

PSALM 45

To the chief Musician [6] upon [7] Shō-shănn'-ĭm, for the sons of Korah, Măs'-chĭl. A Song of loves.

MY heart is inditing a good matter: [8] I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a [i] ready writer.

2 Thou art [k] fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy [l] glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people [a] fall under thee.

6 [b] Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right [e] sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and [f] hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath [g] anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of [i] myrrh, and [k] aloes, and [l] cassia, out of the [n] ivory palaces, [3] whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: [q] upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of [r] Ō'-phĭr.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; [t] forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of [z] Tyre shall be there with a [b] gift; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious [4] within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 [g] She shall be brought unto the king in [5h] raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM 46

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song upon [m] Ăl'-ă-mōth.

[n] GOD is our refuge and strength, a very [o] present [p] help in trouble.

2 [q] Therefore will not we fear, though the earth [9] be removed, and

a Ps. 18. 47 & 47. 3
b Ps. 9. 7 & 93. 2 Cit. Heb. 1. 8, 9
c 2 K. 19. 6, 22 Ps. 74. 10
d Cf. Ps. 8. 2
e Nu. 24. 17 Heb. 1. 8
f (Ps. 34. 14) Ps. 97. 10
g See Ps. 2. 2
h Ps. 37. 34 & 119. 3, 51
i Est. 2. 12 Pr. 7. 17
k Pr. 7. 17
l Ex. 30. 24 Ezek. 27. 19
2 Read *jackals*
m Jb. 30. 29 Mic. 1. 8
n 1 K. 22. 39 Am. 3. 15
3 Read *stringed instruments*
o Ps. 23. 4 & 107. 10, 14
p Cf. Jb. 11. 13
q 1 K. 2. 19 Cf. Neh. 2. 6
r Jb. 28. 16 Isa. 13. 12
s Ps. 94. 11
t Cf. Dt. 21. 13
u Cit. Ro. 8. 36
x Isa. 53. 7
y Ps. 35. 23 & 59. 4
z Neh. 13. 16 Ps. 83. 7
a Ps. 30. 7 & 69. 17
b 2 Chr. 32. 23 Ps. 68. 29
c Ps. 42. 9 & 74. 23
d Ps. 7. 5 & 119. 25
4 Read *within (the palace)*
e Ps. 17. 13 & 74. 22
f Ps. 26. 11 & 69. 18
g Cant. 1. 4
5 Or *broidered work*
h 1 Chr. 29. 2 Ezek. 16. 10, &c.
6 Or *set to*
7 I.e. *Lilies* Ps. 69, title
8 Or *I speak: my work is for a king*
i Cf. Ezra 7. 6
k Cf. Isa. 33. 17
l Ps. 21. 5
m 1 Chr. 15. 20
n Ps. 14. 6 & 59. 16
o Ps. 34. 18 & 119. 151
p Ps. 40. 17 & 54. 4
q Ps. 27. 1, 3 & 49. 5
9 Or *change*

though the mountains be [2]carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though [b] the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is [e] a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the [f] city of God, the holy place of the [i] tabernacles of the [k] most High.

5 God is [l] in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, [4]and that right early.

6 [m] The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he [o] uttered his voice, [r] the earth melted.

7 [t] The LORD of hosts is [u] with us; the [x] God of Jacob is our [5y] refuge. Selah.

8 [b] Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 [f] He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he [h] breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and [k] know that I am God: [l] I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

PSALM 47

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

O [t] CLAP your hands, all ye people; [u] shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD [y] most high is [z] terrible; he is a great [a] King over all the earth.

3 He [b] shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the [d] excellency of Jacob [e] whom he loved. Selah.

5 God is [g] gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a [i] trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises [3a] with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: [c] God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 [d] The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of [g] the God of Abraham: for [h] the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM 48

A Song and Psalm for the sons of Korah.

[n] GREAT is the LORD, and greatly [p] to be praised in the [q] city of our God, in the mountain of his [s] holiness.

2 [z] Beautiful for situation, [a] the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on [c] the sides of the north, [d] the city of the great King.

3 [e] God is known in her palaces for a [6g] refuge.

4 For, lo, [i] the kings were assembled, they [7] passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and [8] hasted away.

6 [m] Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, [n] as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest [o] the ships of Tär'shish with an [p] east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the [q] LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will [r] establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of [s] thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to [x] thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let [c] mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: [f] tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her [h] bulwarks, consider her palaces; [k] that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For [l] this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be [m] our guide even [9] unto death.

---

[2] Or *moved in the heart of the seas*
[3] Heb. *maschil*
[4] Or *when the morning turneth*
[5] Or *passed away*
[6] Heb. *high retreat*
[7] Or *passed away together*
[8] Or *were in terror*
[9] Probably read *on Alamoth*, and join to title of Ps. 49

a Ps. 32, title
b Ps. 93. 3, 4
c Ps. 9. 4, 7 & 89. 14
d Ps. 72. 11
e Ps. 36. 8 & 65. 9
f Ps. 48. 1
g Gen. 32. 9
h Cf. Hos. 4. 18 (ms.)
i Ps. 43. 3 & 84. 1
k Ps. 21. 7 & 47. 2
l Ps. 9. 11 & 74. 2
m Ps. 2. 1
n Jb. 36. 26 Ps. 77. 13
o (Ps. 29. 4) Ps. 68. 33
p Ps. 18. 3 & 96. 4
q Ps. 46. 4 & 87. 3
r 2 S. 17. 10 Isa. 13. 7
s Ps. 43. 3 & 68. 16
t Ps. 24. 10 & 48. 8
u 2 Chr. 32. 8 Isa. 43. 2, 5
x Ps. 20. 1 & 75. 9
y Ps. 18. 2 & 48. 3
z Ps. 50. 2
a Cf. Ezek. 20. 6
b Ps. 66. 5
c Cf. Isa. 14. 13
d Mt. 5. 35
e Ps. 76. 1
f (Ps. 29. 11) Ps. 147. 14
g Ps. 46. 7, 11 & 59. 9, 16
h Ps. 37. 15 & 76. 3
i Cf. Ps. 2. 2
k 2 Chr. 33. 13 Ps. 100. 3
l Ps. 22. 28 & 47. 2, 8
m Ps. 9. 20 & 76. 8
n (Gen. 3. 16) Isa. 13. 8
o 2 Chr. 9. 21 Isa. 2. 16
p Jb. 38. 24 Isa. 27. 8
q Ps. 46. 7, 11 & 59. 5
r Ps. 87. 5
s Ps. 26. 3
t Cf. 2 K. 11. 12
u Ezra 3. 11 Isa. 12. 6
x Ps. 8. 1 & 148. 13
y Ps. 46. 4 & 50. 14
z Neh. 9. 32 Ps. 68. 35
a Ps. 46. 10 & 83. 18
b Ps. 45. 5 & 144. 2
c Ps. 97. 8
d Am. 6. 8
e Ps. 44. 3 & 149. 4
f Cf. Isa. 33. 18
g Ps. 68. 18
h Ps. 122. 7
i Neh. 12. 35, 41 Ps. 81. 3
k Ps. 22. 31 & 71. 18
l Ps. 31. 14 & 89. 26
m Ps. 23. 2 & 139. 10

PSALM 49

To the chief Musician. A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
2 Both [b] low and high, rich and poor, together.
3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the [d] meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
4 I will incline mine ear to a [f] parable: I will open my [g] dark saying upon the [h] harp.
5 [i] Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, [2] when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?
6 They that [m] trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a [q] ransom for him:
8 (For the [s] redemption of their soul is precious, and [4] it ceaseth for ever:)
9 That he should still live for ever, and not see [5u] corruption.
10 [6] For he seeth that [y] wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and [a] leave their wealth to others.
11 [7] Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; [e] they call their lands after their own names.
12 [9] Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: [h] he is like the beasts that perish.
13 [2] This their way is [3] their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.
14 [4] Like sheep they are [k] laid in the grave; death [5] shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and [6] their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.
15 But God [l] will redeem my soul from the power of [7] the grave: for he shall [m] receive me. Selah.
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when [o] the glory of his house is increased;
17 For [p] when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.
18 Though while he lived [a] he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.
19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never [c] see light.
20 [e] Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

a Ps. 36. 2 Lk. 12. 19
b Cf. Ps. 62. 9
c Jb. 33. 30 Ps. 56. 13
d Ps. 19. 14 & 63. 6
e ver. 12
f Jb. 29. 1 Ps. 78. 2
g 2 Chr. 9. 1 Ps. 78. 2 (*Heb.*)
h Jb. 30. 31 Ps. 137. 2
i Ps. 46. 2 & 56. 4, 11
k Neh. 12. 46
2 Read *when the iniquity of my supplanters compasseth me about, even of them that trust, &c.*
3 Or *The God of Gods*
l Jos. 22. 22 (for mg.) Ps. 136. 2
m Jb. 31. 24 Ps. 52. 7
n Ps. 113. 3
o Ps. 48. 1 Lam. 2. 15
p Dt. 33. 2 Ps. 80. 1
q Jb. 36. 18 Pr. 6. 35 (*Heb.*)
r Ps. 21. 9 & 79. 5
s Nu. 3. 49
4 Or *he must leave it alone for ever*
t Dt. 32. 1 Isa. 1. 2
5 Read *the pit*
u Ps. 16. 10 & 103. 4
x Dt. 32. 36 Ps. 135. 14
6 Or *Yea, he shall see it*
y Jb. 30. 23 Ps. 89. 48
z Ps. 37. 28 & 52. 9
a Ps. 39. 6 Pr. 13. 22
b See Gen. 15. 9–18
7 Or *their graves are their houses for ever*
c Ps. 19. 1 & 89. 5
8 Or *God is about to judge*
d Ps. 7. 11 & 58. 11
e Cf. Gen. 4. 17
f Ps. 78. 1
9 Or *But man abideth not in honour*
g See Lev. 11. 44
h Eccles. 3. 19
i Ps. 40. 6–8 & 51. 16
2 Or *This is the way of the foolish*
3 Or *their confidence*
4 Or *They are appointed as a flock for Sheol*
k Ps. 31. 17 & 55. 23
5 Or *shall be their shepherd*

PSALM 50

A Psalm of [k] A'-săph.

3 *l* THE mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth [n] from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
2 Out of Zion, [o] the perfection of beauty, [p] God hath shined.
3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: [r] a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.
4 [t] He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he [x] may judge his people.
5 Gather [z] my saints together unto me; those that have made [b] a covenant with me by sacrifice.
6 And [c] the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for [8d] God is judge himself. Selah.
7 [f] Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: [g] I am God, even thy God.
8 I will not reprove thee [i] for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.
9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds.
10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: [n] for the world is mine, and the [n] fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
14 Offer unto God [q] thanksgiving;

6 Read *their beauty shall be for Sheol to consume, that there be no habitation for it*
m Ps. 73. 24
n Ps. 24. 1 & 89. 11
o Gen. 31. 1
l Ps. 40. 2 & 56. 13
p Jb. 1. 21 Eccles. 5. 15
7 Heb. *Sheol*
q Ps. 27. 6 & 56. 12

and [a] pay thy vows unto the [b] most High:

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: [d] I will deliver thee, and thou [e] shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou [h] hatest instruction, and [i] castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and [o] thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, and [r] I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but [s] I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that [x] forget God, [z] lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

23 Whoso offereth praise [a] glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright [c] will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM 51

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, when [e] Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to [f] Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto [i] the multitude of thy tender mercies [k] blot out my transgressions.

2 [n] Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For [p] I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 [q] Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil [s] in thy sight: [u] that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and [x] in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest [b] truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with [c] hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be [f] whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that [g] the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 [k] Create in me [l] a clean heart, O God; and renew a [2m] right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not [n] thy holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and [p] uphold me with [3] thy free spirit.

13 [q] Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me [t] from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou [u] God of my salvation: and [y] my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For [b] thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are [d] a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 [g] Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the [h] walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the [l] sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and [m] whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine [o] altar.

PSALM 52

To the chief Musician, Mäs'-chil, A Psalm of David, when [r] Dō'-ēg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of [t] Ā-hĭm'-ĕ-lĕch.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.

2 [y] Thy tongue deviseth [4z] mischiefs; like [a] a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good;

[a] Ps. 22. 25 & 56. 12
[b] Ps. 47. 2 & 57. 2
[c] 1 K. 4. 33 Jno. 19. 29
[d] Ps. 41. 1 & 91. 3, &c.
[e] Ps. 29. 1, &c. & 68. 34
[f] (Jb. 38. 22) Isa. 1. 18
[g] Ps. 35. 10
[h] Pr. 1. 7, &c.
[i] Neh. 9. 26 Pr. 13. 13
[k] Jer. 24. 7
[l] Ps. 24. 4 & 73. 1
[2] Or *stedfast*
[m] Cf. Ps. 78. 37 (& mg. for mg.)
[n] Cf. Ezek. 36. 27
[o] Ps. 36. 3 & 52. 2
[p] Ps. 41. 3, 12 & 63. 8
[3] Or *a willing spirit*
[q] 2 Chr. 6. 27
[r] Eccles. 8. 11 Cf. Isa. 42. 14
[s] Jb. 13. 10 Ps. 119. 21
[t] Dt. 21. 8 Jon. 1. 14
[u] Ps. 38. 22 & 62. 2, 7
[x] Ps. 9. 17
[y] Ps. 40. 9, 10 & 71. 15
[z] Hos. 5. 14
[a] 1 S. 2. 30 Isa. 25. 3
[b] Ps. 50. 8, 13 & 69. 31
[c] (1 S. 19. 5) Ps. 91. 16
[d] Ps. 34. 18 & 147. 3
[e] 2 Chr. 29. 25
[f] 1 Chr. 3. 5
[g] Ps. 69. 35
[h] Neh. 12. 27 Isa. 22. 10
[i] Neh. 9. 19 Ps. 106. 7, 45
[k] Ps. 25. 11, 18 Hos. 14. 2
[l] Ps. 4. 5 Mal. 3. 3
[m] Dt. 33. 10
[n] Ps. 19. 12 & 65. 3
[o] Ps. 43. 4 & 84. 3
[p] Ps. 41. 4 Pr. 28. 13
[q] 2 S. 24. 10
[r] 1 S. 22. 9
[s] Lk. 15. 18, 21
[t] 1 Chr. 24. 3
[u] Cit. Ro. 3. 4
[x] Jb. 25. 4
[y] Ps. 50. 19 & 101. 7
[4] Heb. *engulfing ruin*
[z] Ps. 5. 9 (*Heb.*) mg.
[a] Ps. 55. 21
[b] Ps. 15. 2 Pr. 12. 17, 19

and [a] lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and [d] root thee out of [e] the land of the living. Selah.

6 The [g] righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but [h] trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I am [m] like a green [n] olive tree in the house of God: [p] I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and [s] I will wait on thy name; [t] for it is good before [u] thy saints.

PSALM 53

To the chief Musician upon [v] Mā'-hă-lăth, Mās'-chîl. A Psalm of David.

[z] THE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. [b] Corrupt are they, and have done [c] abominable iniquity: [d] there is none that doeth good.

2 [f] God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity [h] no knowledge? who [i] eat up my people as they eat bread: they have [l] not called upon God.

5 [m] There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God [o] bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

[a] Ps. 31. 18 & 109. 2
[b] 1 S. 26. 1
[c] Ps. 39. 12 & 55. 1
[d] Pr. 2. 22
[e] Ps. 27. 13 & 116. 9
[f] Ps. 86. 14 (*Lit. P.*)
[g] Ps. 40. 3 & 64. 8, 9
[h] Ps. 49. 6 & 62. 10
[i] Ps. 46. 1 & 63. 7
[k] Ps. 118. 7
[l] Dt. 32. 35, 41 Ps. 94. 1
[m] Ps. 1. 3 & 72. 6
[n] Jb. 15. 33 Ps. 128. 3
[o] Ps. 143. 12
[p] Ps. 55. 23
[s] Or *With a freewill offering will I sacrifice unto thee*
[q] Ezra 8. 28 Ezek. 46. 12
[r] Ps. 52. 9
[s] Ps. 40. 1 & 59. 9
[t] Ps. 54. 6
[u] Ps. 50. 5 & 79. 2
[x] Ps. 59. 10
[y] Ps. 88. title
[z] *For ver.* 1–6, *cf. Ps.* 14. 1–7
[a] Ps. 54. 2 & 61. 1
[b] Ps. 14. 1 Isa. 1. 4
[c] Ps. 14. 1 Pr. 3. 32
[d] Ps. 14. 1, 3 Mt. 19. 17
[e] Ps. 38. 8 Isa. 59. 11
[f] Ps. 33. 13 & 80. 14
[g] Ps. 18. 5 & 88. 3, 6
[h] Ps. 14. 4 & 82. 5 ‖ Ps. 79. 6
[i] Ps. 14. 4 Jer. 8. 16
[k] Jb. 21. 6
[l] Ps. 14. 4 & 79. 6
[m] Lv. 26. 17, 36 Pr. 28. 1
[n] Jer. 9. 2
[o] Ps. 14. 7 & 85. 1
[p] Jer. 6. 7

PSALM 54

To the chief Musician on Nĕ-gī'-nōth, Mās'-chîl. A Psalm of David, when the [b] Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 [c] Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 [f] For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, [i] God is mine helper: the Lord is [k] with them that uphold my soul.

5 [l] He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: [o] cut them off in thy truth.

6 [2] I will [q] freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for [r] it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and [s] mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

PSALM 55

To the chief Musician on Nĕ-gī'-nōth, Mās'-chîl. A Psalm of David.

[a] GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and [e] make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the [g] terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and [k] horror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 [n] Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen [p] violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it

upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 [c] For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that [e] did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 [f] But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and [i] walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them [k] go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

17 [o] Evening, and [p] morning, and at noon, [r] will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for [s] there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, [u] even he that abideth of old. Selah. Because [y] they have no changes, therefore [b] they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be [c] at peace with him: he hath [e] broken his covenant.

21 The words of his [f] mouth were [g] smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they [l] drawn swords.

22 [m] Cast [5] thy burden upon the LORD, and [n] he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt [q] bring them down into the pit of destruction: [s] bloody and deceitful men shall not [u] live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM 56

To the chief Musician upon [8] Jō'-năth-ĕ'-lĕm-rĕ-chō'-kīm, [a] Mĭch'-tăm of David, when the [b] Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God: for man would [c] swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for [a] they be many that fight [2] against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, [b] I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; [d] I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 [g] They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they [h] mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou [l] my tears into thy bottle: are they not in [m] thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies [n] turn back: this I know; for [q] God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 [t] Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will [x] render praises unto thee.

13 [z] For [a] thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the [d] light of [3] the living?

PSALM 57

To the chief Musician [4] [h] Ăl-tăs'-chîth, [i] Mĭch'-tăm of David, when he fled from Saul [k] in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for [o] my soul trusteth in thee: yea, [p] in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, [r] until these [6] calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God [t] most high; unto God that [7] [x] performeth all things for me.

3 [y] He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would [z] swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is [d] among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire,

[a] Cf. Ps. 55. 18
[2] Read *proudly against me*
[b] Ps. 55. 23 & 57. 1
[c] Cf. 2 S. 15. 12
[d] Ps. 49. 5 & 91. 5
[e] Ps. 38. 16
[f] Ps. 41. 9 & 69. 8
[g] Ps. 59. 3 & 71. 10
[h] Ps. 17. 11 & 89. 51
[i] Ps. 42. 4
[k] Ps. 28. 1 & 88. 4
[l] Ps. 39. 12 & 116. 8
[m] Ex. 32. 32 Ps. 69. 28
[n] Ps. 40. 14 & 70. 2 Cf. Jos. 7. 8. 12
[o] See Ps. 141. 2
[p] Ps. 5. 3 & 88. 13
[q] Ps. 118. 6
[r] Dan. 6. 10
[s] Cf. Ps. 56. 2
[t] Ps. 50. 14 & 61. 5, 8
[u] Dt. 33. 27 Isa. 40. 28
[x] Ps. 50. 14, 23 & 69. 30
[y] Cf. Jb. 21. 9 Ps. 73. 5
[z] *For ver. 13, cf. Ps. 116. 8–9*
[a] Ps. 49. 15 & 69. 15
[b] Ps. 36. 1 Pr. 1. 29
[c] Ps. 7. 4
[d] Ps. 49. 19
[3] Or *life*
[e] 2 K. 18. 12 Ps. 78. 10
[f] Ps. 28. 3 & 62. 4
[g] Pr. 5. 3, 4
[4] Heb. *Destroy not*
[h] Ps. 58, title
[i] Ps. 56, title & 58, title
[k] Ps. 142, title Cf. 1 S. 22. 1 & 24. 1–3
[l] Ps. 52. 2 & 57. 4
[m] Ps. 37. 5 Pr. 16. 3
[5] Heb. *what he hath assigned thee*
[n] Ps. 21. 7 & 66. 9
[o] Ps. 56. 3 & 61. 4
[p] Ps. 36. 7 & 61. 4
[q] Ps. 49. 14 & 63. 9
[r] Cf. Isa. 26. 20
[6] Or *engulfing ruin*
[s] Ps. 26. 9 & 59. 2
[t] Ps. 50. 14 & 73. 11
[u] Jb. 36. 14 Pr. 10. 27
[7] Read *completeth*
[x] Ps. 138. 8
[y] Ps. 18. 16 & 144. 7
[z] Ps. 56. 1 & 124. 3
[a] Ps. 16, title & 57, title
[8] i.e. *the dove of the distant terebinths* or *the silent dove of the distant ones*
[b] Cf. 1 S. 21. 10, 11
[c] Ps. 35. 25 & 57. 3
[d] Ps. 22. 13

even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their [a] tongue a sharp sword.

5 [c] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; [d] let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have [e] prepared a net for my steps; my soul is [g] bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof [i] they are fallen themselves. Selah.

7 [k] My heart is [l] fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 [o] Awake up, [p] my glory; awake, [q] psaltery and [r] harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For [x] thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

PSALM 58

To the chief Musician, [c] Al-tăs'-chîth, [c] Mich'-tăm of David.

[3] DO ye indeed speak righteousness, [4] O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 [g] The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, [i] speaking lies.

4 [k] Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which will not [o] hearken to the voice of [5p] charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 [r] Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them [u] melt away as waters which run continually: when he [y] bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like [a] the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel [b] the thorns, [2] he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 [f] The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall [h] wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a [m] reward for the righteous: verily he is [n] a God that judgeth in the earth.

PSALM 59

To the chief Musician, [s] Al-tăs'-chîth, [t] Mich'-tăm of David; [u] when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 [y] Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from [z] bloody men.

3 For, lo, they [a] lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; [b] not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: [d] awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O [e] LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake [f] to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a [h] dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: [l] swords are in their lips: for [m] who, say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt [n] laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength [q] will I wait upon thee: for God is [s] my [6] defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall [t] prevent me: God shall [x] let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord [z] our shield.

[a] Ps. 55. 21 & 59. 7
[b] Ps. 118. 12
[c] Ps. 21. 13 & 108. 5
[2] Or *he shall take them away with a whirlwind, the green and the burning alike*; or *even as raw flesh, even so shall fury sweep them away*
[d] Ps. 19. 1 & 108. 5
[e] Ps. 38. 12 & 64. 5
[f] Ps. 35. 27 & 69. 32
[g] Ps. 43. 5
[h] Ps. 68. 23
[i] Ps. 35. 8 & 141. 10
[k] *For ver.* 7–11, *cf. Ps.* 108. 1–5
[l] Ps. 108. 1
[m] Ps. 37. 37 (mg.) Pr. 11. 18
[n] Ps. 50. 6 & 75. 7
[o] Ju. 5. 12
[p] Ps. 30. 12 & 108. 1
[q] Ps. 33. 2 & 71. 22
[r] Ps. 43. 4 & 71. 22
[s] Ps. 58, title & 73, title
[t] Ps. 58, title & 60, title
[u] Cf. 1 S. 19. 11
[x] Ps. 36. 5 & 89. 2
[y] Ps. 43. 1 & 69. 18
[z] Ps. 55. 23 & 139. 19
[a] Ps. 56. 6
[b] See Ps. 7. 3
[c] Ps. 57, title & 59, title
[d] Ps. 44. 23 & 73. 20
[3] Or *Do ye indeed in silence speak righteousness*
[4] Or *otherwise O ye gods* or *O ye mighty ones*
[e] Ps. 48. 8 & 69. 6
[f] Jb. 35. 15 Ps. 89. 32
[g] Isa. 48. 8
[h] Jb. 30. 1 Ps. 68. 23
[i] Ps. 40. 4 & 62. 4
[k] Ps. 140. 3
[l] Ps. 57. 4 & 64. 3
[m] Ps. 10. 11 & 64. 5
[n] Ps. 37. 13 Pr. 1. 26
[o] Eccles. 10. 11 (mg.)
[5] Or *enchanters*
[p] Dt. 18. 11 Isa. 47. 9, 12
[q] Ps. 52. 9 & 62. 1, 5
[6] Or *high retreat*
[r] Ps. 3. 7
[x] Ps. 54. 7 & 92. 11
[s] Ps. 48. 3 & 62. 2, 6
[y] Ps. 11. 2 & 64. 3, 4
[t] Ps. 21. 3, &c.
[z] Ps. 33. 20 & 84. 9, 11
[u] Ps. 112. 10
[a] Jb. 3. 16 Eccles. 6. 3

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for [b] cursing and [c] lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and [d] let them know that God [e] ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them [i] wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and [l] refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM 60

To the chief Musician upon [3q] Shû'-shăn–ē'-dûth, [r] Mich'-tăm of David, to teach; when he strove with Ăr'-ăm–nā-hă-rā'-ĭm and with Ăr'-ăm–zō'-băh, when [u] Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the [z] valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, [a] thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O [c] turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: [f] heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 [g] Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: [h] thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a [i] banner [j] to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 [k] That [l] thy beloved may be delivered; save with [n] thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken [p] in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide [q] Shē'-chĕm, and mete out the valley of [t] Succoth.

7 [y] Gĭl'-ē-ăd is mine, and [z] Mă-năs'-sēh is mine; [a] Ē'-phră-ĭm also is the strength of mine head; [b] Judah is my [c] lawgiver;

8 [e] Moab is my washpot; over [f] Edom will I cast out my shoe: [a] Phĭl-ĭs'-tĭ-ă, triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which [f] didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for [g] vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall [h] tread down our enemies.

PSALM 61

To the chief Musician upon Nĕ-gī'-năh, A Psalm of David.

[k] HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is [m] overwhelmed: [n] lead me [2] to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a [o] shelter for me, and [p] a strong tower from the enemy.

4 [s] I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: [x] I will trust in the [y] covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard [b] my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of [d] those that fear thy name.

6 [e] Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

PSALM 62

To the chief Musician, to [m] Jĕ-dū'-thŭn, A Psalm of David.

TRULY [o] my soul [4] waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is [r] my rock and [s] my salvation; he is my [u] defence; [x] I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye [5] imagine mischief against a man? [6] ye shall be slain all of you: as a [d] bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

[a] Ex. 15. 14 Ps. 83. 7
[b] Ps. 10. 7 & 62. 4
[c] Ps. 5. 6 & 63. 11
[d] 2 K. 19. 19 Ps. 83. 18
[e] 1 S. 12. 12 Ps. 114. 2
[f] Ps. 44. 9
[g] Ps. 108. 12
[h] Ps. 44. 5 & 108. 13
[i] Jb. 15. 23 Ps. 109. 10
[k] Ps. 55. 1 & 64. 1
[l] Ps. 46. 1 & 61. 3
[m] Ps. 77. 3
[n] Ps. 43. 3 & 139. 24
[3] Or *to a rock that is too high for me*
[o] Ps. 59. 16 & 62. 7, 8
[p] Cf. Pr. 18. 10
[q] i.e. *the lily of testimony*
[r] Ps. 80, title
[s] Ps. 59, title
[t] Ps. 27. 4 & 65. 4
[u] 2 Chr. 8. 3
[x] Cf. 2 S. 8. 3 & 10. 16 1 Chr. 18. 3, 12
[y] Ps. 57. 1 & 71. 1
[z] Ps. 57. 1 & 63. 7
[a] 2 Chr. 25. 11
[a] Ps. 44. 9, 23 & 74. 1
[b] Ps. 56. 12 & 65. 1
[c] Ps. 80. 3
[d] Neh. 1. 11 Ps. 86. 11
[e] Ps. 21. 4 & 91. 16
[f] 2 Chr. 7. 14
[g] Ps. 71. 20
[h] Jb. 21. 20 Ps. 75. 8
[i] Ex. 17. 15 Isa. 5. 26 Cf. Ps. 20. 5, 7
[j] Ps. 34. 7, 9 & 85. 9
[k] *For ver. 5–12, cf. Ps. 108. 6–13*
[l] Jer. 11. 15 Cf. Dt. 33. 12
[m] Ps. 39, title & 77, title
[n] Ps. 44. 3 & 63. 8
[o] Ps. 59. 9 & 69. 3
[4] Or *is silent unto God*
[p] Ps. 89. 35
[q] 2 Chr. 10. 1 Ps. 108. 7
[r] Ps. 42. 9 & 71. 3
[s] Ps. 51. 14 & 65. 5
[t] 2 Chr. 14. 17 Ps. 108. 7
[u] Ps. 59. 9, 16 & 94. 22
[x] Ps. 55. 22 & 66. 9
[y] 1 Chr. 26. 31 Ps. 108. 8
[z] 2 Chr. 34. 6, 9 Ps. 80. 2
[a] 2 Chr. 34. 6, 9 Ps. 78. 9, 67

[a] Read *rush upon a man* [b] Neh. 11. 4 Ps. 68. 27 [5] Or otherwise *that ye may slay him* [c] Ju. 5. 14 Ps. 108. 8 (*Heb.*)
[d] Isa. 30. 13 [e] (Neh. 13. 1, 23) Ps. 108. 9 [f] Nu. 24. 18 Ps. 108. 9

4 They only consult to [a] cast him down from his excellency: [c] they delight in lies: [f] they bless with their mouth, but they [g] curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, [2i] wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my [o] refuge, is in God.

8 [p] Trust in him at all times; ye people, [q] pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of [t] low degree are [4u] vanity, and men of high degree are [z] a lie: [a] to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: [c] if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken [e] once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for [g] thou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM 63

A Psalm of David, when he was [k] in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou art my God; [l] early will I seek thee: [m] my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 [p] To see thy power and thy glory, so [r] as I have seen thee [s] in the sanctuary.

3 Because thy lovingkindness [u] is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee [y] while I live: I will [z] lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul [b] shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When [d] I remember thee [e] upon my bed, and [f] meditate on thee in the [g] night watches.

7 Because thou [h] hast been my help, therefore in the [i] shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul [b] followeth hard after thee: [d] thy right hand [e] upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, [h] shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall [3] fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for [k] foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that [l] sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of [m] them that speak lies [n] shall be stopped.

PSALM 64

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[r] HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: [s] preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 [x] Hide me from the [y] secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue [b] like a sword, and [d] bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot [f] in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of [h] laying snares privily; [i] they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But [n] God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 [o] So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: [q] all that see them shall [5t] flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall [x] declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 [a] The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart [c] shall glory.

PSALM 65

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

[6] PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall [k] the vow be performed.

[a] Ps. 17. 11 (mg.)
[b] 2 K. 18. 6 Acts 11. 23
[c] Ps. 58. 3 & 119. 69
[d] Ps. 60. 5 & 89. 13
[e] Ps. 51. 12 & 73. 23
[f] Ps. 55. 21 Jer. 9. 8
[g] Ps. 59. 12 & 109. 17, 18
[h] Ps. 55. 23 & 94. 13
[2] Or *be thou silent unto God*
[i] Ps. 43. 5 Pr. 20. 22
[3] Heb. *be poured out into the power of*
[k] Neh. 4. 3 Cant. 2. 15
[l] Neh. 13. 25 Isa. 65. 16
[m] Ps. 59. 12 & 101. 7
[n] Jb. 5. 16 Ps. 107. 42
[o] Ps. 61. 3 & 17. 7
[p] Ps. 37. 3, 5 & 115. 9, &c.
[q] Ps. 42. 4 & 142. 2
[r] Ps. 61. 1 & 69. 13, 16
[s] Ps. 41. 2 & 91. 11
[t] Cf. Ps. 49. 2
[4] Or *a breath*
[u] Ps. 39. 5, 11 & 78. 33
[x] Ps. 32. 7 & 91. 1
[y] Cf. Gen. 49. 6
[z] Jb. 24. 25 Ps. 116. 11
[a] Jb. 31. 6 Pr. 16. 2
[b] Ps. 59. 7 Pr. 12. 18
[c] Ps. 52. 7 Pr. 10. 15
[d] Ps. 58. 7
[e] Jb. 33. 14, 29 Cf. Acts 10. 16
[f] Ps. 17. 12 & 74. 20
[g] Ps. 18. 20 Pr. 24. 12
[h] Ps. 57. 6 & 119. 85, 110
[i] Ps. 59. 7 & 94. 7
[k] Cf. 1 S. 23. 14
[l] Ps. 34. 4 & 77. 2
[m] Ps. 42. 2 & 84. 2
[n] Ps. 38. 2 Lam. 3. 12, 13
[o] Jb. 15. 6 Lk. 19. 23
[p] Nu. 14. 22 Ps. 97. 6
[q] Ps. 52. 6 & 91. 8
[r] Ps. 27. 4 Isa. 6. 5
[s] Ps. 20. 2 & 68. 17
[5] Or *shake the head*
[t] See Ps. 22. 7 (for mg.)
[u] Cf. Ps. 30. 5
[x] Jer. 51. 10
[y] Ps. 104. 33
[z] Ps. 28. 2 & 119. 48
[a] Ps. 33. 1 & 68. 3
[b] Ps. 36. 8 & 65. 4
[c] Ps. 44. 8 Isa. 45. 25
[d] Ps. 42. 6 & 77. 3
[e] Ps. 4. 4
[f] Ps. 16. 7 & 49. 3 & 104. 34
[g] (Ju. 7. 19) Ps. 90. 4
[h] Ps. 54. 4 & 70. 5
[6] Or *To thee silence is praise, O God* or *There shall be silence before thee, (and) praise, O God*
[i] Ps. 61. 4 & 91. 1, 4
[k] Ps. 61. 5, 8 & 66. 13

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee [a] shall all flesh come.

3 [c] Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt [e] purge them away.

4 [f] Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to [h] approach unto thee, that he [i] may dwell in thy courts: we shall be [k] satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy [n] holy temple.

5 By [o] terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O [q] God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being [s] girded with power:

7 Which [t] stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou [a] visitest the earth, and [b] waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the [d] river of God, which is full of water: thou [f] preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy [k] goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.

13 [n] The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; [q] they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM 66

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

[t] MAKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How [u] terrible art thou in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies [2b] submit themselves unto thee.

4 [d] All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5 [g] Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 He [l] turned the sea into dry land: they [m] went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He [p] ruleth by his power for ever; [r] his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and [u] suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, [x] hast proved us: thou hast tried us, [y] as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into [z] the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to [c] ride over our heads; [e] we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into [g] a wealthy place.

13 [h] I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will [i] pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was [l] in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of [m] rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that [o] fear God, and I will [p] declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I [r] regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord [s] will not hear me:

19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

[a] Ps. 22. 27 & 66. 4
[2] Or *yield feigned obedience*
[b] Ps. 18. 44 & 81. 15
[c] Ps. 40. 12
[d] Ps. 65. 2 & 67. 3
[e] 2 Chr. 30. 18 Ps. 78. 38 *(Heb.)*
[f] Ps. 41. 1 & 84. 5, 12
[g] Ps. 46. 8
[h] 1 S. 14. 36 Ps. 66. 13
[i] Ps. 61. 4 & 84. 4
[k] Ps. 63. 5 & 90. 14
[l] Neh. 9. 9, 11 Ps. 74. 13
[m] Jos. 24. 11
[n] Ps. 11. 4 & 79. 1
[o] 2 S. 7. 23 Ps. 66. 3, 5
[p] Ps. 29. 10 & 145. 13
[q] Ps. 62. 2, 7 & 68. 19
[r] Ps. 33. 13, 14 Pr. 5. 21
[s] Ps. 93. 1
[t] Ps. 33. 7 & 89. 9
[u] Ps. 62. 2, 6 & 112. 6
[x] Ps. 26. 2 & 105. 19
[y] Ps. 12. 6 Pr. 17. 3
[z] Lam. 1. 13
[a] Ps. 8. 4 & 80. 14
[b] Jb. 38. 26, 28 Ps. 104. 13
[c] Isa. 51. 23
[d] Ps. 46. 4 Isa. 33. 21
[e] Isa. 43. 2
[f] Ps. 4. 7 & 72. 16
[g] Cf. Ps. 31. 8
[h] Ps. 65. 4 & 73. 28
[i] Ps. 65. 1 & 76. 11
[k] Ps. 31. 19 & 68. 10
[l] Ps. 18. 6 & 102. 2
[m] Jb. 42. 8 Isa. 1. 11
[n] Isa. 30. 23
[o] Ps. 22. 23, 25 & 115. 11
[p] Ps. 9. 11 & 73. 28
[q] (1 Chr. 16. 31) Ps. 96. 12
[r] Cf. Jb. 36. 21
[s] Ps. 18. 41 & 109. 7
[t] Ps. 81. 1
[u] Ps. 65. 5 & 106. 22

PSALM 67

To the chief Musician on Nĕ-gī'-nŏth, A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and [e] bless us; and [f] cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.

2 That [g] thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

3 [k] Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt [l] judge the people righteously, and [5] govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth [p] yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

Messianic

PSALM 68

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David.

[t] LET God arise, let his enemies be [y] scattered: let them also [z] that hate him flee before him.

2 [a] As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: [c] as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But [f] let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: [i] extol him that [k] rideth upon the heavens by his name [m] JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 [n] A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his [p] holy habitation.

6 God [6r] setteth the solitary in families: he [s] bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but [u] the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, [x] when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the [y] wilderness; Selah:

8 [b] The earth shook, the heavens also dropped [a] at the presence of God: even [b] Sinai itself [c] was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, [d] didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy [2] congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of [h] thy goodness [i] for the poor.

11 The Lord [3] gave the word: [4] great was the company of those that published it.

12 [m] Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home [n] divided the spoil.

13 [6] Though ye have lien among the [o] pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When [q] the Almighty scattered kings in it, [7r] it was white as snow in [s] Salmon.

15 [8] The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of Bashan.

16 Why [9] leap ye, ye high hills? [2] this is [u] the hill which God [x] desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.

17 [b] The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even [3d] thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in [e] the holy place.

18 [g] Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast [h] led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that [4] the LORD God might [l] dwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, [5] who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the [o] God of our salvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and [q] unto GOD the Lord belong the issues from death.

21 But [t] God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from [z] Bashan, [a] I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

23 [7] That [c] thy foot may be dipped in

a Neh. 9. 13 Ps. 81. 7
b Neh. 9. 13 Acts 7. 30, 38
c Ex. 19. 18 Jer. 4. 24
d Jb. 37. 13 Isa. 27. 3
e Ps. 28. 9 & 109. 28
f Ps. 44. 3 & 80. 3
g See Ps. 27. 11
2 Or *troop*
h Ps. 65. 11 & 107. 9
i Ps. 35. 10 & 69. 33
k Ps. 66. 4 & 68. 32
3 Read *giveth*
4 Or *the women that publish the tidings are a great host*
l Ps. 9. 8 & 96. 13
m See Nu. 31. 7, 8
5 Heb. *lead*
n Cf. Ju. 5. 29, 30
6 Or *When ye lie among the sheepfolds, (it is as) the wings . . . gold*
o Ju. 5. 16 (*Heb.*)
p Lv. 26. 4 Ps. 85. 12
q Jb. 5. 17 *al.* Ps. 91. 1
7 Or *it snowed* (Heb. *it snoweth*)
r Jb. 38. 22 Ps. 147. 16
s Cf. Nu. 33. 41
8 Read *A mountain of God is the mountain of Bashan; a mountain of summits is the mountain of Bashan*
9 Read *look ye askance*
2 Read *at the mountain*
t Nu. 10. 35 Cf. Isa. 33. 3
u Ps. 48. 1 & 99. 9
x Ps. 132. 13 See Dt. 12. 5
y Ps. 89. 10
z 2 Chr. 19. 2 Ps. 81. 15
a Ps. 37. 20 Hos. 13. 3
b 2 K. 6. 17 Isa. 66. 15
c Ps. 22. 14 & 97. 5
3 Read *thousands upon thousands*
d Cf. Dt. 33. 2
e Ps. 63. 2 & 73. 17
f Ps. 64. 10 & 70. 4

g Ps. 47. 5 Cit. Eph. 4. 8
h Ju. 5. 12
4 Heb. *Jah*
i Isa. 40. 3
k ver. 33
l 1 K. 6. 13
m Ex. 17. 16 Ps. 89. 8
5 Or *who daily beareth our burdens or day by day: if one oppresseth us God is our salvation*
n Ps. 10. 14, 18 & 146. 9
o Ps. 65. 5 & 79. 9
p Ps. 26. 8
q Cf. Dt. 32. 39
6 Or *maketh the solitary to dwell in a house*
r 1 S. 2. 5 Ps. 113. 9
s Ps. 69. 33
t Ps. 110. 6
u Ps. 107. 33, 34
x 2 S. 5. 24 Isa. 52. 12
y 1 S. 26. 1, 3 Ps. 78. 40 (*Heb.*)
z See Nu. 21. 33
a See Ex. 14. 22
b Ps. 18. 7 & 77. 18
7 Read *That thou mayest wash thy foot in blood, that the tongue of thy dogs may have its portion from (thine) enemies*
c Ps. 58. 10

the blood of thine enemies, and [a] the tongue of thy [c] dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, [g] my King, in the sanctuary.

25 The [h] singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the [i] damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, [2] from [l] the fountain of Israel.

27 There is little [m] Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of [o] Judah and their council, the princes of [q] Zĕ-bū'lŭn, and the princes of [s] Năph'tă-lī.

28 Thy God [t] hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings [x] bring presents unto thee.

30 [z] Rebuke [3a] the company [b] of spearmen, the multitude of the [c] bulls, with the calves of the people, [4] till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: [5] scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come [f] out of Egypt; [h] Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 [k] Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

33 To him [n] that rideth upon the [p] heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, [q] he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 [s] Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and [t] his strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, thou art [x] terrible out of thy [y] holy places: the God of Israel is he that [z] giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

MESSIANIC

PSALM 69

To the chief Musician [6] upon [7b] Shō-shănn'-īm, A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for [d] the waters are come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in [f] deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 [b] I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: [d] mine eyes fail while I [e] wait for my God.

4 They that [f] hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, [k] thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 [n] Let not them that wait on thee, O [p] Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those [r] that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because [u] for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 [y] I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For [d] the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and [e] the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chastened my soul [g] with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made [i] sackcloth also my garment; and I became [l] a proverb to them.

12 They that sit [m] in the gate speak against me; and I was [o] the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, [r] in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy [u] hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and [a] out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not [c] the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: [e] turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And [g] hide not thy face from thy

[a] Cf. 1 K. 21. 19 & 22. 38
[b] Ps. 6. 6
[c] Ps. 59. 6, 14 Pr. 26. 11, 17
[d] Jb. 31. 16 Ps. 119. 82, 123
[e] Ps. 62. 1, 5 & 71. 5, 14
[f] Ps. 38. 19 & 109. 3
[g] Ps. 44. 4 & 74. 12
[h] 2 Chr. 35. 15
[i] 1 S. 29. 5 Jer. 31. 4
[k] Ps. 37. 18 & 119. 168
[2] Or *(ye that are) of the fountain*
[l] Dt. 33. 28 Isa. 48. 1
[m] Neh. 11. 4 Ps. 80. 2
[n] Ps. 31. 1 & 71. 1
[o] Ps. 60. 7 & 78. 68
[p] Ps. 59. 5 & 80. 4
[q] 2 Chr. 30. 10, 11 Isa. 9. 1
[r] Ps. 40. 16 & 70. 4
[s] 2 Chr. 34. 6
[t] Ps. 44. 4 & 71. 3
[u] Jer. 15. 15
[x] Ps. 45. 12 & 72. 10
[y] Ps. 55. 13 & 88. 8, 18
[z] Ps. 9. 5 Isa. 17. 13
[3] Read *the wild beast of the reeds*
[a] Cf. Ezek. 29. 3, 4 (for mg.)
[b] Cf. Jb. 40. 21 Isa. 19. 6 (for mg.)
[c] Ps. 22. 12
[d] 2 K. 10. 16 Ps. 119. 39 **Cit. Jno. 2. 17**
[4] Or *trampling (under foot) the pieces of silver*
[e] **Cit. Ro. 15. 3**
[5] Or *he hath scattered*
[f] Isa. 19. 19–25
[g] Ps. 35. 13 & 109. 24
[h] Jb. 28. 19 Ps. 87. 4
[i] Ps. 35. 13 Isa. 15. 3
[k] Ps. 67. 3 & 86. 9
[l] Jb. 30. 9 Ezek. 14. 8
[m] Jb. 31. 21 Ps. 127. 5
[n] Ps. 18. 10 & 104. 3
[o] Jb. 30. 9 Lam. 3. 14, 63
[p] Neh. 9. 6 Ps. 148. 4
[q] Ps. 46. 6 Isa. 30. 30
[r] Ps. 32. 6 Isa. 49. 8
[s] Ps. 50. 15 & 96. 7, 8
[t] Ps. 150. 1
[u] Ps. 64. 1 & 71. 2
[x] Ps. 47. 2 & 76. 12

[y] Cf. Ex. 15. 11 [c] Ps. 49. 15 & 86. 13 [z] Ps. 29. 11 & 86. 16 [d] Ps. 42. 7 & 88. 7 [a] Ps. 144. 7 [e] Ps. 25. 16 & 86. 16 [6] Or *set to* [7] i.e. *Lilies* [f] Ps. 40. 2 [b] Ps. 45, title [g] Ps. 44. 24 & 88. 14

servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and [b] redeem it: [c] deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my [e] reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also [i] gall for my meat; and [k] in my thirst they gave me [m] vinegar to drink.

22 [n o] Let their table become [p] a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 [s] Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 [a] Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For [b] they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 [d] Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be [f] blotted out of [g] the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But [i] I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will [n] magnify him with [p] thanksgiving.

31 [q] This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 [s] The humble shall see this, and be glad: and [t] your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For [y] the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not [z] his prisoners.

34 [a] Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

35 For [a] God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 [d] The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM 70

[f] To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

[g h] MAKE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.

2 [l] Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be [q] turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, [r] Aha, aha.

4 Let all those [t] that seek thee [u] rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, [x] Let God be magnified.

5 But [y] I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: [z] thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

PSALM 71

IN thee, O LORD, [c] do I put my trust: [e] let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: [h] incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast [k] given commandment to save me; for thou art [l] my rock and [m] my fortress.

4 [o] Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art [r] my hope, O Lord GOD: thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up [u] from the womb: thou art he [x] that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a [2b] wonder unto many; but thou art my strong [c] refuge.

8 Let [d] my mouth be filled with thy

[a] Ps. 51. 18 & 102. 13, 16
[b] Ps. 44. 26
[c] Ps. 59. 2 & 71. 4
[d] Ps. 37. 25, 26 & 102. 28
[e] Ps. 39. 8 & 109. 25
[f] Ps. 38, title
[g] *For ver. 1–5, cf. Ps. 40. 13–17*
[h] Ps. 40. 13 & 71. 12
[i] Jb. 30. 16 Jer. 8. 14 (*Heb.*)
[k] Mt. 27. 34, 48
[l] Ps. 40. 14, 15 & 71. 13
[m] Ru. 2. 14 Pr. 10. 26
[n] *For ver. 22–28, cf. Ps. 35. 4–8 & 109. 6–15*
[o] Cit. Ro. 11. 9, 10
[p] Cf. Ps. 57. 6
[q] Ps. 56. 9
[r] Ps. 40. 15 Ezek. 25. 3
[s] Ps. 35. 6 Isa. 8. 22
[t] Ps. 69. 6, 32 & 105. 4
[u] Ps. 68. 3 & 97. 12
[x] Ps. 40. 16 Lk. 1. 46
[y] Ps. 69. 29 & 86. 1
[z] Ps. 63. 7 & 86. 17
[a] Ps. 40. 15 & 73. 19
[b] Jb. 19. 22
[c] Ps. 61. 4 & 91. 4
[d] Neh. 4. 5 Jer. 18. 23
[e] Ps. 69. 6 & 119. 31, 116
[f] Ps. 9. 5 & 109. 13
[g] Ps. 56. 8 & 87. 6
[h] Ps. 69. 13, 16 & 80. 1
[i] Ps. 40. 17 & 70. 5
[k] Ps. 68. 28
[l] Ps. 62. 2, 7 & 73. 26 (mg.)
[m] Ps. 31. 2, 3 & 91. 2
[n] See Ps. 34. 3
[o] Ps. 69. 18 & 119. 134
[p] Ps. 56. 12 & 107. 22
[q] Ps. 51. 16 Pr. 21. 3
[r] Ps. 69. 3 & 119. 166, 174
[s] Ps. 58. 10 & 64. 8, 9 & 107. 42
[t] Ps. 22. 26
[u] Ps. 22. 10
[x] Ps. 22. 9 Isa. 44. 2
[y] Ps. 68. 10 & 74. 19, 21
[z] Ps. 68. 6 & 79. 11
[a] 1 Chr. 16. 31 Ps. 96. 11
[2] Or *sign* or *portent*
[b] 2 Chr. 32. 24, 31 Isa. 7. 14
[c] Ps. 62. 7, 8 & 73. 28
[d] Ps. 35. 28

praise and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; [a] forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they [c] that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,

11 [d] Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

12 O God, [f] be not far from me: O my God, [g] make haste for my help.

13 [i] Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be [l] covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 [n] My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for [p] I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, [s] thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared [x] thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am [z] old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this [b] generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 [f] Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done [i] great things: O God, [k] who is like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast [n] shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt [o] quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22 I will also praise thee with the [q] psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the [q] harp, O thou [s] Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou [u] hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

[a] Ps. 38. 21 & 119. 8
[b] Ps. 127. title
[c] Ps. 59. 3 & 86. 14
[d] Ps. 73. 11
[e] 2 S. 23. 3 Isa. 9. 7
[f] Ps. 38. 21
[g] Ps. 70. 1, 5 & 141. 1
[h] Ps. 29. 11 & 85. 8, 10
[i] Ps. 70. 2, 3 & 83. 17
[k] Ps. 41. 1 & 112. 9
[l] Ps. 35. 26 & 109. 29
[m] Jb. 14. 12 Ps. 89. 29
[n] Ps. 51. 14 & 145. 7
[o] 2 S. 23. 4 Hos. 6. 3
[p] Ps. 40. 5
[q] Ps. 52. 6 & 92. 12
[r] Ps. 37. 11
[s] Ps. 32. 8 & 94. 10, 12
[t] 2 Chr. 9. 26 Ps. 80. 11
[u] 1 K. 4. 21, 24 Isa. 8. 7
[x] Ps. 40. 5 & 72. 18
[y] Ps. 22. 27 & 98. 3
[z] Cf. Isa. 46. 4
[a] Isa. 49. 23
[b] Ps. 48. 13 & 78. 6
[c] 2 Chr. 20. 36, 37 Isa. 23. 6, 10
[d] Est. 10. 1 Ps. 97. 1
[e] Ps. 68. 29 Isa. 39. 1
[f] Ps. 111. 3 Cf. Ps. 36. 5
[g] Jb. 6. 19 Isa. 60. 6
[h] 1 Chr. 1. 9 Isa. 43. 3
[i] Ps. 126. 2
[k] Ps. 35. 10 & 89. 6
[l] Ps. 18. 43, 44
[m] Ps. 2. 8 Isa. 11. 10
[n] Ps. 60. 3
[o] Ps. 119. 25 || Ps. 80. 18
[p] Ps. 71. 11 & 107. 12
[q] Ps. 57. 8 & 81. 2
[r] Cf. 2 K. 1. 13
[s] 2 K. 19. 22 Ps. 78. 41
[2] Or *they*
[t] 1 Tim. 2. 1
[u] Ps. 34. 22 Isa. 29. 22
[3] Or *abundance*

PSALM 72

[b] A Psalm for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 [e] He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains [h] shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge [k] the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee [m] as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down [o] like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall [q] the righteous flourish; and [r] abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also [t] from sea to sea, and from [u] the river unto [y] the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall [a] lick the dust.

10 The kings of [c] Tär'shish and of the [d] isles shall bring [e] presents: the kings of [g] Sheba and [h] Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings [l] shall fall down before him: [m] all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and [p] him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and [r] precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And [2] he [t] shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an [3] handful of

[a] corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like [c] grass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men [f] shall [2]be blessed in him: all nations shall [g] call him blessed.

18 [h] Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, who only doeth [k] wondrous things.

19 And [m] blessed be his [n] glorious name for ever: and let the [p] whole earth be filled with his glory; [r] Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

PSALM 73

A Psalm of Ā'săph.

TRULY [y] God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a [a] clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; [b] my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was [d] envious at the [8]foolish, when I saw the [f] prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.

5 They are [i] not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as [m] a garment.

7 [o] Their eyes stand out with fatness: [2]they have more than heart could wish.

8 They [3]are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are [y] wrung out to them.

11 And [z] they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the [b] most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I [b] have cleansed my heart in vain, and [d] washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and [e] chastened every morning.

15 If I [3]say, I will speak thus; behold, I [4]should offend against the [i] generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, [l] it was too painful for me;

17 Until I went into the [o] sanctuary of God; then understood I [q] their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in [s] slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 [t] How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are [u] utterly consumed with terrors.

20 [x] As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, [5z] when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart [6]was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So [7c] foolish was I, and ignorant: I was [e] as a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast [g] holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou [h] shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward [k] receive me [9]to glory.

25 [l] Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 [n] My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the [p] strength of my heart, and [q] my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: [r] thou hast destroyed all them that [s] go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me [t] to draw near to God: [u] I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may [x] declare all thy works.

PSALM 74

Mās'-chîl of Ā'săph.

O GOD, why hast thou [a] cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger [c] smoke against the [d] sheep of thy pasture?

[a] Ps. 65. 9, 13 & 81. 16
[b] Jb. 9. 30 Isa. 1. 16
[c] Cf. Jb. 5. 25
[d] Ps. 26. 6
[e] Ps. 39. 11 & 94. 12
[f] (Gen. 28. 14) Isa. 65. 16
[2] Or *bless themselves*
[g] Jb. 29. 11 Pr. 31. 28
[3] Or *had said*
[4] Or *had dealt treacherously with*
[h] Ps. 41. 13 & 89. 52
[i] Ps. 24. 6
[k] Ps. 71. 17 & 75. 1
[l] Eccles. 8. 17
[m] Jb. 1. 21 Ps. 96. 2
[n] Neh. 9. 5 Isa. 63. 14
[o] Ps. 68. 17 & 77. 13
[p] Nu. 14. 21 Isa. 6. 3
[q] See Ps. 55. 23
[r] Ps. 41. 13 & 89. 52
[s] Ps. 35. 6 Jer. 23. 12
[t] Ps. 69. 25
[u] Ps. 14. 5
[x] Jb. 20. 8 Ps. 90. 5
[y] Ps. 34. 8 & 86. 5
[5] Or *in the city*
[z] Ps. 59. 4 & 78. 65
[a] Ps. 51. 10 Pr. 22. 11
[6] Or *was in a ferment*
[b] Ps. 38. 16 & 94. 18
[7] Heb. *brutish*
[c] Ps. 92. 6
[d] Ps. 37. 1 Pr. 3. 31
[8] Or *arrogant*
[e] Cf. Jb. 18. 3
[f] Ps. 37. 7, 35 & 92. 7
[g] Ps. 63. 8 & 94. 18
[h] Ps. 32. 8 (MARG.)
[i] Cf. Ps. 55. 17
[k] Ps. 49. 15
[9] Or *in* or *with*
[l] Cf. Ps. 16. 2 (MARG.)
[m] Cf. Ps. 109. 18
[n] Ps. 40. 12
[o] Ps. 17. 10 & 119. 70
[p] Ps. 71. 3 & 78. 35
[2] Or *the imaginations of their heart overflow*
[q] Ps. 16. 5 & 119. 57
[3] Or *scoff*
[r] Ps. 16. 4 & 97. 7
[s] Ps. 106. 39
[t] Ps. 66. 13 & 100. 4
[u] Ps. 71. 7 & 91. 9
[x] Ps. 66. 16 & 96. 3
[b] Ps. 57. 2 & 77. 10
[y] Cf. Ps. 75. 8
[c] Cf. Dt. 29. 20 See Dt. 32. 22
[z] Jb. 22. 13
[d] Ps. 79. 13
[a] Ps. 60. 1, 10 & 77. 7

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast [a]purchased of old; the rod of thine [c]inheritance, which thou [d]hast redeemed; this mount Zion, [e]wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even [g]all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies [i]roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 [4]A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 [5]But now they break down the [m]carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have [o]defiled by casting down the dwelling place [p]of thy name to the ground.

8 [q]They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: [s]there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, [u]how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy [x]blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why [y]withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For [b]God is my King of old, [c]working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst [d]divide the sea by thy strength: thou [f]brakest the heads of the [8g]dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of [h]leviathan in pieces, and gavest him [i]to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst [m]cleave the fountain and the flood: thou [o]driedst up [2]mighty rivers.

16 [p]The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared [r]the [4]light and the sun.

17 Thou hast [s]set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made [u]summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and that the [b]foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not [2]the soul of thy [f]turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the [3]congregation of thy [h]poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the [k]dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 [l]Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 [n]Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

PSALM 75

To the chief Musician, [r]Al-tăs'-chĭth, A Psalm or Song of A'-săph.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near [t]thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall [6]receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are [z]dissolved: I bear up the [a]pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with [e]a stiff neck.

6 [7]For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

7 But [k]God is the judge: he [l]putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the LORD there is [n]a cup, and the wine [9]is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall [3q]wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the [t]God of Jacob.

10 All [x]the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; [y]but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

---

[a] Dt. 32. 6, Isa. 11. 11 (ms.)
[b] Cf. Dt. 32. 6
[c] Ps. 33. 12 & 78. 62, 71
[d] Neh. 1. 10, Ps. 77. 15
[2] Or *thy turtledove unto the greedy troop*
[e] Ps. 46. 5 & 76. 2
[f] Nu. 6. 10, Cant. 2. 12
[3] Or *life*
[g] 2 Chr. 36. 19, Isa. 63. 18
[h] Ps. 69. 33 & 109. 31
[i] Lam. 2. 7
[k] Ps. 64. 4
[4] Or *They are known as those who lift up axes upon a thicket of trees*
[l] Ps. 44. 26 & 82. 8
[5] Read *And*
[m] Cf. 1 K. 6. 18, &c.
[n] Ps. 44. 24 & 77. 9
[o] 2 Chr. 36. 14, Ps. 79. 1
[p] Neh. 1. 9, Jer. 7. 10, 12
[q] Ps. 83. 4
[r] Ps. 59, title
[s] 2 Chr. 15. 3, Pr. 29. 18
[t] Ps. 72. 18 & 77. 11, 14
[u] Ps. 35. 17 & 79. 5
[6] Or *find the set time*
[x] Ps. 44. 16, Isa. 37. 6, 23
[y] Lam. 2. 3
[z] Isa. 24. 19
[a] Jb. 9. 6
[b] Ps. 68. 24 & 84. 3
[c] 1 S. 19. 5, Hab. 3. 13
[d] Ps. 66. 6 & 77. 16, 19
[e] 2 Chr. 36. 13, Pr. 29. 1
[f] Jb. 26. 12, Ps. 89. 10 (mg.)
[7] Or *For neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the wilderness of the mountains (cometh judgment)*
[8] Or *sea-monsters*
[g] Jb. 7. 12, Ps. 148. 7
[h] Jb. 41. 1, Ps. 104. 26
[i] Cf. Nu. 14. 9
[k] Ps. 58. 11 & 82. 1
[l] Jb. 5. 11
[m] Neh. 9. 15, Ps. 78. 15, 16
[n] Ps. 60. 3, Isa. 51. 17
[9] Or *foameth*
[o] Jos. 3. 16, 17, Ps. 114. 3

[2] Read *everflowing* [4] Heb. *luminary* [p] Jb. 38. 12, Jer. 33. 20 [s] Dt. 32. 8, Acts 17. 26 [3] Or *drain* [t] Ps. 46. 7 & 76. 6 [q] Cf. Ps. 73. 10 [u] Gen. 8. 22 [x] Jer. 48. 25 [r] Ps. 8. 3 & 104. 19 [y] 1 S. 2. 1, Ps. 89. 17

PSALM 76

To the chief Musician on Nĕ-gī'-nōth, A Psalm or Song of Ā'-săph.

IN Judah is God [c] known: [d] his name is great in Israel.

2 In [g] Salem also is his tabernacle, and his [h] dwelling place in Zion.

3 There [k] brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.

4 [2] Thou art more glorious and excellent than the [n] mountains of prey.

5 The stouthearted are spoiled, they have [o] slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O [r] God of Jacob, both the [s] chariot and horse are cast into a [u] dead sleep.

7 [x] Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and who may [z] stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; [d] the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the [e] meek of the earth. Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou [3] restrain.

11 [k] Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: let all that be round about him [l] bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is [o] terrible to the kings of the earth.

PSALM 77

To the chief Musician, to [s] Jĕ-dū'-thŭn, A Psalm of Ā'-săph.

I CRIED unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble [a] I sought the Lord: my [4] sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 [b] I remembered God, and was [d] troubled: I complained, and my spirit was [e] overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the [a] days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my [b] song [e] in the night: I [f] commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord [i] cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God [l] forgotten [m] to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the [p] years of the right hand of the [q] most High.

11 I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember [t] thy wonders of old.

12 I will [y] meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 [a] Thy way, O God, is [b] in the sanctuary: [c] who is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast [f] with thine arm [g] redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and [h] Joseph. Selah.

16 [i] The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the skies [m] sent out a sound: thine [n] arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy [p] thunder was in the heaven: the [q] lightnings lightened the world: the [r] earth trembled and shook.

19 [t] Thy way is in the sea, and [u] thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps [x] are not known.

20 Thou [y] leddest thy people like a flock [z] by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSALM 78

Mās'-chĭl of Ā'-săph.

[c] GIVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a [f] parable: I will utter [g] dark sayings of old:

[a] Ps. 41. 1 & 143. 5
[b] Ps. 6, title *al.* Isa. 38. 20 *(Heb.)*
[c] Ps. 48. 3 Isa. 19. 21
[d] 2 Chr. 6. 32 Ps. 99. 3
[e] Ps. 42. 8 & 119. 55, 62
[f] Ps. 63. 6 & 104. 34
[g] See Gen. 14. 18
[h] Ps. 74. 2 & 132. 14
[i] Ps. 74. 1 & 89. 38
[k] Ps. 46. 9 Jer. 51. 56
[2] Or *Glorious art thou and excellent, from*
[l] Ps. 74. 23 Lam. 3. 20
[m] Jb. 33. 24 Isa. 30. 18, 19
[n] Cf. Isa. 14. 25 Ezek. 39. 4
[o] Ps. 13. 3 Jer. 51. 39, 57
[p] Jb. 36. 26 Ps. 90. 2
[q] Ps. 73. 11 & 78. 17
[r] Ps. 75. 9 & 81. 1, 4
[s] See Ex. 15. 1, 21
[t] Ps. 75. 1 & 86. 10
[u] Jb. 33. 15 Pr. 19. 15
[x] 1 Chr. 16. 25 Ps. 89. 7
[y] Ps. 90. 16
[z] Ps. 5. 5 & 130. 3
[a] Ps. 18. 30 Pr. 8. 22
[b] Ps. 73. 17 & 96. 6
[c] Ps. 48. 1 & 88. 10
[d] Ps. 48. 6 & 96. 9
[e] Ps. 37. 11 & 147. 6
[f] Jb. 40. 9 Isa. 30. 30
[g] Ps. 74. 2 & 106. 10
[h] 1 K. 11. 28 Ps. 78. 67
[3] Heb. *gird upon thee*
[i] Ps. 74. 13 & 78. 13. 53
[k] Ps. 66. 13 & 116. 14, 18
[l] Cf. Ps. 68. 29
[m] Cf. Ps. 68. 33
[n] Ps. 18. 14 & 144. 6
[o] Ps. 68. 35 Dan. 9. 4
[p] Ps. 29. 3 & 104. 7
[q] Ps. 18. 14 & 97. 4
[r] Ps. 68. 8 & 97. 4
[s] Ps. 62, title
[t] Cf. Hab. 3. 15
[u] Jb. 38. 16
[x] Jb. 37. 5 Ps. 145. 3
[y] Neh. 9. 12 Ps. 78. 14, 52
[z] 1 S. 12. 6 Mic. 6. 4
[4] Or *my hand was stretched out in the night and slacked not*

[a] Ps. 63. 1 & 119. 10 & 81. 8 [d] Ps. 43. 5 [e] Ps. 61. 2 & 107. 5 [f] Ps. 49. 4 Isa. 14. 4 [b] Ps. 63. 6 & 78. 35 [g] Ps. 49. 4 Pr. 1. 6 *(Heb.)* [c] Ps. 50. 7

3 Which we have heard and known, and [a] our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For he established a [c] testimony in Jacob, and [d] appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the [f] generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but [l] keep his commandments:

8 And might not be [m] as their fathers, a [n] stubborn and [o] rebellious generation; a generation that [p] set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of [r] Ē'phrăĭm, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They [t] kept not the covenant of God, and [u] refused to walk in his law;

11 And [x] forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 [z] Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of [a] Zoan.

13 He [b] divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as [c] an heap.

14 In the daytime also he [d] led them with a [e] cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He [f] clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the [m] most High in the wilderness.

18 And they [p] tempted God in their heart by [q] asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they [r] spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a [t] table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: so [b] a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 Because they [e] believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the [g] doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down [h] manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the [i] corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat [2] angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He [k] caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and [q] feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 [s] So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while [y] their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in [g] vanity, and their years in [3h] trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they [i] sought him: and they [k] returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was [l] their rock, and the high God their [n] redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did [o] flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not [4s] right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

[a] Ps. 44. 1 & 48. 13 & 145. 4

[b] See Nu. 11. 1

[c] Ps. 81. 5 See Ex. 25. 16, 21

[d] Ps. 147. 19 See Ex. 20. 1

[e] 2 K. 17. 14

[f] Ps. 71. 18 & 102. 18

[g] Cf. Gen. 7. 11

[h] Neh. 9. 20 Jno. 6. 31

[i] Neh. 9. 15 Ps. 105. 40

[2] Read *the bread of the mighty*

[k] See Nu. 11. 31

[l] Neh. 10. 29 Ps. 103. 18

[m] 2 Chr. 30. 7 Ezek. 20. 18

[n] Dt. 32. 5 Isa. 48. 4

[o] Ps. 5. 10 & 106. 7

[p] 2 Chr. 20. 33

[q] Nu. 11. 31 Ps. 105. 40

[r] Ps. 60. 7 & 80. 2

[s] Dt. 31. 20 Joel 2. 26

[t] Ps. 55. 20 Isa. 24. 5

[u] 1 K. 11. 33 Ps. 81. 13

[x] 1 S. 12. 9 Ps. 106. 13, 21

[y] Nu. 11. 33

[z] Neh. 9. 17 Ps. 106. 7, 22

[a] Nu. 13. 22 Isa. 19. 11, 13

[b] Ps. 77. 16, 19 & 106. 9, 11

[c] Ex. 15. 8

[d] Ps. 77. 20 & 80. 1

[e] Neh. 9. 12, 19 Ps. 99. 7

[f] Ps. 74. 15 & 105. 41

[g] Ps. 62. 9 & 89. 47

[3] Read *terror*

[h] Lv. 26. 16 Isa. 65. 23 (*Heb.*)†

[i] Ezra 6. 21

[k] Neh. 9. 28 Isa. 10. 21 ‖ Isa. 9. 13

[l] Ps. 73. 26 (mg.) & 92. 15

[m] Ps. 77. 10 & 82. 6

[n] Ps. 19. 14 Pr. 23. 11

[o] Isa. 29. 13

[p] Dt. 33. 8 Ps. 95. 9

[q] Nu. 11. 5, 6

[r] See Nu. 11. 4 & 21. 5

[4] Or *stedfast*

[s] Ps. 51. 10 (mg. for mg.)

[t] Cf. Ps. 23. 5

38 But he, being [a]full of compassion, [b]forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he [f]remembered that they were [g]but flesh; [h]a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and [i]grieve him in the [k]desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and [2]limited the [l]Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his [q]signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan.

44 And had [s]turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent [3u]divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and [x]frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the [a]locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with [b]hail, and their [c]sycomore trees with [4]frost.

48 He gave up their [e]cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, [5]by sending evil [i]angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave [6]their life over to the pestilence;

51 And [m]smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the [o]chief of their strength in the tabernacles of [q]Ham.

52 [s]But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: [x]but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to [z]this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He [c]cast out the heathen also before them, and [d]divided them an inheritance by [e]line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a [m]deceitful bow.

58 For they [n]provoked him to anger with their [o]high places, and moved him to jealousy [p]with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:

60 So that he [r]forsook the tabernacle of [t]Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also [y]unto the sword; and was wroth with his [z]inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their [d]priests fell by the sword; and their [f]widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord [g]awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that [h]shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of [k]Joseph, and chose not the tribe of [l]Ē'phră-ĭm:

68 But chose the tribe of [n]Judah, the mount Zion which he [p]loved.

69 And he built his [r]sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He [t]chose David also his servant, and [u]took him from the sheepfolds:

71 From following the ewes great with young he brought him [y]to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

a Neh. 9. 17, 31 Ps. 86. 15
b Ps. 65. 3 & 79. 9 (Heb.)
c Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8
d Jos. 23. 4
e Cf. Ps. 16. 6
f Jb. 10. 9 Ps. 103. 14
g Gen. 6. 3
h Jb. 7. 7
i Isa. 63. 10
k Ps. 68. 7 & 106. 14 (Heb.)
2 Or *provoked*
l Ps. 71. 22 & 89. 18
m Hos. 7. 16
n Neh. 4. 5 Ps. 106. 29
o 2 Chr. 33. 3, &c. Isa. 15. 2
p 2 Chr. 33. 22 Ps. 106. 36
q Neh. 9. 10 Ps. 105. 27
r 1 S. 4. 11
s Ex. 7. 20 Ps. 105. 29
t 1 K. 14. 2, 4 Jer. 7. 12, 14
3 Or *swarms*
u Ex. 8. 24 Ps. 105. 31
x Ex. 8. 6 Ps. 105. 30
y Ezra 9. 7 Isa. 1. 20
z Ps. 74. 2 & 94. 14
a Ex. 10. 14 Ps. 104. 34, 35
b Ex. 10. 5, &c. Ps. 105. 32, 33
c 2 Chr. 9. 27 Isa. 9. 10
4 Or *great hailstones*
d 1 S. 4. 17
e See Ex. 9. 25
f Jb. 27. 15
g Ps. 73. 20 Isa. 51. 9
h Isa. 42. 13
5 Or *a sending of angels of evil*
i Ps. 35. 5, 6 Isa. 37. 36
6 Or *their beasts to the murrain* Ex. 9. 3
k Ps. 77. 15 & 80. 1
l ver. 9
m Nu. 33. 4 Ps. 105. 36
n Ps. 68. 27 & 108. 8
o Dt. 21. 17 Ps. 105. 36
p Ps. 87. 2
q 1 Chr. 4. 40 Ps. 105. 23, 27
r Ex. 15. 17 Ps. 114. 2
s Ps. 23. 1 & 80. 1
t 2 Chr. 6. 6 Ps. 89. 19, 20
u Cf. 1 S. 16. 11
x Ex. 15. 19
y Cf. Ps. 28. 9
z Ex. 15. 17

72 So he fed them according to the [a]integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

PSALM 79

A Psalm of A'săph.

O GOD, the heathen are come into thine [i]inheritance; thy [k]holy temple have they [n]defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The [q]dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy [t]saints unto the [u]beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a [b]reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 [c]How long, LORD? [d]wilt thou be angry for ever? shall [f]thy jealousy [g]burn like fire?

6 [h]Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that [i]have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that [k]have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O [p]remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for [q]we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O [r]God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and [t]purge away our sins, [u]for thy name's sake.

10 [y]Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? [5]let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of [b]the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou [6]those that are [d]appointed to die;

12 And render unto our neighbours [f]sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and [g]sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

[a] 2 Chr. 15. 17 Ps. 101. 2
[b] Ps. 60. title
[c] Ps. 71. 2 & 84. 8
[d] Ps. 78. 52 Isa. 40. 11
[e] Ps. 78. 14, 52 & 106. 9
[f] Ps. 78. 67 & 81. 5
[1] Or *sittest upon*
[g] 1 Chr. 13. 6 Ps. 99. 1
[h] Ps. 50. 2 & 94. 1
[i] See Ps. 74. 2
[k] Ps. 65. 4 Jon. 2. 4, 7
[l] Ps. 78. 9, 67 & 108. 8
[m] Ps. 68. 27 Jer. 6. 1
[n] Ps. 74. 7 Jer. 7. 30 || Jer. 7. 11
[o] Ps. 60. 7 & 108. 8
[p] Ps. 35. 23
[q] Jb. 27. 19 Eccles. 6. 3
[r] Ps. 60. 1 & 85. 4
[s] Ps. 67. 1 & 89. 15
[t] Ps. 52. 9 & 85. 8
[u] Gen. 1. 25 (*Heb.*)
[x] Ps. 69. 6 & 84. 1
[y] Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46
[2] Heb. *smoke*
[z] Cf. Dt. 29. 20
[a] Ps. 42. 3 & 102. 9
[b] Ps. 44. 13 & 89. 41, 50
[c] Ps. 74. 9, 10 & 80. 4
[d] Ps. 85. 5
[e] Ps. 44. 13
[f] Dt. 29. 20 Isa. 42. 13
[g] Ps. 50. 3 & 89. 46
[h] Jer. 10. 25 (*Lit. P.*) Cf. Zeph. 3. 8
[i] (Ps. 53. 4) Jer. 10. 25
[k] Ps. 53. 4 Isa. 43. 22
[l] 2 Chr. 7. 22 Ps. 105. 37, 43
[m] Isa. 5. 2
[n] Ps. 78. 55 Zeph. 3. 15
[o] Ps. 44. 2 Isa. 5. 2
[p] Isa. 64. 9
[q] Ps. 116. 6
[r] Ps. 68. 19 & 85. 4
[4] Heb. *cedars of God*
[s] Jb. 40. 17 Ps. 92. 12
[t] Ps. 78. 38 Isa. 6. 7 (*Heb.*)
[u] Ps. 31. 3 & 106. 8
[x] Ps. 72. 8 & 89. 25
[y] Ps. 42. 3 & 115. 2
[z] Ps. 44. 11 & 89. 40, 41
[5] Or *let the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed be known among the heathen in our sight*
[a] (Lv. 11. 7) Pr. 11. 22

PSALM 80

To the chief Musician upon [b]Shō-shănn'-ĭm-Ē'-dûth, A Psalm of A'săph.

[c]GIVE ear, O [d]Shepherd of Israel, thou that [e]leadest [f]Joseph like a flock; thou that [2g]dwellest between the chĕr'-ū-bĭms, [h]shine forth.

2 Before [i]Ē'-phră-ĭm and [m]Benjamin and [o]Mă-năs'-sēh [p]stir up thy strength, and come and save us.

3 [r]Turn us again, O God, and [s]cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O [x]LORD God of hosts, [y]how long wilt thou [3z]be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with [a]the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and [e]our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 [i]Thou hast brought [m]a vine out of Egypt: thou hast [n]cast out the heathen, and [o]planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the [4]goodly [s]cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto [x]the sea, and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then [z]broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 [a]The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: [c]look down from heaven, and behold, and [e]visit this vine;

15 And [7]the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the [8]branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down: they perish at [h]the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let [i]thy hand be upon the man

[b] Ps. 69. 33 & 102. 20
[c] Ps. 53. 2 & 102. 19
[6] Heb. *sons of death*
[7] Or *the stock* or *maintain that which*
[f] 2 S. 21. 6 Pr. 6. 31
[8] Heb. *son*
[d] Ps. 102. 20 See 1 S. 20. 31
[e] Ps. 65. 9 & 106. 4
[g] Ps. 74. 1 & 95. 7
[h] Dt. 28. 20
[i] Ps. 89. 21

of thy right hand, upon the [a] son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: [c] quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81

To the chief Musician upon [h] Gittith, A Psalm of Ā'-săph.

SING aloud unto God our strength: [i] make a joyful noise unto the [l] God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the [o] timbrel, the pleasant [p] harp with the [p] psaltery.

3 Blow up the [r] trumpet in the [s] new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in [u] Joseph for a [y] testimony, when he [z] went out through the land of Egypt: where [b] I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the [g] burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I [i] answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of [l] Meribah. Selah.

8 [m] Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, [n] if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; [p] neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 [q] I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people [t] would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.

12 So I [z] gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they [a] walked in their own counsels.

13 [b] Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel [c] had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The [b] haters of the LORD should have [d] submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the [2e] finest of the [f] wheat: and with [g] honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM 82

A Psalm of Ā'-săph.

[k] GOD standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he [m] judgeth among [n] the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and [q] accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and [t] fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 [x] They know not, neither will they understand; [a] they walk on in darkness: all [c] the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 [d] I have said, Ye are [e] gods; and all of you are children of the [f] most High.

7 [h] But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 [k] Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM 83

A Song or Psalm of Ā'-săph.

KEEP not thou silence, O God: [o] hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and [r] they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 [s] They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy [u] hidden ones.

4 [x] They have said, Come, and let us [y] cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of [d] Edom, and

[a] Ps. 8. 4 & 144. 3
[b] Ps. 68. 1 & 83. 2
[c] (Ps. 71. 20) Ps. 85. 6
[d] Ps. 66. 3
[2] Heb. *fat*
[e] Dt. 32. 14 Ps. 147. 14 (mg.)
[f] Ps. 72. 16 & 147. 14
[g] Dt. 32. 13 Ezek. 16. 13, 19
[h] Ps. 8, title & 84, title
[i] Ps. 66. 1 & 95. 1
[k] 2 Chr. 19. 6 Eccles. 5. 8
[l] Ps. 76. 6 & 84. 8
[m] Ps. 75. 7 & 94. 2
[n] See Ex. 21. 6
[o] Jb. 21. 12 Ps. 149. 3
[p] Ps. 71. 22 & 92. 3
[q] Jb. 32. 21 Pr. 18. 5
[r] Ps. 47. 5 & 98. 6
[s] Neh. 10. 33 Isa. 1. 13, 14
[t] Jb. 29. 12, 13 Pr. 23. 10
[u] Ps. 80. 1 Am. 5. 6
[x] Ps. 53. 4
[y] Ps. 78. 5 & 122. 4
[z] See Ex. 11. 4
[a] Pr. 2. 13
[b] Ps. 114. 1 Cf. Dt. 28. 49
[c] Ps. 11. 3
[d] Cit. Jno. 10. 34
[e] Cf. Gen. 3. 5
[f] Ps. 78. 17 & 83. 18
[g] Ex. 6. 6 ‖ Isa. 9. 4
[h] Cf. Ps. 49. 12 Ezek. 28. 9, 10
[i] Ps. 68. 8 Hab. 3. 3
[k] Ps. 74. 22
[l] Dt. 33. 8 Ps. 95. 8 (mg.)
[m] Ps. 78. 1
[n] Jb. 36. 11 Ps. 95. 7
[o] Ps. 39. 12 & 109. 1
[p] 2 K. 17. 35, 38 Jer. 7. 6
[q] Dt. 5. 6
[r] Ps. 81. 15 & 139. 21
[s] For ver. 3–5, cf. Neh. 4. 8
[t] Neh. 9. 16, &c. Ps. 106. 25
[u] See Ps. 27. 5
[x] Ps. 74. 8
[y] Jos. 7. 9
[z] Acts 7. 42
[a] Jb. 31. 7 Eccles. 11. 9
[b] Dt. 32. 29 Isa. 48. 18
[c] Ps. 78. 10 Isa. 42. 24
[d] 2 Chr. 28. 17 Jer. 40. 11

the [a] Ishmaelites; of [b] Moab, and the [d] Hăg'ă-rēnes;

7 [e] Gebal, and [f] Ammon, and [g] Ăm'ă-lĕk; the [h] Philistines with the inhabitants of [i] Tyre;

8 [l] Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the [m] children of Lot. Selah.

9 [o] Do unto them as unto [p] the Midianites; as to [r] Sisera, as to [s] Jabin, at the brook of [u] Kison:

10 Which perished at [y] En–dor: they became as [z] dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like [b] Oreb, and like [d] Zeeb: yea, all their princes as [e] Zebah, and as [e] Zalmunna:

12 [f] Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like [6h] a wheel; as [k] the stubble before the wind.

14 [m] As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame [o] setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

17 [q] Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 [u] That men may know that thou, [y] whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the [z] most high [a] over all the earth.

PSALM 84

To the chief Musician upon [b] Gittith, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

HOW amiable are thy [e] tabernacles, O [f] LORD of hosts!

2 [g] My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for [i] the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for [k] the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine [m] altars, O LORD of hosts, [o] my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that [q] dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.

5 [c] Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are [2] the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley of [3] Baca make it [4] a well; [5k] the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go [n] from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion [q] appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, [t] hear my prayer: give ear, O [x] God of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God [a] our shield, and look upon the face of [c] thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a [g] doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the LORD God is [i] a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: [l] no good thing will he withhold from them that [n] walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man [p] that trusteth in thee.

PSALM 85

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.

LORD, thou hast been [r] favourable unto [s] thy land: thou hast [t] brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast [x] forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 [c] Turn us, O [d] God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 [h] Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not [l] revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

8 [n] I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for he will speak [p] peace unto his people, and to his [r] saints: but let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh [s] them

---

[a] 1 Chr. 27. 30
[b] Neh. 13. 1, 23
[c] Ps. 65. 4 & 94. 12
[d] 1 Chr. 5. 10
[e] 1 K. 5. 18 Ezek. 27. 9
[f] Neh. 13. 1
[g] 1 Chr. 18. 11
[2] Or *the high ways (to Zion)*
[h] Ps. 60. 8 & 87. 4
[i] Ps. 45. 12 & 87. 4
[3] I.e. *Weeping*
[4] Read *a spring*
[5] Or *the early rain covereth it with blessings*
[k] Dt. 11. 14 Jer. 5. 24
[l] 1 Chr. 1. 17 Ezek. 27. 23
[m] Dt. 2. 9
[n] Isa. 40. 31
[o] Ju. 5. 31
[p] Ju. 8. 10, 12 Isa. 9. 4
[q] Ps. 42. 2
[r] 1 S. 12. 9
[s] Ju. 4. 2
[t] Ps. 80. 1 & 86. 1, &c.
[u] 1 K. 18. 40
[x] Ps. 81. 1, 4 & 94. 7
[y] 1 S. 28. 7
[z] Jb. 20. 7 Jer. 8. 2
[a] Ps. 59. 11 & 91. 4
[b] Ju. 8. 3
[c] Ps. 28. 8 & 89. 38, 51
[d] Ju. 8. 3
[e] Ju. 8. 21
[f] Cf. 2 Chr. 20. 11
[g] See 1 Chr. 26. 1, &c.
[6] Or *a rolling thing* or *the whirling dust*
[h] Isa. 17. 13
[i] Ps. 43. 3 & 118. 27
[k] Ps. 35. 5 & 103. 16
[l] Ps. 34. 10 & 85. 12
[m] Isa. 10. 16–19
[n] Ps. 26. 1, 11 Pr. 2. 7, 21 || Ps. 101. 2, 6
[o] Dt. 32. 22
[p] Ps. 34. 8 Pr. 16. 20
[q] Ps. 71. 13 & 86. 17
[r] Lv. 26. 42
[s] 2 Chr. 7. 20 Jer. 2. 7 Hos. 9. 3
[t] Ps. 53. 6 & 126. 1, 4
[u] Ps. 59. 13
[x] Ps. 32. 1, 5 & 103. 12
[y] Dt. 28. 58 Isa. 48. 9
[z] Ps. 82. 6 & 87. 5
[a] Ps. 47. 2, 8 & 103. 19
[b] Ps. 81, title
[c] Ps. 80. 3 Lam. 5. 21
[d] Ps. 79. 9 & 88. 1
[e] Ps. 46. 4
[f] Ps. 80. 4 & 89. 8
[g] Ps. 63. 1 & 119. 81
[h] Ps. 79. 5
[i] Ps. 92. 13 [k] Ps. 42. 2 Isa. 37. 4, 17 [l] Ps. 80. 18 Hos. 6. 2 [m] Ps. 51. 19 Isa. 6. 6 [n] Hab. 2. 1
[o] Ps. 74. 12 & 98. 6 [p] Ps. 72. 3, 7 Isa. 9. 7 [q] Ps. 65. 4 & 92. 13 [r] Ps. 79. 2 & 97. 10 [s] Ps. 60. 4 & 103. 11, &c.

that fear him; that [a] glory may dwell in our land.

10 [c] Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and [f] righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 Yea, [h] the LORD shall give that which is good; and our land [i] shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall [3l] set us in the way of his steps.

PSALM 86

A Prayer of David.

[q] BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for [s] I am poor and needy.

2 [u] Preserve my soul; for I am [4x] holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I [b] lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art [d] good, and [f] ready to forgive; and [g] plenteous in [i] mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among the gods there is [r] none like unto thee, O Lord; [t] neither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 [u] All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and [x] shall glorify thy name.

10 For [y] thou art great, and doest [z] wondrous things: [a] thou art God alone.

11 [d] Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will [e] walk in thy truth: [f] unite my heart [h] to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from [b] the lowest [2] hell.

14 [d] O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men [e] have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God [g] full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O [k] turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; [m] give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the [n] son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token [o] for good; that [p] they which hate me may see it, and [r] be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast [t] holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM 87

A Psalm or Song for the sons of Korah.

[y] HIS foundation is in the [z] holy mountains.

2 [a] The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 [c] Glorious things are spoken of thee, O [e] city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of [5h] Rahab and [k] Babylon [6] to them [l] that know me: behold [m] Phĭl-ĭs'tĭ-ă, and [n] Tyre, with [o] Ethiopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the [p] highest himself shall [q] establish her.

6 The LORD shall count, when he [s] writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as [7] the players on instruments [8] shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

PSALM 88

A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon [9] Mā'-hă-lăth [9] Lĕ-ăn'-nŏth, Mās'-chĭl of [c] Heman the Ezrahite.

O LORD [g] God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: [i] incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles:

---

a Cf. Isa. 4. 5
b Ps. 69. 15 & 103. 4 ‖ Isa. 25. 8
2 Heb. *Sheol*
c Ps. 89. 14
d Ps. 54. 3 (*Lit. P.*)
e Ps. 71. 10 & 94. 21
f Isa. 45. 8
g Ps. 78. 38 & 103. 8
h Ps. 84. 11 Mt. 6. 33
i Ps. 67. 6 Isa. 30. 23
k Ps. 69. 16 & 119. 132
3 Or *shall make his footsteps a way (to walk in)*
l Ps. 23. 3 & 119. 30
m Ps. 68. 35 & 138. 3
n Ps. 116. 16
o Cf. Neh. 13. 31
p Ps. 44. 7, 10 & 89. 23
q Ps. 84. 8 & 88. 2
r Ps. 83. 17 & 109. 29
s Ps. 70. 5 & 109. 22
t Ps. 70. 5 & 94. 17
u Ps. 25. 20 & 140. 1, 4
4 Read *godly*
x Ps. 32. 6 & 89. 19
y Isa. 28. 16
z See Ps. 48. 1
a Ps. 78. 68
b Ps. 25. 1 & 143. 8
c Cf. Isa. 54. 1, &c. & 60. 1, &c.
d Ps. 73. 1 & 119. 68
e Ps. 48. 1 & 101. 8
f Neh. 9. 17 Ps. 99. 8
g ver. 15
5 I.e. *Egypt*
h (Jb. 26. 12) Isa. 30. 7
i Neh. 9. 32 Ps. 103. 8
k 2 K. 17. 24 Ps. 137. 1, 8
6 Or *as among them*
l Ps. 36. 10 Jer. 9. 24
m Ps. 83. 7 & 108. 9
n Ps. 83. 7 Isa. 23. 1, &c.
o Ps. 68. 31 Isa. 18. 1
p Ps. 83. 18 & 91. 1, 9
q Ps. 48. 8
r 2 Chr. 6. 14 Isa. 46. 9
s Ps. 69. 28 & 139. 16
t Dt. 3. 24
u Ps. 68. 32 & 102. 22
7 Or *the dancers*
8 Or (*shall say,*)
x Cf. Isa. 24. 15
y Ps. 77. 13 & 95. 3
z Ps. 77. 11 & 89. 5
9 Or *for singing* or *for responses*

a Ps. 18. 31 Isa. 37. 16 ‖ Ps. 95. 10
b Ps. 53. title
c 2 Chr. 35. 15
d Ps. 27. 11 & 143. 8
e Ps. 26. 3
f Cf. Jer. 32. 39
g Ps. 85. 4 & 118. 21
h Ps. 61. 5 & 102. 15
i Ps. 86. 1 & 102. 1

and my life [a] draweth nigh unto [2]the grave.

4 I am counted with them that [c] go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 [3]Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, [g] whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in [i] darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with [m] all thy waves. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away [o] mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am [s] shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 [t] Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have [x] stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders [5y] to the dead? shall the dead arise and [a] praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in [7d] destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and [g] in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 LORD, [k] why castest thou off my soul? why [m] hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while [q] I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they [u] compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

PSALM 89

Măs'-chĭl of [s] Ethan the Ezrahite.

I WILL sing of the [a] mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy [a] faithfulness [b] to all generations.

[a] Ps. 55. 4 & 116. 3
[2] Heb. *Sheol*
[b] Ps. 57. 10 & 103. 11
[c] Ps. 55. 15, 23 & 143. 7
[d] (Dt. 29. 1 Mal. 2. 5)
[3] Or *cast off* (?)
[e] (1 S. 3. 14 Ps. 95. 11)
[f] See 2 S. 7. 8–16
[g] Ps. 31. 12 Eccles. 1. 11
[h] 1 Chr. 22. 10
[i] Jb. 30. 26 Ps. 143. 3
[k] Ps. 50. 6 & 97. 6
[l] Ps. 86. 10 & 96. 3
[m] Ps. 69. 1, 2 & 124. 4, 5
[n] Jb. 15. 15 Dan. 4. 13, 17
[o] Ps. 69. 8 Jer. 9. 4
[p] Ps. 71. 19 & 113. 5
[4] Or *gods*
[q] Ps. 29. 1
[r] Cf. Ps. 40. 5 (mg.) Isa. 40 18 (mg.)
[s] Jb. 33. 11 Ps. 139. 5
[t] Ps. 38. 10 Lam. 2. 11
[u] Ps. 76. 7, 11 & 96. 4
[x] Jb. 11. 13 Ps. 143. 6
[5] Or *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
[y] Jb. 26. 5 Pr. 2. 18 (*Heb.*)
[z] Ps. 80. 4 Isa. 1. 9, *al.*
[a] Ps. 30. 9 & 115. 17
[6] Heb. *Jah*
[b] Ps. 68. 4 Isa. 26. 4
[c] Ps. 65. 7 & 93. 4
[7] Heb. *Abaddon*
[d] Jb. 31. 12 Pr. 15. 11 (*Heb.*)
[e] Ps. 74. 13, 14 Isa. 27. 1
[f] Ps. 68. 1 & 92. 9
[g] Ps. 55. 17 & 119. 147
[h] Ps. 33. 6 & 96. 5
[i] Ps. 50. 12
[k] Ps. 43. 2 Isa. 22. 17, 18
[l] Ps. 50. 12
[m] Ps. 69. 17 & 89. 46
[n] Jb. 26. 7
[o] Ju. 8. 18 Jer. 46. 18
[p] Ps. 42. 6 & 133. 3
[q] Jb. 30. 15
[r] Ps. 63. 8 & 98. 1
[s] 2 Chr. 9. 8 Ps. 119. 121
[t] Ps. 47. 8 & 97. 2
[u] Cf. Ps. 118. 10–12
[x] Ps. 85. 10
[y] Ps. 80. 3 & 119. 135
[z] Cf. 1 Chr. 2. 6
[a] ver. 2, 14, 24, 28, 33, 49
[b] Ps. 119. 90
[c] Ps. 75. 10 & 92. 10

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: [b] thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made [d] a covenant with my chosen, I have [e] sworn [f] unto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up [h] thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And [k] the heavens shall praise [l] thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the [n] saints.

6 For [p] who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the [4q] mighty [r] can be likened unto the LORD?

7 God is greatly [u] to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD [z] God of hosts, who is a strong [6b] LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou [c] rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken [e] Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast [f] scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 [h] The heavens are thine, [i] the earth also is thine: as for the world [l] and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 [n] The north and the south thou hast created them: [o] Tabor and [p] Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is [r] thy right hand.

14 [s] Justice and judgment [t] are the habitation of thy throne: [x] mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in [y] the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour [c] our horn shall be exalted.

18 For the LORD is our defence; and
the [b]Holy One of Israel is our king.
19 Then thou spakest in vision to
thy [2d]holy one, and saidst, I have laid
help upon one that is mighty; I have
exalted one [e] chosen out of the people.
20 I have found David my servant;
with my holy oil have I [g]anointed
him:
21 With whom [i] my hand shall be
established: [k]mine arm also shall
strengthen him.
22 [m]The enemy shall not exact upon
him; nor the son of wickedness afflict
him.
23 And I will beat down his foes
before his face, and plague [n] them that
hate him.
24 But my faithfulness and my
mercy shall be with him: and in my
name shall [o] his horn be exalted.
25 I will set his hand also in [p] the
sea, and his right hand in the rivers.
26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art
[q] my father, [r] my God, and [s] the rock
of my salvation.
27 Also I will make him [u] my first-
born, [y] higher than the kings of the
earth.
28 My mercy will I keep for him for
evermore, and my covenant shall
[3]stand fast with him.
29 His seed also will I make to en-
dure for ever, and his throne [d] as the
days of heaven.
30 If his children forsake my law,
and [f] walk not in my judgments;
31 If they break my statutes, and
keep not my commandments;
32 [g] Then [h] will I visit their trans-
gression [i] with the rod, and their ini-
quity with stripes.
33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness
will I not utterly take from him, nor
suffer my faithfulness to fail.
34 My covenant will I not break, nor
alter the thing that is gone out of my
lips.
35 Once have I sworn [n] by my holi-
ness that I will not [o] lie unto David.
36 His seed shall endure for ever,
and his throne as the sun before me.
37 It shall be established for ever as
the moon, and as a [r] faithful witness
in heaven. Selah.

[a] Ps. 77. 7 & 108. 11
[b] Ps. 78. 41 Isa. 1. 4
[c] Ps. 84. 9 & 105. 15
[2] Or *godly one* (Many MSS. & vers. have the plural)
[d] Ps. 86. 2 Jer. 3. 12
[e] Ps. 78. 70 Acts 13. 22
[f] Jb. 19. 9 Jer. 13. 18 Lam. 5. 16
[g] 2 Chr. 23. 11
[h] Ps. 80. 12, 16 & 106. 41, 42
[i] Ps. 80. 17
[k] Dt. 33. 27 Isa. 33. 2
[l] Ps. 79. 4 Jer. 23. 40
[m] Cf. 2 S. 7. 10
[n] Ps. 86. 17 & 118. 7
[o] 1 S. 2. 10 Ps. 132. 17
[p] Ps. 80. 11 Isa. 27. 12
[q] 1 Chr. 28. 6
[r] Ps. 48. 14 & 95. 7
[s] 2 S. 22. 47 Ps. 95. 1
[t] Ps. 80. 4 & 90. 13
[u] Cf. Ex. 4. 22
[x] Ps. 88. 14 & 102. 2
[y] 1 Chr. 14. 2
[z] Ps. 79. 5 & 97. 3 || Isa. 10. 16, 18
[a] Ps. 39. 4, &c. & 90. 9
[b] Ps. 78. 33 & 94. 11
[3] Or *be faithful*
[c] Ps. 49. 10 Eccles. 3. 19
[d] Ps. 72. 5, &c.
[4] Heb. *Sheol*
[e] 2 Chr. 6. 42 Isa. 55. 3
[f] Lv. 26. 21 Jer. 26. 4
[g] 2 S. 7. 14
[h] Ps. 59. 5 Pr. 19. 23
[i] Jb. 21. 9
[k] Ps. 56. 6
[l] Ps. 72. 18, 19 & 106. 48
[m] Ps. 72. 19 & 106. 48
[n] Ps. 60. 6
[o] 1 S. 15. 29 Tit. 1. 2
[p] Ezra 3. 2
[q] Dt. 33. 27 Ps. 91. 9
[r] Jb. 16. 19
[s] Pr. 8. 25 Cf. Jb. 15. 7

38 But thou hast [a] cast off and ab-
horred, thou hast been wroth with
[c] thine anointed.
39 Thou hast made void the cove-
nant of thy servant: thou hast pro-
faned his [f] crown by casting it to the
ground.
40 Thou hast [h] broken down all his
hedges; thou hast brought his strong
holds to ruin.
41 All that pass by the way spoil
him: he is a [l] reproach to his neigh-
bours.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand
of his adversaries; thou hast made all
his enemies to rejoice.
43 Thou hast also turned the edge
of his sword, and hast not made him
to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his glory to
cease, and cast his throne down to the
ground.
45 The days of his youth hast thou
shortened: thou hast covered him
with shame. Selah.
46 [t] How long, LORD? wilt thou
[x] hide thyself for ever? shall thy
wrath [z] burn like fire?
47 Remember [a] how short my time
is: wherefore hast thou made all men
in [b] vain?
48 [c] What man is he that liveth, and
shall not see death? shall he deliver
his soul from the hand of [4]the grave?
Selah.
49 Lord, where are [e] thy former lov-
ingkindnesses, which thou swarest
unto David in thy truth?
50 Remember, Lord, the reproach
of thy servants; how I do bear in my
bosom the reproach of all the mighty
people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have
reproached, O LORD; wherewith they
have reproached the [k] footsteps of
thine anointed.
52 [l] Blessed be the LORD for ever-
more. [m] Amen, and Amen.

PSALM 90

A Prayer of Moses [p] the man of God.

LORD, thou hast been [q] our dwell-
ing place in all generations.
2 [s] Before the mountains were
brought forth, or ever thou hadst

formed the earth and the world, even [a]from everlasting to everlasting, [b]thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to [2d]destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For [h]a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as [i]a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as [o]a sleep: in the morning they are [q]like grass which groweth up.

6 [r]In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast [u]set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we [x]spend our years as [3]a tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be [y]fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may [4d]apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, [h]how long? and let it [i]repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O [l]satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let [p]thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the [s]beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and [t]establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

a Ps. 77. 10 & 93. 2
b Ex. 3. 14 Isa. 41. 4
c Ps. 64. 2 & 119. 114
2 Or *dust* or *crushing*
d Jb. 34. 15 Ps. 103. 14
e Ps. 87. 5 & 92. 5
f Ps. 63. 7 & 121. 5
g Ps. 68. 14 Isa. 13. 6
h 2 Pet. 3. 8
i Ps. 73. 28 & 94. 22
k Ps. 71. 3 & 144. 2
l Ps. 63. 6 & 119. 148
m Ps. 71. 1 & 119. 42
n Ps. 50. 15 Jer. 1. 8, 19
o Ps. 73. 20 Isa. 29. 7, 8
p Ps. 124. 7
q Ps. 37. 2 & 102. 4
r Cf. Jb. 4. 20 Isa. 38. 12, 13
s Ps. 84. 9, 11 & 115. 9, 10
t Ps. 56. 4, 11 & 112. 7, 8
u Jb. 14. 16 Jer. 16. 17
x Ps. 89. 47 & 102. 11
3 Read *a sigh*
y Cf. 2 S. 19. 35
z Ps. 64. 8, 9 Mal. 1. 5
a Ps. 31. 23 & 94. 2
b Ps. 90. 1
c Jb. 5. 19 Pr. 12. 21
4 Or *get us an heart of wisdom*
d 2 Chr. 1. 10 Ps. 119. 34, 169
e Git. Mt. 4. 6 Lk. 4. 10, 11
f Ps. 34. 7 Dan. 3. 28
g Ps. 64. 1 & 97. 10
h Ps. 89. 46 & 94. 3
i 1 Chr. 21. 15 Ps. 106. 45
k Ps. 37. 31 Pr. 3. 23
l Ps. 65. 4 & 107. 9
m Ro. 16. 20
n Jb. 20. 14, 16 Eccles. 10. 8, 11
5 Or *sea-monster* Cf. Ps. 74. 13
o Ps. 18. 1 & 97. 10
p Ps. 77. 12 & 92. 4
q Ps. 20. 1
r Ps. 9. 10
s Ps. 27. 4
t Isa. 26. 12
u 1 S. 2. 30 Jno. 12. 26
x Ps. 61. 6 Pr. 3. 2, 16
y Ps. 50. 23 & 98. 2

PSALM 91

HE that dwelleth in [c]the secret place of [e]the most High shall abide [f]under the shadow of the [g]Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my [i]refuge and my [k]fortress: my God; [m]in him will I trust.

3 [n]Surely he shall deliver thee from the [p]snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be [s]thy shield and buckler.

5 [t]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and [z]see [a]the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy [b]habitation;

10 There shall [c]no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 [e]For he shall give [f]his angels charge over thee, to [g]keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, [k]lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 [m]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and [n]adder: the young lion and the [5]dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath [o]set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: [q]I will set him on high, because he [r]hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and [u]honour him.

16 With [x]long life will I satisfy him, and [y]shew him my salvation.

PSALM 92

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

[b] IT is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O [e] most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness [g] in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an [h] instrument of ten strings, and upon the [k] psaltery; upon the [l] harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through [m] thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, how [o] great are thy works! and thy [p] thoughts are very deep.

6 A [r] brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 [u] When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be [b] scattered.

10 But [d] my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an [3e] unicorn: I shall be [g] anointed with fresh oil.

11 [i] Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall [l] flourish like the [n] palm tree: he shall grow like a [o] cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted [p] in the house of the LORD shall flourish [q] in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;

15 To shew that the LORD is upright: he is [y] my rock, and there is [z] no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93

[c] THE LORD reigneth, he is [d] clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath [g] girded himself: [h] the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 [a] Thy throne is established of old: [c] thou art from everlasting.

3 [d] The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The LORD on high [f] is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 [i] Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

PSALM 94

O LORD God, [n] to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, [q] shew thyself.

2 [s] Lift up thyself, thou [t] judge of the earth: [x] render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, [y] how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and [z] speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They [2a] break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the [c] widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet [f] they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the [h] God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye [k] brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 [m] He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that [r] teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 [s] The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are [4t] vanity.

12 [u] Blessed is the man whom thou [x] chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest [a] give him rest from the days of adversity, [b] until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he [e] forsake [f] his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto

[a] Ps. 45. 6 & 102. 12 (mg.)
[b] Ps. 33. 1 & 135. 3
[c] Ps. 90. 2 & 102. 24
[d] Ps. 46. 3
[e] Ps. 91. 1, 9 & 97. 9
[f] Ps. 89. 9 & 107. 29
[g] See Ps. 5. 3
[h] Ps. 33. 2 & 144. 9
[i] Ps. 19. 7 & 111. 7
[k] Ps. 81. 2 & 108. 2
[l] Ps. 81. 2 & 98. 5
[m] Ps. 90. 16 & 143. 5
[n] Ps. 54. 5 & 99. 8
[o] Ps. 111. 2
[p] Ps. 40. 5 &139.17,18
[q] Ps. 80. 1
[r] Ps. 73. 22 & 94. 8 Cf. Ps. 36. 6
[s] Ps. 7. 6
[t] Ps. 82. 1 Isa. 33. 22
[u] Ps. 73. 3, 12. Jer. 5. 27, 28
[x] Ps. 91. 8 Eccles. 8. 13
[y] Ps. 90. 13 Hab. 1. 2
[z] Ps. 31. 18
[2] Or *crush*
[a] Pr. 22. 22 (and mg.)
[b] Ps. 89. 10
[c] Jb. 31. 16, 21 Isa. 1. 23
[d] Ps. 89. 17 & 112. 9
[3] Or *wild-ox*
[e] Ps. 29. 6 Isa. 34. 7
[f] Ps. 64. 5 Isa. 29. 15
[g] Ps. 23. 5
[h] Ps. 84. 8 & 114. 7
[i] Ps. 59. 10 & 112. 8
[k] Ps. 92. 6 Pr. 30. 2
[l] Ps. 72. 7 Pr. 11. 28
[m] Ex. 4. 11 Pr. 20. 12
[n] Neh. 8. 15 Cant. 7. 7, 8
[o] Ps. 80. 10 Cant. 5. 15
[p] Ps. 84. 4
[q] Ps. 84. 2, 10 & 96. 8
[r] Ps. 71. 17 & 132. 12
[s] Ps. 44. 21 Pr. 15. 11
[4] Heb. *a breath*
[t] Ps. 89. 47 & 144. 4
[u] Ps. 84. 5, 12 & 112. 1
[x] Ps. 73. 14 & 118. 18
[y] Ps. 78. 35 & 94. 22
[z] Jb. 36. 23 Isa. 30. 18
[a] Jb. 34. 29 Isa. 14. 3
[b] Ps. 63. 9 Isa. 14. 15
[c] 1 Chr. 16. 31 Ps. 96. 10
[d] Jb. 40. 10 Ps. 104. 1
[e] Neh. 9. 17, &c. Isa. 41. 17
[f] Ps. 78. 62, 71 & 106. 5, 40
[g] Ps. 65. 6
[h] Ps. 96. 10

righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless [e] the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, [f] My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, [i] held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a [m] law?

21 They [o] gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the [s] innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is [x] my defence; and my God is the [a] rock of my [b] refuge.

23 And he shall [c] bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM 95

O COME, let us sing unto the LORD: [g] let us make a joyful noise to the [i] rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD is a [n] great God, and a great King [p] above all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the [r] strength of the hills is his also.

5 [u] The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us [y] kneel before [z] the LORD our maker.

7 For [a] he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and [b] the sheep of his hand. [c] To day [d] if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, [3] as in [f] the provocation, and as in the day of [4g] temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers [k] tempted me, proved me, and saw [l] my work.

10 [a] Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not [b] known my ways:

11 Unto whom [c] I sware in my wrath [d] that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM 96

[g] O SING unto the LORD [h] a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, [k] bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 [l] Declare his glory among the heathen, his [n] wonders among all people.

4 For the LORD is [p] great, and [q] greatly to be praised: he is [r] to be feared [t] above all gods.

5 For [u] all the gods of the nations are [2y] idols: but the LORD [z] made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are [d] in his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the LORD, O ye [e] kindreds of the people, [f] give unto the LORD glory and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an [h] offering, and come [k] into his courts.

9 O worship the LORD in the [l] beauty of holiness: [m] fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen that [o] the LORD reigneth: [q] the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall [s] judge the people righteously.

11 [t] Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 [x] Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall [e] judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM 97

[h] THE LORD reigneth; [i] let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of [m] isles be glad thereof.

[a] Neh. 9. 21 Am. 2. 10
[b] (Ps. 86. 11) Jer. 5. 4
[c] [Ps. 89. 3, &c. & 110. 4]
[d] Dt. 1. 35 Ps. 106. 26
[e] Ps. 86. 17 & 115. 9
[f] Ps. 73. 2
[g] *For ver.* 1–13, *cf.* 1 *Chr.* 16. 23–33
[h] Ps. 40. 3 & 98. 1
[i] Ps. 73. 23 & 119. 116, 117
[k] Ps. 72. 19 & 100. 4
[l] Ps. 73. 28 & 105. 1, 2
[m] Cf. Isa. 10. 1
[n] Ps. 89. 5 & 98. 1
[o] Ps. 86. 14
[p] Ps. 95. 3 & 99. 2
[q] Ps. 48. 1 & 113. 3
[r] Ps. 89. 7 & 130. 4
[s] Ps. 10. 8 & 106. 38
[t] Ps. 95. 3 & 97. 9
[u] 2 Chr. 32. 19 Ps. 115. 4–8
[x] Ps. 62. 2, 6 & 144. 2
[2] Or *things of nought*
[y] Jb. 13. 4 Ps. 97. 7 (*Heb.*)
[z] Ps. 89. 11 & 102. 25
[a] Ps. 92. 15 & 144. 1 (mg.)
[b] Ps. 91. 2, 9 & 142. 5
[c] Ps. 10. 2 & 140. 9
[d] Ps. 77. 13 & 134. 2
[e] Ps. 22. 27
[f] Ps. 68. 34 Pr. 3. 9
[g] Ps. 81. 1 & 98. 4
[h] Ps. 20. 3 Isa. 1. 13
[i] Ps. 89. 26
[k] Ps. 92. 13 & 100. 4
[l] Ps. 29. 2 & 110. 3
[m] Ps. 76. 8 & 99. 1
[n] Ps. 86. 10 & 96. 4
[o] Ps. 93. 1 & 97. 1
[p] 2 Chr. 2. 5 Ps. 96. 4
[q] Ps. 93. 1
[r] Jb. 22. 25 (*Heb.*)†
[s] ver. 13
[t] Ps. 69. 34 & 97. 1
[u] Ps. 33. 7 & 104. 8, 9
[x] Ps. 65. 13 & 98. 8
[y] Ezra 9. 5 Dan. 6. 10
[z] Dt. 32. 6, 15 Ps. 100. 3
[a] Ps. 89. 26 & 105. 7
[b] Ps. 79. 13 & 100. 3
[c] Cit. Heb. 3. 7–11, 15 & 4. 7

[d] Ps. 81. 8 Isa. 1. 19 [e] Ps. 67. 4 & 98. 9 [3] Read *as at Meribah* [f] Ps. 81. 7 & 106. 32 [4] Read *Massah* [g] Dt. 33. 8
[h] Ps. 96. 10 & 99. 1 [i] Ps. 96. 11 & 98. 7, 8 [k] Ps. 78. 18, 56 & 106. 14 [l] Cf. Nu. 14. 22 [m] Ps. 72. 10 Isa. 11. 11

2 Clouds and [a] darkness are round about him: [c] righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.
3 A [e] fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.
4 His [g] lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and [h] trembled.
5 [k] The hills melted [l] like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of [n] the Lord of the whole earth.
6 [p] The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people [q] see his glory.
7 [r] Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of [u] idols: [x] worship him, all ye gods.
8 [z] Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.
9 For thou, LORD, art [2b] high above all the earth: thou art exalted far [e] above all gods.
10 Ye that [h] love the LORD, [i] hate evil: he [l] preserveth the souls of [m] his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.
11 [n] Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.
12 [q] Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks [4] at the [r] remembrance of his holiness.

PSALM 98

A Psalm.

O SING unto the LORD [x] a new song; for he hath done [z] marvellous things: [a] his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
2 The LORD [c] hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed [e] in the sight of the heathen.
3 He hath [g] remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: [h] all the ends of the earth [i] have seen the salvation of our God.
4 [k] Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5 Sing unto the LORD with [n] the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6 With [b] trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, [d] the King.
7 [f] Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.
8 Let the floods [i] clap their hands: [m] let the hills be joyful together
9 Before the LORD; for he cometh [o] to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM 99

[s] THE LORD reigneth; [t] let the people tremble: [y] he sitteth between the cher-ū-bĭms; let the earth be moved.
2 The LORD [a] is great in Zion; and he [c] is high above all the people.
3 Let them praise [d] thy great and [f] terrible name; [3] for it is [g] holy.
4 The king's strength also [k] loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.
5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at his [o] footstool; for he [p] is holy.
6 Moses and Aaron among his [s] priests, and [t] Samuel among them that [u] call upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.
7 He spake unto them in [y] the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.
8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that [b] forgavest them, though thou [d] tookest vengeance of their inventions.
9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his [f] holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM 100

A Psalm of praise.

[l] MAKE a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.
2 [m] Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.
3 [o] Know ye that the LORD he is

[a] Ps. 18. 9
[b] Ps. 81. 3, 4 & 150. 3
[c] Ps. 89. 14
[d] Ps. 84. 3 & 145. 1
[e] (Isa. 1. 31) Ps. 89. 46 Jer. 4. 4
[f] Ps. 97. 1 & 148. 3, 4
[g] Ps. 77. 18 & 135. 7
[h] Ps. 77. 18 & 104. 32
[i] Isa. 55. 12
[k] Ju. 5. 5
[l] Ps. 68. 2 Mic. 1. 4
[m] Ps. 96. 12 Isa. 44. 23
[n] Jos. 3. 11 Mic. 4. 13
[o] Ps. 96. 13
[p] Ps. 89. 5
[q] Ps. 63. 2 Isa. 35. 2
[r] Ps. 73. 27 Isa. 42. 17
[s] Ps. 97. 1
[t] Ps. 96. 9 Isa. 19. 16
[u] Ps. 96. 5 Isa. 2. 8, &c. (*Heb.*)
[x] Cf. Heb. 1. 6
[y] Ps. 80. 1 Isa. 37. 16
[z] Ps. 48. 11
[a] Ps. 96. 4 & 104. 1
[2] Heb. *Most High*
[b] Ps. 92. 1 & 107. 11
[c] Ps. 113. 4
[d] Ps. 76. 1, Jer. 10. 6
[e] Ps. 96. 4 & 135. 5
[f] 1 Chr. 17. 21 Mal. 1. 14
[3] Or *holy is He*
[g] Ps. 33. 1 & 103. 1
[h] Ps. 91. 14 & 116. 1
[i] Ps. 45. 7 & 101. 3
[k] Ps. 37. 28 Isa. 61. 8
[l] Ps. 91. 11 & 116. 6
[m] Ps. 85. 8 & 116. 15
[n] Ps. 37. 6 & 112. 4 Cf. Est. 8. 16
[o] 1 Chr. 28. 2 Ps. 132. 7
[p] Ps. 22. 3 Isa. 5. 16
[q] Ps. 70. 4
[4] Or *to his holy memorial*, i.e. *name*
[r] Ps. 30. 4 & 102. 12 (*Heb.*)
[s] See Ex. 24. 6–8 & 40. 22–27
[t] 1 Chr. 29. 29 Jer. 15. 1
[u] 1 Chr. 16. 8 Ps. 105. 1
[x] Ps. 96. 1 & 144. 9
[y] Ps. 78. 14 & 105. 39

[z] Ps. 96. 3 & 105. 2, 5
[a] Ps. 89. 13 & 108. 6
[b] Ps. 86. 5 & 103. 3
[c] Ps. 91. 16 Lk. 1. 77
[d] Ps. 94. 1 Isa. 1. 24
[e] Lv. 26. 45 Ezek. 20. 9, &c.
[f] Ps. 68. 15
[g] Lk. 1. 54, 72 See Neh. 1. 5
[h] Ps. 72. 8
[2] Chr. 20. 17 Isa. 52. 10
[k] Ps. 95. 1 & 100. 1
[l] Ps. 98. 4
[m] Ps. 2. 11
[n] Ps. 92. 3 & 108. 2
[o] Ps. 46. 10 Isa. 19. 21

God: [a] it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the [c] sheep of his pasture.

4 [d] Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into [e] his courts with praise: [g] be thankful unto him, and [i] bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

PSALM 101

A Psalm of David.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will [n] behave myself wisely in [o] a perfect way. [p] O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house [s] with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no [3] wicked thing before mine eyes: [u] I hate the work of them that [y] turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A [a] froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked [4] person.

5 Whoso privily [c] slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: [d] him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that [h] worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that [k] telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will [5] [l] early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the [n] city of the LORD.

PSALM 102

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is [r] overwhelmed, and [t] poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

[u] HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 [x] Hide not thy face from me [y] in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days are consumed [c] like smoke, and [e] my bones are burned [7] as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and withered [b] like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning [f] my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a [h] pelican of the wilderness: I am like an [k] owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me [2] [l] are sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and [m] mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like [q] a shadow that [r] declineth; and I am withered like grass.

12 [t] But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and [x] thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and [z] have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, [b] the set time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her [e] stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall [f] fear the name of the LORD, and [g] all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall [i] appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be [m] written for the [o] generation to come: and [p] the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

19 For he hath [q] looked down from the height of his sanctuary; [s] from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the [z] prisoner; to loose those that are [6] [a] appointed to death;

21 [b] To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

22 When [d] the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

[a] Ps. 95. 6 & 149. 2
[b] Ps. 90. 5 & 129. 6
[c] Ps. 95. 7 Jer. 23. 1 ‖ Isa. 40. 1
[d] Ps. 73. 28 Jer. 30. 21
[e] Ps. 96. 8 & 116. 19
[f] Ps. 22. 17 & 109. 24 ‖ Ps. 106. 15
[g] Ezra 3. 11 Ps. 106. 1
[h] Dt. 14. 17 Isa. 34. 11
[i] Ps. 96. 2 & 113. 2
[k] Dt. 14. 16 (*Heb.*)
[2] Or *do curse by me*
[l] Cf. Jer. 29. 22 (*for* mg.)
[m] Ps. 80. 5 Eccles. 4. 1
[n] Cf. 1 S. 18. 5, 14
[o] (Ps. 84. 11) Ps. 119. 1
[p] Cf. Ps. 119. 82
[q] Ps. 90. 9 & 103. 15, 16
[r] 2 K. 20. 10 Ps. 109. 23
[s] Ps. 78. 72 Isa. 38. 3
[3] Heb. *thing of Belial*
[t] Ps. 93. 2 Lam. 5. 19
[u] Ps. 97. 10 & 119. 104, &c.
[x] Ps. 97. 12 & 135. 13 (*Heb.*)
[y] Cf. Ps. 40. 4
[z] Ps. 69. 35 & 147. 2
[a] Pr. 2. 15 ‖ Pr. 2. 12
[4] Or *thing*
[b] Cf. Jer. 29. 10 Dan. 9. 2
[c] (Ps. 34. 13) Pr. 10. 18
[d] (Ps. 18. 27) Pr. 6. 17
[e] Cf. Neh. 4. 2
[f] Ps. 86. 11 Isa. 59. 19
[g] Ps. 138. 4
[h] Ps. 52. 2 & 109. 2
[i] Isa. 40. 5
[k] Ps. 63. 11 Ezek. 13. 8, &c.
[5] Heb *morning by morning*
[l] Cf. Jer. 21. 12
[m] Dt. 31. 19 Ro. 4. 23
[n] Ps. 87. 3 Isa. 60. 14
[o] Ps. 78. 6
[p] Cf. Isa. 43. 21
[q] Ps. 80. 14 & 113. 6
[r] See Ps. 61. 2
[s] Ps. 33. 13, 14 & 123. 1
[t] See Ps. 142. 2
[u] Ps. 88. 2 & 119. 149
[x] Ps. 89. 46 & 104. 29
[y] Ps. 66. 14 & 118. 5
[z] Ps. 79. 11 & 107. 10, 14
[d] Ps. 86. 9 Isa. 2. 2, 3
[6] Heb. *sons of death*
[e] Jb. 30. 30 Lam. 1. 13
[a] Ps. 79. 11
[7] Or *a firebrand* Lv. 6. 9 (*Heb.*)
[b] Ps. 22. 22
[c] Cf. Ps. 37. 20

23 [2]He weakened my strength in the way; he [b]shortened my days.

24 [c]I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: [e]thy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old [g]hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 [k]They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall [l]wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

27 But [3o]thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and [p]their seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM 103

A Psalm of David.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless [u]his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and [y]forget not all his benefits:

3 Who [z]forgiveth all thine iniquities; who [a]healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who [c]redeemeth thy life from [4d]destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth [5f]thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed [g]like the eagle's.

6 The LORD executeth [6h]righteousness and [i]judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He [m]made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The LORD is [o]merciful and [p]gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

9 [s]He will not always chide: neither will he [u]keep his anger for ever.

10 He [y]hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, [b]so great is his mercy toward [c]them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he [a]removed our transgressions from us.

13 [d]Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; [f]he remembereth that we are [h]dust.

15 As for man, [i]his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For [m]the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and [n]the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;

18 To [q]such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments [r]to do them.

19 The LORD hath [s]prepared his throne in the heavens; and his [t]kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his [x]angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye [b]ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 [e]Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

PSALM 104

BLESS the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; [k]thou art [l]clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who [n]stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who [q]layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh [r]the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon [t]the wings of the wind:

4 [x]Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 [z]Who laid the foundations of the earth, [a]that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: [d]the waters stood above the mountains.

---

[2] Another reading is *He afflicted (me) in the way (with) his strength*

a Ps. 85. 2 Isa. 38. 17
b Cf. Jb. 21. 21 Ps. 89. 45
c Isa. 38. 10 Cf. Ps. 39. 13
d Mal. 3. 17
e Ps. 93. 2 Hab. 1. 12
f Ps. 78. 39
g Ps. 96. 5 & 104. 5, 24
h Ps. 90. 3 & 104. 29
i Ps. 102. 11 & 144. 4
k Isa. 34. 4 Cit. Heb. 1. 11, 12
l Dt. 8. 4 Isa. 50. 9 (*Heb.*)
m Ps. 83. 13 Isa. 17. 13
n Jb. 7. 10
[3] Heb. *thou art He*
o Isa. 41. 4 (for mg.)
p Ps. 69. 36 & 112. 2
q Ps. 25. 10
r Ps. 78. 7 & 105. 45
s Ps. 11. 4 Isa. 66. 1
t Ps. 83. 18
u Ps. 99. 3 & 105. 3
x 1 K. 22. 19 Ps. 148. 2
y See Dt. 6. 12
z Ps. 99. 8 & 130. 4
a Ps. 30. 2 & 107. 20
b Heb. 1. 14
c Ps. 86. 13 & 107. 20
[4] Heb. *the pit*
d Ps. 49. 9 (mg.) & 107. 20 (mg.)
e Ps. 145. 10
[5] Or *thy adornment*
f Ps. 32. 9 Isa. 49. 18 (*Heb.*)†
g Isa. 40. 31 See Dt. 28. 49
[6] Or *righteous acts*
h 1 S. 12. 7 Mic. 6. 5
i Ps. 146. 7
k Ps. 99. 2 & 135. 5
l Ps. 93. 1
m See Ex. 33. 13
n Jb. 37. 18 Isa. 40. 22
o Ps. 86. 5, 15 & 111. 4
p Ps. 86. 15 & 111. 4
q Am. 9. 6
r Ps. 68. 33, 34 Isa. 19. 1
s Isa. 57. 16 Cf. Ps. 30. 5
t Ps. 18. 10
u Lv. 19. 18 Jer. 3. 5, 12 (*Heb.*)
x Cit. Heb. 1. 7

y Jb. 11. 6 *z* Ps. 102. 25 & 115. 15 *a* Ps. 119. 90 *d* Gen. 7. 19 *b* Ps. 89. 2 & 108. 4 *c* Ps. 85. 9 & 111. 5

7 [a] At thy rebuke they fled; at [b] the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

8 [2] They [3] go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast [f] set a bound that they may not pass over; that they [g] turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the [k] wild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.

13 He [o] watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 He [q] causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the [6r] service of man: that he may bring forth food [t] out of the earth;

15 And [x] wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and [z] oil to make his face to shine, and [a] bread which strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are [7] full of sap; the [c] cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the [d] stork, the [e] fir trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for [f] the wild goats; and the rocks for the [h] conies.

19 He [l] appointed the moon for [m] seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou [o] makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 [q] The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down [s] in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works! [x] in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: there is that [c] leviathan, whom thou hast made [4] to [d] play therein.

27 These [e] wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.

28 That thou givest them they gather: [h] thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou [i] hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou [5l] takest away their breath, they die, and [m] return to their dust.

30 Thou [n] sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall [p] rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it [s] trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they [u] smoke.

33 [y] I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

34 My [b] meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. [8] Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 105

[g] O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; [i] call upon his name: [k] make known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his [n] wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his [p] holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

4 [r] Seek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye [t] seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his [u] chosen.

7 [y] He is the LORD our God: [z] his judgments are in all the earth.

[a] See Gen. 1. 9
[b] Ps. 77. 18 Rev. 4. 5
[2] Read *They went up by the mountains; they went down*
[3] Or *the mountains rose, the valleys sank*
[c] Ps. 74. 14 Isa. 27. 1
[4] Or *to play with him* See Jb. 41. 5
[d] Cf. Jb. 40. 20
[e] Ps. 145. 15
[f] Ps. 95. 5 & 136. 6
[g] See Gen. 9. 11–16
[h] Ps. 145. 16
[i] Ps. 102. 2 & 143. 7
[k] Jb. 39. 5–8 Isa. 32. 14
[5] Read *gatherest in*
[l] Jb. 34. 14 (for mg.) Ps. 146. 4
[m] Ps. 103. 14 Eccles. 3. 20
[n] Jb. 33. 4 Isa. 42. 5
[o] Ps. 65. 9, 10 & 135. 7
[p] Cf. Gen. 1. 31 Pr. 8. 31
[q] Dt. 11. 15 Ps. 147. 9
[6] Or *labour*
[r] Jb. 36. 31 Ps. 136. 25
[s] Ps. 97. 4
[t] Jb. 28. 5
[u] Ps. 18. 8 & 144. 5
[x] Ju. 9. 13 Eccles. 10. 19 Cf. Pr. 31. 6
[y] Ps. 63. 4 & 146. 2
[z] Ju. 9. 9
[a] Ju. 19. 5, 8
[b] Ps. 77. 6
[7] Heb. *satisfied*
[c] Ps. 29. 5 & 148. 9
[d] Dt. 14. 18 Jer. 8. 7
[e] 2 Chr. 3. 5 Cant. 1. 17
[8] Heb. *Hallelujah* Ps. 105, 45, *al.*
[f] Jb. 39. 1
[g] *For ver.* 1–15, *cf.* 1 Chr. 16. 8–22
[h] Dt. 14. 7 Pr. 30. 26
[i] Ps. 99. 6 & 116. 4, 14
[k] Ps. 96. 3 & 107. 22
[l] Ps. 74. 16 & 136. 7–9
[m] Gen. 1. 14
[n] Ps. 98. 1 & 107. 8
[o] Gen. 1. 16 Isa. 45. 7 ‖ Isa. 5. 30
[p] Ps. 103. 1 & 106. 47

[q] Cf. Jb. 38. 39 [r] Ps. 70. 4 Pr. 28. 5 [s] Jb. 38. 40 [t] 2 Chr. 20. 7 Lk. 1. 55 [u] ver. 43
[x] Ps. 136. 5 [y] Ps. 95. 7 & 118. 28 [z] Isa. 26. 9

8 He [a]hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to [b]a thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made [d]with Abraham, and his oath [e]unto Isaac;

10 And confirmed the same [g]unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an [k]everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, [l]Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'-nă-ăn, [m]the [3]lot of your inheritance:

12 When they were but a [p]few men in number; yea, very few, and [4r]strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he [u]reproved kings for their sakes;

15 Saying, Touch not [x]mine anointed, and do my [y]prophets no harm.

16 Moreover he [z]called for a famine upon the land: he [b]brake the whole staff of bread.

17 He [d]sent a man before them, even [f]Joseph, who was [g]sold for a servant:

18 Whose [i]feet they hurt with fetters: [6]he was laid in iron:

19 Until the time that [l]his word came: the word of the LORD [n]tried him.

20 [p]The king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 He made him [q]lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his [7]senators wisdom.

23 Israel also [u]came into Egypt; and [x]Jacob [y]sojourned in the land of [z]Ham.

24 And he [a]increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, [c]to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 [d]He sent Moses [e]his servant; and Aaron [g]whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed [i]his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent [c]darkness, and made it dark; and they rebelled not against his word.

29 He [f]turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land [2h]brought forth [i]frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of [n]flies, and [o]lice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them [q]hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their [s]fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the [t]locusts came, and caterpillers, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He [a]smote also all the firstborn in their land, [c]the [5]chief of all their strength.

37 He [e]brought them forth also [h]with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 [k]Egypt was glad when they departed: for [m]the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread [o]a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 The people asked, and he brought [r]quails, and satisfied them with the [s]bread of heaven.

41 He [t]opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and [b]his chosen with gladness:

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 [f]That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. [8h]Praise ye the LORD.

[a] Ex. 6. 5 Ps. 106. 45
[b] 1 Chr. 16. 15
[c] Ex. 10. 22 Mt. 27. 45
[d] See Gen. 12. 7
[e] See Gen. 26. 3
[f] Ps. 78. 44
[g] See Gen. 35. 11 12
[2] Heb. *swarmed with*
[h] Ex. 8. 3 *(Heb.)*
[i] Ps. 78. 45
[k] 1 Chr. 16. 17 Isa. 24. 5
[l] 1 Chr. 16. 18
[m] Ps. 78. 55
[3] Heb. *cord* or *line*
[n] Ps. 78. 45
[o] Ex. 8. 17
[p] 1 Chr. 16. 19
[q] Ps. 78. 47, 48
[4] Read *sojourners*
[r] Ps. 39. 12 Jer. 35. 7
[s] Ju. 9. 10, 11 Pr. 27. 18
[t] Ps. 78. 46
[u] Gen. 20. 3
[x] Ps. 89. 38, 51 & 132. 10, 17
[y] Gen. 20. 7
[z] See Gen. 41. 54
[a] Ps. 78. 51 & 135. 8
[b] Lv. 26. 26 Isa. 3. 1
[c] Ps. 78. 51
[5] Heb. *beginning*
[d] Gen. 50. 20
[e] Ps. 80. 8 & 136. 11
[f] 1 Chr. 5. 2 Jno. 4. 5
[g] Gen. 45. 4 Acts 7. 9
[h] Ex. 12. 35
[i] See Gen. 39. 20
[6] Heb. *his soul entered into the iron*
[k] Ex. 12. 33
[l] See Gen. 41. 53, 54
[m] Est. 9. 2
[n] Ps. 66. 10 & 139. 1, 23
[o] Ps. 99. 7 Isa. 4. 5
[p] See Gen. 41. 14
[q] Gen. 41. 40 Acts 7. 10
[r] Ps. 78. 27, 28
[s] Ps. 78. 24
[t] Ps. 78. 15, 16 & 114. 8
[7] Heb. *elders*
[u] 1 S. 2. 27 Isa. 52. 4
[x] 1 S. 12. 8 Hos. 12. 12
[y] Dt. 26. 5 Isa. 52. 4
[z] Ps. 78. 51 & 106. 22
[a] 1 K. 3. 8 Ps. 107. 38
[b] Ps. 106. 5 See Dt. 7. 6
[c] Ex. 1. 10 Acts 7. 19
[d] Ex. 3. 10 Mic. 6. 4
[e] Neh. 10. 29 Dan. 9. 11
[f] Ps. 103. 18
[g] 1 Chr. 23. 13 Heb. 5. 4
[8] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[h] Ps. 104. 35
[i] Ps. 78. 43 & 135. 9

PSALM 106

PRAISE ye the LORD. [b]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he [g]that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 [h]Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O [i]visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of [m]thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with [p]thine inheritance.

6 [q]We have sinned [r]with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not [u]thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not [z]the multitude of thy mercies; but [2a]provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them [d]for his name's sake, [e]that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 [g]He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so [h]he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and [n]redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And [q]the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then [t]believed they his words; they [u]sang his praise.

13 [x]They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But [a]lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and [b]tempted God in the [c]desert.

15 And he [e]gave them their request; but [f]sent leanness into their soul.

16 [h]They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 [l]The earth opened and swallowed up [a]Dathan, and covered the company of [a]Ăb-ī-răm.

18 And [c]a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 They made [d]a calf in [e]Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus [f]they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of [k]Ham, and [l]terrible things by the Red sea.

23 [n]Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen [o]stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, [s]they despised the pleasant land, they [t]believed not his word:

25 But [x]murmured in their tents, and [y]hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he [b]lifted up his hand against them, [c]to [3]overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to [f]scatter them in the lands.

28 [i]They joined themselves also unto [k]Bā-ăl-pē-ôr, and ate the sacrifices of [l]the dead.

29 Thus [m]they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and [o]the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up [p]Phĭn-ĕ-hăs, and executed judgment: and so [r]the plague was stayed.

31 And that [s]was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 They [y]angered him also at the waters of [4z]strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he [d]spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 [g]They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom [i]the LORD commanded them:

35 But were [k]mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

a Dt. 11. 6
b Ps. 100. 5 & 107. 1
c Nu. 16. 35
d Neh. 9. 18 Acts 7. 41
e 2 Chr. 5. 10 Mal. 4. 4
f Jer. 2. 11
g Cf. Ps. 15. 2
h Ps. 25. 7 & 132. 1
i Ps. 80. 14
k Ps. 105. 23, 27
l Ps. 66. 3, 5 & 145. 6
m Ps. 105. 6, 43
n See Ex. 32. 10
o See Ex. 32. 32
p Ps. 94. 14 Isa. 19. 25
q Neh. 9. 2 Isa. 59. 12
r Neh. 9. 16 Jer. 3. 25
s Nu. 14. 31
t See Dt. 1. 32
u Ps. 78. 12
x See Nu. 14. 2
y Ps. 81. 11 Jer. 3. 13
z Ps. 51. 1 & 117. 2
2 Read *were rebellious*
a Ps. 78. 8 & 107. 11
b Dt. 32. 40 Ezek. 20. 5, 6
c Ps. 95. 11 Ezek. 20. 15
3 Heb. *make them fall*
d Ps. 79. 9 & 109. 21
e See Ex. 9. 16
f See Ps. 44. 11
g Ps. 78. 13, 53 & 114. 3
h Neh. 9. 9 Ps. 80. 1 & 107. 7
i Ps. 78. 58 Isa. 2. 8, 9
k Jos. 22. 17 Hos. 9. 10
l Cf. Isa. 8. 19
m Ps. 78. 58 Isa. 65. 3
n Ps. 77. 15 Isa. 63. 9
o Nu. 31. 16
p 1 Chr. 9. 20
q See Ex. 14. 28
r 2 Chr. 24. 25
s Cf. Gen. 15. 16
t See Ex. 14. 31
u Ex. 15. 1
x Ps. 78. 11, 42 Isa. 17. 10
y Dt. 32. 51
4 Heb. *Meribah*
z Ps. 95. 8
a See Nu. 11. 4
b Ps. 95. 10 I Cor. 10. 9 ‖ Isa. 7. 12
c Ps. 78. 40 & 107. 4 *(Heb.)*

d Cf. Lv. 5. 4 *(Heb.)* e Nu. 11. 31 *f* See Dt. 7. 2, 16 *f* [Ps. 102, 5] Isa. 10. 16 *k* See Ju. 3. 6 *g* See Ju. 1. 21, 27–36 *l* Dt. 11. 6 Jude 11 *h* See Nu. 16. 1–3

36 And they [a]served their idols: which were [b]a snare unto them.
37 Yea, they [c]sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto [2d]devils,
38 And shed [f]innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā'nă-ăn: and the land was [k]polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and [l]went a whoring with their own inventions.
40 [m]Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41 And [p]he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and [r]they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 [z]Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard [c]their cry:
45 And he [d]remembered for them his covenant, and [e]repented according to the [g]multitude of his mercies.
46 He [h]made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.
47 [k]Save us, O LORD our God, and [l]gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto [m]thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.
48 [o]Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 107

[s]O GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2 Let [u]the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;
3 And [a]gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.
4 They wandered in [c]the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul [e]fainted in them.
6 Then [g]they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.
7 And [h]he led them forth by [i]the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.
8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his [n]wonderful works to the children of men!
9 For he [o]satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with [q]goodness.
10 [s]Such as sit in darkness and in [t]the shadow of death, [u]being bound in affliction and iron;
11 Because they [x]rebelled against the words of God, and [y]contemned the counsel of the [a]most High:
12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and [b]there was none to help.
13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.
14 [f]He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and [i]brake their bands in sunder.
15 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
16 For he hath [n]broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.
17 [p]Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 [q]Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they [r]draw near unto the [t]gates of death.
19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 [x]He [3]sent his word, and [4y]healed them, and [5z]delivered them from their [6b]destructions.
21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

[a] Ps. 78. 58 Isa. 2. 8. &c.
[b] Ju. 8. 27
[c] 2 Chr. 33. 6 Isa. 65. 3
[2] Or *demons*
[d] Dt. 32. 17
[e] Ps. 77. 3 & 142. 3 (mg.)
[f] Ps. 94. 21 Pr. 6. 17
[g] Ps. 106. 44
[h] Ps. 106. 9 & 136. 16
[i] Cf. Ezra 8. 21
[k] Nu. 35. 33
[l] Ps. 73. 27 Ezek. 6. 9
[m] Neh. 9. 27 Isa. 1. 28–31
[n] Ps. 105. 2, 5 & 111. 4
[o] Ps. 90. 14 Pr. 19. 23
[p] Ps. 89. 40, 41 & 137. 1–3
[q] Ps. 68. 10 & 145. 7
[r] Lv. 26. 17 Ezek. 16. 27
[s] Isa. 9. 2
[t] Ps. 44. 19 Isa. 9. 2
[u] Ps. 102. 20 & 116. 16 Cf. Jb. 36. 8
[x] Ps. 106. 7 Isa. 63. 5
[y] Dt. 31. 20 Isa. 1. 4
[z] Neh. 9. 28
[a] Ps. 97. 9 Isa. 14. 14
[b] Ps. 72. 12 Isa. 63. 5
[c] Ps. 22. 5 & 107. 6
[d] Ps. 105. 8, 42 Lk. 1. 72
[e] Ps. 90. 13 & 135. 14
[f] Ps. 18. 28 Isa. 9. 2
[g] Neh. 9. 19
[h] Ezra 9. 9 Jer. 42. 12
[i] Lv. 26. 13 Isa. 9. 4
[k] *For ver. 47–48, cf. 1 Chr. 16. 35, 36*
[l] Neh. 1. 9 Ps. 106. 3
[m] Ps. 105. 3 & 111. 9
[n] Isa. 45. 2
[o] Ps. 89. 52 Lk. 1. 68
[p] See Ps. 1. 7
[q] Jb. 33. 20
[r] Cf. Ps. 88. 3
[s] Ps. 106. 1 & 118. 1, 29
[t] Ps. 9. 13 Isa. 38. 10
[u] (Ps. 25. 22) Isa. 35. 9
[x] Ps. 147. 15, 18
[3] Read *sendeth*
[4] Read *healeth*
[y] Ps. 103. 3 Isa. 19. 22
[5] Read *delivereth*
[z] Ps. 103. 4 & 116. 8
[a] Ps. 106. 47 & 147. 2
[6] Heb. *pits*
[b] Ps. 103. 4 (mg.)
[c] Ps. 106. 14 Isa. 43. 19 (*Heb.*)

22 And let them [a] sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and [c] declare his works with rejoicing.

23 [e] They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and [i] raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: [l] their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and [m] stagger like a drunken man, and [2n] are at their wit's end.

28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He [t] maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also [z] in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 [c] He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 A [e] fruitful land into [f] barrenness, [h] for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He [m] turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and [p] dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 [u] He blesseth them also, so that [x] they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 [a] He poureth contempt upon princes, and [b] causeth them to wander [d] in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet [f] setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 [g] The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity [h] shall stop her mouth.

43 [k] Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

PSALM 108

A Song or Psalm of David.

[o] O GOD, [p] my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with [q] my glory.

2 Awake, [r] psaltery and [s] harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For [u] thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 [x] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and [y] thy glory above all the earth;

6 [a] That thy beloved may be delivered: save with [b] thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide [d] Shĕ-chĕm, and mete out the valley of [g] Succoth.

8 [i] Gĭl-ĕ-ăd is mine; [k] Mă-năs-sēh is mine; [l] Ē-phră-ĭm also is the strength of mine head; [n] Judah is my [3o] lawgiver;

9 [q] Moab is my washpot; over [r] Edom will I cast out my shoe; over [s] Phĭl-ĭs-tĭ-ă will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who [t] hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for [y] vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall [z] tread down our enemies.

[a] Ps. 69. 30 & 116. 17
[b] Jb. 12. 24
[c] Ps. 105. 1, 2 & 118. 17
[d] Cf. Dt. 32. 10
[e] 1 K. 9. 27 Isa. 42. 10
[f] 1 S. 2. 8 Ps. 113. 7, 8
[g] Ps. 69. 32 & 119. 74
[h] Ps. 63. 11 Ezek. 16. 63
[i] Jb. 1. 19 Isa. 11. 15
[k] Ps. 64. 9 Jer. 9. 12
[l] Ps. 22. 14 & 119. 28
[m] Jb. 12. 25 Isa. 19. 14
[2n] Heb. *all their wisdom is swallowed up*
[n] Isa. 19. 3 (mg. for ms.)
[o] *For ver. 1–5, cf. Ps. 57. 7–11*
[p] Ps. 57. 7 & 112. 7
[q] Ps. 57. 8
[r] Ps. 92. 3 & 144. 9
[s] Ps. 98. 5 & 147. 7
[t] Ps. 93. 4 Cf. Jon. 1. 15
[u] Ps. 103. 11
[x] Ps. 57. 5
[y] Ps. 57. 5 & 113. 4
[z] Ps. 40. 9 & 111. 1
[a] *For ver. 6–13, cf. Ps. 60. 5–12*
[b] Ps. 98. 1 & 118. 15, 16
[c] Isa. 50. 2
[d] Ps. 60. 6 Jer. 41. 5
[e] Cf. Gen. 19. 24, 25
[f] Jb. 39. 6 Jer. 17. 6
[g] Ps. 60. 6
[h] Gen. 19. 13
[i] Ps. 60. 7 Cant. 6. 5
[k] Ps. 80. 2 Isa. 9. 21
[l] Ps. 80. 2
[m] Isa. 35. 6 Cf. Ps. 114. 8
[n] Ps. 78. 68 & 114. 2
[3o] Or *sceptre*
[o] Ps. 60. 7 (*Heb.*)
[p] Jb. 38. 26, 27
[q] Ps. 60. 8 Isa. 11. 14
[r] Ps. 60. 8 & 137. 7
[s] Ps. 87. 4 Isa. 14. 29, 31
[t] Ps. 89. 38 Isa. 49. 14
[u] Ps. 29. 11 & 115. 12
[x] Ps. 105. 24 Isa. 9. 3
[y] Ps. 60. 11 & 118. 8, 9
[z] Ps. 60. 12 & 119. 118
[a] Jb. 12. 21

PSALM 109

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[b] HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the [d] deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a [e] lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and [g] fought against me without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

5 And they have [k] rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 [n] Set thou a wicked man over him: and let [2] Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his [r] prayer become sin.

8 Let his [t] days be few; and let [u] another take his [y] office.

9 [z] Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually [d] vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let [g] the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 [i] Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be [m] blotted out.

14 [o] Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and [p] let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may [s] cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but [x] persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved [a] cursing, [b] so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he [e] clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it [a] come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let [c] this be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, [f] for thy name's sake: because [h] thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For [i] I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it [l] declineth: I am tossed up and down as the [m] locust.

24 My knees are weak [o] through fasting; and [p] my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also [q] a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they [s] shaked their heads.

26 [x] Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 [a] That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 [b] Let them curse, but [c] bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let [e] thy servant rejoice.

29 [f] Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 [h] I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 [k] For he shall stand [l] at the right hand of the poor, to save him from [n] those that condemn his soul.

PSALM 110

A Psalm of David.

[q] THE LORD said unto my Lord, [r] Sit thou at my right hand, [t] until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send [u] the rod of thy strength out of Zion: [y] rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 [z] Thy people [3] shall be willing in the day of thy [4] power, [5c] in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast [d] the dew of thy youth.

4 [f] The LORD [g] hath sworn, and [h] will

a Nu. 5. 22
b Ps. 83. 1
c ver. 29
d Ps. 101. 7 & 119. 118
e Ps. 52. 3, 4 & 120. 2
f Ps. 106. 8 & 143. 11
g Ps. 69. 4 & 119. 78, 86
h See Ps. 86. 5
i Ps. 86. 1
k Ps. 38. 20 Pr. 17. 13
l Ps. 102. 11
m Jb. 39. 20 Pr. 30. 27
n *For ver. 6–15, cf. Ps. 35. 4–8 & 69. 22–28*
o Ps. 69. 10 Isa. 58. 3, 5
1 Or *an adversary*
p Ps. 102. 5 Lam. 4. 8
q Ps. 69. 19
r Ps. 66. 18 Pr. 1. 28
s Ps. 44. 14 Isa. 37. 22
t See Ps. 55. 23
u Cit. Acts 1. 20
x Ps. 119. 86
y Cf. Nu. 4. 16 1 Chr. 24. 3
z Cf. Ex. 22. 24 Lam. 5. 3
a Cf. Jb. 37. 7
b Neh. 13. 2 Pr. 26. 2
c Ps. 67. 1
d Ps. 59. 15
e Isa. 65. 13, 14
f Ps. 86. 17 & 129. 5
g Cf. Dt. 28. 43, 44
h See Ps. 22. 25
i Ps. 37. 28 Isa. 14. 20
k Ps. 74. 19, 21 & 132. 15
l Ps. 16. 8 & 110. 5
m Ps. 69. 28
n Ps. 37. 33
o Jb. 21. 19 Isa. 14. 21
p Ps. 69. 27 Jer. 18. 23
q Cit. Mt. 22. 44 Mk. 12. 36 Lk. 20. 42, 43, Acts 2. 34, 35
r Mt. 26. 64 Cit. Heb. 1. 13
s Ps. 34. 16 Pr. 10. 7
t 1 Cor. 15. 25
u Cf. Ezek. 19. 14
x Ps. 37. 14 Pr. 21. 13
y Ps. 2. 9
z Neh. 11. 2
3 Or *offer themselves willingly* Heb. *are freewill offerings*
a Ps. 62. 4
b See 2 Chr. 6. 23

4 Or *army*
5 Or *In holy adornment*. Another reading is *on the holy mountains*
e Ps. 73. 6
f Cit. Heb. 7. 21
g [Ps. 95. 11 & 132. 11]
c Ps. 96. 9
d Dt. 32. 2 Ps. 133. 3
h 1 S. 15. 29 Ps. 132. 11

not repent, [a] Thou art [b] a priest for ever [d] after the [2] order of Měl-chĭz'-ĕd-ĕk.

5 The Lord [e] at thy right hand shall strike through kings [g] in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall [i] judge among the heathen, he shall [l] fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall [n] wound the heads [3] over many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

PSALM 111

[4] PRAISE ye the LORD. [r] I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, [t] in the [5] assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 [x] The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is honourable and glorious: and [b] his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his [e] wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is [f] gracious and [g] full of compassion.

5 He hath [i] given meat unto [k] them that fear him: he will ever be [n] mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are [q] sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent [s] redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: [u] holy and [x] reverend is his name.

10 [a] The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: [b] a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM 112

[7] PRAISE ye the LORD. [g] Blessed is the man [h] that feareth the LORD, [i] that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 [c] His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 [f] Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and [h] his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 [k] Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is [m] gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and [o] lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he shall [p] not be moved for ever: [q] the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall [s] not be afraid of evil tidings: his [u] heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, [y] until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath [z] dispersed, he hath [a] given to the poor; [c] his righteousness endureth for ever; his [d] horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall [h] gnash with his teeth, and [l] melt away: [m] the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM 113

[6] PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise, O [o] ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 [p] Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 [r] From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is [t] to be praised.

4 The LORD is [y] high above all nations, and [z] his glory above the heavens.

5 [c] Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,

6 Who humbleth himself [d] to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 [e] He raiseth up the [f] poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may [k] set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

[a] Cit. Heb. 5. 6 & 7. 17, 21
[b] Zech. 6. 13
[c] Ps. 102. 28 Pr. 11. 21
[d] (Gen. 14. 18) Heb. 5. 6
[2] Or *manner*
[e] Ps. 109. 31 & 121. 5
[f] See Ps. 1. 3
[g] Jb. 21. 30 Pr. 11. 4
[h] Cf. Ps. 111. 3
[i] Isa. 2. 4
[k] Ps. 97. 11 Pr. 4. 18
[l] Cf. Ezek. 39. 17–19
[m] Cf. Ps. 111. 4
[n] Ps. 68. 21 Hab. 3. 13
[3] Or *over a wide land*
[o] Ps. 37. 26 Pr. 19. 17
[p] Ps. 66. 9 & 121. 3
[q] Pr. 10. 7
[4] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[r] Ps. 138. 1
[s] Ps. 91. 5 & 118. 6
[t] Ps. 107. 32 & 149. 1
[5] Or *council*
[u] Ps. 108. 1
[x] Ps. 92. 5
[y] Ps. 92. 11 & 118. 7
[z] Cit. 2 Cor. 9. 9
[a] Ps. 72. 4 Pr. 14. 21, 31
[b] Ps. 71. 19 Cf. Ps. 112. 3
[c] Dt. 24. 13 Dan. 4. 27
[d] Ps. 92. 10 & 148. 14
[e] Ps. 107. 8, &c. & 119. 27
[f] Ps. 103. 8 & 116. 5 Cf. Ps. 112. 4
[g] Ps. 103. 8 & 116. 5
[h] (Ps. 37. 12) Mt. 8. 12
[i] Cf. Ps. 34. 9
[k] Ps. 103. 11 & 112. 1
[l] Ps. 58. 7, 8
[m] Jb. 27. 8 Pr. 10. 28
[n] See Ps. 105. 8
[6] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[o] Ps. 134. 1
[p] Ps. 100. 4 & 145. 1, 21
[q] Ps. 93. 5
[r] Ps. 50. 1 Isa. 59. 19
[s] Lk. 1. 68
[t] Ps. 96. 4 & 145. 3
[u] Ps. 106. 47 & 145. 21
[x] Ps. 99. 3 Mal. 1. 14
[y] Ps. 99. 2
[z] Ps. 108. 5 & 148. 13
[a] Jb. 28. 28 Pr. 1. 7
[b] Pr. 3. 4
[c] Ps. 89. 6 Jer. 49. 19
[d] Ps. 102. 19 Isa. 63. 15
[e] *For ver. 7–8, cf.* 1 S. 2. 8
[f] Ps. 107. 41
[7] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[g] Ps. 94. 12 & 127. 5
[h] Ps. 111. 5 & 115. 13
[i] Ps. 40. 8 & 119. 35, &c.
[k] Jb. 36. 7

9 He maketh [a] the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. [2]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 114

[e] WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of [f] strange language;

2 [h] Judah was his [i] sanctuary, and Israel his [k] dominion.

3 [m] The sea saw it, and fled: [n] Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains [o] skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the [t] God of Jacob;

8 [u] Which turned the rock into a standing water, the [x] flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM 115

[z] NOT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 [b] Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?

3 But [c] our God is in the heavens: [d] he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 [f g] Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 [i] They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O [x] Israel, [y] trust thou in the LORD: he is their [a] help and their [b] shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11 [b] Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD [c] hath been mindful of us: [d] he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless [g] them that fear the LORD, both small and great.

14 The LORD shall [l] increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 [p] Ye are blessed of the LORD [q] which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, [r] are the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 [s] The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. [3]Praise the LORD.

PSALM 116

[y] I LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 [a] The [4]sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of [5]hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then [e] called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 [h] Gracious is the LORD, and [i] righteous; yea, our God is [k] merciful.

6 The LORD [l] preserveth the [m] simple: I was [n] brought low, and he [o] helped me.

7 Return unto thy [p] rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath [q] dealt bountifully with thee.

8 [r] For [s] thou hast delivered my soul from death, [u] mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD in the [z] land of the living.

10 [6c] I believed, therefore have I [d] spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 [e] I said in my [7]haste, All men are [8f] liars.

[a] Ps. 68. 6 Isa. 54. 1
[b] Ps. 66. 16 & 118. 4
[2] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[c] Ps. 9. 12 & 136. 23
[d] Ps. 107. 38 Cf. Mal. 3. 12
[e] 2 Chr. 20. 10
[f] Ps. 81. 5
[g] Ps. 112. 1 & 128. 1, 4
[h] Ps. 108. 8
[i] Ps. 78. 69
[k] Ps. 59. 13 & 149. 2
[l] 2 S. 24. 3
[m] Ps. 106. 9–11 & 136. 13–15
[n] Ps. 74. 15
[o] Ps. 29. 6
[p] See Ru. 2. 20
[q] Ps. 104. 5, 24 & 121. 2
[r] Dt. 10. 14
[s] Ps. 88. 10–12 Isa. 38. 18 Cf. Eccles. 9. 10
[t] Ps. 94. 7 & 146. 5
[3] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[u] Ps. 105. 41 Isa. 43. 20
[x] Jb. 28. 9 Isa. 50. 7
[y] Ps. 97. 10 & 145. 20
[z] Cf. Ezek. 36. 22
[a] Ps. 88. 3 Jon. 2. 2
[4] Heb. *cords*
[b] Ps. 79. 10 Joel 2. 17
[5] Heb. *Sheol*
[c] Jb. 22. 12 Eccles. 5. 2
[d] Jb. 42. 2 Ps. 135. 6
[e] Ps. 105. 1 Isa. 12. 4
[f] *For ver. 4–8, cf. Ps.* 135. 15–18
[g] Ps. 96. 5 & 135. 15–18
[h] Ps. 111. 4 & 145. 8
[i] Ps. 11. 7 (mg.) & 119. 137
[k] Ps. 111. 4 & 130. 7
[l] Ps. 97. 10 & 121. 5, 7
[m] Ps. 19. 7 & 119. 130
[n] Ps. 79. 8 & 142. 6
[o] Ps. 115. 9 & 118. 13
[p] Isa. 28. 12
[q] Ps. 13. 6 & 119. 17
[r] *For ver. 8–9, cf. Ps.* 56. 13
[s] Ps. 107. 20 Isa. 38. 17 ‖ Isa. 25. 8
[t] Cf. Isa. 44. 9
[u] Ps. 56. 8 Isa. 25. 8
[x] Cf. Ps. 118. 2, 3 & 135. 19, 20
[y] Ps. 62. 8 Pr. 3. 5
[z] Ps. 52. 5 & 142. 5

[a] Ps. 94. 17 & 116. 6 [b] Ps. 84. 9, 11 & 119. 114 [c] Cit. 2 Cor. 4. 13
[d] Ps. 39. 3 [e] Ps. 31. 22 [f] Ps. 62. 9

[6] Or *I believe, for I will speak* [7] Or *alarm* [8] Or *a lie*

12 [a]What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?
13 [b]I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.
14 I will [c]pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.
15 [f]Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his [g]saints.
16 O LORD, truly [h]I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and [i]the son of thine handmaid: thou hast [l]loosed my bonds.
17 I will offer to thee the [n]sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.
18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,
19 In the [p]courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. [2]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 117

[t]O PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.
2 For [u]his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. [3]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 118

[z]O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.
2 [c]Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
4 Let [d]them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
5 I called upon the LORD [e]in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in [f]a large place.
6 [g h]The LORD is on my side; [i]I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
7 [l]The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall [n]I see my desire upon [o]them that hate me.
8 It is better to trust in the LORD [r]than to put confidence in man.
9 It is better to trust in the LORD [t]than to put confidence in princes.
10 [x]All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.
11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
12 They compassed me about [d]like bees; they are quenched as the [e]fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.
13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD [k]helped me.
14 [m]The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.
15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: [o]the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.
16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.
17 [q]I shall not die, but live, and [r]declare the works of the LORD.
18 The LORD [s]hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.
19 Open to me [x]the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:
20 This gate of the LORD, into which [y]the righteous shall enter.
21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and [a]art become my salvation.
22 [b]The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.
23 This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.
24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
26 [k]Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: [m]we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.
27 God is the LORD, which hath [p]shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto [q]the horns of the altar.
28 [s]Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, [u]I will exalt thee.

a Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 25
b Cf. Isa. 12. 3
c Ps. 76. 11 Pr. 7. 14
d Dt. 1. 44 Isa. 7. 18
e Ps. 58. 9 Eccles. 7. 6
f Cf. Ps. 72. 14
g Ps. 97. 10 & 132. 9, 16
h Ps. 119 125
i Ps. 86. 16
k Ps. 116. 6 & 121. 2
l Ps. 107. 10, 14 & 142. 7
m Ex. 15. 2 Isa. 12. 2 (*Lit. P.*)
n Ps. 107. 22 & 119. 108
o Ps. 108. 6 & 138. 7
p Ps. 100. 4 & 135. 2
2 Heb. *Hallelujah*
q 2 K. 18. 32 Ezek. 18. 21
r Ps. 107. 22
s Ps. 94. 12 & 119. 67, &c.
t Cit. Ro. 15. 11
u Ps. 106. 7, 45 & 119. 156
x Cf. Ps. 24. 7
3 Heb. *Hallelujah*
y Cf. Rev. 21. 27
z Ps. 107. 1 & 136. 1
a Ps. 88. 1 Isa. 17. 10
b Cit. Mt. 21. 42 Mk. 12. 10, 11 Lk. 20. 17 1 Pet. 2. 7
c Cf. Ps. 115. 8, 9 & 135. 19, 20
d Ps. 115. 11 & 119. 63, 74
e Ps. 102. 2 & 120. 1
f Ps. 31. 8 Hos. 4. 16
g Ps. 56. 9 & 124. 1, 2
h Cit. Heb. 13. 6
i Ps. 91. 5 Pr. 3. 24, 25
k Mt. 21. 9
l Ps. 54. 4
m Ps. 129. 8 Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 27
n Ps. 112. 8
o Ps. 89. 23 & 129. 5
p Ps. 84. 11 Isa. 60. 19, 20
q 1 K. 2. 28 Jer. 17. 1
r Ps. 108. 12 & 146. 3
s Ps. 105. 7 & 140. 6
t 2 Chr. 16, 7 Ps. 146. 3
u Ps. 30. 1 Isa. 25. 1
x Ps. 27. 3 Cf. Ps. 88. 19

29 O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

PSALM 119

א ĀLĔPH.

BLESSED are the [2]undefiled [c] in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed are they that [g] keep his testimonies, and that [i] seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: [l] they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that [n] my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 [p] Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned [s] thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O [t] forsake me not utterly.

ב BĔTH.

9 Wherewithal shall [y] a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart [z] have I sought thee: O let me not [a] wander from thy commandments.

11 [c] Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O LORD: [f] teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips [h] have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have [i] rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all [l] riches.

15 I will [n] meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16 I will [p] delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

ג GĪMĔL.

17 [r] Deal bountifully with thy servant, [t] that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 I am a [a] stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast [b] rebuked the proud [d] that are cursed, which do [e] err from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me [f] reproach and contempt; for [h] I have kept thy testimonies.

23 [k] Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are [m] my delight and my counsellors.

ד DĀLĔTH.

25 [o] My soul cleaveth unto the dust: [q] quicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: [r] teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy [u] wondrous works.

28 [x] My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen [b] the way of truth: thy judgments [d] have I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, [e] put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt [g] enlarge my heart.

ה HĔ.

33 [k] Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it [m] unto the end.

34 [o] Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in [q] the path of thy commandments; for therein do I [s] delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to [u] covetousness.

37 [x] Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and [y] quicken thou me in thy way.

[a] Ps. 105. 12 Jer. 35. 7
[b] Ps. 18. 27 & 50. 21 & 138. 6
[2] Heb. *perfect*
[c] Ps. 101. 2, 6 Pr. 11. 20
[d] Dt. 28. 15 Jer. 11. 3
[e] Dt. 27. 26 Cf. ver. 10
[f] See Ps. 44. 13
[g] Cf. ver. 22
[h] Cf. ver. 2
[i] Jb. 11. 13 Cf. ver. 10
[k] Cf. ver. 161
[l] Ps. 44. 18 & 128. 1
[m] Cf. ver. 16
[n] See Ps. 37. 23
[o] Ps. 44. 25 Isa. 47. 1
[p] Ps. 37. 19 Isa. 45. 17
[q] Ps. 71. 20 & 138. 7
[r] Cf. ver. 12
[s] Cf. ver. 62, 106
[t] Ps. 71. 9, 18
[u] Ps. 111. 4 & 136. 4
[x] Ps. 107. 26
[y] Cf. Ps. 25. 7
[z] Ps. 77. 2 Isa. 26. 9
[a] Cf. ver. 21, 118
[b] Ps. 85. 13 & 139. 24
[c] Ps. 40. 8 Isa. 51. 7
[d] Cf. Ps. 16. 8
[e] Ps. 71. 1
[f] Cf. ver. 26, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135
[g] 1 K. 4. 29 Isa. 60. 5
[h] Cf. Ps. 40. 9, 10
[i] See ver. 111
[k] Cf. ver. 12
[l] See Pr. 3. 14
[m] Cf. ver 112
[n] Ps. 1. 2
[o] Ps. 90. 12 Eph. 1. 17
[p] Cf. ver. 24, 47, 70, 77, 92, 143, 174
[q] See ver. 30
[r] Ps. 116. 7 & 142. 7
[s] Ps. 112. 1 Ro. 7. 22
[t] Cf. ver. 144
[u] See Ex. 20. 17
[x] Cf. Jb. 31. 1
[y] See ver. 25

38 [a] Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to [b] thy fear.
39 Turn away my [d] reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.
40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: [e] quicken me in thy righteousness.

ו VAU.

41 [g] Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.
42 [i] So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for [l] I trust in thy word.
43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for [m] I have hoped in thy judgments.
44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.
45 And I will walk [p] at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.
46 I will speak of thy testimonies also [s] before kings, and will not be ashamed.
47 And [t] I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.
48 My hands also will I [u] lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ז ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.
50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath [d] quickened me.
51 The proud have [f] had me greatly in derision: yet have I not [g] declined from thy law.
52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.
53 [i] Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that [l] forsake thy law.
54 Thy statutes have been [n] my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.
55 I have [p] remembered thy name, O LORD, [r] in the night, and have kept thy law.
56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

[a] Neh. 9. 8 Jer. 29. 10
[b] Ps. 5. 7 Isa. 11. 3
[2] Read *The Lord is my portion*
[c] Ps. 73. 26 & 142. 5
[d] See ver. 22
[e] See ver. 25
[f] Lam. 3. 40
[g] Cf. ver. 77 Ps. 106. 4
[h] See ver. 85, 110
[l] Pr. 27. 11
[k] Cf. ver. 83, 93, 141, 153
[l] Ps. 91. 2 & 141. 8
[m] Cf. ver. 49, 74, 81, 114, 147
[n] Cf. ver. 8
[o] Ps. 118. 4 & 135. 20
[p] Ps. 18. 36 Pr. 4. 12
[q] Ps. 33. 5
[r] Cf. ver. 12
[s] Cf. Mt. 10. 18 Acts 26. 1, 2
[t] Cf. ver. 16
[u] Ps. 63. 4 & 134. 2
[x] Ps. 118. 18 Pr. 3. 11
[y] ver. 176
[z] Ps. 86. 5 & 135. 3
[a] Ps. 62. 4 & 144. 8
[b] Ps. 73. 7 Pr. 30. 9
[c] Cf. ver. 16
[d] See ver. 25
[e] See ver. 67
[f] Jb. 30. 1 Ps. 123. 4
[g] ver. 157
[h] Ps. 19. 10
[i] Cf. ver. 139
[k] Jb. 36. 3 Pr. 14. 31
[l] Jb. 34. 27 Isa. 1. 4
[m] See ver. 34
[n] Cf. Ps. 137. 4
[o] Ps. 107. 42
[p] Ps. 20. 7
[q] Cf. ver. 43
[r] Ps. 77. 6 & 149. 5
[s] See ver. 67

ח CHETH.

57 [2c] Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.
58 I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.
59 [f] I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.
61 [h] The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have [k] not forgotten thy law.
62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy [n] righteous judgments.
63 I am a companion of all [o] them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.
64 [q] The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: [r] teach me thy statutes.

ט TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.
66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.
67 [x] Before I was afflicted I [y] went astray: but now have I kept thy word.
68 [z] Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.
69 The proud have [a] forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.
70 Their heart is as [b] fat as grease; but I [c] delight in thy law.
71 [e] It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.
72 [h] The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

י JOD.

73 [k] Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: [m] give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear thee [o] will be glad when they see me; because [q] I have hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are right, and that [s] thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 [a]Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my [b]delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me [c]without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee [e]turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

כ CĂPH.

81 My soul [h]fainteth for thy salvation: but [i]I hope in thy word.

82 [k]Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, [m]When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a [n]bottle [o]in the smoke; yet [p]do I not forget thy statutes.

84 [q]How many are the days of thy servant? [r]when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

85 The proud have [t]digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me [x]wrongfully; [y]help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 [b]Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

ל LĂ-MĔD.

89 [e]For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

90 [h]Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it [k]abideth.

91 They continue this day according to thine [l]ordinances: for all are thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my [n]delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 [p]I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast [r]quickened me.

94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

מ MĔM.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my [d]meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me [f]wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more than [g]the [2]ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have [l]refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, [s]sweeter than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore [u]I hate every false way.

נ NŪN.

105 [z]Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 [a]I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am [c]afflicted very much: [d]quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the [f]freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and [g]teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually [i]in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an [m]heritage for ever: for they are the [o]rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even [q]unto the end.

ס SĂ-MĔCH.

113 I hate [3]s vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

a Cf. ver. 41
b Cf. ver. 16
c Ps. 109. 3 Isa. 66. 5
d Jb. 15. 4 (mg.)
e Cf. Jer. 15. 19
f Cf. Dt. 4. 6
g Cf. Jb. 32. 7
h Ps. 84. 2 & 143. 6
2 Or *aged* or *elders*
i Cf. ver. 43
k Ps. 69. 3 Isa. 38. 14
l Pr. 1. 15 See ver. 104
m Cf. Ps. 101. 2
n Jb. 32. 19 Mt. 9. 17
o Jb. 30. 30 Lam. 4. 8
p Cf. ver. 61
q Cf. Ps. 39. 4
r See Ps. 6. 3
s Ps. 19. 10 Pr. 16. 24 Cf. Pr. 5. 3
t Ps. 64. 5 & 140. 5
u Ps. 101. 3 Pr. 8. 13
x See ver. 78
y Ps. 109. 26
z ver. 130
a Cf. Neh. 10. 29
b See ver. 25
c See ver. 67
d See ver. 25
e Isa. 40. 8 Cf. Ps. 89. 2
f Ps. 116. 17 Hos. 14. 2
g Cf. ver. 12
h Ps. 89. 1
i Jb. 13. 4
k Ps. 104. 5 & 148. 6
l Ps. 148. 6
m Cf. Dt. 33. 4
n Cf. ver. 16
o Ps. 19. 8 Jer. 15. 16
p Cf. ver. 61
q Cf. ver. 33
r See ver. 25
3 Read *the double-minded*
s 1 Chr. 12. 33 Hos. 10. 2 (for ma.)

114 Thou art my [a]hiding place and my [b]shield: I [c]hope in thy word.
115 [d]Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.
116 [g]Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast [2l]trodden down all [m]them that err from thy statutes: for their [o]deceit is falsehood.
119 Thou [3]puttest away all the wicked of the earth like [p]dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh [r]trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

ע AIN.

121 I have done [t]judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 Be [x]surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and [z]teach me thy statutes.
125 [a]I am thy servant; [b]give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and [g]I hate every false way.

פ PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.
130 The [4i]entrance of thy words giveth light; it [l]giveth understanding unto the [n]simple.
131 I opened my mouth, and [o]panted: for I longed for thy commandments.
132 [5q]Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 [e]Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity [f]have dominion over me.
134 [h]Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.
135 [i]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and [k]teach me thy statutes.
136 Rivers of waters run down [n]mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

צ TZADDI.

137 [q]Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.
138 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.
139 [s]My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
140 [u]Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.
141 I am small and despised: yet [y]do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are [c]my delights.
144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and [d]I shall live.

ק KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
147 [e]I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I [f]hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the [h]night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.
149 [k]Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, [m]quicken me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.
151 [p]Thou art near, O LORD; and all thy commandments are truth.

[a] Ps. 91. 1 & 143. 9
[b] Ps. 115. 9, 10 & 144. 2
[c] Cf. ver. 43
[d] Ps. 6. 8 & 139. 19
[e] Ps. 37. 23 Pr. 16. 9
[f] Ps. 19. 13 Ro. 6. 12, 14
[g] Ps. 94. 18 & 145. 14
[h] Ps. 71. 4 & 140. 1
[i] Ps. 89. 15 Dan. 9. 17
[k] Cf. ver. 12
[2] Or *set at nought*
[l] Ps. 108. 13 Isa. 14. 25
[m] Cf. ver. 10
[n] ver. 158
[o] Ps. 109. 2
[3] Some authorities read *esteemest*
[p] Pr. 25. 4
[q] Ps. 116. 5 & 129. 4
[r] Jb. 4. 14 Hab. 3. 16
[s] Ps. 69. 9 Acts 22. 3 Cf. ver. 53
[t] Ps. 89. 14 Pr. 21. 3
[u] Ps. 18. 30 Pr. 30. 5
[x] Jb. 17. 3 Isa. 38. 14 (mg.)
[y] Cf. ver. 61
[z] Cf. ver. 12
[a] Ps. 116. 16 & 143. 12
[b] See ver. 34
[c] Cf. ver. 24
[d] Cf. ver. 17
[e] Ps. 88. 13
[f] Cf. ver. 43
[g] See ver. 104
[h] Ps. 90. 4 Lam. 2. 19
[4] Or *opening*
[i] ver. 105 Pr. 6. 23
[k] Ps. 102. 1
[l] Ps. 19. 7
[m] See ver. 25
[n] Ps. 116. 6 Pr. 1. 4
[o] Ps. 42. 1
[p] Ps. 46. 1 & 145. 18
[5] Read *Turn thee unto*
[q] Ps. 86. 16

152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

ר RĒSH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for [a] I do not forget thy law.

154 [b] Plead my cause, and deliver me: [c] quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156 [d] Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; [e] yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressors, and [f] was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

ש SCHÎN.

161 [n] Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that [r] findeth great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

165 [u] Great peace have they which love thy law: and [5x] nothing shall offend them.

166 LORD, I [z] have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for [e] all my ways are before thee.

ת TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: [i] give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have [d] longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law is my [e] delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.

176 I have [g] gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120

A [k] Song of [2] degrees.

[l] IN my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from [m] lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 [3] Sharp [o] arrows of the mighty, with coals of [4p] juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in [q] Mēsĕch, that I dwell in the tents of [s] Kedar!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I am for peace: but when I speak, [t] they are for war.

PSALM 121

A Song of degrees.

I WILL [y] lift up mine eyes unto the hills, [6] from whence cometh my help.

2 [a] My help cometh from the LORD, [b] which made heaven and earth.

3 [c] He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that [d] keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that [f] keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy [g] shade upon thy [h] right hand.

6 [k] The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

a Cf. ver. 61
b Ps. 43. 1 & 140. 12
c See ver. 25
d Cf. ver. 123
e See ver. 24
f Ps. 117. 2 Isa. 54. 7
g ver. 67 Isa. 53. 6
h ver. 51
i ver. 136 Ps. 139. 21
k Title of Pss 120–134
2 Read *ascents*
l Ps. 118. 5 & 130. 1
m Ps. 109. 2 Pr. 6. 17
n Cf. ver. 23
3 Or (*it is as*) *sharp*
o Ps. 127. 4
4 Or *broom*
p Jb. 30. 4
q 1 Chr. 1. 5 Ezek. 27. 13
r Cf. Mt. 13. 44
s 1 Chr. 1. 29 Cant. 1. 5
t Ps. 35. 20 & 140. 2
u Jb. 22. 21 Pr. 3. 2, 17
5 Or *they have none occasion of stumbling*
x 1 Jno. 2. 10 Cf. Pr. 3. 22
y Cf. Ps. 25. 15
6 Read *from whence shall my help come?*
z Ps. 71. 5, 14 & 130. 5
a Ps. 118. 13 & 124. 8
b Ps. 115. 15 & 124. 8
c Ps. 112. 6 Pr. 10. 30
d Ps. 116. 6 & 145. 20
e Ps. 69. 5, 19 & 139. 1, 3
f Isa. 27. 3 Cf. Ps. 127. 1
g Ps. 91. 1, 4 Isa. 49. 2 ‖ Isa. 4. 6
h Ps. 110. 5
i See ver. 34
k Isa. 49. 10

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.
8 The LORD shall preserve [a] thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM 122

A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad [d] when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.
2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.
3 Jerusalem is [e] builded as a city that is [g] compact together:
4 Whither the tribes [h] go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the [k] testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.
5 [m] For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.
6 [o] Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
7 [p] Peace be within thy [q] walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, [s] Peace be within thee.
9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will [x] seek thy good.

PSALM 123

A Song of degrees.

[y] UNTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that [z] dwellest in the heavens.
2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.
3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.
4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the [e] scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM 124

A Song of degrees of David.

IF it had not been the LORD who was [g] on our side, now may Israel say;
2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:
3 Then they [b] had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:
4 Then [c] the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:
5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.
7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of [f] the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.
8 [i] Our help is in the name of the LORD, [l] who made heaven and earth.

PSALM 125

A Song of degrees.

[n] THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.
2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so [r] the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.
3 For [t] the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon [u] the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.
4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.
5 As for such as turn aside unto their [a] crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but [b] peace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM 126

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD [c] turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.
2 Then was our mouth [d] filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, [f] The LORD hath done great things for them.
3 The LORD hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the [h] south.

a Dt. 28. 6
b Ps. 57. 3 Pr. 1. 12
c Ps. 88. 7 Isa. 28. 7
d Ps. 55. 14 & 132. 7
e See Ps. 102. 13, 16
f Ps. 91. 3 Pr. 6. 5
g Cf. Neh. 4. 6
h See Dt. 16. 16
i Ps. 121. 2
k Ps. 81. 5
l Ps. 121. 2 & 134. 3
m 2 Chr. 19. 8 Pr. 20. 8
n See Ps. 121. 3
o Cf. Jer. 29. 7
p Nu. 6. 26 Ps. 125. 5
q Ps. 48. 13
r Zech. 2. 5 Cf. Ps. 34. 7
s 1 Chr. 12. 18 Dan. 10. 19 || Dan. 4. 1
t Isa. 14. 5
u Cf. Ps. 16. 5
x Est. 10. 3 Ps. 128. 5
y Ps. 25. 15 & 141. 8
z Ps. 102. 19 & 150. 1
a Pr. 2. 15
b Ps. 122. 7 & 128. 6
c Ps. 85. 1 Jer. 29. 4
d Jb. 8. 21
e Ps. 119. 51 Jer. 20. 7
f Ps. 71. 19 Cf. Neh. 6. 16
g Ps. 118. 6 Ro. 8. 31
h 1 S. 27. 10 Jer. 13. 19 (*Heb.*)

5 [a] They that sow in tears shall [b] reap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and [c] weepeth, [2]bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM 127

A Song of degrees for [1] Solomon.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they [m] labour in vain that build it: except the LORD [n] keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to [p] eat the [q] bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved [3]sleep.

3 Lo, [s] children are an heritage of the LORD: and [t] the fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As [u] arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

5 [a] Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies [c] in the gate.

PSALM 128

A Song of degrees.

[h] BLESSED is every one [i] that feareth the LORD; that [k] walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and [m] it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children [p] like olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 [r] The LORD shall bless thee [s] out of Zion: and thou shalt see [t] the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy [x] children's children, and [z] peace upon Israel.

PSALM 129

A Song of degrees.

MANY a time have they [c] afflicted me [d] from my youth, may Israel now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed [d] upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 [e] The LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder [f] the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be [g] confounded and turned back that [h] hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the [k] grass upon the housetops, which [l] withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do [o] they which go by say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you: [r] we bless you in the name of the LORD.

PSALM 130

A Song of degrees.

[x] OUT of [y] the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, [z] hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 [b] If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall [d] stand?

4 But there is [e] forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be [f] feared.

5 [g] I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, [l] more than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel [n] hope in the LORD: for [o] with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall [q] redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM 131

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not [u] haughty, nor mine eyes [y] lofty: neither do I [a] exercise myself in great matters, or in [b] things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel [e] hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

---

[a] Cf. Neh. 12. 43 Ps. 30. 11
[b] Cf. Gal. 6. 9
[c] Ps. 30. 5, 11 Isa. 61. 3
[d] Isa. 51. 23 Cf. Isa. 50. 6
[2] Or *bearing a trail of seed* or *bearing forth the seed*
[e] Ps. 119. 137 & 145. 17
[f] Cf. Ps. 2. 3
[g] Ps. 109. 29
[h] Ps. 118. 7
[i] Ps. 72, title Pr. 1. 1
[k] Ps. 102. 4 Isa. 37. 27
[l] Ps. 37. 2
[m] Lv. 26. 20 Isa. 49. 4
[n] Cf. Ps. 121. 4
[o] Cf. Ru. 2. 4
[p] Gen. 3. 17
[q] 1 K. 22. 27 Isa. 30. 20 Cf. Eccles. 5. 17
[r] Ps. 118. 26
[3] Or *in sleep*
[s] Gen. 48. 9 Isa. 8. 18
[t] Dt. 30. 9
[u] Ps. 120. 4 Jer. 50. 9
[x] Ps. 120. 1 Lam. 3. 55
[y] Cf. Ps. 69. 2, 14
[z] Ps. 119. 149 & 140. 6
[a] Ps. 112. 1 & 128. 1
[b] Cf. Jb. 10. 14 Ps. 90. 8
[c] Ps. 69. 12 Pr. 22. 22
[d] Ps. 76. 7 Nah. 1. 6
[e] Ps. 103. 3 Isa. 55. 7
[f] Ps. 96. 4
[g] Ps. 119. 166, 174 Isa. 8. 17
[h] Ps. 127. 5 & 137. 8, 9
[i] Ps. 115. 13 & 145. 19
[k] Ps. 119. 3, 51 Pr. 8. 32
[l] Ps. 119. 147, 148
[m] Isa. 3. 10 See Dt. 4. 40
[n] Ps. 131. 3
[o] Ps. 116. 5 & 145. 8
[p] Ps. 52. 8 Isa. 17. 6
[q] Ps. 25. 22 Isa. 43. 1
[r] Ps. 134. 3
[s] Ps. 20. 2 & 134. 3
[t] Ps. 122. 9
[u] Cf. Ps. 138. 6
[x] Ps. 17. 6 Cf. Jb. 42. 16
[y] Cf. Ps. 101. 5
[z] Ps. 125. 5
[a] Jer. 45. 5
[b] Jb. 42. 2 Ps. 139. 6
[c] See Ex. 1. 11, 14 Jg. 3. 9, 15
[d] Jer. 2. 2
[e] Ps. 130. 7 Jer. 14. 8

PSALM 132

A Song of degrees.

LORD, [a]remember David, and all his afflictions:

2 [b]How he sware unto the LORD, and [c]vowed unto [d]the mighty God of Jacob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will not [g]give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 [k]Until I find out a place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it at [n]Ĕph-rä-tăh: we found it in [o]the fields of the wood.

7 [p]We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his [r]footstool.

8 [s]Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and [x]the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be [y]clothed with righteousness; and let thy [b]saints shout for joy.

10 [e]For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of [g]thine anointed.

11 The LORD [h]hath sworn in truth unto David; [i]he will not turn from it; [k]Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 [n]If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that [p]I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For [s]the LORD hath chosen Zion; he hath [u]desired it for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I [y]dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will [a]abundantly bless her provision: I will [c]satisfy her poor [d]with bread.

16 I will also [f]clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 [h]There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a [l]lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I [n]clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

[a] Ps. 106. 4 Jer. 15. 15
[b] 2 Chr. 6. 7
[c] [2 S. 15. 8 Isa. 19. 21]
[d] Gen. 49. 24 Isa. 1. 24
[e] See Ex. 25. 6
[f] See Ex. 29. 7
[2] Heb. *mouth*
[g] See Pr. 6. 4
[h] Ps. 110. 3 Pr. 19. 12
[i] Ps. 89. 12 Cant. 4. 8
[k] See 2 S. 7. 3, 5
[l] Dt. 28. 8
[m] Dan. 12. 2
[n] Ru. 4. 11 Mic. 5. 2
[o] Cf. 1 S. 7. 1
[p] Ps. 122. 1 Isa. 2. 3
[q] Ps. 113. 1 & 135. 1
[r] Ps. 99. 5 Isa. 66. 1
[s] 2 Chr. 6. 41 Cf. Nu. 10. 35
[t] 1 Chr. 9. 33
[u] 2 Chr. 35. 5 Ps. 135. 2
[x] 2 Chr. 35. 3 Jer. 3. 16
[y] Jb. 29. 14 Isa. 61. 10
[z] Ps. 119. 48 & 141. 2
[a] Ps. 96. 6 Isa. 60. 13
[b] Ps. 116. 15 & 145. 10
[c] Ps. 128. 5
[d] Ps. 124. 8 & 136. 5, 6
[e] 2 K. 20. 6
[f] Ps. 128. 5 & 135. 21
[g] Ps. 105. 15 Isa. 45. 1
[h] [Ps. 110. 4 Isa. 14. 24]
[3] Heb. *Hallelulah*
[i] Ps. 110. 4 Jer. 20. 16
[k] 2 Chr. 6. 10
[l] Ps. 134. 1
[m] Ps. 134. 1 Ezek. 40. 46
[n] See 1 K. 2. 4
[o] Ps. 116. 19
[p] Ps. 94. 10, 12 Isa. 2. 3
[q] Ps. 119. 68 & 143. 10
[r] Ps. 92. 1 & 147. 1
[s] 2 Chr. 33. 7 Zech. 1. 17
[t] See Dt. 7. 6
[u] Ps. 68. 16
[x] Dt. 26. 18 Mal. 3. 17
[y] Ps. 76. 2 & 135. 21
[z] Ps. 104. 1 & 145. 3
[a] Dt. 30. 9 Pr. 3. 10
[b] Ps. 97. 9
[c] Ps. 109. 31 & 140. 12
[d] Ru. 1. 6
[e] Ps. 115. 3 Dan. 4. 35
[f] 2 Chr. 6. 41 Ps. 149. 4
[g] Jer. 10. 13 (*Lit. P.*)
[h] Ps. 89. 24 Ezek. 29. 21

PSALM 133

A Song of degrees of David.

BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

2 It is like the [e]precious ointment [f]upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the [2]skirts of his garments;

3 As [h]the dew of [i]Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the LORD [l]commanded the blessing, even [m]life for evermore.

PSALM 134

A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, [q]all ye servants of the LORD, which [t]by night [u]stand in the house of the LORD.

2 [z]Lift up your hands in the [a]sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

3 [c]The LORD [d]that made heaven and earth bless thee [f]out of Zion.

PSALM 135

[3]PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, [l]O ye servants of the LORD.

2 [m]Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, [o]in the courts of the house of our God,

3 Praise the LORD; for [q]the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; [r]for it is pleasant.

4 For the LORD hath [t]chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his [x]peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that [z]the LORD is great, and that our Lord is [b]above all gods.

6 [e]Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 [g]He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he [i]maketh lightnings for the [k]rain; he bringeth the [m]wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who [o]smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent [p]tokens and wonders

[l] Ps. 97. 4 & 144. 6
[k] Ps. 104. 13 & 147. 8
[o] Ps. 105. 36 & 136. 10
[l] Ps. 18. 28
[m] Jb. 28. 25 Ps. 147. 18
[p] Ps. 105. 27 Jer. 32. 20, 21
[n] Cf. Ps. 109. 29

into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon [b] Phâr'-āōh, and upon all his servants.

10 [c] Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

11 [e] Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Cā'-nă-ăn:

12 And [f] gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 [h] Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; and thy [i] memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.

14 For [l] the LORD will judge his people, and he will [m] repent himself concerning his servants.

15 [o] The [p] idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 [t] They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 Bless the LORD, [x] O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:

20 Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: [z] ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD [a] out of Zion, which [b] dwelleth at Jerusalem. [2]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136

[d] O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the [e] God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the [g] Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone [h] doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 To him that [k] by wisdom [l] made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 To him that [n] stretched out the earth [a] above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 To him that made [d] great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:

8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 To him that [g] smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever:

11 And [k] brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever:

12 With a [n] strong hand, and with a [q] stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 To him which [r] divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever:

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:

15 But overthrew [s] Phâr'-āōh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 To him which [u] led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 [y] To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:

19 [c] Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever:

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy endureth for ever:

21 And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever:

22 Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Who [f] remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who [i] giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the [m] God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

[a] See Ps. 24. 2
[b] Neh. 9. 10 Ps. 136. 15
[c] *For ver.* 10–12, *cf.* Ps. 136. 17–22
[d] Ps. 104. 19 Jer. 31. 35
[e] Neh. 9. 22 Ps. 136. 19, 20
[f] See Ps. 78. 55
[g] Ps. 135. 8
[h] See Ex. 3. 15
[i] Ps. 102. 12 Hos. 12. 5 (*Heb.*)
[k] Ps. 105. 37 Isa. 11. 16
[l] Ps. 50. 4 ; See Dt. 32. 36 (*Lit. P.*)
[m] Ps. 106. 45 Jer. 18. 8
[n] Neh. 1. 10 Isa. 40. 10
[o] *For ver.* 15–18, *cf.* Ps. 115. 4–8
[p] Ps. 115. 4–8 Isa. 36. 18
[q] 2 Chr. 6. 32 Jer. 21. 5
[r] Ps. 114. 3 Isa. 11. 16
[s] Ps. 135. 9 Acts 7. 10
[t] Cf. Isa. 44. 9
[u] Ps. 107. 7 Isa. 48. 21
[x] Cf Ps. 115. 9
[y] *For ver.* 17–22, *cf. Ps.* 135. 10–12
[z] Ps. 119. 63, 74 Pr. 14. 2
[a] Ps. 134. 3
[b] Ps. 132. 14 Isa. 8. 18
[c] Ps. 135. 11
[2] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[d] Ps. 118. 1, 29 Jer. 33. 11
[e] Ps. 50. 1 (mg.) Dan. 2. 47
[f] Ps. 115. 12
[g] Dt. 10. 17 Rev. 17. 14
[h] Ps. 119. 27 & 139. 14
[i] Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 15, 16
[k] Ps. 104. 24 Pr. 3. 19 Cf. Pr 8. 27
[l] Ps. 134. 3 & 146. 6
[m] Neh. 2. 4 Dan. 2. 18, 44
[n] Isa. 42. 5

PSALM 137

[b] BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our [e] harps upon the [f] willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 [i] How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let [l] my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, the [m] children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O [p] daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; [q] happy shall he be, that [s] rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and [u] dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

PSALM 138

A Psalm of David.

[b] I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: before [c] the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship [d] toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for [g] thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and [h] strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4 [k] All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 [m] Though the LORD be high, [n] yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but [o] the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 [p] Though I walk in the midst of trouble, [a] thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and [c] thy right hand shall save me.

8 [d] The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth for ever: forsake not [g] the works of thine own hands.

PSALM 139

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, thou hast [h] searched me, and [k] known me.

2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

3 Thou [2] compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast [n] beset me behind and before, and [o] laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is [r] too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 [t] Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither [x] shall I flee from thy presence?

8 [y] If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: [z] if I make my bed in [3] hell, behold, [a] thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand [e] lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, [f] Surely the darkness shall [4] cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 [5] Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: [i] the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast [6] possessed my reins: thou hast [7] covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: [l] marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My [8] substance was not hid from thee, [q] when I was made in secret, and

---

[a] Ps. 119. 25, &c. & 143. 11
[b] Ps. 106. 41, 42 Ezek. 11. 16
[c] Ps. 118. 15, 16
[d] Ps. 57. 2
[e] Ps. 49. 4 Isa. 5. 12
[f] Jb. 40. 22 Isa. 15. 7
[g] Jb. 34. 19
[h] Ps. 105. 19 Jer. 12. 3
[i] Cf. Ps. 119. 54
[k] Ps. 119. 168 & 142. 3
[1] Heb. *winnowest*
[l] Ps. 22. 15 Lam. 4. 4
[m] Ps. 108. 9 Isa. 11. 14
[n] Ps. 88. 8 Lam. 3. 7
[o] Ps. 39. 10 Isa. 1. 25
[p] Ps. 87. 4 Isa. 13. 1, 19
[q] Ps. 128. 1 & 146. 5
[r] Ps. 131. 1 Cf. Ro. 11. 33
[s] Cf. Jer. 51. 24, 56
[t] Jb. 34. 22 Jer. 23. 24 || Isa. 2. 19
[u] 2 K. 8. 12 Isa. 13. 16
[x] Cf. Jon. 1. 3
[y] Cf. Am. 9. 2–4
[z] Cf. Jb. 14. 13
[3] Heb. *Sheol*
[a] Jb. 26. 6 Pr. 15. 11
[b] Ps. 111. 1
[c] Cf. Ps. 97. 7
[d] Ps. 28. 2 Dan. 6. 10
[e] Ps. 48. 14 Isa. 40. 11
[f] Cf. Jb. 22. 14
[g] Cf. Isa. 42. 21
[4] Or *overwhelm me, and the light about me shall be night:*
[5] Or *Even*
[h] Ps. 86. 16 Isa. 40. 29
[i] Dan. 2. 22
[k] Ps. 102. 15 & 148. 11
[6] Or *formed*
[7] Or *knit me together*
[l] Ps. 136. 4 & 145. 5
[m] Isa. 57. 15
[n] Jb. 22. 29 Pr. 3. 34
[o] Ps. 119. 21 Pr. 15. 25
[8] Or *frame* Heb. *bone*
[p] Cf. Ps. 23. 4
[q] Cf. Jb. 10. 11 Eccles. 11 5

curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in [a] thy book [2]all my members were written, which [3]in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy [d] thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: [f] depart from me therefore, ye [g] bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies [i] take thy name in vain.

21 [l] Do not I hate them, O LORD, [m] that hate thee? and am not I [n] grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and [r] lead me in the [s] way everlasting.

PSALM 140

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

[z] DELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: [a] preserve me from the [b] violent man;

2 Which [c] imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually [e] are they gathered together for war.

3 They have [g] sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' [h] poison is [i] under their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have [l] hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the LORD, [n] Thou art my God: [p] hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they [b] exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, [c] let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let [e] burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will [h] maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the [k] right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: [o] the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM 141

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: [p] make haste unto me; [q] give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee [t] as incense; and [u] the lifting up of my hands as the [x] evening sacrifice.

3 [y] Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and [d] let me not eat of their dainties.

5 [f] Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; [4]it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for [5]yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 [6]When their judges are [k] overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our [m] bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, [7]as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But [o] mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord: [q] in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 [r] Keep me from the [s] snares which

a Ps. 87. 6 Isa. 4. 3
2 Or *they were all written, (even) the days that were fashioned*
b Dt. 32. 27 Isa. 10. 13
3 Heb. *day by day*
c Ps. 94. 23 Pr. 1. 31
d Ps. 92. 5 Isa. 55. 8, 9
e Cf. Ps. 11. 6
f Ps. 119. 115 Mt. 7. 23
g Ps. 59. 2
h Ps. 119. 154 Pr. 22. 23
i Ps. 24. 4 Jer. 5. 2
k Ps. 132. 15 Isa. 14. 30
l Ps. 31. 6
m Ps. 83. 2 Jno. 15. 23, 24
n Ps. 119. 136, 158 Phil. 3. 18
o Cf. Ps. 11. 7 (mg.)
p Ps. 71. 12
q Ps. 140. 6 & 142. 6
r Ps. 61. 2 & 143. 10
s Ps. 119. 30 Pr. 2. 8, 20
t Rev. 5. 8
u Ps. 134. 2 Lam. 2. 19
x Neh. 10. 33 Ezek. 46. 13, 15
y Cf. Ps. 34. 13
z Ps. 119. 134 & 142. 6
a Ps. 86. 2 & 141. 9
b Ps. 18. 48 Pr. 3. 31
c Ps. 38. 12 Pr. 12. 20
d Pr. 23. 3, 6
e Ps. 120. 7
f Lv. 19. 17 Pr. 9. 8
g Cf. Ps. 64. 3
h Cit. Ro. 3. 13
4 Or *It shall be as oil upon the head, which my head shall not refuse (?)*
i Ps. 10. 7
5 Or *even in their wickedness shall my prayer continue*
6 Or *Their judges are thrown down by the sides of the rock (?)*
k 1 Chr. 13. 9 Jer. 17. 4 (*Heb.*)
l Ps. 119. 85, 110 & 141. 9
m Cf. Ezek. 37. 1
7 Or *as when one plougheth and cleaveth the earth (?)*
n Ps. 118. 28 Isa. 25. 1, 9
o Ps. 123. 1, 2 & 145. 15
p Ps. 130. 1 & 141. 1
q Ps. 119. 42 & 143. 8
r Ps. 140. 1, 4
s Ps. 140. 5 & 142. 3

they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 [b] Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

PSALM 142

Mäs'chîl of David; A Prayer when he was [f] in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

2 [k] I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 [n] When my spirit [2] was overwhelmed within me, then [p] thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily [s] laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but [z] there was no man that would know me: [c] refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, [e] Thou art my refuge and [f] my portion [g] in the land of the living.

6 [i] Attend unto my cry; for [k] I am brought very low: [l] deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 [n] Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt [p] deal bountifully with me.

PSALM 143

A Psalm of David.

[z] HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And [d] enter not into judgment with thy servant: for [e] in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; [i] he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is [m] my spirit [4] overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the [p] days of old; I [q] meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 [c] I stretch forth my hands unto thee: [d] my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: [e] hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto [g] them that go down into the pit.

8 [h] Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for [i] in thee do I trust: [l] cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for [m] I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 [o] Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to [q] hide me.

10 [r] Teach me to do thy will; for [t] thou art my God: [u] thy spirit is good; [x] lead me into the [y] land of uprightness.

11 [a] Quicken me, O LORD, [b] for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy [d] cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for [h] I am thy servant.

PSALM 144

A Psalm of David.

BLESSED be the LORD [m] my [3] strength, [o] which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 My goodness, and [q] my fortress; [r] my high tower, and my deliverer; [s] my shield, and he [t] in whom I trust; [u] who subdueth my people under me.

3 LORD, [x] what is man, that [y] thou takest knowledge of him! or the [a] son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like [b] to vanity: [c] his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 [f] Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and [g] they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth [h] lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine [k] arrows, and destroy them.

7 [l] Send thine hand from above; rid me, and [n] deliver me out of great waters, [o] from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth [q] speaketh vanity,

[a] Ps. 92. 4
[b] Ps. 57. 6 Pr. 26. 27
[c] Ps. 88. 9 Isa. 1. 15
[d] Ps. 119. 81
[e] Ps. 104. 29 Isa. 1. 15
[f] Ps. 57, title
[g] Ps. 88. 4 Pr. 1. 12
[h] Cf. Ps. 90. 14
[i] Ps. 141. 8 & 144. 2
[k] Ps. 62. 8 Lam. 2. 12, 19 See Ps. 102, title
[l] Ps. 86. 11
[m] Ps. 86. 4 Lam. 3. 41
[n] Ps. 107. 5 & 143. 4
[2] Or *fainted*
[o] Ps. 142. 6 & 144. 7, 11
[p] Ps. 139. 1, 3 & 144. 3
[q] Ps. 119. 114
[r] Cf. Ps. 40. 8
[s] Ps. 141. 9 Pr. 1. 11
[t] Ps. 118. 28 Isa. 25. 1, 9
[u] Ps. 135. 3 & 145. 9
[x] Ps. 139. 24
[y] Isa. 26. 10
[z] Cf. Pr. 31. 11
[a] Ps. 138. 7
[b] Ps. 109. 21 Isa. 48. 9
[c] Jb. 11. 20 Jer. 25. 35
[d] Ps. 54. 5
[e] Ps. 94. 22 Pr. 14. 26
[f] Ps. 119. 57 Lam. 3. 24
[g] Ps. 116. 9 Isa. 38. 11, *al.*
[h] Ps. 119. 125
[i] Ps. 141. 1 & 143. 1
[k] Ps. 79. 8
[l] Ps. 140. 1 & 143. 9
[m] Ps. 94. 22 Isa. 17. 10
[n] Ps. 116. 16 & 146. 7
[3] Heb. *rock*
[o] Ps. 18. 34
[p] Ps. 119. 17
[q] Ps. 91. 2
[r] Ps. 94. 22
[s] Ps. 119. 114 Pr. 2. 7
[t] Ps. 143. 8 Isa. 12. 2
[u] Ps. 47. 3
[x] Ps. 8. 4
[y] Ps. 142. 3 Nah. 1. 7
[z] Ps. 142. 6
[a] Ps. 80. 17 & 146. 3
[b] Ps. 94. 11 Eccles. 1. 2, *al.*
[c] Ps. 103. 15, 16 Eccles. 6. 12
[d] Jb. 34. 23 Eccles. 6. 10
[e] Jb. 25. 4 Ro. 3. 20
[f] Ps. 18. 9 Cf. Isa. 64. 1
[g] Ps. 104. 32 Isa. 4. 5

[h] Ps. 135. 7 Ezek. 1. 13
[4] Or *fainteth*
[i] Ps. 88. 6 Lam. 3. 6
[n] Ps. 69. 14
[k] Ps. 77. 17 Hab. 3. 11
[o] Ps. 143. 9 Pr. 24. 11 (mg.)
[l] Ps. 57. 3
[p] Ps. 77. 5, 11 Isa. 51. 9
[m] Ps. 142. 3 (& mg. for mg.)
[q] Ps. 41. 6

and their right hand is a right hand of [a] falsehood.

9 I will sing [b] a new song unto thee, O God: upon a [d] psaltery and an [e] instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 [h] It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be [k] as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be [2]strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no [r] complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, [u] whose God is the LORD.

PSALM 145

David's Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, [a] O king; and [c] I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 [d] Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 [f] Great is the LORD, and [g] greatly to be praised; and his greatness is [h] unsearchable.

4 [i] One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of [m] thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy [q] terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of [t] thy great goodness, and shall sing of [x] thy righteousness.

8 [y] The LORD is gracious, and [z] full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 [c] The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 [f] All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and [g] thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 [i] Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD [l] upholdeth all that fall, and [m] raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all [n] wait upon thee; and [o] thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 [p] Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 [q] The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and [3]holy in all his works.

18 [s] The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him [t] in truth.

19 He will fulfil [x] the desire of [y] them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 [z] The LORD preserveth all them that love him: [b] but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless [e] his holy name for ever and ever.

PSALM 146

[4]PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 [k] While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 [l] Put not your trust in princes, nor in the [n] son of man, [o] in whom there is no help.

4 [p] His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 [r] Happy is he that hath the [s] God of Jacob for his help, [u] whose hope is in the LORD his God:

6 [a] Which made heaven, and earth,

[a] Ps. 119. 69; Isa. 28. 15
[b] Ps. 98. 1 & 149. 1
[c] Ps. 143. 10
[d] Ps. 108. 2 & 150. 3
[e] Ps. 92. 3
[f] Ps. 103. 22
[g] Ps. 132. 9, 16 & 148. 14
[h] Ps. 18. 50 (*Lit. P.*)
[i] Ps. 66. 7 & 146. 10
[k] Cf. Ps. 128. 3
[l] Ps. 119. 116, 117; Isa. 41. 10
[m] Ps. 146. 8; Cf. Ps. 113. 7
[n] Ps. 104. 27
[o] Ps. 136. 25, 26 & 146. 7
[p] Ps. 104. 28
[2] Read *well laden*
[q] Ps. 129. 4; Jer. 12. 1
[r] Cf. Isa. 24. 11
[3] Read *gracious*
[s] Ps. 119. 151; Isa. 50. 8
[t] Cf. Jos. 24. 14; Jno. 4. 23, 24
[u] Ps. 33. 12; Cf. Ps. 146. 5
[x] Ps. 37. 4; Pr. 10. 24
[y] Ps. 128. 1, 4 & 147. 11
[z] Ps. 121. 3, 7 & 146. 9
[a] Ps. 98. 6
[b] Ps. 146. 9
[c] Ps. 113. 2; Dan. 2. 20
[d] Cf. Ps. 146. 2
[e] Ps. 111. 9; Isa. 57. 15
[f] Ps. 135. 5 & 147. 5
[g] Ps. 113. 3
[4] Heb. *Hallelujah*
[h] Ps. 147. 5
[i] Ps. 78. 3, 4; Isa. 38. 19
[k] Ps. 104. 33
[l] Ps. 118. 9; Jer. 17. 5
[m] Ps. 139. 14; Jer. 21. 2
[n] Ps. 144. 3; Isa. 51. 12
[o] Ps. 118. 8; Isa. 2. 22
[p] Ps. 104. 29
[q] Ps. 106. 22; Isa. 64. 3
[r] Ps. 137. 8, 9; Pr. 3. 13
[s] Ps. 114. 7; Isa. 2. 3
[t] Ps. 107. 9; Ro. 2. 4
[u] Ps. 33. 18, 22 & 147. 11
[x] Ps. 71. 15
[y] Ps. 116. 5; Joel 2. 13
[z] Ps. 130. 7; Jer. 32. 18
[a] Ps. 136. 5, 6; Pr. 3. 19

[a] the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

7 [b] Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which [d] giveth food to the hungry. The LORD [f] looseth the prisoners:

8 [i] The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: [k] the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: [l] the LORD loveth the righteous:

9 [o] The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the [q] fatherless and widow: [r] but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 [t] The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. [3]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147

[3]PRAISE ye the LORD: [y] for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD [a] doth build up Jerusalem: he [b] gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the [c] broken in heart, and [d] bindeth up their wounds.

4 He [e] telleth the number of the stars; he [g] calleth them all by their names.

5 [i] Great is our Lord, and of great power: [k] his understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up [n] the meek: [o] he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the [q] harp unto our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth [t] rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He [z] giveth to the beast his food, [c] and to the young [d] ravens which cry.

10 He [e] delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he [g] taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in [i] them that fear him, in those [k] that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He [c] maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the [2e] finest of the [g] wheat.

15 He [h] sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth [m] snow like wool: he scattereth the [n] hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his [p] ice like morsels: who can stand before his [s] cold?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he [u] causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his [x] statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He [z] hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. [3]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148

[3]PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, [f] all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, [h] sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ye [l] heavens of heavens, and [m] ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for he [p] commanded, and they were created.

6 [r] He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath [s] made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye [4u] dragons, and all deeps:

8 [x] Fire, and hail; [y] snow, and vapours; stormy [a] wind [b] fulfilling his word:

9 [f] Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all [h] cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:

11 [l] Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

[a] Ps. 104. 8 Pr. 8. 29
[b] Ps. 103. 6
[c] Ps. 46. 9 Isa. 2. 4
[d] Ps. 145. 15
[2] Heb. *fat of wheat*
[e] Ps. 81. 16 (mg.)
[f] Ps. 142. 7 Isa. 42. 7
[g] Ps. 81. 16 Jer. 31. 12
[h] Ps. 107. 20
[i] Isa. 29. 18
[k] Ps. 145. 14
[l] Cf. Ps. 11. 7
[m] Ps. 148. 8
[n] Jb. 38. 29
[o] Ps. 145. 20 Pr. 2. 8
[p] Jb. 38. 29 Jer. 36. 30
[q] Ps. 68. 5 Pr. 15. 25
[r] Ps. 145. 20 & 147. 6
[s] Jb. 37. 9
[t] Ps. 145. 13 Jer. 10. 10
[u] Ps. 135. 7 & 148. 8
[3] Heb. *Halleluiah*
[x] Ps. 78. 5
[y] Ps. 135. 3
[z] 1 Chr. 17. 21
[a] Ps. 102. 13, 16 Isa. 51. 3
[b] Ps. 107. 3 Isa. 11. 12
[c] Ps. 51. 17 Isa. 57. 15
[d] Ezek. 34. 16
[e] Ps. 22. 17 Jer. 33. 13 (*Eng.*)
[f] Ps. 103. 20, 21 Isa. 6. 2
[g] Isa. 40. 26
[h] Ps. 98. 7, 8 Isa. 44. 23
[i] Ps. 145. 3 Pr. 26. 10
[k] Ps. 145. 3 Eccles. 3. 11
[l] Ps. 68. 33
[m] Gen. 1. 7
[n] Ps. 76. 9 & 149. 4
[o] Ps. 146. 9
[p] Ps. 33. 9
[q] Ps. 108. 2
[r] Ps. 119. 90 Eccles. 1. 4
[s] Ps. 119. 91 Jer. 31. 35
[t] Ps. 135. 7 Eccles. 11. 3
[4] Or *sea-monsters*
[u] Ps. 74. 13
[x] Ps. 18. 12, 13 Ezek. 38. 22
[y] Ps. 147. 16 Pr. 25. 13
[z] Ps. 104. 14
[a] Ps. 147. 18 Pr. 30. 4
[b] Jb. 37. 12
[c] Jb. 38. 41 Mt. 6. 26
[d] Jb. 38. 41 Pr. 30. 17
[e] Cf. Ps. 33. 17
[f] Ps. 98. 8 Isa. 44. 23
[g] Cf. 1 S. 16. 7
[h] Ps. 104. 16 Cant. 1. 17
[i] Ps. 145. 19 Pr. 14. 26
[k] Ps. 146. 5 Isa. 40. 31
[l] Ps. 138. 4

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for [a]his name alone is excellent; [b]his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also [c]exalteth the horn of his people, the [d]praise of all his [e]saints; even of the children of Israel, a people [g]near unto him. [2]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 149

[2]PRAISE ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a [i]new song, and his praise in the [m]congregation of [n]saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in [o]him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their [p]King.

3 Let them praise his name in [q]the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the [u]timbrel and [x]harp.

4 For the LORD [y]taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the [z]meek [b]with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them [d]sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a [f]twoedged sword [g]in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 To execute upon them the judgment [f]written: this honour have all his saints. [2]Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 150

[2]PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his [h]sanctuary: praise him in the [k]firmament [l]of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the [r]trumpet: praise him with the [s]psaltery and [t]harp.

4 Praise him with the [t]timbrel and [t]dance: praise him with stringed instruments and [3a]organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud [c]cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 [e]Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. [4]Praise ye the LORD.

[a] Ps. 48. 10 Mal. 1. 11, 14
[b] Ps. 113. 4
[c] Ps. 112. 9
[d] Ps. 22. 3 Jer. 17. 14
[e] Ps. 145. 10 & 149. 1, &c.
[f] Cf. Jb. 13. 26
[g] Dt. 4. 7
[1] Heb. *Halleluiah*
[h] Ps. 123. 1 Isa. 63. 15
[i] Ps. 144. 9 Isa. 42. 10
[k] Ps. 19. 1 Pr. 8. 28
[l] Ps. 68. 34
[m] Ps. 111. 1
[n] Ps. 148. 14 Pr. 2. 8
[o] Ps. 100. 3 Isa. 17. 7 & 27. 11
[p] Ps. 114. 2
[q] Ps. 150. 4
[r] Ps. 98. 6 Joel 2. 15
[s] Ps. 144. 9
[t] Ps. 149. 3
[u] Ps. 81. 2 & 150. 4
[x] Ps. 147. 7 & 150. 3
[y] Ps. 47. 4
[z] Ps. 147. 6 Isa. 11. 4
[3] Read *pipe*
[a] Jb. 30. 31 (*Heb.*)
[b] Ps. 132. 16 Isa. 61. 10
[c] Neh. 12. 27
[d] Ps. 119. 55, 62 Isa. 30. 29
[e] Ps. 145. 21
[f] Pr. 5. 4
[4] Heb. *Halleluiah*
[g] Cf. Neh. 4. 17

THE PROVERBS

CHAPTER 1

Written c. 10th–4th c. B.C.

[b]THE proverbs of [c]Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of [3]wisdom, [4h]justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give [5k]subtilty to the [l]simple, to the young man knowledge and [n]discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase [q]learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto [6]wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the [8u]interpretation; the words of the wise, and their [x]dark sayings.

7 ¶ The [a]fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools [d]despise wisdom and instruction.

8 [e]My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 [f]For they shall be an [2g]ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners [i]entice thee, [m]consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us [o]lay wait for blood, let us [p]lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us [r]swallow them up alive as [7s]the grave; and whole, as [t]those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

[a] ch. 9. 10 Ps. 111. 10
[b] ch. 10. 1 1 K. 4. 32
[c] ch. 10. 1 Ps. 127, title
[d] ch. 5. 12 Ps. 50. 17
[e] ch. 2. 1 Ps. 34. 11
[f] ch. 3. 3 Cf. Dt. 11. 18
[2] Read *wreath*
[g] ch. 4. 9
[3] Or *wise dealing*
[4] Or *righteousness*
[h] ch. 2. 9
[i] ch. 16. 29
[5] Or *shrewdness*
[k] ch. 8. 5, 12 (*marg.*)
[l] ch. 8. 5 Ps. 119. 130 || ver. 22
[m] ch. 4. 14 Ps. 1. 1
[n] ch. 2. 11
[o] ch. 12. 6 Cf. ver. 18
[p] ch. 24. 15 Ps. 142. 3
[q] Jb. 11. 4 ch. 4. 2 (*Heb.*)
[r] Ps. 124. 3 Isa. 49. 19
[6] Read *wise guidance*
[7] Heb. *Sheol*
[s] ch. 27. 20 Jb. 11. 8
[t] Ps. 143. 7 Isa. 38. 18
[8] Read *sultra*
[u] Heb. 2. 6 (*for me.*)
[x] Ps. 78. 2 Ezek. 17. 2 (*Heb.*)

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, walk not thou in the way with them; [b]refrain thy foot from their path:

16 For [d]their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely [e]in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 [g]And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 [h]So are the ways of every one that is [i]greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ [l]Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the [o]openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye [q]simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the [s]scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, [x]I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ [a]Because I have called, and ye refused; I have [c]stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also [f]will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when [g]your fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as [3i]desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 [l]Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; [n]they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and [p]did not choose the fear of the LORD:

30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 [t]Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be [x]filled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the [2]prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But [a]whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be [c]quiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER 2

[f]MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou [k]criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou seekest her [m]as silver, and searchest for her as for [n]hid treasures;

5 [p]Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 For [r]the LORD giveth wisdom: [t]out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a [u]buckler to [y]them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and [z]preserveth the way of his [b]saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand [d]righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is [e]pleasant unto thy soul;

11 [h]Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh [k]froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, [m]to walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who [o]rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways are [q]crooked, and they [r]froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from [s]the strange woman, even from the stranger which [u]flattereth with her words;

17 Which forsaketh [y]the guide of her youth, and forgetteth [z]the covenant of her God.

[1] Or *careless ease*

[a] Cf. Ps. 25, 12, 13
[b] Ps. 119. 101
[c] Cf. Ps. 112. 7, 8
[d] Isa. 59. 7 Cf. ch. 6. 18
[e] Cf. Jb. 40. 24
[f] ch. 1. 8 & 3. 1
[g] Cf. ver. 11
[h] Cf. Jb. 8. 13
[i] ch. 15. 27
[k] ch. 4. 5, 7 Jb. 28. 12, 20
[l] ch. 8. 1
[m] See ch. 3. 14
[n] Cf. Jb. 3. 21 Mt. 13. 44
[o] ch. 8. 3
[p] Ps. 34. 11 Isa. 29. 23
[q] (ver. 4) ch. 7. 7
[r] Jb. 32. 8 Eccles. 2. 26
[s] ch. 13. 1 Ps. 1. 1 ‖ ch. 3. 34
[t] Jb. 22. 22 Cf. Mal. 2. 7
[u] ch. 30. 5 Ps. 144. 2
[x] Neh. 9. 20 Isa. 32. 15
[y] ch. 10. 9 Ps. 84. 11
[z] ch. 3. 26 Ps. 146. 9
[a] Isa. 65. 12
[b] Ps. 149. 1, &c.
[c] Isa. 65. 2
[d] ch. 1. 3
[e] ch. 22. 18
[f] Ps. 59. 8
[g] ch. 10. 24
[h] ch. 1. 4 & 3. 21
[3] Or *storm*
[i] Cf. Zeph. 1. 15
[k] (Ps. 101. 4) ch. 4. 24
[l] ch. 15. 29 Ps. 109. 7
[m] ch. 4. 19 Ps. 82. 5
[n] Cf. ch. 8. 17
[o] ch. 10. 23
[p] Ps. 55. 19 Eccles. 8. 13
[q] Ps. 125. 5 Isa. 59. 8
[r] ch. 3. 32 Ps. 101. 4
[s] ch. 5. 3, 20
[t] ch. 5. 22 Ps. 140. 9
[u] ch. 6. 24 Ps. 12. 2 & 78. 36
[x] ch. 14. 14
[y] Jer. 3. 4 Cf. Ps. 55. 13
[z] Cf. Mal. 2. 14, 15

18 For [a]her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto [2b]the dead.
19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.
20 That thou mayest walk in [c]the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright [g]shall dwell in the land, and the [h]perfect shall remain in it.
22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be [k]rooted out of it.

CHAPTER 3

[n]MY son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments;
2 For [q]length of days, and long life, and [r]peace, shall they add to thee.
3 Let not [s]mercy and truth forsake thee: [t]bind them about thy neck; write them upon the [x]table of thine heart:
4 So shalt thou [a]find favour and [b]good understanding in the sight of God and man.
5 ¶ [d]Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.
6 [g]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall [3]direct thy paths.
7 ¶ [i]Be not wise in thine own eyes: [k]fear the LORD, and [l]depart from evil.
8 It shall be health to thy navel, and [n]marrow to thy bones.
9 [p]Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the [r]firstfruits of all thine increase:
10 [t]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy [u]presses shall burst out with new wine.
11 ¶ [y]My son, [z]despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his [a]correction:
12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even [c]as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
13 ¶ [f]Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that [4]getteth understanding.
14 [k]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.
15 She is more precious than [c]rubies: and all [d]the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand [f]riches and honour.
17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
18 She is a [i]tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.
19 The LORD [l]by wisdom hath [m]founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.
20 By his knowledge [o]the depths are broken up, and [p]the clouds drop down the dew.
21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and [u]discretion:
22 So shall they be [y]life unto thy soul, and [z]grace to thy neck.
23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and [c]thy foot shall not stumble.
24 When thou liest down, [e]thou shalt not be afraid: yea, [f]thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.
25 [h]Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and [m]shall keep thy foot from being taken.
27 ¶ [o]Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is [q]in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 [s]Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.
29 [x]Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
30 ¶ [b]Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.
31 ¶ [d]Envy thou not [e]the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
32 For [g]the froward is [h]abomination to the LORD: but [i]his secret is with the righteous.
33 ¶ [l]The curse of the LORD is in

a ch. 5. 5
2 Or *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
b Ps. 88. 10 ch. 9. 18 *(Heb.)*
c ch. 8. 11 Jb. 28. 18
d ch. 8. 11
e ch. 4. 11, 18 Ps. 139. 24
f ch. 4. 8 Cf. 1 K. 3. 13
g Ps. 37. 3
h Ps. 37. 37 Mt. 5. 48
i ch. 11. 30 Gen. 3. 22
k Ps. 52. 5
l Ps. 136. 5
m ch. 8. 27, 29 Ps. 146. 6
n ch. 2. 1 & 4. 1, 10
o See Gen. 7. 11
p Jb. 38. 28 Cant. 5. 2
q ch. 4. 10 Ps. 91. 16
r Ps. 119. 165
s ch. 14. 22 Cf. Mic. 6. 8
t ch. 1. 9 & 6. 21
u ch. 2. 11 & 5. 2
x (2 Chr. 5. 10) ch. 7. 3
y ch. 4. 13, 22 Neh. 9. 29
z ch. 1. 9 & 4. 9
a ch. 8. 35 1 S. 2. 26
b ch. 13. 15 Ps. 111. 10
c ch. 4. 12 Ps. 91. 12 Cf. Ps. 119. 165
d Ps. 115. 9, &c. Isa. 26. 4
e Ps. 118. 6 Isa. 12. 2
f Ps. 23. 2 Isa. 17. 2
g Cf. 1 Chr. 28. 9
h Cf. Ps. 91. 5
3 Or *make straight*
i Ro. 12. 16 See ch. 12. 15
k ch. 23. 17 Ps. 34. 9
l ch. 4. 27 Ps. 37. 27
m ch. 2. 8 & 24. 12
n Jb. 21. 24 Cf. Isa. 58. 11
o Ro. 13. 7
p Ps. 96. 7, 8 Isa. 24. 15
q Neh. 5. 5 Mic. 2. 1
r Neh. 12. 44 Ezek. 20. 40
s See Lv. 19. 13
t Ps. 132. 15
u Jb. 24. 11 Isa. 5. 2
x See ch. 4. 16
y Cit. Heb. 12. 5, 6
z Jb. 5. 17
a Ps. 119. 67 Isa. 26. 16
b ch. 17. 14 ‖ ch. 6. 14
c ch. 13. 24 Dt. 21. 18 h ch. 11. 20 Ps. 33. 1
d ch. 23. 17 Ps. 73. 3 4 Heb. *draweth forth*
e ch. 16. 29 Ps. 140. 1 f Ps. 25. 14 Dan. 2. 19
f ch. 8. 34 Ps. 146. 5 k ch. 8. 10, &c. Jb. 28. 15, 17
g ch. 2. 15 & 5. 14 l Ps. 37. 22 Isa. 65. 20

the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

34 [a] Surely he scorneth the [b] scorners: but [c] he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 [d] The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

CHAPTER 4

[i] HEAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

2 For I give you good [k] doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, [l] tender and [m] only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: [p] keep my commandments, and live.

5 [r] Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.

7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall [x] bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head an [3z] ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the [b] years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in [d] right paths.

12 When thou goest, [g] thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, [l] thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is [n] thy life.

14 ¶ [q] Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 For they sleep not, [r] except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and [d] drink the wine of violence.

18 But the path of the just is as [e] the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 [g] The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they [k] stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ [n] Keep thy heart with all diligence; for [o] out of it are the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee a [q] froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 [2s] Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

27 [t] Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: [u] remove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5

[y] MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard [a] discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a [c] strange woman [e] drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is [f] smoother than oil:

4 But her end is [h] bitter as [i] wormwood, sharp as a [k] twoedged sword.

5 [m] Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on [4] hell.

6 [5] Lest thou shouldest [o] ponder the [p] path of life, her ways are [6] moveable, [7] that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

a Cf. Ps. 18. 26
b (ch. 1. 22) ch. 9. 7, 8
c ch. 15. 33 Ps. 138. 6
d Cf. Am. 2. 8
e Ps. 112. 4 Isa. 58. 8, 10
f Dan. 12. 3
g ch. 2. 13 Eccles. 2.14
h See Ps. 73. 18
i ch. 3. 1 & 5. 1
k ch. 1. 5 & 7. 21 (*Heb.*)
l 1 Chr. 29. 1
m Ps. 35. 17 (*Heb.*)
n ch. 13. 3 Dt. 4. 9
o Cf. Mt. 12. 35
p ch. 7. 2 See ver. 13
q ch. 2. 12 & 6. 12
r ch. 2. 3, 4 & 15. 14
2 Or *weigh carefully*
s Cf. ch. 5. 6, 21 (mg.)
t 2 Chr. 34. 2
u ch. 3. 7 & 14. 16
x ch. 3. 16 & 8. 18
y ch. 4. 1, 10 & 6. 20
3 Heb. *wreath*
z ch. 3. 22
a ch. 3. 21 & 8. 12 (mg.)
b ch. 3. 2
c ch. 2. 16 & 6. 24
d ch. 2. 8, 20 & 5. 6
e Cf. Ps. 119. 103
f Ps. 55. 21
g Ps. 119. 45
h Cf. Eccles. 7.26
i Dt. 29. 18 Jer. 9. 15
k Ps. 149. 6 Heb. 4. 12
l ch. 3. 23 & 10. 9
m ch. 2. 18 & 7. 27
4 Heb. *Sheol*
n ch. 3. 22 & 8. 35
5 Or *So that she findeth not the level path of life*
o Cf. ch. 4. 6
p ch. 4. 11, 18 & 8. 20
6 Or *unstable*
q ch. 1. 10, 15 & 24. 1
7 Or *and she knoweth it not*
r ch. 6. 14 Ps. 36. 4

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:
10 Lest strangers be filled with thy [2]wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;
11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12 And say, How have I [h]hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own [o]cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.
16 [4]Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the [6]streets.
17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.
18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with [s]the wife of thy youth.
19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.
20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?
21 For the [c]ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he [8]pondereth all his goings.
22 ¶ [g]His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
23 [i]He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAPTER 6

MY son, if thou be [n]surety for thy friend, if thou hast [o]stricken thy hand with a stranger,
2 Thou art [q]snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.
3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and [2]make sure thy friend.

a See ver. 10
b Ps. 124. 7
8 Or *strength*
c Cf. Jb. 12. 7
d ch. 30. 25
e ver. 9
3 Read *Judge*
f ch. 25. 15 (mg. for mg.)
g 2 Chr. 34. 13 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 1. 7, &c, & 12. 1
i Cf. ch. 10. 5
k ver. 6 ch. 10. 26
l *For ver.* 10, 11, *cf. ch.* 24. 33, 34
m ch. 24. 33
n Eccles. 4. 5
o Cf. Cant. 4. 12, 15
4 Read *Should*
5 Heb. *man of Belial*
p Ps. 18. 4 ch. 16. 27 (*Heb.*)
6 Read *streets?*
q ch. 4. 24 & 8. 13
r ch. 10. 10 Ps. 35. 19
s Cf. Dt. 24. 5
t ch. 3. 32 & 11. 20
u ch. 4. 16 & 24. 2
7 Or *letteth loose*
x (ch. 3. 30) ch. 10. 12
y ch. 24. 22
z ch. 30. 15 Jb. 5. 19
a Dt. 16. 22 Isa. 1. 14
b ch. 11. 1 Dt. 24. 4
c ch. 15. 3 Ps. 66. 7 Cf. Ps. 119. 168
8 Or *maketh level* or *weigheth carefully*
d Ps. 101. 5 Cf. ch. 8. 13
e ch. 10. 18 Ps. 120. 2
f Ps. 106. 38 Isa. 59. 7
g ch. 1. 31 & 11. 5, 6
h Cf. ch. 1. 16
i ch. 10. 21 Jb. 36. 12
k ch. 12. 17 Ps. 35. 11
9 Or *letteth loose*
l See ver. 14
m ch. 5. 1 & 7. 1
n (Jb. 17. 3) ch. 11. 15
o Jb. 17. 3 Isa. 2. 6 (mg.)
p ch. 3. 3 & 7. 3
q Cf. ch. 5. 22
r Cf. ch. 3. 23
s Ps. 119. 105, 130 2 Pet. 1. 19
2 Or *importune*
t Cf. ch. 10. 17

4 [a]Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.
5 Deliver thyself as a roe [b]from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.
6 ¶ [c]Go to the [d]ant, thou [e]sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:
7 Which having no [3f]guide, [g]overseer, or ruler,
8 Provideth her meat [i]in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.
9 How long wilt thou sleep, O [k]sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?
10 [l]Yet [m]a little sleep, a little slumber, a little [n]folding of the hands to sleep:
11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.
12 ¶ A [5p]naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a [q]froward mouth.
13 He [r]winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;
14 [t]Frowardness is in his heart, he [u]deviseth mischief continually; he [7x]soweth discord.
15 Therefore shall his calamity come [y]suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.
16 ¶ These [z]six things doth the LORD [a]hate: yea, seven are an [b]abomination unto him:
17 A [d]proud look, a [e]lying tongue, and hands that [f]shed innocent blood,
18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, [h]feet that be swift in running to mischief,
19 A [k]false witness that speaketh lies, and he that [9l]soweth discord among brethren.
20 ¶ [m]My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:
21 [p]Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.
22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and [r]when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.
23 For the [s]commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and [t]re-

proofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the [b] evil woman, from the [d] flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 [e] Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For [f] by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the [2] adulteress [h] will hunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man [k] take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So [o] he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, he [r] shall restore [t] sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For [b] jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any [c] ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest [d] many gifts.

CHAPTER 7

[f] MY son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2 [g] Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as [h] the apple of thine eye.

3 [i] Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon [k] the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from [m] the strange woman, from the stranger which [n] flattereth with her words.

6 ¶For at the window of my house I looked through my [a] casement,

7 And beheld among the [c] simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 [g] In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the [i] attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (She is [l] loud and stubborn; [m] her feet abide not in her house:

12 [n] Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, [p] and kissed him, [3] and with an impudent face said unto him,

14 I have [q] peace offerings with me; this day have I [s] payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with [u] coverings of tapestry, with [4] carved works, with [x] fine linen of Egypt.

17 I have [5] perfumed my bed with [y] myrrh, [z] aloes, and [a] cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.

21 With her much [e] fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; [l] as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.

24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many

[a] Ju. 5. 28
[b] ch. 5. 3, 20 & 7. 5
[c] ch. 1. 22 & 14. 15, 18
[d] ch. 2. 16 & 7. 5, 24
[e] Cf. Mt. 5. 28
[f] Cf. ch. 29. 3
[g] Jb. 24. 15
[2] Heb. *a man's wife*
[h] Ezek. 13. 18
[i] Cf. Gen. 38. 14
[k] Jb. 31. 12
[l] ch. 9. 13
[m] Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 13 Tit. 2. 5
[n] ch. 9. 14 Gen. 38. 14
[o] Jb. 31. 9 Jer. 5. 8
[p] ch. 21. 29 (for mg.)
[3] Heb. *she hardened her face*
[q] 2 Chr. 33. 16
[r] Neh. 5. 12 Ezek. 33. 15
[s] Ps. 116. 14, 18 Eccles. 5. 4, 5
[t] Ps. 79. 12 Cf. 2 S. 12. 6
[u] ch. 31. 22
[4] Or *variegated cloths*
[x] Cf. Isa. 19. 9
[5] Or *sprinkled*
[y] Ps. 45. 8 Cant. 1. 13
[z] Ps. 45. 8 Cant. 4. 14
[a] Ex. 30. 23 Cant. 4. 14
[b] ch. 27. 4 Nu. 5. 14
[c] Ps. 49. 7 ch. 13. 8 (*Heb.*)
[d] ch. 15. 27 Ps. 26. 10
[e] ch. 4. 2 & 9. 9 (*Heb.*)
[f] ch. 6. 20 & 22. 17
[g] ch. 4. 4 Isa. 55. 3
[h] Ps. 17. 8 Zech. 2. 8
[i] ch. 6. 21
[k] ch. 3. 3 Jer. 17. 1
[l] Eccles. 9. 12
[m] ch. 6. 24 & 22. 14
[n] ch. 6. 24 & 26. 28

wounded: yea, [a] many strong men have been slain by her.

27 [c] Her house is the way to [3] hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8

DOTH not [e] wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of [g] high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at [h] the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye [n] simple, understand [5o] wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of [q] excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be [r] right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.

9 They are all [t] plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and [b] knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 For wisdom is better than [e] rubies; and [f] all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of [9g] witty inventions.

13 [i] The fear of the LORD is to [k] hate evil: [l] pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the [m] froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and [4] sound wisdom: I am understanding; [o] I have strength.

15 By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 I love them that love me; and [s] those that seek me early shall find me.

18 [b] Riches and honour are with me; yea, [2] durable riches and righteousness.

19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than [d] choice silver.

20 I lead in the [f] way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 [i] The LORD possessed me [4k] in the beginning of [t] his way, before his works of old.

23 I was [m] set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When there were no [p] depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

25 [s] Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the [6] highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he [u] prepared the heavens, [x] I was there: when he [y] set a [7z] compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he [8a] established the clouds above: when he strengthened the [c] fountains of the deep:

29 When he [d] gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

30 Then [h] I was by him, as [2] one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, [3] rejoicing always before him;

31 [3n] Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.

32 [p] Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that [q] keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 [r] Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the [t] posts of my doors.

35 For whoso findeth me [u] findeth

a Cf. Ju. 16. 19, 20 Neh. 13. 26
b ch. 4. 8 & 21. 21
1 Heb. *ancient*
c ch. 5. 5 & 9. 18
3 Heb. *Sheol*
d ch. 10. 20
e ch. 1. 20 & 9. 3
f ch. 5. 6 & 9. 6
g ch. 9. 3, 14
h ch. 1. 21
i *For ver.* 22–31, *cf. Jb.* 28. 23–28
4 Or *as*
k Gen. 1. 1, Jno. 1. 1–3
l ch. 10. 29 Ps. 77. 13, 19
m Ps. 2. 6
n ch. 1. 22 & 9. 4
5 Or *shrewdness*
o ch. 1. 4
p See Gen. 1. 2
q ch. 22. 20
r ch. 23. 16
s Cf. Jb. 15. 7 Ps. 90. 2
6 Or *beginning*
t ch. 14. 6
u ch. 3. 19 Isa. 37. 16
x Cf. Ps. 136. 5
y Gen. 1. 7
7 Read *circle*
z Jb. 22. 14 Isa. 40. 22
8 Heb. *made strong*
a Ps. 150. 1 Ezek. 1. 22
b ch. 3. 14 & 16. 16
c Jb. 38. 16 Ezek. 26. 19
d Ps. 146. 6 Jer. 5. 22
e ch. 3. 15 & 20. 15
f ch. 3. 15
9 Heb. *discretion*
g ch. 5. 2
h Cf. Zech. 13. 7
1 Read *a master workman*
i Ps. 19. 9 See ch. 1. 7
k Ps. 119. 104 Am. 5. 15
2 Or *sporting*
l ch. 16. 5 Cf. ch. 6. 17
m ch. 6. 12 & 10. 31
n Cf. Ps. 104 31
4 Or *effectual working*
o ch. 21. 22
p See ch. 1. 8
q Ps. 128. 1 Zech. 3. 7
r ch. 3. 13 & 14. 21
s Cf. ch. 1. 28
t 1 K. 7. 5 Isa. 57. 8
u ch. 4. 13, 22 & 21. 21

life, and shall [a] obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that sinneth against me [d] wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAPTER 9

WISDOM hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2 She hath [k] killed her beasts; she hath [m] mingled her wine; she hath also [n] furnished her table.

3 She hath [p] sent forth her maidens: she [r] crieth upon the [s] highest places of the city,

4 Whoso is [t] simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5 Come, [y] eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the foolish, and [b] live; and go in [d] the way of understanding.

7 He that [e] reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: [i] rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in [m] learning.

10 [o] The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of [q] the holy is understanding.

11 For by me [s] thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou be wise, [x] thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 ¶ [4] A foolish woman is [a] clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she [c] sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 [e] Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 [f] Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that [b] the [2] dead are there; and that [c] her guests are in the depths of [3] hell.

CHAPTER 10

[e] THE proverbs of [f] Solomon. [g] A wise son maketh a glad father: but [h] a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 [i] Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: [l] but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 [o] The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: [q] but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 [u] He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but [x] the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that [z] gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that [a] sleepeth in harvest is [c] a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but [f] violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 [g] The memory of the just is blessed: but [h] the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but [k] a prating fool shall fall.

9 [l] He that walketh uprightly walketh [n] surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 He that [p] winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but [r] a prating fool shall fall.

11 [t] The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: [u] but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred [y] stirreth up strifes: but [z] love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but [b] a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 [d] The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth [g] to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

---

a ch. 3. 4 & 12. 2
b ch. 2. 18 & 21. 16 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
c ch. 7. 27
3 Heb. *Sheol*
d ch. 15. 32 I K. 2. 23
e ch. 1. 1, 6 & 25. 1
f ch. 1. 1 & 25. 1
g ch. 15. 20
h ch. 17. 21
i ch. 13. 11 ‖ ch. 11. 4
k Cf. Mt. 22. 4
l ch. 11. 4, 6
m See Pr. 23. 30
n Cf. Ps. 23. 5
o Ps. 37. 19 Cf. Ps. 34. 9, 10
p Cf. Mt. 22. 3
q See ver. 28
r ch. 8. 1
s ch. 8. 2
t ch. 8. 5 & 19. 25 Cf. ver. 16
u See ver. 26
x ch. 12. 24
y Cf. Cant. 5. 1 Isa. 55. 1
z Cf. ch. 6. 8
a ch. 20. 13
b See ver. 11
c ch. 17. 2
d ch. 8. 20 & 12. 28
e ch. 3. 34 & 19. 25, 29
f ver. 11
g Ps. 112. 6
h Ps. 109. 15
i ch. 17. 10 Ps. 141. 5
k ver. 10
l ch. 2. 7, 21 & 14. 2
m ch. 7. 21 & 16. 21, 23 (*Heb.*)
n ch. 4. 12 Isa. 63. 13
o ch. 1. 7 & 15. 33
p ch. 6. 13
q ch. 30. 3 Jb. 6. 10
r ver. 8
s ch. 4. 10 & 10. 27
t ch. 13. 3 Ps. 36. 9 Cf. Ps. 37. 30
u ver. 6
x Jb. 22. 2
y ch. 6. 14 & 13. 10
z ch. 17. 9
4 Or *The woman Stupidity* (i.e. personified)
a ch. 7. 11
b ch. 18. 6
c ch. 7. 12 & 23. 28
d ch. 11. 28 Ps. 62. 10
e Cf. ver. 4
f Cf. ch. 20. 17
g ch. 11. 19

17 He is [a] in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

18 He that hideth hatred with [c] lying lips, and he that [f] uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 [h] In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: [i] but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as [l] choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but [m] fools die for want of wisdom.

22 [o] The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and [2] he addeth no sorrow with it.

23 It is as [q] sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 [r] The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but [s] the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, [u] so is the wicked no more: but [x] the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As [a] vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the [b] sluggard to them that send him.

27 The fear of the LORD [e] prolongeth days: but [f] the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but [h] the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 [k] The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: [l] but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 [n] The righteous shall never be removed: but [o] the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but [r] the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

CHAPTER 11

[x] A FALSE balance is [y] abomination to the LORD: but a [z] just weight is his delight.

2 When [c] pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 [b] The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 [d] Riches profit not in the [e] day of wrath: [g] but righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but [k] the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his [n] expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 [p] The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 [t] When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright [y] the city is exalted: [z] but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is void of wisdom [c] despiseth his neighbour: [d] but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 [g] A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 Where no [i] counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 He that is [m] surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

16 [p] A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 [q] The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that [s] soweth righteousness shall be a sure [t] reward.

19 As righteousness [u] tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a [a] froward heart are [b] abomination to the LORD: but such as are [d] upright in their way are his delight.

[a] Cf. ch. 6. 23
[b] ch. 13. 6
[c] ch. 6. 17 & 12. 19, 22
[d] Ezek. 7. 19
[e] Jb. 21. 30 Ps. 110. 5 Lam. 1. 12
[f] ch. 11. 13 Ps. 101. 5
[g] ch. 10. 2
[h] Jb. 11. 2 Eccles. 5. 3
[i] ch. 17. 27
[k] ch. 5. 22
[l] ch. 8. 19
[m] ch. 5. 23 Cf. Hos. 4. 6
[n] ch. 10. 28
[o] Ps. 129. 8
[2] Or *toil addeth nothing to it* Cf. Ps. 127. 2 (mg.)
[p] Cf. ch. 21. 18
[q] ch. 2. 14 & 14. 9
[r] ch. 1. 26, Isa. 24. 17 Cf. Jb. 3. 25
[s] Ps. 145. 19
[t] ch. 28. 12 Cf. Est. 8. 15 & 9. 22
[u] ch. 12. 7 Ps. 37. 10, 36
[x] See ver. 30
[y] ch. 14. 34
[z] ch. 29. 8
[a] ch. 25. 20 Ps. 69. 21
[b] ch. 6. 6, 9 & 12. 24
[c] ch. 14. 21
[d] Cf. ch. 17. 28
[e] ch. 9. 11 & 28. 16
[f] Ps. 55. 23 Eccles. 7. 17
[g] ch. 10. 18 & 16. 28
[h] ch. 11. 7 Ps. 112. 10
[i] ch. 15. 22
[k] ch. 8. 22 Isa. 55. 8, 9
[l] ch. 21. 15
[m] ch. 6. 1 & 17. 18
[n] ch. 12. 3 Ps. 121. 3
[o] Cf. ch. 2. 21
[p] ch. 12. 4 Ru. 3. 11
[q] Mt. 5. 7
[r] ch. 8. 13 & 15. 4
[s] Hos. 10. 12
[t] ch. 13. 13, 21 Ps. 58. 11
[u] ch. 10. 16 & 12. 28
[x] ch. 20. 10, 23
[y] ch. 6. 1–16 & 12. 22
[z] ch. 16. 11 Dt. 25. 13, 15
[a] ch. 6. 14 & 12. 8
[b] ch. 3. 32 & 15. 8, &c.
[c] ch. 16. 18
[d] ch. 13. 6, Ps. 119. 1

21 [2a] Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but [c] the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a [3e] jewel of gold in a [f] swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the [h] expectation of the wicked is wrath.

24 There is that [i] scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

25 The [k] liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 He that withholdeth corn, the people [o] shall curse him: but [p] blessing shall be upon the head of him that [q] selleth it.

27 [r] He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 He that [s] trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall [u] flourish as a branch.

29 He that [y] troubleth his own house shall [z] inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a [b] tree of life; and [4] he that [c] winneth souls is wise.

31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: [e] much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAPTER 12

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that [k] hateth reproof is brutish.

2 A good man [l] obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous [o] shall not be moved.

4 [q] A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as [r] rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are [u] to lie in wait for blood: but the [b] mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and [d] are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a [g] perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 [k] A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 [m] He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth [n] vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 [t] A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and [x] the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is [a] right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

16 [d] A fool's [5] wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 He that [f] speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a [g] false witness deceit.

18 There is that speaketh like the [h] piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is [i] health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but [m] a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 [n] Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 [p] There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 Lying lips are [s] abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 A [t] prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the [t] heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

---

[2] Or *my hand upon it* / Heb. *hand to hand*
a ch. 16. 5
b ch. 11. 3 & 14. 3
c ch. 20. 7. Ps. 112. 2
d ch. 10. 25
[3] Or *ring*
e ch. 25. 12. Jb. 42. 11
f Ps. 80. 13. Mt. 7. 6
g ch. 11. 20 & 14. 2
h Ro. 2. 8, 9
i Cf. Ps. 112. 9
k Cf. Dt. 25. 4
l ch. 21. 26
m ch. 28. 19
n ch. 28. 19. Ps. 26. 4
o ch. 24. 24. Ju. 9. 57
p Cf. Jb. 29. 13
q Cf. Gen. 42. 6
r See ver. 5, 6
s ch. 10. 15 & 18. 11
t ch. 13. 2
u Ps. 92. 12. Jer. 17. 8
x See Isa. 3. 10, 11
y ch. 15. 27
z Cf. Eccles. 5. 16
a ch. 16. 2. Cf. ch. 3. 7
b ch. 3. 18 & 13. 12
[4] Or *he that is wise winneth souls*
c Dan. 12. 3
d ch. 29. 11
[5] Heb. *vexation*
e Cf. 1 Pet. 4. 18
f Ps. 51. 6. Zech. 8. 16
g ch. 6. 19 & 14. 5
h Ps. 64. 3
i Cf. ch. 4. 22
k ch. 5. 12 & 15. 10
l ch. 8. 35 & 18. 22
m ch. 10. 18 & 17. 7
n Ps. 140. 2
o ch. 10. 30
p Ps. 91. 10
q ch. 11. 16 & 14. 1
r ch. 14. 30. Jb. 13. 28
s ch. 11. 1 & 20. 10, 23
t ch. 13. 16
u ch. 1. 11

24 The hand of [a] the diligent shall bear rule: but the [c] slothful shall be under [2e] tribute.

25 [3f] Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but [h] a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man [4] roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 [m] In the way of righteousness is life; and [p] in the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAPTER 13

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: but [r] a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 [s] A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 [t] He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that [u] openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of [y] the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of [a] the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness [c] keepeth him that is [d] upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that [5] maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that [5] maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The [g] ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the [i] lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride [l] cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 [o] Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a [r] tree of life.

13 Whoso [b] despiseth the word [d] shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is [g] a fountain of life, [i] to depart from the snares of death.

15 [k] Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 Every [l] prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but [m] a fool layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but [o] a faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but [q] he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 [x] Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 [z] A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and [b] the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.

24 He that [e] spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 [f] The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14

EVERY [h] wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 [k] He that walketh in his uprightness [m] feareth the LORD: but he that is [n] perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a [6] rod of pride: but [p] the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the [q] crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

[a] ch. 10. 4 & 13. 4
[b] Ps. 50. 17 Isa. 5. 24
[c] ch. 10. 24 & 13. 4
[d] ch. 11. 18, 31 & 23. 18
[2] Or *task-work*
[e] Est. 10. 1 Lam. 1. 1
[3] Or *anxiety*
[f] ch. 15. 13
[g] ch. 10. 11 & 16. 22
[h] Cf. Isa. 50. 4
[i] ch. 14. 27
[k] ch. 3. 4
[4] Or *does not start his game*
[l] ch. 12. 23 & 15. 2
[m] ch. 12. 23 & 15. 2
[n] ch. 11. 19 & 19. 23
[o] ch. 25. 13 Cf. ch. 14. 5
[p] ch. 9. 6 & 15. 24
[q] ch. 15. 5
[r] ch. 1. 22 & 14. 6
[s] ch. 12. 14 & 14. 14
[t] ch. 21. 23 Ps. 39. 1
[u] ch. 20. 19 (mg.)
[x] See Ps. 11. 6
[y] ch. 12. 24 & 15. 19
[z] See Ps. 37. 25, 26
[a] ch. 12. 24 & 21. 5
[b] ch. 28. 8 Ps. 49. 10
[c] ch. 11. 3
[d] ch. 11. 20
[e] ch. 3. 12 & 19. 18
[5] Or *feigneth*
[f] See ch. 10. 3
[g] ch. 6. 35 & 21. 18 (*Heb.*)
[h] ch. 12. 4 & 31. 10
[i] ch. 20. 20 Jb. 38. 15
[k] ch. 10. 9 & 19. 1
[l] ch. 10. 12 & 15. 18
[m] Ps. 135. 20 Isa. 50. 10
[n] ch. 12. 8 & 17. 20
[o] ch. 10. 2 & 16. 8
[6] Or *shoot*
[p] ch. 12. 6
[q] Jb. 39. 9 Isa. 1. 3
[r] ch. 11. 30 & 15. 14

5 A [a]faithful witness [b]will not lie: but a [c]false witness will utter lies.

6 A [d]scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge [e]is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go [2]from the presence of a foolish man, [3]when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 Fools [m]make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own [n]bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 [p]The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 [q]There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but [t]the end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that [y]mirth is heaviness.

14 The backslider in heart [z]shall be filled with his own ways: and [b]a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 [d]The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 A wise man feareth, and [f]departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is [h]soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 [m]The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but [o]the rich hath many friends.

21 He that [q]despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but [s]he that hath mercy on the poor, [t]happy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but [x]mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

25 A true witness [f]delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness [g]speaketh lies.

26 In the [h]fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a [i]place of refuge.

27 The fear of the LORD is a [k]fountain of life, [l]to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is [o]slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but [r]envy the [s]rottenness of the bones.

31 He that oppresseth the poor [u]reproacheth his [x]Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 [a]The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous [c]hath [4]hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: [e]but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

34 [g]Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

35 The [i]king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

CHAPTER 15

A [k]SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but [l]grievous words stir up anger.

2 The [n]tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the [p]mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 [r]The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a [u]tree of life: but [y]perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

5 A [z]fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that [a]regardeth reproof is prudent.

[a] Cf. ch. 13. 17
[b] Ps. 32. 2 Isa. 33. 9
[c] ch. 12. 17 & 19. 5
[d] ch. 13. 1 & 15. 12
[e] ch. 8. 9 & 17. 24
[f] Lv. 19. 17 Ezek. 3. 18–21
[g] Cf. ver. 5
[2] Or *into*
[h] ch. 15. 16 Ps. 147. 11
[3] Or *and thou shalt not perceive*
[i] Ps. 142. 5 Isa. 4. 6
[k] Ps. 36. 9 Jer. 2. 13
[l] ch. 13. 14
[m] ch. 10. 3 & 15. 21
[n] Cf. Ru. 1. 20
[o] ch. 15. 18
[p] Cf. ch. 3. 33
[q] ch. 16. 25
[r] See ch. 3. 31
[s] ch. 12. 4 Hab. 3. 16
[t] Ro. 6. 21 Cf. ch. 5. 5
[u] ch. 17. 5
[x] ch. 22. 2 Ps. 119. 73
[y] Cf. Eccles. 2. 1, 2
[z] ch. 1. 31
[a] ch. 24. 16
[b] ch. 13. 2 & 18. 20
[c] Cf. Ps. 73. 24
[4] Or *a refuge*
[d] ch. 7. 7 & 22. 3
[e] Cf. ch. 12. 16
[f] ch. 4. 27 & 16. 6
[g] ch. 11. 11 & 28. 2
[h] Jb. 21. 4 *(Heb.)*
[i] ch. 16. 15
[k] ch. 25. 15
[l] Cf. Ju. 8. 3
[m] ch. 19. 7
[n] ch. 13. 16
[o] ch. 19. 4
[p] ch. 13. 16 & 18. 2
[q] ch. 11. 12
[r] ch. 5. 21 Jer. 5. 3
[s] ch. 19. 17 Ps. 112. 9
[t] ch. 8. 34 & 16. 20
[u] ch. 13. 12 Rev. 2. 7
[x] ch. 3. 3 & 16. 6
[y] ch. 10. 31 & 17. 20
[z] See ch. 10. 1
[a] ch. 13. 18

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The [c] sacrifice of the wicked is an [f] abomination to the LORD: but [g] the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but [h] he loveth him [i] that followeth after righteousness.

10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that [n] hateth reproof shall die.

11 [4o] Hell and [5p] destruction are before the LORD: [q] how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12 A [t] scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13 [u] A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by [z] sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding [d] seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16 [g] Better is little with the [h] fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 [k] Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man [m] stirreth up strife: but he that is [o] slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the [q] slothful man is as an hedge of [r] thorns: but the way of the righteous is made [8s] plain.

20 A [t] wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 [y] Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 [b] Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and [a] a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

24 [b] The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from [2] hell beneath.

25 The LORD will destroy the house of [d] the proud: but he will [e] establish the border of the widow.

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the [3] words of the pure are pleasant words.

27 He that is [k] greedy of gain [l] troubleth his own house; but he that [m] hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The LORD [r] is far from the wicked: [s] but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 [u] The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a [x] good report maketh the bones fat.

31 [a] The ear that [b] heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction [c] despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33 [e] The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and [f] before honour is humility.

CHAPTER 16

6 [i] THE preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 [t] All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; [n] but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 [7p] Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 The LORD hath made all things for [9] himself: yea, [u] even the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is [x] proud in heart is an [z] abomination to the LORD: [a] though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

6 By [c] mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men [d] depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the

---

a ch. 25. 11 Cf. Isa. 50. 4
b ch. 12. 28 Isa. 26. 7
2 Heb. *Sheol*
c ch. 21. 27 Gen. 4. 5
d Ps. 138. 6 Isa. 2. 11
e Ps. 146. 9 Jer. 49. 11
f ch. 11. 20 & 16. 5
g ver. 29
3 Or *pleasant words are pure*
h Cf. Ps. 11. 7
i ch. 21. 21
k ch. 1. 19
l ch. 11. 29
m ch. 6. 35 & 17. 23 ‖ ch. 17. 8
n ch. 12. 1 Am. 5. 10
4 Heb. *Sheol*
o Ps. 139. 8 Am. 9. 2
5 Heb. *Abaddon*
p Ps. 88. 11 ch. 27. 20 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 17. 3 Ps. 94. 11
r ch. 1. 28 & 28. 9
s ver. 8
t ch. 14. 6 & 21. 24
u Cf. Eccles. 11. 7
x Cf. ch. 25. 25
y (Est. 1. 10) ch. 17. 22
z ch. 12. 25 & 18. 14
a ch. 18. 15
b ver. 5
c ch. 8. 36 & 20. 2
d ch. 4. 5, 7 & 18. 15
e ch. 9. 10
f ch. 3. 34 & 18. 12
g ch. 16. 8 Ps. 37. 16
h ch. 14. 26 & 22. 4
6 Or *The preparations of the heart belong to man, but*
i ver. 9
k ch. 17. 1
l ch. 12. 15 & 21. 2
m ch. 13. 10 & 16. 28
n ch. 21. 2 Ps. 62. 9
o ch. 14. 29 & 16. 32
7 Heb. *roll*
p Ps. 55. 22 1 Pet. 5. 7
q ch. 13. 4 & 18. 9
r ch. 22. 5
8 Or *an high way*
s ch. 16. 17 (for mg.)
t ch. 10. 1 & 23. 4
9 Or *its own end*, Heb. *its answer*
u Jb. 21. 30 Jer. 18. 17
x Cf. ch. 6. 17
y ch. 14. 9 Jer. 11. 15
z ch. 15. 8 & 17. 15
a ch. 11. 21 (& see mg.)
b ch. 11. 14
c ch. 14. 22 & 20. 28
d ch. 14. 16 Isa. 1. 16

LORD, [a] he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 [c] Better is a little with righteousness [d] than great revenues without right.

9 [g] A man's heart deviseth his way: [h] but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 [4] [l] A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11 [p] A just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for [r] the throne is established by righteousness.

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 [u] The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 [y] In the light of the king's countenance is life; and [z] his favour is as a cloud of [a] the latter rain.

16 [b] How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather [d] to be chosen than silver!

17 [e] The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: [f] he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 [h] Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 [k] Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely [m] shall find good: and [n] whoso trusteth in the LORD, [o] happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth [r] learning.

22 Understanding is a [s] wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words [x] are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 [z] There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for [b] his mouth [2] craveth it of him.

27 [e] An [3] ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a [f] burning fire.

28 A [i] froward man [k] soweth strife: and [m] a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A [n] violent man [o] enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 [q] He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The [s] hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He that is [t] slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 [x] The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 17

[c] BETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over [g] a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 [i] The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: [l] but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor [p] reproacheth his Maker: and he that is [q] glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

6 [t] Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do [u] lying lips a prince.

8 [y] A [5] gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 [a] He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but [b] he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

[a] See 2 Chr. 17. 10
[b] Cf. Eccles. 6. 7
[2] Or *compelleth him*
[c] ch. 15. 16. Eccles. 4. 6
[d] ch. 13. 11 & 22. 1
[e] ch. 6. 12 & 19. 28 (*Heb.*)
[3] Heb. *man of Belial*
[f] Jas. 3. 6
[g] ver. 1. Cf. ch. 19. 21
[h] ch. 20. 24. Ps. 119. 133
[i] ch. 14. 2 & 17. 20
[k] ch. 15. 18 & 17. 19
[4] Read *divination*
[l] 2 K. 17. 17. Isa. 3. 2 (*Heb.*)
[m] ch. 11. 13 & 17. 9
[n] ch. 3. 31
[o] ch. 1. 10
[p] ch. 11. 1. Ezek. 45. 10
[q] Cf. ch. 6. 13
[r] ch. 25. 5
[s] ch. 20. 29. Lv. 19. 32
[t] ch. 15. 18 & 19. 11
[u] ch. 19. 12
[x] ch. 18. 18. See Lv. 16. 8
[y] Cf. Jb. 29. 24
[z] ch. 14. 35 & 19. 12
[a] Jb. 29. 23. Jer. 3. 3
[b] ch. 8. 10, &c. & 20. 15
[c] ch. 15. 17
[d] Cf. ch. 10. 20
[e] ch. 15. 19
[f] ch. 4. 23 & 19. 16
[g] ch. 10. 5 & 19. 26
[h] ch. 11. 2 & 17. 19
[i] ch. 25. 4. Ps. 66. 10
[k] See ch. 15. 33
[l] ch. 15. 11. Jer. 11. 20
[m] ch. 19. 8
[n] Ps. 84. 12. Jer. 17. 7
[o] ch. 14. 21 & 28. 14
[p] ch. 14. 31
[q] ch. 24. 17. Jb. 31. 29
[r] ch. 9. 9. Isa. 29. 24 (*Heb.*)
[s] ch. 13. 14 & 18. 4
[t] Ps. 128. 6. Cf. Ps. 127. 3, 4
[u] ch. 12. 19, 22 & 21. 6
[x] ch. 24. 13. Ps. 119. 103
[y] (ch. 15. 27) ch. 18. 16
[5] Or *bribe*
[z] ch. 14. 12
[a] ch. 10. 12. 1 Cor. 13. 7 (*mg.*)
[b] ch. 16. 28 & 18. 8

10 [a] A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.
11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
12 Let [b] a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
13 [c] Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore [e] leave off contention, before it be meddled with.
15 [f] He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are [i] abomination to the LORD.
16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool [m] to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?
17 [o] A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.
18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh [r] surety in the presence of his friend.
19 He loveth transgression that [x] loveth strife: and he that [y] exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.
20 He that hath a [b] froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a [e] perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
21 He that [g] begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.
22 [i] A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
23 A wicked man [m] taketh a gift out of the bosom to [o] pervert the ways of judgment.
24 [p] Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.
26 Also to [5] punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.
27 He that hath knowledge [u] spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
28 Even a fool, [x] when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

[a] ch. 9. 8 & 19. 25
[b] 2 S. 17. 8 Hos. 13. 8
[c] Ps. 109. 5 Jer. 18. 20
[d] ch. 15. 2 Eccles. 5. 3
[e] ch. 3. 30 & 20. 3
[f] ch. 24. 24 Dt. 25. 1
[g] ch. 20. 5
[h] ch. 16. 22
[i] ch. 16. 5 Isa. 41. 24
[k] ch. 24. 23 Ps. 82. 2
[l] ch. 17. 23 Isa. 10. 2
[m] Cf. ch. 23. 23
[n] ch. 17. 19 & 26. 21
[o] ch. 18. 24 Cf. Jb. 6. 14
[p] ch. 10. 13 & 19. 29
[q] ch. 10. 14 Eccles. 10. 12
[r] ch. 11. 15 & 20. 16
[s] ch. 26. 22
[t] ch. 17. 9 & 20. 19
[u] ch. 20. 27, 30
[x] ch. 16. 28 & 18. 6
[y] ch. 16. 18 & 18. 12
[z] ch. 15. 19 & 19. 15, 24
[a] ch. 28. 24
[b] ch. 16. 28 & 22. 5
[2] Or *destroyer*
[c] Ps. 20. 1
[d] Cf. Ps. 61. 3
[e] ch. 15. 4 & 19. 1
[3] Or *is set on high*
[f] ch. 29. 25 (& mg. for mg.)
[g] ch. 10. 1 & 19. 13
[h] ch. 11. 28 Mk. 10. 24
[i] ch. 15. 13, 15
[k] ch. 17. 19 & 29. 23
[l] ch. 15. 33 & 22. 4
[m] ch. 15. 27 & 29. 4
[n] Cf. Jno. 7. 51
[o] ch. 18. 5 1 S. 8. 3
[p] ch. 14. 6
[q] ch. 15. 13
[4] Or *lift up*
[r] ch. 15. 14 & 23. 23
[s] ch. 15. 31 & 20. 12
[5] Heb. *fine*
[t] ch. 17. 8 & 19. 6
[u] ch. 10. 19 Eccles. 5. 2
[x] Jb. 13. 5 Cf. ch. 11. 12

CHAPTER 18

THROUGH desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, [d] but that his heart may discover itself.
3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.
4 The words of a man's mouth are [g] as deep waters, and the [h] wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
5 It is not good [k] to accept the person of the wicked, [l] to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
6 A fool's lips [n] enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for [p] strokes.
7 [q] A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
8 [s] The words of a [t] talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into [u] the innermost parts of the belly.
9 He also that is [z] slothful in his work is brother to him that is [a] a great [2] waster.
10 [c] The name of the LORD is [d] a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and [3f] is safe.
11 [h] The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.
12 [k] Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and [t] before honour is humility.
13 He that answereth a matter [n] before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.
14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but [q] a wounded spirit who can [4] bear?
15 The heart of the prudent [r] getteth knowledge; and [s] the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
16 [t] A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.
17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 [a]The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 [e]A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 [k]Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 [m]Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth [n]favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is [r]a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAPTER 19

[u]BETTER is the poor that [x]walketh in his integrity, than he that is [z]perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 [b]Wealth maketh many friends; but [d]the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 [e]A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

6 [g]Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth [k]gifts.

7 [l]All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? [4]he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding [q]shall find good.

9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for [b]a servant to have rule over princes.

11 The discretion of a man [c]defereth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The [d]king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his [f]favour is [g]as dew upon the grass.

13 [h]A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the [i]contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a [l]prudent wife is from the LORD.

15 [o]Slothfulness casteth into a [p]deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment [q]keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 [s]He that hath pity upon the poor [t]lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 [y]Chasten thy son [2]while there is hope, and [3]let not thy soul spare for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 [a]There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless [c]the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the LORD [f]tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide [h]satisfied; he [i]shall not be visited with evil.

24 A [m]slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 [n]Smite a scorner, and the [o]simple will beware: and [p]reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is [r]a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

a ch. 16. 33
b ch. 30. 22
c ch. 16. 32 Eccles. 7. 9
d ch. 16. 14 & 20. 2
e ch. 14. 14
f ch. 16. 15 & 29. 26
g Ps. 133. 3 Hos. 14. 5
h ch. 17. 21, 25
i ch. 21. 9
k Cf. ch. 13. 3
l ch. 18. 22
m ch. 19. 14 Cf. ch. 12. 4
n ch. 12. 2 Lk. 1. 30
o ch. 18. 9 & 20. 4
p Ps. 76. 6 Isa. 29. 10
q ch. 16. 17
r ch. 17. 17
s ch. 14. 21, 31 & 22. 9
t Ps. 112. 5 Jer. 15. 10
u ch. 28. 6
x ch. 14. 2 & 20. 7
y ch. 13. 24 & 22. 15
2 Read *for*
3 Read *set not thy heart on his death*
z ch. 17. 20
a Cf. ch. 16. 9
b ch. 14. 20
c Ps. 33. 11 Isa. 14. 27
d See ver. 7
e ch. 14. 5 & 21. 28
f ch. 12. 28
g Cf. Jb. 11. 19
h Ps. 107. 9 Isa. 53. 11
i Ps. 89. 32 Isa. 10. 12
k ch. 18. 16 & 21. 14
l ch. 14. 20
m ch. 26. 15
4 Or *he that pursueth words, they are not (?)*
n ch. 9. 7 & 21. 11
o ch. 9. 4, 6 & 21. 11
p ch. 17. 10 & 27. 5, 6
q ch. 16. 20
r ch. 17. 2 & 28. 7

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

28 An [3][c] ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked [e] devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and [h] stripes for the back of fools.

CHAPTER 20

[i] WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The [o] fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger [q] sinneth against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man [s] to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The [u] sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is [y] like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but [a] a faithful man who can find?

7 The just man [b] walketh in his integrity: [d] his children are blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the [f] throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 [g] Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 [i] Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike [m] abomination to the LORD.

11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 [o] The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, [p] the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 [q] Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be [r] satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of [x] rubies: but the [y] lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is [a] surety for a stranger: and [2] take a [b] pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 [d] Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with [f] gravel.

18 [g] Every purpose is established by counsel: and with [i] good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a [k] talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that [4][m] flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso [n] curseth his father or his mother, his [p] lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be [r] gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 [t] Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but [x] wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.

24 [z] Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a snare [5] to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and [c] after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king [e] scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the [h] inward parts of the belly.

28 [k] Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his [l] throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the [n] grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAPTER 21

THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he [s] turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 [t] Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but [u] the LORD pondereth the hearts.

3 [z] To do justice and judgment is

a ch. 17. 18 & 22. 26
2 Or *hold him in pledge (that is surety) for strangers*
b ch. 22. 27 Jb. 24. 9
3 Heb. *witness of Belial*
c ch. 16. 27 Nah. 1. 11 (*Heb.*)
d Cf. ch. 9. 17
e Jb. 34. 7
f Cf. Lam. 3. 16
g Cf. ch. 11. 14
h ch. 18. 6 & 26. 3
i ch. 24. 6
k ch. 18. 8 & 26. 20
l ch. 21. 17 1 S. 25. 37
4 Read *openeth wide his lips*
m ch. 13. 3 (for mg.)
n ch. 30. 11, 17 Dt. 27. 16
o ch. 19. 12 Eccles. 10. 4
p ch. 13. 9 & 24. 20
q ch. 15. 32 & 29. 24
r ch. 16. 8 & 21. 6
s ch. 17. 14 & 25. 8
t ch. 24. 29 2 S. 16. 11, 12
u ch. 19. 15, 24 & 21. 25
x Ps. 62. 5 Hos. 12. 6
y ch. 18. 4
z ch. 16. 9 Jer. 10. 23
a Cf. Ps. 12. 1 Lk. 18. 8
5 Or *to a man rashly to say (It is) holy*
b ch. 19. 1 & 28. 6, 18
c Cf. Eccles. 5. 4, 5
d ch. 11. 21 Isa. 65. 23
e Cf. ver. 8
f Ps. 122. 5
g 2 Chr. 6. 36 Eccles. 7. 20
h ch. 18. 8
i ch. 11. 1
k ch. 16. 6 Hos. 12. 6
l Cf. ch. 16. 12
m ch. 12. 22 & 21. 27
n ch. 16. 31
o ch. 18. 15 & 25. 12
p Ps. 94. 9
q ch. 10. 5 & 23. 21
r Cf. ch. 12. 11
s Cf. Ezra 6. 22
t ch. 16. 2 & 26. 5, 12
u ch. 16. 2 & 24. 12
x ch. 8. 11 & 31. 10
y ch. 16. 16
z Ps. 119. 121 Isa. 56. 1

[a] more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 An [d] high look, and a proud heart, and the [2] plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the [g] diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

6 [i] The getting of treasures by a [l] lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro [3] of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the [o] pure, his work is right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a [q] brawling woman in a [4] wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the [u] scorner is punished, the [x] simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 [z] The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 [b] Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but [e] shall not be heard.

14 [f] A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but [h] destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding [k] shall remain in the congregation of [5m] the dead.

17 [o] He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 [s] The wicked shall be [t] a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

21 He that [b] followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth [c] life, righteousness, and [e] honour.

22 [f] A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

23 [h] Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue [k] keepeth his soul from troubles.

24 Proud and haughty [m] scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the [n] slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous [p] giveth and spareth not.

27 The [r] sacrifice of the wicked is [s] abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

28 A [t] false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

29 A wicked man [y] hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor [a] counsel against the LORD.

31 [c] The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but [d] safety is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22

[g] A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 [i] The rich and poor meet together: [l] the LORD is the maker of them all.

3 [m] A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but [p] the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By [q] humility and [r] the fear of the LORD are [u] riches, and honour, and [x] life.

5 [y] Thorns and snares are in the way of the [z] froward: he that [a] doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

6 [b] Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 [c] The rich ruleth over the poor,

[a] Ps. 51. 16 Isa. 1. 11, 15 Cf. Isa. 66. 3
[b] ch. 15. 9 1 Tim. 6. 11
[c] ch. 8. 35 & 22. 4
[d] ch. 16. 5 & 30. 13
[e] ch. 8. 18 & 22. 4
[2] Or *lamp*
[f] ch. 8. 14 & 24. 5
[g] ch. 13. 4
[h] ch. 13. 3 Jas. 3. 2 Cf. Jas. 1. 26
[i] ch. 20. 21 & 23. 4
[k] ch. 22. 5
[l] ch. 17. 7 & 26. 28
[3] Or according to versions (*and*) *snares of death*
[m] ch. 15. 12
[n] ch. 20. 4 & 22. 13
[o] Ps. 18. 26
[p] ch. 11. 25 & 22. 9
[q] ch. 19. 13 & 25. 24
[r] ch. 15. 8 Eccles. 5. 1
[4] Heb. *house of society*
[s] ch. 20. 10 & 28. 9
[t] ch. 19. 5 & 24. 28
[u] ch. 19. 25, 29 & 22. 10
[x] ch. 19. 25
[y] Cf. ch. 7. 13
[z] Cf. Ps. 37. 35, 36
[a] Cf. ch. 19. 21
[b] ch. 22. 16 Ps. 109. 16
[c] Ps. 33. 17 Isa. 30. 16
[d] Ps. 37. 39 Jer. 3. 23
[e] ch. 15. 29 & 28. 9
[f] ch. 19. 6
[g] Eccles. 7. 1 Cf. 1 S. 18. 30
[h] ch. 10. 29
[i] Cf. ch. 29. 13 Jb. 34. 19
[k] Cf. Ps. 49. 14
[l] ch. 14. 31 Isa. 17. 7
[5] Or *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
[m] ch. 9. 18 Isa. 14. 9 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 27. 12
[o] ch. 20. 1 & 23. 30, 31
[p] ch. 14. 15, 18
[q] ch. 18. 12 & 29. 23
[r] ch. 15. 16 & 31. 30
[s] Cf. ch. 11. 8
[t] ch. 13. 8 Isa. 43. 3 (*Heb.*)
[u] ch. 21. 21 Ro. 2. 10
[x] ch. 21. 21 Eccles. 7. 12
[y] ch. 15. 19
[z] ch. 17. 20 & 28. 6
[a] ch. 21. 23
[b] Dt. 32. 46 Eph. 6. 4
[c] Jas. 2. 6 Cf. ch. 18. 23

and the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that [a] soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a [c] bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he [d] giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the [f] scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth [i] pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 [k] The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

13 [l] The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 The mouth of [m] strange women is a [o] deep pit: [p] he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the [r] rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 [t] He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 [y] Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a [a] pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee [b] excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 [g] Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither [3h] oppress the afflicted [i] in the gate:

23 For the LORD [l] will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are [b] sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he [e] take away thy bed from under thee?

28 [g] Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man [h] diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

CHAPTER 23

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his [n] dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 [q] Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

5 [2] Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? [s] for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away [u] as an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath [x] an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7 For [z] as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 [c] Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the [d] fatherless:

11 For [e] their redeemer is mighty; [f] he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 [k] Withhold not correction from the child: [m] for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from [4] hell.

15 [n] My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

a Jb. 4. 8; Hos. 8. 7
b ch. 20. 16 & 27. 13
c ch. 11. 25; Isa. 32. 8
d ch. 19. 17 & 28. 8, 27
e ch. 20. 16; Am. 2. 8
f ch. 21. 11 & 24. 9
g ch. 23. 10; Jb. 24. 2
h Cf. 1 K. 11. 28
i Ps. 73. 1; Mt. 5. 8
k Ps. 34. 15; Jer. 24. 6
l ch. 21. 25 & 24. 30
m ch. 7. 5 & 23. 27, 33
n Ps. 141. 4
o ch. 23. 27
p Eccles. 7. 26
q ch. 21. 6 & 28. 20
r ch. 19. 18 & 23. 13, 14
2 Or *Wilt thou set thine eyes upon it? it is not*
s ch. 27. 24; Jb. 20. 28
t ch. 21. 13 & 28. 15
u ch. 30. 17; Jb. 9. 26
x Dt. 28. 54, 56
y ch. 7. 1 & 23. 22
z Cf. ch. 26. 25
a ch. 2. 10
b ch. 8. 6
c ch. 22. 28; Hos. 5. 10
d Ps. 82. 3; Isa. 1. 17
e Ps. 78. 35; Isa. 41. 14
f ch. 22. 23; Jer. 11. 20
g Dt. 24. 12–14; Zech. 7. 10
3 Heb. *crush*
h Ps. 94. 5 (mg.); Isa. 3. 15 (mg.)
i ch. 31. 23; Ps. 127. 5
k ch. 22. 15 & 29. 17
l ch. 23. 11; Ps. 140. 12
m Cf. ch. 19. 18
4 Heb. *Sheol*
n See ver. 24

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak [a] right things.

17 [b] Let not thine heart envy sinners: but [d] be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 For surely there is [f] an [2] end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and [i] guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among [k] winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and [l] drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

22 [n] Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and [o] despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 [q] Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and [r] he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore is a [u] deep ditch; and a [x] strange woman is a narrow pit.

28 She also [y] lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath [c] redness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the [d] wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it [3] [f] moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it [h] biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an [i] adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? [p] I will seek it yet again.

[a] ch. 8. 6
[b] ch. 3. 31 & 24. 1, 19
[c] ch. 23. 17
[d] ch. 3. 7 & 28. 14
[e] ch. 4. 14
[f] ch. 13. 13, 21 & 25. 22
[2] Or *reward* Heb. *latter end*
[g] ch. 6. 14 Isa. 32. 7
[h] Cf. ch. 14. 1
[i] Cf. ch. 9. 6
[k] See ver. 30, 31
[l] ch. 20. 13 & 24. 33
[m] ch. 21. 22 Eccles. 7. 19
[n] ch. 22. 17
[o] Jb. 32. 6 1 Tim. 5. 1
[p] ch. 20. 18
[q] ch. 18. 15 Eccles. 1. 13
[r] ch. 15. 20 & 27. 11
[s] See ver. 2
[t] ch. 22. 10 Isa. 28. 14, 20
[u] ch. 22. 14 Eccles. 7. 26
[x] ch. 22. 14
[y] ch. 9. 14 Jer. 3. 2 Cf. Eccles. 7. 26
[z] ch. 21. 2 Dan. 5. 27
[a] ch. 3. 26 Isa. 26. 3
[b] ch. 29. 26 Ps. 62. 12
[c] Gen. 49. 12
[d] ch. 21. 17 Isa. 5. 11, 22
[e] ch. 16. 24 Cant. 4. 11
[3] Or *goeth down smoothly*
[f] Cf. Cant. 7. 9 (mg. for mg.)
[g] See ch. 23. 18
[h] Eccles. 10. 8 Cf. Jb. 20. 16
[i] Isa. 11. 8†
[k] ch. 1. 11 & 29. 5, 6
[l] Ps. 37. 24 Mic. 7. 8
[m] Jb. 5. 19
[n] ch. 14. 32
[4] Or *are overthrown by calamity*
[o] ch. 17. 5 & 25. 21, 22
[p] Isa. 56. 12

CHAPTER 24

[c] BE not thou envious against evil men, neither desire [e] to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips [g] talk of mischief.

3 Through [h] wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A [m] wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

6 For [p] by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that [s] deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and [t] the scorner is an abomination to men.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; [z] doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and [a] he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and [b] shall not he render to every man according to his works?

13 My son, [e] eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a [g] reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 [k] Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 For a just man [l] falleth [m] seven times, and riseth up again: but [n] the wicked [4] shall fall into mischief.

17 [o] Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see it, and it

displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 [b] Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; [d] the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, [f] fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise [k] suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. It [l] is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 [n] He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; [o] him shall the people curse, nations shall [p] abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 [t] Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 [x] Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the [a] slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and [5d] nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 [h] Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little [i] folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAPTER 25

THESE are also [n] proverbs of [o] Solomon, which the men of [p] Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah copied out.

[a] See Dt. 29. 29
[b] Ps. 37. 1 (*Lit. P.*)
[c] Cf. Ezra 6. 1 Est. 6. 1
[d] ch. 20. 20
[e] ch. 26. 23 Ps. 119. 119
[f] ch. 23. 17 Eccles. 5. 7
[g] ch. 17. 3 & 27. 21
[h] Cf. ch. 20. 8
[i] ch. 16. 12
[k] ch. 6. 15 & 29. 1
[l] ch. 18. 5 & 28. 21
[m] Lk. 14. 8–11
[n] ch. 17. 15 Isa. 5. 23
[o] ch. 11. 26 & 28. 27
[p] Cf. Nu. 23. 7 (*Heb.*)
[q] ch. 20. 3 & 26. 17
[r] Ex. 2. 13
[s] Mt. 18. 15
[2] Read *disclose not the secret of another*
[t] ch. 21. 28 & 25. 18
[u] ch. 15. 23 Eccles. 3. 7
[3] Read *carved work*
[x] ch. 20. 22 Mt. 5. 39
[4] Or *nose-ring*
[y] ch. 11. 22 Isa. 3. 21
[z] ch. 20. 12 Isa. 50. 4
[a] ch. 22. 13 & 26. 13
[b] Ps. 148. 8 Pr. 26. 1
[c] ch. 13. 17 Cf. ch. 14. 5
[5] Or *wild vetches*
[d] Jb. 30. 7 Isa. 34. 13
[e] Jude 12
[6] Or *judge*
[f] ch. 6. 7 (mg. for ins.)
[g] ch. 15. 1
[h] ch. 23. 21
[i] ch. 27. 7 1 K. 14. 3
[k] Cf. ver. 27
[l] ch. 6. 10 Eccles. 4. 5
[m] ch. 24. 28
[n] ch. 10. 1 Eccles. 12. 9
[o] ch. 10. 1 Cant. 1. 1, 5
[p] 2 Chr. 28. 27, *al.* Isa. 1. 1
[q] See ch. 12. 18

2 It is the glory of God to [a] conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to [c] search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 Take away the [e] dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for [g] the finer.

5 [h] Take away the wicked from before the king, and [i] his throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For [m] better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 [q] Go not forth hastily to strive, [r] lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 [s] Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and [2] discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 [u] A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in [3] pictures of silver.

12 As an [4y] earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon [z] an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of [b] snow in the time of harvest, so is [c] a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like [e] clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a [6f] prince persuaded, and a [g] soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found [i] honey? [k] eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth [m] false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a [q] sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man

in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as [b] vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 [d] If [e] thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall [g] reward thee.

23 The north wind [2]driveth away rain: [3]so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a [i] brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is [k] good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man [4]falling down before the wicked is as a [5m] troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 [n] It is not good to eat much honey: so for men [o] to search their own glory is not glory.

28 [p] He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAPTER 26

AS [r] snow in summer, and as [s] rain in harvest, so [t] honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the [6x] bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so [7z] the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A [a] whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a [b] rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, [d] lest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth [f] honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 [8] The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 As a [a] dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? [c] there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 [f] The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 [h] The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and [l] meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no [q] talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is [u] a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 [y] The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver [c] dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 [e] When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 [g] Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 [h] A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a [i] flattering mouth worketh ruin.

a Ps. 68. 23. Eccles. 9. 4
b ch. 10. 26. Mt. 27. 34, 48
c ch. 29. 20
d Or. Ro. 12. 20
e ch. 24. 17. Mt. 5. 44
f ch. 24. 30. Eccles. 10. 18
g ch. 23. 18. Eccles. 8. 12
2 Read *bringeth forth*
3 Read *so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance*
h ch. 19. 24
i ch. 21. 9 & 27. 15
k Cf. ch. 15. 30
l ch. 25. 8. Phil. 2. 3
4 Or *tottereth*
5 Heb. *trampled*
m Cf. Ezek. 32. 2 & 34. 18, 19
n Cf. ver. 16
o Cf. ch. 27. 2
p Cf. ch. 16. 32
q ch. 18. 8
r ch. 25. 13 & 31. 21
s ch. 38. 3. Jb. 37. 13
t ver. 8
u ch. 18. 6 & 28. 5
6 Or *sparrow*
x ch. 27. 8
y ch. 18. 8
7 Or *the curse that is causeless lighteth not*
z Ps. 109. 28
a Cf. Ps. 32. 9
b ch. 19. 29
c ch. 25. 4. Isa. 1. 22, 25
d ch. 21. 2 & 28. 11
e ch. 23. 7
f ver. 1
g ch. 28. 10. Ps. 141. 10
h ch. 21. 6
i ch. 7. 5, 21 & 28. 23
8 [Text of this verse hopelessly corrupt]

CHAPTER 27

BOAST not thyself of to morrow; for [a] thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

2 [e] Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is [i] heavier than them both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before [l] envy?

5 [m] Open rebuke is better than secret love.

6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

7 The full soul loatheth an [n] honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

8 As [p] a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in [q] the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 [s] My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may [t] answer him that reproacheth me.

12 [u] A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that is [y] surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and [b] a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whoso [a] keepeth the [b] fig tree shall [c] eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

20 [2f] Hell and [3g] destruction are never full; so [h] the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 As [k] the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

24 For [o] riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAPTER 28

[r] THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by [x] a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a [z] sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law [a] praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that [c] seek the LORD [d] understand all things.

6 [e] Better is the poor that [f] walketh in his uprightness, than he that is [g] perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a [h] wise

---

[a] Cant. 8. 12
[b] Ps. 105. 33 Cant. 2. 13
[c] 1 Cor. 9. 7
[d] Eccles. 8. 7 Cf. Lk. 12. 19, 20
[e] Cf. ch. 25. 27
[2] Heb. *Sheol*
[f] ch. 1. 12 & 30. 16
[3] Heb. *Abaddon*
[g] ch. 15. 11 (*Heb.*) Rev. 9. 11
[h] Eccles. 1. 8
[i] Cf. Jb. 6. 3
[k] ch. 25. 4 Mal. 3. 3
[l] ch. 6. 34 Cant. 8. 6
[m] ch. 19. 25 & 28. 23
[n] ch. 25. 16, 27 Isa. 7. 15, 22
[o] ch. 23. 5
[p] ch. 26. 2 Isa. 16. 2
[q] Ps. 18. 18
[r] Ps. 53. 5
[s] ch. 23. 24 & 28. 7
[t] Ps. 119. 42
[u] ch. 22. 3
[x] ch. 14. 33 & 29. 4
[y] ch. 22. 26
[z] ch. 26. 1 Ezek. 13. 11, 13
[a] Cf. Ps. 10. 3
[b] ch. 25. 24
[c] Ps. 105. 4 Isa. 55. 6
[d] Cf. Ps. 119. 100
[e] ch. 19. 1
[f] ch. 20. 7 Isa. 33. 15
[g] ch. 22. 5
[h] ch. 27. 11 & 29. 3

son: but he that is a companion of riotous men [b] shameth his father.

8 He that [c] by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, [e] he shall gather it for him that will [f] pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even [h] his prayer shall be [i] abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall [k] fall himself into his own pit: but the upright [l] shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is [o] wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 [q] When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but [r] when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that [u] covereth his sins [x] shall not prosper: but whoso [z] confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 [b] Happy is the man that [c] feareth alway: but he that [e] hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a [f] roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over [h] the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall [l] prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 [o] Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that [q] tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after [r] vain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that [t] maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

21 [u] To have respect of persons is not good: for for [x] a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath [z] an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that [a] rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that [b] flattereth with the tongue.

24 [a] Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the [d] companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a [2] proud heart [g] stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have [m] many a curse.

28 [n] When the wicked rise, men [p] hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAPTER 29

[s] HE, that being often reproved [7] hardeneth his neck, shall [y] suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 [a] When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but [d] when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 [g] Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that [i] keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

4 [k] The king by judgment establisheth the land: but [3] he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that [m] flattereth his neighbour [n] spreadeth a net for his feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 The righteous [p] considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 [s] Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but [4] the just seek his soul.

11 [y] A fool uttereth all his [5] mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man

a Cf. Mt. 15. 5, 6
b ch. 19. 26 & 29. 15
c Neh. 5. 7, 10 Isa. 24. 2
d ch. 18. 9 (marg.)
e ch. 13. 22 Eccles. 2. 26
f ch. 22. 9 & 29. 7, 14
2 Or *greedy spirit*
g ch. 26. 21 & 29. 22
h ch. 21. 13 Isa. 1. 15
i ch. 21. 27 Isa. 1. 13
k ch. 26. 27 Eccles. 10. 8
l Ps. 85. 12 Mt. 6. 33
m ch. 24. 24
n ver. 12 ch. 29. 2
o ch. 26. 5, 12 & Isa. 5. 21
p Jb. 24. 4
q ch. 11. 10 & 29. 22
r ver. 28
s Cf. ch. 1. 25–27
t ch. 28. 14
u Cf. Jb. 31. 33 Ps. 32. 3, 5
x 2 Chr. 24. 24 Isa. 54. 17
y ch. 24. 22 Eccles. 9. 12
z Ps. 51. 3, 4 Mt. 3. 6
a ch. 28. 12
b ch. 16. 20 & 29. 18
c ch. 23. 17
d ch. 28. 12, 28
e ch. 29. 1 Ps. 75. 5
f Cf. ch. 19. 12
g ch. 28. 7
h ch. 22. 16 & 30. 14
i Lk. 15. 30 Cf. ch. 6. 26
k ch. 28. 2
3 Heb. *a man of offerings*
l ch. 10. 27 Isa. 53. 10
m ch. 28. 23 Ezek. 12. 24
n ch. 24. 15 Jer. 18. 20
o See ver. 6
p ch. 28. 8, 27 & 31. 9, 20
q ch. 12. 11
r ch. 12. 11 Acts 17. 5
s ch. 11. 11
t ch. 23. 4
u ch. 24. 23 Mal. 2. 9
x Ezek. 13. 19
4 Or *as for the upright, they seek his life*
y ch. 12. 16
5 Or *anger* Heb. *spirit*
z ch. 23. 6
a ch. 27. 5, 6 Eccles. 7. 5
b ch. 26. 28 & 29. 5
7 Heb. *hardened*

[a]meet together: the LORD [b]lighteneth both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, [c]his throne shall be established for ever.

15 [h]The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself [k]bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous [n]shall see their fall.

17 [o]Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 [r]Where there is no vision, the people [3s]perish: but he that keepeth the law, [t]happy is he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? [z]there is more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man [c]stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 [e]A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the [f]humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief [h]hateth his own soul: he heareth [5i]cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD [l]shall be safe.

26 Many seek [n]the ruler's favour; but [p]every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30

THE words of Agur the son of Jā'kĕh, even [8t]the prophecy: the man spake [9]unto Ī'thĭ-ĕl, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

2 Surely I am more [u]brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of [z]the holy.

4 [c]Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath [d]gathered the wind in his fists? who hath [f]bound [g]the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? [i]what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 [t]Every word of God is [2]pure: he is a [m]shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 [p]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found [q]a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; [u]feed me with [4x]food convenient for me:

9 [y]Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and [q]take the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, [b]lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation that [d]curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are [g]pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how [k]lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation, whose [m]teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to [o]devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, [6]crying, Give, give. There are [q]three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:

16 [7r]The grave; and [s]the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the [x]ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young [y]eagles shall eat it.

[a] Cf. ch. 22. 2
[b] Ps. 34. 5
[c] Cf. Jno. 3. 13
[d] Ps. 148. 8 Jer. 10. 13
[e] Cf. ch. 16. 12
[f] Jb. 37. 11 (mg.)
[g] Isa. 40. 12
[h] ver. 17
[i] Ju. 13. 18 Rev. 19. 12
[k] ch. 28. 7
[l] Ps. 119. 140
[2] Heb. *refined*
[m] ch. 2. 7 Eph. 6. 16
[n] Ps. 91. 8 Mal. 1. 5
[o] ch. 23. 13
[p] Dt. 12. 32 Jer. 26. 2
[q] Ps. 116. 11 Ro. 3. 4
[r] Ps. 74. 9 Isa. 3. 2
[3] Read *cast off restraint*
[s] 2 Chr. 28. 19 (*Heb.*)
[t] ch. 28. 14 Isa. 30. 18
[u] Gen. 28. 20 Mt. 6. 11
[4] Heb. *the bread of my portion*
[x] Cf. Jb. 23. 12
[y] Ps. 119. 70 Jer. 5. 28
[z] ch. 26. 12
[a] Ps. 139. 20 Jer. 5. 2
[b] Eccles. 7. 21
[c] ch. 28. 25 & 30. 33
[d] ch. 20. 20
[e] ch. 18. 12 Mt. 23. 12 Cf. Dan. 4. 30, 31
[f] ch. 22. 4 Ezek. 21. 26
[g] See ch. 16. 2
[h] ch. 20. 2 Hab. 2. 10
[5] Or *adiuration*
[i] 2 Chr. 6. 22 Mt. 26. 63
[k] ch. 21. 4
[l] ch. 18. 10
[m] Ps. 57. 4
[n] ch. 19. 12
[o] ch. 28. 15 Isa. 3. 14, 15
[p] ch. 24. 12 Eccles. 3. 17
[6] Or *called*
[q] Cf. ch. 6. 16
[7] Heb. *Sheol*
[r] ch. 27. 20 Cant. 8. 6
[s] Cf. Gen. 30. 1
[8] Or *the oracle*
[t] 2 K. 9. 25 ch. 31. 1 (& mg. for mg.)
[9] Or *I have wearied myself O God, I have wearied myself O God, and am consumed; for, &c.*
[u] Ps. 94. 8
[x] Ps. 147. 9 Cant. 5. 11
[y] Ps. 23. 5 Jer. 4. 13
[z] ch. 9. 10 Hos. 11. 9

18 There be three things which are [a]too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an [c]eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

22 For a [i]servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an [2l]odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:

25 The [o]ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 The [q]conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The [s]locusts have [t]no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

28 The [3]spider [4]taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and [y]turneth not away for any;

31 A [5]greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast [z]done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, [a]lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk [b]bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

CHAPTER 31

THE words of king Lemuel, the [6d]prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not [b]thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4 It is [d]not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 [e]Lest they drink, and forget the law, and [f]pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is [g]ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of [h]heavy hearts.

7 [k]Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, [m]judge righteously, and [n]plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ Who can find a [p]virtuous woman? for her price is far above [r]rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and [u]flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the [x]merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the [c]snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with [e]scarlet.

22 She maketh herself [f]coverings of

---

a Cf. Ps. 139. 6
b Cf. ch. 7. 26
c Jb. 39. 27
d Ju. 13. 4, &c. Jer. 35. 6
e Cf. Isa. 5. 22, 23
f Dt. 27. 19 Eccles. 5. 8
g Jb. 29. 13 Isa. 27. 13
h Jb. 27. 2
i ch. 19. 10 Eccles. 10. 6, 7
k Cf. Ps. 104. 15
2 Read *hated*
l See Dt. 21. 15
m Cf. Isa. 1. 17
n ch. 29. 7, 14 Isa. 58. 7
o ch. 6. 6
p ch. 14. 1
q Ps. 104. 18
r ch. 20. 15 Lam. 4. 7
s Ps. 109. 23 Isa. 33. 4
t Cf. ch. 6. 7
3 Read *lizard*
4 Read *Thou canst grasp with thy hands, yet is she in,* &c.
u Ju. 15. 14 Isa. 19. 9
x 2 Chr. 9. 14 Isa. 23. 2, 8
y Cf. Jb. 39. 22
5 Or *cock* or *warhorse* Heb. *girt in the loins*
z 2 Chr. 16. 9
a Jb. 40. 4 Mic. 7. 16
b ch. 29. 22
c ch. 26. 1 Jer. 18. 14
6 Or *oracle*
d ch. 30. 1 Isa. 13. 1, *al.* (& mg.)
e 2 S. 1. 24 Cant. 4. 3
f ch. 7. 16

tapestry; her clothing is [2a] silk and [b] purple.
23 Her husband is known [c] in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.
24 She maketh [3e] fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the [4] merchant.
25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.
26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

[2] Read *fine linen*
[a] Ex. 25. 4, *al.* Ezek. 16. 10, 13
[b] Est. 8. 15 Cant. 3. 10
[c] ch. 22. 22 Isa. 29. 21
[d] Ps. 72. 17 Cant. 6. 9
[3] Read *linen garments*
[e] Ju. 14. 12 Isa. 3. 23 (& mg.)
[4] Heb. *Canaanite*
[f] ch. 22. 4 Eccles. 7. 18

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.
28 Her children arise up, and [d] call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.
29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.
30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that [f] feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.
31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ECCLESIASTES

OR, THE PREACHER

CHAPTER 1

Written cir. 4 c. B.C.

THE words of [a] the Preacher, the [b] son of David, king in Jerusalem.
2 [c] Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; [e] all is vanity.
3 [f] What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?
4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but [h] the earth abideth for ever.
5 [k] The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.
6 [m] The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.
7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.
8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: [q] the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.
9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and [r] that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

[a] ver. 12
[b] Cf. Pr. 1. 1
[c] ch. 12. 8
[d] ch. 2. 16 Ps. 88. 5, 11
[e] Ps. 144. 4 Isa. 41. 29
[f] ch. 2. 11, 22
[g] ver. 1 ch. 7. 27
[h] Ps. 148. 6
[i] ch. 2. 12 Pr. 23. 23
[k] Cf. Ps. 19. 4–6
[l] ch. 2. 23, 26 Cf. Gen. 3. 19
[m] ch. 11. 5 (mg.)
[n] ch. 2. 11, &c.
[2] Or *pursuit of wind*
[o] ch. 7. 13 Cf. Jb. 12. 14
[p] ch. 2. 9
[q] ch. 4. 8 Pr. 27. 20
[r] ch. 2. 12
[s] ch. 2. 3, 12
[t] ver. 14 (for mg.)

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.
11 There is [d] no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.
12 ¶ I [g] the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.
13 And I gave my heart [i] to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this [l] sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.
14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is [n] vanity and [2] vexation of spirit.
15 [o] That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.
16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten [p] more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.
17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know [s] madness and folly: I perceived that this also is [t] vexation of spirit.

18 For in [a] much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAPTER 2

I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with [c] mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine heart [2f] to give myself unto wine, [3] yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on [g] folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I [i] builded me houses; I planted me [l] vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and [4m] orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants [o] born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me [p] men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased [q] more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my [s] portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was [x] vanity and [6] vexation of spirit, and there was [y] no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold [a] wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what can the man do that cometh after the king? even [b] that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool [d] walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that [e] one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For there is [h] no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? [k] as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should [n] leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in [5r] equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For [t] all his days are sorrows, and his [u] travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ [z] There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This

[a] Cf. ch. 12. 12
[b] ch. 1. 9 & 3. 15
[c] Cf. Pr. 14. 13
[d] Pr. 4. 19
[e] ch. 3. 19, Ps. 89. 48
[3] Or *to cheer my flesh with*
[f] Ps. 104. 15 ch. 8. 15 (for mg.)
[3] Or *my heart yet guiding (me) with wisdom*
[g] ch. 1. 17 & 7. 25
[h] ch. 1. 11 & 8. 10
[i] See 1 K. 7. 1–12
[k] Cf. 2 S. 3. 33
[l] Cant. 8. 11
[4] Or *parks*
[m] Neh. 2. 8 (mg.) Cant. 4. 13 (mg.)
[n] Cf. ver. 26
[o] Gen. 17. 12, 13 (*Heb.*)
[p] ch. 12. 5 Neh. 7. 67
[q] ch. 1. 16 Cf. 2 Chr. 9. 22
[5] Or *success*
[r] ch. 4. 4 (& mg. for mg.)
[s] ch. 3. 22
[t] Cf. Jb. 14. 1
[u] ch. 1. 13 & 3. 10
[x] ch. 1. 14 & 4. 4
[6] Or *pursuit of wind*
[y] ch. 1. 3 & 3. 9
[z] ch. 3. 12, &c.
[a] ch. 1. 13 & 7. 25

also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I?

26 For [a] God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, [c] that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3

TO every thing there is a season, and [f] a time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time to be born, and a time [h] to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to [n] keep silence, and a time [o] to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 [p] What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 I have seen the [q] travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set [3] the world in their heart, so that no man can [u] find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that [y] there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the [a] gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 [b] That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God [2] requireth that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover [d] I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, [e] God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for [g] every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are [i] beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; [k] even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; all are of the [l] dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the [m] spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his [r] portion: for who shall bring him to see [s] what shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4

SO I returned, and [t] considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the [x] tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I [z] praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, [b] better is he than both they,

a Pr. 2. 6 Jas. 1. 5
b ch. 2. 12 & 6. 10
2 Or *seeketh that which is driven away*
c Pr. 28. 8 Jer. 17. 11
d ch. 4. 1
e Pr. 29. 26 Isa. 49. 4
f ver. 17
g ver. 1 ch. 8. 6
h See ch. 2. 14
i Ps. 49. 12
k ch. 2. 14, 16 & 8. 8
l ch. 12. 7 Ps. 104. 29
m Cf. ch. 12. 7
n Am. 5. 13
o Pr. 25. 11
p ch. 2. 11, 22 & 5. 16
q ch. 2. 23, 26
r ch. 2. 10 & 5. 18
s ch. 6. 12
3 Or *eternity* Heb. *the age*
t ch. 3. 16 & 5. 8
u ch. 8. 17 Ps. 147. 5
x Ps. 102. 9 Lam. 1. 2
y ch. 2. 24 & 5. 18
z ch. 7. 1 Jb. 10. 18
a ch. 5. 19
b ch. 6. 3 Ps. 58. 8

which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and every [2]*b* right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. [d]This is also vanity and [3]vexation of spirit.

5 The fool [f]foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 [i]Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then [m]I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is [o]his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, [p]For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is [u]a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 5

[z]KEEP thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the [a]sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for [c]God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore [e]let thy words be few.

3 For a [g]dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a [h]fool's voice is known by [k]multitude of words.

4 When thou [l]vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 [n]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the [4]angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but [q]fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou [r]seest the oppression of the poor, and [s]violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for [t]he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 [x]There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, [y]riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil

a Pr. 21. 27

[2] Or *successful work*

b ch. 2. 21 (mg. for mg.)

c Ps. 115. 3 Mt. 6. 9

d ch. 2. 11, &c. & 6. 9

[3] Or *pursuit of wind*

e Pr. 17. 27 Cf. Mt. 6. 7

f Pr. 24. 33

g Jb. 33. 15 Jer. 23. 25, &c.

h ch. 10. 3 Pr. 18. 2

i Pr. 16. 8

k Pr. 10. 19

l Pr. 7. 14 Isa. 19. 21

m ch. 9. 11

n Cf. Pr. 20. 25

o ch. 1. 8

p See ch. 2. 18

[4] Or *messenger*

q ch. 12. 13 Pr. 24. 21

r ch. 4. 1

s Pr. 31. 5 Jer. 7. 6

t Ps. 82. 1 Isa. 3. 13

u Cf. ch. 9. 15, 16

x ver. 16

y Jb. 20. 20

z Lv. 26. 2

travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

15 [a] As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 [d] And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and [e] what profit hath he that hath [g] laboured for the wind?

17 [h] All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: it is [l] good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his [n] portion.

19 Every man also to whom [o] God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the [r] gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6

[u] THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:

2 A man to whom [x] God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet [y] God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he [b] have no burial; I say, that an [c] untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 [b] All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For [c] what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better is the [f] sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: [i] this is also vanity and [2] vexation of spirit.

10 [k] That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: [m] neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he [p] spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man [q] what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7

[s] A GOOD name is better than precious ointment; and [t] the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the [z] rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of [a] thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a [d] gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the [e] patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

[a] Ps. 49. 17. 1 Tim. 6. 7
[b] Cf. Pr. 16. 26
[c] Cf. ch. 2. 15
[d] ver. 13 ch. 6. 1
[e] ch. 3. 9
[f] ch. 11. 9
[g] Cf. Pr. 11. 29
[h] Cf. Ps. 127. 2
[i] ch. 4. 4
[2] Or *pursuit of wind*
[k] ch. 3. 15
[l] ch. 3. 12, &c. & 8. 15
[m] Ps. 143. 2 Isa. 45. 9
[n] ch. 3. 22 & 9. 9
[o] ch. 6. 2 1 Chr. 29. 12
[p] Ps. 144. 4 Jas. 4. 14
[q] ch. 3. 22 & 8. 7
[r] ch. 3. 13
[s] Pr. 22. 1 Cf. Cant. 1. 3
[t] ch. 4. 2
[u] ch. 5. 13, 16
[x] ch. 5. 19 Hos. 2. 8
[y] Cf. ch. 5. 19
[z] Pr. 29. 4 Isa. 1. 23
[a] Ps. 118. 12
[b] Ps. 79. 2 Isa. 14. 19, 20
[c] ch. 4. 3 Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 8
[d] Pr. 17. 23 Isa. 1. 23
[e] Cf. Pr. 14. 29

9 [a]Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a [2][g]defence, and [h]money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth [k]life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for [l]who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, [o]to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is [p]a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that [q]prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: [s]why shouldest thou die before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that [x]feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 [z]Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 For [a]there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant [d]curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 [5]That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

[a] Pr. 19. 11 Jas. 1. 19
[b] ch. 2. 12 & 8. 16
[c] ch. 2. 3, 12 & 9. 3
[d] Cf. Pr. 5. 4
[e] Pr. 23. 27
[f] Pr. 22. 14
[2] Or *shadow*
[g] Ju. 9. 15 Cant. 2. 3
[h] Cf. ch. 10. 19
[i] ch. 1. 1, 12 & 12. 8, 10
[k] Pr. 22. 4 Ezek. 20. 11
[l] ch. 1. 15
[m] Jb. 33. 23 Cf. Cant. 5. 10
[n] Jb. 20. 4 Isa. 45. 12
[o] See ch. 6. 12
[p] ch. 8. 14
[q] ch. 8. 12
[r] Ju. 7. 15 Dan. 2. 4, &c.
[3] Heb. *strength*
[s] Pr. 10. 27
[t] 1 K. 2. 43
[u] Cf. ch. 10. 4
[x] ch. 8. 12 Pr. 31. 30
[y] Cf. Jb. 9. 12
[z] ch. 9. 16 Pr. 24. 5
[a] Pr. 20. 9 Ro. 3. 23
[b] ch. 3. 1, 17
[c] ch. 6. 12 & 10. 14
[d] Pr. 30. 10
[e] Pr. 27. 1 Jas. 4. 14
[f] Cf. ch. 11. 5 (mg. for mg.)
[4] Or *wind*
[g] ch. 3. 19 & 9. 2
[h] Cf. Dt. 20. 5–8
[5] Read *that which is is far off*

25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and [b]to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of [c]foolishness and madness:

26 And I find [d]more bitter than death the woman, [e]whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but [f]the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith [i]the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: [m]one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that [n]God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAPTER 8

WHO is as the wise man? and who knoweth the [r]interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the [3]boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the [t]oath of God.

3 Be not hasty [u]to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, [y]What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because [b]to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not [c]that which shall be: for who can tell him [e]when it shall be?

8 There is no man that [f]hath power over the [4]spirit to retain the spirit; [g]neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is [h]no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied

my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from [c] the place of the holy, and they were [d] forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

11 [e] Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore [f] the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and [g] his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that [i] it shall be well with [l] them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But [m] it shall not be well with the wicked, [n] neither shall he prolong his days, which are as [o] a shadow; because he [q] feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that [r] there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man [u] hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and [x] to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart [a] to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man [d] cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, [f] yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAPTER 9

FOR all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are [a] in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all: there is [b] one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also [h] the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and [k] madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living [p] dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but the [s] dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for [t] the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, [y] eat thy bread with joy, and [z] drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no [b] ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is [c] thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 [e] Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in [2] the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, and saw under the sun, that [g] the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet

a Dt. 33. 3
b ch. 8. 8 Heb. 9. 27
c See Neh. 11. 1
d ch. 2. 16 & 9. 5
e Ps. 50. 21 Isa. 57. 11 Cf. Ex. 8. 15
f ch. 9. 3 Gen. 6. 5
g ch. 7. 15 Isa. 65. 20
h ch. 8. 11 Jb. 9. 22 Jer. 17. 9
i Isa. 3. 10
k ch. 7. 25
l ch. 7. 18
m Ps. 94. 2 Isa. 3. 11
n Dt. 30. 18
o See ch. 6. 12
p Pr. 26. 11, 17 Jer. 15. 3
q Pr. 1. 29 Isa. 57. 11
r ch. 7. 15
s Cf. Jb. 14. 21
t ch. 8. 10 Isa. 26. 14
u ch. 5. 18 & 9. 7
x ch. 2. 3 & 9. 7
y ch. 8. 15
z ch. 8. 15 & 10. 19
a ch. 7. 25
b Cf. Ps. 23. 5
c ch. 5. 18
d ch. 3. 11 & 11. 5
e Cf. Ju. 9. 33
f Cf. Ps. 73. 16
2 Heb. *Sheol*
g Am. 2. 14, 15 Cf. Ro. 9. 16

favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also [c] knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men [d] snared in an evil time, when it falleth [e] suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:

14 There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a [i] poor wise man, and he [k] by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, [m] Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAPTER 10

DEAD flies cause the ointment of [r] the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 [s] A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he [y] saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If [z] the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, [a] leave not thy place; for [b] yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler:

6 [d] Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that [f] diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a [a] serpent shall [b] bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 [2] Surely the serpent will bite without [f] enchantment; and a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are [g] gracious; but [h] the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

14 [l] A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and [n] what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ [o] Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and [p] not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much [q] slothfulness [3] the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and [t] wine maketh merry: but [u] money answereth all things.

20 ¶ [x] Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11

CAST thy bread upon the waters: [c] for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of [e] rain, they empty themselves upon the earth:

[a] Ps. 91. 13 Isa. 11. 8
[b] Pr. 23. 32 Am. 5. 19
[c] Jb. 24. 1 Isa. 13. 22
[d] Jb. 19. 6
[e] Pr. 29. 1 Isa. 29. 5
[2] Or *If the serpent bite before it be charmed then there is no advantage in the charmer*
[f] Ps. 58. 5 Jer. 8. 17
[g] Cf. Pr. 10. 32
[h] Pr. 18. 7
[i] Cf. ch. 4. 13
[k] Cf. 2 S. 20. 22
[l] ch. 5. 3
[m] ch. 7. 19
[n] ch. 8. 7
[o] Isa. 3. 4, 12 Cf. 2 Chr. 13. 7
[p] Cf. Pr. 31. 4
[q] Pr. 26. 13, &c.
[3] Or *the rafters sink*
[r] Ex. 30. 25
[s] Cf. ch. 2. 14
[t] ch. 9. 7
[u] Cf. ch. 7. 12
[x] Ex. 22. 28 2 Pet. 2. 10
[y] ch. 5. 3
[z] Pr. 20. 2
[a] Cf. ch. 8. 3
[b] Cf. Pr. 25. 15
[c] See Pr. 19. 17
[d] Pr. 30. 22
[e] Ps. 147. 8 Isa. 55. 10
[f] Pr. 28. 10

and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the [3c] spirit, [d] nor how [1] the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the [e] works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the [k] light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the [n] days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 ¶ [q] Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and [r] walk in the ways of thine heart, and [s] in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God [u] will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAPTER 12

[y] REMEMBER now thy Creator [z] in the days of thy youth, while [b] the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, [c] when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the [2] grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the [a] sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all [b] the daughters of musick shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the [f] almond tree shall flourish, and the [g] grasshopper shall be a burden, and [4] desire [5] shall fail: because man goeth to his [h] long home, and the [i] mourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall [l] the dust return to the earth as it was: and [m] the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ [o] Vanity of vanities, saith the [p] preacher; all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many [t] proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as [x] nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and [a] much study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: [d] Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For [e] God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

[1] Or *grinding women*

a Jer. 25. 10

b ver. 5
[3] Or *wind*
c ch. 1. 6 Jno. 3. 8 (for mg.)
d Ps. 139. 15
e ch. 8. 17 Isa. 40. 28
f Nu. 17. 8 Jer. 1. 11
g 2 Chr. 7. 13 Isa. 40. 22 (*Heb.*)
[4] Or *caperberry*
[5] Or *shall be ineffectual*
h See Jb. 17. 13
i ch. 2. 8 Jer. 9. 17

k Cf. Pr. 15. 30

l ch. 3. 20 1 Cor. 15. 47
m Jb. 12. 10 Isa. 57. 16

n Cf. ch. 12. 1, 2
o ch. 1. 2
p ch. 7. 27

q Cf. ch. 9. 7

r Jb. 31. 7 Jer. 3. 17
s ch. 5. 13
t Pr. 25. 1

u ch. 12. 14 Jb. 19. 29

x Ezra 9. 8 Isa. 22. 23, 25

y Ps. 78. 35 Jer. 51. 50
z Cf. Lam. 3. 27
a Cf. ch. 1. 18
b Cf. ch. 11. 8
c Cf. 2 S. 19. 35
d ch. 5. 7 1 Pet. 2. 17

e ch. 11. 9 Mt. 12. 36 || Mt. 25. 31, 32

THE SONG OF SOLOMON

CHAPTER 1

THE song of [b]songs, which is [c]Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy [e]love is better than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments [i]thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the [4]virgins love thee.

4 [m]Draw me, we will run after thee: [n]the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember [q]thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but [t]comely, O ye [x]daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of [z]Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: [c]my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the [d]keeper of the vineyards; but [e]mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou [f]whom my soul loveth, where thou [g]feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon: for why should I be as one that [7]turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, O thou [l]fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, O [q]my love, to [r]a company of horses in Phâr-āoh's chariots.

10 [s]Thy cheeks are comely with [4]rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee [5]borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his table, my [u]spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A [2]bundle of [a]myrrh is my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of [3d]camphire in the vineyards of [f]Ĕn-ġē-dī.

15 [g]Behold, thou art fair, [h]my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast [k]doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, [l]my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are [o]cedar, and our rafters of [p]fir.

CHAPTER 2

I AM [5]the [r]rose of [s]Sharon, and the [u]lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is [y]my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is [a]my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his [b]shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.

4 He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.

5 Stay me with [6h]flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am [i]sick of love.

6 [k]His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 [m]I charge you, O [n]ye daughters of Jerusalem, by [o]the [8]roes, and by the hinds of the field, [p]that ye stir not up, nor awake [9]my love, till [2]he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a [3t]roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

[2] Or *bag*
[a] ch. 3. 6 Pr. 7. 17
[b] 1 K. 4. 32
[c] ch. 3. 7, &c. Pr. 25. 1
[3] Or *henna*
[d] ch. 4. 13
[e] ver. 4
[f] 2 Chr. 20. 2 Ezek. 47. 10
[g] ch. 4. 1
[h] ver. 9 ch. 2. 2, &c.
[i] Cf. Eccles. 7. 1
[k] ch. 4. 1
[4] Read *maidens*
[l] ch. 2. 3, &c.
[m] Cf. Jer. 31. 3
[n] Ps. 45. 14
[o] ch. 8. 9 Ps. 148. 9
[p] Ps. 104. 17 Isa. 14. 8
[q] ver. 2 ch. 4. 10
[5] Read *a*
[r] Isa. 35. 1
[s] 1 Chr. 27. 29 Isa. 33. 9
[t] ch. 2. 14
[u] Hos. 14. 5 Cf. ch. 5. 13
[x] ch. 2. 7, *al.*
[y] ch. 1. 9, 15 & 4. 1, 7
[z] Ps. 120. 5 Isa. 21. 16, 17
[a] ch. 1. 16
[b] Eccles. 7. 12 (mg.) Isa. 16. 3
[c] Cf. Ps. 69. 8
[d] ch. 8. 11, 12 Pr. 27. 18
[e] Cf. ch. 8. 12
[f] ch. 3. 1–4
[g] ch. 2. 16
[6] Or *raisins*
[h] 1 Chr. 16. 3 Hos. 3. 1 (*Heb.*)
[i] ch. 5. 8
[7] Read *is veiled*
[k] ch. 8. 3
[l] ch. 5. 9
[m] ch. 3. 5
[n] ch. 1. 5 Lk. 23. 28
[o] ver. 9
[8] Or *gazelles*
[p] ch. 3. 5
[9] Or *love*
[2] Or *it*
[q] ver. 15
[r] Cf. 2 Chr. 1. 16, 17
[s] Cf. ch. 5. 13
[3] Or *gazelle*
[t] ver. 7 ch. 4. 5
[4] Or *plaits (of hair)*
[5] Or *plaits*
[u] ch. 4. 13, 14

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the [2]singing of birds is come, and the voice of the [a]turtle is heard in our land;

13 The [b]fig tree [c]putteth forth her green figs, and the [d]vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ [e]O my dove, that art [f]in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, [h]let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is [k]comely.

15 Take us the [l]foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 ¶ [m]My beloved is mine, and I am his: he [n]feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day [4]break, and [o]the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and [s]be thou like a [5]roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bē'-thĕr.

CHAPTER 3

BY night on my bed I sought [y]him whom my soul loveth: [z]I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 [d]The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had [i]brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 [m]I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the [9]roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake [2]my love, till [3]he please.

6 ¶ [p]Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with [r]myrrh and [s]frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 [4]Behold his bed, which is [x]Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a [3]chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of [g]purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye [i]daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAPTER 4

BEHOLD, [p]thou art fair, [q]my love; behold, thou art fair; [r]thou hast doves' eyes within [t]thy [6]locks: thy hair is as a [u]flock of goats, that [7]appear from mount Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd.

2 Thy [x]teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of [a]scarlet, and thy speech is [b]comely: thy temples are like a piece of a [c]pomegranate within thy locks.

4 [e]Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for [f]an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all [g]shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young [h]roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day [8]break, and the [k]shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of [l]myrrh, and to the hill of [n]frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from [o]Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of [q]Ă-mā'-nă, from the top of [t]Shē'-nĭr and [u]Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, [y]my

[2] Read *pruning (of vines)*
[a] Cf. Jer. 8. 7
[b] Pr. 27. 18 Isa. 34. 4
[c] Cf. Mt. 24. 32
[d] ch. 6. 11
[3] Or *palanquin*
[e] ch. 5. 2
[f] Jer. 48. 28
[g] ch. 7. 5 Pr. 31. 22
[h] ch. 8. 13
[i] Isa. 3. 16, 17
[k] ch. 1. 5 & 4. 3
[l] Ps. 63. 10 Lam. 5. 18
[m] ch. 6. 3
[n] ch. 1. 7 & 6. 3
[4] Or *be cool*
[o] ch. 4. 6 Jb. 7. 2
[p] ch. 1. 15
[q] ch. 2. 2, &c. & 5. 2
[r] ch. 1. 15 Cf. ch. 5. 12
[s] ch. 8. 14 Ps. 18. 33
[5] Or *gazelle*
[t] ch. 6. 7 (mg. for mg.)
[6] Read *veil*
[u] ch. 6. 5
[7] Or *lie along the side of*
[x] ch. 6. 6
[y] ch. 1. 7
[z] ch. 5. 6
[a] Pr. 31. 21 Isa. 1. 18
[b] ch. 2. 14 & 6. 4
[c] ch. 6. 7, 11 1 S. 14. 2
[d] ch. 5. 7 See Isa. 21. 5, 6
[e] ch. 7. 4
[f] Neh. 3. 19
[g] Cf. 2 Chr. 23. 9
[h] ch. 2. 7, 9 & 7. 3
[i] ch. 8. 2
[8] Or *be cool*
[k] ch. 2. 17 Jer. 6. 4
[l] ch. 3. 6 & 5. 1, &c.
[m] ch. 2. 7 & 5. 8, 9
[n] ch. 3. 6 Isa. 43. 23
[9] Or *gazelles*
[2] Or *love*
[3] Or *it*
[o] Ps. 29. 6
[p] ch. 8. 5 Cf. ch. 6. 10
[q] 2 K. 5. 12 (mg.)
[r] ch. 1. 13 & 4. 6, 14
[s] ch. 4. 6, 14 Neh. 13. 5, 9
[t] 1 Chr. 5. 23 Ezek. 27. 5
[u] Ps. 133. 3
[4] Or *Behold it is the litter of Solomon*
[x] ch. 1. 1, 5 & 8. 11, 12
[y] ch. 5. 1, 2

sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! [a]how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all [c]spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the [d]honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the [f]smell of thy garments is like the [g]smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a [k]fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an [3m]orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; [4o]camphire, with [p]spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; [q]calamus and [r]cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and [s]aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of [x]living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my [a]garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his [c]pleasant fruits.

CHAPTER 5

I AM come into [f]my garden, [g]my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my [i]myrrh with my [k]spice; I have [l]eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: [n]eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, [p]my love, my [q]dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with [r]dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and [x]my bowels were moved for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I [b]sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The [e]watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my [2h]veil from me.

8 [i]I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am [t]sick of love.

9 ¶ What is thy beloved more than another beloved, [n]O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved is white and [t]ruddy, the [u]chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are [5]bushy, and black as a [y]raven.

12 His [z]eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and [6]fitly set.

13 His [b]cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like [d]lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold [7]rings set with the [8e]beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with [h]sapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent as the [m]cedars.

16 His [9o]mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 6

WHITHER is thy beloved gone, O thou [s]fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his [t]garden, to the beds of [u]spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather [y]lilies.

3 [z]I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he [a]feedeth among the lilies.

a ch. 1. 2, 4
b ch. 3. 1
c ch. 5. 1, 13 Est. 2. 12
d Pr. 24. 13 Ezek. 3. 3 Cf. ch. 5. 1
e ch. 3. 3
f Cf. Gen. 27. 27
g Hos. 14. 6
2 Or *mantle*
h Isa. 3. 23 (marg.)
i ch. 3. 5, 10 & 8. 4
k Cf. Pr. 5. 15
l ch. 2. 5
3 Or *park*
m Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (marg.)
n ch. 1. 8 & 6. 1
4 Or *henna*
o ch. 1. 14
p ch. 1. 12 Mk. 14. 3
q Ex. 30. 23 Isa. 43. 24
r Pr. 7. 17 Rev. 18. 13
s Pr. 7. 17 Jno. 19. 39
t Cf. 1 S. 16. 12
u Cf. Eccles. 7. 28
x Nu. 19. 17 Jer. 2. 13 (*Heb.*)
5 Or *curling*
y Pr. 30. 17 Isa. 34. 11
z Cf. ch. 4. 1
a ch. 5. 1
6 Or *sitting by full (streams)*
b Cf. ch. 1. 10
c ch. 7. 13
d Cf. ch. 2. 2
7 Or *cylinders*
8 Or *topaz*
e Ex. 39. 13 Ezek. 1. 16
f ch. 4. 16 & 6. 2
g ch. 4. 9
h Jb. 28. 6, 16 Isa. 54. 11
i ch. 4. 6, 14 Mt. 2. 11
k ch. 4. 10 & 6. 2
l See ch. 4. 11
m Ps. 92. 12 Ezek. 17. 3, &c.
n Cf. Pr. 9. 5 Isa. 55. 1
9 Or *speech* Heb. *palate*
o Cf. ch. 7. 9
p ch. 4. 1, 7 & 6. 4
q ch. 2. 14 & 6. 9
r Pr. 3. 20 Hag. 1. 10
s ch. 5. 9
t ch. 5. 1
u ch. 5. 1, 13 & 8. 14
x 1 K. 3. 26 Isa. 16. 11
y Cf. ch. 2. 2
z ch. 2. 16 & 7. 10
a ch. 2. 16

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O [a] my love, as [b] Tirzah, [c] comely [d] as Jerusalem, [f] terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: [h] thy hair is as a flock of goats that appear from [k] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

6 Thy [l] teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a [n] pomegranate are thy temples within thy [2o] locks.

8 There are threescore [p] queens, and fourscore [q] concubines, and [3r] virgins without number.

9 [t] My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and [z] blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ [a] Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and [b] terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts [d] to see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul [7] made me [8] like the chariots of Ăm-mĭn'ă-dīb.

13 Return, return, O Shû'lă-mīte; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the [9] company of two armies.

CHAPTER 7

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O [k] prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a [l] cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round [n] goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young [2r] roes that are twins.

4 Thy [s] neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in [u] Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon which looketh toward [e] Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like [g] Carmel, and the hair of thine head like [i] purple; the king is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a [m] palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy [4s] mouth like the [u] best wine for my beloved, that goeth down [5] sweetly, [6] causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ [x] I am my beloved's, and [y] his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; [c] let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the [e] pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

13 The [f] mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of [g] pleasant fruits, [h] new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAPTER 8

O THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and [i] bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my [m] pomegranate.

3 [o] His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 [p] I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, [q] that ye stir not up, nor awake [3] my love, until [4] he please.

5 [t] Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the

a ch. 5. 2
b 2 K. 15. 14, 16
c ch. 4. 3
d See Ps. 48. 2
e See 2 Chr. 28. 5
f ver. 10
g 2 K. 19. 23 Isa. 33. 9
h ch. 4. 1
i ch. 3. 10 Jer. 10. 9
k Ps. 108. 8 Hos. 6. 8
l ch. 4. 2
m Ps. 92. 12 Jer. 10. 5
n ch. 4. 3, 13 & 7. 12
2 Or *veils*
o ch. 4. 1, 3 (& mg. for mg.)
p Cf. 1 K. 11. 3
q Cf. 1 K. 11. 3
3 Read *maidens*
r Cf. Ps. 45. 9, 14
4 Heb. *palate*
s Cf. ch. 5. 16
t ch. 5. 2
u Pr. 23. 31 (mg. for mg.)
5 Or *smoothly*
6 Or *gliding through the lips of those that are asleep*
x ch. 6. 3
y Gen. 4. 7 (*Heb.*)
z Pr. 31. 28 Lk. 1. 48
a Cf. ch. 3. 6
b ver. 4
c ch. 6. 11
d ch. 2. 13 & 7. 12
e ch. 6. 7, 11 & 8. 2
f Gen. 30. 14
7 Or *set*
8 Or *among the chariots of my princely (or willing) people*
g ch. 4. 16
h Lv. 26. 10 Mt. 13. 52
9 Or *the dance of Mahanaim*
i ch. 3. 4
k Cf. Ps. 45. 13
l Pr. 8. 30 (mg.)
m ch. 7. 12 Joel 1. 12
n Ex. 24. 6 Isa. 22. 24 (*Heb.*)
o ch. 2. 6
p ch. 5. 8, 16
q ch. 3. 5
2 Or *gazelles*
r ch. 4. 5
3 Or *love*
4 Or *it*
s ch. 4. 4
t ch. 3. 6
u 1 Chr. 6. 81 Isa. 15. 4

apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a [b]seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; [c]jealousy is cruel as [2f]the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath [3]a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, [4]it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a [5]palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will inclose her with boards of [a]cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favour.

11 [d]Solomon had a [e]vineyard at Bā'ăl-hamon; he [g]let out the vineyard unto [h]keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring [i]a thousand pieces of silver.

12 [k]My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Solomon, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: [l]cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ Make haste, my beloved, and [m]be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of [n]spices.

a ch. 1. 17 Isa. 2. 13
b Jer. 22. 24 Cf. Isa. 49. 16
c Pr. 27. 4
d ch. 3. 7, &c. Jer. 52. 20
e Eccles. 2. 4
2 Heb. *Sheol*
f Pr. 30. 16 Isa. 5. 14
g Cf. Mt. 21. 33
3 Or *a flame of Jah*
h ch. 1. 6
i Cf. Isa. 7. 23
k Cf. ch. 1. 6
4 Or *he would*
l ch. 2. 14
m ch. 2. 17 Hab. 3. 19
5 Or *turret*
n ch. 6. 2 Isa. 3. 24

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET
ISAIAH

CHAPTER 1

[c]THE vision of [d]Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of [f]Ŭz-zī'ăh, [g]Jotham, [h]Ahaz, and [i]Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, kings of Judah.

2 [l]Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up [m]children, and they have [n]rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's [q]crib: but Israel [s]doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a [y]seed of evildoers, children that are [a]corrupters: they have [b]forsaken the LORD, they have [3c]provoked the [d]Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are [e]gone away backward.

5 ¶ [g]Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

740 B.C.

a Jb. 2. 7
b Ps. 38. 3
c ch. 21. 2 Nu. 24. 4, 16
d ch. 2. 1 2 Chr. 32. 20, 32
e Cf. ch. 3. 7 Jer. 8. 22
f (2 K. 15. 1, 7) ch. 6. 1
g See 2 K. 15. 5, 32–38
h ch. 7. 1 2 Chr. 29. 19
i ch. 36. 1 Pr. 25. 1
k ch. 5. 5, 6 Dt. 29. 23
l ch. 5. 13 Ps. 50. 4
m Cf. Dt. 14. 1
n ch. 63. 10 Ps. 107. 11
o ch. 10. 32 Ps. 9. 14
2 Or *booth*
p Jb. 27. 18 Lam. 2. 6 (mg.)
q Pr. 14. 4
r Nu. 11. 5
s Ju. 2. 10 Jer. 2. 8
t Cit. Ro. 9. 29
u Ps. 89. 8
x ch. 10. 22
y Cf. Mt. 3. 7
z ch. 13. 19 Dt. 29. 23

6 [a]From the sole of the foot even unto the head [b]there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: [e]they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 [k]Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 And [o]the daughter of Zion is left as a [2p]cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of [r]cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 [t]Except [u]the LORD of hosts had left unto us [x]a very small remnant, we should have been [z]as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gō-mŏr'răh.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of [f]Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gō-mŏr'răh.

11 [h]To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt

3 Or *despised*
a Ps. 53. 1 Jer. 6. 28
b Ezra 9. 10 Jer. 2. 13, 19
c ch. 5. 24 Ps. 107. 11
d ch. 5. 19, 24 Ps. 89. 18
e 2 Chr. 29. 6 Jer. 2. 27
f ch. 3. 9 Dt. 32. 32
g Lv. 26. 23 Jer. 2. 30
h Pr. 21. 3 Jer. 6. 20 Cf. ch. 66. 3

offerings of [a] rams, and the [b] fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

12 When ye come to [e] appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to [3]tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain [i] oblations; [l] incense is an [m]abomination unto me; the [n] new moons and [o] sabbaths, the [p] calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the [r] solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed [t] feasts my soul [u] hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am [x] weary to bear them.

15 And when ye [y] spread forth your hands, I will [a] hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, [b] I will not hear: [c] your hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ [f] Wash you, make you clean; put away the [g] evil of your doings from before mine eyes; [i] cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; [k] seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, [m] judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and [n] let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as [p] scarlet, they shall be as [q] white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 [s] If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, [x] ye shall be devoured with the sword: for [z] the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 ¶ How is the faithful city [b] become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become [d] dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one [h] loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the [i] fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith [m] the Lord, the LORD of hosts, [n] the mighty One of Israel, Ah, [c] I will ease me of mine adversaries, [d] and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 ¶ And [f] I will turn my hand upon thee, and [2]purely [g] purge away thy dross, and take away all thy [4h] tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges [k] as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, [q] The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 [s] Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and [z] they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the [5d] oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the [e] gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For [h] ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as [l] tow, and [6]the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and [o] none shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2

THE word that [r] Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 [t] And it shall come to pass [u] in the last days, that [y] the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and [a] all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, [c] Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the [e] God of Jacob; and [f] he will teach us of his ways, and [g] we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

4 And he shall [k] judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and [l] they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up

740 B.C.

a ch. 34. 6. Ps. 66. 15
b 2 Chr. 35. 14. Isa. 43. 24
c Ezek. 5. 13 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 35. 4. Ps. 99. 8
e 2 Chr. 8. 13
f Ps. 39. 10. Lam. 3. 3
3 Or *as with Ive.* Heb.
g ch. 48. 10. Ps. 66. 10
3 Or *trample*
4 Or *alloy*
h Nu. 31. 22. Ezek. 22. 18, 20
i ch. 19. 21. Ps. 96. 8
k Jer. 33. 7, 11
l 2 Chr. 29. 7. Ezek. 8. 11
m Pr. 28. 9. Jer. 6. 15
n ch. 66. 23. Ps. 81. 3
o Neh. 10. 33. Ezek. 20. 12
p ch. 4. 5. Nu. 29. 1, &c.
q Jer. 31. 23. Cf. Zech. 8. 3
r Neh. 8. 15. Joel 1. 14 (*Heb.*)
s See ch. 59. 20
t ch. 33. 20. Neh. 10. 33
u ch. 61. 8. Pr. 6. 16
x ch. 7. 13
y Ps. 143. 6. Jer. 4. 31
z ch. 65. 11, 12. Ps. 106. 40
a ch. 8. 17. Ps. 143. 7
b ch. 59. 2. Pr. 28. 9
c ch. 59. 3
5 Or *terebinths*
d ch. 57. 5. 1 S. 31. 13
e ch. 65. 3
f Ps. 73. 13. Jer. 2. 22
g Ps. 28. 4. Jer. 4. 4
h Cf. Ps. 1. 3
i Pr. 16. 6
k Cf. Pr. 31. 9
l Ju. 16. 9
m Pr. 23. 10. Jer. 7. 6
6 Read *his work*
n ch. 43. 26. Cf. ch. 41. 1
o (Ps. 97. 3) ch. 33. 14 || ch. 4. 4
p Cant. 4. 3. Jer. 4. 30
q Ps. 51. 7. Lam. 4. 7
r ch. 1. 1 & 7. 3
s Ps. 95. 7. Jer. 17. 24. See Dt. 28. 2
t *For ver. 2–4, cf. Mic. 4. 1–3*
u Dt. 31. 29. Jer. 23. 20
x ch. 3. 25. Ps. 78. 62

y ch. 11. 9. Ps. 99. 9. Cf. Dt. 33. 19
z (2 K. 19. 31) ch. 21. 17
a ch. 45. 24. Ps. 102. 22
b Jer. 2. 20
c Mic. 4. 2
g Neh. 10. 29. Jer. 42. 3
d Ezek. 22. 18. Cf. Jer. 6. 20
e Ps. 146. 5. Mic. 4. 2
f ch. 28. 9, 26. Ps. 132. 12
h ch. 5. 23. Eccles. 7. 7. Cf. Joel 3. 10
i ch. 10. 2. Ps. 94. 6
k Ps. 110. 6
l ch. 9. 5. Ps. 147. 14
m ch. 3. 1
n ch. 49. 26. Ps. 132. 2, 5

sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in [b] the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore [d] thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from [e] the east, and are [g] soothsayers like the Philistines, and they [2 i] please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is [k] full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of [n] horses, neither is there any end of their [o] chariots:

8 Their land also is full of [p] idols; they [q] worship [r] the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And [t] the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore [x] forgive them not.

10 ¶ [y] Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, [z] for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The [c] lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the [d] haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be [e] exalted in that day.

12 For [g] the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

13 And upon all the [i] cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the [k] oaks of Bashan,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the [m] ships of Tär'shish, and upon all pleasant [5] pictures.

17 [o] And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 [q] And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And [s] they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to [a] shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man [c] shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the [f] bats;

21 To go into the [h] clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 [l] Cease ye from man, [m] whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3

FOR, behold, [s] the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole [u] stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and [a] the prophet, and [b] the [3] prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning [4] artificer, and the eloquent orator.

4 And [f] I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 [h] And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When [l] a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, [n] I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For [p] Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, [r] to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as [t] Sodom, they hide

740 B.C.

a ch. 13. 13 Jb. 9. 6
b ch. 60. 1, 2
c ch. 30. 22 2 Chr. 34. 3, 4
d ch. 49. 14 Ps. 108. 11
e ch. 11. 14 Jb. 1. 3
f Dt. 14. 18
g 2 Chr. 33. 6 ch. 57. 3 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 57. 5 Ju. 15. 8
2 Read *strike hands*
i Pr. 6. 1 Ezek. 17. 18
k ch. 39. 2 Cf. Dt. 17. 17
l Ps. 146. 3 Jer. 17. 5
m See Jb. 27. 3
n 2 Chr. 9. 25, 28
o ch. 22. 18 2 Chr. 18. 34
p Ps. 97. 7 ch. 10. 10, 11 (*Heb.*)
q ch. 17. 10 (mg.) Ps. 106. 36
r ch. 37. 19 Ps. 135. 15–18
s ch. 1. 24 & 10. 16, 33
t ch. 5. 15
u ch. 30. 20 Ps. 105. 16 Ezek. 4. 16
x 2 K. 24. 4 Jer. 5. 7, 9
y ver. 19
z Cit. 2 Thes. 1. 9
a Pr. 29. 18 Lam. 2. 9
b Pr. 16. 10 ch. 44. 25 (*Heb.*)
3 Read *diviner*
c Pr. 30. 13
d ch. 3. 16, 17 Pr. 15. 25
4 Or *charmer*
e ch. 5. 16
f Eccles. 10. 16
g ch. 13. 6, 9 Jb. 24. 1
h Mic. 7. 3–6
i ch. 9. 10 Cant. 8. 9
k Ezek. 27. 6
l Cf. ch. 4. 1
m ch. 23. 1 Ps. 48. 7
5 Or *watch-towers*
n Ezek. 34. 4 Cf. ch. 1. 6
o ver. 11
p See ch. 1. 7, 8
q (Ex. 12. 12) ch. 21. 9
r ch. 65. 3 Ps. 106. 29
s (Ps. 139. 7, 11) Hos. 10. 8
t ch. 1. 10 Jer. 23. 14

it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 [c] Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: [d] for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 [f] Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, children are their [i] oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, [k] they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD [n] standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye [q] have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the [s] poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye [3u] beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, [x] Because [a] the daughters of Zion are [b] haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and [e] making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will [f] smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their [4]cauls, and their round [5l] tires like the moon,

19 The [8n] chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the [q] ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The [r] rings, and [s] nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The [9y] glasses, and the [z] fine linen, and the hoods, and the [a] vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of [e] sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair [g] baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of [a] sackcloth; and [b] burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men [e] shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And [g] her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall [h] sit upon the ground.

CHAPTER 4

AND in that day seven women shall [i] take hold of [m] one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to [o] take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall [p] the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and [r] the fruit of [2]the earth shall be excellent and comely for [t] them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called [y] holy, even every one that is [z] written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the Lord [c] shall have washed away the filth of the [d] daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by [g] the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her [h] assemblies, [i] a cloud and [k] smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the [m] glory [6]shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a [7]tabernacle for a [o] shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of [p] refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAPTER 5

NOW will I sing to my wellbeloved [t] a song of my beloved touching his [u] vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a [x] very fruitful hill:

2 And he [2]fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and [b] planted it with the [c] choicest [d] vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a [f] winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth

740 B.C.

a ch. 15. 3 Ps. 69. 11
b Cf. Lv. 19. 28
c Eccles. 8. 12 Jer. 31. 16
d Ps. 128. 2
e ch. 1. 20 & 51. 19
f ch. 59. 18 Eccles. 8. 13
g Jer. 14. 2
h La. 2. 10
i Jb. 39. 7 ch. 9. 4 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 9. 16
l Cf. ch. 3. 6
m Cf. ch. 13. 12
n Eccles. 5. 8
o ch. 54. 4 Cf. 1 S. 1. 6
p ch. 11. 1
q Jer. 12. 10 Cf. Ps. 14. 4
r Cf. ch. 27. 6
s Or *the land*
t ch. 10. 2 Pr. 30. 14
u ch. 10. 20 Ezra 9. 8
x Or *crush*
y Pr. 22. 22 (mg.)
z ch. 32. 9–11
a Obad. 17
b Ps. 139. 16 Ezek. 13. 9
c ch. 4. 4 Cant. 3. 11
d ch. 2. 11 & 10. 33
e ch. 27. 9 Ps. 79. 9
f ch. 3. 16, 17
g ver. 18
h Cf. Dt. 28. 27
i (ch. 1. 31) ch. 10. 16–18
k ch. 1. 13
l Ps. 105. 39
m Ps. 144. 5 Joel 2. 30
4 Or *networks*
5 Or *crescents*
n Ju. 8. 21
o ch. 6. 4 2 Chr. 7. 1, &c. Cf. Ps. 85. 9
6 Or (*shall be spread*) *a canopy* or *the glory shall be a canopy over all*
7 Or *pavilion*
8 Or *pendants*
n Ju. 8. 26
o ch. 25. 4 (Ps. 121. 5)
p ch. 25. 4 Pr. 14. 26
q 2 S. 1. 10 (*Heb.*)†
r Est. 8. 2, &c. Jer. 22. 24
s Pr. 25. 12 Ezek. 16. 12
t ch. 26. 1 1 Chr. 16. 7
u (Ps. 80. 8) ver. 7
x Cf. Gen. 27. 39 ch. 28. 1 (*Heb.*)
9 Or *hand-mirrors*
y Ex. 38. 8
z Pr. 31. 24
a Cant. 5. 7
b ch. 60. 21 Ps. 80. 8
c Gen. 49. 11 Jer. 2. 21 (*Heb.*)
d Ps. 80. 8 Jer. 2. 21
e ch. 39. 2 Cant. 8. 14
f ch. 16. 10 Pr. 3. 10
g ch. 15. 2 Jb. 1. 20
3 Or *digged* or *made a trench about*

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you [f]what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and [g]break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up [k]briers and thorns: [l]I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For [n]the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold [o]a cry.

8 ¶ [q]Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

9 [s]In mine ears said the LORD of hosts, Of a truth [t]many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, [y]ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an [a]hō-mĕr shall yield an [b]ē-phäh.

11 ¶ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, [d]that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the [f]harp, and the [g]viol, the [h]tabret, and [i]pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but [l]they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ Therefore my people are [m]gone into captivity, [o]because they have no knowledge: and their honourable men are [q]famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore [4r]hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the [a]mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be [b]exalted in judgment, and [c]God that is holy shall be [d]sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed [2e] after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall [3]strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with [h]cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 That say, [i]Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the [m]Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 ¶ Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them [p]that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

22 [r]Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which [u]justify the wicked [x]for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore as the fire [z]devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their [c]root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and [e]despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore is [k]the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and [n]the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. [p]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ And he will [s]lift up an [t]ensign to the nations from far, and will [u]hiss

740 B.C.

a ch. 2. 9

b ch. 2. 11 & 30. 18
c ch. 6. 3 Ps. 99. 5, 9
d ch. 8. 13 Nu. 27. 14
[2] Or *as in their pasture*
e Mic. 2. 12 (for mg.)
f ch. 1. 7 & 6. 11
[3] Or *wanderers*
g Ps. 89. 40, 41
h Cf. Pr. 5. 22
i Jer. 17. 15
k ch. 7. 23–25
l 2 Chr. 7. 13 Jer. 14. 4
m ch. 1. 4 & 10. 17, 20
n ver. 1 ch. 27. 2
o Cf. Neh. 5. 1
p Pr. 28. 11
q 2 K. 5. 20 Mic. 2. 2
r Cf. Pr. 31. 5
s ch. 22. 14
t ch. 6. 12
u Pr. 24. 24
x ch. 1. 23 & 33. 15
y Cf. Hag. 2. 16
z ch. 47. 14 Ex. 15. 7
a Nu. 11. 32 Ezek. 45. 11
b 1 S. 17. 17 Ezek. 45. 10, &c.
c Jb. 18. 16 Am. 2. 9
d ch. 28. 1, 7 Pr. 23. 30, 31
e ch. 30. 12 Pr. 13. 13
f ch. 23. 16 Ps. 137. 2
g ch. 14. 11 1 S. 10. 5
h ch. 24. 8 Ps. 150. 4
i ch. 30. 29 1 K. 1. 40
k See 2 K. 22. 13, 17
l ch. 26. 11 Ps. 28. 5
m 2 Chr. 30. 7
n Jer. 4. 24
o ch. 1. 3 Jer. 2. 8
p ch. 9. 12, 17, 21
q ch. 51. 19 2 Chr. 20. 9
[4] Heb. *Sheol*
r Cant. 8. 6 Hab. 2. 5
s ch. 7. 18, 19 Dt. 28. 49
t ch. 11. 10, 12 Ps. 60. 4
u ch. 7. 18 Ju. 5. 16 (mg.)

unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 [d] Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall [i] roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold [l] darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAPTER 6

IN the year that king [m] Ŭz-zī'ăh died [n] I saw also the Lord [o] sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his [6] train filled the temple.

2 [q] Above it stood the seraphims: each one had [r] six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and [x] said, [y] Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the [z] whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the [7a] posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and [b] the house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ Then said I, Woe is me! [c] for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for [d] mine eyes have seen [f] the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with [l] the tongs from off the [m] altar:

7 And he [9o] laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and [q] thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

735 B.C.

a Gen. 11. 7
b Cit. Mt. 13. 14, 15 Mk. 4. 12 Lk. 8. 10 Acts 28. 26, 27 Ro. 11. 8
c ch. 63. 17 Dt. 29. 4
d Jer. 5. 16
e Cit. Jno. 12. 40
f Isa. 42. 18–20
g Ps. 94. 3 Hab. 1. 2
h ch. 5. 5, 6 & 17. 9
i ch. 13. 4
k ch. 5. 9
l (Ps. 104. 20) ch. 8. 22
2 Read *And if there be yet a tenth in it*
3 Read *it shall again be for burning*
m ch. 1. 1 Hos. 1. 1
4 Read *whose stump (or stock) remaineth after the felling*
n 1 K. 22. 19
o 2 Chr. 18. 18 Ezek. 1. 26
5 Read *the holy seed is its stock or stump* LXX omits Prob. a gloss
p Ezra 9. 2
6 Or *skirts*
q Ps. 148. 2
r Ezek. 1. 11
s ch. 1. 1 & 14. 28
t ch. 8. 6 2 K. 16. 5, 9
u 2 Chr. 28. 6
x Rev. 4. 8
y ch. 5. 16 Jno. 17. 11
z Ps. 72. 19 Hab. 2. 14
7 Or *foundations of the thresholds*
a Am. 9. 1
b ch. 4. 5 Ezek. 1. 28
c Cf. Ju. 13. 22, 23
d ch. 52. 8 Ps. 63. 2
e ch. 2. 1 & 13. 1
f ch. 33. 22 Ps. 149. 2
8 i.e. *a remnant shall turn*
g Cf. ch. 8. 3, 18
h ch. 36. 2 2 K. 20. 20
i ch. 22. 9, 11 Neh. 3. 16
k ch. 36. 2 2 K. 18. 17
l 2 Chr. 4. 21
m ch. 36. 7 Ps. 84. 3
n ch. 4. 4 & 8. 12
9 Or *touched my mouth with it*
o Jer. 1. 9
p Am. 4. 11
q Ps. 51. 2, 7 Zech. 3. 4

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for [a] us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, [b] Hear ye indeed, but [c] understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 [e] Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; [f] lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, [g] how long? And he answered, [h] Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate,

12 And the LORD [k] have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But [2] yet in it shall be a tenth, and [3] it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, [4] whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: [5] so the [p] holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass in the days of [s] Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Ŭz-zī'ăh, king of Judah, that [t] Rezin the king of Syria, and [u] Pekah the son of Rĕm-ă-lī'ăh, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ē'phră-ĭm. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto [e] Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and [8g] Shĕ'ăr-jăsh'ŭb thy son, at the end of the [h] conduit of the [i] upper pool in the [k] highway of the [k] fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; [n] fear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking [p] firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Rĕm-ă-lī'ăh.

5 Because Syria, Ē'-phră-ĭm, and the son of Rĕm-ă-lī'-ăh, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tā'-bĕ-ăl:

7 Thus saith the Lord GOD, [c] It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 For the head of Syria is [d] Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ē'-phră-ĭm be broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ē'-phră-ĭm is [f] Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Rĕm-ă-lī'-ăh's son. [g] If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying,

11 [k] Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; [l] Is it a small thing for you to [m] weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall [n] give you a sign; [o] Behold, [p] a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name [3q] Immanuel.

15 [5u] Butter and * honey shall he eat, [7] that he may know [y] to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

16 [a] For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, [8] the land that thou [b] abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

17 ¶ The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, [f] from the day that Ē'-phră-ĭm departed from Judah; [g] even the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [k] hiss [l] for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for [m] the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a [a] razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond [b] the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: [e] for [2] butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines [h] at a thousand silverlings, it shall even be for [i] briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAPTER 8

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and [r] write in it [4] with [s] a man's [t] pen concerning [6] Mā'-hĕr–shăl'-ăl–hăsh'-băz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, [z] Ū-rī'-ăh the priest, and Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-bĕr-ĕ-chī'-ăh.

3 And I went unto the [c] prophetess; and she conceived, and [d] bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'-hĕr–shăl'-ăl–hăsh'-băz.

4 [e] For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of [h] Damascus and the spoil of [i] Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of [n] Shī-lō'-ăh that go softly, and rejoice in [o] Rezin and Rĕm-ă-lī'-ăh's son;

735 B.C.

[a] Cf. Ezek. 5. 1
[b] ch. 8. 7 Ps. 72. 8
[c] ch. 8. 10 Cf. Pr. 21. 30
[d] ch. 10. 9 2 Chr. 28. 5 ‖ ch. 8. 4
[e] Cf. ver. 15
[2] Read *curds*
[f] Neh. 4. 2 Jer. 41. 5 ‖ ch. 8. 4
[g] Cf. 2 Chr. 20. 20
[h] Cf. Cant. 8. 12
[i] ch. 5. 6 & 32. 13
[k] ch. 38. 22 2 K. 20. 8, 9
[l] 1 K. 16. 31 Ezek. 8. 17
[m] ch. 1. 14 & 43. 24
[n] ch. 20. 3 Ps. 71. 7
[o] Cit. Mt. 1. 23
[p] (Gen. 3. 15 Mic. 5. 2)
[3] I.e. *God is with us*
[q] ch. 8. 8, 10
[r] ch. 30. 8 Jb. 19. 23
[4] Or *in common characters*
[s] Cf. Dt. 3. 11
[t] Ex. 32. 4
[5] Read *curds*
[u] Cf. ver. 22
[x] Pr. 27. 7 Ezek. 27. 17
[6] I.e. *the spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth*
[7] Or *when he knoweth*
[y] 1 K. 3. 9 Heb. 5. 14
[z] 2 K. 16. 10
[a] Cf. ch. 8. 4
[8] Read *the land whose two kings thou dreadest shall be forsaken*
[b] 1 K. 11. 25 (*Heb.*)
[c] (Neh. 6. 14 Lk. 2. 36)
[d] Cf. ch. 7. 3
[e] Cf. ch. 7. 16
[f] 2 Chr. 10. 16
[g] See 2 Chr. 28. 20
[h] (ch. 7. 8) ch. 17. 1, 3
[i] (ch. 7. 9) Hos. 10. 7
[k] ch. 5. 26 Zech. 10. 8 (*Heb.*)
[l] ch. 5. 26 & 8. 7
[m] Cf. Ps. 118. 12
[n] Neh. 3. 15 Lk. 13. 4
[o] ch. 7. 1 & 9. 11

7 [a] Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of [d] the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, [f] he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O [h] Immanuel.

9 ¶ [5] Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and [m] it shall not stand: for [6] God is with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me [n] with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; [r] neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 [u] Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And [y] he shall be for a sanctuary; [a] but for a [b] stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, [i] seal the [2] law among my disciples.

17 And [l] I will wait upon the LORD, that [m] hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 [o] Behold, I and [p] the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, [s] which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, [u] Seek unto them that have [b] familiar spirits, and unto [b] wizards that [2c] peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? [3] for the living [e] to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: [4] if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and [g] hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king [i] and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and [k] behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be [l] driven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9

[7] NEVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, [8] when at the first he lightly afflicted [o] the land of [p] Zĕ-bū'lŭn and the land of [p] Năph'tă-lī, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in [q] Galilee of the nations.

2 [s] The people that walked in darkness [t] have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the [x] shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 [z] Thou hast multiplied the nation, and [9] not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to [c] the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they [d] divide the spoil.

4 [e] For thou hast broken the yoke of his [f] burden, and [g] the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his [h] oppressor, as in the day of [k] Midian.

5 For every [3] battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be [n] with burning and fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is born, unto us [q] a son is given: and the government shall be [r] upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called [4] [t] Wonderful, Counsellor, The [5] mighty God, The [6] everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

735 B.C.

a ch. 7. 18, 19 Jer. 5. 15
b ch. 19. 3 2 Chr. 33. 6
2 Read *chirp*
c ch. 29. 4 (& mg. for mg.)
d ch. 7. 20 & 11. 15
3 Add (*should they not seek*)
e Cf. Ps. 106. 28
4 Read *Surely they speak thus for whom there is no daybreak*
f ch. 30. 28
g Cf. ch. 9. 20
h ch. 7. 14
5 Or *make an uproar*
i ch. 65. 7 Jb. 2. 9
k ch. 5. 30 Jer. 4. 23
l ch. 59. 9
m ch. 7. 7
6 Heb. *Immanuel*
7 Or *But there shall be no gloom to her that was in anguish*
8 Or *In the former time he brought into contempt the land of Zebulon and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he made it glorious*
n Neh. 2. 8, 18. Jer. 1. 9
o Cit. Mt. 4. 15, 16
p Ps. 68. 27
q 1 Chr. 6. 76 Mt. 2. 22, al.
r ch. 7. 4 & 10. 24 Cit. 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15
s ch. 42. 7 Ps. 107. 10
t Mt. 4. 16
u ch. 5. 16 & 29. 23
x Ps. 107. 10, 14 Jer. 2. 6
y Ezek. 11. 16
z ch. 26. 15 Ps. 107. 38
a Cit. Ro. 9. 33 1 Pet. 2. 8
b Cf. ch. 28. 16
9 Read *thou hast increased*
c ch. 16. 10 Ps. 4. 7
d ch. 53. 12 Ju. 5. 30
e ch. 10. 27 Ps. 107. 14
f (Ps. 81. 6) ch. 10. 27
g ch. 10. 5, 24
h ch. 3. 12 & 14. 2, 4 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 29. 11
k Ps. 83. 9 Isa. 10. 26
l ch. 25. 9 Ps. 130. 5
m ch. 1. 15 & 45. 15
n ch. 2. 4 Ezek. 39. 9
o Cit. Heb. 2. 13
p Cf. ch. 7. 3
q See ch. 7. 14
r ch. 22. 22
s ch. 12. 6 Ps. 135. 21
t Cf. Ju. 13. 18
u Cf. 1 S. 28. 7
3 Or *instruction*
4 Or *wonder of a counsellor*
5 Or *father of prey*
6 Or *boot of the booted warrior in the tumult*
7 Or *god-like warrior*

7 Of the increase of his government and [a]peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with [e]justice from henceforth even for ever. [f]The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

8 ¶ The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ē'phră-ĭm and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The [k]bricks are fallen down, but we will build with [l]hewn stones: the [m]sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into [n]cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of [q]Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;

12 The [s]Syrians before, and the [t]Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. [x]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people [z]turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel [b]head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and [d]the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For [e]the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an [3i]hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh [l]folly. [m]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness [n]burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and [y]the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: [z]no man shall spare his brother.

735 B.C.

[a] ch. 26. 12 Ps. 85. 8
[b] Cf. ch. 8. 21
[c] Lv. 26. 26 Hos. 4. 10
[d] 2 K. 6. 29 Zech. 11. 9 Cf. ch. 49. 26
[e] ch. 11. 3, 4 Ps. 72. 2
[f] ch. 37. 32 2 K. 19. 31
[g] Ps. 108. 8
[h] ver. 17 ch. 10. 4
[i] Cf. Ps. 94. 20
[k] Ex. 5. 7
[l] 1 Chr. 22. 2 Lam. 3. 9
[m] Ps. 78. 47 Am. 7. 14
[n] ch. 2. 13 & 14. 8
[o] ch. 29. 21 Pr. 18. 5
[p] ch. 3. 14, 15 & 32. 7
[q] ch. 8. 6
[r] ch. 1. 23 Jer. 5. 28
[s] See 2 K. 15. 37
[t] 2 Chr. 28. 18 Ezek. 16. 27
[u] Ps. 37. 13
[x] ver. 17 ch. 5. 25
[y] See ch. 5. 26
[z] ch. 1. 5 Jer. 2. 30
[a] ch. 9. 21
[b] ch. 19. 15 Dt. 28. 13
[c] ch. 9. 4 & 14. 5
[d] ch. 28. 7 Neh. 6. 12
[e] ch. 3. 12
[3] Or *profane*
[f] ch. 9. 17
[g] Cf. 2 K. 19. 25
[h] Ps. 18. 42 Mic. 7. 10
[3] Or *profane*
[l] ch. 10. 6
[k] Cf. Mic. 4. 12
[l] ch. 32. 6 Jb. 42. 8
[m] ver. 12. 21
[n] Cf. Ps. 83. 14
[o] 2 K. 19. 12, 13
[p] Gen. 10. 10 Am. 6. 2
[q] 2 Chr. 35. 20 Jer. 46. 2
[r] ch. 11. 11 2 Chr. 8. 4
[s] ch. 36. 19 2 K. 19. 13
[t] ch. 7. 9 Jer. 23. 13
[u] ch. 7. 8 Ezek. 27. 18
[x] ch. 2. 8 & 19. 1, 3 (*Heb.*)
[y] ch. 24. 6
[z] Cf. Mic. 7. 2
[a] Cf. 2 K. 18. 34

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and [b]be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they [c]shall not be satisfied: [d]they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 [g]Mă-năs'sēh, [g]Ē'phră-ĭm; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be against Judah. [h]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAPTER 10

WOE unto them that [i]decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To [o]turn aside the needy from judgment, and [p]to take away the right from the poor of my people, that [r]widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in [u]the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come [y]from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. [a]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Assyrian, [c]the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an [2f]hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath [g]will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down [h]like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit [k]he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 [o]Is not [p]Calno as [q]Cär-chē'mĭsh? is not [r]Hā'măth as [s]Arpad? is not [t]Samaria as [u]Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the [x]idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, [a]as I have done unto

Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, [e] I will punish the fruit of the [f] stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 [g] For he saith, [h] By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down [5] the inhabitants like a valiant man:

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall [q] the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall [s] the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones [u] leanness; and under his glory [z] he shall kindle a burning [a] like the burning of a fire.

17 And [d] the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his [e] Holy One for a flame: and [h] it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers [k] in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of [m] his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when [9] a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that [r] the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; [t] but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

21 [3x] The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

735 B.C.

a Cit. Ro. 9. 27, 28
b 1 K. 4. 20
[2] Or *(only)*
c ch. 1. 9
[3] Or *turn*
d ch. 28. 22
e ch. 14. 25 See 2 K. 19. 35–37
f ch. 14. 3 2 Chr. 32. 25
[4] Read *earth*
g ch. 37. 24 Ju. 7. 2
h Ps. 140. 7
i ch. 8. 12 & 51. 7
[5] Read *them that sit (on thrones)*
k ch. 26. 20 Cf. Heb. 10. 37
l See 2 K. 19. 35
m Cf. ch. 28. 18
n ch. 9. 4 & 60. 6
o Ju. 7. 25
p Ex. 14. 27
q Jer. 51. 20
r ch. 9. 4 & 14. 25
s ch. 3. 1
t Neh. 11. 31 Jer. 49. 3
u ch. 17. 4 Ps. 106. 15
x 1 S. 14. 2
y Neh. 11. 31
z ch. 4. 4 & 26. 11
a Ps. 83. 14
[6] Or *baggage*
b 1 S. 17. 22 Acts 21. 15
[7] Read *the pass*
c 1 S. 13. 23
d Cf. Obad. 18
e ch. 5. 19, 24 & 12. 6
f Neh. 12. 29 Zech. 14. 10
g Neh. 11. 33 Jer. 40. 1
h Cf. ch. 9. 18
i 2 Chr. 13. 2 Hos. 5. 8
k Cf. ch. 9. 14
l 1 S. 25. 44
m ver. 33, 34
[8] Or *answer her*
n Neh. 11. 32 Jer. 1. 1
o Jos. 15. 31
[9] Or *as the pining away of a sick man*
[2] Or *gather their goods into safety*
p Neh. 11. 32
q ch. 1. 8 & 16. 1
r ch. 4. 2 & 11. 11, 16
s ver. 18
t ch. 26. 3 2 S. 22. 19
u ch. 3. 16, 17 & 13. 11
[3] Heb. *shear-jashub* ch. 7. 3 Ps. 78. 34
x Jer. 24. 7 || Jer. 5. 3

22 [a] For though thy people Israel be [b] as the sand of the sea, [2c] yet a remnant of them shall [3] return: [d] the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the [4] land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, [i] be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet [k] a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And [l] the LORD of hosts shall stir up [m] a scourge for him according to the slaughter of [n] Midian at [o] the rock of Oreb: and [p] as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his [r] burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the [r] yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to [t] Aî-ăth, he is passed to [x] Migron; at [y] Mich-măsh he hath laid up his [6] [b] carriages:

29 They are gone over [7c] the passage: they have taken up their lodging at [f] Geba; [g] Ramah is afraid; [i] Gibeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of [l] Gallim; cause it to be heard unto Lā-ĭsh, [8] O poor [n] Anathoth.

31 [o] Măd-mē-năh is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim [2] gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at [p] Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of [q] the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall [s] lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and [u] the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of [f]Jesse, and a [g]Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And [h]the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

3 And shall make him of quick understanding [m]in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 [o]But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the [q]meek of the earth: and he shall [t]smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and [x]with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 [b]The wolf also [c]shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the [g]asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the [3i]cockatrice' den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all [k]my holy mountain: for [l]the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶ And in that day there shall be a root of [p]Jesse, which shall stand for an [r]ensign of the people; [s]to it shall the Gentiles seek: and [5]his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to [6z]recover the [a]remnant of his people, which shall be left, [c]from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from [d]Pathros, and from [a]Cush, and from [b]Elam, and from [c]Shĭ'när, and from [d]Hā'măth, and from the [2e]islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the [i]outcasts of Israel, and [k]gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 [l]The envy also of Ē'phră-ĭm shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the [n]Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil [p]them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon [r]Edom and [s]Moab; and the children of [u]Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the LORD shall [y]utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his [z]mighty wind shall he shake his hand over [a]the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an [d]highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; [e]like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up [f]out of the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER 12

AND in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, [h]thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; [m]I will trust, and [n]not be afraid: for [4o]the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy [q]shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, [t]Praise the LORD, [u]call upon his name, [x]declare his doings among the people, make mention that [y]his name is exalted.

5 [b]Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

735 B.C.

a 1 Chr. 1. 8
b ch. 21. 2 Ezra 4. 9
c Jos. 7. 21 (mg.) Dan. 1. 2
d ch. 10. 9 & 36. 19
[2] Or *coastlands*
e ch. 20. 6 Ps. 97. 1
f ver. 10 See Ru. 4. 17
g ch. 4. 2 Jer. 23. 5
h (Neh. 9. 20) ch. 42. 1
i ch. 56. 8
k ch. 27. 12, 13 Ps. 147. 2
l Jer. 3. 18
m Ps. 119. 38 Acts 9. 31
n ch. 14. 29, 30 2 Chr. 26. 6, 7
o ch. 9. 7 & 32. 1
p ch. 2. 6 Jer. 49. 28
q ch. 29. 19 Ps. 149. 4
r ch. 34. 5, 6 Ps. 137. 7
s ch. 15. 1 Ps. 108. 9
t Cf. Ps. 2. 9
u Neh. 13. 1 Jer. 9. 26
x Cf. ch. 30. 28, 33
y ch. 34. 2 2 Chr. 32. 14
z Ps. 107. 25 Jer. 4. 11
a ch. 8. 7 & 27. 12
b ch. 65. 25 (*Lit. P.*)
c ch. 35. 9 Jb. 5. 23
d ch. 19. 23
e ch. 43. 16 Ps. 136. 13–15
f ch. 63. 11 Ps. 136. 11
g ch. 14. 29 Eccles. 10. 8, 11
h Cf. ch. 10. 4
[3] Or *adder*
i ch. 14. 29 Pr. 23. 32 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 2. 2, 3 & 25. 6
l Hab. 2. 14 Cf. Nu. 14. 21
m Ps. 144. 2
n ch. 51. 12 Pr. 3. 24, 25
[4] Heb. *Jah*
o Ps. 118. 14
p ver. 1 Gk. Ro. 15. 12
q Cf. Ps. 116. 13
r ch. 5. 26 & 18. 3
s ch. 2. 2 Am. 9. 11, 12
[5] Or *glory shall be his resting place*
t Ps. 105. 1
u Ps. 116. 4, 14 Lam. 3. 55
x Ps. 118. 17
y Ps. 148. 13 Mal. 1. 11
b Cf. Ps. 98. 1
[6] Heb. *purchase*
c ch. 27. 13
z Ps. 74. 2 Cf. Gen. 14. 19 (for mg.)
d Jer. 44. 1, 15
a ch. 10. 20 & 37. 31

6 Cry out and [a]shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for [b]great is the [d]Holy One of Israel [e]in the midst of thee.

CHAPTER 13

THE [2h]burden of [i]Babylon, which [k]Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 Lift ye up [l]a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my [4m]sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highness.

4 [o]The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 [r]They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¶ Howl ye; for the [t]day of the LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the [u]Almighty.

7 Therefore shall [z]all hands be faint, and every man's heart [a]shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain [d]as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.

9 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 [h]For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will [k]punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the [m]haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make [p]a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of [c]Ō'phĭr.

13 Therefore [f]I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and [g]in the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chased [3]roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: [m]they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.

16 [p]Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up [q]the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and [s]they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And [x]Babylon, [y]the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chăl'dēēs' excellency, shall be as when God [b]overthrew Sodom and Gō'mŏr'răh.

20 [c]It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the [e]Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and [5]*f*owls shall dwell there, and [6]*g*satyrs shall dance there.

22 And the [7]wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and [8]dragons in their pleasant palaces: and [i]her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14

FOR the LORD [l]will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet [n]choose Israel, and [o]set them in their own land: and [q]the strangers shall be joined with

735 B.C.

a Ps. 47. 1 Zeph. 3. 14
b Ps. 147. 5 Jer. 10. 6
c Ps. 45. 9
d ch. 10. 17, 20 & 17. 7
e ch. 8. 18 Ezek. 48. 35
f ch. 2. 19 & 24. 18
g Pr. 11. 4 Lam. 1. 12
[2] Read *oracle concerning*
h ch. 14. 28 Pr. 31. 1
i (Ps. 137. 1, 8) ch. 14. 4, 22
k ch. 7. 3 & 20. 2, 3
[3] Or *gazelle*
l ch. 11. 10 & 18. 3
m Jer. 50. 16
[4] Or *consecrated (i.e. for war)*
n Cf. Joel 3. 9 (mg.)
o ch. 5. 30 & 17. 12
p Ps. 137. 9 Hos. 10. 14
q ch. 21. 2, Est. 10. 2
r Cf. ch. 46. 11
s ch. 47. 6 2 Chr. 36. 17
t ch. 2. 12 Jer. 30. 7 || ch. 34. 8
u Ps. 91. 1 Ezek. 1. 24
x ver. 1
y Cf. ch. 47. 5
z Ezra 4. 4 Jer. 6. 24
a ch. 14. 31 Ps. 46. 6
b ch. 1. 9 Jer. 20. 16
c Jer. 50. 3
d ch. 21. 3 Ps. 48. 6
e Jer. 3. 2
[5] Read *ostriches*
f Jb. 39. 13 ch. 34. 13 (mg. for mg.)
[6] Or *he-goats*
g 2 Chr. 11. 15 ch. 34. 14 (*Heb.*)
h (ch. 8. 22) Ezek. 32. 7
[7] Heb. *howlers*
[8] Read *jackals*
i Eccles. 9. 12 Jer. 27. 7
k ch. 24. 21 Lv. 18. 25
l ch. 30. 18 2 K. 13. 23
m ch. 10. 33 & 23. 9
n See Ps. 132. 13
o See ch. 11. 12
p Cf. ch. 4. 1
q ch. 56. 3, 6 Est. 9. 27

them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people [b]shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD [d]for servants and handmaids: and [e]they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their [f]oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

4 ¶ That thou shalt take up this [3h]proverb [i]against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the [4]golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the [k]staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 [l]He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 [m]The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: [o]they break forth into singing.

8 [p]Yea, the [q]fir trees rejoice at thee, and the [r]cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 [5t]Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up [6u]the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the [8]grave, and the noise of thy [a]viols: [b]the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O [9c]Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For [h]thou hast said in thine heart, [k]I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon [m]the mount of the congregation, in the [n]sides of the north:

735 B.C.

a Ps. 107. 11 Lam. 3. 38
b ch. 49. 22
c Ps. 94. 13 Mt. 11. 23
2 Heb. *Sheol*
d ch. 60. 10 Lv. 25. 45
e Cf. Joel 3. 8
f ch. 9. 4 & 60. 17 (*Heb.*)
g Jer. 50. 33
3 Or *taunting*
h Ps. 78. 2 Ezek. 17. 2
i ch. 13. 1, 19 & 21. 9
4 Or *arrogant one*
k ch. 10. 5, 24 & 30. 31
l Jer. 50. 23
m Zech. 1. 11
n Ps. 109. 13
o ch. 44. 23 Ps. 148. 9
p Cf. Ezek. 31. 16
q ch. 37. 24 Cant. 1. 17
r ch. 9. 10 & 37. 24
s Ps. 109. 14 Jer. 31. 29
5 Heb. *Sheol*
t Cf. Ezek. 31. 15
6 Or *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
u Pr. 21. 16 ch. 26. 14, 19 (*Heb.*)
x Jb. 18. 19 (*Heb.*)
7 Read *porcupine*
y ch. 34. 11 (& mg. for mg.)
z ch. 41. 18 Ex. 8. 5
8 Heb. *Sheol*
a ch. 5. 12 Am. 5. 23
b ch. 51. 8 Jb. 24. 20
c ch. 54. 9 Ps. 132. 11
d ch. 43. 13 Pr. 19. 21
9 Heb. *shining one*
e Cf. Jb. 38. 7
f ch. 10. 12, 26 & 30. 31
g Cf. Ps. 76. 4
h ch. 10. 13 & 37. 24
i ch. 63. 3, 6 Ps. 119. 118
k Jer. 51. 53
l ch. 10. 27 Jer. 2. 20
m Cf. Ezek. 28. 14
n Cf. Ps. 48. 2

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the [a]most High.

15 Yet thou shalt [c]be brought down to [2]hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; [g]that opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: [n]the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children [s]for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and [x]son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the [7y]bittern, and [z]pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 ¶ The LORD of hosts [c]hath sworn, saying, Surely [d]as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That [f]I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon [g]my mountains [i]tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and [l]his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this

is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and [b]who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king [d]Ahaz died was this [2e]burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole [3f]Palestina, because the rod of [g]him that smote thee is broken: for out of the [h]serpent's root shall come forth a [4k]cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a [l]fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of [m]the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art [n]dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and [5]none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath [q]founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAPTER 15

THE [7u]burden of [x]Moab. Because in the night [y]Ar of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night [a]Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bā'-jĭth, and to [b]Dibon, the [c]high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over [d]Nebo, and over [e]Mē'-dĕ-bă: on all their heads shall be [f]baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with [g]sackcloth: on the [h]tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And [k]Heshbon shall cry, and [l]Ĕl-ĕ-ā'-lēh: their voice shall be heard even unto [n]Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto [o]Zoar, an heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of [a]Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of [a]Hŏr-ō-nā'-ĭm they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of [c]Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the [i]willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Ĕg'-lā-ĭm, and the howling thereof unto Bēēr-ē'-lĭm.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

CHAPTER 16

[6o]SEND ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from [p]Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the [r]daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that, as a [s]wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of [t]Arnon.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy [z]shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell [8]with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, [i]judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6 ¶ [m]We have heard of the pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the [9]foundations of [p]Kĭr-hăr'-ĕ-sĕth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

735 B.C.

a Jer. 48. 5

b Cf. Jb. 40. 8

c Jer. 48. 34 Cf. Nu. 32. 3

d ch. 7. 1 & 38. 8

2 Or *oracle*

e ch. 13. 1 & 15. 1

3 i.e. *Philistia*

f Ps. 108. 9 Joel 3. 4†

g ch. 11. 14 Jer. 25. 20 Cf. 2 K. 18. 8

h ch. 11. 8 & 65. 25

i Ps. 137. 2 ch. 44. 4†

4 Or *adder*

k ch. 11. 8 & 59. 5 (*Heb.*)

l ch. 30. 6 Cf. Nu. 21. 6 (*Heb.*)

m ch. 25. 4 Ps. 140. 12

n ch. 13. 7 & 19. 1

5 Read *there shall be no straggler in his ranks*

6 Read *Send ye the lambs for the ruler of the land from Sela (which is) toward the wilderness unto, &c.*

o Cf. 2 K. 3. 4

p 2 K. 14. 7

q ch. 28. 16 Ps. 87. 1

r ch. 10. 32 & 52. 2

s Pr. 27. 8

t 2 K. 10. 33 Jer. 48. 20

7 Read *oracle concerning*

u ch. 14. 28 & 17. 1

x ch. 11. 14 & 25. 10

y Dt. 2. 9, &c.

z ch. 30. 2, 3 Cant. 2. 3

a Cf. ch. 16. 7, 11

8 Read *with thee; as for Moab, be*

b Neh. 11. 25 Jer. 48. 18, 22

c ch. 16. 12 Ps. 78. 58

d 1 Chr. 5. 8 Jer. 48. 1, 22

e 1 Chr. 19. 7

f ch. 3. 24 & 22. 12

g ch. 3. 24 & 20. 2

h Jer. 48. 38

i ch. 11. 4 & 32. 1, 2

k ch. 16. 8, 9 Cant. 7. 4

l Nu. 32. 3, 37

m Jer. 48. 29

n 1 Chr. 6. 78 Jer. 48. 21, 34

o Dt. 34. 3 Jer. 48. 34

9 Or *raisin-cakes*

p Jer. 48. 31

8 For the fields of [a]Heshbon languish, and the vine of [b]Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto [d]Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore [f]I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Ĕl-ĕ-ā'lēh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And [i]gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their [n]presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore [p]my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir–haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the [s]high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab [6]since that time.

14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three [z]years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

CHAPTER 17

[b]THE [3]burden of [c]Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous [d]heap.

2 The cities of [f]Ă-rō'ĕr are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and [h]none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from [l]Ē'phrăim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as [m]the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall [c]wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the [e]valley of Rĕph'ā-ĭm.

6 ¶ Yet [g]gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the [2h]shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man look to [k]his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the [l]Holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, [m]the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the [3o]groves, or the [4q]images.

9 ¶ [r]In that day shall his strong cities be as [5]a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because [t]thou hast forgotten the [u]God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the [x]rock of thy strength, [y]therefore shalt thou plant [7]pleasant plants, and shalt set it with [8]strange slips:

11 [9]In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest [2]shall be a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the multitude of many people, which [a]make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

13 [e]The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall [g]rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased [i]as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like [4k]a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

735 B.C.

a ch. 15. 4 Jer. 48. 2, &c.
b Jos. 13. 19 Jer. 48. 32
c ch. 10. 16 & 24. 16
d 1 Chr. 26. 31 Jer. 48. 32
e 1 Chr. 14. 9
f ch. 22. 4 Jb. 30. 25
g ch. 24. 13 Ju. 8. 2
2 Or *beating*
h ch. 24. 13 Dt. 24. 20
i ch. 9. 3 Jer. 48. 33
k ch. 27. 11 Ps. 149. 2
l ch. 12. 6 & 29. 19, 23
m ch. 48. 5 2 Chr. 33. 7
n ch. 5. 2 Jer. 48. 33 ‖ ch. 63. 2, 3
3 Or *Asherim*
o ch. 27. 9 2 Chr. 34. 3, &c.
p ch. 63. 15 Cant. 5. 4
4 Heb. *sun-images*
q ch. 27. 9 2 Chr. 34. 4, 7
r ch. 6. 11 & 27. 10
5 Or *the forsaken places in the wood and in the mountain top which were forsaken*
s ch. 15. 2 Jer. 7. 31
t ch. 51. 13 Ps. 106. 13, 21
u Ps. 118. 21 Hab. 3. 18
x ch. 26. 4 (mg.) Ps. 144. 1 (mg.)
6 Read *in time past*
y ch. 2. 8 & 26. 13
7 Or *plantings of Adonis*
8 Or *vine slips of a strange (god)*
z ch. 21. 16 Jb. 14. 6 Cf. Dt. 15. 18
9 Or *In the day of thy planting thou hedgest it in*
2 Or *fleeth away*
a ch. 13. 4
b ch. 15. 1 & 19. 1
3 Read *oracle concerning*
c ch. 8. 4 Jer. 49. 23, &c.
d ch. 25. 2 Jos. 8. 28
e Cf. ch. 33. 3
f 1 Chr. 5. 8 Jer. 48. 19
g Ps. 68. 30
h Cf. Jer. 7. 33
i ch. 29. 5 Ps. 103. 16
4 Or *the whirling dust*
k Ps. 83. 13
l See ch. 8. 4
m Hos. 9. 11 Cf. 1 S. 4. 21

CHAPTER 18

[2]WOE to the land [3]shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of [4b]Ethiopia:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in [c] vessels of [5d]bulrushes upon the waters, [e]saying, Go,' ye swift messengers, to a nation [7]scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation [8]meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers [9]have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up [i] an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a [l]trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and [m]I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat [4]upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the [q]fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall [s] the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people [3]scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation [4]meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers [5]have spoiled, to [x] the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.

CHAPTER 19

THE [6z] burden of [a]Egypt. Behold, the LORD [b]rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and [c]the idols of Egypt shall be [e]moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall [f]melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall [a]fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will [6f]destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to [g]them that have familiar spirits, and to the [h]wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and [k]the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And [2]they shall turn the rivers far away; and [3]the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and [n]flags shall wither.

7 [5]The paper reeds by the [6o] brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The [p]fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the [7]brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in [r] fine flax, and they that weave [8]networks, shall be confounded.

10 And [9]they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that [2]make sluices and ponds for fish.

11 ¶ Surely the princes of [t] Zoan are fools, the counsel of the [u]wise counsellors of Phâr-aōh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 [y]Where are they? where are they thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of [7d]Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the [8g]stay of the tribes thereof.

---

702 B.C.

a Cf. Ju. 7. 22
2 Read *Ah.*
3 Read *of the whirring*
4 Heb. *Cush*
b ch. 20. 3, 5 Ps. 87. 4 See 2 K. 19. 9
c Cf. Jb. 9. 26
5 i.e. *papyrus*
d Jb. 8. 11 ch. 35. 7 (*Heb.*)
e Omit
6 Heb. *swallow up*
f Ps. 107. 27 (mg. for mg.)
7 Read *tall and smooth*
g ch. 8. 19 & 29. 4
8 Read *that meteth out and treadeth down*
h ch. 8. 19
9 Read *divide*
i ch. 13. 2 & 31. 9
k Ezek. 30. 12
l (Ps. 150. 3) ch. 27. 13
3 Read *the rivers shall stink*
m ch. 63. 15 Ps. 113. 6
2 Read *the canals of Egypt shall be minished*
4 Or *in sunshine*
n Ex. 2. 3 Jon. 2. 5 (*Heb.*)
5 Read *the meadows by the Nile*
6 Read *Nile*
o Ex. 1. 22 ch. 23. 10 (*Heb.*)
p Cf. Nu. 11. 5
7 Read *Nile*
q Jb. 28. 7 ch. 46. 11 (*Heb.*)
r ch. 42. 3 Pr. 31. 13 Cf. Pr. 7. 16
8 Or *cotton* or *white cloth*
s Cf. Ps. 68. 31
9 Read *her pillars shall be broken in pieces*
2 Or *work for hire (shall be) grieved in soul* or *make dams (shall be), &c.*
3 Read *tall and smooth*
t ch. 30. 4 Ps. 78. 12, 43
4 Read *that meteth out and treadeth down*
u Est. 1. 13 Jer. 10. 7
5 Read *divide*
x ch. 60. 13 Ps. 26. 8
y 1 K. 4. 30 Acts 7. 22
6 Read *oracle concerning*
z ch. 17. 1 & 21. 1, &c.
a ch. 20. 4
b Ps. 104. 3
c ch. 10. 10, 11 & 31. 7 (*Heb.*)
7 i.e. *Memphis*
d Jer. 2. 16
e Nu. 33. 4 Jer. 43. 12
f ch. 14. 31 Ezek. 21. 7
8 Or *corner-stone*
g 1 S. 14. 38 (mg.) Zech. 10. 4

14 The LORD hath mingled [a] a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as [c] a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the [e] head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be [g] like unto women: and it shall be [i] afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt [o] speak the language of Cā'-nă-ăn, and [p] swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of [4s] destruction.

19 [t] In that day shall there be an [u] altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a [y] pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And it shall be [z] for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them [c] a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD shall [d] be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians [e] shall know the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and [f] oblation; yea, they shall [g] vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform it.

22 [k] And the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the LORD, and [m] he shall be intreated of them, and shall [o] heal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be [p] a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a [t] blessing in the midst of the land:

713 B.C.

[a] Cf. 1 K. 22. 22
[b] Cf. ch. 29. 23
[c] ch. 24. 20 Ps. 107. 27
[d] ch. 47. 6 Ps. 106. 5, 40
[e] ch. 9. 14
[2] Or *the marshal, title of Assyrian commander-in-chief*
[f] 2 K. 18. 17
[g] Jer. 50. 37
[h] Neh. 13. 23 Jer. 25. 20
[i] ch. 64. 2 Ps. 99. 1
[k] ch. 13. 1 & 37. 2, &c.
[l] ch. 15. 3 & 22. 12
[m] Cf. 1 S. 19. 24
[n] ch. 7. 14 & 37. 30
[o] Zeph. 3. 9
[p] ch. 45. 23
[3] Heb. *Cush*
[q] ch. 18. 1 & 37. 9
[r] ch. 19. 1, 4 Jer. 25. 19
[4] Or (acc. to another reading) *the sun*
[s] Cf. Jer. 43. 13 (for mg.) & 46. 20
[t] Ps. 68. 31
[u] Cf. 2 K. 5. 17
[x] Cf. 2 S. 15. 30
[y] 2 S. 18. 18
[z] Jos. 24. 27
[a] ch. 30. 3, 5 2 K. 18. 21
[b] ch. 11. 11 & 23. 2, 6 (mg. for mg.)
[5] Read *coastland*
[c] Cf. Obad. 21
[d] Ps. 76. 1 Ezek. 20. 5, 9
[e] ch. 49. 23, 26 Ps. 100. 3
[f] ch. 1. 13 & 43. 23
[g] Eccles. 5. 4, 5 Nah. 1. 15
[6] Or *oracle concerning*
[h] ch. 19. 1 & 22. 1
[i] ch. 30. 6 Ps. 126. 4
[k] Jer. 46. 25, 26
[l] ch. 1. 1 & 22. 1, 5
[m] Ezra 8. 23
[n] ch. 24. 16
[o] ch. 30. 26 Ps. 107. 20
[p] ch. 11. 16 & 35. 8
[q] ch. 11. 11 & 22. 6
[r] ch. 13. 17 Jer. 25. 25
[s] ch. 13. 8 & 26. 17
[7] Or *I am pained so that I cannot hear*
[8] Or *I am dismayed so that I cannot see*
[t] See Gen. 12. 2, 3

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria [b] the work of my hands, and Israel [d] mine inheritance.

CHAPTER 20

IN the year that [2f] Tartan came unto [h] Ashdod (when Sär'-gŏn the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the LORD by [k] Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the [l] sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking [m] naked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years [n] for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon [3q] Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria [r] lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, [x] naked and barefoot, even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and [a] of Egypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of [b] this [5] isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

CHAPTER 21

THE [6h] burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the [i] south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A grievous [l] vision is declared unto me; [n] the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O [q] Elam: besiege, O [r] Mē'-dī-ă; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, [s] as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: [7] I was bowed down at the hearing of it; [8] I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: [2]the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a [e] watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And [4]he saw a [5]chariot with [6]a couple of horsemen, a [5]chariot of asses, and a [5]chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, A lion: My lord, [i] I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

9 And, behold, here [7]cometh a [8]chariot of men, with a [9]couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, [m]Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and [n] all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of [q] my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ The [3]burden of [t] Dumah. He calleth to me out of [u] Seir, [x] Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the [z] night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon [b] Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling [d] companies of [e] Dĕ'dănĭm.

14 The inhabitants of the land of [h] Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an [m] hireling, and all the glory of [n] Kedar shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: [a] for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 22

THE [3b] burden of the [c] valley of [d] vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the [f] housetops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a [g] joyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 [h] All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me: [k] I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For [l] it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of [o] perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the [p] valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 And [r] Elam bare the quiver with [2]chariots of men and horsemen, and [s] Kir uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the [y] covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the [a] armour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the [c] breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye [f] gathered together the waters of [g] the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify [i] the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between [k] the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day [l] did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to [o] baldness, and to girding with [p] sackcloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness,

---

702 B.C.

[2] Or *the twilight that I desired*

a ch. 1. 20 & 22. 25

[3] Read *oracle*

b ch. 21. 1, &c. & 23. 1

c ver. 5

d ch. 21. 2 Ezek. 7. 13

e 2 K. 9. 18 || ver. 11

f [Neh. 8. 16 Jer. 19. 13]

[4] Or *when he seeth . . . he shall hearken*

[5] Or *troop*

[6] Or *horsemen in pairs*

g ch. 32. 13 Cf. ch. 23. 7

h Cf. ch. 21. 15

i Hab. 2. 1

k ch. 16. 9 Jer. 9. 1, 18

[7] Or *come*

[8] Or *troop*

[9] Or *horsemen in pairs*

l Cf. ch. 37. 3

m ch. 14. 4, 22 & 43. 14 See Jer. 51. 8 Cit. Rev. 14. 8 & 18. 2

n ch. 2. 18 & 27. 9

o Mic. 7. 4

p ver. 1

q Jb. 39. 12 Jer. 51. 33

r ch. 21. 2 Jer. 25. 25

[2] Or *troops*

s 2 K. 16. 9 Am. 1. 5

[3] Read *oracle concerning*

t 1 Chr. 1. 30

u 2 Chr. 20. 10 Ezek. 25. 8

x (ver. 6) ch. 52. 8

y ch. 30. 1

z Cf. Jb. 36. 20

a Cf. 2 K. 20. 13

b 2 Chr. 9. 4 Jer. 25. 24

c Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 5

d Jb. 6. 19

e 1 Chr. 1. 9 Jer. 25. 23

f Cf. 2 Chr. 32. 30

g ch. 7. 3 & 36. 2

h Jb. 6. 19 Jer. 25. 23

i ch. 60. 10 Ps. 51. 18

k 2 K. 25. 4

l Cf. Joel 1. 13 & 2. 17

m ch. 16. 14

n ch. 42. 11 Cant. 1. 5

o ch. 15. 2 Jer. 7. 29

p ch. 20. 2 & 37. 1

slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: [a] let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed [c] in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity [d] shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto [i] Shebna, which is [l] over the house, and say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast [o] hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the LORD will [4r] carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the [s] chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant [x] Ē-lī'-ă-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'-ăh:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy [y] girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a [z] father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And [a] the key of the house of David will I lay [c] upon his shoulder; so [d] he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as [f] a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the [g] glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of [h] flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: [b] for the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 23

THE [2e] burden of [f] Tyre. Howl, ye [g] ships of Tär'-shĭsh; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of [h] Chittim it is revealed to them.

2 Be still, ye inhabitants of [k] the [3] isle; thou whom the [m] merchants of [n] Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of [p] Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is [q] a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 [5] As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to [t] Tär'-shĭsh; howl, ye inhabitants of the [6] isle.

7 Is this your [u] joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, [b] to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a [7e] river, O daughter of Tär'-shĭsh: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment against [8] the merchant city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

---

702 B.C.

a Cit. 1 Cor. 15. 32
b ch. 21. 17 & 24. 3
c ch. 5. 9
d 1 S. 3. 14 Jer. 18. 23
2 Read *oracle concerning*
e ch. 22. 1 & 30. 6
f Ps. 87. 4 Jer. 25. 22
g ch. 2. 16 & 60. 9
h 1 Chr. 1. 7 Jer. 2. 10
i ch. 37. 2 2 K. 19. 2
k ch. 20. 6 & 24. 15
l 2 K. 18. 18
3 Read *coastland*
m ch. 47. 15 Pr. 31. 14
n Jer. 25. 22
o Cf. 2 Chr. 16. 14 (*Heb.*) Mt. 27. 60
p Jer. 2. 18
q Ezek. 27. 3–23
4 Read *hurl thee away violently as a (strong) man*
r Ps. 88. 14 Jer. 22. 26
s ch. 2. 7
5 Or *When the report cometh to Egypt*
t ch. 66. 19 Ps. 72. 10
6 Read *coastland*
u Cf. ch. 22. 2
x ch. 36. 3 2 K. 19. 2
y Lv. 16. 4
z Gen. 45. 8
a Rev. 3. 7
b ch. 13. 11 & 24. 4
c ch. 9. 6
d Cf. Jb. 12. 14 Rev. 3. 7
7 i.e. *Nile*
e ch. 19. 7 Ezek. 29. 3 (*Heb.*)
f Eccles. 12. 11 Zech. 10. 4
g Ps. 49. 16 Nah. 2. 9
8 Or *Canaan*
h Cant. 7. 2 (*Heb.*)

13 Behold the land of the [a] Chăl-dē'-ăns; this people [2]was not, [3]till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they [4]raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tär'-shĭsh: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten [i] seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years [6]shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an [m]harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her [o] hire, and shall [p] commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be [q] holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

CHAPTER 24

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and [u] turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, [x] as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; [z] as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; [b] as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 [d] The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: [e] for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 [f] The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the [g] haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The earth also [i] is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, [b] broken the [c] everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath [d] the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are [5e] desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are [f] burned, and few men left.

7 [g] The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of [h] tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the [k] harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine [l] with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of [7n] confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the [8r] shaking of an olive tree, and as the [s] gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore [t] glorify ye the LORD in the [9]fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the [2]isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, [3y] My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! [a] the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 [c d] Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for [h] the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth [k] do shake.

---

702 B.C.

a ch. 47. 1; 2 K. 25. 4
b ch. 33. 8; Ps. 78. 10
c ch. 55. 3; Ps. 105. 10
2 Or *is no more*
3 Or *the Assyrian hath appointed it for the beasts of the wilderness*
d Ezra 8. 21
4 Or *overthrew*
5 Or *found guilty*
e Cf. Ps. 5. 10 (mg.)
f ch. 9. 19
g Joel 1. 10
h ch. 5. 12 & 30. 32
i Cf. Jer. 25. 11, 22
k ch. 23. 16 & 30. 32
6 Or *It shall be unto Tyre as in the song of the harlot*
l Cf. Am. 6. 5, 6
m ch. 5. 12 & 24. 8
7 Or *wasteness*
n See ch. 34. 11
o Dt. 23. 18; Ezek. 16. 31, &c. (*Heb.*)
p Nah. 3. 4
q Zech. 14. 20, 21
8 Heb. *beating*
r ch. 17. 6
s ch. 17. 6; Jer. 6. 9

t ch. 42. 12; Pr. 3. 9
u Cf. 2 K. 21. 13
9 Or *east*
2 Or *coastlands* ch. 23. 2, 6 & 40. 15
x Hos. 4. 9
3 Or *I pine away*
y ch. 17. 4
z Cf. Ezek. 7. 12, 13
a ch. 21. 2 & 33. 1
b Pr. 28. 8; Ezek. 22. 12
c *For ver.* 17–18, *cf. Jer.* 48. 43, 44
d ch. 66. 4; Pr. 10. 24
4 Or *the earth*, v. 1
e ch. 22. 25 & 25. 8
f Cf. ch. 33. 9
g ch. 23. 9 & 25. 11
h 2 K. 7. 2, 19; Mal. 3. 10
i Dt. 21. 23; Jer. 2. 7
k ch. 13. 13; Joel 3. 16

19 The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean [a] dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall [d] reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [h] punish the [k] host of the high ones that are on high, and the [l] kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be [2] visited.

23 Then [o] the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall [p] reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and [3] before his ancients gloriously.

CHAPTER 25

O LORD, [r] thou art my God; [s] I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done [u] wonderful things; thy [x] counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city [y] an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people [b] glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a strength to the [d] poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a [f] refuge from the storm, a [i] shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the [6] branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ And [p] in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a [q] feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of [r] fat things full of marrow, of wines [s] on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 [b] He will [c] swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will [e] wipe away tears from off all faces; and [f] the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for [g] the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have [i] waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and [m] rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and [n] Moab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall [q] bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, [t] lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.

CHAPTER 26

IN that day shall [z] this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; [a] salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 [c] Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 [4c] Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose [g] mind is [h] stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

4 [k] Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the [l] LORD JEHOVAH is [5m] everlasting strength:

5 ¶ For he [n] bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he [o] layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 [t] The way of the just is uprightness: thou, most upright, dost [7u] weigh the path of the just.

702 B.C.

a Ps. 75. 3
b Cit. 1 Cor. 15. 54 Cf. Hos. 13. 14
c (Ps. 116. 8) ch. 26. 19
d ch. 19. 14 & 29. 9
e ch. 38. 5 Ps. 116. 8
f ch. 54. 4
g ch. 24. 3 & 40. 5
h ch. 13. 11 & 26. 21
i ch. 8. 17 & 26. 8
k Dan. 10. 13, 20
l Ps. 76. 12
m Ps. 35. 9
n ch. 15. 1 Jer. 9. 26
2 Or *punished*
o ch. 60. 19
p ch. 33. 22
3 Or *before his elders shall be glory*
q ch. 24. 4 & 26. 5
r Ps. 140. 6 Hos. 2. 23
s Ps. 118. 28
t ch. 26. 5
u Ps. 145. 5 Jer. 21. 2
x ch. 37. 26 2 K. 19. 25
y ch. 17. 1 Jer. 30. 18
z [ch. 5. 1 & 38. 9] Cf. ch. 27. 2
a ch. 60. 18
b Ps. 50. 23 Mt. 9. 8 [Dan. 5. 23]
c Ps. 118. 19, 20
d ch. 14. 30 & 29. 19
4 Or *A stedfast mind* (or *Imagination*) *thou keepest in perfect peace, because it, &c.*
e ch. 27. 3 Pr. 24. 12
f ch. 4. 6 Jer. 16. 19
g 1 Chr. 29. 18 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 10. 20 & 48. 2
i ch. 4. 6 & 32. 2
k ch. 50. 10 Pr. 3. 5
l ch. 38. 11 Ps. 89. 8
5 Or *a rock of ages*
m ch. 17. 10 & 30. 29 (mg.)
n ch. 25. 11 Jer. 50. 2
6 Read *song*
o ch. 25. 12 & 32. 19
p ch. 11. 9 & 27. 13
q ch. 65. 13 Ps. 22. 26
r Cf. Ps. 63. 5
s Cf. Jer. 48. 11
t ch. 35. 8 Pr. 15. 24
7 Or *make level*
u Cf. Pr. 5. 21 (for mg.)

8 Yea, [a] in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, [b] have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy name, and to [c] the remembrance of thee.

9 With my soul have I desired thee [d] in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I [e] seek thee early: for when [f] thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: [g] in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and [h] will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, when thy hand [i] is lifted up, [j] they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the [k] fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain [l] peace for us: for [m] thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

13 O LORD our God, [n] other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only [o] will we make mention of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are [5p] deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and [q] made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou [r] hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art [s] glorified: [6] thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth.

16 LORD, [t] in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer when [u] thy chastening was upon them.

17 [v] Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 [w] We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; [7] neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 [x] Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. [y] Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for [z] thy dew is as the dew of [7] herbs, and the earth shall [8] cast out the [9] dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were [a] for a little moment, [b] until the indignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, [c] the LORD cometh out of his place to [d] punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall [e] disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

CHAPTER 27

IN that day the LORD [f] with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish [g] leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that [h] crooked serpent; and he shall slay the [i] dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day [j] sing ye unto her, A [k] vineyard of red wine.

3 I the LORD [l] do keep it; I will [m] water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set the [n] briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, [o] that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to [p] take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 [7] In measure, [8] when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: [9] he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the [t] east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob [u] be purged; and this is all the fruit [x] to take away his sin; [y] when he maketh all the [a] stones of the altar

---

702 B.C.

[a] Cf. ch. 64. 5
[b] ch. 25. 9 & 33. 2
[c] Ps. 17. 15 Dan. 12. 2
[d] Pr. 19. 12 Hos. 14. 5
[e] Ps. 135. 13 Hos. 12. 5 *(Heb.)*
[2] Or *light*
[3] Read *bring the shades to the birth*
[4] Or *shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
[f] ch. 30. 29 Ps. 149. 5
[g] Ps. 119. 10
[h] Ps. 105. 7
[i] ch. 10. 25 & 29. 17
[k] Cf. Jb. 14. 13 Ps. 57. 1
[l] Mic. 1. 3
[m] ch. 24. 21 Jer. 51. 29
[n] Ps. 143. 10
[o] Cf. Ex. 9. 30
[p] Jb 16. 18 Ezek. 24. 8
[q] Ps. 10. 12 Mic. 5. 9
[r] ch. 5. 12
[s] ch. 10. 16, 18 & 29. 6
[t] ch. 34. 5 Ps. 7. 12
[u] ch. 9. 7 & 54. 13
[x] Ps. 104. 26
[y] Ps. 90. 17
[z] Jb. 26. 13
[a] ch. 51. 9 Ps. 89. 10 (mg.). Cf. Ezek. 29. 3
[b] ch. 17. 10 & 57. 5–8
[c] Cf. ch. 26. 1
[d] Cf. Ps. 20. 7
[e] ch. 5. 1, 7 Jer. 12. 10
[f] Ps. 121. 4 Cf. Ps. 127. 1
[g] ch. 30. 23 Ps. 68. 9
[5] Or *shades* Heb. *Rephaim*
[h] ch. 14. 9 *(Heb.)*
[i] Eccles. 9. 5
[k] Cf. ch. 10. 17
[l] ch. 9. 3 & 51. 2
[m] ch. 44. 23 Lv. 10. 3
[6] Read *thou hast enlarged all the borders of the land*
[n] Cf. Jb. 22. 21
[o] Hos. 5. 15
[p] ch. 37. 31 Cf. ch. 4. 2
[q] ch. 53. 5 Pr. 3. 11
[r] ch. 21. 3 & 42. 14
[7] Meaning uncertain
[8] Or *when thou sendest her away thou wilt contend with her*
[9] Or *he hath removed (her) with his rough blast in the day, &c.*
[s] Cf. 2 K. 19. 3
[t] Ps. 48. 7 Jer. 18. 17
[u] ch. 4. 4 & 43. 25
[x] ch. 33. 24 2 Chr. 7. 14
[y] ch. 21. 9 & 46. 1, 2
[z] ch. 25. 8 Ezek. 37. 12
[a] 1 K. 18. 32

as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the [2a] groves and [3b] images shall not stand up.

10 [c] Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: [d] there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for [g] it is a people of no understanding: therefore [h] he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [4] beat off [k] from the channel of the [l] river unto the [m] stream of Egypt, and ye shall be [6n] gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great [o] trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were [p] ready to perish in the land of [q] Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall [s] worship the LORD in the [u] holy mount at Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 28

WOE to the crown of pride, to the [y] drunkards of Ē'phrăĭm, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the [z] fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of [b] hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ē'phrăĭm, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the [8g] hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; [e] the priest and [f] the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ¶ [i] Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand [5] doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the [7] breasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 [r] For with stammering lips and [t] another tongue will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is [x] the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and [a] fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye [c] scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the [d] overflowing scourge shall pass through, [e] it shall not come unto us: for we have [f] made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, [h] Behold, I lay in Zion [i] for a foundation a [k] stone, a [l] tried stone,

---

702 B.C.

[2] Heb. *Asherim*
[a] ch. 17. 8 Jer. 17. 2
[3] Or *sun-images*
[b] ch. 17. 8 Ezek. 6. 4, 6
[c] ch. 17. 9 & 32. 14, 19
[d] Cf. ch. 17. 2 & 32. 14
[e] Neh. 13. 29 Jer. 2. 26
[f] ch. 9. 15 & 29. 10
[g] Cf. Dt. 32. 28
[h] ch. 17. 7 & 29. 23
[4] Or *beat off (his fruit)*
[i] ch. 2. 3 & 48. 17
[k] Ps. 89. 25 Zech. 9. 10
[l] ch. 11. 15
[m] 2 Chr. 7. 8 Ezek. 47. 19
[5] Or *message*
[6] Or *gleaned*
[n] ch. 11. 12 & 43. 5
[7] Or *breasts?*
[o] ch. 18. 3 Jer. 6. 17
[p] Pr. 31. 6
[q] ch. 11. 11, 16
[r] Cit. 1 Cor. 14. 21
[s] Cf. ch. 2. 2
[t] ch. 33. 19 Dt. 28. 49
[u] ch. 25. 6 & 30. 29
[x] ch. 30. 15 Ps. 116. 7
[y] Cf. Hos. 7. 5
[z] Isa. 5. 1 (*Heb.*)
[a] ch. 8. 15 Mt. 21. 44
[b] ch. 30. 30 Jb. 38. 22
[c] ch. 29. 20 Pr. 24. 9
[d] Jb. 9. 23 Cf. ch. 10. 26
[e] ch. 47. 8 Ps. 10. 6
[f] ch. 30. 9 Ps. 144. 8
[8] Read *first-ripe fig*
[g] Cant. 2. 13 Jer. 24. 1 (for mg.)
[h] Cit. Ro. 9. 33 1 Pet. 2. 6
[i] ch. 14. 32
[k] Ps. 118. 22 Eph. 2. 20
[l] Cf. ch. 8. 14

a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to [a] the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the [c] waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and [4] it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as in [i] mount Pĕ-rā'-zĭm, he shall be wroth as in [k] the valley of [l] Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a [q] consumption, even determined upon the whole [7] earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed [x] barley and the [8] [y] rie in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is [b] wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29

WOE to [2] [d] Ariel, to Ariel, the city [e] where David [3] dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

3 And [f] I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a [g] familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech [h] shall [5] whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be [m] like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as [n] chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant [o] suddenly.

6 [6] Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with [p] thunder, and with [r] earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of [s] devouring fire.

7 ¶ And [t] the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be [u] as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; [9] cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they [z] stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of [a] deep sleep,

702 B.C.

a ch. 34. 11; 2 K. 21. 13
b Jb. 37. 23; Jer. 32. 19
c Ps. 124. 4, 5; Lam. 3. 54
2 i.e. *hearth of God* or *Lion of God*
d Ezek. 43. 15 (mg.)
e See 2 S. 5. 9
3 Read *encamped*
f See 2 K. 18. 13–37
4 Or *it shall be nought but terror to understand the message*
g ch. 19. 3; Acts 16. 16
h ch. 8. 19 (for mg.)
5 Or *chirp*
i 2 S. 5. 20
k Cf. Jos. 10. 12
l Neh. 7. 25; Jer. 28. 1
m Ps. 18. 42; Dan. 2. 5
n ch. 17. 13 & 40. 24; Ps. 1. 4
o ch. 30. 13; Eccles. 9. 12
6 Or *she shall be*
p 1 S. 2. 10
q ch. 10. 22
r 1 K. 19. 11; Ezek. 37. 7
7 Or *land*
s ch. 26. 11 & 30. 30
t ch. 34. 2
u Ps. 90. 5
x Jb. 31. 40; Jer. 41. 8
8 Or *spelt*
y Ex. 9. 32; Ezek. 4. 9†
9 Or *take your pleasure and be blind*
z ch. 24. 20
a Pr. 19. 15; Dan. 8. 18

and [a] hath closed your eyes: the [b] prophets and your rulers, the [c] seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book [f] that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as [l] this people [m] draw near me with their mouth, and [o] with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is [3] taught by the precept of men:

14 Therefore, behold, [q] I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for [x] the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep [y] to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and [z] they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 [5] Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's [c] clay: for [d] shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 [g] Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and [k] the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 [n] The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and [o] the poor among men shall rejoice in [q] the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and [r] the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender [2] for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth [d] in the gate, and [e] turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, who [g] redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the [h] work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and [i] sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and [k] shall fear the God of Israel.

24 They also that [n] erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn [p] doctrine.

CHAPTER 30

WOE to the [r] rebellious children, saith the LORD, that [s] take counsel, [t] but not of me; and that [4u] cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phâr'-āōh, and to trust in the [a] shadow of Egypt!

3 [b] Therefore shall the strength of Phâr'-āōh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at [e] Zoan, and his [f] ambassadors came to Hā'-nĕs.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The [6h] burden of the beasts of [i] the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the [l] viper and [m] fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of [p] camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: [7] therefore have I cried concerning this, Their [s] strength is to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, [t] write it before them

702 B.C.

a Cf. ch. 6. 10
b ch. 28. 7 Jer. 5. 31
c ch. 30. 10 (mg.) 2 Chr. 35. 15
[3] Or *in a cause*
d Am. 5. 10, 12
e ch. 10. 2 Lam. 3. 35
f ch. 8. 16 Dan. 12. 4
g Ps. 71. 23 Jer. 15. 21
h ch. 27. 11 & 43. 1 Cf. ch. 19. 25
i ch. 8. 13 Ezek. 20. 41
k ch. 50. 10 Pr. 2. 5
l Cit. Mt. 15. 8, 9 Mk. 7. 6, 7
m Cf. ch. 58. 2
n Cf. ch. 28. 7
o Ps. 78. 36 Jer. 12. 2
p Pr. 16. 21, 23 (*Heb.*)
[3] Or *a commandment of men which hath been taught (them)*
q Hab. 1. 5
r See ch. 1. 2
s Cf. ch. 29. 15
t Jos. 9. 14
[4] Or *weave a web* or *make a treaty*
u ch. 22. 8
x ch. 44. 25 Ps. 33. 10 Cit. 1 Cor. 1. 19
y Cf. ch. 30. 1
z ch. 47. 10 Ps. 94. 7
a ch. 16. 3 Jer. 48. 45
b ch. 20. 5, 6 & 31. 1
[5] Read *Ye turn things upside down! Shall the potter be counted as clay*
c ch. 45. 9
d ch. 45. 9 Cf. ch. 10. 15
e ch. 19. 11, 13 Ezek. 30. 14
f Cf. Ezek. 17. 15
g ch. 26. 20
[6] Read *oracle concerning*
h ch. 23. 1 Jer. 23. 33–38
i ch. 21. 1 Jer. 13. 19
k ch. 35. 5 Ps. 146. 8 Cf. ch. 32. 3
l ch. 59. 5 Jb. 20. 16
m ch. 14. 29
n ch. 11. 4 & 61. 1
o ch. 25. 4 & 41. 17
p 2 Chr. 9. 1
q ch 17. 7 & 30. 11
s Ps. 87. 4 (for mg.)
[7] Read *therefore have I called her Rahab that sitteth*
t Cf. Ex 24. 12 Hab. 2. 2
r ch. 28. 14, 22

in a table, and [a] note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That this is a [c] rebellious people, [d] lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:

10 [f] Which say to the [g] seers, See not; and to the [2h] prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause [i] the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye [l] despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you [n] as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh [p] suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall [t] break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In [x] returning and [y] rest shall ye be saved; [z] in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon [c] horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 [e] One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he [g] may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be [i] exalted, that he may [l] have mercy upon you: for [o] the LORD is a God of judgment: [p] blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt [r] weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Lord give you the [b] bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 [e] And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt [k] cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he [m] give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the [o] increase of the earth, and it shall be [q] fat and [r] plenteous: [s] in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that [3u] ear the ground shall eat [4] clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters [a] in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 [b] Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of [d] seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and [f] healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and [h] his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his [k] breath, as an overflowing [m] stream, [n] shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a [q] bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have [s] a song, as in the night [t] when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a [u] pipe to come into [x] the

---

702 B.C.

a ch. 8. 1
b Cf. ch. 3. 1 Ps. 127. 2
c ver. 1
d ch. 28. 15 & 57. 11
e Cf. Jer. 31. 34
f Jer. 11. 21
g 2 Chr. 16. 7, 10 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *seers*
h ch. 29. 10 Am. 7. 12 (for mw.)
i ch. 29. 19, 23 & 31. 1
k ch. 2. 20 & 31. 7
l ch. 5. 24 Jer. 6. 10
m ch. 27. 3 Ezek. 34. 26
n Ps. 62. 3
o Ps. 85. 12 Ezek. 34. 27
p ch. 29. 5 & 47. 11
q Neh. 9. 25, 35 Ezek. 34. 14
r ch. 33. 16 Pr. 3. 10
s Ps. 65. 13
t Jb. 34. 24 Jer. 19. 11
3 i.e. *plough*
u 1 S. 8. 12 (*Eng.*)
4 Or *salted*
x ch. 31. 6 Jb. 22. 23
y ch. 28. 12 Jer. 6. 16
z Cf. ch. 7. 4
a Cf. Ezek. 38. 20–22
b Cf. ch. 60. 19, 20
c ch. 31. 1, 3 Pr. 21. 31
d 1 S. 13. 8 Acts 20. 6
e 2 Chr. 24. 24 Cf. Lv. 26. 8
f ch. 19. 22 & 53. 5
g ch. 33. 2 Ps. 77. 9
h ch. 33. 14 Dt. 9. 3
i ch. 5. 16 & 33. 5
k Cf. ch. 11. 4
l ch. 14. 1 & 49. 13
m ch. 59. 19 (mg.)
n ch. 8. 8
o Ps. 92. 15 Zeph. 3. 5
p ch. 56. 2 Pr. 29. 18
q Cf. ch. 37. 29
r Cf. ch. 25. 8
s ch. 26. 9 Acts 16. 25
t Ps. 42. 4
u ch. 5. 12 Jer. 48. 36
x ch. 27. 13 & 56. 7

mountain of the LORD, to [a]the [2]mighty One of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall [d]cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his [f]arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the [i]flame of a devouring fire, with [3]scattering, and tempest, and [j]hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the LORD shall [m]the Assyrian be beaten down, [n]which smote with a rod.

32 [4]And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be with [p]tabrets and [p]harps: and in battles of shaking [q]will he fight with [5]it.

33 For [r]Tō'phĕt is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; [x]the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAPTER 31

WOE to them that [a]go down to Egypt for help; and [b]stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto [e]the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and [g]will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians [i]are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on [m]his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: [o]so shall the LORD of hosts come down [q]to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

702 B.C.

a ch. 26. 4 & 44. 8 (mg.)
[2] Read *Rock*
b Cf. Dt. 32. 11 Ps. 91. 4
c ch. 37. 35 2 K. 20. 6
d Ps. 68. 33 Jer. 10. 13
e Ex. 12. 12 Am. 5. 17
f ch. 48. 14 Ps. 77. 15
g ch. 30. 15 & 44. 22
h See ch. 1. 2, 4
i ch. 29. 6 & 31. 9
[3] Or *blast*
j ch. 28. 2 & 32. 19
k ch. 30. 22 Hos. 14. 8
l ch. 19. 1, 3 Jer. 14. 14
m ch. 14. 25 & 31. 8
n ch. 14. 5
o ch. 30. 31 & 37. 36
[4] Or *and every stroke of the staff of doom*
p ch. 24. 8 Ezek. 28. 13
q ch. 31. 4 Neh. 4. 20
[5] Read *them*
[6] Read *and his rock shall pass away by reason of terror*
r 2 K. 23. 10 Jer. 7. 31, 32
s Cf. Dt. 32. 31 (for mg.)
t ch. 18. 3 & 49. 22
u ch. 30. 30 & 66. 15
x Ps. 18. 15 Cf. 2 Thes. 2. 8
y Ps. 21. 9 Lam. 5. 10 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 16. 5 Jer. 23. 5
a ch. 30. 3, 5 & 36. 6
b ch. 30. 16 & 36. 9
c Cf. ch. 33. 21
d ch. 25. 4
e ch. 30. 11, &c. & 37. 23
f Cf. ch. 29. 18
g Ps. 132. 11 Jer. 20. 16
h Cf. ch. 35. 6
i Ps. 146. 3 Jer. 17. 5
k Cf. 1 S. 25. 25 (for mg.)
[7] Or *fool*
[8] Or *folly*
l ch. 9. 17
m Gen. 49. 9 Mic. 5. 8
n Pr. 24. 2
o Nu. 12. 5
p ch. 10. 2 Jer. 5. 28
q ch. 30. 32
r Pr. 22. 9 Lk. 6. 38

5 [b]As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts [c]defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and [e]passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ [g]Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have [h]deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall [k]cast away his [l]idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall [o]the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 [6]And he shall pass over to his [s]strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the [t]ensign, saith the LORD, whose [u]fire is in Zion, and his [y]furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 32

BEHOLD, [z]a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as [c]rivers of water in a dry place, as the [d]shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the [f]eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and [h]the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 [k]The [7]vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak [8][l]villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he [n]deviseth wicked devices to [p]destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the [r]liberal deviseth liberal

things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye [d]women that are [e]at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 [2]Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: [i]strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up [m]thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the [n]joyous city:

14 [o]Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the [q]forts and [r]towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of [t]wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 [u]Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and [y]the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

17 And [e]the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 When it shall [h]hail, coming down on the forest; and [5k]the city shall be low in a low place.

20 [l]Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

CHAPTER 33

WOE to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and [q]dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

702 B.C.

a ch. 30. 18, 19 Am. 5. 15
b ch. 26. 8 Jer. 14. 22
c ch. 40. 11 Ps. 89. 21
d ch. 3. 16 See Am. 4. 1
e Cf. Am. 6. 1
f Cf. ch. 17. 13
2 Or *For days beyond a year*
g Cf. Ps. 68. 1
h Pr. 30. 27 Jer. 46. 23
i See ch. 3. 24–26 Cf. ch. 47. 2, 3
k ch. 30. 18
l Cf. Isa. 1. 26
3 Read *And there shall be stability in thy times, abundance of salvation, wisdom and knowledge*
m ch. 7. 23–25 & 34. 13
n ch. 22. 2
o ch. 27. 10 & 64. 10
p 2 Chr. 15. 5 Jer. 33. 10
q Cf. ch. 27. 10
r 2 K. 5. 24 Mic. 4. 8
s ch. 24. 5 Jer. 11. 10
t Ps. 104. 11 Jer. 14. 6
u ch. 44. 3 Pr. 1. 23
x Cf. ch. 24. 4
4 Or *land*
y ch. 35. 1
z ch. 40. 16 Cant. 4. 8
a ch. 35. 2 Cant. 2. 1
b ch. 2. 13 Nah. 1. 4
c ch. 35. 2 Cant. 7. 5
d See ver. 3
e Jas. 3. 18 Cf. Ps. 72. 3 & 119. 165
f Cf. Jb. 21. 18
g Cf. Ps. 118. 12
h ch. 30. 30 Ezek. 13. 11, 13
i ch. 49. 1
5 Or *the city shall be utterly laid low*
k ch. 26. 5
l Cf. ch. 30. 23
m Ps. 24. 3
n ch. 30. 27
o ch. 1. 31 & 34. 10
p Pr. 28. 6, 18
q ch. 24. 16
r ch. 5. 23 Ezek. 22. 12
s Cf. Jb. 31. 1

2 O LORD, [a]be gracious unto us; we have [b]waited for thee: [c]be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 [f]At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the [g]lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of [h]locusts shall he run upon them.

5 The LORD is [k]exalted; for he dwelleth on high: [l]he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

6 [3]And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 [p]The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath [s]broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 [x]The [4]earth mourneth and languisheth: [z]Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: [a]Sharon is like a wilderness; and [b]Bashan and [c]Carmel shake off their fruits.

10 [d]Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive [f]chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as [g]thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, [i]ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. [m]Who among us shall dwell with the [n]devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with [o]everlasting burnings?

15 [p]He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands [r]from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and [s]shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: [a] bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see [c] the king in his beauty: they shall behold [2] the land that is very far off.

18 [d] Thine heart shall meditate terror. [f] Where is [3] the scribe? where is [4] the receiver? where is [h] he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of [l] a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our [7n] solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the [q] stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious LORD will be unto us [r] a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD is [u] our judge, the LORD is our [y] lawgiver, the LORD is [z] our king; he will save us.

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein [g] shall be forgiven their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: [l] let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon [o] all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath [p] utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and [s] their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And [b] all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling [e] fig from the fig tree.

5 For [g] my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon [5i] Ī-dū-mē'ă, and upon the people of my [6k] curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of [m] rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in [o] Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Ī-dū-mē'ă.

7 And the [8p] unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is [s] the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 [t] And the streams thereof shall be turned into [x] pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 [a] It shall not be quenched night nor day; the [b] smoke thereof shall go up for ever: [c] from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ But [d] the [9] cormorant and the [2e] bittern shall possess it; the [3f] owl also and the [h] raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the [i] line of [k] confusion, and the [4] stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And [m] thorns shall come up in her palaces, [n] nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an [q] habitation of dragons, and a court for [5r] owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the [6] wild beasts of the island, and the [7t] satyr shall cry

702 B.C.

a ch. 30. 23
b ch. 51. 6 Ps. 102. 26
c Cf. Ps. 45. 2
2 Or *a far-stretching land*
d Cf. ch. 29. 7, 8
e Cant. 2. 13 Jer. 5. 17
f 1 Cor. 1. 20
3 Or *he that counted*
g ch. 27. 1 & 66. 16
4 Or *he that weighed (the tribute)*
h Cf. Ps. 48. 12
5 I.e. *Edom*
i ch. 11. 14 & 63. 1, 6 See Mk. 3. 8
6 Or *ban*
k 1 Chr. 2. 7 ch. 43. 28 *(Heb.)*
l ch. 28. 11 Jer. 5. 15
m ch. 1. 11 Ezek. 43. 23, 25
7 Or *set feasts*
n ch. 1. 14 Lam. 1. 4
o ch. 63. 1 1 Chr. 1. 44
8 Or *Wild-oxen*
p Ps. 92. 10
q ch. 54. 2 Ju. 16. 14
r Ps. 65. 9 Ezek. 47. 1
s (ch. 13. 6, 9) ch. 61. 2
t Cf. Dt. 29. 23
u Ps. 94. 2 Acts 10. 42
x Ex. 2. 3
y ch. 51. 4
z ch. 24. 23 Mic. 4. 7
a ch. 33. 14 & 66. 24
b Gen. 19. 28 Rev. 14. 11
c Mal. 1. 4
d Ps. 102. 6 Zeph. 2. 14
9 Or *pelican*
2 Read *porcupine*
e ch. 14. 23 Zeph. 2. 14
3 Or *bittern*
f Dt. 14. 16 *(Heb.)*
g ch. 27. 9 Jer. 31. 34
h Cant. 5. 11 Lk. 12. 24
i ch. 28. 17 Lam. 2. 8
k Gen. 1. 2 ch. 45. 18 *(Heb.)*
4 Or *plummet*
l Cf. ch. 1. 2
m ch. 32. 13 Hos. 9. 6
n Pr. 24. 31 Hos. 9. 6
o ch. 29. 7
p ch. 11. 15 & 37. 11
q ch. 35. 7

6 Read *ostriches* r ch. 13. 21 & 43. 20 6 Read *jackals* t ch. 13. 21 *(Heb.)* s Joel 2. 20 Cf. Am. 4. 10 7 Or *he-goat*

to his fellow; the [2]screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ [d] Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35

[i] THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: [q] the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of [r] Carmel and [t] Sharon, they [u] shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ [y] Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, [z] Be strong, fear not: behold, your God [a] will come [b] with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then [c] the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and [e] the tongue of the dumb sing: for [f] in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the [4]parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the [g] habitation of [5]dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and [k] rushes.

8 And an [l] highway shall be there, and [m] a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the [n] unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

9 [a] No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the [b] redeemed shall walk there:

10 And [c] the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAPTER 36

[e] NOW it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king [f] Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, that [g] Sĕn-năch'ĕr-ĭb king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

2 And the king of Assyria sent [h] Răb'shă-kēh from [k] Lā'chish to Jerusalem unto king Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh with a great army. And he stood by the [l] conduit of the [m] upper pool in the [n] highway of the [o] fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him [p] Ē-lī'ă-kĭm, Hĭl-kī'ăh's son, which was over the house, and [s] Shebna the scribe, and Jō'ăh, Ā'săph's son, the [3x] recorder.

4 ¶ And Răb'shă-kēh said unto them, Say ye now to Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, [d] on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phâr'āōh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: is it not he, whose [h] high places and whose [i] altars Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thou-

701 B.C.

[2] Or *nightjug* Heb. *Lilith*

[a] ch. 11. 6, 9 & 65. 25

[b] ch. 51. 10 (mg.) Ps. 107. 2

[c] ch. 51. 11 (*Lit. P.*)

[d] Cf. Dan. 9. 2

[e] *For ver. 1–22, cf. 2 K. 18. 13–37*

[f] ch. 1. 1 Jer. 26. 18, 19

[g] ch. 37. 17 2 Chr. 32. 1, &c.

[h] ch. 37. 4, 8 2 K. 19. 4, 8

[i] ch. 32. 15

[k] ch. 37. 8 Neh. 11. 30

[l] ch. 7. 3

[m] ch. 22. 9, 11

[n] ch. 7. 3

[o] ch. 7. 3 Mal. 3. 2

[p] ch. 22. 20 & 37. 2

[q] ch. 60. 13

[r] ch. 33. 9 Jer. 46. 18

[s] ch. 22. 15 & 37. 2

[t] ch. 33. 9 & 65. 10

[u] ch. 40. 5 Ps. 97. 6

[3] Or *chronicler*

[x] 2 Chr. 34. 8

[y] Jb. 4. 3 Oit. Heb. 12. 12

[z] Ps. 31. 24 Hag. 2. 4

[a] ch. 40. 10 Ps. 96. 13

[b] ch. 1. 24 & 59. 17, 18

[c] ch. 29. 18

[d] ch. 31. 1 Jer. 37. 7

[e] Cf. ch. 32. 4

[f] ch. 41. 18 Ps. 107. 35

[4] Or *glowing sand*

[g] ch. 34. 13

[h] 2 Chr. 34. 3 Jer. 48. 35

[i] ch. 6. 6 & 56. 7

[5] Or *jackals*

[k] ch. 18. 2 (*Heb.*)

[l] ch. 19. 23 Cf. ch. 40. 3

[m] ch. 26. 7 Jer. 6. 16

[n] ch. 52. 1 2 Chr. 23. 19

sand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt [b] for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said Ĕ-lī-ă-kĭm and Shebna and Jō-ăh unto Răb-shă-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the [2c] Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Răb-shă-kēh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Răb-shă-kēh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: [m] and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [p] a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of [q] the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of [s] Hā-măth and [u] Ăr-phăd? where are the gods of [a] Sē-phär-vā-ĭm? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came Ē-lī-ă-kĭm, the son of Hĭl-kī-ăh, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Jō-ăh, the son of Ā-săph, the recorder, to Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Răb-shă-kēh.

CHAPTER 37

[d] AND it came to pass, when king Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with [e] sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent [f] Ē-lī-ă-kĭm, who was over the household, and [f] Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto [g] Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh, [h] This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for [i] the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of [k] Răb-shă-kēh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach [l] the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God [n] hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [o] the remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have [r] blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and [t] he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and [x] I will

701 B.C.

[a] ch. 37. 13 2 K. 19. 13

[b] ch. 31. 1

[2] i.e. *Aramaic*

[c] Ezra 4. 7 Dan. 2. 4

[d] *For ver.* 1–38, *cf.* 2 K. 19

[e] ch. 22. 12 Dan. 9. 3

[f] ch. 36. 3

[g] ch. 20. 2, 3 & 38. 1, &c.

[h] Cf. ch. 22. 5

[i] Cf. ch. 26. 18

[k] ch. 36. 2, &c.

[l] Ps. 84. 2 Jer. 10. 10

[m] 2 K. 18. 31 Mic. 4. 4

[n] 2 K. 19. 4 Ezek. 35. 12, 13

[o] ver. 31

[p] 2 K. 18. 32

[q] ch. 37. 12 2 K. 19. 12

[r] ch. 52. 5 Ps. 74. 10

[s] ch. 11. 11 & 37. 13

[t] ver. 9

[u] ch. 10. 9 & 37. 13

[x] ver. 38

cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Răb-shă-kēh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [b]Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [c]Lā-chĭsh.

9 And he heard say concerning Tĭr-hā-kăh king of [d]Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by [g]destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 [i] Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as [l]Gozan, and [m]Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of [m]Eden which were in Tĕ-lăs-sär?

13 Where is the king of [o]Hā-măth, and the king of [p]Är-phăd, and the king of the city of [p]Sē-phär-vā-ĭm, Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, [r] that dwellest between the chĕr-ū-bĭms, thou art the God, even [s] thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: [t] thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 [u] Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; [v] open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of [z] Sĕn-năch-ĕr-ĭb, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: [b] for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

701 B.C.

a Ps. 83. 18

b 2 Chr. 21. 10 Jer. 52. 1

c ch. 36. 2 Jer. 34. 7

d ch. 20. 3, 5 & 45. 14

e 2 K. 19. 21 Jer. 14. 17

f Ps. 109. 25 Jer. 18. 16

g ch. 34. 2 Jer. 25. 9

h ch. 31. 1 & 40. 25

i ch. 36. 18

k ch. 14. 13 & 47. 10

l 1 Chr. 5. 26

m 2 K. 19. 12 Ezek. 27. 23

n ch. 14. 8 & 41. 19

o ch. 36. 19 Jer. 39. 5

2 Or *cypress*

p ch. 36. 19

q ch. 25. 1 & 45. 21 Cf. ch. 40. 21

r Ps. 99. 1 Cf. Ezek. 1. 26, 27

s ch. 43. 10 Ps. 86. 10

t ch. 40. 21 Pr. 8. 27, 29

u Ps. 143. 1

x ch. 40. 6, 7 Ps. 129. 6

y Neh. 1. 6 Dan. 9. 18

z ch. 36. 1

a 2 K. 19. 28 Ezek. 29. 4 Cf. Ezek. 19. 4, 9

b ch. 2. 8, 20 & 40. 19, 20

c Cf. ch. 30. 28

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, [a] that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch-ĕr-ĭb king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; [e] The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem [f] hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the [h] Holy One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and [k] hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall [n] cedars thereof, and the choice [2n] fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 [q] Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the [x] grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore [a] will I put my hook in thy nose, and my [c] bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And [a]this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as [b]groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And [d]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and [e]bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the [h]zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor [l]cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will [n]defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and [p]for my servant David's sake.

36 Then [q]the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sĕn-năch'ĕr-īb king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [x]Nĭn'ĕ-vēh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nĭs'rŏch his god, that Ă-drăm'mĕ-lĕch and Shă-rē'zĕr his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of [9c]Armenia: and [d]Ē'sär-hăd'dŏn his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38

[f]IN those days was Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh sick unto death. And [h]Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a [c]perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, [f]I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days [g]fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will [i]defend this city.

7 And [k]this shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the ḍegrees, which is gone down in the sun [2]dial of [m]Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ [o]The writing of Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 [r]I said in the [3]cutting off of my days, I shall go to [s]the gates of [4]the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see [5t]the LORD, even the LORD, in [u]the land of the living: I shall behold man no more [6]with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's [y]tent: I have [7]cut off [z]like a weaver my life: [a]he will cut me off [8]with pining sickness: [b]from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I [2]reckoned till morning, that, [c]as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a [g]swallow, so did I chatter: I did [i]mourn as a dove: [k]mine eyes fail with looking upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; [3l]undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: [m]I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, [n]by these things men

701 B.C.

[a] ch. 20. 3 & 38. 7
[b] Cf. Lv. 25. 5
[c] 2 Chr. 17. 4 Ps. 101. 2
[d] ch. 11. 11, 16 & 46. 3
[e] ch. 27. 6 Hos. 14. 5, 6
[f] ch. 25. 8 Jer. 31. 16
[g] Cf. 2 K. 18. 2, 13
[h] ch. 9. 7
[i] ch. 37. 35
[k] ch. 37. 30 Jer. 44. 29
[l] 2 K. 19. 32 Jer. 6. 6
[2] Heb. *steps*
[m] ch. 14. 28 Hos. 1. 1
[n] ch. 31. 5 & 38. 6
[o] Ich. 26. 1 Hab. 3. 11
[p] Ps. 132. 10
[q] Ps. 78. 49 Mt. 13. 39, &c.
[r] Ps. 102. 24
[3] Or *noontide*
[s] Ps. 107. 18 Mt. 16. 18
[4] Heb. *Sheol*
[5] Heb. *Jah*
[t] ch. 26. 4
[u] Ps. 142. 5
[6] Or (*when I am*) *with them that have ceased to be*
[x] 2 K. 19. 36 Jon. 1. 2
[y] 2 Cor. 5. 1
[7] Or *rolled up*
[z] Cf. Jb. 7. 6
[a] Jb. 6. 9
[8] Read *from the loom*
[b] Cf. Jb. 4. 20
[9] Or *Ararat*
[c] 2 K. 19. 37 Jer. 51. 27 (*Heb.*)†
[d] Ezra 4. 2
[2] Read *quieted (myself)*
[e] Jb. 16. 9 Lam. 3. 10
[f] *For ver. 1–22, cf. 2 K. 20. 1–11*
[g] Ps. 84. 3 Jer. 8. 7
[h] ch. 37. 2, &c. & 39. 3, &c.
[i] ch. 59. 11
[k] Ps. 119. 82, &c. Lam. 4. 17
[3] Or *be thou my surety*
[l] Ps. 119. 122 Heb. 7. 22 (for me.)
[m] Cf. 1 K. 21. 27
[n] See Dt. 32. 47

live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, [2]for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul [a]delivered it from the pit of corruption: for [b]thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 [c]For [3]the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: [e]they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: [f]the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The LORD was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my [g]songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of [h]figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the [k]boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh also had said, [m]What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

CHAPTER 39

[p]AT that time [q]Mĕr'-ō-dăch–băl'-ă-dăn, the son of Băl'-ă-dăn, king of Babylon, sent letters and a [t]present to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the [z]silver, and the gold, and the [b]spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came [f]Isaiah the prophet unto king Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing [d]shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh to Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAPTER 40

[i]COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 [l]Speak ye [4]comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her [5n]warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand [o]double for all her sins.

3 ¶ [r]The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, [s]Prepare ye the way of the LORD, [u]make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 [x]Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and [y]the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:

5 And [a]the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh [c]shall see it together: for [d]the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? [e]All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: [g]but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zion, [h]that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest

[2] Or *(it was) for (my) peace (that)*
a Ps. 116. 8
b Ps. 103. 12 Zech. 3. 4
c Ps. 115. 17 Cf. Eccles. 9. 10
[3] Heb. *Sheol*
d 2 K. 23. 27 Jer. 5. 19
e Pr. 1. 12 Ezek. 26. 20
f Ps. 145. 4 Joel 1. 3
g Ps. 77. 6 Lam. 5. 14 *(Heb.)*
h Neh. 13. 15 Jer. 24. 1, &c.
i ch. 49. 13
k Jb. 2. 7 Rev. 16. 2
l 2 Chr. 32. 6 Hos. 2. 14
[4] Heb. *to the heart of*
m ch. 7. 11 Lk. 1. 18 ‖ Mt. 12. 38
[5] Or *time of service*
n Jb. 14. 14 Dan. 10. 1
o Cf. ch. 61. 7
p *For ver. 1–8, cf.* 2 K. 20. 12–19
q Cf. 2 K. 20. 12
r **Cit. Mt. 3. 3 Mk. 1. 3 Lk. 3. 4 Jno. 1. 23**
s Mal. 3. 1
t Ps. 72. 10 Hos. 10. 6
u ch. 57. 14 Ps. 68. 4
x **Cit. Lk. 3. 5**
y ch. 42. 16
z ch. 2. 7
a ch. 60. 1, 2 Ps. 102. 16
b ch. 3. 24 Ezek. 27. 22
c ch. 35. 2 & 66. 18
d ch. 58. 14
e ch. 37. 27 & 51. 12 **Cit. 1 Pet. 1. 24, 25**
f ch. 38. 1, &c.
g Ps. 119. 89
h ch. 41. 27

good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord GOD [c] will come with [d] strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, [f] his reward is with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall [h] feed his flock like a [k] shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with [m] his arm, and [n] carry them in his bosom, and shall gently [o] lead those that are with young.

12 ¶ [p] Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 [s] Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his counsellor hath taught him?

14 [u] With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and [y] taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as [b] the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the [2c] isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor [e] the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 [g] All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ [i] To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth [k] a graven image, and the [m] goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 [s] Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood [a] from the foundations of the earth?

22 It is he that sitteth upon [b] the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as [e] grasshoppers; that [g] stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 [i] That bringeth the princes to nothing; he [l] maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and [q] the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith [r] the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out [t] their host by number: he [x] calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, [z] My way is hid from the LORD, and [a] my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the [d] everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? [f] there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he [h] increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But [l] they that wait upon the LORD [n] shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings [o] as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41

[p] KEEP silence before me, O [3q] islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them [r] come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

a ch. 37. 16 & 42. 5
b Pr. 8. 27
c ch. 35. 4
d Ps. 136. 12 Jer. 21. 5
e Eccles. 12. 5 (*Heb.*)
f (ch. 3. 10) ch. 62. 11
g ch. 42. 5 Ps. 104. 2
h Ps. 28. 9 Ezek. 34. 15
i Ps. 107. 40
k Ps. 80. 1 Jer. 31. 10
l Jb. 12. 17
m ch. 33. 2 & 51. 5
n Ps. 28. 9 Cf. Nu. 11. 12
o ch. 57. 18 Ps. 139. 10 Pr. 4. 11
p Pr. 30. 4
q ch. 29. 5 & 41. 16
r ch. 37. 23 & 41. 14
s Cit. Ro. 11. 34 1 Cor. 2. 16
t ch. 45. 12 Ps. 33. 6
u Jb. 15. 8 Jer. 23. 18, 22
x Ps. 147. 4
y Jb. 36. 23
z ch. 54. 8 Cf. ch. 14. 12
a Jb. 34. 5
b Ex. 32. 20 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *coastlands*
c ch. 24. 15 & 41. 1. 5
d Ps. 55. 19
e Cf. Ps. 50. 10
f Eccles. 11. 5 Ro. 11. 33
g Dan. 4. 35 Cf. Ps. 62. 9
h ch. 41. 10 Ps. 138. 3
i ch. 46. 5 Ps. 113. 5
k ch. 37. 19 & 41. 29
l ch. 49. 23 Ps. 147. 11
m ch. 41. 7 Ju. 17. 4
n Ps. 84. 7
o Ps. 103. 5 Cf. Ex. 19. 4
p Hab. 2. 20
3 Or *coastlands*
q ch. 40. 15 & 42. 4, &c.
r Cf. ch. 1. 18
s Cf. ch. 37. 26

2 [2]Who [a]raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? [g]I the LORD, [h]the first, and with the last; [k]I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

7 So [n]the carpenter encouraged the [p]goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It is ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, art [t]my servant, Jacob [x]whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham [y]my friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from [6z]the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ [a]Fear thou not; for [b]I am with thee: be not dismayed; for [d]I am thy God: [e]I will strengthen thee; yea, I will [f]uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be [h]ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

14 Fear not, thou [m]worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and [b]thy redeemer, the [c]Holy One of Israel.

15 [d]Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 [e]Thou shalt fan them, and [f]the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and [i]shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

17 When [l]the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel [m]will not forsake them.

18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: [o]I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness [q]the cedar, the [3r]shittah tree, and the [s]myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the [u]fir tree, and the [4]pine, and the [5]box tree together:

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

21 Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the [c]King of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or [g]declare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, [i]do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an [k]abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one [l]from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as upon morter, and as the potter treadeth clay.

---

[2] Or *Who hath raised up one from the east, whom he calleth in righteousness to his foot?*

a Cf. ch. 45. 1, 13

b ch. 43. 14 Pr. 23. 11

c ch. 40. 25 & 43. 3, &c.

d Mic. 4. 13

e Cf. Jer. 51. 2

f ch. 40. 24 & 57. 13

g ch. 43. 10, &c. Ps. 90. 2

h ch. 44. 6

i ch. 45. 25 Ps. 64. 10

k ch. 43. 10, 13 Ps. 102. 27

l ch. 29. 19 Jer. 20. 13

m Ps. 94. 14 Ro. 11. 2

n ch. 44. 13 Cf. ch. 40. 19, 20

o ch. 14. 23 & 35. 6 & 43. 19

p ch. 40. 19 & 44. 12

q ch. 37. 24 & 44. 14

[3] Or *acacia*

r Dt. 10. 3

s ch. 55. 13 Neh. 8. 15

t ch. 42. 1, 19

u ch. 37. 24 & 55. 13

[4] Or *plane*

x ch. 42. 1 See Ex. 19. 5

[5] Or *cypress*

y 2 Chr. 20. 7 Jas. 2. 23

[6] Or *the corners*

z Ex. 24. 11 (*Heb.*)

a ch. 43. 1, 5 1 S. 12. 20

b ch. 43. 2, 5 Ps. 46. 7

c ch. 6. 5 & 43. 15

d ch. 43. 3 See Ex. 3. 6

e ch. 40. 29, 31

f ch. 42. 1 Ps. 145. 14

g ch. 43. 9

h ch. 45. 24 Ps. 129. 5

i 2 S. 13. 22 Jer. 10. 5

k Pr. 17. 15 Hos. 9. 10

l ch. 14. 31 Jer. 1. 13, 14

m Cf. Ps. 22. 6

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem [d]one that bringeth good tidings.

28 For [e] I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.

29 Behold, [h]they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their [i]molten images are wind and confusion.

CHAPTER 42

BEHOLD [l]my servant, whom I [n]uphold; mine [o]elect, [p]in whom my soul delighteth; [q]I have put my spirit upon him: [s]he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the [2]smoking [x]flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not [3]fail nor [4]be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the [5]*y*isles shall wait for his law.

5 ¶ Thus saith God the LORD, he that [a]created the heavens, and [b]stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that [d]giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 I the LORD [e]have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will [g]keep thee, and give thee [h]for a covenant of the people, [i]for a light of the Gentiles;

7 [k]To open the blind eyes, [l]to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and [m]them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

8 [n]I am the LORD: [o]that is my name: and [p]my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and [a]new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 Sing unto the LORD a [b]new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, [c]ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that [f]Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 [g]Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up [k]jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, [m]roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 [r]I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and [t]refrained myself: now will I cry [u]like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and [z]crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be [c]turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 [f]Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will [q]magnify the law, and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and

a ch. 43. 19

b Ps. 149. 1 Rev. 5. 9

c Ps. 107. 23 Ezek. 27. 29

d ch. 40. 9 & 52. 7

e Cf. ch. 63. 5

f ch. 21. 16, 17 & 60. 7

g ch. 24. 15

h ch. 44. 9 Eccles. 1. 2, *al.*

i ch. 40. 19, 20 & 44. 9, 20

k Ps. 79. 5

l ch. 41. 8 & 43. 10

m Ps. 78. 65

n ch. 41. 10

o ch. 41. 8 & 43. 10

p ch. 62. 4 Ps. 41. 11 Cf. Mt. 3. 17

q ch. 11. 2 & 59. 21

r Cf. ch. 57. 11

s ver. 6

t Est. 5. 10 ch. 63. 15 (*Heb.*)

u ch. 26. 17 Jer. 6. 24

2 Or *dimly burning*

x ch. 19. 9 Jer. 13. 1

3 Or *burn dimly*

4 Or *be bruised*

5 Or *coastlands*

y ch. 41. 1, 5 & 49. 1

z ch. 40. 4 & 45. 2

a ch. 40. 21 & 45. 12, 18

b ch. 40. 22 & 44. 24

c ch. 44. 11 Ps. 97. 7

d Jb. 34. 14 Acts 17. 25

e ch. 41. 9 & 43. 1

f ch. 6. 10 & 43. 8

g ch. 26. 3 & 49. 8

h ch. 49. 8

i (Pr. 4. 18) ch. 49. 6

k ch. 35. 5

l ch. 49. 9 Ps. 146. 7

m ch. 9. 2 & 49. 9

n ch. 43. 11, 15 Nu. 3. 13

o Ps. 83. 18 Jer. 16. 21

p ch. 48. 11

q Cf. Ps. 138. 2

spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for [d] they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, [i] yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

CHAPTER 43

BUT now thus saith the LORD that [n] created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, [o] Fear not: for I have [p] redeemed thee, [q] I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, [u] I will be with thee; and through the rivers, [x] they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest [z] through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For [b] I am the LORD thy God, the [d] Holy One of Israel, [e] thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy [f] ransom, [g] Ethiopia and [i] Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have [l] loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: [m] I will bring thy seed from the east, and [o] gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the [p] north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: [r] bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is [t] called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

[a] ch. 42. 19 & 44. 18

[b] ch. 41. 22 & 44. 7

[c] ver. 12

[d] ch. 65. 2. Ps. 81. 13

[e] ch. 42. 1, 19 & 44. 1, &c.

[f] ch. 42. 1 & 44. 1

[g] ch. 41. 4 & 46. 4

[h] ch. 37. 16 & 44. 6, 8

[i] Hos. 7. 9

[k] ch. 42. 8 & 45. 5, &c.

[l] Dt. 32. 12

[m] ver. 10 ch. 44. 8

[n] ch. 29. 23 & 44. 2, 24

[o] ch. 41. 10, &c. & 44. 2

[p] ch. 44. 22, 23 Ps. 130. 8

[q] ch. 42. 6 & 49. 1

[r] Jb. 10. 7

[s] ch. 14. 24, 27 & 46. 10, 11

[t] ch. 41. 14 & 44. 6, 24

[u] ch. 41. 10 Jer. 30. 11

[x] Ps. 144. 7

[y] ch. 21. 9 & 47. 1

[z] Ps. 66. 12

[a] ch. 23. 13 & 47. 1

[b] ch. 41. 10

[c] ch. 41. 21 & 44. 6

[d] ch. 41. 14, &c. & 45. 11

[e] ch. 45. 15, 21 Ps. 106. 21

[f] Pr. 21. 18 Am. 5. 12 (*Heb.*)

[g] ch. 37. 9 & 45. 14

[h] ch. 11. 16 & 51. 10

[i] ch. 45. 14 Ps. 72. 10

[k] See Ex. 14. 4–9

[l] Ps. 149. 4

[m] Cf. Mt. 8. 11

[n] ch. 65. 16 Cf. Jer. 16. 14

[o] ch. 27. 12, 13 & 54. 7

[p] ch. 49. 12 See ch. 41. 25 Cf. Zech. 6. 6

[q] ch. 42. 9 & 48. 6

[r] Cf. ch. 60. 4, 9

[s] ch. 41. 18

[t] 2 Chr. 7. 14 Jer. 14. 9

[2] Or *jackals*

[3] Or *ostriches*

[u] ch. 34. 13 Jer. 50. 39

[x] ch. 48. 21 Ps. 114. 8

8 ¶ Bring forth [a] the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: [b] who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 [c] Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and [e] my servant whom I have [f] chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that [g] I am he: [h] before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, even [k] I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was [l] no strange god among you: therefore ye are [m] my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is [r] none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and [s] who shall let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, [t] your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to [y] Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the [a] Chăl-dē'ăns, whose cry is in the ships.

15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, [c] your King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which [h] maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 [k] Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ [n] Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do [q] a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even [s] make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the [2] dragons and the [3u] owls: [x] because I give waters in the wilder-

ness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed [a] for myself; [c] they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou [f] hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but [h] thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

23 [k] Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt [l] offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with [m] incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no [n] sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with [p] the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast [r] wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he [t] that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: [x] let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and [y] thy [2] teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have [a] profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob [b] to the [3] curse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAPTER 44

YET now hear, O Jacob [d] my servant; and Israel, whom I have [d] chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that [e] made thee, and [f] formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; [h] Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, [i] Jĕs-ū-rŭn, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will [k] pour water upon [l] him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, [n] as willows [o] by the water courses.

5 [p] One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall [5] subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD [b] the King of Israel, and his [d] redeemer the LORD of hosts; [e] I am the first, and I am the last; and [g] beside me there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and [i] shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? [o] ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, [q] there is no God; I know not any.

9 ¶ They that make a graven image [s] are all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they [u] see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?

11 [z] Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The [c] smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The [g] carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down [m] cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an [4] ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it,

a 2 Chr. 23. 16 Jer. 13. 11 Cf. Ps. 102. 18
b ch. 43. 15
c Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 9
d ch. 43. 14 & 47. 4
e ch. 41. 4 & 48. 12
f ch. 64. 7 Ps. 79. 6
g ch. 43. 10 & 45. 5, &c.
h Mal. 1. 13
i ch. 43. 9 & 45. 21
k 2 Chr. 29. 7 Mal. 3. 8 Cf. Am. 5. 25
l ch. 19. 21 & 66. 3
m ch. 60. 6 Cant. 4. 6, 14
n Cant. 4. 14 Jer. 6. 20
o ch. 43. 10, 12
p ch. 1. 11 Ezek. 44. 7, 15
q ch. 30. 29 (mg.) Hab. 1. 12 (mg.)
r ch. 7. 13
s ch. 41. 29
t ch. 27. 9 & 44. 22
u ch. 41. 29 & 45. 20
x ch. 1. 18 Cf. ch. 41. 1
y Jb. 33. 23
2 Or *interpreters*
z ch. 42. 17 & 45. 16
a ch. 47. 6
b ch. 34. 5 Zech. 14. 11 (*Heb.*)
3 Or *ban*
c ch. 41. 7 & 46. 6
d ch. 43. 10 & 45. 4
e ch. 43. 1 & 45. 11
f ch. 49. 5 Ps. 71. 6
g ch. 41. 7
h ch. 43. 1, 5 Jer. 30. 10, 11
i Dt. 33. 5, 26†
k ch. 32. 15 Ezek. 36. 27
l ch. 55. 1
m ch. 41. 19 Jer. 22. 7, &c.
n ch. 15. 7
o Cf. Ps. 1. 3
4 Or *fir-tree*
p See ch. 43. 7
5 Or *write on his hand, Unto the Lord*

and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They have not known nor understood: for [f]he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on [m]ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not [o]a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, [q]thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have [t]blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: [x]return unto me; for I [y]have redeemed thee.

23 [z]Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: [c]shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and [e]glorified himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that [h]maketh all things; that [k]stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the [2]liars, and maketh [n]diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, and [a]maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 That [b]confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 [c]That saith of [d]Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, [e]Thou shalt be built; and to [g]the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAPTER 45

[h]THUS saith the LORD to his [i]anointed, to [k]Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and [l]make the crooked places straight: I will [n]break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the [p]treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel.

4 For Jacob [r]my servant's [s]sake, and Israel mine [u]elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 ¶ [a]I am the LORD, and [b]there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 [d]That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.

7 [f]I form the light, and [g]create darkness: I make peace, and [i]create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and [l]let the skies pour down [m]righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation,

[a] ch. 29. 14 Jer. 49. 7
[b] See Jer. 25. 12, 13
[c] ch. 45. 1, 13 Ezra 1. 1
[d] ch. 45. 1 Ezra 6. 3, 14
[e] ch. 45. 13
[f] ch. 43. 8 & 48. 8
[g] Ezra 6. 7
[h] ch. 44. 28 Cf. ch. 41. 2 & 46. 11
[i] Ps. 132. 10, 17 Lam. 4. 20
[k] ch. 44. 28 Dan. 1. 21
[l] ch. 42. 16
[m] Cf. Jb. 13. 12
[n] Ps. 107. 16
[o] Cf. Ro. 1. 25
[p] Cf. Jer. 50. 37 & 51. 13
[q] ch. 49. 15
[r] ch. 44. 1, &c. & 48. 20
[s] ch. 62. 1 2 S. 5. 12
[t] ch. 43. 25 Jer. 31. 34
[u] ch. 44. 1
[x] ch. 31. 6 & 55. 7
[y] ch. 43. 1 & 48. 20
[z] ch. 49. 13 Ps. 148. 3, 4
[a] ch. 43. 11, 15
[b] ch. 44. 6, 8 & 46. 9
[c] ch. 14. 7 & 49. 13
[d] Cf. Mal. 1. 11
[e] ch. 26. 15 & 49. 3
[f] Gen. 1. 3, 5
[g] Ps. 104. 20 Am. 4. 13
[h] Gen. 2. 3 Acts 17. 24
[i] Cf. Am. 3. 6
[k] ch. 42. 5 & 45. 12
[l] Ps. 85. 11
[m] ch. 61. 11
[2] Or *boasters*
[n] ch. 3. 2 Jer. 14. 14 (*Heb.*)

and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 [a]Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the [c]clay [d]say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the [f]Holy One of Israel, and his [g]Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning [h]the work of my hands command ye me.

12 I have [i]made the earth, and [m]created man upon it: I, even my hands, have [o]stretched out the heavens, and all [p]their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: [r]he shall build my city, and [t]he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, [x]The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of [z]Ethiopia and of the [a]Să-bē'ăns, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that [i]hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the [k]Saviour.

16 [l]They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel [m]shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: [n]ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not [2]in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else.

19 [b]I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto [e]a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: [i]who hath declared this [k]from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a [n]just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, [q]all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

23 [s]I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That [u]unto me every knee shall bow, [y]every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the LORD [b]have I righteousness and strength: even [c]to him shall men come; and [d]all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and [e]shall glory.

CHAPTER 46

[f]BEL [g]boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, [h]their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the [o]remnant of the house of Israel, which are [p]borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

4 And even to your old age [q]I am he; and [r]even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will

a Eccles. 6. 10
b ch. 48. 16 Cf. Dt. 30. 11
c ch. 29. 16 & 64. 8
d ch. 29. 16
e ch. 44. 9, 20 & 46. 6, 7
f ch. 43. 3, &c & 47. 4
g ch. 44. 2, 24 & 51. 13
h Ps. 138. 8
i ch. 44. 7 & 46. 10
k ch. 25. 1 & 46. 10
l ch. 42. 5 & 48. 13
m Eccles. 7. 29 Jer. 27. 5
n Ps. 145. 17 Jer. 12. 1
o ch. 44. 24 & 51. 13
p ch. 40. 26
q Cf. Ps. 98. 3
r ch. 44. 28
s Ex. 32. 13 Jer. 22. 5
t ch. 49. 25
u Cit. Ro. 14. 11
x Cf. ch. 43. 3
y ch. 19. 18
z ch. 43. 3 Ezek. 29. 10
a ch. 43. 3 Ezek. 23. 42
b ch. 54. 17 Ps. 36. 10
c ch. 2. 2, 3 & 66. 23
d ch. 41. 11 & 65. 13
e ch. 41. 16 Jer. 9. 24
f [2 K. 21. 7 (mg.) Jer. 50. 2]
g Cf. 1 S. 5. 3
h ch. 27. 9 Jer. 50. 2
i ch. 8. 17 & 54. 8
k ch. 43. 3, 11 & 49. 26
l ch. 44. 11
m Dt. 33. 29
n ch. 49. 23 Ps. 119. 6, 80
o ch. 37. 31, 32 Jer. 31. 7, 8 ‖ Jer. 6. 9
p ch. 63. 9 Dt. 32. 11, 12
q ch. 43. 10, 13 & 48. 12
r Cf. Ps. 71. 18
s Or *a waste* ch. 34. 11 Jer. 4. 23 (*Heb.*)

bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

5 ¶ [a]To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a [d]goldsmith; and he [e]maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 Remember [o]the former things of old: for I am God, and [p]there is none else; I am God, and there is [r]none like me,

10 [t]Declaring the end from the beginning, and [u]from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, [y]My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling [z]a ravenous bird from the east, [a]the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that are far from righteousness:

13 [f]I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and [g]I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

CHAPTER 47

COME down, and [i]sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of [l]Babylon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the [l]Chăl-dē'ăns: for thou shalt no more be called [m]tender and delicate.

2 Take the [n]millstones, and [o]grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for [b]our redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the [c]Holy One of Israel.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chăl-dē'ăns; for thou shalt no more be called, [f]The lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ [g]I was wroth with my people, I have [h]polluted [i]mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: [k]thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very [l]heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, [m]I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither [n]didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, [q]that dwellest carelessly, [s]that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But [x]these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy [b]sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine [c]enchantments.

10 ¶ For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: [d]thou hast said, None seeth me. [e]Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; [h]thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee [k]suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. [p]Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the

a ch. 40. 18 Jer. 49. 19
b ch. 44. 6, 24 & 48. 17
c ch. 45. 11 & 48. 17
d ch. 44. 12
e ch. 45. 20 Jer. 2. 11, 28
f Cf. ch. 13. 19
g See 2 K. 24. 20
h ch. 43. 28
i ch. 19. 25 & 63. 17
k ch. 13. 18
l 1 K. 12. 4
m Cf. Rev. 18 7
n Dt. 32. 29 Lam. 1. 9
o ch. 51. 9 Ps. 143. 5
p ch. 45. 5, &c.
q Zeph. 2. 15
r Ps. 86. 8 Jer. 10. 6, 7
s ch. 28. 15 Jer. 5. 12
t ch. 45. 21 & 48. 3
u ch. 45. 21 & 48. 3, 5
x ch. 51. 19
y ch. 43. 13 Dan. 4. 35
z ch. 18. 6 Jer. 12. 9 (*Heb.*)
a Cf. ch. 45. 1, 13
b 2 K. 9. 22 Mic. 5. 12 (*Heb.*)
c Ps. 58. 5 (*Heb.*)
d ch. 29. 15 Ezek. 8. 12
e ch. 37. 24 Ezek. 28. 2
f ch. 51. 5
g ch. 62. 11
h Cf. Ps. 35. 8
i Ps. 119. 25
k ch. 30. 13 Jer. 15. 8
l ch. 43. 14 & 48. 14
m Cf. Dt. 28. 56
n Jb. 41. 24
o Jb. 31. 10 Mt. 24. 41
p Cf. Dan. 2. 2, 10

monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; [b]the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even [f]thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

CHAPTER 48

HEAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the [m]waters of Judah, [n]which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of [p]the holy city, and [q]stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The [r]LORD of hosts is his name.

3 [x]I have declared the former things [x]from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art [a]obstinate, and [b]thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, [e]Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee [l]new things from this time, even [m]hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that [p]thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ For [a]my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, [c]I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have [d]chosen thee in [e]the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for [g]how should my name be polluted? and I will not give [h]my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; [i]I am he; [k]I am the first, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also [l]hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: [o]when I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on [s]Babylon, and [t]his arm shall be on the [u]Chăl-dē'ăns.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, [y]I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall [z]make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord GOD, and [c]his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the LORD, [d]thy Redeemer, the [f]Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which [g]teacheth thee to profit, which [h]leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 [i]O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! [k]then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been [n]as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ [o]Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chăl-dē'ăns, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye,

a Ps. 143. 11 Jer. 14. 7. 21
b ch. 5. 24 Joel 2. 5
c ch. 1. 25 Jer. 9. 7
d ch. 45. 4 & 49. 7
e Cf. Dt. 4. 20
f ch. 23. 2, 8 Ezek. 27. 12
g Lv. 22. 2, 32 Jer. 34. 16
h ch. 42. 8
i ch. 46. 4
k ch. 44. 6 Rev. 1. 8–17
l ch. 45. 12, 18 & 51. 15
m Ps. 68. 26
n Dt. 10. 20 Jer. 12. 16
o Cf. ch. 40. 26
p ch. 52. 1 Neh. 11. 1
q ch. 26. 3 & 50. 10
r Jer. 10. 16
s ch. 47. 1 Jer. 25. 12
t ch. 30. 30 & 31. 9
u ch. 47. 1
x ch. 46. 10
y See ch. 45. 1–3
z ch. 53. 10 Ps. 1. 3
a Ps. 78. 8 Mt. 17. 17
b Neh. 9. 16, 29 Jer. 7. 26
c 2 Chr. 24. 20 Ezek. 11. 5
d ch. 47. 4 & 49. 7, 26
e ch. 17. 8 Jer. 2. 28
f ch. 47. 4 & 49. 7
g ch. 28. 9, 26 & 54. 13
h ver. 21
i Ps. 81. 13
k Cf. ch. 66. 12
l ch. 43. 19
m Jb. 12. 22 Dan. 2. 22
n Gen. 32. 12 Hos. 1. 10
o ch. 52. 11
p ch. 44. 18 Jer. 5. 21

The LORD [a] hath redeemed [b] his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when [e] he led them through the deserts: [f] he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 [i] There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49

LISTEN, O [2m] isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, [n] from far; The LORD [p] hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And [q] he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the [r] shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art [t] my servant, O Israel, in whom [u] I will be glorified.

4 [z] Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: [b] yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD [e] that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be [g] glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, It is [k] a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: [l] I will also give thee [m] for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation [o] unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the [p] Redeemer of Israel, and his [q] Holy One, to him whom man [s] despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, [u] Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is [x] faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he [z] shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, [b] In an [c] acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will [c] preserve thee, and give thee [d] for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say [g] to the prisoners, Go forth; to them [h] that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 [k] They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat [l] nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them [o] shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these [s] from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ [x] Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and [y] break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath [a] comforted his people, and will [c] have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The LORD [d] hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 [f] Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, [h] yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, [i] I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ [n] Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. [r] As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an [t] ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall [y] even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and [a] they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 The children which thou shalt

a ch. 44. 22, 23 & 52. 9
b ch. 45. 4 & 49. 3
c ch. 42. 6 Jer. 31. 10
d ch. 42. 6
e ch. 63. 13, 14 Ps. 136. 16
f ch. 43. 20 1 Cor. 10. 4
g ch. 42. 7 & 61. 1
h ch. 42. 7, 16 & 58. 10
i ch. 57. 21
k Cit. Rev. 7. 16
l Ps. 121. 6 Rev. 7. 16
2 Or *coastlands*
m ch. 42. 4, 10 & 51. 5
n ch. 33. 13 & 57. 19
o ch. 40. 11 & 57. 18
p ch. 43. 1
q ch. 50. 4 Dt. 18. 18
r ch. 51. 16 Ps. 121. 5
s ch. 43. 6
t ch. 48. 20 & 50. 10
u ch. 44. 23 & 60. 21
x ch. 44. 23 Jer. 51. 48
y ch. 44. 23 & 55. 12
z See ch. 50. 6 & 53. 2, 3
a ch. 40. 1 & 51. 3, 12
b Eccles. 3. 17 Jer. 17. 10
c ch. 30. 18 & 54. 8
d ch. 2. 6 Jer. 12. 7 Cf. ch. 40. 27
e ch. 44. 2 Jer. 1. 5
f Cf. Ps. 27. 10
g ch. 55. 5
h ch. 44. 21
i Cf. Cant. 8. 6
k 2 K. 20. 10
l Cit. Acts 13. 47
m ch. 42. 6 & 60. 3 Cf. Mal. 4. 2
n ch. 60. 4
o ch. 52. 10 Ps. 98. 3
p ch. 48. 17 & 54. 5, 8
q ch. 48. 17 & 54. 5
r Dt. 32. 40 Jer. 22. 24
s ch. 53. 3 Ps. 22. 6
t Ps. 103. 5 Jer. 2. 32 (*Heb.*)†
u ch. 52. 15
x Dt. 7. 9 1 Cor. 1. 9
y ch. 54. 2
z ch. 48. 10 & 65. 9
a Pr. 1. 12 Lam. 2. 16
b Cit. 2 Cor. 6. 2
c ch. 55. 6 Ps. 69. 13

have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and [d] set up my standard to the people: and [e] they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

23 And [g] kings shall be thy [h] nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and [l] lick up the dust of thy feet; and [n] thou shalt know that I am the LORD: for they [o] shall not be ashamed [p] that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even [x] the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee [c] with their own flesh; and they shall be [d] drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD am [h] thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the [i] mighty One of Jacob.

CHAPTER 50

THUS saith the LORD, Where is [k] the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom [l] I have put away? or which of my creditors is it to whom I have [m] sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? [o] Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, [a] I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord GOD [b] hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak [c] a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth [f] mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 [i] I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that [k] plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and [m] spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I [q] set my face like a [r] flint, and I know that I shall [s] not be ashamed.

8 [t] He is near that [u] justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine [y] adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall [z] wax old as a garment; [a] the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who is among you that [b] feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of [e] his servant, [f] that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and [g] stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAPTER 51

[n] HEARKEN to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto [p] Abraham your father,

a Ps. 107. 33
b ch. 49. 2 & 51. 16
c Cf. Pr. 15. 23
d ch. 31. 9 & 62. 10
e ch. 14. 2 & 60. 4, 9
f Pr. 25. 12
g ch. 60. 16
h Est. 2. 7 1 Thes. 2. 7
i Jb. 16. 10 Lam. 3. 30 Cf. ch. 51. 23
k Cf. Neh. 13. 25
l Ps. 72. 9 Mic. 7. 17
m Jb. 30. 10 Mt. 26. 67
n ch. 19. 21 Jer. 24. 7
o ch. 45. 17 & 50. 7
p ch. 40. 31 Lam. 3. 25
q 2 K. 12. 17 Jer. 42. 15
r Ps. 114. 8
s ch. 49. 23 & 54. 4
t ch. 55. 6 Ps. 145. 18
u Ro. 8. 33, 34
x ch. 45. 13 & 51. 14 Cf. Mt. 12. 29
y Jb. 13. 19
z Ps. 102. 26 ch. 51. 6 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 51. 8 Ps. 39. 11
b Ps. 14. 2 Acts 13. 16, 26
c Cf. ch. 9. 20
d Cf. Rev. 16. 6
e ch. 49. 3 & 52. 13
f Cf. Mic. 7. 8
g ch. 48. 2
h ch. 45. 15, 21 & 60. 16
i ch. 1. 24 & 60. 16
k Dt. 24. 1 Jer. 3. 8†
l Cf. Hos. 2. 2
m ch. 52. 3
n ver. 7
o ch. 59. 1 Jb. 42. 2
p Mt. 3. 9 Cf. ch. 63. 16

and unto [a] Sarah that bare you: for [2b] I called him [c] alone, and blessed him, and [e] increased him.

3 For the LORD [f] shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like [l] the garden of the LORD; [n] joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ [p] Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for [q] a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people.

5 [s] My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the [3t] isles shall wait upon me, and [u] on mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: [z] for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall [b] wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ [e] Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people [g] in whose heart is my law; [h] fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For [k] the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and [l] the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ [n] Awake, awake, put on strength, O [o] arm of the LORD; awake, as in the [r] ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and [t] wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath [u] dried the sea, the waters of the [y] great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the [6a] ransomed to pass over?

11 [b] Therefore the [7] redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and [c] everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, [d] that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the [g] son of man which shall be made [h] as grass;

13 And [i] forgettest the LORD [k] thy maker, that [m] hath stretched forth the heavens, and [o] laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 [r] The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the LORD thy God, that [x] divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts is his name.

16 And [y] I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee [a] in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ [c] Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, [d] which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of [f] the cup of [4] trembling, and wrung them out.

18 [i] There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 [m] These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the [p] famine, and the [q] sword: by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 [s] Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a [5x] wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, [z] the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God [d] that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand [e] the cup of [8] trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my

---

[a] Gen. 49. 31 Ro. 4. 19
[2] Read *when he was but one I called him*
[b] Neh. 9. 7 Acts 7. 2, 4
[c] Ezek. 33. 24 (for mg.)
[d] ch. 12. 2
[e] ch. 26. 15
[f] ch. 49. 13 & 52. 9
[g] ch. 56. 2 Ps. 146. 3
[h] ch. 40. 6, 7 Jas. 1. 10
[i] ch. 17. 10 Jer. 2. 32
[k] ch. 45. 11 & 54. 5
[l] Gen. 13. 10 Ezek. 28. 13
[m] ch. 45. 12 Jer. 10. 12
[n] ver. 11
[o] ch. 48. 13 Jer. 10. 12
[p] Ps. 81. 8
[q] ch. 33. 22 Jas. 4. 12
[r] ch. 49. 25 & 52. 2, 3
[s] ch. 46. 13 & 56. 1
[3] Or *coastlands*
[t] ch. 49. 1 & 59. 18
[u] ch. 40. 11 Hos. 11. 3
[x] Jb. 26. 12 Jer. 31. 35 (mg.)
[y] ch. 50. 4 & 59. 21
[z] ch. 34. 4 Mt. 24. 35
[a] ch. 49. 2
[b] ch. 50. 9
[c] ch. 52. 1
[d] Ps. 75. 8 Jer. 25. 15
[e] ver. 1
[f] ver. 22
[g] Ps. 119. 11 Jer. 31. 33
[4] Or *staggering*
[h] ch. 10. 24 & 54. 4
[i] See ch. 3. 2
[k] ch. 50. 9 Hos. 5. 12
[l] ch. 14. 11 & 66. 24
[m] ch. 47. 9
[n] Ps. 78. 65
[o] ch. 48. 14 & 52. 10
[p] ch. 5. 13 Jer. 11. 22
[q] ch. 3. 25 & 65. 12
[r] ch. 63. 11 Ps. 143. 5
[s] Cf. Lam. 2. 11, 12
[t] ch. 27. 1
[u] ch. 43. 16 & 63. 12
[5] Or *antelope*
[x] Dt. 14. 5
[y] Gen. 7. 11 Am. 7. 4
[z] Ps. 80. 16
[6] Read *redeemed*
[a] ch. 35. 9 & 62. 12
[b] ch. 35. 10 (*Lit. P.*)
[7] Read *ransomed*
[c] ch. 55. 12
[d] Jer. 50. 34
[e] Zech. 12. 2
[8] Or *staggering*

fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But [b]I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, [e]Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, [h]to them that went over.

CHAPTER 52

[i]AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy [n]beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the [p]holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the [q]uncircumcised and the [r]unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: [t]loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive [u]daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have [y]sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people [a]went down aforetime into Egypt to [b]sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and [e]my name continually every day [g]is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 ¶ [i]How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him [k]that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, [m]Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy [n]watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for [o]they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD [6]shall bring again Zion.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye [s]waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD [u]hath comforted his people, he hath [z]redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare [b]his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and [a]all the ends of the earth shall [c]see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ [d]Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, [f]touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; [g]be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

12 For ye shall not go out with [i]haste, nor go by flight: for [k]the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your [m]rereward.

13 ¶ Behold, [o]my servant shall [2]deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonied at thee; [s]his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 So shall he [3]sprinkle many nations; the [x]kings shall shut their mouths at him: [z]for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAPTER 53

[c]WHO hath believed our report? and to whom is [d]the arm of the LORD revealed?

2 For he [4]shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: [f]he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is [h]despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and [5]we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 ¶ [l]Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 [p]But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the [q]chastisement of our peace was upon him; and [r]with his stripes we are [t]healed.

6 [x]All we like sheep [y]have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD [a]hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

---

a ch. 49. 6
b Jer. 25. 17, 26
c Ps. 98. 3 Lk. 2. 30
d ch. 48. 20 Jer. 50. 8
e Ps. 129. 3 Cf. ch. 50. 6
f Nu. 31. 19 Lam. 4. 14, 15
g Neh. 13. 22
h Ps. 66. 12
i Dt. 16. 3 *(Heb.)*
k Ps. 68. 7 Hab. 3. 13
l ch. 51. 17
m ch. 58. 8 Jos. 6. 9, 13
n Cf. Ex. 28. 2
o ch. 50. 10 & 53. 11
2 Or *prosper*
p ch. 48. 2 Dan. 9. 24
q Ex. 12. 48 Acts 11. 3
r ch. 35. 8 Joel 3. 17
s Cf. ch. 53. 2, 3
t ch. 51. 14
u ch. 16. 1 & 62. 11
3 Read *startle*
x ch. 49. 7
y ch. 50. 1
z Cit. Ro. 15. 21
a Ps. 105. 23 Acts 7. 15
b Ps. 105. 23 *(Heb.)*
c Cit. Jno. 12. 38 Ro. 10. 16
d ch. 52. 10 & 59. 16
4 Read *grew*
e Cit. Ro. 2. 24
f Cf. ch. 52. 14
g ch. 37. 6, 23 Ezek. 35. 12
h ch. 49. 7
i Cit. Ro. 10. 15
5 Or *as one from whom men hide their face he was, &c.*
k ch. 41. 27 & 61. 1
l Cit. Mt. 8. 17
m Ps. 99. 1
n ch. 21. 11 & 56. 10
o ch. 6. 5 Mt. 5. 8
p Cf. Ro. 4. 25
6 Or *returneth to*
q ch. 26. 16 Jer. 30. 11
r Cit. 1 Pet. 2. 24
s ch. 58. 12
t ch. 30. 26 & 57. 18, 19
u ch. 51. 3, 12 & 66. 13
x Cit. 1 Pet. 2. 25
y Ps. 119. 67, 176 Jer. 50. 6 Cf. Mt. 18. 12 Lk. 15. 4
z ch. 48. 20 Jer. 31. 11
a Cf. Lv. 16. 21
b ch. 51. 9 & 53. 1

7 He was oppressed, [2]and he was afflicted, yet he [a]opened not his mouth: [b]he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and [e] as a sheep before her [f]shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 [3]He was taken from prison and from judgment: [4]and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people [5]was he stricken.

9 And [6]he made his grave with the wicked, [n]and with the rich in his death; because [o] he had done [p]no violence, neither was any [q]deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul [t]an offering for sin, [x] he shall see his seed, he shall [z]prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD [b]shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be [d]satisfied: by his knowledge shall [e] my righteous servant [7]justify many; for he shall [h]bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore will I [l]divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and [m]he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

CHAPTER 54

[o]SING, O barren, thou that didst not bear; [p]break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 [s]Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy [y]stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 [c]Fear not; for [d]thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the [g]reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For [h]thy Maker is [i]thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; and thy [k]Redeemer the [l]Holy One of Israel; [m]The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD hath called thee as a woman [r]forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 [s] For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with [u]great mercies [y] will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath [a]I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I [c]have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

9 For this is as [f]the waters of [g]Noah unto me: for as I have [i]sworn that the waters of Noah should [k]no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the [n]covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, [q]I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with [r]sapphires.

12 And I will make thy [8]windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 [t]And all thy children [u]shall be taught of the LORD; and great [x] shall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

[2] Or *yet he humbled himself and, &c.*
[a] Ps. 39. 2, 9 1 Pet. 2. 23
[b] Cit. Acts 8. 32
[c] ch. 51. 7 Jer. 1. 8
[d] ch. 50. 7 Joel 2. 27
[e] Ps. 44. 22
[f] 2 K. 10. 12, 14
[3] Or *By oppression and judgment he was taken away*
[4] Or *and as for his generation who (among them) considered that he was cut off out of the land of the living?*
[g] Cf. ch. 4. 1
[h] ch. 51. 13 & 60. 21
[i] ch. 62. 5
[5] Or *to whom the stroke (was due)*
[k] ch. 49. 7, 26 & 59. 20
[l] ch. 49. 7 & 55. 5
[6] Or *they made*
[m] Ps. 97. 5 Mic. 4. 13
[n] Cf. Mt. 27. 57, 60
[o] Cit. 1 Pet. 2. 22
[p] Jb. 16. 17
[q] ch. 63. 8 Pr. 14. 5
[r] ch. 40. 27 & 60. 15
[s] Ps. 30. 5
[t] Ezra 10. 19 Ezek. 40. 39
[u] Ps. 119. 156 Dan. 9. 18
[x] Cf. Ps. 22. 30, 31 (mg.)
[y] ch. 43. 5 & 56. 8
[z] Pr. 28. 16 Jer. 35. 7
[a] ch. 45. 15 & 57. 17
[b] ch. 48. 15 Dan. 3. 30
[c] ch. 49. 13 & 60. 10
[d] ch. 58. 11 Pr. 19. 23
[e] ch. 52. 13
[f] Jb. 22. 16 Mt. 24. 38
[g] Gen. 6. 8, *al.* Ezek. 14. 14, 20
[7] Or *make many righteous*
[h] Nu. 18. 1 Ezek. 4. 4–6
[i] ch. 14. 24 & 62. 8
[k] Gen. 9. 11
[l] ch. 9. 3 Zech. 14. 1
[m] Cit. Mk. 15. 28 Lk. 22. 27
[n] Nu. 25. 12 Ezek. 34. 25
[o] Cit. Gal. 4. 27
[p] Ps. 113. 9
[q] Cf. Rev. 21. 19
[r] Cant. 5. 14 Lam. 4. 7
[8] Or *pinnacles*
[s] ch. 49. 19 Zech. 10. 10
[t] Cit. Jno. 6. 45
[u] ch. 48. 17 Jer. 32. 33
[x] ch. 26. 12 & 55. 12
[y] ch. 33. 20

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ [a]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and [g]their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 55

HO, [l]every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 [o]Wherefore do ye [2]spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: [r]hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an [t]everlasting covenant with you, even the [u]sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, [y]I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call [c]a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the [e]Holy One of Israel; for [f]he hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ [g]Seek ye the LORD [h]while he may be found, call ye upon him while [k]he is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and [m]let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will [n]abundantly pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, [a]so are my ways higher than your ways, and [b]my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 [c]For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but [d]watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall [f]my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 [h]For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth [i]with peace: [k]the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall [m]clap their hands.

13 [n]Instead of the thorn shall come up the [p]fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the [q]myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAPTER 56

THUS saith the LORD, [s]Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for [x]my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 [z]Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the [a]son of man that layeth hold on it; that [b]keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the [d]stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a [i]dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD unto [l]the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

a Pr. 10. 29 Hos. 14. 9
b Ps. 139. 17, 18
c Dt. 32. 2
d Eccles. 11. 3 Jer. 5. 24
e Pr. 28. 13 Jer. 2. 37
f Cf. ch. 46. 10, 11
g ch. 45. 24 Ro. 1. 17
h ch. 51. 11
i ch. 54. 13 & 66. 12
k ch. 49. 13
l ch. 44. 3 Cf. Mt. 5. 6
m Ps. 98. 8
n Cf. ch. 32. 13
o Cf. Jno. 6. 27
2 Heb. *weigh*
p ch. 41. 19 & 60. 13
q ch. 41. 19 Zech. 1. 8
r Pr. 7. 2
s Pr. 21. 3 Ezek. 18. 5
t ch. 24. 5 & 61. 8
u Ps. 89. 49 Cit. Acts 13. 34
x ch. 51. 5, 6
y Jer. 30. 9
z Jer. 17. 7
a ch. 51. 12 Jer. 49. 1, *al.*
b ch. 58. 13 Neh. 10. 31
c Ps. 18. 43
d ch. 14. 1 Mt. 23. 15
e ch. 54. 5 & 60. 9, 11
f ch. 49. 5 & 60. 9
g Pr. 28. 5 Jer. 29. 13, 14
h ch. 49. 8
i Ezek. 17. 24
k ch. 50. 8
l Cf. Acts 8. 27
m ch. 44. 22 Jer. 3. 12
n Ps. 130. 4 Dan. 9. 9

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, [c] to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my [e] holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be [g] accepted upon [i] mine altar; for [k] mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord GOD [m] which gathereth the [o] outcasts of Israel saith, [p] Yet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ [q] All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His [r] watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb [s] dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are [x] shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 [y] Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAPTER 57

THE [c] righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous [e] is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall [g] rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, ye sons of the [i] sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom [l] make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a [o] seed of falsehood,

5 [q] Enflaming yourselves [4r] with idols under every green tree, [a] slaying the children in the valleys under the [b] clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a [d] drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 [f] Upon a lofty and high mountain [h] hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the [l] posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast [n] discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto [2]hell.

10 [t] Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; [u] yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found [3]the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that [z] thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? [a] have not I held my peace even of old, and [b] thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but [d] the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me [f] shall possess the land, and shall inherit [h] my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, [k] prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith [m] the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, [n] whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, [p] with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive

[a] Ps. 106. 36, 38 Jer. 7. 31
[b] ch. 2. 21
[c] Cf. Ru. 1. 16
[d] Ps. 16. 4 Jer. 7. 18
[e] ch. 30. 29 & 57. 13
[f] ch. 65. 7 2 Chr. 28. 4
[g] ch. 60. 7 Jb. 42. 9
[h] Ezek. 16. 16, 24
[i] ch. 36. 7 & 60. 7
[k] Cit. Mt. 21. 13 Mk. 11. 17 Lk. 19. 46
[l] Pr. 8. 34 Ezek. 41. 21
[m] ch. 54. 7 Jer. 23. 3
[n] Ezek. 16. 15, &c.
[o] ch. 11. 12
[p] Cf. Jno. 10. 16
[q] Jer. 12. 9
[r] ch. 52. 8 & 62. 6
[s] Ps. 22. 16, 20 Mt. 7. 6
[2] Heb. *Sheol*
[t] Cf. Dt. 32. 36
[u] Jer. 2. 25
[x] Jer. 10. 21
[3] Or *a quickening of thy strength*
[y] Pr. 23. 35
[z] ch. 30. 9 & 59. 3, 4
[a] Cf. ch. 42. 14 Eccles. 8. 11
[b] Eccles. 8. 13 Jer. 2. 19
[c] Ps. 12. 1
[d] ch. 41. 16 Jer. 13. 24
[e] Cf. 2 K. 22. 20
[f] ch. 60. 21 Ps. 37. 9, &c.
[g] Jb. 17. 16 Dan. 12. 13
[h] ch. 56. 7 & 65. 11, 25
[i] ch. 2. 6 Jer. 27. 9 (*Heb.*)
[k] ch. 40. 3 & 62. 10
[l] Cf. Ps. 35. 21
[m] Ps. 138. 6 Mic. 6. 6
[n] Ps. 145. 21 Ezek. 20. 39
[o] ver. 11
[p] ch. 66. 2
[q] ch. 26. 13 & 65. 3, 4
[4] Or *among the oaks*
[r] ch. 1. 29 (for ma.) Hos. 4. 13

the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the [a] contrite ones.

16 For [c] I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for [d] the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: [g] I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and [i] will heal him: I [k] will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create [o] the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace [p] to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 But [r] the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 [s] There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAPTER 58

CRY aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and [t] shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 [x] Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 ¶ [c] Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore [d] have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 [g] Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? [b] to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not [e] to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring [f] the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from [h] thine own flesh?

8 ¶ [l] Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and [m] thine health shall spring forth speedily: and [n] thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be [q] thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and [u] thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and [y] satisfy thy soul in drought, and [z] make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be [a] like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build [b] the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ [e] If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on [f] my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words:

14 Then shalt thou [h] delight thyself in the LORD; and I will [i] cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: [k] for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

[a] ch. 61. 1, Ps. 147. 3
[b] Cf. Neh. 5. 10–12
[c] Ps. 103. 9
[d] Eccles. 12. 7, Dan. 5. 23
[e] Ezek. 18. 7
[f] Pr. 31. 9, 20, Jer. 22. 16
[g] ch. 54. 8 & 59. 2
[h] Neh. 5. 5
[i] ch. 53. 5, Jer. 3. 22
[k] ch. 49. 10
[l] Pr. 4. 18, Dan. 12. 3
[m] See ch. 57. 18
[n] Ps. 85. 13
[o] Heb. 13. 15, See Ps. 119. 108
[p] ch. 49. 1, Eph. 2. 17
[q] ch. 52. 12
[r] Jude 13, Cf. Jb. 3. 17 (mg.)
[s] ch. 48. 22
[t] Mic. 3. 8
[u] ch. 49. 9 & 60. 2
[x] Cf. ch. 29. 13
[y] ch. 53. 11, Jer. 31. 14
[z] ch. 66. 14, Cf. Pr. 3. 8
[a] Nu. 24. 6, Jer. 31. 12
[b] ch. 52. 9 & 61. 4
[c] Cf. Mal. 3. 14
[d] Ps. 35. 13, Dan. 10. 12
[e] ch. 56. 2, Am. 8. 5
[f] Neh. 13. 22, Jer. 17. 22
[g] Jer. 14. 12
[h] Ps. 37. 4
[i] Dt. 33. 29
[k] ch. 40. 5, Mic. 4. 4

CHAPTER 59

BEHOLD, [a] the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins [b] have hid his face from you, [c] that he will not hear.

3 For [d] your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have [e] spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; [f] they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch [2h] cockatrice' eggs, and weave the [k] spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a [m] viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

7 [r] Their feet run to evil, and they make haste [s] to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

8 [x] The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they [a] have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: [c] we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.

10 [f] We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men.

11 [h] We roar all like bears, and [i] mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.

12 For [k] our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

16 ¶ And [g] he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore [i] his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

17 For he [l] put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an [n] helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of [o] vengeance for clothing, and was clad with [p] zeal as a cloke.

18 [q] According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the [3t] islands he will repay recompence.

19 So shall they [u] fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory [y] from the rising of the sun. [4] When the enemy shall come in like a [z] flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

20 ¶ And the [b] Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, [d] this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; [e] My spirit that is upon thee, and my words [g] which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAPTER 60

ARISE, shine; for [l] thy light is come, and [m] the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

a ch. 50. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27
b ch. 57. 17 & 64. 7
c ch. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11, 14
d ch. 1. 15
e Isa. 57. 11. Hos. 4. 2
f ch. 32. 7
g ch. 63. 5
2 Or *adders'*
h ch. 14. 29. Jer. 8. 17 (*Heb.*)
i ch. 53. 1 & 62. 8
k Jb. 8. 14
l Eph. 6. 14
m ch. 30. 6 & 65. 25
n Eph. 6. 17
o ch. 35. 4 & 66. 6
p ch. 42. 13 & 63. 15
q ch. 3. 11 & 65. 6
r Pr. 1. 16. Ot. Bo. 3. 15–17
s Pr. 6. 17. Jer. 2. 34
3 Or *coastlands*
t ch. 51. 5 & 60. 9
u Ps. 102. 15. Mal. 4. 2
x Cf. Jer. 5. 4
y Ps. 113. 3. Mal. 1. 11
4 Or *For he shall come as a rushing stream which the breath of the* LORD *driveth*
z ch. 30. 28
a Pr. 2. 15
b ch. 54. 5, 8 & 60. 16
c ch. 8. 22. Jer. 23. 12
d See Jer. 31. 31
e ch. 42. 1 & 61. 1
f Jb. 12. 25
g ch. 51. 16. Jer. 1. 9
h Ps. 55. 2
i ch. 38. 14
k Ps. 106. 6. Jer. 3. 25
l ch. 2. 5
m ch. 40. 5

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but [c] the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the [f] Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 [g] Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: [h] thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the [2m] forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of [o] Midian and [q] E'phäh; all they from [r] Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and [t] incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of [y] Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of [z] Nĕ-bâi'-ōth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up [a] with acceptance on [b] mine altar, and [c] I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and [e] as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely [f] the [4] isles shall wait for me, and the [h] ships of Tär'-shĭsh first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the [k] Holy One of Israel, because he [m] hath glorified thee.

10 And the [n] sons of strangers shall [o] build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I [p] had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore [r] thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For [y] the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 [a] The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the [b] fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify [d] the place of my [e] sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The [i] city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hast been [k] forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, [l] I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 [n] Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck [p] the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD am [s] thy Saviour and thy [u] Redeemer, the [x] mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine [3d] exactors righteousness.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call [g] thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

19 [i] The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but [l] the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and [q] the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: [s] they shall inherit the land for ever, [t] the branch of my planting, [u] the work of my hands, that [x] I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: [z] I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

a ch. 35. 2
b ch. 55. 13 Ezek. 27. 5
c ch. 58. 10 Mic. 7. 8
d ch. 18. 7 Jer. 7. 12
e Ps. 150. 1 Jer. 17. 12
f ch. 49. 6 & 62. 2
g ch. 49. 18
h ch. 49. 22 & 66. 20 Cf. ch. 43. 6
i Ps. 101. 8
k ch. 54. 6 & 62. 4
l Cf. ch. 65. 18
2 Read *wealth*
m ch. 61. 6 (for me.)
n ch. 66. 12
o ch. 10. 26 Hab. 3. 7
p ch. 49. 23
q 1 Chr. 1. 33
r Ps. 72. 10 Jer. 6. 20
s ch. 49. 26 & 63. 8
t ch. 43. 23 & 66. 3
u ch. 59. 20 & 63. 16
x ch. 49. 26
y ch. 42. 11 Jer. 2. 10
z 1 Chr. 1. 29
a ch. 56. 7 Ezek. 20. 40
b ch. 56. 7 Lam. 2. 7
c Hag. 2. 7
3 Or *task-masters*
d ch. 14. 2, 4 Dan. 11. 20
e Hos. 11. 11
f ch. 59. 18 & 66. 19
4 Or *coastlands*
g ch. 26. 1
h ch. 23. 1 Ezek. 27. 25
i ch. 24. 23 Rev. 21. 23
k ch. 55. 5 Jer. 50. 29
l Ps. 118. 27 2 Cor. 4. 6
m ch. 55. 5 Jer. 30. 19
n ch. 14. 2 & 61. 5
o ch. 22. 10
p ch. 54. 8 Jer. 12. 15
q ch. 65. 19
r Cf. Rev. 21. 25, 26
s ch. 57. 13
t ch. 5. 2 & 61. 3
u ch. 54. 5 & 64. 8
x ch. 49. 3 & 61. 3
y Cf. Zech. 14. 17–19
z Jer. 1. 12

CHAPTER 61

[c] THE Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach [e] good tidings unto the [g] meek; he hath sent me to bind up the [h] brokenhearted, to proclaim [i] liberty to the captives, and the [k] opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the [m] day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the [o] oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the [q] planting of the LORD, that [r] he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall [t] build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And [y] strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But ye shall be named the [z] Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat [b] the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame ye shall have [d] double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: [f] everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD [h] love judgment, I [k] hate robbery [2] for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an [l] everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD hath blessed.

10 [p] I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath [a] clothed me with the [b] garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the [d] robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and [f] as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD [l] will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAPTER 62

[n] FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, [p] until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 And [s] the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by [u] a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be [x] a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4 Thou shalt no more be termed [a] Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hĕph-zĭ-băh, and thy land Bĕû-lăh: for the LORD [c] delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 ¶ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and [e] as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God [g] rejoice over thee.

6 I have set [i] watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The LORD [m] hath sworn by his right hand, and [n] by the arm of his strength, Surely I will [o] no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not

a Gen. 3. 21 Ezek. 16. 10
b Ps. 149. 4
c ch. 59. 21 Mt. 3. 16 Cf. Lk. 4. 18, 19
d Ps. 132. 9 2 Cor. 6. 7
e ch. 52. 7 Nah. 1. 15
f Rev. 21. 2
g ch. 29. 19 Zeph. 2. 3
h ch. 57. 15 & 66. 2
i Cf. Lv. 25. 10
k ch. 49. 9 Zech. 9. 11
l ch. 45. 8
m ch. 34. 8 & 63. 4
n ch. 45. 4 & 63. 17
o Ps. 126. 5 Jer. 31. 13
p Cf. ch. 58. 8
q ch. 60. 21 Jer. 2. 21
r ch. 60. 21 Ezek. 28. 22
s ch. 60. 3 Lk. 2. 32
t ch. 58. 12 Ezek. 36. 10
u ch. 65. 15 Cf. Rev. 2. 17
x Zech. 9. 16
y ch. 60. 10
z ch. 66. 21 Cf. Ex. 19. 6
a ch. 60. 15
b ch. 60. 5, 11 & 66. 12
c ch. 42. 1 Cf. Mal. 3. 12
d Jb. 42. 10 Zech. 9. 12 Cf. ch. 40. 2
e ch. 54. 5 Jer. 2. 2
f ch. 55. 12
g ch. 65. 19
h Ps. 99. 4
i ch. 56. 10 Jer. 6. 17
k ch. 1. 14 Jer. 44. 4
2 Or *with iniquity*
l ch. 55. 3 Jer. 32. 40
m ch. 54. 9 Ezek. 16. 8
n ch. 59. 16 & 63. 5, 12
o (Jb. 31. 8) ch. 65. 21, 22
p Hab. 3. 18 Cf. ch. 25. 9

drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; [c] prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; [f] lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, [l] Say ye to the [m] daughter of Zion, Behold, [n] thy salvation cometh; [o] behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them, [r] The holy people, [s] The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

CHAPTER 63

WHO is this that cometh from [z] Edom, with dyed garments from [a] Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou [e] red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that [g] treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for [i] I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the [n] day of vengeance is in mine heart, and [b] the year of [q] my redeemed is come.

5 [t] And I looked, and there was [x] none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore [z] mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great [a] goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that [b] will not lie: so he was [d] their Saviour.

9 [e] In all their affliction he was afflicted, and [g] the angel of his [h] presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he [i] redeemed them; and [k] he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 ¶ But [p] they rebelled, and [q] vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered [t] the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that [u] brought them up out of the sea with the [2x] shepherd of his flock? [y] where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, [b] dividing the water before them, [c] to make himself an everlasting name?

13 [d] That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they [f] should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD [h] caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself [k] a glorious name.

15 ¶ [l] Look down from heaven, and behold from the [m] habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is [o] thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy [r] bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they [s] restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art [u] our father, [y] though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, [a] our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 ¶ O LORD, why hast thou [b] made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear? [c] Return for thy [d] servants' sake, the tribes of [e] thine inheritance.

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our

a Neh. 9. 25, 35 Jer. 31. 12
b ch. 53. 9 Zeph. 3. 13
c ch. 57. 14
d ch. 60. 16 Jer. 14. 8
e Cf. Ju. 10. 16
f ch. 49. 22 Cf. Ps. 20. 5, 7
g Nu. 20. 16 Acts 7. 35
h Cf. Dt. 4. 37 (mg.)
i Ps. 106. 10 Mic. 6. 4
k ch. 46. 3, 4
l Zech. 9. 9
m ch. 52. 2 Jer. 4. 31
n ch. 46. 13
o ch. 40. 10 Rev. 22. 12
p Ps. 107. 11 Jer. 4. 17
q Ps. 78. 40 Acts 7. 51
r Dt. 28. 9
s ch. 51. 11 & 63. 4
t ch. 51. 9
u ch. 11. 16 Jer. 2. 6
2 Or *shepherds*
x See Ps. 77. 20 (for mg.)
y Cf. Nu. 11. 25
z ch. 34. 5, 6 Jer. 9. 26
a ch. 34. 6 Jer. 49. 13, 22
b ch. 51. 10 Acts 7. 36
c Neh. 9. 10 Jer. 32. 20
d ch. 48. 21 Jer. 2. 6
e Rev. 19. 13
f Pr. 10. 9 Jer. 31. 9
g (ch. 16. 10) Lam. 1. 15
h See Ex. 33. 14
i ch. 14. 25 Zech. 10. 5
k Ps. 72. 19
l ch. 18. 4 Jer. 16. 17 Lam. 3. 50
m Ps. 123. 1 Jer. 25. 30
n ch. 61. 2
o ch. 59. 17 Ezek. 5. 13
p Cf. Lv. 25. 10
q ch. 62. 12
r ch. 16. 11 Jer. 31. 20
s ch. 42. 14 & 64. 12 (*Heb.*)
t ch. 59. 16 Cf. 41. 28
u ch. 64. 8 Dt. 32. 6
x Ps. 107. 12 Lam. 1. 7
y Cf. ch. 51. 2
z ch. 62. 8 Lk 11. 21
a ch. 60. 16 Jer. 50. 34
b ch. 6. 9, 10
c Ps. 90. 13
d ch. 62. 1
e ch. 47. 6 Jer. 10. 16

adversaries [a] have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64

OH that thou wouldest [c] rend the heavens, that thou [d] wouldest come down, that the [f] mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, [h] that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst [k] terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world [o] men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and [s] worketh righteousness, those [t] that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an [y] unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do [z] fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And [c] there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou [d] hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, thou art [e] our father; we are [f] the clay, and thou our potter; and [g] we all are the work of thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, [h] neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 [l] Thy holy cities are a wilderness, [n] Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 [o] Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou [b] refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAPTER 65

[e] I AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name.

2 [g] I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, [i] which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people that [l] provoketh me to anger continually to my face; [m] that sacrificeth in [n] gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

4 Which [p] remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat [q] swine's flesh, and broth of [r] abominable things is in their vessels;

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, [u] it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but [x] will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense [a] upon the mountains, and [b] blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine [i] elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And [k] Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of [m] Ā'chôr a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake the

a ch. 64. 11. Ps. 74. 3, 7
b ch. 63. 15 (*Heb.*)
c Cf. 2 S. 22. 10
d Cf. Hab. 3. 3
e Cit. Ro. 10. 20
f Cf. Ju. 5. 5
g Pr. 1. 24
h ch. 19. 16. Jer. 33. 9
i ch. 42. 24. Jer. 6. 16
k Ps. 145. 6
l ch. 2. 8. Jer. 17. 18, 19
m ch. 57. 5–8. Jer. 2. 20, 37
n ch. 1. 29 & 66. 17
o Cit. 1 Cor. 2. 9
p Cf. Dt. 18. 11
q ch. 66. 3, 17. Dt. 14. 8
r Lv. 19. 7. Ezek. 4. 14 (*Heb.*)
s Acts 10. 35
t Cf. ch. 26. 8
u Ps. 90. 8. Jer. 16. 17
x ch. 59. 18. Jer. 16. 18. Lam. 3. 64
y Cf. ch. 6. 5
z Cf. Ps. 90. 5, 6
a ch. 57. 7. Jer. 2. 20
b ch. 8. 21. Ezek. 20. 27
c ch. 43. 22. Jer. 10. 25
d ch. 59. 2. Jer. 33. 5
e ch. 63. 16. Jer. 3. 4–19
f ch. 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6
g ch. 60. 21. Hos. 8. 14
h Ps. 79. 8
i ch. 49. 7
k ch. 35. 2. Acts 9. 35
l ch. 32. 14. Jer. 2. 15
m Jos. 15. 7. Hos. 2. 15
n Ps. 79. 1. Jer. 44. 2
o ch. 63. 18. Jer. 51. 51

LORD, that forget [a] my holy mountain, that [c] prepare a table for [2]that troop, and that [3]furnish the drink offering unto [4]that number.

12 Therefore [d] will I number you to [f] the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: [h] because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants [k] shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but [p] ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for [s] a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and call his servants by [u] another name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth [x] shall bless himself in the [y] God of truth; and [z] he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; [b] because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create [f] new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which [k] I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And [m] I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor [p] the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not [q] filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the [r] sinner being an hundred years old shall be [s] accursed.

21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and [u] they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for [b] as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour [e] in vain, nor bring forth for [g] trouble; for they are the [i] seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 [l m] The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and [n] dust shall be the [o] serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 66

[q] THUS saith the LORD, The [r] heaven is my throne, and the earth is my [t] footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but [a] to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a [c] contrite spirit, and [d] trembleth at my word.

3 [e] He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an [g] oblation, as if he offered [h] swine's blood; he that burneth [i] incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their [l] abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring [n] their fears upon them; [o] because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren [t] that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a

[a] ch. 57. 13 & 66. 20
[b] Cf. Ps. 92. 12–14
[c] Ezek. 23. 41 Cf. 1 Cor. 10. 21
[2] Read *Fortune* Heb. *Gad* See Gen. 30. 11
[3] Read *fill up mingled wine unto Destiny*
[4] Heb. *Meni*
[d] ch. 1. 28–31 & 66. 17
[e] Cf. Lv. 26. 20
[f] ch. 51. 19 Jer. 5. 17
[g] Ps. 78. 33 Jer. 15. 8 *(Heb.)*†
[h] ch. 66. 4 Pr. 1. 24
[i] Pr. 20. 7
[k] ch. 25. 6 Lk. 14. 15
[l] Cf. ch. 11. 6 *(Lit. P.)*
[m] ch. 35. 9 Ezek. 34. 25
[n] Gen. 3. 14 Cf. Mic. 7. 17
[o] ch. 14. 29 Jer. 8. 17
[p] ch. 45. 24
[q] Cit. Acts 7. 49, 50
[r] Ps. 103. 19 Mt. 5. 34
[s] 2 K. 22. 19 Jer. 24. 9
[t] Ps. 132. 7 Lam. 2. 1
[u] ch. 62. 2
[x] Ps. 72. 17 Jer. 4. 2
[y] Ps. 31. 5
[z] Ps. 63. 11
[a] ch. 57. 15
[b] ch. 43. 18 Cf. Rev. 21. 4
[c] ch. 61. 1
[d] Ezra. 10. 3 Dan. 10. 9
[e] Cf. ch. 1. 11–15
[f] ch. 66. 22
[g] ch. 43. 23 Dan. 2. 46
[h] ch. 65. 4
[i] ch. 60. 6 Jer. 6. 20
[k] Cf. ch. 60. 15
[l] 2 Chr. 15. 8 Jer. 4. 1 *(Heb.)*
[m] ch. 62. 5 Cf. Jer. 32. 41
[n] ch. 24. 17 Jer. 48. 43
[o] ch. 65. 12 Jer. 7. 13
[p] ch. 60. 20 Jer. 31. 12
[q] Jb. 5. 26 Cf. Ps. 55. 23
[r] Eccles. 8. 12
[s] Pr. 3. 33 Jer. 17. 5
[t] Ps. 119. 78, 86 Mt. 10. 22
[u] ch. 62. 8

voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that [a]rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for [g]as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will [q]extend peace to her like a river, and the [r]glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then [s]shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, [t]so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and [y]your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 For, behold, the LORD will come [b]with fire, and with his [c]chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For by fire and by [f]his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the [b]gardens behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the [c]abomination, and the [d]mouse, shall be [e]consumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and [f]see my glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to [h]Tär'shĭsh, [i]Pul, and [k]Lud, that draw the bow, to [l]Tubal, and [l]Jā'vän, to the [2m]isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they shall [n]bring all your brethren for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in [o]litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my [p]holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for [t]priests and for Levites, saith the LORD.

22 For as the [u]new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one [z]new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall [a]all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for [d]their worm shall not die, [e]neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

a ch. 59. 17, 18 Jer. 25. 14
b ch. 65. 3
c Lv. 11. 10, &c. Ezek. 8. 10 (*Heb.*)
d Lv. 11. 29
e ch. 65. 11, 12 Jer. 1. 16
f ch. 40. 5 Lk. 9. 32
g Cf. Mic. 5. 3
h ch. 23. 6, 10 Jer. 10. 9
i Cf. Jer. 46. 9
k 1 Chr. 1. 11 Jer. 46. 9
l 1 Chr. 1. 5 Ezek. 27. 13
2 Or *coastlands*
m ch. 60. 9 Jer. 2. 10
n ch. 60. 4, 9
o Nu. 7. 3
p ch. 65. 11, 25 Mic. 4. 1
q ch. 55. 12 Jer. 29. 7, 11 Cf. ch 48. 18
r ch. 61. 6
s ch. 60. 16
t ch. 61. 6
u ch. 65. 17 2 Pet. 3. 13
x ch. 52. 9
y ch. 58. 11
z ch. 1. 13, 14 Ezek. 45. 17
a ch. 45. 24
b ch. 31. 9 Ezek. 38. 19
c Ps. 68. 17 Hab. 3. 8
d ch. 51. 8 Mk. 9. 44, &c.
e ch. 34. 10 Mt. 3. 12 See Lk. 16. 24
f ch. 34. 5 Ezek. 21. 9, 10

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

626 B.C.

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hĭl-kī'-ăh, [b]of the priests that were in [c]Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of [e]Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, [g]in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of [h]Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah, [i]unto the end of the eleventh year of [l]Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh the son of Josiah king of Judah, [m]unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 [o]Before I formed thee in the belly [p]I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet [r]unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, [u]I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and [y]whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 [a]Be not afraid of their faces: for [b]I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 [c]Then the LORD put forth his hand, and [d]touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, [e]I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, [f]to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, [g]to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, [h]what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an [i]almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for [a]I will [2]hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a [d]seething pot; and the face thereof is [3f]toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, [k]I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and [n]they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And [q]I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have [s]burned incense unto other gods, and [t]worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore [x]gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, [z]I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAPTER 2

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I

a Isa. 60. 22 Hab. 2. 3
2 Or *watch* Heb. *shoked*
b Ezek. 1. 3
c ch. 11. 21, 23 Isa. 10. 30
d Ezek. 11. 3, 7
e See 2 K. 21. 24
3 Read *from*
f ch. 4. 6 Isa. 41. 25
g ch. 25. 3
h (2 K. 23. 34) ch. 22. 18, *al.*
i ch. 39. 2
k ch. 25. 9
l ch. 21. 1, *al.* 2 Chr. 36. 10
m See 2 K. 25. 1–17
n Cf. ch. 39. 3 & 43. 10
o Isa. 49. 5 Gal. 1. 15
p ch. 12. 3 1 Chr. 17. 18
q ch. 5. 19 Isa. 66. 17
r ch. 25. 15–31
s ch. 2. 27, 28 Isa. 65. 3, 4
t ch. 2. 28 Isa. 48. 5
u Ex. 6. 12, 30
x Jb. 40. 7 Lk. 12. 35
y ch. 19. 2 Dt. 18. 18
z ch. 6. 27
a Isa. 54. 4 Ezek. 2. 6
b ch. 15. 20 1 Chr. 28. 20
c Isa. 8, 11 Ezek. 1. 3
d Isa. 6. 7 Dan. 10. 16
e ch. 5. 14 Isa. 59. 21
f ch. 18. 7
g ch. 18. 9
h Am. 7 8
i Eccles. 12. 5 Heb. *shaked*

remember thee, the kindness of [a] thy youth, the love of [d] thine espousals, when thou wentest after me [e] in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was [f] holiness unto the LORD, and the [h] firstfruits of his increase: [k] all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, [o] What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked [p] after vanity, and are [r] become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD that [u] brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that [x] led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the [a] shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a [d] plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye [f] defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The [i] priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that [k] handle the law [m] knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the [p] prophets prophesied by [s] Bā'āl, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore [t] I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the [y] isles of [z] Chittim, and see; and send unto [a] Kedar, and consider diligently, and [c] see if there be such a thing.

11 [d] Hath a nation changed their gods, [e] which are yet no gods? but my people have [f] changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 [h] Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; [i] they have forsaken me [b] the fountain of [c] living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn slave? why is he spoiled?

15 [g] The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they [i] made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of [l] Noph and [m] Tăh-hăp'ă-nēs have broken the crown of thy head.

17 [n] Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now [q] what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of [2s] Sihor? [t] or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of [3y] the river?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy [z] backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and [b] bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that [c] my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time [4e] I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and [g] thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every [h] high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, [l] playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had [n] planted thee a [o] noble [q] vine, wholly a right seed: [r] how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For [u] though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, [x] yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD.

23 [b] How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'ă-lĭm? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 A [g] wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being un-

626 B.C.

[a] ch. 3. 4 Ps. 129. 1
[b] ch. 17. 13 Pr. 14. 27
[c] ch. 17. 13 Cant. 4. 15
[d] ch. 3. 14 Isa. 62. 5
[e] Dt. 32. 10
[f] Isa. 62. 12
[g] ch. 4. 7 Isa. 5. 29
[h] Ro. 11. 16
[i] ch. 4. 7, 20 Isa. 64. 10
[k] ch. 12. 14
[l] ch. 44. 1 Isa. 19. 13
[m] ch. 43. 7, 9
[n] ch. 4. 18
[o] Isa. 5. 4 Mic. 6. 3
[p] ch. 8. 19 Ps. 31. 6
[q] ch. 37. 7 Isa. 36. 6 See Lam. 5. 6
[r] 2 K. 17. 15 Ro. 1. 21
[s] i.e. *the Nile*
[s] Isa. 23. 3
[t] Hos. 5. 13
[u] ch. 7. 22 Isa. 63. 11
[x] Isa. 63. 13, 14 Am. 2. 10
[a] i.e. *the Euphrates*
[y] Isa 27. 12
[z] ch. 3. 6, &c.
[a] ch. 13. 16 Isa. 9. 2
[b] ch. 4. 19
[c] ch. 5. 22, 24 Isa. 57. 11
[d] ch. 31. 12 Isa. 30. 23
[4] Or *thou hast* Cf. ch. 5. 5
[e] ch. 30. 8 Isa. 14. 25
[f] ch. 3. 1 Isa. 24. 5
[g] ver. 31 (mg.)
[h] ch. 3. 6, 9 Isa. 65. 3, 4
[i] ch. 5. 31 Isa. 28. 7
[k] ch. 18. 18 Neh. 8. 2–8
[l] ch. 3. 1, &c. Isa. 1. 21
[m] ch. 4. 22 Ju. 2. 10
[n] ch. 11. 17 Isa. 61. 3
[o] Isa. 5. 2 (*Heb.*)
[p] ch. 23. 13 Dt. 18. 20
[q] Isa. 5. 2 Ezek. 15. 6
[r] Isa. 5. 4 Cf. Dt. 32. 32
[s] ch. 7. 9 2 Chr. 34. 4
[t] Isa. 43. 26
[u] Isa. 1. 16 Jer. 4. 14
[x] ch. 17. 1
[y] ch. 25. 22 Isa. 66. 19
[z] Isa. 23. 1, 12 Ezek. 27. 6
[a] Isa. 60. 7 Jer. 49. 28
[b] ver. 35

[c] ch. 18. 13 [d] Cf. Mic. 4. 5 [e] ch. 5. 7 Isa. 46. 6, 7 [h] Isa. 1. 2 Jer. 6. 19 [f] Ps. 106. 20 Ro. 1. 23 [l] ch. 5. 7 Isa. 1. 4 [g] Jb. 24. 5 Hos. 8. 9

shod, and thy throat from thirst: but [a] thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their [d] priests, and their [f] prophets,

27 [g] Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have [i] turned their back unto me, and not their face: but [l] in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But where are [n] thy gods that thou hast made thee? [p] let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for [r] according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I smitten your children; [x] they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, [2c] We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her [e] ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people [g] have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found [k] the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it [4] by secret search, but upon all these.

35 [m] Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 [o] Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

609 B.C.

a ch. 18. 12 Isa. 57. 10
b 2 S. 13. 19
c ch. 22. 30 Isa. 54. 17
d ch. 5. 31 Isa. 28. 7
e See Dt. 24. 1–4
f ch. 5. 31 Isa. 29. 10
g ch. 1. 16 & 3. 6
h ch. 2. 7 & 16. 18
i ch. 7. 24 Isa. 1. 4
k ch. 2. 20 Ezek. 16. 15, &c.
l Isa. 26. 16 Hos. 5. 15
m See ch. 2. 20
n ch. 1. 16 Ezek. 7. 20
o Pr. 23. 28 Ezek. 16. 25
p ch. 11. 12 1 K. 18. 27
q Isa. 13. 20
r ch. 11. 13
s ch. 14. 4 Isa. 5. 6
t ch. 5. 24 Pr. 16. 15
u ch. 6. 15
x ch. 5. 3 Isa. 9. 13
y ch. 31. 9 Isa. 64. 8
z Pr. 2. 17
a ch. 2. 2 & 22. 21
b Ps. 103. 9 Nah. 1. 2 (*Heb.*)
2 Read *We are broken loose*
c ver. 20 (for mg.)
d See ch. 1. 2
e Isa. 49. 18 ch. 4. 30 (*Heb.*)
f ch. 2. 19 & 5. 6
g ch. 3. 21 Isa. 51. 13
h ch. 2. 27, 28 & 7. 9
i ch. 2. 20 & 12. 12
3 Read *I said, after she . . . things, she will return unto me*
k ch. 19. 4 Isa. 59. 7
l 2 K. 17. 19 Ezek. 16. 46, &c.
4 Or *at the place of breaking in*
5 According to some authorities, *she saw*
m ver. 23 Cf. Mal. 2. 17 & 3. 8
n Isa. 50. 1†
o ch. 31. 22

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and [b] thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and [c] thou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3

THEY say, [e] If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? [h] shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast [k] played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the [m] high places, and see where [o] thou hast not been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the [q] Arabian in the wilderness; and, thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore [s] the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no [t] latter rain; and thou hadst [u] a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, [y] My father, thou art the [z] guide of [a] my youth?

5 Will he [b] reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me [d] in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which [f] backsliding Israel [h] hath done? she is gone up [i] upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And [3] I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And [l] her treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And [5] I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a [n] bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

609 B.C.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself [b]more than treacherous Judah.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward [d]the north, and say, [e]Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for [g]I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 [k]Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and [n]ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for [o]I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:

15 And I will give you [p]pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be [s]multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, [t]The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they [3]visit it; neither shall [4]that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem [z]the throne of the LORD; and [a]all the nations shall be gathered unto it, [b]to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: [e]neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.

18 [g]In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, [5]How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ [a]Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, [c]weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and [f]they have forgotten the LORD their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and [h]I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for [i]thou art the LORD our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for [l]from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: [m]truly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For [2]shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for [q]we have sinned against the LORD our God, [r]we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

CHAPTER 4

IF thou wilt [u]return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine [x]abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear, [y]The LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall [c]bless themselves in him, [d]and in him shall they glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, [f]Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.

4 [h]Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth [i]like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of [k]the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish

a ch. 5. 11

b Ezek. 16. 51, 52 Cf. Gen. 38. 26
c ch. 31. 9 Neh. 8. 9
d ch. 16. 15 Isa. 49. 12
e ch. 4. 1 Isa. 55. 7
f ch. 2. 32 & 13. 25
g ch. 32. 18 Ps. 145. 8
h ch. 30. 17 Isa. 57. 18, 19
i ch. 31. 18 Isa. 25. 1, 9
k See ver. 25
l Cf. Ps. 121. 1, 2
m Pr. 21. 31 Jon. 2. 9
n ch. 6. 19 Ps. 106. 25

2 Heb. *bosheth, the shame* or *the shameful thing*, i.e. *Baal*, ch. 11. 13 (& mg.)

o ch. 2. 2 & 31. 32
p ch. 23. 4
q ch. 8. 14 Isa. 59. 12
r ch. 14. 20 Ps. 106. 6

s (Isa. 26. 15) ch. 23. 3

t Ps. 132. 8 Rev. 11. 19
u ch. 3. 12, 22 Ezek. 14. 6

x Isa. 66. 3 ch. 7. 30 (*Heb.*)

3 Or *miss*

4 Read *it be made any more*

y ch. 5. 2 Jb. 27. 2
z ch. 14. 21 1 Chr. 29. 23
a ch. 16. 19 Isa. 66. 23
b Isa. 60. 9
c Isa. 65. 16
d ch. 9. 24 Isa. 45. 25
e Cf. ch. 7. 24
f Hos. 10. 12
g ch. 50. 4 Isa. 11. 13
h Dt. 30. 6 Ro. 2. 29

5 Or *How would*

i ch. 15. 14 Ps. 97. 3
k ch. 21. 12 Isa. 1. 16

in Jerusalem; and say, [a] Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, [c] Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 [f] Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil [h] from the north, and a great destruction.

7 [i] The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place [l] to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this [m] gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for [n] the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! [s] surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, [t] Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, [z] A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even [4] a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I [b] give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and [c] his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are [d] swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, [f] wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from [i] Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount E'phrăim.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come [m] from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

609 B.C.

[a] ch. 6. 1 Jb. 39. 24
[b] ch. 6. 3 See 2 K. 25. 1
[c] ch. 8. 14
[d] ch. 5. 23 Isa. 63. 10
[e] ch. 2. 17
[f] ch. 50. 2 Isa. 62. 10
[g] ch. 2. 19
[h] ch. 1. 13, 14 & 6. 1, 22
[i] ch. 2. 15 & 5. 6
[k] ch. 31. 20 Isa. 63. 15
[2] Heb. *at the walls of my heart*
[l] ch. 2. 15 & 7. 34
[m] ch. 6. 26 Isa. 37. 1
[n] See Isa. 13. 9–13
[o] ch. 10. 20
[p] ch. 2. 8 & 5. 4
[q] Isa. 27. 11
[r] Cf. Ps. 36. 3
[s] ch. 20. 7 Cf. 1 K. 22. 22
[t] ch. 6. 14 Cf. ch. 12. 12 & 16. 5
[3] Or *waste*
[u] Isa. 45. 18 (*Heb.*)
[x] ch. 13. 16 Isa. 8. 22
[y] Isa. 5. 25 Nah. 1. 5
[z] ch. 49. 36 Isa. 11. 15
[a] ch. 9. 10
[4] Or *a wind too strong for these*
[b] ch. 1. 16
[c] Isa. 5. 28
[d] ch. 48. 40 Pr. 30. 17
[e] ch. 5. 10, 18
[f] ch. 2. 22 1 Cor. 5. 7
[g] ch. 12. 4 Isa. 33. 9
[h] Isa. 46. 10, 11 Dan. 4. 35
[i] ch. 8. 16 2 Chr. 16. 4
[k] ch. 20. 16 Isa. 31. 2
[l] ch. 16. 16 Jb. 30. 6
[m] ch. 5. 15 Isa. 8. 9

17 As keepers of a field, [b] are they against her round about; because she [d] hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy way and thy doings [e] have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is [g] bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ [k] My bowels, my bowels! I am pained [2] at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are [o] my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, [p] they have not known me; they are sottish children, and [q] they have none understanding: [r] they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was [3] [u] without form, and void; and the heavens, and [x] they had no light.

24 I beheld [y] the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 [a] I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; [e] yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall [g] the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, [h] I have purposed it, and [k] will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall [l] go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what

wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with [b] crimson, though thou deckest thee with [c] ornaments of gold, though thou [2] rentest thy face with [d] painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; [f] thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of [t] a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the [k] daughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that [m] spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, [p] if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and [q] I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, [r] The LORD liveth; surely they [s] swear falsely.

3 O LORD, [u] are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have [y] refused to receive correction: [z] they have made their faces harder than a rock; [b] they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for [c] they know not the way of the LORD, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether [f] broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore [h] a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a [k] wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a [l] leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their [n] backslidings are increased.

7 ¶ [o] How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children [q] have forsaken me, and [s] sworn by them [t] that are no gods: when I had [u] fed them to the full, [a] they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

8 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one [e] neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 [g] Shall I not [h] visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not [l] a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the LORD's.

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have [n] dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

12 They have belied the LORD, and said, It is not he; [o] neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, [t] I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, [x] I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation [a] whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 [d] Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall [e] eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy [g] fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the [i] sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, [m] Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, [p] Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, [r] so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not your's.

609 B.C.

a (Pr. 6. 29, 32) ch. 9. 2
b Isa. 1. 18 Lam. 4. 5
c ch. 2. 32 Ezek. 7. 20 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *enlargest thine eyes*
d 2 K. 9. 30 Ezek. 23. 40
e ch. 13. 27
f ch. 30. 14
g ch. 9. 9 (*Lit. P.*)
h ch. 6. 15 Isa. 26. 21
i ch. 6. 24 Isa. 42. 14
k ch. 6. 2, 23 Isa. 62. 11
l ch. 4. 27 & 30. 11
m Isa. 1. 15 Lam. 1. 17
n ch. 3. 20
o ch. 21. 13 Isa. 47. 8
p Gen. 18. 26 Ezek. 22. 30
q See ver. 7
r ch. 4. 2 & 12. 16
s ch. 7. 9 Pr. 30. 9
t ch. 1. 9 & 23. 29
u ch. 16. 17 Pr. 15. 3
x ch. 4. 16 & 6. 22, 23
y ch. 2. 30 & 7. 28
z Ezek. 3. 7
a Isa. 33. 19 Ezek. 3. 5, 6
b (Isa. 10. 21) ch. 8. 5
c ch. 4. 22 & 8. 7 Cf. Isa. 59. 8
d Isa. 5. 28
e Jb. 31. 8
f Ps. 2. 3 Cf. ch. 2. 20 (mg.)
g ch. 8. 13 Isa. 34. 4
h ch. 4. 7 & 49. 19
i ch. 6. 25 Isa. 65. 12
k Gen. 49. 27 Ezek. 22. 27
l Hos. 13. 7
m (2 Chr. 7. 21) ch. 13. 22
n ch. 3. 6, &c. & 8. 5
o Isa. 2. 9 Lam. 3. 42
p ch. 1. 16 & 6. 15
q ch. 2. 13 & 15. 6
r ch. 9. 16 Isa. 39. 6, 7
s Jos. 23. 7 Am. 8. 14
t ch. 2. 11, 28 & 10. 3–16
u See ver. 28

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and [d]without [2]understanding; [e]which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 [g]Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand [i]for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and [k]though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a [n]rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that [q]giveth rain, both [r]the former and [s]the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 ¶ [t]Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: [x]they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore [z]they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are [c]waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not [d]the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and [f]the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 [k]Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ A wonderful and [m]horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 [o]The prophets prophesy falsely, and [o]the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAPTER 6

O YE [r]children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and [s]blow the trumpet in [a]Tĕ-kō'ă, and set up a sign of fire in [b]Bĕth-hăc'cĕr-ĕm: for evil appeareth [c]out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the [f]daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; [h]they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 [3][l]Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the [m]shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, [o]Hew ye down trees, and [p]cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain [4]casteth out her waters, so she [4]casteth out her wickedness: [u]violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, [y]lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall throughly [a]glean the [b]remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer [5]into the baskets.

10 [e]To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, [g]their ear is uncircumcised, and [h]they cannot hearken: behold, [i]the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore [l]I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out [n]upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 [p]And their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and [q]wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even

609 B.C.

a 2 Chr. 20. 20 Am. 1. 1
b Neh. 3. 14
c ch. 4. 6 & 10. 22
d Gen. 31. 20 Hos. 7. 11 (*Heb.*)
[2] Heb. *heart*
e ch. 6. 10 Isa. 48. 8
f ch. 4. 31 Lam. 1. 6
g ch. 2. 19 & 44. 10 Cf. ch. 10. 7
h ch. 4. 17
i Pr. 8. 29
k Ps. 93. 3
[3] Heb. *hallow*
l ch. 22. 7 (& mg.) Isa. 13. 3 Cf. ch. 12. 3
m Cant. 4. 6
n ch. 4. 17 & 6. 28
o Cf. Dt. 20. 20
p ch. 32. 24 Isa. 37. 33
q ch. 10. 13 Isa. 55. 10
r Ps. 84. 6 Hos. 6. 3
s ch. 3. 3 Hos. 6. 3
[4] Or *keepeth fresh*
t See ch. 3. 3
u Ps. 55. 9 Ezek. 7. 23
x ch. 18. 20, 22 Pr. 29. 5, 6
y Ezek. 23. 18
z ch. 12. 1, 2 Ps. 92. 7
a ch. 49. 9 Isa. 24. 13
b ch. 15. 9 2 K. 21. 14
c Pr. 30. 9 Hos. 13. 6
[5] Or *upon the shoots*
d Isa. 10. 2 Ezek. 22. 7, 25
e Cf. Isa. 28. 9
f Isa. 32. 7 Ezek. 16. 49
g ch. 9. 26 Lv. 26. 41
h ch. 5. 21 Ezek. 12. 2
i ch. 8. 9 Isa. 30. 12
k ver. 9
l ch. 20. 9 Ps. 39. 3
m ch. 23. 14
n ch. 9. 21
o ch. 2. 26 & 6. 13
p For ver. 12–15, cf. ch. 8. 10–12
q ch. 8. 10 Jb. 31. 10
r Ps. 80. 2 Hos. 5. 8
s ch. 4. 5, 19 & 42. 14

unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from [b] the prophet even unto [b] the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, [e] saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed [h] abomination? nay, [i] they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: [l] therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I [n] visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for [p] the old paths, where is [q] the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall [s] find rest for your souls. But they said, [y] We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set [z] watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to [a] the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.

19 [d] Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even [e] the fruit of their thoughts, because they [f] have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to me [h] incense from [i] Sheba, and the [k] sweet cane from a far country? [l] your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay [n] stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 [q] Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and [r] a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; [y] their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

607 B.C.

[a] ch. 38. 4 Isa. 13. 7
[b] ch. 5. 31 & 8. 10
[c] ch. 4. 31 & 13. 21
[d] ch. 5. 17 & 9. 16
[e] ch. 4. 10 & 8. 11, 15
[f] ch. 20. 3 (mg.) Ps. 31. 13
[g] ch. 4. 8 & 48. 37
[h] ch. 7. 10 Isa. 1. 13
[i] ch. 3. 3 & 8. 12
[k] ch. 25. 34 Jb. 42. 6
[l] ch. 5. 19 & 8. 12, 13
[m] Am. 8. 10 ‖ Ps. 35. 17
[n] ch. 5. 9, 29 & 9. 9, 25
[o] ch. 1. 18 & 15. 20
[2] Or *trier*
[p] ch. 18. 15
[q] ch. 31. 9 Isa. 35. 8
[r] ch. 5. 23 Lam. 1. 18, 20
[s] Isa. 30. 15 Cf. Mt. 11. 29
[t] ch. 9. 4 Pr. 26. 20
[u] Ezek. 22. 18, 20
[x] Isa. 1. 4 Ezek. 16. 47
[y] ch. 7. 24 Isa. 65. 2
[z] Isa. 62. 6 Ezek. 3. 17
[3] Or *blow fiercely*
[a] Isa. 27. 13 Zeph. 1. 16
[b] Jb. 19. 24 Ezek. 22. 18
[c] Cf. Isa. 1. 22
[d] ch. 2. 12 & 22. 21
[e] Cf. Pr. 1. 31
[f] ch. 3. 13 & 7. 24
[g] ch. 19. 14 Cf. ch. 17. 19
[h] ch. 17. 26 Isa. 66. 3
[i] Isa. 60. 6 Ezek. 27. 22
[k] Isa. 43. 24 Ezek. 27. 19
[l] ch. 7. 21, 22 Isa. 1. 11–15
[m] ch. 18. 11
[n] Isa. 28. 13 Ezek. 3. 20
[o] ver. 8
[p] Mic. 3. 11
[q] *For ver. 22–24, cf. ch. 50. 41–43*
[r] ch. 5. 15 Am. 6. 14
[s] ch. 21. 12 Dt. 16. 18
[t] ch. 22. 3 Dt. 27. 19
[u] ch. 22. 3 Isa. 1. 17
[x] ch. 22. 3 Ps. 15. 5
[y] ch. 50. 42 Isa. 17. 12
[z] ch. 25. 6 Ps. 81. 9
[a] See Dt. 4. 40

24 We have heard the fame thereof: [a] our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, [c] as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the [d] sword of the enemy and [f] fear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, [g] gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in [k] ashes: make thee mourning, [m] as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 [o] I have set thee for a [2] tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous [r] revolters, [t] walking with slanders: [u] they are brass and iron; they are all [x] corrupters.

29 The bellows [3] are burned, the [b] lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 [c] Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

CHAPTER 7

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 [g] Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [m] Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in [o] lying words, [p] saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these.

5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly [s] execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye [t] oppress not the stranger, the [u] fatherless, and the widow, and [x] shed not innocent blood in this place, neither [z] walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 [a] Then will I cause you to dwell in

this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, [b] ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

9 [c] Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and [d] swear falsely, and burn incense unto [f] Bā'ăl, and [g] walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 And come and stand before me in this house, [i] which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these [l] abominations?

11 [m] Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto [o] my place which was in [q] Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, [x] rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and [z] I called you, but ye answered not;

14 [a] Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

15 And [c] I will cast you out of my sight, [d] as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ē'phrā-ĭm.

16 Therefore [g] pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their [k] dough, to make cakes [l] to the queen of heaven, and to pour out [m] drink offerings unto other gods, [o] that they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [a] mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and [e] shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [h] Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For [k] I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, [n] Obey my voice, and [p] I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and [r] walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, [s] that it may be well unto you.

24 [t] But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, [u] but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and [y] went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even [b] sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them:

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but [e] hardened their neck: [f] they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, [h] nor receiveth correction: [2i] truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ [n] Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and [p] take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: [q] they have set their [r] abominations in

607 B.C.

a ch. 42. 18
b ver. 4 See ch. 5. 31
c Hos. 4. 1, 2
d ch. 5. 2 Hos. 10. 4
e ch. 17. 27
f ch. 2. 8, 23 & 9. 14
g ch. 3. 6 & 8. 19
h ch. 6. 20 & 14. 12
i ch. 32. 34 2 Chr. 6. 33
k Cf. Am. 5. 25
l ch. 6. 15 & 8. 12
m (Lv. 15. 31) Ezek. 7. 22
n ch. 11. 4, 7 Isa. 1. 19
o Isa. 60. 13 Ezek. 43. 7
p ch. 11. 4 1 Chr. 17. 22
q ch. 26. 6, 9 Ps. 78. 60
r 2 Chr. 6. 16 Ezek. 20. 19
s ch. 38. 20 Dt. 22. 7
t ch. 6. 19 & 9. 13
u ch. 6. 16 & 9. 13, 14 Cf. ch. 3. 17
x ch. 11. 7 2 Chr. 36. 15
y ch. 2. 27 & 15. 6
z Isa. 66. 4
a ch. 22. 5 2 Chr. 7. 20, 21
b ch. 25. 4 Neh. 9. 26, 30
c ch. 23. 33 2 K. 23. 27
d See 2 K. 17. 6
e ch. 17. 23 Isa. 48. 4
f ch. 16. 12
g ch. 11. 14 Cf. Ex. 32. 10
h ch. 5. 3 & 17. 23
2 Or *faithfulness*
i ch. 9. 3, 5 Isa. 59. 4
k Neh. 10. 37 Ezek. 44. 30
l ch. 8. 2 Jb. 31. 26, 28
m ch. 19. 13 Isa. 57. 6
n ch. 9. 26 Isa. 22. 12
o ch. 8. 19 Isa. 65. 3
p Ezek. 19. 1, 14
q ch. 32. 34 2 K. 21. 4
r ch. 4. 1 & 13. 27 (*Heb.*)

the house which is called by my name, to [a] pollute it.

31 And they have built the [c] high places of [e] Tō'phĕt, which is in [f] the valley of the son of Hinnom, [g] to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; [h] which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tō'phĕt, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: for [m] they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And [p] the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and [r] none shall fray them away.

34 [t] Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for [a] the land shall be desolate.

CHAPTER 8

AT that time, saith the LORD, [b] they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all [g] the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: [l] they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for [n] dung upon the face of the earth.

3 [p] And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; [r] Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual [b] backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they [d] refuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one [2] turned to his course, [i] as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, [k] the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and [l] the turtle and the crane and the [n] swallow observe the time of their coming; but [o] my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

8 [q] How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; [3] the pen of the [s] scribes is in vain.

9 [u] The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, [x] they have rejected the word of the LORD; and what wisdom is in them?

10 [y] Therefore [z] will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the [c] prophet even unto the [d] priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, [e] saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

12 Were they ashamed when they had committed [f] abomination? nay, [h] they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: [i] therefore shall they fall among them that fall: [k] in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: [m] there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the [o] fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and [4] the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? [q] assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us [5] be silent there: for the LORD our God hath [6] put us to silence, and given us water of [s] gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 [t] We looked for peace, but no

607 B.C.

a ch. 23. 11 Ps. 79. 1
b ch. 5. 6 & 14. 7
c ch. 17. 3 Isa. 16. 12
d ch. 5. 3 & 15. 7
e ch. 19. 6, &c. Isa. 30. 33
f ch. 19. 2, 6 Neh. 11. 30
g ch. 19. 5 Isa. 57. 5
h ch. 32. 35 Dt. 17. 3
2 Or *turneth away in*
l Jb. 39. 21 Zech. 10. 3
k Ps. 104. 17 Zech. 5. 9
l Cf. Cant. 2. 12
m ch. 19. 11
n Isa. 38. 14
o ch. 5. 4 & 9. 3
p ch. 8. 2 Isa. 14. 19, 20
q Cf. Ro. 2. 17, 18
r Cf. Isa. 17. 2
3 Or *the false pen of the scribes hath made (of it) falsehood*
s Neh. 13. 13 Mt. 2. 4, *al.*
t ch. 16. 9 Isa. 24. 11
u ch. 49. 7 Isa. 44. 25
x ch. 6. 10 & 20. 8
y *For ver.* 10–12, *cf. ch.* 6. 12–15
z ch. 6. 12 Zech. 14. 2
a ch. 4. 7, 20 & 9. 11
b 2 K. 23. 14, 16 Ezek. 6. 5
c ch. 6. 13 & 14. 14
d ch. 6. 13 & 14. 18
e ch. 6. 14 & 14. 13, 19
f ch. 7. 10 Ezek. 18. 13
g ch. 7. 18 & 19. 13
h ch. 6. 15 Ezek. 2. 4
i ch. 6. 15 & 9. 13–15
k ch. 10. 15 Isa. 10. 3
l ch. 7. 33 & 9. 22
m Dt. 28. 39, 40 Joel 1. 7
n ch. 9. 22 Ps. 83. 10
o ch. 5. 17 Hos. 2. 12
p Jb. 10. 1 Rev. 9. 6
4 Or *I have appointed them those that shall pass over them*
q ch. 4. 5
5 Or *perish*
r Cf. Pr. 24. 16
6 Or *caused us to perish*
s Ps. 69. 21 ch. 9. 15 (*Heb.*)
t ch. 14. 19 Jb. 30. 26

good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 [a]The snorting of his horses was heard from [b]Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and [c]have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send [e]serpents, [f]cockatrices, among you, which [g]will not be charmed, and [i]they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in [o]a far country: Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they [p]provoked me to anger [q]with their graven images, and with [r]strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For [t]the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; [u]I am [2]black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no [x]balm in Gĭl'ĕ-ăd; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

CHAPTER 9

OH that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, [c]that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 [d]Oh that I had in the wilderness [e]a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all [g]adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And [i]they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but [l]they are not valiant for the [4]truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and [n]they know not me, saith the LORD.

4 [o]Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk [r]with slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and [d]try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 [h]Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it [k]speaketh deceit: [l]one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ [m]Shall I not [n]visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; [s]neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And [y]I will make Jerusalem heaps, and [z]a den of [3]dragons; and [a]I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ [b]Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, [f]Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and [h]have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But [k]have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after [m]Bā'ă-lĭm, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with [p]wormwood, and give them water of [q]gall to drink.

16 I will [s]scatter them also among the heathen, [t]whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will

607 B.C.

a Jb. 39. 20
b ch. 4. 15 Am. 8. 14
c ch. 10. 25 Ps. 53. 4
d Isa. 48. 10 Ezek. 22. 22
e ch. 46. 22 Isa. 65. 25
f Isa. 59. 5 (*Heb.*)
g Eccles. 10. 11
h Pr. 12. 18
i Dt. 32. 24
k Ps. 119. 118
l Ps. 62. 4
m ch. 5. 9 (*Lit. P.*)
n ch. 6. 15 & 14. 10
o Cf. Isa. 33. 17 & 39. 3
p ch. 7. 18, 19 & 11. 17
q ch. 7. 9 & 11. 10
r ch. 2. 5 & 10. 8, 15
s ch. 4. 25 & 12. 4
t ch. 10. 19
u Ps. 119. 83 Lam. 4. 8
2 Or *mourning*
x ch. 46. 11 Gen. 43. 11
y ch. 19. 3, 8 2 K. 23. 27
z ch. 10. 22 Isa. 35. 7
3 Or *jackals*
a ch. 7. 34 & 10. 22
b Ps. 107. 43 Dan. 12. 10
c ch. 13. 17 Isa. 22. 4
d Ps. 55. 7
e Ex. 4. 24 Lk. 2. 7
f ch. 8. 12, 13 & 11. 11
g ch. 5. 7 & 13. 27
h ch. 7. 24, &c. & 11. 8
i Isa. 59. 4, 5 Hos. 4. 2
k ch. 7. 24 & 11. 8
l ch. 7. 28 Hos. 4. 1
4 Or *faithfulness*
m ch. 7. 9 & 11. 13, 17
n ch. 8. 7 Hos. 4. 6
o ch. 12. 6 Ps. 88. 8, 18
p ch. 23. 15 Pr. 5. 4
q ch. 8. 14 & 23. 15 (*Heb.*)
r ch. 6. 28 Ezek. 22. 9
s ch. 5. 19 & 15. 2–4
t ch. 15. 14

send a [a]sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the [b]mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, [h]to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the [m]carcases of men shall fall as [n]dung upon the [o]open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let [r]the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But [x]let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and [a]knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: [d]for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 [g]Egypt, and [h]Judah, and [i]Edom, and the children of [l]Ammon, and [m]Moab, and [6]all that are in the utmost [n]corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are [q]uncircumcised in the heart.

607 B.C.

a ch. 6. 35 & 12. 12

b Eccles. 12. 5 Am. 5. 16

2 Or *for (it is but) a tree which one cutteth out of the forest*

c ch. 5. 7 & 16. 20

d See ver. 9

3 Read *a pillar in a garden of cucumbers*

e Isa. 46. 7

f Isa. 41. 23 Zeph. 1. 12

g Isa. 46. 9

h ch. 6. 11 & 15. 7

i ch. 32. 18 Isa. 12. 6

k ch. 44. 26 Ps. 99. 3

l Rev. 15. 4 Cf. ch. 5. 22

m ch. 8. 2 & 14. 16

n ch. 8. 2 & 16. 4

o 2 S. 11. 11 Ezek. 16. 5

p ch. 50. 35 Isa. 19. 11

q ch. 51. 17 Pr. 30. 2

r Cf. Ps. 33. 16

s ch. 8. 19 & 14. 22

t Isa. 66. 19 Ezek. 27. 12

4 Targ., Syr. & MSS. of LXX, *Ophir*

u Dan. 10. 5

x ch. 4. 2 Ro. 2. 17

y Isa. 46. 6

z Est. 8. 15 Ezek. 23. 6

a ch. 22. 16 Ps. 87. 4

b Cant. 7. 5 Ezek. 27. 7, 16

c 2 Chr. 15. 3 Jno. 17. 3

d Cf. Mic. 6. 8 & 7. 18

e ch. 23. 36 Isa. 37. 4, 17

f Ps. 146. 10 1 Tim. 1. 17

5 This verse is in Aramaic

g ch. 25. 19 Isa. 20. 4

h See ver. 11

i ch. 25. 21 Isa. 63. 1, 6

k Cf. Ps. 96. 5

l ch. 25. 21 Isa. 11. 14

m ch. 25. 21 Isa. 25. 10

6 Read *all that have the corners (of their hair) polled*

n ch. 7. 29 & 16. 6

o For ver. 12-16, cf. ch. 51. 15-19

p ch. 27. 5 Isa. 51. 13

q ch. 6. 10

r ch. 51. 15 Pr. 3. 19

s ch. 51. 15 Isa. 51. 13

CHAPTER 10

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are vain: [2c] for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

4 [d] They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as [3]the palm tree, but speak not: [e] they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for [f] they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as [g] there is none like unto thee, O LORD; [i] thou art great, and [k] thy name is great in might.

7 [l] Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the [p] wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether [q] brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of [s] vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from [t] Tär-shish, and gold from [4u] Ū-phăz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the [y] founder: [z] blue and [b] purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the LORD is the [c] true God, he is [e] the living God, and an [f] everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 [5]Thus shall ye say unto them, [k] The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 [o p] He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world [r] by his wisdom, and hath [s] stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he [a]uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he [c]causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with [d]rain, and bringeth forth the [e]wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the [g]time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and [i]Israel is the rod of his inheritance: [k]The LORD of hosts is his name.

17 ¶ [n]Gather up [2]thy wares out of the land, [3]O inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, [p]I will sling out the [q]inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may [4]find it so.

19 ¶ Woe is me for [t]my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is [5]a grief, and I must bear it.

20 [x]My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and [y]they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the [z]pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion [d]out of the north country, [e]to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a [f]den of [6]dragons.

23 ¶ [g]O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but [i]with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

25 [k]Pour out thy fury upon the heathen [l]that know thee not, and upon the families that [n]call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and [b]devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAPTER 11

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; [f]Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that [h]I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the [l]iron furnace, saying, [m]Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: [o]so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may [r]perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land [s]flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, [u]So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, [a]rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 [b]Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but [c]walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, A [h]conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they [m]went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of

604 B.C.

a ch. 25. 30 Isa. 30. 30
b ch. 8. 16 & 30. 16
c Ps. 135. 7 (*Lit. Pr.*) ch. 51. 16
d ch. 5. 24 & 51. 16
e ch. 51. 16 Pr. 30. 4
f Ps. 119. 21
g ch. 8. 12 & 11. 23
h ch. 7. 22 & 16. 14
i ch. 12. 7 Isa. 63. 17
k ch. 31. 35 Isa. 48. 2
l 1 K. 8. 51
m ch. 7. 23 & 17. 24
n ch. 46. 19 Cf. Isa. 10. 31
2 Or *thy bundle from the ground*
o ch. 7. 23 & 24. 7
3 Or *thou that abidest in the siege*
p 1 S. 25. 29
q ch. 25. 9 2 K. 24. 3
r Neh. 9. 15
4 Or *feel (it)*
s ch. 32. 22 Jos. 5. 6
t ch. 8. 21 & 14. 17
u Dt. 27. 15–26
5 Or *(my) sickness*
x ch. 4. 20
y ch. 31. 15
z ch. 22. 22 Isa. 56. 11
a ch. 7. 13, 25 & 25. 3
b ch. 9. 13 & 13. 10
c ch. 9. 14 & 13. 10
d ch. 6. 1, 22 & 13. 20
e ch. 9. 11 & 12. 11
f ch. 9. 11 & 49. 33
6 Or *jackals*
g Pr. 20. 24 Dan. 5. 23
h Ezek. 22. 25
i ch. 30. 11
k Ps. 79. 6 Cf. Zeph. 3. 8
l Ps. 79. 6 Jno. 17. 25
m ch. 8. 19 & 13. 10
n Isa. 64. 7 Hos. 7. 7

Judah have [a] broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ [d] Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and [f] though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: [h] but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For [h] according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that [2] [l] shameful thing, even [m] altars to burn incense unto [n] Bā'ăl.

14 Therefore [p] pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 [3] What hath [r] my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, A [u] green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, [a] that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves [e] to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bā'ăl.

18 ¶ And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But [g] I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, [i] Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the [l] land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, [m] that judgest righteously, that [n] triest the reins and the heart, [b] let me see thy vengeance on them: for [c] unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of [e] Anathoth, that seek thy life, [g] saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by [i] famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, even the [k] year of their visitation.

CHAPTER 12

[o] RIGHTEOUS art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: [q] Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: [s] thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, [t] knowest me: thou hast seen me, and [x] tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and [4] [y] prepare them for [z] the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land [b] mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, [c] for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? [d] the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, [f] He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in [h] the swelling of Jordan?

6 For even [k] thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ [o] I have forsaken mine house,

604 B.C.

a ch. 22. 9 Isa. 33. 8
b ch. 15. 15
c ch. 20. 12 Pr. 23. 11
d ch. 9. 13–15 & 13. 9, 10
e ch. 1. 1 & 29. 27
f ch. 14. 12 Isa. 59. 2
g Isa. 30. 10 Am. 2. 12
h ch. 2. 28
i ch. 14. 12 Isa. 51. 19
k ch. 10. 15 & 23. 12
2 Heb. *shame*
l ch. 3. 24 Hos. 9. 10
m 2 Chr. 30. 14
n ch. 9. 14 & 12. 16
o Isa. 45. 21 Lam. 1. 18
p ch. 7. 16 & 14. 11
q ch. 5. 27, 28 Cf. Hab. 1. 13, 16 Mal. 3. 15
3 The text is obscure. LXX renders: *Why hath the beloved wrought abomination in my house? Shall vows and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, or shalt thou escape by these?*
r ch. 12. 7 Ps. 60. 5
s Isa. 29. 13 Ezek. 33. 31
t ch. 1. 5
u Ps. 128. 3 Hos. 14. 6
x Ps. 139. 1, 23 Lk. 16. 15
4 Heb. *hallow*
y Zeph. 1. 7 Cf. ch. 6. 4
z Jas. 5. 5
a ch. 2. 21 & 24. 6
b ch. 4. 28 & 23. 10
c Ps. 107. 34
d ch. 9. 10
e ch. 8. 19 & 25. 7
f Cf. Dt. 32. 20
g Isa. 53. 7
h ch. 49. 19 Cf. Jos. 3. 15
i ch. 18. 18 Cf. Ps. 83. 4
k ch. 9. 4 & 20. 10
l Isa. 53. 8 Ezek. 26. 20
m Isa. 30. 18 Zeph. 3. 5
n ch. 17. 10 Pr. 17. 3
o ch. 15. 1 Isa. 49. 14

I have left [a] mine heritage; I have given the [b] dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I [e] hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as [f] a speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble [g] all the beasts of the field, come to devour.

10 Many pastors have [h] destroyed [i] my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have [m] made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for [n] the sword of the LORD shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 [q] They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, [t] that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will [x] pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and [z] have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, [c] to swear by my name, [d] The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by [e] Bā'ăl; then shall they be built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

599 B.C.

a ch. 10. 16 & 51. 19
b ch. 11. 15
c Isa. 42. 3 Ezek. 40. 3
d Isa. 22. 21
e Ps. 11. 5 Hos. 9. 15
f Isa. 46. 11 Ezek. 39. 4 (*Heb.*)
g Isa. 56. 9 Ezek. 34. 5
h Isa. 3. 14
i Isa. 27. 2 Mt. 20. 1
k ch. 46. 2, &c. 2 Chr. 35. 20
l Cf. ch. 51. 63
m ch. 10. 22 & 22. 6
n ch. 9. 16 & 14. 12
o ch. 18. 4
p Cf. Ezek. 15. 4, 5
q Cf. Lv. 26. 16
r Lv. 26. 19 Ezek. 24. 21
s ch. 11. 8 & 16. 12
t Zech. 2. 8
u ch. 11. 10 & 16. 11, 12
x ch. 2. 3
y ch. 11. 11 & 17. 13
z ch. 31. 20 Isa. 60. 10
a Isa. 43. 21 Ezek. 36. 20
b ch. 32. 20 Isa. 63. 12
c Isa. 48. 1
d ch. 5. 2 & 16. 14, 15
2 Or *jar*
e ch. 11. 13, 17 & 19. 5
f ch. 25. 15, 27 Isa. 63. 6

CHAPTER 13

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a [c] linen [d] girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to [k] Eû-phrā'-tēs, and [l] hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eû-phrā'-tēs, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eû-phrā'-tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eû-phrā'-tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was [o] marred, it was [p] profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I mar the [r] pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which [s] refuse to hear my words, which [s] walk in the imagination of their heart, and [u] walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, [y] shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me [a] for a people, and [b] for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every [2] bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, [f] I will

fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 [f] Give glory to the LORD your God, [g] before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the [2]dark mountains, and, [h] while ye look for light, he turn it into the [i] shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul [l] shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto [m] the king and to [m] the [5]queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your [6o] principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the [7r] south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: [t] Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come [x] from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, [a] as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And [d] if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are [g] thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the [l] stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 This is thy lot, the [n] portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou [a] hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine [b] adulteries, and thy [c] neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine [d] abominations [e] on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be?

CHAPTER 14

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

2 Judah mourneth, and [k] the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their [3]little ones [4]to the waters: they came to the pits, and [n] found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were [p] ashamed and confounded, and [q] covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was [s] no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5 Yea, the [u] hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

6 And the [y] wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like [8]dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

7 ¶ O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it [z] for thy name's sake: for our [b] backslidings are many; [c] we have sinned against thee.

8 O the [e] hope of Israel, the [f] saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, [h] as a mighty man that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, art [i] in the midst of us, and [k] we are called by thy name; [m] leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to

598 B.C.

a ch. 3. 21 & 18. 15

b ch. 9. 2 & 23. 10
c ch. 5. 8 & 50. 11 (mg.)
d ch. 7. 30 & 16. 18 (*Heb.*)
e See ch. 2. 20

f 1 S. 6. 5 Mal. 2. 2
g ch. 4. 23 & 15. 9

2 Heb. *mountains of twilight*
h ch. 23. 12 Isa. 59. 9
i ch. 2. 6 Am. 5. 8
k Isa. 3. 26 Lam. 1. 4
l ch. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17

3 Or *inferiors*
4 Or *for water*
m ch. 22. 26 2 K. 24. 12
n ch. 38. 6 Gen. 37. 24
5 Read *queen-mother*
6 Read *head-tires*
o Ps. 89. 39 Lam. 5. 16 (for mg.)
p Jb. 6. 20
q Est. 6. 12
7 Heb. *Negeb*
r ch. 17. 26 Isa. 30. 6
s ch. 3. 3 Ezek. 22. 24
t ch. 52. 27 Ezra 5. 12
u Ps. 29. 9
x ch. 10. 22 & 46. 20
y Isa. 32. 14
8 Or *the crocodile*

z Isa. 48. 9 Ezek. 20. 9, &c.
a ch. 6. 24 & 22. 23
b ch. 8. 5 & 31. 22
c ch. 8. 14 Lam. 5. 16
d ch. 5. 19 & 16. 10
e ch. 17. 13 Ps. 131. 3
f Isa. 63. 8 Hos. 13. 4
g Isa. 47. 3 Lam. 1. 8

h Cf. Isa. 59. 1
i Isa. 12. 6 Ezek. 48. 35
k ch. 25. 29 Isa. 43. 7
l ch. 49. 32 Isa. 57. 13
m Ps. 119. 8, 121
n Ps. 11. 6 Mt. 24. 51

wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity, and [b] visit their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me, [d] Pray not for this people for their good.

12 [e] When they fast, [f] I will not hear their cry; and [h] when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by [i] the sword, and by the [k] famine, and by the [m] pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, [o] the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, [s] The prophets prophesy lies in my name: [t] I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and [u] divination, and a [x] thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have [f] none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; [i] Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the [l] virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a [n] very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the [p] priest go about into a land that they know not.

598 B.C.

[a] Cf. Lam. 5. 22

[b] ch. 9. 9, 25 & 21. 14

[c] ch. 8. 15 Ezek. 7. 25

[d] ch. 11. 14

[e] Isa. 58. 4, 5 Zech. 7. 5

[f] ch. 11. 11, 14 Ezek. 8. 18

[g] ch. 3. 25 Ezek. 2. 3

[h] ch. 7. 21, 22 Hos. 6. 6

[i] ch. 12. 12 & 15. 2

[k] ch. 11. 22 & 15. 2

[l] ch. 3. 17 & 17. 12

[m] 2 Chr. 20. 9

[n] See Ps. 106. 45

[o] ch. 8. 11, 15 & 23. 17

[p] ch. 10. 8, 15 & 16. 19

[q] See ch. 5. 24

[r] ch. 17. 7 Isa. 33. 2

[s] ch. 8. 10 & 20. 6

[t] ch. 23. 21

[u] Isa. 44. 25 ch. 27. 9 *(Heb.)*

[x] Isa. 31. 7 Ezek. 30. 13 *(Heb.)*

[y] See Ex. 32. 11–13

[z] Ps. 99. 6 Acts 3. 24

[a] ch. 18. 20 Ps. 106. 23

[b] ch. 12. 7 & 33. 24

[c] ch. 43. 11

[d] ch. 14. 12 & 16. 4

[e] ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13

[f] ch. 9. 22 & 16. 4

[g] Ezek. 14. 21

[h] Eccles. 9. 4 Mt. 15. 26, 27

[i] ch. 13. 17 & 22. 10

[k] 2 Chr. 29. 8 ch. 24. 9 *(Heb.)*

[l] ch. 18. 13 Isa. 37. 22

[m] 2 K. 24. 3, 4

[n] ch. 10. 19 & 15. 18

[o] Isa. 51. 19

[p] ch. 8. 10 & 23. 11

[q] ch. 5. 7 Hos. 4. 10

[r] ch. 7. 24 & 32. 33

19 [a] Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? [c] we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, [g] and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace [i] the throne of thy glory: [n] remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the [p] vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? [q] art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore [r] we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAPTER 15

THEN said the LORD unto me, Though [y] Moses and [z] Samuel [a] stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: [b] cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as are for death, to death; and [c] such as are for [d] the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the [d] famine, to the famine; and such as are for the [e] captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will appoint over them [g] four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the [h] dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And [k] I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of [m] Mă-năs'-sēh the son of Hĕz-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or [o] who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

6 [q] Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art [r] gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand

against thee, and destroy thee; [a] I am weary with repenting.

7 And I will [b] fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will [c] bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they [e] return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it [g] suddenly, and [h] terrors upon the city.

9 [i] She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath [k] given up the ghost; [m] her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the [n] residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ [p] Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! [s] I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth [t] curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily [3] it shall be well with thy remnant; verily [4] I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the [5] steel?

13 [u] Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into [x] a land which thou knowest not: for [a] a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O LORD, [c] thou knowest: [d] remember me, and visit me, and [f] revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that [g] for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and [i] I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the [k] joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for [l] I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 [m] I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain perpetual, and [d] my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me [2] as a liar, and [f] as waters that fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And [l] I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for [o] I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And [q] I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will [r] redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAPTER 16

THE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall [y] not be lamented; [z] neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as [b] dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the [e] sword, and by [e] famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, [h] Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be

598 B.C.

[a] Cf. Hos. 13. 14
[b] ch. 51. 2 Isa. 41. 16
[c] ch. 9. 21 & 18. 21
[d] ch. 14. 17 & 30. 12, 15
[e] ch. 8. 5 Hos. 7. 10
[3] Or *as a deceitful brook*
[f] Cf. Jb. 6. 15
[g] Isa. 47. 11 1 Thes. 5. 3
[h] Isa. 65. 23 (*Heb.*)
[i] 1 S. 2. 5
[k] Jb. 11. 20
[l] ch. 6. 27
[m] ch. 3. 16 Lam. 3. 2
[n] ch. 6. 9 & 44. 12
[o] ch. 1. 8, 19
[p] ch. 20. 14 Jb. 3. 3
[q] ch. 39. 17 Ps. 91. 3
[r] Isa. 29. 22 Lam. 3. 58
[s] Pr. 19. 17 Ezek. 18. 8
[t] Cf. Pr. 28. 27
[3] Or *I will strengthen thee for good*
[4] Or *I will cause the enemy to make supplication unto thee*
[5] Or *brass*
[u] *For ver.* 13–14, *cf. ch.* 17. 3, 4
[x] ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13
[y] ch. 22. 18, 19 Ps. 78. 64
[z] ch. 14. 16 & 19. 7
[a] ch. 4. 4 & 17. 4
[b] ch. 9. 22 & 25. 33
[c] ch. 17. 16 Ps. 40. 9
[d] Ps. 132. 1
[e] ch. 15. 2 & 18. 21
[f] ch. 11. 20 & 20. 12
[g] Ps. 69. 7
[h] Ezek. 24. 16–23
[i] Ezek. 2. 8
[k] Ps. 119. 111, 162
[l] See ch. 14. 9
[m] Ps. 26. 4

buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor [a] cut themselves, nor [b] make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men [2c] tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, [h] I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and [q] they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, [u] Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have [x] walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and [z] have not kept my law;

12 And [a] ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, [b] ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that [e] they may not hearken unto me:

13 Therefore [g] will I cast you out of [i] this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and [l] there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ [o] Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, [q] The LORD liveth, [r] that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel [x] from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and [y] I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and [d] they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and [e] out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For [f] mine eyes are upon all their ways: [g] they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first [i] I will recompense their iniquity and their sin [k] double; because they have [l] defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their [m] detestable and [n] abominable things.

19 O LORD, [o] my strength, and my fortress, and my [p] refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come [r] unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, [s] vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, [t] and they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know [y] that my name is The LORD.

CHAPTER 17

THE sin of Judah [c] is written with a [d] pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the [f] table of their heart, and upon the [h] horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their [3k] groves by the green trees [m] upon the high hills.

3 [n] O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy [p] high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and [s] I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land [t] which thou knowest not: for [u] ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; [z] Cursed

598 B.C.

[a] ch. 41. 5 Dt. 14. 1
[b] ch. 9. 26 & 25. 23
[2] Or *break bread*
[c] Dt. 26. 14 Ezek. 24. 17
[d] Cf. Am. 4. 2 Hab. 1. 15
[e] ch. 4. 29
[f] ch. 5. 3 & 32. 19
[g] Isa. 65. 6 Hos. 7. 2
[h] ch. 7. 34 & 25. 10
[i] (Isa. 65. 6) Ezek. 7. 3
[k] ch. 17. 18 Isa. 40. 2
[l] ch. 3. 1 & 23. 15
[m] ch. 13. 27 & 32. 34 (*Heb.*)
[n] ch. 32. 35 2 Chr. 36. 8
[o] See Ps. 18. 2
[p] ch. 17. 17 Isa. 25. 4
[q] ch. 13. 22
[r] ch. 3. 17
[s] ch. 14. 22 & 51. 18
[t] ch. 10. 3–16 Dan. 5. 23
[u] ch. 13. 10 & 17. 13
[x] ch. 13. 10 & 18. 15
[y] ch. 33. 2 Isa. 42. 8
[z] Isa. 5. 24 Ezek. 5. 6
[a] ch. 7. 26
[b] ch. 13. 10 & 18. 12
[c] ch. 2. 22
[d] Jb. 19. 24
[e] ch. 13. 10 & 17. 23
[f] Pr. 7. 3 2 Cor. 3. 3
[g] ch. 15. 2–4 & 17. 4
[h] Ps. 118. 27 Ezek. 43. 18, 20
[i] ch. 15. 14 & 17. 4
[3] Heb. *Asherim*
[k] Isa. 27. 9 Mic. 5. 14
[l] Dt. 28. 36, 64
[m] ch. 3. 6 Ezek. 3. 13
[n] *For ver. 3–4, cf. ch.* 15. 13–14
[o] *For ver.* 14, 15, *cf. ch.* 23. 7, 8
[p] ch. 7. 31 & 19. 5
[q] ch. 12. 16 & 23. 7, 8 Cf. Isa. 43. 18
[r] ch. 11. 4, 7 & 23. 7
[s] ch. 16. 13 & 18. 7
[t] ch. 16. 13 & 22. 28
[u] ch. 15. 14 & 21. 12 || ver. 27
[x] ch. 3. 12, 18 & 23. 8
[y] ch. 23. 3 Isa. 56. 8
[z] Isa. 65. 20 Lam. 3. 65

be the man that [a] trusteth in man, and [b] maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like [d] the heath in the desert, and [e] shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a [h] salt land and not inhabited.

7 [i] Blessed is the man that [k] trusteth in the LORD, and whose [l] hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be [n] as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 ¶ [p] The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately [3] wicked: who can know it?

10 I the LORD [r] search the heart, I try the reins, even [s] to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge [4] sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that [y] getteth riches, and not by right, [5a] shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 ¶ A [b] glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our [d] sanctuary.

13 O LORD, [e] the hope of Israel, [f] all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the [h] fountain of [i] living waters.

14 [k] Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for [m] thou art my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto me, [n] Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; [t] thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art [u] my [6] hope in the day of evil.

18 [x] Let them be confounded that persecute me, but [y] let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with [c] double destruction.

19 ¶ Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand [f] in the gate of [2g] the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, [m] Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and [o] bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but [q] hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they [t] obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but [u] made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, [x] nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, [z] if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, [c] to do no work therein;

25 [g] Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come [l] from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the [o] south, bringing [p] burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and [q] meat offerings, and [r] incense, and bringing [s] sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will [z] I kindle a fire in the

598 B.C.

a Isa. 31. 3
b 2 Chr. 32. 8
c ch. 16. 18 Ezek. 21. 14
d ch. 48. 6
e ch. 29. 32 Jb. 20. 17
f Est. 6. 10 Dan. 2. 49 Cf. Jer. 7. 2
2 Or *the common people*
g ch. 26. 23 (for mg.)
h Ps. 107. 34 Ezek. 47. 11
i Isa. 56. 2 Dan. 12. 12
k ch. 39. 18 Pr. 16. 20
l ch. 14. 22 Lam. 3. 24
m ch. 19. 3
n Pr. 11. 28
o Neh. 13. 15–19 Lam. 2. 6
p Eccles. 9. 3 Mt. 15. 19
3 Or *sick*
q Isa. 58. 13 Ezek. 20. 20
r ch. 11. 20 & 20. 12
s ch. 32. 19 Isa. 49. 4
t ch. 16. 12 & 25. 3, 4
u ch. 7. 26 & 19. 15
4 Or *that gathereth (young) which she hath not brought forth*
x ch. 7. 28 & 32. 33
y Pr. 28. 20
z ch. 11. 4 & 26. 3
5 Or *they shall leave him*
a Eccles. 2. 26 Lk. 12. 20
b ch. 14. 21 Ezek. 43. 17
c ch. 16. 8
d Isa. 60. 13
e ch. 14. 8 & 50. 7
f ch. 16. 11 & 19. 4
g ch. 22. 4
h ch. 2. 13
i ch. 2. 13 Zech. 14. 8
k Ps. 41. 4
l ch. 31. 24
m Ps. 148. 14
n Isa. 5. 19 Ezek. 12. 22
o ch. 13. 19 & 32. 44
p See Ex. 20. 24
q See Ex. 29. 41
r ch. 6. 20 & 41. 5
s See Lv. 7. 12
t ch. 15. 15 2 Cor. 11. 31
u ch. 16. 19 Joel 3. 16
6 Read *refuge*
x ch. 20. 11 Isa. 65. 13
y Ps. 119. 31, 116
z (ver. 4) ch. 21. 14

gates thereof, and it shall [a] devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it [b] shall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to [d] the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay was [k] marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, [s] as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, [x] to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 [y] If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, [a] I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, [e] to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: [i] return ye now every one from his evil way, and [k] make your ways and your doings good.

12 And [m] they said, There is no hope: but [n] we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; [p] Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the [r] virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the [c] snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people [e] hath forgotten me, [f] they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from [g] the ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way [h] not cast up;

16 To make their land [2i] desolate, and a perpetual [l] hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and [m] wag his head.

17 I will [n] scatter them as with an [o] east wind before the enemy; [p] I will [3] shew them the back, and not the face, [q] in the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ [r] Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; [t] for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us [u] smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and [z] hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 [b] Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have [c] digged a pit for my soul. Remember that [d] I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the [f] famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the [g] sword; and let their wives be [h] bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 [l] Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, LORD, [o] thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: [q] forgive not their iniquity, neither [s] blot out their sin from thy sight, but

602 B.C.

[a] Cf. 2 K. 25. 9
[b] ch. 7. 20
[c] Pr. 31. 21
[d] 1 Chr. 4. 23 Cf. Zech. 11. 13
[e] ch. 13. 25 & 23. 27
[f] ch. 16. 11, 12 & 19. 4
[g] ch. 6. 16
[h] Cf. Isa. 57. 14
[2] Or *an astonishment*
[i] ch. 19. 8 2 Chr. 30. 7
[k] ch. 13. 7
[l] ch. 19. 8 2 Chr. 29. 8
[m] Isa. 37. 22 Lam. 2. 15
[n] ch. 17. 4 & 20. 4, 5
[o] Isa. 27. 8 Ezek. 17. 10
[p] Ps. 44. 10
[3] Or *look upon their back*
[q] ch. 46. 21 Pr. 16. 4
[r] ch. 11. 19
[s] Isa. 64. 8 Ro. 9. 21
[t] Cf. ch. 2. 8, 26
[u] 2 S. 19. 27 Acts 21. 21, 24
[x] ch. 1. 10
[y] See ver. 11
[z] Cf. Isa. 49. 25
[a] ch. 26. 19 Ps. 135. 14
[b] Pr. 17. 13
[c] ch. 5. 26 Mic. 7. 2
[d] ch. 15. 1 Cf. Ezek. 13. 5
[e] ch. 1. 10
[f] ch. 16. 4 & 21. 9
[g] ch. 16. 4 & 19. 7
[h] ch. 15. 7 Lam. 2. 21
[i] ch. 25. 5 Jb. 36. 10
[ll] ch. 23. 14
[k] ch. 7. 3 & 26. 13
[l] Cf. ch. 20. 16
[m] ch. 2. 25
[n] ch. 16. 12 & 23. 17
[o] Ps. 35. 22
[p] ch. 2. 10, 11
[q] Ps. 109. 14 Lam. 1. 22
[r] ch. 14. 17 & 31. 4, 21
[s] Isa. 22. 14 Ezek. 24. 13

let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAPTER 19

THUS saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the [b] ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the [d] valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the [2] east gate, and [e] proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 And say, [g] Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, [h] I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, [i] his ears shall tingle.

4 [k] Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have [m] burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with [p] the blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the [q] high places of [s] Bā'ăl, to [t] burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, [u] which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called [y] Tō'phĕt, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the [a] sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their [c] carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city [3f] desolate, and an [i] hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them [k] to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend [m] in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou [a] break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [c] Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall [f] bury them in Tō'phĕt, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tō'phĕt:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tō'phĕt, because of all the houses upon whose [l] roofs they have burned incense unto all the [n] host of heaven, and have [o] poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tō'phĕt, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he [r] stood in the court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have [x] hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAPTER 20

NOW [z] Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief [b] governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

2 Then Pashur [d] smote Jeremiah the prophet, and [e] put him in the stocks that were in the [g] high gate [h] of Benjamin, which was by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD [l] hath not called thy name Pashur, but [4n] Mā'gôr–mĭs-sā'bīb.

602 B.C.

a ch. 51. 63

b ch. 26. 17 2 Chr. 34. 29

c Isa. 30. 14

d ch. 7. 31, 32 & 32. 35

2 Or *the gate of potsherds*

e ch. 1. 7 & 26. 2

f ch. 7. 32

g ch. 17. 20 & 21. 11

h ch. 9. 11 & 21. 10

l 2 K. 21. 12

k ch. 17. 13 & 25. 8

l (Isa. 22. 1) ch. 32. 29 Cf. 2 K. 23. 12

m ch. 18. 15 & 22. 9

n ch. 8. 2 & 44. 17, 19

o ch. 7. 18 & 32. 29

p ch. 2. 34 & 22. 17

q ch. 17. 3 & 32. 35

r ch. 7. 2 & 26. 2

s ch. 12. 16 & 23. 13

t ch. 7. 31 & 32. 35

u Cf. Dt. 17. 3

x ch. 17. 23 Acts 7. 51

y ch. 7. 31, 32

z ch. 21. 1 Cf. Ezra 2. 37, 38

a ch. 18. 21 & 20. 4

b 2 Chr. 31. 13

c ch. 16. 4 & 25. 33

d 1 K. 22. 24 Mt. 26. 67

e ch. 29. 26 2 Chr. 16. 10

3 Or *an astonishment*

f ch. 18. 16 & 25. 9

g 2 Chr. 27. 3 Ezek. 9. 2 Cf. ch. 37. 13

h ch. 37. 13

i ch. 18. 16 & 25. 9, 16

k Isa. 9. 20 Lam. 2. 20

l 2 K. 24. 17 Dan. 1. 7

m See Dt. 28. 53, &c.

4 I.e. *terror on every side*

n ch. 6. 25 (for mg.) & 46. 5 (for mg.)

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the [c] sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and [e] I will give all Judah into the hand of the [f] king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and [i] all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou [n] hast prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, [o] thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: [r] I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried [s] violence and spoil; because [t] the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But [z] his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. [d] All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But [f] the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: [g] they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their [h] everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

602 B.C.

[a] ch. 17. 10 Acts 1. 24
[b] ch. 15. 15
[c] ch. 19. 7 & 21. 7, 9
[d] ch. 11. 20 Lam. 3. 58, 59
[e] ch. 18. 17 & 21. 7
[f] See ch. 21. 2, 7
[g] Isa. 41. 17 Jas. 2. 5
[h] ch. 15. 10
[i] ch. 27. 21 2 K. 24. 13
[k] Neh. 13. 25
[l] ch. 49. 18 Isa. 13. 19
[m] Ezek. 24. 14
[n] ch. 14. 14. &c. & 23. 16. &c.
[o] ch. 4. 10 Ezek. 14. 9
[p] Eccles. 7. 1
[q] Cf. Lam. 3. 1, 2
[r] Ps. 123. 4 Lam. 3. 14
[s] See ch. 6. 7
[t] ch. 8. 9 & 36. 23, 24
[u] See ch. 1. 3
[x] ch. 20. 1 & 38. 1
[y] ch. 29. 25 2 K. 25. 18
[z] ch. 6. 11 Ezek. 3. 14
[a] ch. 37. 7 2 Chr. 34. 21
[b] ch. 22. 25 Est. 2. 6
[c] Isa. 25. 1 Mic. 7. 15
[d] ch. 12. 6 & 38. 22
[e] ch. 32. 5
[f] See ch. 1. 8, 19
[g] ch. 17. 18 & 22. 22
[h] ch. 23. 40
[i] Isa. 1. 25 Lam. 3. 3

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that [a] triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, [b] let me see thy vengeance on them: for [d] unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath [g] delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ [h] Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 [k] Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be [l] as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and [m] repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 [p] Wherefore came I forth out of the womb [q] to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

CHAPTER 21

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king [u] Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh sent unto him [x] Pashur the son of Mĕl-chī'ăh, and [y] Zĕph-ă-nī'ăh the son of Mā-ă-sē'ăh the priest, saying,

2 [a] Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for [b] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'zär king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all [c] his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; [e] Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chăl-dē'ăns, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And [i] I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and

with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great [a] pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD, [b] I will deliver Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the [d] sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; [g] he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [k] I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the [l] famine, and by the pestilence: but [m] he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chăl-dē'-ăns that besiege you, he shall live, and [p] his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For [q] I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: [r] it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, [u] Hear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD; [y] Execute judgment [z] in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out [b] like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the [c] evil of your doings.

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; [f] which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will [i] punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and [k] I will kindle a fire [l] in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

607 B.C.

a ch. 14. 12 & 24. 10
b ch. 20. 4, 5 & 32. 5, 8
c ch. 21. 11
d ch. 20. 4 & 24. 10
e ch. 21. 12 Ezek. 18. 8
f ch. 7. 6 Zech. 7. 10
g Isa. 47. 6
h ch. 7. 6
i ch. 17. 25
k Cf. Dt. 30. 15, 19
l ch. 18. 21 & 24. 10
m ch. 38. 2
n ch. 44. 26 Isa. 45. 23
o ch. 7. 14 & 26. 6
p ch. 39. 18
q ch. 44. 11 Ps. 34. 16
r ch. 19. 3, 8 & 25. 18
s ch. 12. 11 Ezek. 5. 14
2 Heb. *hallow*
t ch. 6. 4 & 51. 27, 28
u ch. 19. 3 & 22. 2
x Isa. 44. 14 Ezek. 27. 5
y ch. 7. 5 & 22. 3
z Cf. Ps. 101. 8
a 2 Chr. 7. 21
b ch. 17. 4 Lam. 2. 3, 4
c ch. 4. 4 & 23. 2, 22
d ch. 11. 10 & 31. 32
e ch. 19. 4 & 44. 3
f ch. 5. 12 & 49. 4
g Cf. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25
h ch. 14. 17 Lam. 3. 48
i ch. 14. 10 & 23. 2, 34
k ch. 17. 27 & 43. 12
l Ezek. 20. 47 Cf. Isa. 10. 18, 33
m See 2 K. 23. 30

CHAPTER 22

THUS saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, [c] Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the LORD; [e] Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and [f] do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the [f] fatherless, nor the widow, [h] neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, [i] then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, [n] I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that [o] this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and [s] cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will [2t] prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice [x] cedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and [a] they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have [d] forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and [e] worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ [g] Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but [h] weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the LORD touching [m] Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Jo-

siah his father, which [a] went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ [e] Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and [g] giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and [i] painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou [2]closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, [m] and do judgment and justice, and then [n] it was well with him?

16 He [p] judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this [q] to know me? saith the LORD.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy [4s] covetousness, and for [u] to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning [z] Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah; [b] They shall not lament for him, saying, [c] Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 [d] He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 ¶ Go up to [g] Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from [5h] the passages: for all [i] thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from [m] thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall [6] eat up all thy [o] pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be [q] ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that

607 B.C.

[a] 2 Chr. 36. 4 Cf. Ezek. 19. 4
[b] ch. 13. 21 & 30. 6
[c] ch. 46. 18 Isa. 49. 18
[d] Est. 2. 6 ch. 24. 1, *al.*
[e] Mic. 3. 10
[f] Cant. 8. 6 Hag. 2. 23
[g] Dt. 24. 15 Mal. 3. 5
[h] ch. 21. 2, 7 & 24. 1
[i] Ezek. 23. 14
[k] Isa. 22. 17, 18
[l] ch. 13. 18
[2] Or *strivest to excel in cedar*
[m] See 2 K. 23. 25
[n] See Isa. 3. 10
[o] ch. 44. 14
[p] Isa. 58. 7 Mt. 19. 21
[q] ch. 9. 24 & 24. 7
[3] Read *vessel* Cf. ch. 48. 38
[r] Cf. Ps. 31. 12 (for mg.)
[4] Or *dishonest gain*
[s] ch. 51. 13 (for mg.)
[t] ch. 17. 4
[u] ch. 19. 4 Joel 3. 19
[x] ch. 6. 19
[y] ch. 2. 37 & 32. 5
[z] ch. 1. 3
[a] Cf. ch. 36. 30
[b] ch. 16. 4 & 25. 33
[c] Cf. 1 K. 13. 30
[d] Cf. 2 K. 24. 1, 6 2 Chr. 36. 6.
[e] ch. 22. 22 & 25. 34
[f] Ps. 100. 3 Ezek. 34. 31
[g] Isa. 40. 16
[5] Read *Abarim*
[h] Cf. Dt. 32. 49 (for mg.)
[i] Cf. ch. 3. 1
[k] ch. 21. 14 & 36. 31
[l] ch. 21. 12 & 25. 3
[m] ch. 3. 4 Ezek. 16. 22, 43
[n] ch. 16. 15 & 24. 6
[6] Or *feed*
[o] ch. 10. 21 & 23. 1, 2
[p] ch. 3. 16 & 30. 19
[q] ch. 20. 11
[r] ch. 3. 15 Ezek. 34. 23

makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the [b] pain as of a woman in travail!

24 [c] As I live, saith the LORD, though [d] Cō-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah were the [f] signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of [h] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chăl-dē'-ăns.

26 And I will [k] cast thee out, and [l] thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 [o] But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Cō-nī'-ăh a despised broken [3r] idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a [t] land which they know not?

29 [x] O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that [y] shall not prosper in his days: for [a] no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

CHAPTER 23

WOE be unto the [e] pastors that destroy and scatter [f] the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, [k] I will visit upon you [l] the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And [n] I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and [p] they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And [r] I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed,

neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous [2b] Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and [d] shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall [g] dwell safely: and [h] this is his name whereby he shall be called, [i] THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 [l] Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, [n] The LORD liveth, which [o] brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel [r] out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; [t] all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is [y] full of adulterers; for because of [4z] swearing [a] the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For both [c] prophet and [d] priest are profane; yea, [f] in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them [h] as slippery ways [i] in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even [l] the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of [n] Samaria; they [o] prophesied in [p] Bā'ăl, and [q] caused my people Israel to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an [s] horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they [u] strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that [x] none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me [a] as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gō-mŏr'-răh.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with [c] wormwood, and make them drink the water of [e] gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is [f] profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of [k] the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak [m] a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 [p] They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that [q] walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

18 For [s] who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, [3] and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard it?

19 [u] Behold, a [x] whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the [b] latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 [e] I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But [g] if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, [k] then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 [m] Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. [r] Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, [t] I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy

607 B.C.

[a] Isa. 3. 9 Ezek.16.46

[2] Or *shoot*
[b] ch. 33. 15 Isa. 11. 1
[c] ch. 9. 15 Lam. 3. 15, 19
[d] ch. 33. 15 Isa. 32. 1
[e] ch. 9. 15 Lam. 3. 15, 19 (*Heb.*)
[f] ch. 16. 18 & 36. 17
[g] ch. 32. 37 1 K. 4. 25
[h] Jer. 6. 24 Ezek. 48. 35]
[i] ch. 33. 16 Isa. 54. 17
[k] ch. 20. 6 & 27. 10
[l] *For ver.* 7, 8, *cf. ch.* 16. 14, 15
[m] Ezek. 13. 2, 17 Cf. Nu. 24. 13
[n] ch. 16. 14, 15 & 38. 16
[o] ch. 16. 14 & 31. 32
[p] ch. 14. 13, 19 & 28. 9
[q] ch. 18. 12 & 32. 23
[r] ch. 16. 15 & 31. 8
[s] Isa. 40. 14
[3] Or *that he should perceive and hear*
[t] Ps. 42. 10
[u] *For ver.* 19, 20, *cf. ch.* 30. 23, 24
[x] ch. 25. 32
[y] ch. 13. 27 & 29. 23
[4] Read *the curse*
[z] Cf. Isa. 24. 6 (*for mg.*)
[a] ch. 12. 4 Hos. 4. 3
[b] ch. 30. 24 Isa. 2. 2
[c] See ver. 16
[d] ch. 14. 18 & 32. 32
[e] ch. 14. 14
[f] ch. 7. 30 & 32. 34
[g] Cf. ver. 18
[h] Ps. 73. 18
[i] ch. 13. 16 Nah. 1. 8
[k] Cf. ch. 25. 5
[l] ch. 11. 23 & 46. 21
[m] Ps. 139. 7, 11 Am. 9. 3
[n] ch. 41. 5 Isa. 10. 9, 11
[o] ch. 2. 8
[p] ch. 19. 5 & 32. 29, 35
[q] Isa. 9. 16
[r] Cf. Isa. 66. 1
[s] ch. 5. 30
[t] ch. 27. 9 Eccles. 5. 3, 7
[u] Ezek. 13. 22
[x] ch. 8. 11 Ezek.13.22

lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to cause my people [a] to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'ăl.

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

29 Is not my word [d] like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, [e] I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their [m] lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the [2p] burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? [q] I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of [u] the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

607 B.C.

[a] ch. 18. 15. Ezek. 22. 12

[b] Ps. 77. 9. Lam. 5. 20

[c] ch. 20. 11. Dan. 12. 2

[d] ch. 5. 14

[e] Ezek. 13. 9

[f] Am. 8. 1

[g] Isa. 38. 21. Mt. 7. 16

[h] ch. 22. 25 & 25. 1, 9

[i] ch. 27. 20. Est. 2. 6

[k] ch. 22. 24, 28

[l] ch. 29. 2. 2 K. 24. 14

[m] Cf. Ju. 9. 4. Zeph. 3. 4 (*Heb.*)

[n] Isa. 28. 4. Hos. 9. 10

[o] ch. 29. 17

[2] Or *oracle*

[p] Isa. 30. 6. Ezek. 12. 10. Cf. Lam. 2. 14

[q] ch. 7. 15. Cf. ch. 31. 37

[r] ch. 29. 20

[s] Pr. 22. 12

[t] ch. 23. 3 & 29. 14

[u] ch. 10. 10. Dan. 6. 20, 26

[x] ch. 11. 17 & 32. 41

[y] ch. 32. 39. Ps. 51. 10

[z] ch. 22. 16 & 31. 34

[a] Isa. 49. 23, 26. Ezek. 6. 7, &c.

[b] ch. 11. 4 & 30. 22

[c] Isa. 10. 21. Lam. 3. 40

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly [b] forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring an [c] everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER 24

THE LORD [f] shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of [g] figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after that [h] Něb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon had [i] carried away captive [k] Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the [l] carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are [n] first ripe: and the other basket had very [o] naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, [r] whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chăl-dē'-ăns for their good.

6 For [s] I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and [t] I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and [x] I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And [y] I will give them an heart [z] to know me, that [a] I am the LORD: and [b] they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for [c] they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them [d] that dwell in the land of Egypt:

9 And I will deliver them to be [2e] removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a [g] reproach and a [h] proverb, a taunt and a [i] curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the [l] sword, the [o] famine, and the [p] pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAPTER 25

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in [t] the fourth year of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of [u] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

3 From [z] the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, [b] rising early and speaking; but ye [d] have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD [e] hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, [h] Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the [i] evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And [m] go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might [a] provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; [b] Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, [c] I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär the king of Babylon, [f] my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will [k] utterly destroy them, and make them an [m] astonishment, and an [n] hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover [q] I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the [r] sound of the millstones, and the [s] light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon [x] seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that [y] I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chăl-dē'-ăns, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even [a] all that is written [c] in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For [f] many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and [g] I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; [k] Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and [l] cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, [n] and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD'S hand, and [o] made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

604 B.C.

a ch. 11. 17 & 32. 29
b ch. 19. 4 & 44. 6, 11
c ch. 1. 15 & 34. 1
d ch. 26. 21 2 K. 25. 26
2 Or tossed to and fro
e ch. 15. 4 & 29. 18 (Heb.)
f ch. 27. 6
g ch. 29. 18 Ps. 89. 41, 50
h Ps. 44. 14
i ch. 25. 18 Isa. 65. 15
k ch. 10. 18 & 44. 11
l ch. 21. 7, 9 & 25. 16–19
m ch. 19. 8 (mg.) & 29. 18
n ch. 19. 8 & 29. 18
o ch. 21. 9 & 27. 13
p ch. 21. 6, &c. & 27. 13
q ch. 16. 9 Lam. 5. 15
r Eccles. 12. 4 Rev. 18. 22
s Rev. 18. 23
t ch. 36. 1
u ch. 24. 1 & 27. 6
x ch. 29. 10 Cf. Isa. 23. 15
y ch. 50. 1 Isa. 48. 14
z ch. 1. 2 & 36. 2
a ch. 36. 4
b ch. 11. 7 & 26. 5
c See ch. 46–51
d ch. 17. 23 & 26. 5
e ch. 7. 25 & 29. 19
f ch. 27. 7
g ch. 46. 10 Isa. 66. 6
h ch. 18. 11 & 26. 3
i ch. 23. 2 & 26. 3
k ch. 13. 13 & 48. 26
l ch. 1. 5 & 46. 1, &c.
m ch. 7. 6 & 35. 15
n ch. 51. 7
o Isa. 51. 23

18 To wit, [a] Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and [e] a curse; as it is this day;

19 [g] Phâr'-aōh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the [h] mingled people, and all the kings of the land of [i] Uz, and all the kings of the land of the [l] Philistines, and [n] Ăsh'-kĕ-lon, and [o] Azzah, and [p] Ekron, and the remnant of [q] Ashdod,

21 [r] Edom, and [r] Moab, and the children of [r] Ammon,

22 And all the kings of [t] Tyrus, and all the kings of [u] Zidon, and the kings of the [2x] isles which are beyond the sea,

23 [z] Dedan, and [a] Tema, and [b] Buz, and all that [3c] are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of [f] Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of [k] Elam, and all the kings of the [l] Medes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of [4n] Shē'-shăch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is [q] called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall [b] roar from on high, and [c] utter his voice from his [d] holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, [f] as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a [k] controversy with the nations, he will [m] plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a [s] great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 And the [y] slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall [d] not be lamented, neither gathered, [e] nor buried; they shall be [g] dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ Howl, ye [h] shepherds, and cry; and [i] wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock [m] to escape.

36 [o] A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26

[p] IN the beginning of the reign of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; [r] Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, [s] all the words that I command

604 B.C.

[a] ch. 21. 10 & 26. 3, 18
[b] Joel 3. 16 Cf. Isa. 42. 13
[c] ch. 10. 13 & 51. 16
[d] Isa. 63. 15 Zech. 2. 13
[e] ch. 24. 9 & 26. 6
[f] Isa. 63. 2, 3 Lam. 1. 15
[g] ch. 9. 26 & 43. 11
[h] 2 Chr. 9. 14 ch. 50. 37 (*Heb.*)
[i] Jb. 1. 1 Lam. 4. 21
[k] Cf. Isa. 3. 13. 14
[l] ch. 47. 1, 4 Isa. 14. 31
[m] Isa. 66. 16
[n] ch. 47. 7 2 S. 1. 20
[o] ch. 47. 1, 5 2 K. 18. 8 (*Gaza*)
[p] 2 K. 1. 2, &c. Am. 1. 8
[q] Isa. 20. 1 Am. 1. 8
[r] ch. 9. 26 & 27. 3
[s] ch. 23. 19 & 30. 23
[t] ch. 27. 3 Isa. 23. 1, &c.
[u] ch. 27. 3 Isa. 23. 2, &c.
[2] Or *coastland*
[x] ch. 2. 10 & 31. 10
[y] Isa. 66. 16
[z] ch. 49. 8 Isa. 21. 13
[a] Isa. 21. 14
[b] Jb. 32. 2, 6
[3] Read *have the corners (of their hair) polled*
[c] ch. 16. 6 (mg.) & 41. 5
[d] ch. 22. 18, 19
[e] ch. 19. 7 & 34. 20
[f] Isa. 21. 13 Ezek. 27. 21
[g] ch. 16. 4
[h] ch. 23. 1, 2 & 50. 6
[i] ch. 6. 26
[k] ch. 49. 34 Isa. 22. 6
[l] ch. 51. 11, 28 Isa. 21. 2
[m] Ps. 142. 4 (mg.) Am. 2. 14
[4] A cypher for *Babel*
[n] ch. 51. 41
[o] Zech. 11. 3
[p] ch. 27. 1
[q] ch. 14. 9 Dan. 9. 18, 19
[r] ch. 19. 14
[s] ch. 19. 2 Ezek. 2. 7

thee to speak unto them; [a] diminish not a word:

3 [b] If so be they will hearken, [c] and turn every man from his evil way, [d] that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of [e] the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; [f] If ye will not hearken to me, to [h] walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both [i] rising up early, and sending them, [i] but ye have not hearkened;

6 [k] Then will I make this house like [l] Shiloh, and will [m] make this city [n] a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the [u] entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, [y] This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now [b] amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent [g] blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the [o] elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 [p] Micah the Mō-răs'thīte prophesied in the days of [q] Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [r] Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not [s] fear the LORD, and besought the LORD, and the LORD [t] repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Ū-rī'jăh the son of Shĕm-âi'ăh of [x] Kĭr'jăth-jē'ă-rĭm, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

21 And when Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Ū-rī'jăh heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and [z] went into Egypt;

22 And Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm the king sent men into Egypt, namely, [a] Ĕl-nā'thăn the son of Ăch'bôr, and certain men with him into Egypt.

604 B.C.

[a] Pr. 30. 6. Rev. 22. 18
[b] ch. 17. 24. Zech. 6. 15
[c] ch. 25. 5 & 35. 15
[d] ver. 19
[e] ch. 25. 5 & 44. 22
[f] Jb. 36. 12. Mal. 2. 2
[g] 1 K. 2. 37, &c. Ezek. 18. 13
[h] Ps. 89. 30
[i] ch. 25. 3 & 29. 19
[k] ch. 22. 5. Ezek. 7. 20
[l] ch. 7. 12, 14 & 41. 5
[m] ch. 25. 18 & 32. 28
[n] ch. 25. 18 & 29. 22
[o] ch. 19. 1 & 29. 1
[p] Mic. 1. 1
[q] Isa. 36. 1, *al.* Hos. 1. 1
[r] ch. 25. 18 Cit. Mic. 3. 12
[s] Jb. 2. 3. Jon. 1. 9, 16
[t] ch. 18. 8 & 42. 10
[u] ch. 36. 10
[x] Neh. 7. 29
[y] ch. 38. 4 Cf. Mt. 26. 66
[z] ch. 24. 8 & 43. 7
[a] ch. 36. 12, 25
[b] ch. 18. 11

23 And they fetched forth Ū-rī'-jăh out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the [b] graves of the [c] common people.

24 Nevertheless the hand of [g] Ă-hī'-kăm the son of Shā'-phăn was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

CHAPTER 27

595 B.C.

[i] IN the beginning of the reign of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD to me; [k] Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of [l] Edom, and to the king of [m] Moab, and to the king of the [m] Ammonites, and to the king of [n] Tyrus, and to the king of [n] Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 [s] I have made the earth, [t] the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by [u] my outstretched arm, and have [x] given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of [y] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär the king of Babylon, [z] my servant; and [a] the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations [b] shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, [c] until [e] the very time of his land come: [f] and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with [g] the sword, and with the [h] famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your [a] diviners, nor to your [2d] dreamers, nor to your [e] enchanters, nor to your [f] sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For [h] they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 [o] Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by [p] the sword, by the [q] famine, and by the [r] pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, [d] Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and

a ch. 14. 14 & 29. 8 (*Heb.*)
b 2 K. 23. 6
c ch. 17. 19
2 Read *dreams*
d ch. 23. 25 & 29. 8
e Isa. 57. 3 Mic. 5. 12 (*Heb.*)
f 2 Chr. 33. 6 Dan. 2. 2
g 2 Chr. 34. 20
h ch. 23. 16, &c. & 28. 15
i ch. 26. 1
k (Dt. 28. 48) ch. 28. 14
l ch. 25. 21 & 49. 7–22
m ch. 25. 21 & 40. 11
n ch. 25. 22 & 47. 4
o Cf. Ezek. 18. 31
p ch. 25. 16, 29 & 29. 17, 18
q ch. 24. 10 & 29. 17, 18
r ch. 24. 10 & 28. 8
s ch. 10. 12 & 32. 17
t Isa. 45. 12 Mal. 2. 10
u ch. 32. 17, 21 Ps. 136. 12
x Dan. 4. 17, &c.
y ch. 25. 1, 9 & 28. 3
z ch. 25. 9 & 43. 10
a ch. 28. 14
b 2 Chr. 36. 20
c See ch. 25. 12
d ch. 28. 3
e Isa. 13. 22 Ezek. 22. 3
f ch. 25. 14
g ch. 41. 10 Dt. 32. 42
h See ver. 13

in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 ¶ [b]For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the [c]pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon took not, [d]when he carried away captive Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the [f]vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem;

22 [h]They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; [i]then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAPTER 28

AND it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, in the [l]fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of [m]Azur the prophet, which was of [n]Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, [o]I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that [p]Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

593 B.C.

a 1 K. 1. 36
b Cf. 2 K. 25. 13
c ch. 52. 17. 2 Chr. 4. 12, 13
d ch. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2
e ch. 27. 8, 13 & 29. 17, 18
f ch. 20. 5
g ch. 23. 17. Ezek. 13. 10, 16
h ch. 52. 18, 19. Ezra 6. 5
i See Ezra 1. 7, 8
k Cf. ch. 5. 5. Ps. 2. 3
l Cf. ch. 51. 59
m Ezek. 11. 1
n ch. 41. 12, 16. Isa. 28. 21
o Cf. ch. 27. 2, 12
p ch. 27. 6, &c. & 29. 1, &c.
q ch. 27. 2, &c.
r ch. 27. 6. 1 Kgs. 2. 38
s ch. 27. 10 & 29. 9

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, [a]Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of [e]pestilence.

9 The prophet [g]which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and [k]brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [q]I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the [r]beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent thee; [s]but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt

die, [a] because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

CHAPTER 29

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of [g] the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom [i] Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär [k] had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon;

2 (After that Jĕc-ō-nī'-ăh the king, and the [2m] queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the [o] carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)

3 By the hand of Ĕl-ā'-săh the son of [p] Shā'-phăn, and [q] Gĕm-ă-rī'-ăh the son of [r] Hĭl-kī'-ăh, (whom Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And [y] seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and [b] pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your [g] diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your [i] dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For [l] they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That after [b] seventy years be accomplished at Babylon [c] I will visit you, and [d] perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, [e] to give you an expected end.

12 [f] Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And [h] ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will [i] turn away your captivity, and I will [n] gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them [s] the sword, the [t] famine, and the [u] pestilence, and will make them like [x] vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them [z] to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a [a] curse, and an [c] astonishment, and an [d] hissing, and a [e] reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, [f] which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, [h] rising up early and sending them; [k] but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, [m] whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

593 B.C.

a ch. 29. 32 Dt. 13. 5
b ch. 25. 11 Dan. 9. 2
c ch. 32. 5
d ch. 33. 14 Ps. 119. 38
e ch. 31. 17 Dt. 8. 16
f Neh. 1. 9
g ch. 26. 17 Ezek. 8. 1. 12
h Isa. 55. 6 Hos. 10. 12 Cf. Hos. 5. 6
i ch. 28. 3, &c. & 32. 1, 28
k ch. 27. 20 Ezek. 17. 12
l ch. 30. 3, 18 Ps. 126. 1, 4
2 Read *queen-mother*
m ch. 22. 26
n ch. 24. 6 & 30. 3
o ch. 24. 1
p Cf. 2 Chr. 34. 8
q ch. 36. 10, &c.
r Ezra 7. 1
s ch. 27. 13 & 32. 24
t ch. 27. 13 & 32. 24, &c.
u ch. 28. 8 & 32. 24, &c.
x ch. 24. 2
y ch. 33. 6, 9 Isa. 66. 12
z ch. 24. 9 & 34. 17 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 26. 6 & 42. 18
b Ezra 6. 10 Cf. Ps. 122. 6
c ch. 25. 9 & 42. 18
d ch. 25. 9, 18 & 49. 17
e ch. 24. 9 & 42. 18
f ch. 25. 4 & 35. 16
g ch. 27. 9 Ezek. 12. 24 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 26. 5 & 32. 33
i ch. 27. 9 Zech. 10. 2
k ch. 26. 5 & 32. 23, 33
l ch. 28. 15 & 37. 19
m ch. 24. 5

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kō-lâi'-ăh, and of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh the son of Mā-ă-sêi'-ăh, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up [a] a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon [d] roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed [2 e] villany in Israel, and have [f] committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a [h] witness, saith the LORD.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shĕm-âi'-ăh the Nĕ-hĕl'-ă-mīte, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to [l] Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh the son of [m] Mā-ă-sêi'-ăh the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-dă the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man that is [n] mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the [q] stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of [t] Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shĕm-âi'-ăh the Nĕ-hĕl'-ă-mīte; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shĕm-âi'-ăh the Nĕ-hĕl'-ă-mīte, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; [b] neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; [c] because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

CHAPTER 30

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, [g] Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will [i] bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will [k] cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, [o] as a woman in travail, and [p] all faces are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! for [r] that day is great, [s] so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that [u] I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the LORD their God, and [x] David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 ¶ [y] Therefore [z] fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy

593 B.C

a Dt. 21. 23 Cf. Ps. 102. 8 (mg.)
b ch. 17. 6
c ch. 28. 16
d Cf. Dan. 3. 6
2 Or *folly*
e 2 S. 13. 12
f ch. 23. 10, 14 Ezek. 18. 11
g ch. 36. 2
h ch. 42. 5 1 S. 12. 5
i ch. 29. 14 & 31. 23
k ch. 29. 14 & 31. 8, 10
l ch. 21. 1 & 37. 3
m ch. 35. 4
n 2 K. 9. 11 Jno. 10. 20
o ch. 22. 23 & 48. 41
p Isa. 13. 8 Cf. Joel 2. 6
q See ch. 20. 5
r (Isa. 13. 6, 9) Joel 2. 11, 31
s Dan. 12. 1
t ch. 11. 21 & 32. 7
u ch. 2. 20 Ezek. 30. 18
x Isa. 55. 4 Ezek. 34. 23
y *For ver.* 10, 11, *cf. ch.* 46. 27, 28
z ch. 46. 27, 28 Isa. 44. 2

seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For [b] I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet [e] will I not make a full end of thee: but [f] I will correct thee [4g] in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, [i] Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast [m] no healing medicines.

14 [n] All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of [p] an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all [r] they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and [u] they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and [a] I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own [9f] heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And [i] out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and [k] I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; [m] I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation

593 B.C.

[3] Read *prince*

[a] Cf. Dt. 17. 15
[b] ch. 46. 28. Isa. 43. 2, 5
[c] Cf. Ezek. 46. 2
[d] Ps. 100. 4. Ro. 5. 2. Cf. Zeph. 3. 2
[e] ch. 5. 10, 18 & 46. 28
[3] Or *who is he that hath had boldness*
[f] ch. 31. 18. Isa. 53. 5
[4] Or *with judgment*
[g] ch. 10. 24 & 46. 28
[h] ch. 24. 7 & 31. 1, 33
[i] ch. 15. 18
[k] *For ver.* 23, 24, *cf. ch.* 23. 19, 20
[5] Or *sweeping tempest*
[l] ch. 25. 32. Ezek. 1. 4
[m] Cf. ch. 8. 22
[n] ch. 4. 30. Lam. 1. 2
[o] ch. 23. 20 & 48. 47
[p] Isa. 63. 10. Lam. 2. 4
[q] ch. 30. 22 & 32. 38

[r] ch. 10. 25
[6] Read *when he went to find him rest*
[s] Isa. 63. 14
[7] Read *from afar*
[t] Isa. 43. 4
[u] Isa. 33. 1. Ezek. 39. 10
[x] See ver. 12
[y] Hos. 11. 4. Cf. Cant. 1. 4
[z] ch. 33. 7
[a] ch. 3. 22 & 33. 6
[b] ch. 18. 13. Lam. 1. 15
[c] Isa. 30. 22. Ezek. 28. 13
[d] Ps. 68. 25
[e] Isa. 65. 21. Ezek. 28. 26
[8] Or *enjoy (the fruit thereof)* Heb. *profane* or *make common*. See Lv. 19. 23–25
[9] Or *mound* Heb. *tel*
[f] ch. 49. 2. Isa. 25. 2
[g] ch. 51. 12. Isa. 21. 6
[h] ch. 50. 5. Isa. 2. 3
[i] ch. 31. 12, 13. Isa. 61. 7
[k] ch. 23. 3 & 33. 22
[l] Isa. 12. 6. Zeph. 3. 14
[3] Or *at the head*
[m] Isa. 60. 9
[n] ch. 50. 20. Isa. 46. 3

shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And their [3] nobles shall be of themselves, and their [a] governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him [c] to draw near, and he shall [d] approach unto me: for [3] who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

22 And [h] ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 [k] Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a [5l] continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the [o] latter days ye shall consider it.

CHAPTER 31

AT the same time, saith the LORD, [q] will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Israel, [6s] when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared [7] of old unto me, saying, Yea, [t] I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with [x] lovingkindness [y] have I drawn thee.

4 [z] Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O [b] virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy [c] tabrets, and shalt go forth in the [d] dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou [e] shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall [8] eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the [g] watchmen upon the mount E'phrăim shall cry, [h] Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and [l] shout [2] among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the [n] remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the

[a] north country, and [b] gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the [d] blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come [g] with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk [i] by the rivers of waters [l] in a straight way, wherein [m] they shall not stumble: for I am [n] a father to Israel, and Ē'phrăim is my [p] firstborn.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the [2q] isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and [t] keep him, as a [u] shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the LORD [y] hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him [z] from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and [a] sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the [b] goodness of the LORD, [d] for wheat, [e] and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as [h] a watered garden; and [i] they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for [k] I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be [p] satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in [q] Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; [r] Rahel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, [t] because they were not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; [u] Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for [y] thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is [z] hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ē'phrăim

593 B.C.

a ch. 23. 8
b ch. 30. 3 & 32. 37
c ch. 30. 11 & 46. 28
d Cf. Isa. 42. 16
e Ps. 85. 4 Lam. 5. 21
f ch. 3. 22 Hos. 2. 23
g ch. 3. 21 & 50. 4
h Ezek. 21. 12
i Isa. 49. 10
k Cf. ch. 3. 25
l ch. 6. 16 Mt. 7. 14
m Isa. 63. 13 Jno. 11. 9
n ch. 3. 4, 19 Mal. 1. 6
o Cf. ver. 9
p Ps. 89. 27
[2] Or *coastlands*
q ch. 25. 22 & 47. 4
r ch. 4. 19 & 48. 36
s ch. 12. 15 & 33. 26
t Isa. 49. 8 Lk. 4. 10
u Isa. 40. 11 Ezek. 34. 11, 12
x Cf. ch. 6. 16 Isa. 62. 10
y Isa. 52. 9
z Cf. Isa. 49. 24, 25
a ch. 30. 19 & 33. 11
b ch. 33. 9 Isa. 63. 7
c ch. 2. 36
d ch. 41. 8 Ps. 147. 14
e ch. 2. 7 Ezek. 34. 27
f ch. 14. 7 Hos. 4. 16
g Nu. 16. 30
h Isa. 58. 11
i Isa. 65. 19 Rev. 21. 4
k Isa. 61. 3 Jno. 16. 20
l ch. 30. 3, 18 & 32. 44
m Isa. 1. 26
n Isa. 66. 20 Ezek. 20. 40
o ch. 17. 26 & 32. 44
p Isa. 58. 11
q 1 S. 28. 3
r 1 S. 10. 2 Mt. 2. 18
s Zech. 4. 1
t ch. 10. 20 & 49. 10
u Isa. 38. 5 Rev. 7. 17
x Hos. 2. 23 Cf. Zech. 10. 9
y Isa. 3. 10 Ezek. 18. 20 Mt. 5. 12
z ch. 29. 11
a ch. 44. 27
b Cf. ch. 1. 10
c ch. 32. 42

bemoaning himself thus; Thou [c] hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: [e] turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for [f] thou art the LORD my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I [h] smote upon my thigh: I was [k] ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 [o] Is Ē'phrăim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore [r] my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely [s] have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 [x] Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ [c] How long wilt thou go about, O thou [f] backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created [g] a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when [l] I shall bring again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O [m] habitation of justice, and [n] mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in [o] Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I [s] awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [x] I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that [a] like as I have watched over them, to [b] pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; [c] so will I watch over them,

to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days [c] they shall say no more, [e] The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But [f] every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make [l] a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I [m] took them by the hand [o] to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant [p] they brake, although I was an [r] husband unto them, saith the LORD:

33 But [s] this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will [x] put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And [z] they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all [a] know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for [b] I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember [d] their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, which [e] giveth the sun for a light by day, and the [f] ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which [2h] divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; [i] The LORD of hosts is his name:

36 [n] If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built

588 B.C.

a Neh. 12. 39 Zech. 14. 10
b 2 Chr. 26. 9 Zech. 14. 10
c [1 S. 24. 13 Ezek. 12. 22, 23]
d Ezek. 40. 3
e Ezek. 18. 2, 3 Cf. ch. 32. 18
f 2 Chr. 25. 4 Ezek. 3. 18
g See ch. 7. 31, 32
h Jno. 18. 1
i Neh. 3. 28
k Cf. Isa. 52. 1
l Ro. 11. 27 Mt. 26. 28
m Cf. Dt. 1. 31
n See 2 K. 25. 1–7
o ch. 23. 7 & 32. 21
p ch. 22. 9 & 34. 18
q ch. 29. 1, &c. & 34. 1
r ch. 3. 14 Hos. 2. 19, 20
s Cit. Heb. 10. 16
t ch. 20. 2, 3 & 37. 15
u ch. 33. 1 Neh. 3. 25
x Isa. 51. 7 2 Cor. 3. 3
y See ver. 28
z Cf. Isa. 30. 21
a ch. 24. 7 Ezek. 38. 16
b ch. 33. 8 Isa. 44. 22
c ch. 34. 3 Cf. 2 K. 25. 6
d Cit. Heb. 10. 17
e Ps. 136. 7–9 Am. 5. 8
f ch. 33. 25 Ps. 148. 6
g ch. 21. 7 Ezek. 5. 10, 12
2 Or *stirreth up* or *stilleth . . . when*
h Isa. 51. 15
i ch. 29. 10 Zeph. 2. 7
k ch. 21. 4 & 33. 5
l ch. 10. 16 & 32. 18
m ch. 22. 30 Ezek. 17. 9
n *For ver.* 36, 37, *cf. ch.* 33. 20–26
o ch. 29. 27
p Ru. 4. 4

to the LORD from the [a] tower of Hăn-ă-nēēl unto the [b] gate of the corner.

39 And the [d] measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Gō-ăth.

40 And [g] the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of [h] Kidron, unto the corner of the [i] horse gate toward the east, [k] shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAPTER 32

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD [n] in the tenth year of Zĕd-ē-kī-ăh king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of [q] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz-zär.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was [t] shut up in the [u] court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zĕd-ē-kī-ăh king of Judah had shut him up, saying, [y] Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zĕd-ē-kī-ăh king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chăl-dē-ăns, but [c] shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he [g] shall lead Zĕd-ē-kī-ăh to Babylon, and there shall he be until I [i] visit him, saith the LORD: [k] though ye fight with the Chăl-dē-ăns, ye [m] shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hăn-ă-mēēl the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in [o] Anathoth: for the [p] right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hăn-ă-mēēl mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which

is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hăn'ă-mĕ'el my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and [d]weighed him the money, even seventeen [e]shē'kĕls of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed [2]according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto [l]Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh, the son of Mā-ă-sēi'ăh, in the sight of Hăn'ă-mĕ'el mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the [n]witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bâr'ŭch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and [s]fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord GOD! behold, [u]thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and [x]stretched out arm, and there is [y]nothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou [a]shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and [b]recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: [c]the Great, the Mighty God, [d]the LORD of hosts, is his name,

19 [f]Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for [a]thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: [b]to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set [c]signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast [f]made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast [g]brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a [h]strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou [i]didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land [k]flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they [m]obeyed not thy voice, [o]neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the [p]mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns, that fight against it, because of the [q]sword, and of the [r]famine, and of the [r]pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, [t]the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; [z]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns, and into the hand of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'zär king of Babylon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chăl-dē'ăns, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, [e]upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto [g]Bā'ăl, and

588 B.C.

a ch. 16. 17 Zech. 4. 10
b ch. 17. 10 Mt. 16. 27
c Ps. 135. 9 Acts 7. 36
d Ezra 8. 25 Zech. 11. 12
e 2 K. 7. 1 Am. 8. 5
f ch. 13. 11 & 33. 9
g ch. 31. 32 & 34. 13
h Isa. 40. 10 Ezek. 20. 33
2 Or (*containing*) *the terms and conditions*
i ch. 11. 5
k ch. 11. 5 Ezek. 20. 6
l ch. 36. 4, &c.
m ch. 29. 19 & 34. 14, 17
n Cf. Isa. 8. 2
o ch. 23. 17 & 44. 10, 23
p ch. 6. 6 & 33. 4
q ch. 29. 17, 18 & 38. 2
r ch. 29. 17, 18 & 34. 17
s ver. 43
t Cf. Nu. 16. 22
u ch. 27. 5 & 51. 15
x ch. 27. 5 Ezek. 20. 33
y Isa. 59. 1 Lk. 1. 37
z ch. 26. 6, 18 & 34. 2
a ch. 3. 12 Dan. 9. 4
b Isa. 14. 21 Lam. 5. 7
c ch. 10. 6 Dan. 2. 45
d ch. 31. 35 & 46. 18
e ch. 19. 13 & 44. 18
f Isa. 28. 29 Dan. 2. 20
g ch. 23. 13 Hos. 2. 8, &c.

poured out [a] drink offerings unto other gods, [c] to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me [d] from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their [i] priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have [k] turned unto me the back, and not the face: though [m] I taught them, [n] rising up early and teaching them, yet [o] they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But [p] they set their [q] abominations in the house, [r] which is called by my name, [t] to defile it.

35 And they built the [x] high places of Bā'ăl, which are in the [y] valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters [z] to pass through the fire unto Molech; [a] which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this [c] abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, [g] I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them [i] to dwell safely:

38 And [l] they shall be my people, and I will be their God:

39 And [m] I will give them one heart, and one way, that they [n] may fear me for ever, [p] for the good of them, and of their children after them:

588 B.C.

a ch. 19. 13 & 44. 17
b ch. 50. 5 Isa. 61. 8
c ch. 25. 7 & 44. 3, 8
d Cf. ch. 3. 25
e Dt. 30. 5, 9 Cf. Isa. 65. 19
f ch. 24. 6 & 42. 10
g ch. 31. 28
h ver. 15
i ch. 23. 11 Lam. 4. 13
k ch. 15. 6 Ezek. 8. 16
l ch. 31. 24 & 33. 14
m Isa. 54. 13 Mic. 4. 2
n ch. 29. 19 & 35. 14
o ch. 17. 23 & 35. 13
p ch. 7. 30 Ezek. 23. 39
q ch. 16. 18 Ezek. 5. 11 (*Heb.*)
r ch. 7. 10, 12 & 34. 15
s ch. 17. 26 & 33. 13
t ch. 23. 11 Ezek. 5. 11
u ch. 31. 23 & 33. 7
x ch. 19. 5 Ezek. 16. 16
y ch. 19. 2, 6
z ch. 19. 5 Ezek. 16. 20, 21
a ch. 7. 31
b ch. 32. 2 & 37. 21
c ch. 16. 18 & 44. 4, 22
d Cf. ch. 32. 17
e ch. 16. 21 Am. 5. 8
f Cf. Isa. 48. 6
g ch. 31. 8, 10 & 50. 19
h ch. 32. 24 Ezek. 4. 2
i ch. 23. 6 & 33. 16
k ch. 32. 5 & 37. 9, 10
l ch. 31. 1, 33 Ezek. 11. 20
m ch. 24. 7 Ezek. 11. 19
n Isa. 29. 23 Hos. 3. 5
o Isa. 64. 7 Ezek. 7. 22
p Dt. 10. 13

40 And I will make an [b] everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them [e] to do them good, and [f] I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, [g] so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 [h] And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses [i] in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of [s] the south: for I will [u] cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 33

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the [b] court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD [d] the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; [e] the LORD is his name;

3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and [f] shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the [h] mounts, and by the sword;

5 [k] They come to fight with the Chăl-dē'ăns, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I [o] have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, I will bring it health and

cure, and I [a] will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of [b] peace and truth.

7 And I will [c] cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, [e] as at the first.

8 And [g] I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ And it shall be to me [k] a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall [n] fear and tremble for all the [p] goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even [q] in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 [t] The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, [u] Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the [y] sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

13 [c] In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of [d] the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks [f] pass again under the hands of him that [g] telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [h] I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah.

15 ¶ In those days, and at that time, will I cause the [d] Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and [f] he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem [h] shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, [i] The LORD our righteousness.

17 ¶ For thus saith the LORD; [l] David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;

18 [m] Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me [o] to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 [r] Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be [s] day and night in their season;

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 As the [x] host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the [x] sand of the sea measured: so will I [z] multiply the seed of David my servant, and the [a] Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even [b] cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the [e] ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham,

588 B.C.

a ch. 30. 17 Hos. 6. 1
b ch. 29. 7, 11 Mic. 5. 5
c ch. 32. 44 & 46. 27
d ch. 23. 5 Zech. 3. 8
e ch. 31. 4
f ch. 23. 5 Zech. 9. 9
g ch. 31. 34 & 36. 3
h ch. 32. 37 Ezek. 28. 26
i ch. 23. 6 1 Cor. 1. 30
k ch. 32. 20 Dan. 9. 15
l Ps. 89. 4
m Isa. 66. 21
n Isa. 64. 2 Ezek. 30. 9
o See ch. 17. 26
p ch. 31. 12 Hos. 3. 5
q Isa. 33. 8 Lam. 1. 4
r *For ver. 20–26, cf. ch.* 31. 36, 37
s Ps. 74. 16
t ch. 31. 12
u Ps. 136. 1
x See Gen. 22. 17
y 2 Chr. 33. 16 Am. 4. 5
z ch. 30. 19 Ezek. 36. 10, 11
a Neh. 11. 16 Ezek. 43. 19
b ch. 15. 1 & 52. 3
c ch. 32. 44
d ch. 32. 44 Ezek. 20. 46, 47
e ch. 31. 35
f Lev. 27. 32 Ezek. 20. 37
g Ps. 147. 4 (*Eng.*)
h ch. 29. 10 Dan. 9. 12

Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and [b] have mercy on them.

CHAPTER 34

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when [c] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon, and all his army, and [d] all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, [e] fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, [f] I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire:

3 And [g] thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, [l] Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the [n] burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so [o] shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah in Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against [s] Lā'-chĭsh, and against [t] Ā-zē'-kăh: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh had [u] made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim [x] liberty unto them;

9 [z] That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an [a] Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that [h] I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 [i] At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been [k] sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers [m] hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before me in [p] the house which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and [q] polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, [r] whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, to the [y] sword, to the [y] pestilence, and to the [y] famine; and I will make you [a] to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

588 B.C.

[a] J S. 29. 3 Jon. 1. 9
[b] ch. 31. 20 & 42. 12
[c] ch. 32. 1, 28 & 35. 11
[d] ch. 25. 9
[e] ch. 39. 1, 2 2 Chr. 36. 19
[f] ch. 32. 28 & 38. 3
[g] ch. 32. 4
[h] ch. 32. 21 Ezek. 20. 6, 10
[i] Dt. 15. 12 Cf. Lv. 25. 40, 41
[k] Dt. 24. 7
[l] Cf. ch. 38. 17, 20, &c. & 39. 4, 7
[m] ch. 32. 23 & 35. 15
[n] 2 Chr. 21. 19
[o] Cf. 2 Chr. 35. 25
[p] ch. 32. 24
[q] Isa. 48. 11 Ezek. 20. 9, &c.
[r] Cf. Dt. 21. 14
[s] Isa. 37. 8 Mic. 1. 13
[t] Neh. 11. 30
[u] 2 K. 11. 4 Lk. 22. 5
[x] Isa. 61. 1 Ezek. 46. 17 (*Heb.*)
[y] ch. 32. 24, 36 & 38. 2
[z] See Lv. 25. 39–46
[a] ch. 29. 18 Ezek. 23. 46 (*Heb.*)

18 And I will give the men that [a] have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they [c] cut the calf in twain, and [d] passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and [l] their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which [m] are gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and [n] cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAPTER 35

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jĕ-hôi'ă-kim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the [q] Rē'chăb-ītes, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jā-ăz-ă-nī'ăh the son of Jeremiah, the son of Hă-băz-ĭ-nī'ăh, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rē'chăb-ītes;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into [s] the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Ĭg-dă-lī'ăh, a [u] man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of [y] Mā-ă-sêi'ăh the son of Shallum, [a] the keeper of the door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rē'chăb-ītes pots full of wine, and [b] cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for [e] Jonadab the son of [f] Rē'chăb our father commanded us, saying, [g] Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall [h] dwell in tents; [i] that ye may live many days in the land where ye be [k] strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rē'chăb our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when [o] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'zär king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chăl-dē'ăns, and for fear of the army of the [p] Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [r] Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rē'chăb, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, [t] rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 [x] I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, [z] Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and [b] go not

604 B.C.

[a] ch. 31. 32 Ezek. 16. 59
[b] Ex. 37. 17 (*Heb.*)
[c] Gen. 15. 10
[d] Gen. 15. 17
[e] 2 K. 10. 15
[f] 1 Chr. 2. 55
[g] Pr. 31. 4 Ezek. 44. 21
[h] Gen. 4. 20
[i] Isa. 53. 10 Ecclesiastes. 7. 15
[k] Ps. 105. 12
[l] ch. 25. 33 Ezek. 29. 5
[m] ch. 37. 5, 11
[n] ch. 37. 8
[o] ch. 34. 1 & 37. 1
[p] 2 K. 24. 2
[q] See ver. 6
[r] ch. 32. 33 Zeph. 3. 2, 7
[s] ch. 36. 10, 20 Neh. 13. 4
[t] ch. 32. 33 & 44. 4
[u] Neh. 12. 24
[x] ch. 29. 19 & 44. 4
[y] ch. 29. 25
[z] ch. 26. 3 & 36. 3, 7
[a] See 2 K. 12. 9
[b] ch. 25. 6 Ezek. 20. 7, 18

after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye [a] have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rē'chăb have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rē'chăb-ītes, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rē'chăb shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAPTER 36

AND it came to pass in the [h] fourth year of Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Take thee a [m] roll of a book, and [n] write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, [o] from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 [q] It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they [s] may return every man from his evil way; that I [t] may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called [u] Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh: and Baruch [x] wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Bâr'ŭch, saying, [b] I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also [c] thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a [d] fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 [e] Then read Bâr'ŭch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the [f] chamber of [g] Gĕm-ă-rī'ăh the son of [i] Shā'phăn [k] the scribe, in the higher court, at the [l] entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mī-chaî'ăh the son of Gĕm-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Shā'phăn, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even [p] Ē-lī'shă-mă the scribe, and Dĕl-aî'ăh the son of Shĕm-aî'ăh, and [r] Ĕl-nā'thăn the son of Ăch'bôr, and Gĕm-ă-rī'ăh the son of Shā'phăn, and Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mī-chaî'ăh declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bâr'ŭch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent

604 B.C.

[a] ch. 34. 14, 17 & 36. 31
[b] See ch. 20. 2
[c] ver. 10
[d] Est. 4. 3, 16 Jon. 3. 5
[e] Neh. 13. 1
[f] ch. 35. 4
[g] ch. 29. 3
[h] ch. 25. 1 & 45. 1
[i] 2 Chr. 34. 8, &c.
[k] [Est. 3. 12 ch. 37. 15]
[l] ch. 26. 10
[m] Ps. 40. 7 Ezek. 2. 9
[n] ch. 30. 2 & 51. 60
[o] ch. 25. 3
[p] Cf. ch. 41. 1
[q] Ezek. 12. 3 See ch. 26. 3
[r] ch. 26. 22
[s] ch. 35. 15 Ezek. 18. 21, 23
[t] ch. 33. 8 & 50. 20
[u] ch. 32. 12 & 43. 3, 6
[x] ch. 25. 13

Jĕ-hū'-dī the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'-ăh, the son of [a] Shĕl-ē-mī'-ăh, the son of Cū'-shī, unto Bâr'-ŭch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Nē-rī'-ăh took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bâr'-ŭch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bâr'-ŭch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bâr'-ŭch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bâr'-ŭch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Bâr'-ŭch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ē-lī'-shă-mă the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jĕ-hū'-dī to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ē-lī'-shă-mă the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in [f] the winter-house in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jĕ-hū'-dī had read three or four [z] leaves, he [h] cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Ēl-nā'-thăn and Dĕl-âi'-ăh and Gĕm-ă-rī'-ăh had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jĕ-räh'-mêel the son of Hăm'-mĕ-lĕch, and Sĕ-râi'-ăh the son of Ăz'-rī-ĕl, and Shĕl-ē-mī'-ăh the son of Ăb'-dêel, to take Bâr'-ŭch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Bâr'-ŭch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the king of Judah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah; [b] He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and [c] his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the [d] frost.

31 And [e] I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but [g] they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Bâr'-ŭch the scribe, the son of Nē-rī'-ăh; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAPTER 37

AND king Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh the son of Josiah reigned instead of Cō-nī'-ăh the son of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm, whom [i] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants,

604 B.C.

[a] ch. 37. 3

[b] Cf. ch. 22. 30

[c] See ch. 22. 18, 19

[d] Ps. 147. 17

[e] ch. 23. 2, 34 & 44. 13, 29

[f] Am. 3. 15

[g] ch. 35. 15 & 37. 2

[z] Or *columns*

[h] ch. 20. 8 Zech. 7. 12

[i] ch. 35. 11 & 39. 1, &c.

nor the people of the land, did [a] hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king sent Jĕ-hū'căl the son of [b] Shĕl-ē-mī'ăh and [c] Zĕph-ă-nī'ăh the son of Mā-ă-sēi'ăh the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, [e] Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for [g] they had not put him into prison.

5 Then [h] Phâr'āōh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chăl-dē'ăns that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they [i] departed from Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me [k] to enquire of me; [l] Behold, Phâr'āōh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 And the Chăl-dē'ăns [m] shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chăl-dē'ăns shall surely depart from us: for they [o] shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chăl-dē'ăns that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chăl-dē'ăns was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Phâr'āōh's army,

12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the [s] gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Ī-rī'jăh, the son of Shĕl-ē-mī'ăh, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chăl-dē'ăns.

596 B.C.

[a] ch. 36. 31 & 40. 3

[b] ch. 36. 14 & 38. 1

[c] ch. 29. 25 & 52. 24

[d] ch. 32. 2, 3 & 38. 6 Cf. ver. 4

[e] ch. 42. 2 1 K. 13. 6

[f] [ch. 36. 10, &c.]

[g] Cf. ver. 15

[h] 2 K. 24. 7 Cf. Ezek. 17. 15

[i] ch. 34. 21

[k] ch. 21. 2 Ezek. 14. 3, 7

[l] Isa. 36. 6 Ezek. 17. 15 Cf. Ezek. 23. 27

[m] ch. 34. 22

[n] ch. 29. 9, &c. Lam. 2. 14

[o] ch. 33. 5

[p] ch. 33. 1 & 38. 6

[q] 1 S. 8. 13 Hos. 7. 4

[r] ch. 38. 9

[s] ch. 38. 7 Cf. ch. 20. 2

[t] ch. 21. 1

[u] ch. 37. 3

14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chăl-dē'ăns. But he hearkened not to him: so Ī-rī'jăh took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and [d] put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the [f] scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets [n] which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the [p] court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the [q] bakers' street, until [r] all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAPTER 38

THEN Shĕph-ă-tī'ăh the son of Mattan, and Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of [t] Pashur, and Jucal the son of [u] Shĕl-ē-mī'ăh, and Pashur the son of Măl-chī'ăh, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, He that

remaineth in this city shall die by the [a] sword, by the [a] famine, and by the [a] pestilence: [b] but he that goeth forth to the Chăl-dē'ăns shall live; [c] for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, [d] This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, [e] let this man be put to death: for thus he [f] weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and [g] cast him into the dungeon of Măl-chī'ăh the son of Hăm'mĕ-lĕch, that was in the [k] court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was [m] no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now when [n] Ē'bĕd–mĕl'ĕch the [o] Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the [p] gate of Benjamin;

8 Ē'bĕd–mĕl'ĕch went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for [q] there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ē'bĕd–mĕl'ĕch the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

11 So Ē'bĕd–mĕl'ĕch took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ē'bĕd–mĕl'ĕch the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king [h] sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, [i] As the LORD liveth, [l] that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chăl-dē'ăns, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they [r] mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so [s] it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth,

588 B.C.

a ch. 34. 17 & 42. 17, 22
b ch. 21. 9
c ch. 21. 9 & 39. 18
d ch. 34. 2 Mic. 3. 12
e ch. 26. 11
f ch. 6. 24 & 50. 43
g ch. 37. 15 Acts 5. 18
h Neh. 5. 12
i ch. 23. 7, 8
k ch. 37. 21 & 39. 14
l Cf. Isa. 57. 16
m ch. 14. 3 Zech. 9. 11
n ch. 39. 16
o Cf. Acts 8. 27
p ch. 37. 13 Zech. 14. 10
q ch. 37. 21
r 1 Chr. 10. 4 (*Heb.*)
s ch. 7. 23 & 40. 9

this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, [b] Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chăl-dē'-ănş: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

CHAPTER 39

[m] IN the ninth year of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, in the tenth month, came [n] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon and all his army [o] against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the [p] eleventh year of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and [q] sat in the middle gate, even Nĕr'-găl-shă-rē'-zĕr, Săm'-gär-nē'-bō, Sär'-sĕ-chĭm, [2a] Răb'-să-rĭs, Nergal-sharezer, [2] Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of [c] the [3] plain.

5 But the Chăl-dē'-ănş' army pursued after them, and overtook Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär king of Babylon to [d] Riblah in the land of [e] Hā'-măth, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover he [f] put out Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.

8 ¶ [g] And the Chăl-dē'-ănş burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and [h] brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then [i] Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the [k] remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard left [l] of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard sent, and Nĕb-ū-shăş'-băn, Răb'-să-rĭs, and Nĕr'-găl-shă-rē'-zĕr, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

588 B.C.

[2] Babylonian titles of officers, meaning uncertain

[a] Cf. 2 K. 18. 17

[b] ch. 20. 10 Mic. 7. 5

[c] ch. 52. 7 2 K. 25. 4

[3] Or *Arabah*

[d] ch. 52. 9; 2 K. 25. 6, 21

[e] ch. 49. 23 Isa. 37. 13

[f] ch. 52. 11 2 K. 25. 7 Cf. Ezek. 12. 13

[g] *For ver.* 8–12, *cf.* 2 K. 25. 8–12

[h] ch. 52. 14 Neh. 2. 13

[i] ch. 40. 1 2 K. 25. 8

[k] ch. 40. 11, 15 Neh. 1. 3

[l] ch. 40. 7 2 K. 25. 12

[m] *For ver.* 1–7, *cf.* 2 K. 25. 1–7

[n] ch. 37. 1 & 43. 10

[o] ch. 34. 1, 2 & 52. 4

[p] ch. 1. 3

[q] Cf. ch. 1. 15

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the [a] court of the prison, and committed him unto [b] Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of [c] Ă-hī'-kăm the son of Shā'-phăn, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to [f] Ē'-bĕd–mĕl'-ĕch the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But [i] I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but [l] thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: [m] because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 40

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that [p] Nĕb-ū'-zăr–ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard had let him go from [r] Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, [u] The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD, and [y] have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to [d] Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of [e] Ă-hī'-kăm the son of Shā'-phăn, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him [2g] victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of Ă-hī'-kăm to [h] Mizpah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ [k] Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of Ă-hī'-kăm governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of [n] the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh to Mizpah, even [o] Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'-ăh, and [q] Jō-hā'-năn and Jonathan the sons of Kă-rē'-ăh, and Sĕ-rā'-ăh the son of Tăn-hū'-mĕth, and the sons of Ē'-phâi the Nĕ-tŏph'-ă-thīte, and [s] Jĕz-ă-nī'-ăh the son of a [t] Mā-ăch'-ă-thīte, they and their men.

9 And Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh the son of Ă-hī'-kăm the son of Shā'-phăn sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chăl-dē'-ăns: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, [x] and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chăl-dē'-ăns, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in [z] Moab, and among the [a] Ammonites, and in [b] Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a [c] rem-

587 B.C.

a ch. 38. 6
b ch. 40. 5; 2 K. 25. 22
c ch. 26. 24 & 40. 5
d ch. 39. 14 & 41. 1
e ch. 39. 14 & 41. 2
f ch. 38. 7
2 Or *an allowance*
g 2 K. 25. 30 (for mg.)
h ch. 41. 1, &c.; 2 Chr. 16. 6
i ch. 15. 21 & 42. 11
k *For ver. 7–9, cf.* 2 K. 25. 23–24
l ch. 38. 2 & 45. 5
m ch. 17. 7
n ch. 39. 10
o ch. 41. 1; 2 K. 25. 23
p ch. 39. 9 & 41. 10
q ch. 41. 11; 2 K. 25. 23
r Isa. 10. 29; Hos. 5. 8
s ch. 42. 1
t 1 Chr. 4. 19
u ch. 50. 7
x ch. 38. 20 & 42. 6
y ch. 37. 2 & 42. 21
z ch. 27. 3 & 48. 1
a ch. 27. 3 & 41. 10
b Ps. 83. 6; Ezek. 36. 5
c ch. 39. 9 & 41. 16

nant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm the son of Shā'phăn;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 ¶ Moreover Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Bā'ă-lĭs the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh to slay thee? But Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm believed them not.

15 Then Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh spake to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?

16 But Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm said unto Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

CHAPTER 41

[k] NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, that [l] Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh the son of Ē-lī'shă-mă, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto [m] Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in [o] Mizpah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of [p] Ă-hī'kăm the son of Shā'phăn with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, at Mizpah, and the Chăl-dē'ăns that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain from [a] Shē'chĕm, from [b] Shiloh, and from [c] Samaria, even fourscore men, having their [d] beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having [e] cut themselves, with [f] offerings and [g] incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the LORD.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of [h] wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh, was it which [i] Asa the king had made for fear of Bā-ăsh'ă king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom [n] Nĕb-ū-zăr-ăd'ăn the captain of the guard had committed to Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm: and Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the [q] Ammonites.

11 ¶ But when [r] Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nĕth-ă-nī'ăh had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and

587 B.C.

[a] Ps. 108. 7
[b] ch. 26. 6, 9
[c] ch. 23. 13 Ezek. 16. 46
[d] ch. 25. 23 & 47. 5
[e] ch. 16. 6 & 47. 5
[f] 2 Chr. 7. 7
[g] ch. 17. 26 Mt. 2. 11

[h] ch. 31. 12 Ezek. 36. 29

[i] See 1 K. 15. 22 2 Chr. 16. 6

[k] *For ver.* 1–3, *cf.* 2 K. 25. 25
[l] ch. 40. 8, &c.

[m] ch. 40. 5 & 43. 6
[n] ch. 40. 1 & 43. 6

[o] ch. 40. 6, &c.

[p] ch. 40. 5 & 43. 6
[q] ch. 40. 11 & 49. 1
[r] ch. 40. 8 & 42. 1, 8

went to fight with Ishmael the son of Něth-ă-nī'ăh, and found him by [b] the great waters that are in [c] Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh.

15 But Ishmael the son of Něth-ă-nī'ăh escaped from Jō-hā'năn with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the [h] remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Něth-ă-nī'ăh, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of [i] Chimham, which is by [k] Beth-lehem, to go [l] to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chăl-dē'ăns: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Něth-ă-nī'ăh had slain Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of Ă-hī'kăm, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAPTER 42

THEN all the captains of the forces, and [q] Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and [2r] Jĕz-ă-nī'ăh the son of [t] Hō-shâi'ăh, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and [y] pray for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all this [a] remnant; (for we are left [b] but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the LORD thy God may shew us [a] the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that [d] whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, [e] The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, [f] we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; [g] that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will [m] plant you, and not pluck you up: for I [n] repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 [o] Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: for [p] I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will [s] shew mercies unto you, [u] that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But [x] if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but [z] we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the [c] sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

587 B.C.

a Isa. 2. 3, 5
b Cf. 2 S. 2. 13
c ch. 28. 1
d 2 Chr. 18. 13
e ch. 29. 23 Mic. 1. 2
f Cf. ch. 44. 16
g ch. 40. 9
h ch. 40. 11, 15 & 42. 2, &c.
i Cf. 2 S. 19. 37
k Neh. 7. 26 Mic. 5. 2
l See ch. 43. 7
m ch. 32. 41 Ezek. 19. 10
n ch. 26. 19 Joel 2. 13
o Cf. ch. 41. 18
p ch. 39. 17, Dan. 3. 17
q ch. 41. 11 & 43. 2
2 In ch. 43. 2 *Azariah*
r ch. 40. 8
s ch. 33. 26 Lam. 3. 32
t ch. 43. 2
u Ps. 106. 46
x See ch. 44. 16
y ch. 37. 3 Acts 8. 24
z See ch. 43. 7
a ch. 41. 16 & 43. 5
b Cf. Dt. 4. 27
c ch. 6. 1 & 51. 27

587 B.C.

15 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly [a] set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye [d] feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the [g] sword, by the [h] famine, and by the [i] pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [k] As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an [m] astonishment, and a [n] curse, and a [m] reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; [r] Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye [u] have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43

AND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Az-ă-rī'ăh the son of [b] Hō-shâ'ăh, and [c] Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But [e] Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ăns, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 [f] So Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Jō-hā'năn the son of Kă-rē'ăh, and all the captains of the forces, took all the [l] remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that [o] Nĕb-ū-zăr-ăd'ăn the captain of the guard had left with [p] Gĕd-ă-lī'ăh the son of [q] Ă-hī'kăm the son of Shā'phăn, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Bâr'ŭch the son of Nē-rī'ăh.

7 So [s] they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they even to [t] Täh'păn-hēs.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Täh'păn-hēs, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Phâr'aōh's house in Täh'păn-hēs, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take [x] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'zär, the king of Babylon, [y] my servant, and [z] will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his [2] royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he [a] shall

[a] ch. 44. 12 Isa. 50. 7
[b] ch. 42. 1
[c] ch. 42. 1, 8
[d] Ezek. 11. 8
[e] ch. 36. 4 & 45. 1, &c.
[f] For ver. 4–7, cf. 2 K. 25. 26
[g] ch. 38. 2 & 43. 11
[h] ch. 38. 2 & 44. 12
[i] ch. 38. 2 & 44. 13
[k] ch. 7. 20 & 44. 6
[l] ch. 42. 2, &c. Hag. 1. 12, 14
[m] ch. 29. 18 & 44. 12, &c.
[n] ch. 29. 18, 22 & 44. 12, &c.
[o] ch. 41. 10 & 52. 12, &c.
[p] ch. 41. 1, &c.
[q] ch. 41. 2
[r] Dt. 28. 68 Hos. 11. 5
[s] ch. 26. 21
[t] ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1
[u] ch. 40. 3 & 44. 23
[x] ch. 39. 1, &c. & 44. 30
[y] ch. 27. 6
[z] Cf. ch. 1. 15
[2] Or *glittering*
[a] ch. 25. 19 & 46. 2, 13

smite the land of Egypt, and deliver [a] such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the [c] sword to the sword.

12 And [d] I will kindle a fire in the houses of [e] the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the [2g] images of [3h] Beth-shē'mĕsh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at [k] Migdol, and at [l] Täh'pănhēs, and at [n] Noph, and in the country of [p] Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that [q] I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed [s] to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to [y] serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit I [b] sent unto you all my servants the prophets, [c] rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this [f] abominable thing [g] that I hate.

5 But they [k] hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 [m] Wherefore my fury and [n] mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye this great evil [b] against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be [f] a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are [i] not humbled even unto this day, [m] neither have they feared, [o] nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, [r] I will set my face against you for evil, and [s] to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the [t] remnant of Judah, that have [u] set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the [z] sword and by the [a] famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, and an [d] astonishment, and a [e] curse, and a [h] reproach.

13 For I will [i] punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the [t] pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they [o] have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

587 B.C.

a ch. 15. 2 Ct. Zech. 11. 9
b Pr. 29. 24 Hab. 2. 10
c ch. 42. 17, 22 & 44. 12, &c.
d ch. 21. 14 & 49. 27
e ch. 46. 25 Isa. 19. 1
f See ver. 12
2 Or *pillars* or *obelisks*
g 2 Chr. 31. 1 Ezek. 26. 11 (mg.)
3 i.e. *the house of the sun*, probably *Heliopolis* or *On*
h Isa. 19. 18 Ezek. 30. 17 (& mg. for mg.)
i 2 Chr. 36. 12 Dan. 5. 22
k ch. 46. 14 Ex. 14. 2
l ch. 43. 7, 9 & 46. 14
m ch. 5. 22, 24 Hos. 10. 3
n ch. 2. 16 & 46. 14, 19
o ch. 32. 23 Ezek. 5. 6, 7
p Isa. 11. 11 Ezek. 29. 14
q Isa. 64. 10 Lam. 5. 18
r ch. 21. 10 Ezek. 14. 8
s ch. 25. 9
t ch. 15. 9
u ch. 42. 15 Lk. 9. 51 ‖ Ezek. 4. 3
x ch. 32. 29, &c. Ezek. 8. 17
y ch. 22. 9 & 50. 38
z ch. 43. 11 Lam. 1. 20
a ch. 42. 17, 22 Ezek. 5. 12, &c.
b ch. 35. 15 Dan. 9. 6
c ch. 35. 14
d ch. 42. 18 Ezek. 5. 15
e ch. 42. 18, &c. Dan. 9. 11 Ct. Zech. 8. 13
f ch. 32. 35 Ezek. 5. 9
g Isa. 61. 8 Am. 5. 21
h ch. 42. 18 & 51. 51
i ch. 36. 31 Hos. 1. 4
k ver. 23
l ch. 42. 17, 22 Ezek. 5. 12, 17
m ch. 25. 8 Ezek. 6. 11, 14
n ch. 42. 18
o ch. 22. 27

587 B.C.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, [b] we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto [d] the queen of heaven, and to pour out [e] drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to [2] worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, [k] without our men?

20 ¶ Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of [n] the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and [o] have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; [a] therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely [c] perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, [f] I have sworn by my [g] great name, saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, [h] saying, The Lord GOD liveth.

27 Behold, [i] I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or their's.

29 ¶ And this shall be a [l] sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give [m] Phâr'-āōh–hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah into the hand of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

CHAPTER 45

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto [p] Bâr'-ŭch the son of Nē-rī'-ăh, [q] when he had written

[a] Cf. Dt. 31. 29
[b] Cf. ch. 42. 6
[c] Ps. 132. 2 Jon. 1. 16
[d] ch. 19. 13 Ezek. 8. 15, 16
[e] ch. 32. 29 Ezek. 20. 28
[f] ch. 22. 5 & 49. 13
[g] ch. 10. 6 Ezek. 36. 23
[h] Cf. ch. 4. 2
[i] ch. 31. 28
[2] Read *pourtray*
[k] See Nu. 30. 6, 7
[l] Isa. 38. 7 Ezek. 4. 3
[m] ch. 46. 17
[n] ch. 26. 3
[o] ch. 42. 21 Ezek. 20. 8
[p] ch. 43. 3, 6
[q] See ch. 36. 4, 18

these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the [a] fourth year of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Bâr'-ŭch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; [e] I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; [h] Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And [m] seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but [n] thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAPTER 46

THE word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet [q] against the Gentiles;

2 Against [r] Egypt, against the army of [s] Phâr'-āoh–nē'-chō king of Egypt, which was by the river [t] Eû-phrā'-tēs in [u] Cär-chē'-mĭsh, which [x] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon [y] smote in the [z] fourth year of Jĕ-hôi'-ă-kĭm the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 [a] Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 [e] Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; [f] furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and [g] look not back: for [h] fear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eû-phrā'-tēs.

7 Who is this [o] that cometh up as a flood, [p] whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the [2b] Ethiopians and the [3c] Libyans, that handle the shield; and the [4d] Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is [f] the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a [g] day of vengeance, [i] that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the [k] sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath [l] a sacrifice in the north country by the river Eû-phrā'-tēs.

11 Go up into Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd, and take [o] balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for [p] thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in [b] Migdol, and publish in [c] Noph and in [d] Täh'-păn-hēs: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, [i] from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, [k] Phâr'-āoh king of Egypt [l] is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 [m] As I live, saith the King, [n] whose name is the LORD of hosts, Surely as [q] Tabor is among the mountains, and as [r] Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in

605 B.C.

[a] ch. 36. 1 & 46. 2

[2] Or *Cush*
[b] Isa. 11. 11
[3] Heb. *Put*
[c] 1 Chr. 1. 8 Ezek. 27. 10 Cf. Isa. 66. 19
[4] Heb. *Ludim*
[d] Isa. 66. 19 Ezek. 27. 10 (*Heb.*)
[e] Ps. 69. 3
[f] Isa. 13. 6, 9 Ezek. 7. 7. &c.
[g] Isa. 63. 4
[h] ch. 31. 28
[i] ch. 25. 14 & 50. 15, 29
[k] ch. 27. 8 & 48. 2
[l] Isa. 34. 6 Ezek. 39. 17, 19
[m] Ps. 131. 1 Ro. 12. 16
[n] ch. 39. 18
[o] ch. 8. 22 & 51. 8
[p] Ezek. 30. 21

[q] ch. 25. 15–31
[r] ch. 43. 11 Ezek. 29. 2, 19
[s] 2 Chr. 36. 4
[t] ch. 13. 4, 7 & 51. 63
[u] Isa. 10. 9
[x] ch. 44. 30 & 49. 28, 30
[y] Cf. 2 K. 24. 7
[z] ch. 45. 1

[a] ch. 51. 11
[b] ch. 44. 1
[c] ch. 44. 1 Ezek. 30. 13, 16
[d] ch. 44. 1 Ezek. 30. 18
[e] Cf. Nah. 3. 2
[f] ch. 50. 14

[g] ch. 47. 3
[h] ch. 20. 3 (mg.) & 49. 29
[i] ch. 50. 16
[k] ch. 44. 30 Ezek. 29. 2. &c.
[l] See ch. 37. 7

[m] ch. 22. 24 Ezek. 5. 11
[n] ch. 32. 18 & 48. 15
[o] ch. 47. 2 Isa. 8. 7
[p] Ezek. 32. 2
[q] Ps. 89. 12 Hos. 5. 1
[r] ch. 50. 19 Isa. 35. 2

Egypt, [a] furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair [b] heifer, but [2] destruction cometh; it cometh [d] out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the [h] day of their calamity was come upon them, and the [i] time of their visitation.

22 [3] The voice thereof shall go like a [k] serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 [m] They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the [4o] grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the [6u] multitude of [x] No, and Phâr-ā'-ōh, and Egypt, with [y] their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward [c] it shall be inhabited, as in the [d] days of old, saith the LORD.

27 ¶ [e] But [f] fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and [i] Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for [m] I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will [o] not make a full end of thee, but [q] correct thee [8r] in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

604 B.C.

a ch. 10. 17 Ezek. 12. 3

b Cf. Hos. 10. 11

2 Or *the gadfly*

c ch. 25. 20 Ezek. 25. 16, 17

d ch. 13. 20 & 47. 2

e ch. 25. 20 Am. 1. 4, 7

f ch. 46. 20 & 50. 3, 41

g ch. 46. 7 Dan. 11. 22

h ch. 18. 17 Obad. 13

i ch. 23. 12 & 48. 44

Or *Her sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth*

k ch. 8. 17 Am. 5. 19

l Ju. 5. 22 Nah. 3. 2

m Cf. Isa. 10. 34

n ch. 46. 5

4 Or *locusts*

o Isa. 33. 4 Joel 1. 4

p ch. 27. 3 Ezek. 26. 3, &c.

5 Or *coastland*

q ch. 31. 10 Ezek. 26. 15, 18 (*Heb.*)

r 1 Chr. 1. 12 Am. 9. 7

s ch. 41. 5 & 48. 37

t ch. 25. 20 Am. 1. 8

6 Read *Amon*

u Nah. 3. 8 (*or* mg.)

x Ezek. 30. 14, &c.

y ch. 43. 12 Ezek. 30. 13

z ch. 41. 5 & 48. 37

a Isa. 66. 16 Ezek. 21. 3, &c.

b Cf. Ezek. 14. 17

c Isa. 19. 19–25 Ezek. 29. 13

d Isa. 63. 11 Lam. 1. 7

e *For ver.* 27, 28, *cf. ch.* 30. 10, 11

f ch. 30. 10, 11 Hag. 2. 5

g ch. 40. 11 Ezek. 25. 8

h Isa. 15. 2

i ch. 33. 7, &c. Ezek. 39. 25 || ch. 48. 47

k Jos. 13. 19 Ezek. 25. 9

7 Or *the high fort*

l ch. 49. 3 Isa. 16. 8, 9

m ch. 30. 11

n Isa. 10. 31

o ch. 30. 11 Ezek. 11. 13

p ch. 46. 10, &c. & 49. 37

q ch. 31. 18 Hos. 7. 12

8 Or *with iudgment*

r ch. 30. 11

s Isa. 15. 5

CHAPTER 47

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the [c] Philistines, before that Phâr-ā'-ōh smote [e] Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up [f] out of the north, and shall be an [g] overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 [l] At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not [n] look back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from [p] Tyrus and [p] Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the [5q] country of [r] Caphtor.

5 [s] Baldness is come upon Gaza; [t] Ăsh-kĕ-lon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou [z] cut thyself?

6 O thou [a] sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath [b] given it a charge against Ăsh-kĕ-lon, and against the sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

CHAPTER 48

AGAINST [g] Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto [h] Nebo! for it is spoiled: [k] Kĭr-ĭ-ă-thā'-ĭm is confounded and taken: [7] Misgab is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Moab: in [l] Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O [n] Madmen; [p] the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from [s] Hŏr-ō-nā'-ĭm, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the [b] going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hŏr-ō-nā'ĭm the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like [d] the heath in the wilderness.

7 ¶ For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and [f] Chē'mŏsh shall go forth into captivity with [h] his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the [l] plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 [q] Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath [t] settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him [3] wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chē'mŏsh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of [b] Beth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith [d] the King, [e] whose name is the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, [k] How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

599 B.C.

a Isa. 15. 2
b Isa. 15. 5
c Isa. 17. 2
d ch. 17. 6
e Isa. 16. 7
f 2 K. 23. 13
g Isa. 16. 2
h ch. 49. 3
i Isa. 15. 4
k Jos. 13. 18
l Jos. 13. 9
m Nu. 33. 46, 47 Ezek. 6. 14
n 1 Chr. 5. 8 Ezek. 25. 9
o ver. 41
p ch. 49. 13, 22 Isa. 63. 1
q Cf. Ju. 5. 23
r Ps. 75. 10 Lam. 2. 3
s ch. 25. 15, &c. & 49. 12
t Zeph. 1. 12
u Zeph. 2. 8
x Cf. ch. 2. 26
2 Read *waggest the head*
y ch. 18. 16 (for mg.) Lam. 2. 15
z ch. 49. 16 Cant. 2. 14
3 Read *them that pour off (or tilt) and they shall pour him off*
a Isa. 16. 6 Zeph. 2. 10
b Neh. 11. 31 Hos. 10. 15
c ch. 49. 16 Isa. 10. 12
4 Read *I know, saith the Lord, his wrath; and his boastings are untruth; they do untruth*
d Isa. 44. 6
e ch. 46. 18 & 50. 34
f See ver. 20
g Isa. 16. 7, 11
h Isa. 16. 8, &c.
i Isa. 16. 8, 9
k Cf. Isa. 14. 5

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit [a] Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of [c] Ă-rō'ĕr, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: [e] howl and cry; tell ye it in [g] Arnon, that Moab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon [i] Jā-hā'zăh, and upon [k] Mĕph'ā-āth,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-[m]dĭb-lă-thā'ĭm,

23 And upon Kĭr-ĭ-ă-thā'ĭm, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon [n] Beth-meon,

24 And upon [o] Kĕr'ĭ-ōth, and upon [p] Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The [r] horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ [s] Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For [u] was not Israel a derision unto thee? [x] was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou [2y] skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that [z] dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 [a] We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the [c] haughtiness of his heart.

30 [4] I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

31 [f] Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of [g] Kĭr-hē'rĕs.

32 O vine of [h] Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of [i] Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the

spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and [a] gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the [d] winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto [g] Ĕl-ĕ-ā'-lēh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from [h] Zoar even unto Hŏr-ō-nā'-ĭm, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of [i] Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the [m] high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore [n] mine heart shall sound for Moab like [o] pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kĭr-hē'-rĕs: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For [q] every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be [t] cuttings, and [u] upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the [y] housetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like [a] a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD.

39 They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly [f] as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

41 [g] Kĕr'-ī-ōth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of [i] a woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the LORD.

43 [l] [m] Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

44 He that [o] fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Moab, the [h] year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 [c] They that fled stood under the [e] shadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and [f] shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chē'-mŏsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ¶ Yet will I [k] bring again the captivity of Moab in the [l] latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of Moab.

CHAPTER 49

CONCERNING the [p] Ammonites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth [2r] their king inherit [s] Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in [x] Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate [z] heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O [b] Heshbon, for [c] Ā'-ī is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, [d] gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for [3] their king shall go into captivity, and [e] his priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, [h] saying, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring [k] a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will [n] bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7 ¶ Concerning [p] Edom, thus saith

597 B.C.

a Isa. 16. 10
b ch. 46. 21 & 49. 8
c *For ver.* 45, 46, *cf. Nu.* 21. 28, 29
d Isa. 16. 10 Hos. 9. 2
e Isa. 30. 2, 3 Lam. 4. 20
f Nu. 24. 17 *(Lit. P.)*
g Isa. 16. 9
h Isa. 15. 5
i Isa. 15. 6
k (ch. 46. 27) ch. 49. 6
l ch. 30. 24 & 49. 39
m Isa. 36. 7 Ezek. 6. 3, 6
n ch. 31. 20 Lam. 1. 20
o Isa. 30. 29
p ch. 41. 10 Ezek. 21. 28
q ch. 47. 5 & 49. 32
[2] Read *Milcom*
r 2 K. 23. 13 (for mg.) Zeph. 1. 5 (for mg.)
s 1 Chr. 12. 8, 14
t ch. 47. 5 Hos. 7. 10 (mg.)
u ch. 6. 26 & 49. 3
x 1 Chr. 20. 1 Ezek. 21. 20
y Isa. 15. 3
z ch. 30. 18
a Cf. ch. 22. 28
b ch. 48. 2
c Isa. 10. 28
d ch. 48. 37 Lam. 2. 10
[3] Read *Milcom*
e ch. 48. 7
f ch. 4. 13 & 49. 16, 22
g ver. 24 Am. 2. 2
h ch. 21. 13 Am. 9. 10
i ch. 30. 6 & 49. 22, 24
k ch. 48. 43 Lam. 3. 47
l *For ver.* 43, 44, *cf. Isa.* 24. 17, 18
m ch. 49. 5 Isa. 66. 4
n ver. 39 ch. 48. 47
o Am. 5. 19
p ch. 27. 3 Lam. 4. 21, 22

the LORD of hosts; Is wisdom no more in [b]Teman? is [c]counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of [g]Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, [h]the time that I will visit him.

9 [i]If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some [l]gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and [o]he is not.

11 [p]Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? [r]thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For [s]I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that [u]Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 [a]I have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and [e]the pride of thine heart, O thou that [f]dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest [h]make thy nest as high as the [i]eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be [o]astonished, and shall [p]hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the [r]overthrow of Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-răh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a [a]son of man dwell in it.

19 [d]Behold, he shall come up [e]like a lion from the [f]swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for [k]who is like me? and who will [m]appoint me the time? and [n]who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the [q]Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be [t]as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning [x]Damascus. [y]Hā-măth is confounded, and [z]Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; there is sorrow on the sea; [b]it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is the [c]city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 [d]Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And [g]I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of [k]Ben-hadad.

28 ¶ Concerning [l]Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of [m]Hazor, which [n]Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the [q]men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all

597 B.C.

a Isa. 56. 2. Ezek. 2. 1, *al.*
b Jb. 2. 11. Ezek. 25. 13
c ch. 8. 9
d *For ver.* 19–21, *cf.* ch. 50. 44–46
e ch. 5. 6 & 50. 17
f ch. 12. 5 & 50. 44
g ch. 25. 23. Ezek. 25. 13
h ch. 48. 44 & 50. 27, 31
i *For ver.* 9, 10, *cf.* *Obad.* 5, 6
k Isa. 46. 5. Cf. Rev. 13. 4
l ch. 6. 9. Obad. 5
m ch. 50. 44. Jb. 9. 19
n Cf. ch. 30. 21
o ch. 31. 15
p Pr. 15. 25
q 1 K. 9. 26
r ch. 48. 26 & 51. 7
s ch. 44. 26 & 51. 14
t ch. 48. 41 & 50. 43
u Isa. 63. 1. Am. 1. 12
x Isa. 17. 1, 3. Ezek. 47. 16, &c.
y ch. 39. 5 & 52. 9, 27
z Isa. 37. 13
a *For ver.* 14–16, *cf.* *Obad.* 1–4
b Cf. Isa. 57. 20
c Cf. ch. 33. 9 & 51. 41
d ch. 50. 30
e ch. 48. 29. Ezek. 31. 10
f ch. 48. 28. Obad. 3
g ch. 43. 12 & 50. 32
h Jb. 39. 27. Obad. 4
i ch. 48. 40. Lam. 4. 19 ‖ Ezek. 1. 10
k 2 K. 13. 3. Am. 1. 4
l ch. 2. 10. Ezek. 27. 21
m Neh. 11. 33
n ch. 46. 2, &c. & 50. 17
o (Lv. 26. 32) ch. 50. 13
p ch. 29. 18 & 50. 13
q Isa. 11. 14. Ezek. 25. 4, 10
r ch. 20. 16 & 50. 40

their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, [a] Fear is on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Něb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, [i] which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will [l] scatter into all winds them that [2]are in the [n] utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

33 And Hazor shall be a [p] dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against [u] Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-ē-kī'-ăh king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break the [x] bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the four [z] winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the [d] sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the [f] latter days, that I will [g] bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 50

THE word that the LORD spake [i] against Babylon and against the land of the Chăl-dē'-ăns by Jeremiah the prophet.

596 B.C.

a ch. 46. 5 Lam. 2. 22
b ch. 4. 6 & 51. 12, 17
c Cf. Isa. 21. 9
d [Isa. 46. 1 Am. 5. 26]
e ch. 51. 44 Isa. 46. 1, 2
f 2 K. 23. 24 Ezek. 6. 4, *al. (Heb.)*
g ch. 47. 2 & 51. 48
h ch. 51. 37, 43 Isa. 13. 20
i Ezek. 38. 11
k ch. 3. 18 Ezek. 37. 21, 22
l ch. 13. 24 Ezek. 12. 14
m ch. 31. 9
2 Read *have the corners (of their hair) polled*
n ch. 48. 37 Ezek. 7. 18 (& mg. for mg.)
o Dt. 4. 29 Hos. 3. 5
p ch. 10. 22 & 51. 37
q ch. 31. 6 Mic. 4. 2
r ch. 32. 40 Ezek. 16. 60
s Isa. 53. 6 Ezek. 34. 16
t ch. 25. 34 Ezek. 34. 2
u ch. 25. 25 Ezek. 32. 24
x Cf. Isa. 22. 6
y ch. 40. 2, 3 Zech. 11. 5
z ch. 4. 11
a Cf. ch. 31. 23
b ch. 17. 13
c ch. 51. 6, 45 Isa. 52. 11
d ch. 48. 2 & 50. 35
e Ps. 127. 4
f ch. 48. 47 Ezek. 38. 16
g ver. 6 Ezek. 16. 53
h Lam. 1. 21
i ch. 25. 12 & 51. 1, &c.
3 Or *neigh as strong horses*
k ch. 13. 27 (for mg.)

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: [c] say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, [d] Mĕr'-ō-dăch is broken in pieces; her [e] idols are confounded, her [f] images are broken in pieces.

3 For [g] out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, [h] which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, [k] they and the children of Judah together, [m] going and weeping: they shall go, and [o] seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, [q] saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a [r] perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been [s] lost sheep: their [t] shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, [y] We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, [a] the habitation of justice, even the LORD, [b] the hope of their fathers.

8 [c] Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chăl-dē'-ăns, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their [e] arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chăl-dē'-ă shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 [h] Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and [3k] bellow as bulls;

595 B.C.

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be [c] a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be [d] astonished, and [d] hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: [e] all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

15 [g] Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, [h] her walls are thrown down: for it is the [i] vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of [l] the oppressing sword [m] they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Israel is a scattered sheep; [p] the lions have driven him away: [q] first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this [s] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And [u] I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on [y] Carmel and [z] Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ē'-phrăi-ĭm and [a] Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the [b] iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for [d] I will pardon them [e] whom I [2]reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land of [3]Mĕr-ă-thā'-ĭm, even against it, and against the inhabitants of [4g] Pekod: waste and [h] utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 [a] A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the [b] hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the [f] weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chăl-dē'-ăns.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the [k] time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, [n] to declare in Zion the [o] vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the [r] archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the [t] Holy One of Israel.

30 [x] Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord GOD of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the [c] most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and [f] I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives

[a] ch. 51. 54
[b] ch. 51. 20 Isa. 14. 6
[c] ch. 51. 43
[d] ch. 49. 17 & 51. 37
[e] ch. 46. 4 & 51. 11
[f] Isa. 13. 5
[g] ch. 51. 14
[h] ch. 51. 58
[i] ch. 46. 10 & 51. 6, &c.
[k] ch. 49. 8 & 51. 18
[l] ch. 46. 16
[m] ch. 51. 9, Isa. 13. 14 Cf. Nah. 3. 7
[n] ch. 51. 10, 11
[o] ch. 51. 11
[p] ch. 49. 19
[q] See 2 K. 15. 19, 29, &c.
[r] ch. 51. 3 Cf. Jb. 16. 13
[s] ch. 49. 28, 30 & 51. 34
[t] ch. 51. 5, Isa. 60. 9, 14
[u] ch. 32. 37, Ezek. 11. 17
[x] ch. 49. 26 & 51. 4
[y] ch. 46. 18 Am. 1. 2
[z] Mic. 7. 14 See Nu. 32. 4
[a] Ju. 7. 3
[b] Nu. 23. 21
[c] Isa. 26. 5, Ezek. 17. 24
[d] ch. 36. 3, Ezek. 36. 25
[e] ch. 31. 7, 8, Ezek. 6. 8
[2] Or *leave as a remnant*
[f] ch. 49. 27, Lam. 4. 11
[3] i.e. *Double rebellion*
[4] i.e. *Visitation*
[g] Ezek. 23. 23
[h] ch. 51. 3, Isa. 37. 11

held them fast; they [a] refused to let them go.

34 Their [b] Redeemer is strong; [c] the LORD of hosts is his name: [d] he shall throughly plead their cause, [e] that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

35 ¶ [f] A sword is upon the Chăl-dē'ăns, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her [h] wise men.

36 A sword is upon the [2]liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the [i] mingled people that are in the midst of her; and [k] they shall become as women: a sword is upon [l] her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 [m] A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of [o] graven images, and they are mad upon their [4]idols.

39 [q] Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the [5]wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the [6]s owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 As God [u] overthrew Sodom and Gō-mŏr'răh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 [y] Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: [c] their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and [f] his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs [i] as of a woman in travail.

44 [k] Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the [m] swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his [g] purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chăl-dē'ăns: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51

THUS saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up [n] against Babylon, and against them that dwell [3]in the midst of them that rise up against me, [p] a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, [r] that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the [t] archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; [x] destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chăl-dē'ăns, and they that are [z] thrust through in her streets.

5 For [a] Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the [b] Holy One of Israel.

6 [d] Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; [e] for this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Babylon hath been a [g] golden cup in the LORD's hand, [h] that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations [l] are mad.

8 [n] Babylon is suddenly fallen and

595 B.C.

a Isa. 14. 17
b Isa. 63. 16
c ch. 48. 15 & 51. 57
d ch. 51. 36 Isa. 51. 22
e Cf. Isa. 14. 7
f ch. 49. 37 Ezek. 25. 13
g ch. 51. 29
h ch. 10. 7 & 51. 57
[2] Heb. *boastings*
i ch. 25. 20, 24 Ezek. 30. 5 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 51. 30 Isa. 19. 16
l ch. 51. 13 Cf. Isa. 45. 3
m Cf. ch. 51. 36
n ch. 50. 1. &c.
[3] Heb. *Lebkamai* According to ancient tradition a cypher for *Casdim*, i.e. Chaldea Cf. ch. 25. 26
o ch. 44. 3 Ezek. 6. 13
[4] Heb. *terrors*
p ch. 49. 36 Ezek. 13. 11
q *For ver.* 39, 40, *cf. Isa.* 13. 19–22 & 34. 9–14
[5] Or *wolves* or *howling creatures*
r ch. 15. 7 Mt. 3. 12
[6] Or *ostriches*
s Isa. 43. 20 Mic. 1. 8
t ch. 50. 29
u ch. 49. 18 Lam. 4. 6
x ch. 50. 21, 26 Dan. 11. 44
y *For ver.* 41–43, *cf. ch.* 6. 22–24
z ch. 50. 30
a See Isa. 41. 17
b ch. 50. 29 Ezek. 39. 7
c ch. 6. 23
d ch. 50. 8 Zech. 2. 6, 7
e ch. 50. 15, 29 Ezek. 25. 17
f ch. 38. 4 Ezek. 7. 17
g Rev. 17. 4
h ch. 49. 12 Lam. 4. 21
i ch. 49. 22, 24 Hos. 13. 13
k *For ver.* 44–46, *cf. ch.* 49. 19–21
l ch. 25. 16
m ch. 49. 19 Zech. 11. 3
n See Isa. 21. 9

destroyed: [a] howl for her; take [b] balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and [e] let us go every one into his own country: for [g] her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The LORD hath [i] brought forth our righteousness: come, and [k] let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

11 [l] Make bright the arrows; [2m] gather the shields: the LORD hath [n] raised up the spirit of the kings of the [o] Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the [p] vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 [q] Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the [r] watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in [t] treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy [x] covetousness.

14 The LORD of hosts hath [y] sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, [z] as with caterpillers; and [b] they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 [d e] He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world [g] by his wisdom, and hath [h] stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he [k] uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he [m] causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings [q] with rain, and [r] bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are [u] vanity, the work of errors: in the [x] time of their visitation they shall perish.

595 B.C.

a Rev. 18. 9 Cf. ch. 48. 20
b ch. 46. 11 Ezek. 27. 17
c ch. 12. 7, &c. Joel 3. 2
d ch. 50. 34
e ch. 50. 16
f Isa. 10. 15
g Rev. 18. 5
h ch. 50. 23
i Cf. Ps. 37. 6
k ch. 50. 28 Cf. Ps. 64. 9
l ch. 46. 4
2 Or *hold firm* Heb. *fill*
m ch. 50. 14
n Cf. 2 Chr. 21. 16
o ch. 25. 25 Dan. 5. 28
p ch. 50. 28
q ch. 50. 2
r ch. 31. 6
s ver. 28. 57
t ch. 50. 37
u Cf. Zech. 4. 7
x ch. 22. 17 Ezek. 22. 13
y ch. 49. 13 Am. 6. 8
z Cf. Nah. 3. 15
a Rev. 8. 8
b ch. 50. 15
c Cf. Isa. 28. 16
d For ver. 15–19, *cf. ch.* 10. 12–16
e ch. 32. 17 Zech. 12. 1
f ver. 62
g Pr. 3. 19
h ch. 10. 12 Zech. 12. 1
i ch. 42. 14 Ezek. 33. 3
k ch. 25. 30 Joel 2. 11
3 Heb. *hallow*
l ch. 22. 7 Joel 3. 9
m ch. 10. 13
n Isa. 37. 38 (mg.)†
o 1 Chr. 1. 6
4 Or *marshal*
p Nah. 3. 17
q ch. 10. 13 Mt. 5. 45
r ch. 10. 13 Am. 4. 13
s ver. 23, 57
t ch. 50. 45
u ch. 16. 19 Jon. 2. 8
x ch. 50. 27 Ezek. 21. 25, 29

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his [c] inheritance: the [d] LORD of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my [f] battle axe and weapons of war: for [h] with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces [s] captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'-ă all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, [u] O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a [a] burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a [c] stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be [f] desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, [i] blow the trumpet among the nations, [3l] prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of [n] Ararat, Minni, and [o] Ăsh-chē'-năz; appoint a [4p] captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the [s] captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every [t] purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

595 B.C.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they [a] became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; [c] her bars are broken.

31 One [d] post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end,

32 And that the passages are [2]stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a [f] threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: [g] yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 [i] Něb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'-ă, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, [l] I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and [n] I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a [o] dwellingplace for [3]dragons, [p] an astonishment, and an [q] hissing, [r] without an inhabitant.

38 They shall [t] roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 [u] In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and [z] sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is [b] Shē'-shăch taken! and how is [c] the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a [b] wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 And I will [e] punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; [h] a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then the [k] heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her [m] from the north, saith the LORD.

49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: [s] remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because we have heard [x] reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers [y] are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land [a] the wounded shall groan.

53 Though Babylon should [d] mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet

[a] ch. 50. 37, Nah. 3. 13
[b] ch. 50. 12
[c] Lam. 2. 9
[d] Est. 8. 10, 14
[e] ch. 50. 2, Ezek. 6. 4-7
[2] Or *surprised*
[f] Isa. 21. 10, Dan. 2. 35
[g] Isa. 29. 17
[h] Ezek. 7. 26, Cf. Mt. 24. 6, 7
[i] ch. 50. 17 & 52. 4, &c.
[k] Isa. 49. 13
[l] ch. 50. 34
[m] ch. 50. 3, Ezek. 1. 4
[n] Cf. ch. 50. 38
[o] ch. 49. 13
[3] Or *jackals*
[p] ch. 50. 13, Ezek. 26. 16
[q] ch. 50. 13, Lam. 2. 15, 16
[r] Lam. 2. 15, 16
[s] Ps. 78. 35, Eccles. 12. 1, Ezek. 6. 9
[t] Cf. ch. 2. 15
[u] ver. 57
[x] ch. 44. 12, Lam. 3. 61
[y] ch. 52. 13, Isa. 64. 11
[z] Ps. 76. 5
[a] Ezek. 26. 15
[b] ch. 25. 26
[c] Cf. ch. 49. 25
[d] Isa. 14. 13, Cf. Dan. 8. 10

from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A [b] sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chăl-dē'ăns:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of [e] their bows is broken: for the LORD God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And [f] I will make drunk her princes, and her [h] wise men, her [i] captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The [m] broad [2] walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; [o] and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Sĕ-rāi'ăh [q] the son of Nē-rī'ăh, the son of Mā-ă-sēi'ăh, when he went with Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh the king of Judah into Babylon in the [r] fourth year of his reign. And this Seraiah was a [3] quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah [s] wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Sĕ-rāi'ăh, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be [y] desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt [z] bind a stone to it, and [a] cast it into the midst of [b] Eû-phrā'tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, [c] Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: [a] and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAPTER 52

[c] ZĔD-Ē-KĪ'ĂH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hă-mū'tăl the daughter of Jeremiah of [d] Libnah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had [g] cast them out from his presence, that Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ [k] And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that [l] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'zär king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched [n] against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the [p] famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chăl-dē'ăns were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the [t] plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chăl-dē'ăns pursued after the king, and overtook Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to [u] Riblah in the land of [x] Hă'măth; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

11 Then he [d] put out the eyes of Zĕd-ē-kī'ăh; and the king of Babylon

587 B.C.

a ver. 58
b ch. 50. 22
c For ver. 1–27, cf. 2 K. 24. 18—25. 21
d Isa. 37. 8
e Ps. 76. 3 Hos. 2. 18
f ver. 39
g ch. 33. 24 Lam. 5. 20
h ch. 50. 35 Ezek. 27. 8, 9
i ver. 28
k For ver. 4–11, cf. ch. 39. 1–7
l ch. 51. 34 Ezek. 26. 7
m ch. 50. 15
2 Read *wall*
n ch. 39. 1, 2 Ezek. 24. 2
o Hab. 2. 13
p Neh. 5. 3 Lam. 1. 11
q Cf. ch. 32. 12
r Cf. ch. 28. 1
3 Read *quartermaster*
s ch. 36. 2 Hab. 2. 2
t ch. 39. 4 Ezek. 47. 8
u ch. 39. 5, 6
x ch. 49. 23 Ezek. 47. 16, &c.
y ver. 26
z ch. 19. 10
a Cf. ch. 13. 1
b ch. 46. 2
c Cf. Rev. 18. 21
d ch. 39. 7

bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

12 ¶ [a] Now in the fifth month, in the [b] tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, came [c] Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn, captain of the guard, [e] which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem,

13 [f] And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chăl-dē'-ăns, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all [i] the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 [n] Also the [o] pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the [p] bases, and the [q] brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chăl-dē'-ăns brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

18 The caldrons also, and the [s] shovels, and the snuffers, and the [t] bowls, and the [u] spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, [y] took they away.

19 And the basons, and the [z] fire-pans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the [a] candlesticks, and the spoons, and the [b] cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen [c] bulls that were under the bases, which king [d] Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter was five cubits, with network and [d] pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network were an [g] hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took [h] Sĕ-rā'-ăh the chief priest, and [k] Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh the [l] second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and [m] seven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hā'-măth. [r] Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This is the people whom Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär carried away captive: in the seventh year [x] three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär Nĕb-ū'-zär-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ [e] And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jĕ-hoi'-ă-chĭn king of Judah,

587 B.C.

[a] *For ver. 12–16, cf. ch. 39. 8–12*
[b] *Cf.* 2 K. 25. 8
[c] ch. 43. 6
[d] 2 Chr. 4. 13
[e] 1 K. 12. 6; Dan. 1. 19
[f] ch. 51. 51; Lam. 2. 7
[g] *Cf.* 1 K. 7. 20, 42
[h] Ezra 7. 1
[i] ch. 39. 8; Lam. 2. 8
[k] ch. 37. 3
[l] *Cf.* 2 K. 23. 4
[m] *Cf.* 2 K. 25. 19
[n] *For ver. 17–23, cf.* 2 K. 25. 13–17
[o] ch. 27. 19
[p] 2 Chr. 4. 14
[q] 2 Chr. 4. 2
[r] ch. 13. 19; Lam. 1. 3
[s] 2 Chr. 4. 11, 16
[t] Neh. 7. 70; Am. 6. 6
[u] 2 Chr. 24. 14
[x] *Cf.* 2 K. 24. 14
[y] ch. 27. 22; Dan. 1. 2
[z] 2 Chr. 4. 22 (*Heb.*)
[a] 2 Chr. 13. 11; Zech. 4. 2, 11
[b] Nu. 4. 7
[c] 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5
[d] Cant. 8. 11, 12; Mt. 6. 29
[e] *For ver. 31–34, cf.* 2 K. 25. 27–30

in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that E-vil-mĕr-ō-dăch king of Babylon in the first year of his reign [a] lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon,

587 B.C.

[a] 2 K. 25. 27

[2] Or *allowance*

33 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his [2] diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

THE LAMENTATIONS

OF JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

586 B.C.

HOW doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as [b] a widow! she that was great among the nations, and princess among the provinces, how is she become [c] tributary!

2 [d] She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among all [e] her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 [f] Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: she [g] dwelleth among the heathen, she [h] findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The [i] ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the [j] solemn feasts: all her [k] gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

5 [l] Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her [m] for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the [n] daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the [o] days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and [p] none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because [q] they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her [r] filthiness is in her skirts; she [s] remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, [t] behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her [u] pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom [v] thou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, [w] they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for [x] meat to relieve the soul: see, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 ¶ Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and [y] see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted me in [z] the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he [a] sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath [b] spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: [c] he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

[a] Isa. 63. 5

[b] Cf. Isa. 54. 4

[c] Est. 10. 1

[d] Jer. 13. 22 Ezek. 16. 37

[e] ch. 2. 18 Eccles. 4. 1

[f] Ezra 9. 11 Ezek. 22. 15

[g] Jer. 30. 14 Ezek. 16. 37

[h] Isa. 47. 7

[i] Ps. 106. 44 ch. 3. 19 (mg.)

[k] Jer. 52. 27

[l] Cf. ch. 2. 9

[m] Isa. 64. 11

[n] ch. 5. 5 Dt. 28. 65 Cf. Jer. 45. 3

[o] See Dt. 23. 3–5

[p] ch. 4. 18 Jer. 33. 10

[q] ch. 2. 6 Isa. 33. 20

[r] Jer. 14. 2

[s] ch. 2. 12 Jer. 52. 6

[t] ver. 19

[u] Dt. 28. 44

[x] Jer. 30. 14, 15

[y] Ezek. 5. 9 Cf. 2 K. 21. 12, 13

[z] ch. 2. 1 Jer. 6. 2, 23

[a] ch. 2. 1, &c. Isa. 13. 13

[b] Ps. 102. 3

[c] Ps. 66. 11 Ezek. 12. 13

[d] ch. 3. 11

[e] ch. 2. 17 Jer. 46. 26

14 [a] The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: the Lord hath trodden [i] the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a [k] wine-press.

16 For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion [p] spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ [s] The LORD is righteous; for I [t] have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their [u] meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in distress: my [y] bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad [b] the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; [g] they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day that thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 [i] Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and [l] my heart is faint.

586 B.C.

a Cf. Jer. 28. 14
b ch. 1. 6 & 4. 22
c Cf. ch. 3. 44
d Cf. Mt. 11. 23
e Isa. 66. 1, Ezek. 43. 7
f ch. 1. 12, Ezek. 7. 19
g Cf. ver. 16
h ch. 3. 43
i ch. 2. 13, Jer. 31. 4, 21
k Jer. 25. 30, Rev. 14. 19, 20
l Isa. 47. 6
m Jer. 48. 25
n Ps. 74. 11
o ch. 4. 11, Jer. 21. 12
p Jer. 4. 31
q ch. 3. 12
r Jer. 30. 14
s Jer. 12. 1, Dan. 9. 14
t ch. 3. 42, Jer. 6. 28
u ver. 11
v Or *booth* or *hedge*
x Isa. 1. 8 (mg. for mg.)
y ch. 1. 20, Jer. 48. 36
z ch. 1. 4, Ezek. 36. 38
a Jer. 17. 21–23, Ezek. 20. 13
b Jer. 44. 12, &c., Ezek. 5. 2, 12
c Isa. 60. 7, Ezek. 8. 5, 16
d Ezek. 24. 21
e ch. 4. 1, Jer. 52. 13
f Ps. 74. 4
g Jer. 50. 11
h Jer. 52. 14
i Jer. 18. 23, Ezek. 24. 13
k Isa. 34. 11, Am. 7. 7, 8
l ch. 5. 17, Jer. 8. 18

CHAPTER 2

HOW hath the Lord covered [b] the daughter of Zion [c] with a cloud in his anger, and [d] cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his [e] footstool [f] in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord [g] hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and [h] hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground: [l] he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all [m] the horn of Israel: [n] he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and [o] he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 [q] He hath bent his bow [r] like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his [2x] tabernacle, as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the [z] solemn feasts and [a] sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his [c] altar, [d] he hath abhorred his sanctuary, [e] he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; [f] they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to destroy [h] the wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath [k] stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her [b] bars: her king and her princes are [c] among the Gentiles: [2] the law is no more; [d] her prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion [f] sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have [g] cast up dust upon their heads; they have [i] girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 [m] Mine eyes do fail with tears, my [n] bowels are troubled, [o] my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings [q] swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, [s] Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was [u] poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O [y] virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 [z] Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, [a] to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee [3] [c] false burdens and [4] causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by [e] clap their hands at thee; they [g] hiss and [h] wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The [k] perfection of beauty, [l] The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies [n] have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and [q] gnash the teeth: they say, [r] We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had devised; [u] he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded [x] in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and [a] he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, [e] let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not [h] the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of [k] the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: [l] lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in [p] the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women [r] eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 [t] The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day [z] my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAPTER 3

[b] I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the [d] rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me [f] into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he [i] turneth his hand against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old: [m] he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with [o] gall and [p] travail.

6 [s] He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath [t] hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also [y] when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

586 B.C.

a Ps. 89. 42
b Jer. 51. 30 Am. 1. 5
c Cf. ch. 1. 3
2 Read *where the law is not*
d Isa. 3. 2 Ezek. 7. 26
e ch. 1. 2
f Isa. 3. 26
g Jb. 2. 12 Ezek. 27. 30
h Cf. Ps. 17. 8
i Jer. 49. 3 Ezek. 7. 18
k Ps. 119. 148 Mt. 24. 43
l Ps. 141. 2 1 Tim. 2. 8
m ch. 3. 17 Ps. 88. 9
n ch. 1. 20 Phil. 1. 8
o Cf. Jb. 16. 13
p ch. 4. 1
q Cf. Isa. 51. 20
r ch. 4. 10 Jer. 19. 9
s ch. 1. 11 & 4. 4, 9
t Jer. 18. 21
u Ps. 142. 2
x Jer. 49. 29
y ch. 1. 15 Am. 5. 2
z ch. 4. 13 Jer. 37. 19
a See Jer. 30. 3
b Jer. 20. 18
3 Or *burdens of vanity*
c Cf. Jer. 23. 33
d Ps. 89. 32
4 Or *things to draw thee aside*
e Jb. 34. 37 Ezek. 21. 14, 17
f Jer. 15. 9
g Jer. 51. 37 Ezek. 27. 36
h Jer. 48. 27 (mg.) Mt. 27. 39
i Jer. 21. 5 Acts 13. 11
k Ps. 50. 2 Ezek. 16. 13, 14
l Ps. 48. 2
m Isa. 38. 13 Hos. 5. 14
n ch. 3. 46 Ps. 35. 21
o Jer. 23. 15 Hos. 10. 4 (*Heb.*)
p Neh. 9. 32
q Ps. 37. 12 Acts 7. 54
r Isa. 49. 19 Ezek. 36. 3
s Ps. 143. 3
t Ps. 139. 5
u Jer. 33. 14 Dan. 9. 12
x ch. 1. 7
y Ps. 22. 2 Hab. 1. 2

586 B.C.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me [b]as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: [d]he hath made me desolate.

12 [e]He hath bent his bow, and set me [g]as a mark for the [h]arrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a [k]derision to all my people; and their [l]song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with [m]wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with [p]gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperity.

18 And [r]I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 [2u]Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ¶ It is of the LORD's mercies [b]that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new [d]every morning: [e]great is thy faithfulness.

24 [f]The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; [h]therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good [k]unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 It is good for a man that he [n]bear the yoke in his youth.

28 [p]He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 [r]He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 [a]For the Lord will not cast off for ever:

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion [c]according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all [f]the prisoners of the earth,

35 To [i]turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

37 ¶ Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38 [n]Out of the mouth of the [o]most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 [q]Let us search and try our ways, and [s]turn again to the LORD.

41 [t]Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 We have transgressed and [x]have rebelled: [y]thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou [z]hast not pitied.

44 [a]Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.

45 [c]Thou hast made us as the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have [g]opened their mouths against us.

47 [i]Fear and a snare is come upon us, [3l]desolation and destruction.

48 [m]Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 [o]Till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies [q]chased me sore, [s]like a bird, [t]without cause.

a Cf. Ps. 77. 7
b Hos. 13. 8
c Jer. 42. 12 Ezek. 39. 25
d ch. 1. 13
e ch. 2. 4
f Cf. Ps. 107. 10
g Jb. 16. 12
h Ps. 64. 7 Ezek. 5. 16
i Isa. 19. 21 Am. 2. 7
k Jer. 20. 7
l Ps. 69. 12
m Jer. 23. 15 Am. 5. 7
n Cf. Isa. 45. 7
o Isa. 14. 14 Dan. 7. 18
p Cf. Pr. 20. 17
q Ps. 119. 59
r ver. 54 Cf. Ps. 31. 22
s Jer. 24. 7 Hos. 6. 1
t Ps. 143. 8
2 Read *remember*
u ch. 1. 9 & 5. 1
x ch. 1. 18, 20 Ezek. 2. 3
y Jer. 5. 7, 9
z ch. 2. 2, &c.
a Cf. ch. 2. 1
b Mal. 3. 6
c Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 13
d Cf. Isa. 33. 2
e Ps. 36. 5
f Ps. 142. 5
g ch. 2. 16
h Jer. 17. 7 Mic. 7. 7
i Jer. 49. 5
k Isa. 49. 23
3 Or *tumult*
l Nu. 24. 17 (mg.) (*Heb.*)
m Jer. 22. 10 Ezek. 27. 31
n Cf. Eccles. 12. 1
o Isa. 63. 15
p Jer. 15. 17
q ch. 4. 18
r Isa. 50. 6 Mic. 5. 1
s Ps. 11. 1
t Cf. Ps. 35. 7, 19

53 They have [a] cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.
54 [b] Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, [d] I am cut off.
55 ¶ [e] I called upon thy name, O LORD, [g] out of the low dungeon.
56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.
57 [h] Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, [i] Fear not.
58 O Lord, [m] thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; [p] thou hast redeemed my life.
59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.
60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.
61 Thou hast heard [u] their reproach, O LORD, and all their imaginations against me;
62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.
63 Behold [y] their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their musick.
64 ¶ [3a] Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.
65 Give them [4] sorrow of heart, thy [b] curse unto them.
66 Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

[d] HOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the [e] stones of the sanctuary are poured out in [f] the top of every street.
2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
3 Even the [5] sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is [m] become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.
4 The tongue of the sucking child [n] cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children [o] ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.
5 They that did feed [c] delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in [f] scarlet embrace dunghills.
6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was [i] overthrown as in a moment, and [k] no hands stayed on her.
7 Her [n] Nazarites were purer [o] than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than [2q] rubies, their polishing was of [r] sapphire:
8 [s] Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: [t] their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.
9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these [x] pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.
10 [z] The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.
11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath [c] kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.
12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.
13 ¶ For the [g] sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her [h] priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,
14 [i] They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, [k] so that men could not touch their garments.
15 [l] They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

586 B.C.

a See Jer. 37. 16 & 38. 6, 9
b Isa. 28. 17 Jon. 2. 3
c Gen. 49. 20 (*Heb.*)
d ver. 18
e Isa. 12. 4 Joel 2. 32
f Jer. 4. 30 Nah. 2. 3
g Ps. 130. 1 Jon. 2. 2
h Cf. Jas. 4. 8
i Jer. 50. 40 Am. 4. 11
k Jb. 34. 20 Dan. 2. 34
l Ju. 6. 23 Dan. 10. 12, 19
m Jer. 20. 12 Mic. 7. 9
n Nu. 6. 2 Am. 2. 11, 12
o Isa. 1. 18 Dan. 7. 9
p Jer. 15. 21
2 Or *corals*
q Pr. 31. 10
r Isa. 54. 11 Ezek. 1. 26
s ch. 5. 10 Jer. 8. 21
t Ps. 109. 24
u ch. 5. 1 Jer. 51. 51
x Dt. 28. 65 Ezek. 4. 17
y Cf. Ps. 139. 2
z ch. 2. 20 Ezek. 5. 10
3 Or *thou wilt render*
a Isa. 65. 6 2 Tim. 4. 14
4 Or *hardness or blindness*
b Jer. 17. 5 Mal. 1. 14
c ch. 2. 3, 4 Ezek. 21. 31
d Cf. Jer. 6. 30
e ch. 2. 7 Dan. 9. 17
f ch. 2. 19 Nah. 3. 10
g ch. 2. 14 Ezek. 12. 24
h Jer. 32. 32 Ezek. 22. 26
i Cf. Isa. 59. 10
5 Or *jackals*
k Isa. 52. 11 Ezek. 44. 25
l Cf. Lv. 13. 45
m Cf. Jb. 39. 16
n Ps. 137. 6 Ezek. 3. 26
o ch. 2. 12 & 5. 10

16 The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, [b] they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, [d] our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 [f] They hunt our steps, that [g] we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for [h] our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are [i] swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, [n] the anointed of the LORD, was [o] taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his [q] shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of [s] Edom, that dwellest in the land of [t] Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: [u] thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O [a] daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5

[g] REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold [i] our reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, [m] our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and [p] have no rest.

586 B.C.

[a] See Jer. 2. 18

[b] ch. 5. 12

[c] Jer. 32. 18, Ezek. 18. 2

[d] Isa. 38. 14

[e] Cf. Pr. 30. 21, 22

[f] ch. 3. 52

[g] ch. 1. 4, Zeph. 3. 6

[h] Gen. 6. 13, Ezek. 7. 2, &c.

[i] ch. 4. 8, Joel 2. 6

[k] Isa. 31. 9, Hos. 7. 4 (*Heb.*)

[l] Jer. 49. 16, 22, Hos. 8. 1

[m] ch. 4. 4, 9, Rev. 6. 6

[n] Isa. 45. 1, Dan. 9. 25

[o] Ezek. 19. 4

[p] ch. 4. 16

[q] Jer. 48. 45, Ezek. 17. 23

[r] Isa. 47. 2, Mt. 24. 41

[s] Jer. 49. 7–22, Ezek. 25. 13

[t] Jer. 25. 20

[u] Jer. 51. 7, Ezek. 23. 31, 33

[x] Isa. 38. 20, Hab. 3. 19 (*Heb.*)

[y] Jer. 25. 10, Ezek. 26. 13

[z] Jer. 13. 18 (mg.)

[a] ch. 2. 1, Mic. 1. 13

[b] Jer. 14. 7, 20, Dan. 9. 14

[c] ch. 1. 22

[d] ch. 2. 11

[e] Jer. 44. 2

[f] Cant. 2. 15, Ezek. 13. 4

[g] ch. 3. 19

[h] Ps. 102. 12 (mg.)

[i] ch. 3. 61, Ezek. 5. 14, 15

[k] Jer. 23. 39

[l] Jer. 52. 3, Ro. 11. 1

[m] Ps. 109. 9

[n] Jer. 31. 18

[o] Cf. Jer. 14. 19

[p] ch. 1. 3

6 We have given the hand [a] to the Egyptians, and [a] to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and [c] we have borne their iniquities.

8 [e] Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 [i] Our skin was black like an [k] oven because of the terrible [m] famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the [p] faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men [r] to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their [x] musick.

15 The [y] joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 [z] The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that [b] we have sinned!

17 For this [c] our heart is faint; for these things [d] our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is [e] desolate, the [f] foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; [h] thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore [k] dost thou forget us for ever, and [l] forsake us so long time?

21 [n] Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 But [o] thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

EZEKIEL

CHAPTER 1

592 B.C.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of [b] Chē'bär, that the [c] heavens were opened, and I saw [e] visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the [f] fifth year of [g] king Jĕ-hoi'ă-chĭn's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel [h] the priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the land of the Chăl-dē'ăns by the river Chē'bär; and the [i] hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, a [m] whirlwind came [n] out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire [2o] infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of [p] amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four [q] living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had [s] four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled [t] like the colour of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an [x] eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; [a] two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: [d] whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth [k] lightning.

14 And the living creatures [l] ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a [r] beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were [u] full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood;

a Isa. 6. 2, Rev. 4. 8
b ch. 3. 15, 23
c Mt. 3. 16
d ch. 2. 2, 2 K. 2. 16
e ch. 8. 2, 4
f ch. 8. 1
g See 2 K. 24. 12–15
h Jer. 1. 1
i ch. 3. 14, 22, Jer. 1. 9
k Ps. 144. 6, Dan. 10. 6
l Cf. Zech. 4. 10
m Jer. 30. 23
n ch. 26. 7, Jer. 51. 48
2 Or *flashing continually*
o Ex. 9. 24 (*Heb.*)
p ch. 8. 2
q ch. 9. 3, Ps. 18. 10, Cf. Ps. 99. 1
r ch. 10. 9, Cant. 5. 14
s ch. 10. 14
t ch. 40. 3
u ch. 10. 12
x (Lam. 4. 19) ch. 10. 14

and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the [a] firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible [2d] crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard [k] the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as [l] the voice of the [n] Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a [r] throne, as the appearance of a [s] sapphire stone: and upon the [t] likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the [z] bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the [a] glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, [c] I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2

AND he said unto me, [d] Son of man, [e] stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And [g] the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a [b] rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and [c] their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto [e] this very day.

4 For they are [f] impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD.

5 And they, [g] whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a [h] rebellious house,) yet [i] shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, [m] be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though [o] briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among [p] scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And [q] thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and [u] eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a [x] roll of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written [y] within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

CHAPTER 3

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; [b] eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth [f] as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of

592 B.C.

a ch. 10. 1 Pr. 8. 28
b ch. 20. 8, &c. Lam. 3. 40
c Jer. 14. 20 Dan. 9. 8
2 Or *Ice*
d Cf. Rev. 4. 6
e Jos. 10. 27
f Jer. 8. 12 Zeph. 3. 5
g ch. 3. 11
h ch. 3. 26
i ch. 33. 33
k ch. 3. 13
l ch. 10. 5 Ps. 29. 4
m ch. 3. 9 Jer. 1. 8
n ch. 10. 5 Isa. 13. 6
o Mic. 7. 4
p 2 Chr. 10. 11, 14
q ch. 3. 17 Jer. 26. 2
r ch. 10. 1 Isa. 6. 1
s ch. 10. 1 Lam. 4. 7
t Cf. Isa. 37. 16
u ch. 3. 1 Jer. 15. 16
x Jer. 36. 2 Zech. 5. 1, 2
y Rev. 5. 1
z Gen. 9. 13 Rev. 4. 3
a ch. 3. 12, 23 Isa. 6. 3
b ch. 2. 8 Rev. 10. 9, 10
c ch. 3. 23 Jb. 1. 20
d Jer. 49. 18 Dan. 7. 13
e Dan. 10. 11
f Cant. 4. 11 Rev. 10. 9
g ch. 1. 12 & 3. 12, 24

Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a [a] strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel;

6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But [f] the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and hardhearted.

8 Behold, [h] I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder than [k] flint have I made thy forehead: [l] fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a [n] rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the [o] children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [p] whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the [q] spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be [r] the glory of the LORD from his place.

13 I heard also [t] the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went [x] in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but [y] the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity of Tĕl–ā'-bīb, that dwelt by the river of [a] Chē'-bär, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them [e] seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a [b] watchman unto the house of Israel: [c] therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 [d] When I say unto the wicked, Thou [e] shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but [g] his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, [i] When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a [m] stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into [s] the plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chē'-bär: and [u] I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put [z] bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And I will make thy tongue [b] cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be [c] dumb, and [d] shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a [f] rebellious house.

592 B.C.

[a] Jer. 5. 15 Zeph. 3. 9
[b] ch. 33. 2, &c. Jer. 6. 17
[c] ch. 2. 7 & 33. 7
[d] ch. 33. 8, 9 Pr. 14. 25
[e] ch. 18. 4, 20 Jer. 31. 30
[f] Jer. 5. 3 Cf. ch. 2. 4
[g] ch. 33. 6, 8 Ps. 9. 12
[h] See Jer. 1. 18
[i] ch. 18. 24
[k] Isa. 50. 7
[l] ch. 2. 6
[m] Jer. 6. 21 Mt. 21. 44
[n] ch. 2. 5 & 24. 3
[o] ch. 33. 2, &c.
[p] ch. 2. 5
[q] ch. 2. 2 & 8. 3
[r] ch. 1. 28 & 8. 4
[s] ch. 8. 4
[t] ch. 1. 24 & 10. 5
[u] ch. 1. 28 & 9. 8
[x] Jer. 20. 9
[y] ch. 1. 3 & 8. 1
[z] ch. 4. 8
[a] ch. 1. 1 & 10. 15
[b] Lam. 4. 4
[c] Cf. ch. 24. 7
[d] Cf. Lv 19. 17
[e] Jb. 2. 13
[f] ch. 2. 5 & 12. 2

27 But when I speak with thee, [a] I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [c] He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and [f] build a fort against it, and cast a [h] mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set [i] battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee an [l] iron [2]pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and [o] set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be [q] a sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it [s] thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed thee [u] each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will [z] lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and [b] lentiles, and millet, and [c] fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

592 B.C.

[a] ch. 24. 27
[b] ch. 12. 19
[c] Mt. 11. 15
[d] 1 K. 19. 6 Hos. 7. 8
[e] ch. 12. 3
[f] ch. 17. 17 2 K. 25. 1
[g] Hos. 9. 3
[h] ch. 17. 17 Jer. 33. 4
[i] ch. 21. 22
[k] ch. 9. 8
[l] 1 Chr. 23. 29 (*Heb.*)
[2] Or *flat plate*
[m] Cf. Acts 10. 14
[n] ch. 44. 31 Lv. 22. 8
[o] (Jer. 44. 12) ch. 6. 2
[p] Isa. 65. 4 (*Heb.*) Cf. Dt. 14. 3
[q] ch. 12. 6 Jer. 44. 29
[r] ch. 5. 16 Isa. 3. 1
[s] Isa. 53. 11 Jno. 1. 29
[t] ch. 24. 23 Lam. 4. 9
[u] Cf. Nu. 14. 34
[x] Cf. Isa. 7. 20
[y] Cf. ch. 1. 3 & 44. 20
[z] ch. 3. 25
[a] See ver. 12
[b] 2 S. 23. 11
[c] Isa. 28. 25†
[d] ch. 6. 3, &c. Lam. 1. 20
[e] See Jer. 40. 6 & 52. 16

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be [b] by weight, twenty shĕkĕls a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hĭn: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as [d] barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, [e] in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat [g] their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, [k] Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now [m] have I not eaten of [n] that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there [p] abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, [r] I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and [t] consume away for their iniquity.

CHAPTER 5

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's [x] razor, and [y] cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire [a] a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will [d] draw out a sword after them.

3 [e] Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

592 B.C.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes [g] more than the countries that are round about her: for they have [i] refused my judgments and my statutes, they [k] have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye [2] multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even [o] I, am against thee, and [q] will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee [r] that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine [s] abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers [t] shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the [y] whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, [z] as I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou [a] hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy [b] detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; [e] neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the [h] pestilence, and with [i] famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and [a] I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be [b] comforted: and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken it [c] in my zeal, [d] when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover [e] I will make thee waste, and a [f] reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an [h] astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. [l] I the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the [m] evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will [n] break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and [p] evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER 6

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [u] set thy face toward [x] the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will [c] bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your [d] high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your [3] [f] images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your [g] idols.

5 And I will [k] lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will [l] scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the [m] cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that

a ch. 16. 42
b Isa. 1. 24 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 16. 38, 42 Isa. 63. 15
d ch. 6. 12
e ch. 6. 6 Jer. 22. 6
f ch. 16. 57 Lam. 5. 1
g ch. 16. 47, 48
h Jer. 44. 12, 22 Mic. 6. 16
i ch. 20. 13, &c. Jer. 16. 11
k ch. 11. 12 Jer. 44. 10, 23
l Cf. Isa. 58. 14
2 Or *are turbulent*
m Lam. 3. 12, 13 Hab. 3. 11
n ch. 4. 16 & 14. 13
o ch. 13. 8, *al.*
p ch. 14. 15 Dt. 32. 24
q ch. 11. 9
r Lam. 1. 12 Dan. 9. 12
s ch. 6. 9, 11 Jer. 44. 4, 22
t Lam. 4. 10 Zech. 11. 9
u ch. 4. 3 & 13. 17
x ch. 36. 1
y ch. 6. 8 Jer. 32. 5, 8
z ch. 14. 16, &c. Jer. 46. 18
a ch. 7. 21 Jer. 32. 34
b Jer. 32. 34 ch. 7. 20 (*Heb.*)
c ch. 5. 2, 12 & 7. 15
d Jer. 48. 35 Hos. 10. 8
e ch. 7. 4, 9 Lam. 3. 43
3 Read *sun-images*
f Isa. 27. 9
g Jer. 50. 2 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 6. 11, 12 Jer. 44. 13
i ch. 6. 11, 12 Jer. 44. 12
k 2 Chr. 34. 5
l Jer. 8. 1
m ch. 5. 14 & 12. 20

your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and [a] ye shall know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Yet will I leave [c] a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be [e] scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall [h] remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because [2] I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which [l] go a whoring after their idols: and [m] they shall lothe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their [n] abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that [o] I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 ¶ [q] Thus saith the Lord GOD; [r] Smite with thine hand, and [s] stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the [u] famine, and by the [u] pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: [x] thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be [y] among their idols round about their altars, upon [z] every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer [a] sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So [b] will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward [d] Diblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

592 B.C.

[a] Jer. 24. 7. ch. 7. 4, *al.*
[b] Lam. 4. 18. Am. 8. 2, 10
[c] ch. 12. 16. Jer. 50. 20
[d] ch. 18. 30. Jer. 16. 18
[e] ch. 5. 10 & 12. 15
[f] ch. 6. 9, 11 & 8. 6, &c.
[g] ch. 5. 11 & 8. 18
[h] Jer. 51. 50. Jon. 2. 7
[i] ch. 9. 10. 2 Chr. 6. 23
[2] Read according to many ancient versions, *I have broken*
[k] ch. 6. 7 & 39. 22
[l] ch. 20. 30. Ps. 106. 39
[m] ch. 16. 61
[n] ch. 5. 9 & 7. 3, &c.
[o] ch. 14. 23. Cf. Jer. 22. 8, 9
[3] Or *The doom*
[p] ch. 13. 5. Jer. 46. 10. Cf. Isa. 22. 5
[q] ch. 22. 3. Jer. 44. 6, 11
[r] Cf. ch. 21. 14, 17
[s] Cf. ch. 25. 6
[t] ch. 6. 12 & 13. 15
[u] ch. 5. 12, 17 & 7. 15
[x] ch. 5. 13 & 7. 8
[y] ch. 8. 3, 10. Jer. 50. 38
[z] Jer. 17. 2. Ezek. 20. 28
[a] ch. 16. 19. Cf. Ezra 6. 10
[b] ch. 16. 27. Lam. 3. 3
[4] Or *eminency among them*
[c] Isa. 24. 2
[d] Jer. 48. 22

CHAPTER 7

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Israel; [b] An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will [d] judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine [f] abominations.

4 And [g] mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will [i] recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and [k] ye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 [3] The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, [p] the day of trouble is near, and not the sounding again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and [t] accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the LORD that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of their's: neither shall there be [4] wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not [c] the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to

that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for [a] the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The [f] sword is without, and the [g] pestilence and the [g] famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like [h] doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands [i] shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also [l] gird themselves with sackcloth, and [m] horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and [o] baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: [r] their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the [s] day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is the [x] stumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his [z] ornament, he set it in majesty: but [b] they made the images of their abominations and of their [d] detestable things therein: [e] therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall [h] pollute it.

22 [i] My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the [l] robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ [m] Make a chain: for the [n] land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is [o] full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall [b] seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and [c] rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they [d] seek a vision of the prophet; but [e] the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass [k] in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and [n] the elders of Judah sat before me, that [p] the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

2 [q] Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of [t] amber.

3 And he [u] put forth the form of an hand, and took me by [y] a lock of mine head; and [a] the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and [c] brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; [f] where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the [g] glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw [k] in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the [p] altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son

591 B.C.

a Isa. 22. 1, 5 Obad. 1 See ch. 9. 8
b Jer. 14. 19
c Jer. 51. 46
d Lam. 2. 9 Hos. 3. 4
e Cf. Mal. 2. 7, &c.
f ch. 6. 3, 12 & 11. 8, 10
g ch. 6. 11, 12 & 12. 16
h Isa. 59. 11
i ch. 21. 7 Jer. 50. 43
k ch. 1. 2 & 20. 1
l ch. 27. 31 Lam. 2. 10
m Ps. 55. 5
n ch. 14. 1 Jer. 29. 1
o ch. 27. 31 Jer. 49. 32 (mg.)
p ch. 3. 14, 22 & 33. 22
q ch. 1. 1–28 & 10. 1–22
r Pr. 11. 4 Zeph. 1. 18
s Lam. 2. 1, &c. Ro. 2. 5
t ch. 1. 4, 27
u Dan. 5. 5
x ch. 14. 3, &c.
y Nu. 15. 38 (*Heb.*)†
z Jer. 4. 30 ch. 16. 7, 11 (*Heb.*)†
a ch. 3. 12, 24 & 11. 1, 24
b ch. 16. 17 Jer. 2. 28
c Cf. Mt. 4. 5
d ch. 5. 11 & 11. 18, 21 (*Heb.*)
e ch. 24. 21 Jer. 26. 6
f ch. 6. 13 & 14. 5
g ch. 3. 12, 23 & 9. 3
h ch. 5. 11 & 9. 7
i Jer. 33. 5 Ezek. 39. 23, 24
k ch. 3. 22 & 37. 1
l Jer. 7. 11 Mt. 21. 12, 13
m Cf. Jer. 27. 2
n ch. 9. 9
o Jer. 6. 7
p ch. 9. 2 Lam. 2. 7

of man, seest thou what they do? even the great [a] abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, [e] dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold [h] every form of [i] creeping things, and [k] abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, [m] pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them [n] seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jā-ăz-ă-nī'-ăh the son of Shā'-phăn, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of [q] incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his [u] imagery? [x] for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for [a] Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the [f] porch and the altar, were about [h] five and twenty men, with [i] their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they [l] worshipped the sun toward the east.

591 B.C.

a ch. 7. 3, &c. & 9. 4
b ch. 16. 20 Isa. 7. 13
c Gen. 6. 11
d ch. 16. 26 Jer. 44. 3, 8
e ch. 12. 5
f ch. 7. 4, 9 & 9. 10
g Jer. 14. 12 Mic. 3. 4
h See Ex. 20. 4
i Ro. 1. 23
k Isa. 66. 17 (*Heb.*)
l ch. 43. 3
m ch. 23. 14 Cf. Dt. 4. 17
n Nu. 11. 16
o Jer. 20. 2
p ch. 10. 2, &c.
q ch. 16. 18 Isa. 1. 13
r ch. 8. 5, 16 & 40. 47
s ch. 8. 4 & 10. 4
t ch. 1. 5 & 10. 1, &c.
u Nu. 33. 52 (*Heb.*)
x ch. 9. 9
y ch. 10. 4, 18
z Ex. 12. 23 Rev. 7. 3
a Isa. 7. 10 (mg.)
b ch. 8. 6, &c. & 11. 18, 21
c ver. 10
d Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 17
e Cf. Rev. 9. 4
f 2 Chr. 29. 7, 17 Joel 2. 17 ‖Jno. 10. 23
g Cf. 1 Pet. 4. 17
h ch. 11. 1
i ch. 23. 35 Jer. 32. 33
k See ch. 8. 11, 12
l Jer. 44. 17, 19 Zeph. 1. 5
m ch. 7. 21 & 23. 38, 39

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a [b] light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have [c] filled the land with violence, and have returned to [d] provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: [f] mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, [g] yet will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, [l] Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the [o] higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was [p] clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen [r] altar.

3 And the [s] glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the [t] cherub, whereupon he was, to the [y] threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and [z] set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the [b] abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: [c] let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 [d] Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but [e] come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and [g] begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the [k] ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, [m] Defile the house, and fill the courts with the

slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that [a] I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, [b] Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is [c] full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for [d] they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

10 And as for me also, [e] mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but [f] I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAPTER 10

THEN [h] I looked, and, behold, in the [i] firmament that was above the head of the [k] chĕr'ū-bĭms there appeared over them as it were a [l] sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a [n] throne.

2 And he spake unto [o] the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between [3] the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the chĕr'ū-bĭms, and [q] scatter them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the chĕr'ū-bĭms stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and [s] the cloud filled the inner court.

4 Then [u] the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the [x] threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

5 And the [y] sound of the chĕr'ū-bĭms' wings was heard even to the outer court, [z] as the voice of [a] the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the chĕr'ū-bĭms; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the chĕr'ū-bĭms unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the chĕr'ū-bĭms the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the chĕr'ū-bĭms, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a [g] beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were [m] full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, [2] it was cried unto them in my hearing, [3] O wheel.

14 And every one had [p] four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an [r] eagle.

15 And the chĕr'ū-bĭms were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of [t] Chē'bär.

16 And when the chĕr'ū-bĭms went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

591 B.C.

a ch. 3. 23 & 11. 13
b ch. 4. 14 & 11. 13
c ch. 7. 23
d ch. 8. 12
e ch. 8. 18 & 24. 14
f ch. 7. 4 & 11. 21
g ch. 1. 16 & 28. 13
h ch. 8. 2, 4 & 11. 22-24
i ch. 1. 22, 26
k ch. 9. 3 & 11. 22
l ch. 1. 26 & 28. 13
m ch. 1. 18 Rev. 4. 6, 8
n ch. 1. 26 Dan. 7. 9
o ch. 9. 2 Dan. 10. 5
[2] Or *they were called*
[3] Or *the whirling (wheels)*
p ch. 1. 6, 10 Rev. 4. 7
q Cf. Rev. 8. 5
r ch. 1. 10 & 17. 3, 7
s Cf. 1 K. 8. 10, 11
t ch. 3. 15, 23 & 43. 3
u ch. 9. 3 & 11. 22, 23
x ch. 9. 3 & 46. 2
y ch. 3. 13
z ch. 1. 24 & 43. 2
a ch. 1. 24 Joel 1. 15

18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the chĕr'-ū-bĭms.

19 And the chĕr'-ū-bĭms lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chē'-bär; and I knew that they were the chĕr'-ū-bĭms.

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chē'-bär, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

CHAPTER 11

MOREOVER [f] the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the [i] east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-ăz-ă-nī'-ăh the son of [m] Azur, and Pĕl-ă-tī'-ăh the son of Bĕ-nâ'-ăh, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 [o] Which say, [3p] It is not near; let us build houses: this city is [r] the caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And [s] the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 [y] Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 [a] Ye have feared the sword; and [b] I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will [c] execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And ye shall know that I am the LORD: for [d] ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but [e] have done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, [g] that Pĕl-ă-tī'-ăh the son of Bĕ-nâ'-ăh died. Then [h] fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, [k] Ah Lord GOD! [l] wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy [2n] kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, [q] Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have [t] scattered them among the countries, [u] yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [x] I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

591 B.C.

a Jer. 42. 16
b ch. 7. 15 & 12. 14, 16
c ch. 5. 8 & 16. 41
d ch. 5. 6, 7 & 20. 13
e Cf. ch. 8. 10–16
f ch. 8. 3 & 37. 1
g Cf. Acts 5. 5
h ch. 9. 8 & 43. 3
i ch. 10. 19
k ch. 9. 8 & 20. 49
l ch. 20. 17 Jer. 46. 28
m Jer. 28. 1
n Jb. 19. 25 (*for* mg.)
o Cf. Jer. 29. 28
p Read (*The time*) *is not near to build*
q Cf. ch. 12. 22, 27
r Cf. 1 S. 26. 19
s ch. 24. 3, 6 Jer. 1. 13
t Isa. 48. 16 Lk. 1. 15, 67
u ch. 36. 19 Ps. 137. 1–3
x Isa. 8. 14
y ch. 20. 34, 41 Jer. 50. 19
z Cf. ch. 7. 23

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the [a] detestable things thereof and all the [b] abominations thereof from thence.

19 And [d] I will give them one heart, and I will put [e] a new spirit within you; and I will take the [f] stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 [h] That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and [k] they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, [l] I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

22 ¶ [m] Then did the [n] chĕr-ū-bĭms lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the [o] glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and [t] stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chăl-dē-ă, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

CHAPTER 12

THE word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a [y] rebellious house, [z] which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, [c] prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day [e] in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: [f] it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth [k] at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

5 [c] Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for [g] I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And [i] I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, [p] What doest thou?

10 [q] Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This [2r] burden concerneth [s] the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 [u] And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 [x] My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chăl-dē-ăns; [a] yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And [b] I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and [d] I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the LORD, [g] when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave [h] a few men of them from the sword, from the [i] famine, and from the [l] pestilence; that

591 B.C.

a ch. 7. 20 & 20. 7, &c. (*Heb.*)
b ch. 9. 4 & 12. 16
c ch. 8. 8
d ch. 36. 26 Jer. 32. 39 ‖ Jno. 1. 13
e (Isa. 44. 3) ch. 36. 26 Cf. Ps. 51. 10
f ch. 36. 26 Cf. Zech. 7. 12
g ch. 4. 3 & 24. 24. 27
h ch. 18. 9 Ps. 105. 45
i ch. 24. 18
k ch. 14. 11 Jer. 32. 38
l ch. 9. 10 & 16. 43
m ch. 10. 1–22 & 40. 2
n ch. 10. 1, &c. & 28. 14
o ch. 10. 4, &c. & 43. 2
p ch. 24. 19
q ch. 17. 12
2 Or *oracle*
r Jer. 23. 33 Nah. 1. 1
s Cf. ch. 21. 25
t Cf. Zech. 14. 4
u Cf. ver. 4 See Jer. 52. 7
x ch. 17. 20 Lam. 1. 13
y ch. 3. 26 & 17. 12
z Jer. 6. 10
a Cf. Jer. 39. 7
b Jer. 49. 32 Dan. 2. 35
c Jer. 46. 19
d ch. 11. 8, 10 & 14. 17, 21
e ch. 4. 12 & 21. 6
f Jer. 36. 3
g ch. 6. 8 & 17. 21
h ch. 6. 8 & 14. 22
i ch. 7. 15 & 14. 13, 21
k Cf. ver. 12
l ch. 7. 15 & 14. 19, 21

they may declare all their [a] abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread [d] with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 [g] And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that [l] proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, [m] saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, [p] The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For [r] there shall be no more any vain vision nor [s] flattering [t] divination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and [y] the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

591 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 18, 21 & 14. 6

[b] ch. 12. 24 & 14. 9

[c] Jer. 23. 16, 26

[d] ch. 4. 10

[e] Lam. 5. 18 Mt. 8. 20

[f] ch. 22. 30 Cf. Jer. 18. 20

[g] ch. 6. 6 & 15. 8

[h] ch. 7. 7 & 30. 3

[i] ch. 21. 29

[k] ch. 12. 24 & 21. 21

[l] ch. 16. 44 Jer. 31. 29

[m] Jer. 17. 15 2 Pet. 3. 4 Cf. ch. 11. 3

[n] Ps. 101. 7 Rev. 21. 27

[o] ch. 5. 8

[p] ch. 7. 7, 12

[q] Jer. 23. 30

[r] ch. 13. 2, &c. Lam. 4. 13

[s] Pr. 29. 5 Dan. 11. 21, &c.

[t] Jer. 29. 8 ch. 13. 6 (*Heb.*)

[z] Or *secret*

[u] Isa. 4. 3 Dan. 7. 10

[x] ch. 20. 38

[y] ch. 17. 24 Nu. 23. 19

[z] Jer. 28. 9 Mic. 3. 5

[a] ch. 22. 28

[b] ch. 38. 22 Isa. 28. 2, 17

[c] Isa. 32. 19 Hag. 2. 17

[d] Jer. 51. 1, 16 Hos. 13. 15

CHAPTER 13

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against [b] the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy [c] out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the [e] foxes in the deserts.

5 [f] Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the [h] day of the LORD.

6 They have [i] seen vanity and lying [k] divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and [n] seen lies, therefore, behold, [o] I am against you, saith the Lord GOD.

9 And [q] mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the [2] assembly of my people, [u] neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, [x] neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, [z] saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others [a] daubed it with untempered morter:

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered morter, that it shall fall: there shall be an [b] overflowing shower; and ye, O great [c] hailstones, shall fall; and a [d] stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered morter, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

15 Thus will I [b]accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered morter, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, [f]set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the women that sew pillows [2]to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! [g]Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive [3]that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people for [i]handfuls of barley and for [k]pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and [p]deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and [a]strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 14

THEN came certain of the [c]elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the [d]stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: [e]should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me [h]through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [l]Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your [m]abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or [n]of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which [o]separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And [q]I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign

591 B.C.

[a] Jer. 23. 14

[b] ch. 7. 8 & 20. 8, 21
[c] ch. 8. 1, 12 & 20. 1, 3

[d] ch. 7. 19 & 44. 12
[e] ch. 20. 1, 3 Jer. 37. 7 Cf. 2 K. 3. 13

[f] ch. 6. 2 & 20. 46

[2] Or *upon all elbows*

[g] Cf. Pr. 6. 26

[3] Or *for yourselves*
[h] ch. 8. 3, 10 & 20. 8, 16

[i] Cf. Hos. 3. 2
[k] Pr. 28. 21
[l] ch. 18. 30 Jer. 4. 1

[m] ch. 12. 16 & 16. 2, &c.

[n] ch. 47. 22, 23 Isa. 14. 1
[o] Nu. 6. 2, &c. Hos. 9. 10 (*Heb.*)

[p] Cf. ch. 34. 10
[q] Jer. 44. 11 Ezek. 15. 7

and a [a] proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

9 And if the [b] prophet be [2]deceived when he hath spoken a thing, [c] I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither [e] be polluted any more with all their transgressions; [g] but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will [i] break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send [l] famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 [m] Though these three men, [n] Noah, [o] Daniel, and [p] Job, were in it, [q] they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ If I cause [r] noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 Though these three men were in it, [u] as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or if I bring [y] a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or if I send a [a] pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send [d] my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be left [f] a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and [h] ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that [k] I have not done [3]without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 15

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a [s] pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 [t] Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. [x] Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the [z] vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And [b] I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire,

591 B.C.

a Ps. 69. 11 Cf. ch. 5. 15
b ch. 22. 28 Ezek. 13. 2, &c.
2 Or *enticed*
c Jer. 20. 7
d Jer. 15. 3
e ch. 37. 23 Lv. 18. 30
f ch. 12. 16 Joel 2. 32
g ch. 11. 20 & 34. 30
h Cf. ch. 16. 54
i ch. 5. 16
k Cf. ch. 6. 10
l ch. 12. 16 Mt. 24. 7
3 Or *in vain*
m Cf. Jer. 15. 1
n Isa. 54. 9 Mt. 24. 37, 38
o ch. 28. 3 Dan. 1. 6, *al.*
p Jb. 1. 1, *al.* Jas. 5. 11
q Cf. ch. 3. 18, 19
r ch. 5. 17 Hos. 13. 8
s Cf. Isa. 22. 23, 25
t Cf. Jno. 15. 6
u ch. 5. 11 & 16. 48
x Cf. Jer. 13. 7
y ch. 12. 14 & 21. 12, &c. Cf. Jer. 47. 7
z ch. 17. 6 Jer. 2. 21
a ch. 12. 16 & 28. 23
b ch. 14. 8

and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them.

8 And [d]I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 16

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [h]cause Jerusalem to know her [i]abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity is of [m]the land of Cā'nă-ăn; thy father was an [n]Amorite, and thy mother an [o]Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, [p]in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in [s]the open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee [3x]polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent [z]ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I [b]spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I [d]sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I throughly washed away thy blood from thee, and [g]I anointed thee with oil.

10 [h]I clothed thee also with [i]broidered work, and shod thee with [2a]badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with [b]fine linen, and I covered thee with [c]silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put [e]bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a [f]jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful [g]crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; [k]thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and [l]thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through [q]my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and [r]playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments [t]thou didst take, and deckedst thy [u]high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and [y]madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine [a]incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for [c]a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord GOD.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and [e]these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. [f]Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations

591 B.C.

2 Or *sealskin* or *porpoise-skin*

a Nu. 4. 6, &c.
b ch. 27. 7 Gen. 41. 42
c ch. 27. 7 Pr. 31. 22
d ch. 12. 20 & 33. 29
e ch. 23. 42 Nu. 31. 50
f Isa. 3. 21 Hos. 2. 13
g ch. 23. 42
h ch. 20. 4
i ch. 14. 6 & 18. 12
k Ps. 81. 16
l Lam. 2. 15
m Jos. 24. 3 Acts 7. 11
n 1 Chr. 1. 14 Am. 2. 9
o 2 K. 7. 6
p Cf. Hos. 2. 3
q Cf. Ps. 90. 17
r ch. 23. 7, &c. Isa. 57. 8
s ch. 29. 5 Jer. 9. 22
t Isa. 57. 7
u ch. 20. 29 Jer. 32. 35

3 Or *weltering*

x ver. 22
y ch. 7. 20 & 22. 3, 4
z ch. 7. 20 & 23. 40 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 8. 11 & 23. 41
b Cf. Ru. 3. 9
c ch. 6. 13 & 20. 28
d Isa. 62. 8 Am. 4. 2
e ch. 20. 26, 31 Jer. 32. 35
f ch. 8. 17 & 34. 18
g Cf. Ps. 92. 10
h Isa. 61. 10 Zech. 3. 4
i ch. 17. 3 Ps. 45. 14

and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered [a] the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and [b] wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD;)

24 That [c] thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and [d] hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication [f] with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, [g] to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore [h] I have stretched out my hand over thee, and [i] have diminished thine [2] ordinary food, and [l] delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the [n] Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also [p] with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Cā'nă-ăn [r] unto Chăl-dē'ă; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 In that [y] thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest [z] hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore [e] I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will [k] discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, [m] as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and [o] jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall [q] strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also [s] bring up a company against thee, and they shall [t] stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall [u] burn thine houses with fire, and [x] execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 [a] So will I [3] make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also [b] will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this

591 B.C.

a Jer. 22. 21; Hos. 2. 15
b ver. 6
c ver. 31
d Jer. 3. 2
e ch. 23. 22; Lam. 1. 2, 19
f ch. 23. 19–21; Cf. ch. 20. 7, 8
g ch. 8. 17; Hos. 12. 14
h ch. 6. 14 & 25. 7, &c.
i Dt. 28. 48
k ch. 23. 10, 29; Lam. 1. 8
2 Or *allowance*
l ch. 23. 28; Ps. 106. 41
m Cf. Dt. 22. 21, 22; Jno. 8. 5
n ch. 25. 15; Isa. 9. 12
o ch. 5. 13 & 23. 25
p ch. 23. 12; See Jer. 2. 18
q ch. 23. 26
r ch. 23. 14–17
s ch. 23. 46
t ch. 23. 47; Jos. 7. 25
u See Jer. 52. 13
x ch. 11. 9; Cf. ch. 23. 10
y ver. 25
z Isa. 23. 17, 18; Hos. 9. 1 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 5. 13 & 21. 17
3 Or *satisfy my fury upon thee*
b ch. 11. 21 & 17. 19

lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use [a] this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lothed their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is [d] Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy [e] younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is [g] Sodom and her daughters.

47 [h] Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast [i] corrupted [k] more than they in all thy ways.

48 [l] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, [p] neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore [r] I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and [s] hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 [u] When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then will

591 B.C.

a ch. 12. 22, 23 & 18. 2, 3
b Cf. ch. 14. 22
c ch. 36. 11
d ch. 23. 4, 33 Jer. 41. 5
e ch. 23. 4, &c. Jer. 3. 7, 8
f ch. 5. 14, 15 & 21. 28
g Jer. 23. 14 Mt. 10. 15
h ch. 20. 13
i Jer. 6. 28 Hos. 9. 9
k ch. 5. 6
l ch. 14. 16, &c. & 17. 16, 19
m ch. 44. 7 Jer. 34. 18
n Lv. 26. 42, 45
o ch. 37. 26 Jer. 50. 5
p ch. 18. 12 Jer. 5. 28
q ch. 6. 9 & 20. 43
r See Gen. 19. 24
s ch. 23. 11 Cf. Jer. 3. 11
t Ps. 107. 42 Ro. 3. 19
2 Or *have forgiven thee*
u ch. 29. 13, 14 Jer. 49. 39
x Pr. 1. 6 Dan. 8. 23 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 20. 49 Isa. 14. 4

I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that [b] thou art a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their [c] former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy [f] reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all that are round about her, the daughters of the Philistines, which despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in [m] breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ Nevertheless [n] I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an [o] everlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and [q] be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and [t] never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I [2] am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 17

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a [x] riddle, and speak a [y] parable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord

591 B.C.

GOD; A great [a] eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had [2c] divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the [e] cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into [3]a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a [i] willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading [l] vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [p] Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the [t] east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 [x] Say now to the [y] rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and [z] hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon;

13 And [a] hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also [b] taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be [d] base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But [f] he rebelled against him in sending his [g] ambassadors into [h] Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 [k] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely [m] in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Phâr'aōh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by [n] casting up mounts, and [n] building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had [o] given his hand, and hath done all these things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I [q] recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will [r] spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will [s] plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be [u] scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the LORD have spoken it.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent:

23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and [b] bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and [c] under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the

[a] ch. 10. 14 Dan. 7. 4
[b] ch. 21. 23 See 2 Chr. 36. 13
[2] Or *embroidery*
[c] ch. 16. 10, &c. (for mg.) & 26. 16
[d] Cf. ch. 29. 14
[e] ch. 31. 3, 8 Cant. 5. 15
[3] Or *the land of Canaan*
[f] 2 K. 24. 20
[g] Cf. Isa. 30. 4
[h] ch. 29. 6, 16 Jer. 37. 7
[i] Isa. 44. 4
[k] ch. 16. 48 & 18. 3
[l] ch. 15. 6 & 19. 10
[m] Cf. ch. 12. 13
[n] ch. 4. 2 & 21. 22
[o] Isa. 2. 6 (mg.)
[p] Jer. 32. 5 Dan. 11. 27
[q] ch. 16. 43 & 22. 31
[r] ch. 12. 13 & 32. 3 Cf. ch. 19. 8
[s] Cf. ch. 20. 35, 36 & 38. 22
[t] ch. 19. 12 Jer. 18. 17
[u] ch. 12. 15 & 22. 15
[x] ch. 12. 10
[y] ch. 12. 2 & 24. 3
[z] ch. 19. 9 Jer. 29. 1, 2
[a] See 2 K. 24. 17
[b] Isa. 37. 31 Hos. 14. 5, 6
[c] ch. 31. 6

[a] shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have [c] brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up [e] the green tree, and have made [f] the dry tree to flourish: [g] I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

CHAPTER 18

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use [k] this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, [l] The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

3 [m] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as [n] the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do [o] that which is lawful and right,

6 And [p] hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath [q] lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, [r] neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath [s] come near to a menstruous woman,

7 And [t] hath not oppressed any, but hath [u] restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath [x] given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that [y] hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, [z] hath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 [a] Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, [b] he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD.

10 ¶ If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and [e] defiled his neighbour's wife,

591 B.C.

a ch. 31. 6, &c. Lam. 4. 20
b ch. 16. 49 & 22. 29
c ch. 21. 26 Jer. 50. 32
d ch. 16. 2, &c. & 20. 4, &c.
e ch. 20. 47
f Isa. 56. 3
g ch. 12. 25 & 22. 14
h ch. 22. 11 Jer. 8. 12
i ch. 33. 4, 5 1 K. 2. 37

k ch. 16. 44

l Jer. 31. 29

m ch. 17. 16, 19 & 20. 3, &c.

n ch. 3. 18 & 33. 13

o ch. 33. 14 Pr. 21. 3
p ch. 22. 9
q ch. 33. 25 Ps. 24. 4

r Cf. ver. 11
s ch. 22. 10 Lv. 20. 18

t 1 S. 12. 3 Hos. 11. 3
u ch. 33. 15 Dt. 24. 13

x Isa. 58. 7

y Jer. 15. 10

z ch. 45. 9 Jer. 22. 3

a ch. 11. 20

b ch. 20. 11 Pr. 22. 4
c Jer. 31. 16

d ch. 33. 11, 14 Jer. 36. 3, 7

e ch. 22. 11 Jer. 29. 23
f ch. 33. 15 Ps. 118. 17

12 [b] Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed [d] abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these [h] abominations; he shall surely die; [i] his blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of [c] the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will [d] turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, [f] he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 [a] All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 [c] Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 ¶ But [e] when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ [i] Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore [o] I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. [r] Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ¶ [s] Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and [t] make you a new heart and a new spirit: for [u] why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For [x] I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

591 B.C.

a ch. 33. 16

b ch. 26. 17 Jer. 7. 29

c ver. 32

d Cf. Nu. 23. 24

e ch. 3. 20 & 33. 18

f Lam. 4. 20

g Cf. 2 K. 23. 34

[2] Or *hooks*

h Cf. Isa. 37. 29 (for mg.)

i ch. 33. 17, 20

k Cf. 2 K. 23. 34, 36

l Cf. ch. 17. 20

m ch. 17. 12

n ch. 17. 6 Hos. 10. 1

o ch. 7. 3, &c. & 33. 20

[3] Or *likeness*

p Jer. 42. 10

q Cf. Ps. 80. 9–11

r ch. 14. 6 Hos. 12. 6

s Cf. ch. 20. 7

t Cf. ch. 11. 19

u ch. 33. 11 Jer. 27. 13

x ver. 23 ch. 33. 11

y ch. 17. 10 & 27. 26

CHAPTER 19

MOREOVER [b] take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

2 And say, What is thy mother? [d] A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; [f] he was taken in their pit, and [g] they brought him with [2h] chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, [k] then she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and [l] spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

9 And they [m] put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 ¶ Thy mother is [n] like a vine in thy [3] blood, [p] planted by the waters: [q] she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the [y] east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in the

wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no [e] strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20

590 B.C.

AND it came to pass in the [f] seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the [i] elders of Israel came [k] to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to enquire of me? [o] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you.

4 [r] Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? [t] cause them to know the [u] abominations of their fathers:

5 ¶ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day [y] when I chose Israel, and [z] lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and [a] made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, [c] to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, [d] flowing with milk and honey, which is the [e] glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, [f] Cast ye away every man the [g] abominations of his eyes, and [i] defile not yourselves with the [k] idols of Egypt: [l] I am the LORD your God.

8 [m] But they rebelled against me, and [o] would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, [p] neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, [r] to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But [a] I wrought [b] for my name's sake, that it should not be [c] polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, [d] in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 And [g] I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, [h] which if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them [l] my sabbaths, [m] to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD [n] that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they [p] walked not in my statutes, and they [q] despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and [s] my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But [x] I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that [b] I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, [h] neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, [n] Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the LORD your God; [q] walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 And [s] hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and

a ver. 14, 22, 44
b ch. 36. 22 Jer. 14. 7, 21
c ch. 36. 20 Jer. 34. 16
d Ps. 98. 2
e Cf. Ps. 110. 2
f ch. 8. 1 & 24. 1
g See Dt. 4. 1
h ch. 18. 9 & 33. 19
i ch. 14. 1 Joel 1. 14
k ch. 14. 3, 7 & 36. 37
l Isa. 1. 13
m Ex. 31. 13, 17
n ch. 37. 28 Lv. 22. 9
o ch. 18. 3 & 33. 11
p ch. 11. 12 Dan. 9. 10
q ch. 5. 6 Dan. 9. 11
r ch. 22. 2
s ch. 22. 8 Lam. 2. 6
t ch. 16. 2 & 22. 2
u ch. 18. 12 & 22. 2
x ver. 9
y See Ex. 6. 7
z ch. 36. 7 Ps. 106. 26
a ch. 35. 11 Isa. 19. 21
b Ps. 106. 26 1 Cor. 10. 5
c Jer. 34. 13 Dan. 9. 15
d Jer. 32. 22
e Cf. Ps. 48. 2 Dan. 8. 9 (mg.)
f Cf. ch. 18. 31
g ch. 11. 18, 21 & 37. 23 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 11. 13
i Jer. 35. 15 1 Cor. 10. 7
k See Ezek. 30. 13
l Ju. 6. 10
m ch. 2. 3 Dan. 9. 5, 9
n Ps. 78. 8
o Jer. 44. 23 Dan. 9. 11, 14
p ch. 14. 5 & 23. 7
q ch. 33. 15 Jer. 7. 23
r ch. 13. 15
s ch. 44. 24 Jer. 17. 22

you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and [b]wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would [d]scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore [h]I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused [k]to pass through the fire [m]all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Yet in this your fathers have [o]blasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw [r]every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their [s]sweet savour, and poured out there their [u]drink offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the [x]high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called [z]Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and [a]commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, [c]to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely [e]with a mighty hand, and with a [f]stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will [g]bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And [i]I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I [l]plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD.

37 And I will cause you to [n]pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will [p]purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they [q]shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my [t]holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in [y]mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall all the

590 B.C.

a ch. 6. 9 & 23. 11
b ver. 9
c See Dt. 4. 28
d See Lv. 26. 33
e Jer. 32. 21 Dan. 9. 15
f Jer. 32. 17, 21
g ch. 11. 17 & 28. 25
h Cf. Ps. 81. 12
i Cf. Hos. 2. 14
k ch. 16. 20, 21 & 23. 37, 39
l Cf. ch. 17. 20 & 38. 22
m Neh. 10. 36, 37
n Jer. 33. 13
o Isa. 65. 7 Mt. 12. 31
p Cf. Am. 9. 9, 10 Mt. 3. 12
q ch. 13. 9
r ch. 6. 13 Hos. 4. 13
s ch. 16. 19
t ch. 36. 20, &c. Isa. 57. 15
u Jer. 44. 17
x ch. 16. 16 & 36. 2
y Jer. 31. 23 Dan. 9. 16
z I.e. *high place*

house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there [a] will I accept them, and there will I require [b] your offerings, and the [c] firstfruits of your oblations, with all your [d] holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and [g] I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there [k] shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have [n] wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

45 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, [r] set thy face toward the south, and [s] drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will [u] kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every [x] green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces [y] from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, [z] Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he not speak [a] parables?

CHAPTER 21

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [d] set thy face toward Jerusalem, and [e] drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth [e] my sword out of his sheath, and [f] will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh [h] from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: [i] it shall not return any more.

6 [l] Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh [m] before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and [o] every heart shall melt, and [p] all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold, [q] it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, [t] A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? [2] it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: [3] terrors by reason of the [b] sword shall be upon my people: [c] smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 [4] Because it is a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord GOD.

590 B.C.

a ch. 43. 27; Isa. 60. 7
b ch. 44. 30; Neh. 13. 5
c Pr. 3. 9
d ch. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 31. 6
e Jer. 47. 6; Cf. Hab. 3. 11
f Jb. 9. 22
g ch. 28. 22, 25; Isa. 29. 23
h ch. 20. 47
i Cf. ver. 30
k ch. 16. 61 & 36. 31
l Cf. ch. 6. 11 & 12. 18
m ch. 12. 3 & 37. 20
n ver. 9
o Isa. 19. 1; Nah. 2. 10
p ch. 7. 17
q ch. 39. 8; Cf. ch. 7. 5
r ch. 13. 17 & 21. 2
s ch. 21. 2
t See ver. 3
u Jer. 21. 14
x ch. 17. 24; Lk. 23. 31
2 Or *the rod of my son, it contemneth every tree*
y ch. 21. 4
z ch. 11. 13
a ch. 17. 2 & 24. 3
3 Or *they are delivered over to the sword with my people*
b ch. 14. 17, 21 & 24. 21
c Jer. 31. 19
4 Or *For there is a trial; and what if even the rod that contemneth shall be no more*
d ch. 20. 46 & 25. 2
e ch. 20. 46; Am. 7. 16

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and [a] smite thine hands together, and let the sword be [b] doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword [2] of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will [l] cause my fury to rest: [n] I the LORD have said it.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee [p] two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a [3] place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to [s] Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the [u] two ways, to use [x] divination: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with [4] [z] images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint [b] battering rams against the gates, to [c] cast a mount, and to [c] build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have [e] sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And [c] thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, [d] whose day is come, [e] when iniquity shall have an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the [f] diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: [g] exalt him that is low, and [h] abase him that is high.

27 I will [i] overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, [k] until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the [m] Ammonites, and concerning their [o] reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they [q] see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, [r] whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 Shall I [t] cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the [y] fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy.

32 [a] Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER 22

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, [d] wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge [f] the bloody city? yea, [d] thou shalt shew her all her [g] abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD, The city [h] sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that [i] her time may come, and [k] maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy

590 B.C.

a ch. 22. 13, Lam. 2. 15 Cf. ch. 6. 11
b Jer. 17. 18
c Cf. ch. 12. 10
d ver. 29
[2] Or *of the great one that is deadly wounded, which compasseth them about*
e ch. 35. 5
f Lv. 16. 4, Zech. 3. 5
g Pr. 29. 23, Mt. 23. 12
h ch. 17. 24, Dan. 4. 37
i Cf. Hag. 2. 21, 22
k Cf. Gen. 49. 10 (mg.)
l ch. 16. 42 & 24. 13
m ch. 25. 2, Jer. 49. 1
n ch. 23. 34, Isa. 58. 14
o ch. 16. 57 & 22. 4
p ver. 21
q ch. 13. 6 & 22. 28
[3] Heb. *hand*, i.e. *sign-post*
r ch. 22. 4, Jer. 51. 18
s ch. 25. 5, Jer. 49. 2, 3
t Cf. ver. 5
u ver. 19
x ch. 13. 6, &c., & 22. 28 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 22. 21, 31, Lam. 4. 11
[4] Or *teraphim*
z 2 K. 23. 24, Hos. 3. 4 (*Heb.*)
a ch. 25. 10
b ch. 4. 2 & 26. 9
c ch. 17. 17 & 26. 8
d ch. 20. 4 & 23. 36
e ch. 17. 13, &c.
f ch. 24. 6
g ch. 20. 4, &c., & 23. 36
h ch. 24. 7
i Jer. 27. 7
k ch. 16. 17, Dan. 3. 1

590 B.C.

blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused [a] thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: [b] therefore have I made thee a [c] reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and [2] much vexed.

6 Behold, the [h] princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they [i] set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the [k] stranger: in thee have they [l] vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 Thou hast despised mine [m] holy things, and hast [n] profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that [o] carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they [q] eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they [s] discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they [q] humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

11 And one hath committed [t] abomination with his [u] neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his [x] daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his [z] sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee have they [b] taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken [c] usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast [e] forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have [f] smitten mine hand at [h] thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? [l] I the LORD have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And [n] I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy [p] filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become [d] dross: [e] all they are brass, and [f] tin, and iron, and [g] lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the [p] fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is [r] melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, [y] nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 There is a [a] conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have [d] taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 [g] Her priests have violated my law, and have [i] profaned mine holy things: they have [k] put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and [m] I am profaned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like [o] wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

[a] ch. 21. 29 Hos. 9. 7
[b] ch. 6. 11, 14 & 23. 23, &c.
[c] ch. 21. 28 & 36. 15
[d] Isa. 1. 22, 25
[e] Jer. 6. 28
[f] ch. 27. 12 Isa. 1. 25
[g] ch. 27. 12 Jer. 6. 29
[2] Or *full of tumult*
[h] Cf. Isa. 1. 23
[i] Pr. 30. 11
[k] See Ex. 22. 21
[l] Jer. 5. 28 Mal. 3. 5
[m] ch. 20. 40 & 44. 8, 13
[n] ch. 20. 13 & 23. 38
[o] Jer. 9. 4 Ro. 1. 29, 30
[p] ch. 21. 31 & 36. 5
[q] ch. 18. 6
[r] Jer. 9. 7 Dan. 11. 35
[s] Dt. 27. 20
[t] ch. 18. 13 & 33. 26, 29
[u] ch. 18. 11 & 33. 26
[x] Lv. 20. 12
[y] Jer. 14. 4 Am. 4. 7
[z] 2 S. 13. 11, 14
[a] Jer. 11. 9
[b] Isa. 33. 15 Am. 5. 12
[c] Isa. 24. 2
[d] 2 K. 8. 8 Am. 7. 11
[e] ch. 23. 35 Jer. 23. 27
[f] ch. 21. 14, 17 & 25. 6
[g] Lam. 4. 13 Hos. 4. 6–9
[h] Jer. 51. 13
[i] Nu. 18. 32
[k] Cf. ch. 44. 23
[l] ch. 17. 24 & 24. 14
[m] See ch. 20. 9
[n] ch. 17. 21 Mic. 4. 10
[o] Jer. 5. 6 Hab. 1. 8
[p] ch. 24. 11, 13 Lam. 1. 9

28 And her [a] prophets have [b] daubed them with untempered morter, [c] seeing vanity, and [d] divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have [g] vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And [h] I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and [k] stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: [n] their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 23

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were [o] two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And they [q] committed whoredoms [s] in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Ā-hō-lăh the elder, and Ā-hŏl-ī-băh her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; [u] Samaria is [4] Aholah, and [x] Jerusalem [5] Aholibah.

5 And Ā-hō-lăh played the harlot when she was mine; and she [y] doted on her lovers, on [z] the Assyrians her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with [a] blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she [b] committed her whoredoms with them, [d] with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms [e] brought from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have [e] delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These [f] discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became [2] famous among women; for they had [i] executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister Ā-hŏl-ī-băh saw this, she was [l] more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and [m] in her whoredoms more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men [p] pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of [r] the Chăl-dē-ăns pourtrayed [t] with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, [3] exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chăl-dē-ă, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chăl-dē-ă.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then [c] my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot [f] in the land of Egypt.

590 B.C.

[a] ch. 14. 9 Hos. 9. 7
[b] ch. 13. 10
[c] ch. 21. 29
[d] ch. 21. 21, &c. Mic. 3. 6, &c. (*Heb.*)
[e] See ver. 22
[f] ch. 16. 37 Nah. 3. 5
[g] ch. 18. 12 Am. 2. 6
[2] Or *a by-word*
[h] Jer. 5. 1
[i] Cf. ch. 16. 41
[k] ch. 13. 5
[l] ch. 16. 51
[m] ch. 20. 30
[n] ch. 17. 19 Obad. 15
[o] See ver. 4
[p] ch. 8. 10
[q] Hos. 1. 2
[r] ch. 16. 29
[s] See ver. 19
[t] Jer. 22. 14
[3] Or *with dyed turbans*
[u] ch. 16. 46 Hos. 7. 1
[4] i.e. *Her tent*
[x] ch. 16. 46
[5] i.e. *My tent is in her*
[y] Cf. Hos. 2. 5
[z] See Jer. 2. 18
[a] ch. 27. 7, 24 Jer. 10. 9
[b] ch. 16. 15
[c] Jer. 6. 8
[d] ch. 20. 8, 16 & 33. 25
[e] Cf. Lv. 18. 3
[f] ch. 16. 26

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the [a] lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ Therefore, O Ă-hŏl-ī-băh, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will [d] raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Chăl-dē-ăns, [e] Pekod, and Shō-ă, and Kō-ă, and all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set [k] my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also [o] strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord GOD; [r] Behold, I will deliver thee [s] into the hand of them whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give [b] her cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [c] Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the [f] cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for [g] I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou [h] hast forgotten me, and [i] cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, [l] wilt thou judge Ă-hō-lăh and Ă-hŏl-ī-băh? yea, [l] declare unto them their [m] abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also [n] caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have [p] defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have [q] profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done [t] in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, [u] paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with [x] ornaments,

41 And satest upon [y] a stately bed,

590 B.C.

[a] Jb. 31. 11 Hos. 6. 9 (*Heb.*)
[b] Lam. 4. 21 Obad. 16
[c] Cf. ch. 5. 14, 15
[d] ch. 16. 37
[e] Jer. 50. 21
[f] Cf. Isa. 51. 17, 22
[g] ch. 21. 17, 32 Mic. 4. 4
[h] ch. 22. 12 Hos. 2. 13
[i] ch. 8. 16 Zeph. 1. 6
[k] ch. 16. 38, 42 & 36. 5, 6
[l] ch. 22. 2
[m] ch. 22. 2 & 43. 8
[n] ch. 20. 26, 31
[o] ch. 16. 39 Hos. 2. 3
[p] ch. 9. 7 & 25. 3
[q] ch. 22. 8 Mt. 12. 2
[r] ch. 22. 4 & 33. 29
[s] ch. 16. 27
[t] Jer. 32. 34
[u] Jer. 4. 30
[x] ch. 16. 7, 11 (*Heb.*) †
[y] Cf. Est. 1. 6

and a [a]table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine [c]incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought [2e]Să-bē'ănș from the wilderness, which put [f]bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful [g]crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Ă-hō'lăh and unto Ă-hŏl'ĭ-băh, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will [l]bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be [3m]removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall [n]stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 24

AGAIN in the [r]ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself [x]against Jerusalem this [y]same day.

3 And utter a [z]parable unto the [a]rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]Set on a [b]pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the [d]thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to [h]the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

7 For [i]her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, [k]that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the [o]filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, [p]thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have [q]caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 [s]I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, [t]neither will I spare, neither will I [u]repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes

588 B.C.

a Isa. 65. 11
b ch. 11. 3, 7
c ch. 16. 18
d Cf. 1 S. 9. 24
2 Or *drunkards*
e Isa. 45. 14
f ch. 16. 11
g ch. 16. 12
h ch. 22. 2
i ch. 22. 3
k Isa. 26. 21
l ch. 16. 40
3 Or *tossed to and fro*
m Jer. 34. 17 (*Heb.*)
n ch. 16. 40 Jno. 8. 5
o ch. 22. 15 & 36. 25
p Jer. 18. 23
q ch. 21. 17
r ch. 20. 1 & 26. 1
s ch. 22. 14 & 36. 36
t ch. 9. 10
u Jer. 20. 16 Zech. 8. 14
x Jer. 52. 4
y ch. 2. 3 & 40. 1 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 20. 49 Mic. 2. 4
a ch. 17. 12 & 44. 6
b Cf. 2 K. 4. 38

with a stroke: yet [a] neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, [b] bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and [e] cover not thy lips, and [f] eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and [h] I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, [k] Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [n] I will profane my sanctuary, the [o] excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall [r] by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall [z] pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is unto you a [a] sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That [d] he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?

27 In that day shall [h] thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and [i] be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

588 B.C.

a Jer. 16. 5 Cf. Lv. 21. 4

b Lv. 21. 10
c ch. 21. 2 & 28. 21
d ch. 21. 28 Dan. 11. 41
e Cf. Lv. 13. 45
f Jer. 16. 7 Hos. 9. 4

g ch. 26. 2 Ps. 70. 3
h ch. 12. 7 & 37. 7
i ch. 23. 38, 39 & 44. 7

k ch. 12. 9 & 37. 18

l Jer. 49. 28

[2] Read *encampments*
m Nu. 31. 10 (mg. for me.)
n ch. 7. 20 Cf. Lam. 2. 7
o ch. 30. 6 Jer. 13. 9
p ch. 21. 20 Am. 1. 14
q Isa. 17. 2 Zeph. 2. 15
r ch. 21. 12 & 33. 2
s ch. 22. 13 Nah. 3. 19
t Cf. ch. 6. 11
u ch. 35. 15
x ch. 36. 5
y ch. 16. 27 & 35. 3

z ch. 4. 17 & 33. 10

a ch. 12. 6, 11 Zech. 3. 8

b Jer. 48. 1, &c. Dan. 11. 41
c ch. 35. 2, &c. Isa. 21. 11

d ch. 33. 21, 22
e Jos. 13. 20
f Jer. 48. 23
g Jer. 48. 1, 23
h ch. 3. 27 & 29. 21

i ch. 33. 22 Cf. ch. 3. 26
k ch. 21. 32

CHAPTER 25

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [c] set thy face against the [d] Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou saidst, [g] Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, [i] when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the [l] men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their [2m] palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make [p] Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites [q] a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

6 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast [s] clapped thine hands, and [t] stamped with the feet, and [u] rejoiced in heart [x] with all thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore [y] I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that [b] Moab and [c] Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, [e] Bĕth-jĕshĭ-mōth, [f] Bā'ăl-mē'ōn, and [g] Kĭr-ĭ-ăthā'ĭm,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites [k] may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments

upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [b] Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand [d] upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from [e] Teman; and they of [g] Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [m] Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand [n] upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the [o] Chĕr-ĕ-thĭms, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will [p] execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass in the [r] eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that [s] Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, [t] Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

586 B.C.

a ch. 47. 10

b See Obad. 10–14

c ch. 25. 13 & 29. 8

d ch. 32. 29 Lam. 4. 21, 22

e Jer. 49. 7, 20 Am. 1. 12

f ch. 29. 18, 19 Jer. 52. 4, &c.

g ch. 27. 15, 20 Jer. 49. 8

h Ezra 7. 12 Dan. 2. 37

i ch. 1. 4

k ch. 21. 22

l ch. 21. 22 Dan. 11. 15

m ch. 16. 27 Am. 1. 6–8

n Jer. 47. 1 Obad. 19

o Cf. 1 S. 30. 14

p Jer. 51. 6, &c. Mic. 5. 15

2 Read *pillars*

q Jer. 43. 13 Hos. 3. 4 (*Heb.*)

r ch. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 17

s ch. 27. 2, &c. Jer. 47. 4

t ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2

u Lam. 5. 15 Hos. 2. 11

x Isa. 30. 32 Dan. 3. 5

3 Or *coastlands*

y Jer. 47. 4 (mg.) ch. 27. 3, 6 (*Heb.*)

z Jer. 51. 52

5 It shall be [a] a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by [c] the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus [f] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon, a [h] king of kings, [i] from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall [k] make a fort against thee, and [l] cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set [k] engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong [2q] garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 And [u] I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy [x] harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyrus; Shall not the [3y] isles shake at the sound of thy fall, [z] when the

wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the [c] princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their [f] broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and [i] be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall [m] take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down with [z] them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory [c] in the land of the living;

21 [e] I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 27

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, [m] take up a lamentation for [o] Tyrus;

3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a [p] merchant of the people for many [5q] isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am of [r] perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the [s] midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

586 B.C.

a ch. 31. 8 Isa. 60. 13
b Cant. 4. 8
c Cf. Isa. 23. 8
d Jer. 22. 7, &c. Zeph. 2. 14
e Isa. 2. 13 Zech. 11. 2
f ch. 17. 3 (mg.) & 27. 7, &c.
3 Or *deck*
g Cf. Nu. 4. 31
3 Or *inlaid with boxwood*
h Jer. 2. 10 Dan. 11. 30
i ch. 27. 35 Jer. 51. 37
k ch. 16. 10, 13 Rev. 18. 16
l ch. 26. 16
m ch. 19. 1, 14 & 27. 2, 32
n ch. 23. 6
o Jer. 10. 9 Dan. 5. 7
p 1 Chr. 1. 7
q ch. 28. 21, 22 Jer. 47. 4
r 1 Chr. 1. 16
s Jer. 51. 57 Mt. 2. 1
t Ps. 83. 7
u ver. 29
4 Or *exchange*
x ch. 38. 5 Est. 10. 2
y Jer. 46. 9 ch. 30. 5 (*Heb.*)
z ch. 31. 14, 16 Isa. 38. 18
a ch. 38. 13 Jer. 10. 9
b ch. 38. 13 Isa. 47. 15
c ch. 32. 23, &c. Jer. 11. 19
d ch. 22. 18, 20 Zech. 4. 10
e ch. 27. 36
f ch. 22. 18, 20 Zech. 5. 7, 8
g Isa. 66. 19 Dan. 8. 21 (*Heb.*)
h ch. 32. 26 Isa. 66. 19
i ch. 32. 26 Ps. 120. 5
k Rev. 18. 13 (mg.)
l ch. 38. 6 1 Chr. 1. 6
m ch. 26. 17 & 28. 12
n ch. 25. 13 & 38. 13
o ch. 26. 2, &c. & 28. 2, 12
p Isa. 23. 3
5 Or *coastlands*
q ch. 26. 15, 18 & 39. 6
r ch. 28. 12
s ch. 28. 2
6 Or *carbuncles*
t ch. 28. 13 Ex. 39. 11
u Jb. 28. 18
7 Or *rubies*
x Isa. 54. 12

5 They have made all thy ship boards of [a] fir trees of [b] Sē'-nĭr: they have taken [d] cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of the [e] oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Āsh-û'-rītes have made thy [2g] benches of ivory, [3] brought out of the isles of [h] Chittim.

7 [k] Fine linen with [l] broidered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; [n] blue and [o] purple from the isles of [p] Ē-lī'-shăh was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of [q] Zidon and [r] Arvad were thy mariners: thy [s] wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of [t] Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their [u] mariners were in thee to [4] occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of [x] Persia and of [y] Lud and of [y] Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 [a] Tär'-shĭsh was thy [b] merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, [d] tin, and [f] lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 [g] Jā'-văn, [h] Tubal, and [i] Mē'-shĕch, they were thy merchants: they traded the [k] persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

14 They of the house of [l] Tō-gär'-măh traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of [n] Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with [6t] emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and [u] coral, and [7x] agate.

17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market [b] wheat of [c] Minnith, and [2] Pannag, and [e] honey, and oil, and [f] balm.

18 [h] Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Jā'văn [3] going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, [m] cassia, and [n] calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 [o] Arabia, and all the princes of [p] Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of [q] Sheba and [r] Rā'ă-mäh, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all [s] spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 [t] Haran, and Canneh, and [u] Eden, the merchants of Sheba, [v] Asshur, and Chĭl'mäd, were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue [4] clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 The [b] ships of Tär'shĭsh did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the [e] east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The [5] [i] suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar, the [n] mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall [a] cast up dust upon their heads, they shall [d] wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall [g] make themselves utterly bald for thee, and [i] gird them with sackcloth, and they [k] shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, [l] What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be [x] astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall [z] hiss at thee; [a] thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of [c] Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because [d] thine heart is lifted up, and [f] thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, [g] in the midst of the seas; yet [h] thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, [i] thou art wiser than [k] Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast [m] gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord

586 B.C.

[a] Lam. 2. 10 Am. 2. 7
[b] Ezra 3. 7
[c] Ju. 11. 33
[d] Lam. 3. 16 Jon. 3. 6
[2] Possibly a kind of confection or grain
[e] Isa. 7. 15, 22 Mt. 3. 4
[f] Jer. 51. 8
[g] ch. 7. 18 Am. 8. 10
[h] Isa. 10. 9 Acts 9. 2, &c.
[i] ch. 7. 18 Dan. 9. 3
[k] Lam. 3. 48 Joel 2. 17
[3] Or *traded with yarn for thy wares*
[l] Cf. Rev. 18. 18
[m] Ps. 45. 8
[n] Jer. 6. 20
[o] Jer. 25. 24
[p] Jer. 49. 28
[q] ch. 38. 13 Jer. 6. 20
[r] 1 Chr. 1. 9
[s] Isa. 39. 2
[t] Isa. 37. 12 Acts 7. 4
[u] Isa. 37. 12 Am. 1. 5
[x] ch. 26. 16 & 28. 19
[y] ch. 31. 3 Ps. 83. 8
[4] Or *bales*
[z] Lam. 2. 15, 16 Mic. 6. 16
[a] ch. 26. 21 & 28. 19
[b] Isa. 60. 9
[c] ch. 27. 2, &c. & 29. 18
[d] ch. 31. 10 Jer. 49. 16
[e] ch. 19. 12 Hos. 12. 1
[f] ch. 29. 3 Isa. 47. 10
[g] ch. 27. 4
[h] Cf. Isa. 31. 3
[i] Zech. 9. 2
[k] ch. 14. 14 Dan. 1. 6, *al.*
[5] Or *waves*
[l] ch. 45. 2 2 Chr. 31. 19
[m] Zech. 9. 3
[n] Isa. 42. 10 Jon. 1. 5

GOD; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the [a] terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths [e] of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, [h] take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and [i] perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in [m]Eden the [m]garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the [o] sardius, [p] topaz, and the [q] diamond, the [r] beryl, the [s] onyx, and the [t] jasper, the [u] sapphire, the [2x] emerald, and the [3y] carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy [z] tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed [b] cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the [c] holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore [b] will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people [c] shall be astonished at thee: [d] thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, [f] set thy face against [g] Zidon, and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and [i] I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and [k] shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her [n] pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a [a] pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have [d] gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they [e] dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall [f] dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and [g] plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

586 B.C.

a ch. 30. 11

b Cf. ch. 30. 8, &c.

c ch. 27. 35 & 32. 10

d ch. 27. 36

e ch. 31. 18

f ch. 25. 2 & 29. 2

g ch. 27. 8 & 32. 30

h ch. 27. 2, 32 & 32. 2, 16

i ch. 39. 13 Isa. 61. 3

k ch. 20. 41 & 36. 23

l ch. 27. 3

m ch. 31. 8, 9 Isa. 51. 3

n ch. 14. 19, 21 & 33. 27

o Ex. 39. 10 Rev. 4. 3

p Jb. 28. 19 Rev. 21. 20

q Ex. 39. 11

r ch. 10. 9 Dan. 10. 6

s Jb. 28. 16

t Ex. 39. 13 Rev. 4. 3

u ch. 10. 1 Rev. 21. 19

2 Or *carbuncle*

x ch. 27. 16 Rev. 4. 3

3 Or *emerald*

y Ex. 39. 10

z Jer. 31. 4

a Ju. 2. 3

b ch. 11. 22, 24 Rev. 4. 6, 9

c Cf. Isa. 14. 13

d ch. 20. 34, 41 & 34. 13

e ch. 36. 28

f ch. 34. 25, &c. Jer. 33. 16

g Jer. 31. 5 Am. 9. 14

CHAPTER 29

587 B.C.

IN the [b]tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [d]set thy face against [e]Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and [f]against all Egypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt, the [h]great dragon that lieth in the midst of his [k]rivers, [l]which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But [m]I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the [p]open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: [q]I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a [s]staff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 When they took hold of thee [2]by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a [x]sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, [3]y from the tower of Sȳ-ē'-nē even unto the border of [z]Ethiopia.

11 [a]No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 And [c]I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and [g]I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the end of forty years [i]will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of [n]Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a [o]base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the [r]seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, [t]Něb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against [u]Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Něb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of Egypt for his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

[a] ch. 32. 13
[b] ver. 17 ch. 26. 1
[c] ch. 30. 7
[d] ch. 28. 21 & 35. 2
[e] ch. 30. 21 Jer. 46. 17
[f] ch. 30. 10 Jer. 46. 2, 13
[g] ch. 30. 23, 26
[h] ch. 32. 2 Cf. Isa. 27. 1 Ps. 68. 31
[i] Jer. 46. 26
[k] Isa. 23. 10 *(Heb.)*
[l] ch. 28. 2 Dan. 4. 30
[m] ch. 38. 4 Isa. 37. 29
[n] ch. 30. 14 Jer. 44. 1–15
[o] Cf. ch. 17. 14
[p] ch. 16. 5 & 32. 4
[q] ch. 33. 27 Jer. 34. 20
[r] ver. 1 ch. 30. 20
[s] ch. 17. 15
[2] Or *by the handle* or as otherwise *with the hand*
[t] ch. 26. 7 & 30. 10
[u] ch. 28. 2, 12 Hos. 9. 13
[x] ch. 26. 6 & 30. 4
[3] Or *from Migdol to Syene and even*
[y] ch. 30. 6
[z] ch. 30. 4, 5 Isa. 45. 14

21 ¶ In that day will I cause [a] the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the [c] opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 30

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [g] Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

3 [i] For the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a [l] cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the [n] sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in [o] Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopia, and [q] Libya, and [r] Lydia, and all the [t] mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the [y] pride of her power shall come down: from the [z] tower of Sȳ-ē'-nē shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are [b] desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the LORD, when [d] I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall [f] messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [i] I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of [k] Nĕb-ū-chăd-rĕz'-zär king of Babylon.

11 He and his people with him, the [l] terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

587 B.C.

[a] Ps. 132. 17 Lk. 1. 69
[b] Isa. 19. 5
[c] ch. 24. 27 & 33. 22
[d] Jer. 46. 25
[e] Jer. 14. 14 Hab. 2. 18 (*Heb.*)
[f] Jer. 46. 14, 19
[g] Isa. 13. 6
[h] ch. 29. 14
[l] ch. 13. 5 Joel 1. 15
[k] Isa. 30. 4
[l] ch. 32. 7, 8 Isa. 13. 10 Cf. ch. 34. 12
[m] Jer. 46. 25 Nah. 3. 8
[n] ch. 29. 8 & 32. 11, 12
[o] ch. 29. 10 & 38. 5
[p] ch. 32. 31
[q] ch. 27. 10 & 38. 5 (*Heb.*)
[r] ch. 27. 10 (*Heb.*)
[s] Or *On*
[s] Jer. 43. 13 (mg.)
[t] Jer. 50. 37
[u] Jer. 46. 14
[x] ch. 34. 27 Jer. 30. 8
[y] ch. 24. 21 & 33. 28
[z] ch. 29. 10
[a] Ex. 7. 4
[b] ch. 29. 12
[c] ch. 29. 1, 17 & 31. 1
[d] Cf. ch. 28. 18
[e] Cf. Ps. 37. 17
[f] Cf. Isa. 18. 1, 2
[g] ch. 29. 2 & 31. 2
[h] Jer. 46. 11
[i] ch. 29. 1, 19 & 31. 11, 18
[k] ch. 29. 18, 19 Dan. 1. 1, *al.*
[l] ch. 28. 7 & 31. 12
[m] ch. 29. 12

12 And [b] I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also [d] destroy the idols, and I will cause their [e] images to cease out of [f] Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14 And I will make [h] Pathros desolate, and will set fire in [k] Zoan, and will execute judgments in [m] No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No [p] shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of [2s] Aven and of Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At [u] Tĕ-hăph'-nĕ-hēs also the day shall be darkened, when I [x] shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I [a] execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the [c] eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, [e] I have broken the arm of [g] Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt; and, lo, [h] it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And [m] I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms

of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phâr'-āōh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Phâr'-āōh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 31

586 B.C.

AND it came to pass in the [e] eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto [g] Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; [i] Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ Behold, the [l] Assyrian was a [m] cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 [p] All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under [p] his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the [q] garden of God could not hide him: the [s] fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou [a] hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and [b] his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 [c] I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the [d] terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: [f] upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and [h] have left him.

13 [k] Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, [n] with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [o] In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and [r] all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

[a] ch. 28. 2, Dan. 5. 20
[b] Jer. 48. 29, Dan. 5. 20
[c] ch. 30. 10 & 32. 12
[d] ch. 30. 11 & 32. 12
[e] ch. 30. 20 & 32. 1, 17
[f] ch. 32. 5
[g] ch. 30. 21 & 32. 2
[h] Cf. Dan. 4. 14
[i] ch. 32. 19
[k] ch. 32. 4
[l] ch. 27. 23 & 32. 22
[m] ch. 17. 3, &c. Am. 2. 9
[n] ch. 26. 20 & 32. 18, &c.
[o] ch. 32. 18 Cf. Isa. 14. 9, 10
[p] ch. 17. 23 Dan. 4. 12
[q] ch. 28. 13 & 36. 35
[r] Cf. Isa. 14. 8
[s] ch. 27. 5 Hos. 14. 8

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the [b] uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Phâr'-āōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 32

AND it came to pass [f] in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [g] take up a lamentation for [h] Phâr'-āōh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a [i] young lion of the nations, and thou art as a [2] [l] whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and [m] troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will therefore [n] spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the [o] open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to [p] remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh [q] upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, [t] I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

585 B.C.

[a] ch. 28. 19

[b] ch. 28. 10 & 32. 19, &c.

[c] ch. 30. 4 & 38. 21

[d] ch. 31. 11, 18 Dan. 11. 42

[e] ch. 31. 12

[f] ver. 17 ch. 31. 1

[g] ch. 28. 12 Am. 5. 1

[h] ch. 31. 2

[i] ch. 38. 13 Cf. Jer. 50. 17

[k] ch. 29. 11

[2] Or *dragon*

[l] ch. 29. 3

[m] ch. 34. 18 Jer. 46. 7

[n] ch. 17. 20 Hos. 7. 12

[o] ch. 29. 5 & 33. 27

[p] ch. 31. 13

[q] ch. 31. 12 & 35. 8

[r] ver. 1 ch. 33. 21

[s] ch. 31. 15

[t] Isa. 13. 10 Joel 2. 2

[u] ch. 31. 14, 16

[x] ch. 31. 2, 18

[y] ch. 31. 18

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people [a] amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; The [c] sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty [d] will I cause thy multitude to fall, the [e] terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; [k] neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the LORD.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the [r] twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and [s] cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, [u] with them that go down into the pit.

19 [x] Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the [y] uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she

is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty [a] shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 [d] Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the [e] land of the living.

24 There is [g] Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is [l] Mē-shĕch, [l] Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is [q] Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes [b] of the north, all of them, and all the [c] Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phâr-āōh shall see them, and [f] shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Phâr-āōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 33

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the [h] children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring [i] the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their [k] watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he [m] blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, [n] his blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, [o] he is taken away in his iniquity; but [p] his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house

585 B.C.

[a] Cf. Isa. 14. 9, 10
[b] Cf. ch. 38. 6 & 39. 2
[c] ch. 28. 21, 22 Joel 3. 4
[d] ch. 31. 3
[e] ch. 26. 20
[f] ch. 31. 16
[g] Jer. 49. 34 Dan. 8. 2
[h] ch. 3. 11 & 37. 18
[i] ch. 24. 21 Dan. 11. 33
[k] ch. 3. 17 Hos. 9. 8
[l] ch. 27. 13 & 38. 2, 3
[m] Jer. 51. 27 Hos. 5. 8
[n] ch. 18. 13 Acts 18. 6
[o] ver. 13
[p] ch. 3. 18
[q] ch. 25. 13, 14 Dan. 11. 41

of Israel; therefore [a] thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 [c] When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we [g] pine away in them, [i] how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, [l] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [m] I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked [p] turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for [q] why will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but [a] for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is [d] lawful and right;

15 If the wicked [e] restore the pledge, [f] give again that he had robbed, [g] walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; [k] he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 [m] None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ [b] Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

18 [d] When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, [e] he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, [f] I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the [h] twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that [k] one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, [n] The city is smitten.

22 Now [o] the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and [r] my mouth was opened, and [s] I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those [t] wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, [u] Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [x] Ye eat with the blood, and [y] lift up your eyes [z] toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work [b] abomination, and ye [c] defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the [h] open field will I give to [i] the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the [l] pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the [n] pomp of her strength

585 B.C.

a ch. 3. 17
b ch. 18. 25
c ch. 3. 18, 19; 1 Tim. 4. 16
d ch. 18. 24
e ch. 20. 11; Mt. 19. 17
f ch. 18. 30; & 36. 19
g ch. 24. 23
h ch. 32. 1, 17; & 40. 1
i Cf. ch. 37. 11
k ch. 24. 26
l ch. 20. 3, &c.; & 34. 8
m ch. 18. 23, 32; 2 Pet. 3. 9
n See 2 K. 25. 2–11
o ch. 8. 1; & 37. 1
p ch. 18. 21, 23; Dan. 4. 27
q ch. 18. 31
r ch. 29. 21
s ch. 24. 27
t ch. 36. 4
u Isa. 51. 2
x See Gen. 9. 4
y ch. 18. 6
z ch. 23. 7; & 37. 23
a ch. 18. 4
b ch. 22. 11; & 36. 31
c ch. 22. 11; Hos. 4. 2
d ch. 18. 5
e ch. 18. 7
f Pr. 6. 31; Lk. 19. 8
g ch. 20. 19; & 36. 27
h ch. 32. 4; & 39. 5
i ch. 29. 5; & 39. 4
k ch. 18. 21
l ch. 28. 23; & 38. 22
m ch. 18. 22
n ch. 30. 6

shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the LORD, [c] when I have laid the land most desolate [d] because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for [f] with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for [h] they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) [k] then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAPTER 34

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the [m] shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye [q] eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The [s] diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with [2] [u] cruelty have ye ruled them.

585 B.C.

[a] 2 Chr. 18. 16 Zech. 10. 2
[b] Jer. 12. 9
[c] ch. 15. 8
[d] ch. 23. 28, &c. & 36. 18
[e] ch. 33. 11, &c. & 35. 6, 11
[f] Jer. 12. 2
[g] See ch. 3. 18
[h] Cf. Mt. 7. 26
[i] Cf. ch. 13. 21
[k] ch. 2. 5
[l] ch. 37. 24 Jer. 31. 10
[m] Jer. 50. 6 Zech. 11. 17
[n] Cf. ch. 30. 3
[o] ch. 28. 25 & 36. 24
[p] Isa. 40. 11 Hos. 4. 16
[q] Zech. 11. 16
[r] Ps. 23. 2 Jno. 10. 9
[s] Isa. 3. 7
[t] Isa. 30. 23
[2] Or *rigour*
[u] Lv. 25. 43 (*Heb.*)
[x] Jer. 50. 6 1 Pet. 2. 25

5 And [a] they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they [b] became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 [e] As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and [g] I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for [i] I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GOD; [l] Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in [n] the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I [o] will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and [p] feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them in a good [r] pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a [t] fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

16 I will seek [x] that which was lost,

and bring again that which was driven away, and [a] will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [b] I judge between cattle and cattle, between [c] the rams and the he goats.

18 Seemeth it [e] a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must [h] foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will [n] set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even [o] my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And [q] I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a [r] prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a [u] covenant of peace, and will [x] cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall [y] dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill [a] a blessing; and I [b] will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be [d] showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall [e] yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the LORD, when [f] I have broken

585 B.C.

a Ps. 147. 3

b Cf. ch. 20. 38

c Cf. Mt. 25. 32, 33

d Cf. Isa. 61. 3

e ch. 16. 20

f ch. 36. 29

g ch. 14. 11 & 36. 28

h ch. 32. 2

i Jer. 23. 1 Zech. 9. 16

k ch. 29. 2 & 38. 2

l ch. 25. 8

m ch. 25. 7, &c. Acts 13. 11

n ch. 37. 24 Jer. 3. 15

o ch. 37. 24, 25 Jer. 30. 9

p Jer. 40. 11 Joel 3. 19 Am. 1. 11

q Nu. 15. 41

r ch. 37. 25

s ch. 21. 25

t ch. 34. 8 Zeph. 2. 9

u ch. 37. 26 Isa. 54. 10

x Isa. 65. 25 Hos. 2. 18

y ch. 28. 26 & 38. 8

z See Gen. 9. 6

a See Gen. 12. 2, 3

b Isa. 30. 23 Zech. 10. 1

c ch. 32. 5

d Cf. Mal. 3. 10

e ch. 36. 30 Jer. 31. 12

f ch. 30. 18 Hos. 11. 4

the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a [d] plant of renown, and they shall be [f] no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that [g] I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord GOD.

31 And ye my flock, [i] the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 35

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [k] set thy face against mount [l] Seir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and [m] I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

5 Because [p] thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, [s] in the time that their iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, [t] as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: [z] sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his [c] mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, [a] These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and [b] we will possess it; whereas [c] the LORD was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and [g] I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that [k] I have heard all [l] thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord GOD; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 As thou [n] didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Ī-dū-mē'ă, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 36

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy [r] unto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD:

2 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the enemy hath said against you, [t] Aha, even the ancient [u] high places are our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they have made you desolate, and [y] swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and [z] ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate [b] wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken,

585 B.C.

[a] Cf. ch. 37. 22
[b] ch. 36. 5 Cf. Ps. 83. 12
[c] Cf. ch. 48. 35
[d] ch. 22. 21, 31 & 38. 19
[e] ch. 23. 25 & 38. 19
[f] ch. 35. 10
[g] ch. 20. 5, 9 & 38. 23
[h] ch. 35. 15
[i] ch. 25. 6
[k] Isa. 37. 4
[l] Isa. 52. 5 Dan. 7. 25
[m] ch. 20. 5 Dan. 12. 7
[n] ch. 25. 6 & 36. 5
[o] See ch. 17. 23
[p] 2 K. 13. 23
[q] ch. 37. 26 Jer. 33. 22
[r] ch. 6. 2, 3
[s] Isa. 61. 4 Am. 9. 14
[t] ch. 26. 2
[u] ch. 20. 29 & 43. 7
[x] ch. 16. 55
[y] Lam. 2. 16 Am. 8. 4
[z] Cf. Lam. 2. 15, 16
[a] Cf. Lv. 26. 38 Nu. 13. 32
[b] ch. 33. 24

which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Surely in the [d] fire of my [e] jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Ī-dū-mē'ă, which [f] have appointed my land into their possession [h] with the joy of all their heart, with [i] despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [m] I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel, [o] ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, [p] behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And [q] I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the [s] wastes shall be builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than [x] at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they say unto you, [a] Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the [b] reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they [g] defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me [h] as the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 [k] Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it:

19 And I [n] scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: [o] according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, [q] they profaned [s] my holy name, when they said to them, These are [t] the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but [u] for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my [y] great name, which was profaned among the [z] heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when [a] I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

24 For [c] I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then [e] will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your [g] filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

585 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 19

[b] ch. 22. 4. Dan. 9. 16

[c] ch. 37. 14. Isa. 44. 3. Cf. Ps. 51. 11

[d] ch. 33. 15 & 37. 24

[e] ch. 28. 25 & 37. 25

[f] ch. 34. 30 & 37. 23, 27

[g] Jer. 23. 15. Mic. 2. 10

[h] See ch. 22. 10

[i] Jer. 41. 8. Hos. 2. 8, &c.

[k] ch. 33. 29. Zeph. 1. 5

[l] ch. 34. 29

[m] ch. 34. 27. Zech. 8. 12

[n] ch. 11. 16. Dan. 9. 7

[o] ch. 33. 20 & 39. 24

[p] ch. 20. 43

[q] ch. 20. 9, &c. & 39. 7

[r] ch. 33. 26, 29 & 44. 6

[s] ch. 20. 39 & 39. 7. 25

[t] Jer. 13. 11

[u] ch. 20. 9, &c.

[x] ch. 31. 8, 9. Joel 2. 3

[y] Jer. 44. 26. Mal. 1. 11

[z] ch. 37. 28

[a] ch. 28. 22, 25 & 38. 16. 23

[b] ch. 24. 14 & 37. 14

[c] ch. 34. 13 & 37. 21

[d] ch. 20. 1

[e] ch. 37. 23. Jer. 50. 20

[f] See ch. 34. 31

[g] ch. 24. 11, 13 & 39. 24

[h] ch. 45. 17. Lam. 2. 6

26 [a] A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the [a] stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And [c] I will put my spirit within you, and [d] cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall [e] dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and [f] ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and [i] I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and [l] lay no famine upon you.

30 And [m] I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall [p] lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your [r] abominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the [x] garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: [b] I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet for this be [d] enquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like [f] a flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her [h] solemn feasts; so

shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 37

[c] THE hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out [d] in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of [e] the valley which was full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, [h] O Lord GOD, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will cause [2k] breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So I prophesied [o] as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a [3] noise, and behold a [4p] shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Come from [r] the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and [t] the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, [z] Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

585 B.C.

[a] Isa. 26. 19 Dan. 12. 2

[b] ver. 21

[c] ch. 33. 22 & 40. 1

[d] ch. 11. 1, 24 & 40. 2 ‖ Mt. 4. 1

[e] ch. 8. 4

[f] ch. 36. 27 & 39. 29

[g] ch. 36. 36 Zech. 1. 6

[h] Cf. Dt. 32. 39

[i] Cf. Nu. 17. 2 Zech. 11. 7

[2] Or *spirit*

[k] See ver. 14

[l] See ver. 22

[m] ch. 33. 2, &c.

[n] ch. 24. 19

[o] ch. 24. 18

[3] Or *thundering*

[4] Or *earthquake*

[p] Isa. 29. 6

[q] ch. 21. 6 & 43. 11

[r] Dan. 7. 2

[s] ch. 36. 24 & 39. 27, 28

[t] Rev. 11. 11

[u] Jer. 50. 4 Hos. 1. 11

[x] See ver. 24

[y] Cf. ch. 35. 10

[z] Cf. ch. 33. 10

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I will [a] open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and [b] bring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves.

14 And [f] shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that [g] I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee [i] one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ē'phrăĭm, and for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall [l] become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when [m] the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, [n] Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?

19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ē'phrăĭm, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand [q] before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [s] I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And [u] I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and [x] one king shall be king to them all: and [y] they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 Neither shall they [a] defile themselves any more with their [b] idols, nor with their [c] detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and [g] will cleanse them: [h] so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And [i] David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have [l] one shepherd: they shall also [m] walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall [n] dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David shall be their [q] prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a [s] covenant of peace with them; it shall be an [t] everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and [u] multiply them, and [x] will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the [z] heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAPTER 38

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [b] set thy face against [d] Gog, the land of [e] Magog, the [2f] chief prince of [i] Mē'-shĕch and [i] Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mē'-shĕch and Tubal:

4 And [m] I will turn thee back, and [n] put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 [o] Persia, [p] Ethiopia, and [3q] Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 [d] Gomer, and all his bands; the house of [e] Tō-gär'-măh of the [f] north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ [k] After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and [o] they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come [p] like a storm, thou shalt be [r] like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of [y] unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling [a] without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the [c] midst of the land.

13 [g] Sheba, and [h] Dedan, and the merchants of [k] Tär'-shĭsh, with all the [l] young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and

585 B.C.

a ch. 14. 11
b ch. 33. 25 & 44. 10, 12
c ch. 20. 7, &c. Hos. 9. 10 ‖ Dan. 8. 13 (*Heb.*)
d 1 Chr. 1. 5
e ch. 27. 14
f Cf. ch. 32. 30
g ch. 36. 25 Zech. 13. 1
h ch. 36. 28 Zech. 8. 8
i ch. 34. 23 Hos. 3. 5
k Isa. 24. 22
l ch. 34. 23 Mic. 5. 4, 5
m ch. 36. 27 Hos. 11. 10
n ch. 36. 28
o ch. 34. 25, &c. & 39. 26
p Cf. Isa. 28. 2
q ch. 34. 24 & 44. 3
r Cf. Jer. 4. 13
s ch. 34. 25 Mal. 2. 5
t ch. 16. 60 Heb. 13. 20
u ch. 36. 10, 11
x ch. 43. 7 Lv. 26. 11
y Est. 9. 19 Zech. 2. 4
z ch. 36. 23 & 39. 7
a Jer. 49. 31
b ch. 35. 2
c Ju. 9. 37
d ch. 39. 1, 11
e ch. 39. 6 1 Chr. 1. 5
2 Or *prince of Rosh*
f ch. 39. 1
g ch. 27. 22
h ch. 27. 20
i ch. 32. 26 & 39. 1
k ch. 27. 12 Jon. 1. 3
l ch. 32. 2
m ch. 39. 2
n ch. 29. 4
o ch. 27. 10 Dan. 5. 28
p ch. 30. 4, 5 Nah. 3. 9
3 Heb. *Put*
q ch. 30. 5 Nah. 3. 9 (*Heb.*)

many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the [c] latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the [e] heathen may know me, when [g] I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [h] Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that [i] my fury shall come up [3] in my face.

19 For in my [n] jealousy and in the [n] fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day [p] there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

20 [r] So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And [y] I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And [z] I will plead against him with [a] pestilence and with blood; and [b] I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great [d] hailstones, fire, and [e] brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 39

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy against [f] Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the [2a] chief prince of [a] Mē'shĕch and [a] Tubal:

2 And I will [b] turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the [d] north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And [f] I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: [i] I will give thee unto the [k] ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the [i] open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

6 And I will send a fire on [m] Magog, and among them [4o] that dwell carelessly in the [4o] isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make [q] my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them [q] pollute my holy name any more: and the [s] heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the [t] Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; [u] this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall [x] set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and [c] they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of [5] Hamon-gog.

585 B.C.

[2] Or *prince of Rosh*
[a] ch. 38. 2
[b] ch. 38. 4
[c] Jer. 49. 39 Dan. 2. 28
[d] Cf. ch. 32. 30
[e] ch. 35. 11
[f] Cf. Jer. 51. 56
[g] ch. 36. 23 & 39. 27
[h] Cf. Jer. 6. 22, 23
[i] ch. 33. 27
[k] Jer. 12. 9 *(Heb.)*
[l] Cf. Ps. 18. 8
[m] ch. 38. 2 Rev. 20. 8
[3] Read *into my nostrils*
[n] ch. 36. 5, 6 Zeph. 1. 18
[4] Or *coastlands*
[o] ch. 27. 3 Dan. 11. 18
[p] Isa. 24. 18 Joel 3. 16
[q] ch. 36. 20 & 43. 7, 8
[r] Cf. Hos. 4. 3
[s] ch. 37. 28
[t] Jer. 51. 5
[u] ch. 21. 7
[x] Isa. 9. 5 Hos. 2. 18
[y] ch. 32. 11, 12 Mic. 5. 6
[z] Cf. ch. 17. 20
[a] ch. 33. 27 Am. 4. 10
[b] ch. 13. 11, 13 Mt. 7. 27
[c] Jer. 30. 16
[d] Ps. 148. 8 Rev. 8. 7
[e] Ps. 11. 6
[f] ch. 38. 2 Rev. 20. 8
[5] i.e. *the multitude of Gog*

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may [b] cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I [d] shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon–gog.

16 And also the name of the city shall be Hă-mō'-năh. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to [l] my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 [n] Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

21 And [u] I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So [z] the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they

585 B.C.

a ch. 7. 22. Mic. 3. 4
b Cf. Dt. 21. 23
c ch. 36. 25
d ch. 28. 22. Hag. 1. 8
e ch. 36. 19. Hos. 4. 9
f Jer. 46. 27. Hos. 6. 11
g Lam. 3. 22. Hos. 1. 7
h ch. 38. 8. Hos. 2. 18
i ch. 37. 21. Mic. 2. 12
k ch. 38. 16, 23
l Jer. 46. 10. Zeph. 1. 7
m ch. 37. 9, 14. Joel 2. 28
n Rev. 19. 18
o For ch. 40–42, cf. 1 K. 6
p ch. 33. 21
q ch. 24. 2 (Heb.)
r ch. 37. 1
s ch. 11. 22–24 & 43. 2, 3
t ch. 37. 1 & 43. 5
u See ver. 13
x ch. 43. 12
y (Jos. 5. 13) ch. 43. 6
z ch. 7. 4. Joel 2. 27
a ch. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6
b ch. 47. 3
c ch. 42. 16. Jer. 31. 39
d ch. 44. 5

trespassed against me, therefore [a] hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their [c] uncleanness and according to their transgressions [e] have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [f] Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and [g] have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they [h] dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I [i] have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and [k] am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have [m] poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 40

[o] IN the [p] five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the [q] self-same day [r] the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the [s] visions of God [t] brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me [x] upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was [y] a man, whose [a] appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a [b] line of flax in his hand, and a [c] measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, [d] behold with thine eyes, and

572 B.C.

[a] hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: [c] declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold a [d] wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the [g] gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the [i] porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow [b] windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were [e] palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into the [f] outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the [h] gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go

a ch. 44. 5
b Cf. 1 K. 6. 4
c ch. 43. 10
d ch. 42. 20
e ch. 41. 18 2 Chr. 3. 5
f ch. 42. 1
g ch. 42. 15
h ch. 44. 4
i (2 Chr. 29. 7, 17) ch. 41. 15, &c.

up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the [h] north gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

572 B.C.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the [a] burnt offering and the [b] sin offering and the [c] trespass offering.

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of [d] hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of the [e] singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the [f] keepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of [g] Zadok among the sons of Levi, which [i] come near to the LORD [k] to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the [l] altar that was before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

a ch. 43. 18, &c. 2 Chr. 31. 2
b ch. 42. 13 Neh. 10. 33
c ch. 42. 13 Isa. 53. 10
d Lam. 3. 9 Am. 5. 11
e See 1 Chr. 6. 31, 32
f See 1 Chr. 9. 17, 23
g ch. 43. 19 Ezra 7. 2
h ch. 47. 2
i ch. 42. 13 Nu. 16. 5
k ch. 43. 19 Ps. 135. 2
l ch. 9. 2 & 43. 13

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were [a] pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

572 B.C.

[a] Cf. 1 K. 7. 21

CHAPTER 41

AFTERWARD he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the [b] most holy place.

[b] ch. 45. 3 2 Chr. 5. 7

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side [d] chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

[c] ch. 40. 7, &c. & 44. 3

[d] Cf. 1 K. 6. 5

6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

[e] Cf. 1 K. 6. 4

7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the [c] porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and the narrow [e] windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, cieled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 And it was made with [f] chĕr'-ū-bĭms and [g] palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

[f] 2 Chr. 3. 7, &c.

[g] ch. 40. 16

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the

door were chĕr'ū-bĭms and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The [a] posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the [b] table that is before the LORD.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two [d] leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, chĕr'ū-bĭms and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick [e] planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42

THEN he brought me forth into the [f] utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

572 B.C.

[a] ch. 43. 8 Isa. 57. 8

[b] (2 Chr. 29. 18) ch. 44. 16

[c] Cf. ch. 46. 19

[d] Cf. 1 K. 6. 34

[e] Cf. 1 K. 7. 6

[f] ch. 40. 17 Rev. 11. 2

[g] ch. 40. 46 & 43. 19

[h] ch. 43. 12 Neh. 7. 65

[i] ch. 44. 29 Neh. 13. 5, 9

[k] ch. 40. 39 & 43. 19

[l] ch. 40. 39 & 44. 29

[m] ch. 44. 19 Nu. 20. 26, 28

[n] ch. 40. 6 & 43. 1

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the [c] entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that [g] approach unto the LORD shall eat the [h] most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the [i] meat offering, and the [k] sin offering, and the [l] trespass offering; for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their [m] garments wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the [n] gate

whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the [b] measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds [f] long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAPTER 43

AFTERWARD he brought me to the [i] gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And, behold, the [k] glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and [m] his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the [p] vision that I saw [q] when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the [s] river Chē'bär; and [t] I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

5 So [u] the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and [x] the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the [y] place of my throne, and the [a] place of the soles of my feet, [b] where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and [d] my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more [d] defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their [a] high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by [c] my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their [d] abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, [e] shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the [g] fashion thereof, and the [h] goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it [l] in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house; [n] Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be [o] most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the [r] altar after the cubits: The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span: and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and [z] from the [2] altar and upward shall be four [c] horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the

572 B.C.

a ch. 36. 2 Mic. 1. 5
b ch. 40. 3 Zech. 1. 16
c ch. 41. 21 & 46. 2
d ch. 23. 26 Mal. 2. 11
e ch. 40. 4
f ch. 40. 5 & 45. 2 Cf. Rev. 21. 16
g 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19
h ch. 44. 5
i ch. 42. 15 & 44. 1
k ch. 11. 22, 23 & 44. 4
l ch. 37. 20
m ch. 10. 5 Dan. 10. 6
n ch. 40. 2
o ch. 42. 13 & 48. 12
p ch. 40. 2 Rev. 1. 12 ‖ Dan. 7. 1–14
q ch. 9. 1, 5
r ch. 40. 47 & 47. 1
s ch. 10. 15
t ch. 11. 13 & 44. 4
u ch. 40. 2 Lk. 2. 27
x ch. 40. 3 & 47. 3
y Jer. 7. 12
z Isa. 29. 1 (*Heb.*)
2 Or *altar hearth* Heb. *Ariel*
a Lam. 2. 1 Mt. 5. 35
b ch. 37. 26, 28 Hos. 11. 9
c Jer. 17. 1 Am. 3. 14
d ch. 39. 7 Am. 2. 7

four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and his [a] stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer [c] burnt offerings thereon, and to [e] sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the [f] Levites that be of the seed of [h] Zadok, which [i] approach unto me, to [h] minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a [k] sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: [o] thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a [2r] kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a [u] ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast [a] salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 [h] Seven days shall they [i] purge the altar and purify it; and they shall [k] consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the [m] eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your [n] peace offerings; and [o] I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

572 B.C.

a Cf. Ex. 20. 26
b ch. 43. 1
c ch. 40. 39 & 44. 11
d See ch. 43. 4
e 2 Chr. 35. 11
f ch. 44. 10–14 Jer. 33. 22
g ch. 37. 25 & 45. 7, &c.
h ch. 40. 46 & 44. 15
i ch. 42. 13 & 44. 15, 16
k ch. 42. 13 & 44. 27, 29
l ch. 41. 15, &c. & 46. 2, 8
m ch. 40. 20
n ch. 43. 2, &c. Hag. 2. 7
o Cf. ch. 45. 18
p ch. 43. 3 Dan. 8. 17
q ch. 40. 4
2 Or *he-goat*
r ch. 45. 23 Ezra 8. 35
s ch. 43. 11
t ch. 24. 3
u ch. 45. 23, 24 Isa. 34. 6
x ch. 36. 31
y 2 Chr. 11. 15 Hos. 10. 5
z Jer. 9. 26
a Lv. 2. 13 Mk. 9. 49
b ch. 25. 3 Dan. 11. 31
c Nu. 28. 2, 24 Mal. 1. 7
d Isa. 43. 24
3 Read *ye*
e ch. 16. 59 Dan. 11. 28, 32
f See ver. 15
g ch. 22. 8
h Lv. 8. 33, 36
i Lv. 16. 18, 33
k 2 Chr. 29. 31
l Nu. 18. 4, 7 Cf. ver. 7
m Lv. 9. 1
n ch. 45. 15, 17 Jos. 22. 23
o ch. 20. 40 Acts 10. 35
p ch. 43. 19

CHAPTER 44

THEN he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary [b] which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because [d] the LORD, the God of Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for [g] the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the [l] porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the [m] north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the [n] glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and [p] I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and [q] behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every [s] going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the [t] rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your [x] abominations,

7 In that [y] ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, [z] uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, [b] to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer [c] my bread, the [d] fat and the blood, and [3] they [e] have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye [f] have not kept the charge of mine [g] holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; [l] No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the [p] Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went

572 B.C.

astray, [a] which went astray away from me [b] after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the [d] burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and [i] caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And [l] they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the [r] priests the Levites, the sons of [s] Zadok, that kept [t] the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, [u] they shall come near to me [u] to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to [z] my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with [c] linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen [h] breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth [k] sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, they shall put off their [c] garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

20 [e] Neither shall they shave their heads, [f] nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only [g] poll their heads.

21 [h] Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 [k] Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall [m] teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and [n] cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in [o] controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall [p] hallow my sabbaths.

25 And [q] they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him [x] seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his [y] sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: [a] I am their inheritance: and [b] ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 They shall eat the [d] meat offering, and the sin offering, and the [e] trespass offering: and every [f] dedicated thing in Israel [g] shall be their's.

30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your [i] oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your [l] dough, that he may [m] cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

a ch. 48. 11
b ch. 37. 23 Hos. 3. 1
c ch. 42. 14
d ch. 43. 18, &c. & 45. 15
e Dt. 14. 1
f Cf. Nu. 6. 5
g 2 S. 14. 26
h Jer. 35. 6 Lk. 1. 15
i ch. 14. 3
k Lv. 21. 7, 13
l 2 K. 23. 9
m Jer. 2. 8 Hag. 2. 11
n Lv. 20. 25
o Dt. 17. 8, 9
p ch. 20. 20
q Lam. 4. 14, 15 Hag. 2. 13
r 1 Chr. 29. 22
s ch. 43. 19 & 48. 11
t 2 Chr. 13. 11 Zech. 3. 7
u ch. 43. 19 & 45. 4
x Nu. 31. 19
y ch. 43. 19, &c. & 45. 17, &c.
z ch. 41. 22 Mal. 1. 7, 12
a Jos. 13. 33
b Cf. ch. 45. 4
c Neh. 7. 70, 72
d ch. 42. 13 & 45. 15, &c.
e ch. 43. 13 & 46. 20
f Ezra 10. 8 Mic. 4. 13 (*Heb.*)
g 2 Chr. 31. 4
h Lv. 16. 4
i ch. 20. 40 & 45. 1, &c.
k Gen. 3. 19 (*Heb.*)
l Jer. 7. 18 Hos. 7. 4
m Joel 2. 14

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or [a] torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45

MOREOVER, when [b] ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an [d] oblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary [h] five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the [l] suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the [m] most holy place.

4 The [n] holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall [p] come near to [q] minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, [r] shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint [y] the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for [z] the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and [c] execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

10 Ye shall have [e] just balances, and a just [f] ē'phäh, and a just bäth.

11 The ē'phäh and the bäth shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an [g] hō'mĕr, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the [i] measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shē'kĕl shall be [k] twenty gē'rähs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your mā'nēh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ē'phäh of an hō'mĕr of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of [o] barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bäth of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the côr, which is an hō'mĕr of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a [s] meat offering, and for a [t] burnt offering, and for [u] peace offerings, [x] to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and [a] drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the [b] new moons, and in the [c] sabbaths, in all [d] solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the [e] sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the [f] first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and [g] cleanse the sanctuary:

572 B.C.

a ch. 4. 14

b ch. 47. 22 See Nu. 26. 53, 55
c ch. 18. 8 Zech. 7. 9
d ch. 44. 30 & 48. 8
e Pr. 16. 11
f ch. 46. 5, &c. Isa. 5. 10
g Isa. 5. 10 Hos. 3. 2
h ch. 42. 20
i 2 Chr. 24. 13 (*Heb.*)
k Nu. 18. 16
l ch. 27. 28 & 48. 15, 17
m ch. 41. 4 Dan. 9. 24 (mg.)
n ch. 48. 12 Cf. ch. 44. 28
o Nu. 5. 15
p ch. 44. 15, 16
q ch. 44. 15, 16 Joel 1. 9, 13
r ch. 48. 13 1 Chr. 13. 2
s ch. 44. 29 & 46. 5
t ch. 44. 11 & 46. 2
u ch. 43. 27 & 46. 2, 12
x Neh. 10. 33 Dan. 9. 24
y ch. 48. 15
z ch. 44. 3 & 46. 2, &c.
a Ezra 7. 17 Joel 1. 9, 13
b ch. 46. 1 Isa. 66. 23
c ch. 20. 12
d ch. 36. 38 & 46. 9, 11
e ch. 44. 27–29 & 46. 20
f Est. 3. 7 Dan. 10. 4
g See Lv. 16. 16 Cf. ch. 43. 20

572 B.C.

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and [a] put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of [b] the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for [c] every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first month, in the [f] fourteenth day of the month, [g] ye shall have the passover, a [h] feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and [i] for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, [k] seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a [z] [l] kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.

24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ē'phäh for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hĭn of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, [n] shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER 46

THUS saith the Lord GOD; [o] The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the [p] new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the [q] prince shall enter by the way of the [r] porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the [t] post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his [u] burnt offering and his [x] peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the [d] meat offering shall be an [e] ē'phäh for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hĭn of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ē'phäh for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hĭn of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the [m] solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ē'phäh to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hĭn of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a [s] voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt

[a] Ex. 12. 7
[b] ch. 46. 1
[c] Jos. 20. 3, 9 Lk. 12. 48 ‖ Lk. 23. 34
[d] ch. 45. 15, &c. Joel 1. 9, 13
[e] ch. 45. 10, &c. Am. 8. 5
[f] Ezra 6. 19
[g] Dt. 16. 1, &c. Jno. 19. 14
[h] Ezra 6. 22 Mt. 26. 17
[i] Ezra 8. 35
[k] Jb. 42. 8
[z] Or *he-goat*
[l] ch. 43. 22, 25
[m] ch. 45. 17 Hos. 2. 11
[n] Cf. Nu. 29. 13
[o] ch. 45. 19 Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 18
[p] ch. 45. 17 Hos. 2. 11
[q] ch. 45. 7 & 48. 21
[r] ch. 44. 3
[s] Ps. 54. 6 Am. 4. 5
[t] ch. 43. 8
[u] ch. 45. 15
[x] ch. 45. 15, 17

offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every [a] morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ē'phäh, and the third part of an hĭn of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a [b] perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the [f] year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover [g] the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through [k] the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the [l] trespass offering and the [m] sin offering, where they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, to [n] sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, [c] waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the [d] altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of [e] the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

3 And when [h] the man that had [i] the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were [o] very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the [2p] desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

572 B.C.

a Ps. 141. 2 Dan. 8. 11, 13

b Nu. 35. 29

c Isa. 33. 21 Joel 3. 18

d ch. 43. 18, &c. Joel 1. 13

e ch. 40. 35

f Jer. 34. 8

g Cf. 1 K. 21. 7

h ch. 40. 3 Dan. 8. 15

i ch. 40. 3

k ch. 42. 9, 13

l ch. 44. 29

m ch. 45. 17, &c. Heb. 10. 5, 8

n Jb. 1. 5

o ver. 12

2 Or *Arabah*

p Jer. 52. 7 Am. 6. 14

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from [f] Ĕn-ġē'-dī even unto [g] Ĕn-ĕg'-lā-ĭm; they shall be a place to [i] spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their [k] kinds, as the fish of the [l] great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be [o] given to salt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all [p] trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land [q] according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I [y] lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And [z] this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the [a] way of Hethlon, as men go to [b] Zedad;

16 [c] Hā'-măth, Bĕ-rō'-thäh, Sĭb'-ră-ĭm, which is between the border of [d] Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which is by the coast of Haû'-răn.

17 And the border from the sea shall be [e] Hā'-zär-ē'-năn, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā'-măth. And this is the north side.

18 And the [f] east side ye shall measure from Haû'-răn, and from Damascus, and from Gil'-ĕ-ăd, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto the [a] east sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife in [b] Kadesh, [2] [c] the river to the great sea. And this is the [d] south side southward.

20 The [e] west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against [h] Hā'-măth. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall [m] divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and [n] to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

CHAPTER 48

NOW these are the names of the tribes. From the [r] north end to the coast of the [s] way of Hethlon, as one goeth to [t] Hā'-măth, [u] Hā'-zär-ē'-năn, the border of [x] Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Năph'-tă-lī.

4 And by the border of Năph'-tă-lī, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Mă-năs'-sēh.

5 And by the border of Mă-năs'-sēh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ē'-phră-ĭm.

6 And by the border of Ē'-phră-ĭm, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

572 B.C.

a Joel 2. 20

b ch. 48. 28 Ps. 29. 8

[2] Or *to the brook (of Egypt), unto the great sea*

c ch. 48. 28 Isa. 27. 12

d Jos. 15. 1–4

e Jos. 15. 12

f Cant. 1. 14

g Isa. 15. 8

h ch. 48. 1 2 Chr. 7. 8

i ch. 26. 5

k Dt. 14. 13, 14 (*Heb.*)

l ch. 48. 28 Jos. 23. 4

m ch. 45. 1

n ch. 14. 7

o Jer. 17. 6 Zeph. 2. 9

p ver. 7 Rev. 22. 2

q Cf. Nu. 34. 14–29

r ch. 47. 15, 17

s ch. 47. 15

t ch. 47. 20 Am. 6. 14

u ch. 47. 17

x ch. 47. 16 Am. 1. 3, 5

y See ch. 20. 5

z ch. 48. 1 Nu. 34. 7–9

a ch. 48. 1

b Nu. 34. 8

c Jer. 52. 9, 27 Am. 6. 2

d ch. 48. 1 Jer. 49. 23

e ch. 48. 1 Nu. 34. 9

f Jos. 15. 5

572 B.C.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be [a] the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests [b] that are sanctified of the sons of [d] Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, [e] as the Levites went astray.

12 And [f] this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing [g] most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the [h] Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And [i] they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ And the [k] five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for [l] suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the [c] prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Ĭs'să-chär a portion.

26 And by the border of Ĭs'să-chär, from the east side unto the west side, Zĕ-bū'lŭn a portion.

27 And by the border of Zĕ-bū'lŭn, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

[a] ch. 45. 1, &c. Mal. 3. 8
[b] 2 Chr. 35. 6
[c] ch. 46. 2
[d] ch. 44. 15
[e] ch. 44. 10
[f] ch. 45. 4
[g] ch. 43. 12
[h] ch. 45. 5
[i] Cf. Lv. 25. 32–34
[k] ch. 45. 6
[l] ch. 45. 2

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of strife in [a] Kadesh, and [2] to the [a] river toward the [b] great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord GOD.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

572 B.C.

[a] ch. 47. 19
[2] Read *to the brook (of Egypt), unto the great sea*
[b] ch. 47. 10, 19

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Ĭs'să-chär, one gate of Zĕbū'lŭn.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Năph'tă-lī.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the [c] name of the city from that day shall be, [3] [d] The LORD is there.

[c] Jer. 23. 6
[3] Heb. *Jehovah-shammah*
[d] Isa. 12. 6 Joel 3. 17, 21

THE BOOK OF DANIEL

CHAPTER 1

605 B.C.

IN the third year of the reign of Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm king of Judah [d] came [e] Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jĕ-hôi'ă-kĭm king of Judah into his hand, with part of [i] the vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of [k] Shī'när to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz [m] the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and [o] the tongue of the [p] Chăl-dē'ăns.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might [a] stand before the king.

[a] ver. 19
[b] Ezek. 28. 3
[c] ch. 2. 17
[d] 2 Chr. 36. 6
[e] Ezek. 30. 10
[f] [Jer. 20. 3 Mk. 3. 16, 17]
[g] ch. 2. 26
[h] ch. 2. 49
[i] ch. 5. 2 Jer. 52. 18, 19
[k] Isa. 11. 11 Zech. 5. 11
[l] Cf. Ezek. 4. 13
[m] Cf. 2 K. 20. 18
[n] Est. 8. 5 Lk. 2. 52
[o] Cf. ch. 2. 4
[p] ch. 2. 2, &c.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, [b] Daniel, [c] Hananiah, Mī'shā-ĕl, and Ăz-ă-rī'ăh:

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs [f] gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name of [g] Bĕl-tē-shăz'zär; and to Hananiah, of [h] Shā'drăch; and to Mī'shā-ĕl, of [h] Mē'shăch; and to Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, of [h] Abed-nego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not [l] defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel [n] into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had

set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mī'shā-ĕl, and Ăz-ă-rī'ăh,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel [e] had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mī'shā-ĕl, and Ăz-ă-rī'ăh: therefore [g] stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them [h] ten times better than all the [i] magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king [k] Cyrus.

CHAPTER 2

AND in the second year of the reign of Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär Nebuchadnezzar dreamed [m] dreams, wherewith his [n] spirit was troubled, and [o] his sleep brake from him.

2 Then the king [p] commanded to call the [q] magicians, and the astrologers, and the [r] sorcerers, and the [s] Chăl-dē'ăns, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

603 B.C.

[2] Or *in Aramaic* (ch. 2. 4—ch. 7. 28 is in Aramaic)

[a] Isa. 36. 11 Cf. ch. 1. 4

[b] ch. 3. 9 Neh. 2. 3

[c] ch. 4. 6, &c. Eccles. 8. 1

[3] Read *the word is gone forth from me*

[d] ch. 3. 29 Ezra 6. 11 Cf. 2 K. 10. 27

[e] ch. 5. 12 Cf. 2 Chr. 26. 5

[f] ver. 5 (mg.)

[g] Jer. 52. 12

[h] Jb. 19. 3

[i] ch. 2. 2, &c. Ex. 9. 11

[k] ch. 6. 28 Isa. 45. 1

[l] ch. 4. 8

[m] [Ju. 7. 13 ch. 4. 5]

[n] ch. 4. 5, 19 Gen. 41. 8

[o] ch. 6. 18 Est. 6. 1

[p] Cf. Isa. 47. 13

[q] ch. 1. 20 & 4. 7, 9

[r] Jer. 27. 9 Mal. 3. 5

[s] ch. 1. 4 & 3. 8

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chăl-dē'ăns to the king [2a] in Syriack, [b] O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the [c] interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chăl-dē'ăns, [3] The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your [d] houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see [f] the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chăl-dē'ăns answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except [l] the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and

they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Ăr'ĭ-ŏch the [b] captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Ăr'ĭ-ŏch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to [f] Hananiah, [f] Mī'shā-ĕl, and [f] Ăz-ă-rī'ăh, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the [h] God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 ¶ Then was the [k] secret revealed unto Daniel in [l] a night vision. Then Daniel [m] blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, [n] Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: [o] for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the [p] times and the seasons: he [q] removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he [r] giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 [s] He revealeth the [t] deep and secret things: [u] he knoweth what is in the darkness, and [x] the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Daniel went in unto Ăr'ĭ-ŏch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

603 B.C.

[2] Or *children of the captivity*

[a] ch. 5. 13 Ezra 10. 7

[b] 2 K. 25. 8

[c] ch. 1. 7 & 4. 8

[d] ch. 5. 16

[e] ch. 4. 7

[f] ch. 1. 6

[g] Gen. 41. 16

[h] ch. 5. 23 Ps. 136. 26

[i] ch. 10. 14 Ezek. 38. 16

[k] Pr. 3. 32 Am. 3. 7

[l] Jb. 33. 15

[m] ch. 4. 34 37 Neh. 8. 6

[n] Ps. 145. 1, 21

[o] Jer. 32. 19

[p] Acts 1. 7 Cf. ch. 7. 25

[q] ch. 4. 17 Jb. 12. 18

[r] Eccles. 2. 26 Jas. 1. 5

[s] ver. 28

[t] Isa. 48. 6

[u] Ps. 139. 12

[x] (Isa. 60. 19) 1 Tim. 6. 16

[y] Cf. ver. 38

[z] Cf. ver. 39

[a] Cf. ver. 40

[b] ch. 8. 25 Lam. 4. 6

25 Then Ăr'ĭ-ŏch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the [2a] captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was [c] Bĕl-tē-shăz'zär, [d] Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded [e] cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 But [g] there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'zär what shall be in [i] the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 This image's [y] head was of fine gold, [z] his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and [z] his thighs of brass,

33 [a] His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out [b] without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken

to pieces together, and became [a] like the chaff of the summer [b] threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became [d] a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a [e] king of kings: for the God of heaven [g] hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, [h] the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art [m] this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise [m] another kingdom inferior to thee, and [m] another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And [o] the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven [u] set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

603 B.C.

a Ezek. 12. 14
b Jer. 51. 33 Hos. 9. 1, 2
c ch. 9. 4 Jer. 32. 18
d See Isa. 2. 2
e Ezek. 26. 7
f [Acts 10. 25]
g ch. 5. 18 Cf. Ezra 1. 2
h Jer. 28. 14
i ch. 3. 29 Ezra 1. 3
k ch. 11. 36 Ps. 136. 2
l Ps. 136. 3 1 Tim. 6. 15 Rev. 17. 14
m Cf. ver. 32
n ch. 4. 9
o Cf. ver. 33
p ch. 3. 12, 30
q ch. 1. 7 & 3. 12, &c.
r Jer. 17. 19
s Ezek. 22. 3, 4 Hos. 8. 4
2 Or *satraps*
t ch. 6. 1 Est. 9. 3
3 Or *deputies*
4 Or *governors*
5 Or *chief soothsayers*
6 Or *lawyers*
u (Isa. 33. 22) ch. 7. 14, 27

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; [c] the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär fell upon his face, and [f] worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, [i] Of a truth it is, that your God is a [k] God of gods, and a [l] Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and [n] chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he [p] set [q] Shā'-drăch, Mē'-shăch, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in [r] the gate of the king.

CHAPTER 3

NĔB-Ū-CHĂD-NĔZ'-ZÄR the king [s] made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär the king sent to gather together the [2] [t] princes, the [3] governors, and the [4] captains, the [5] judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the [6] sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

580 B.C.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O [a]people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, [2]dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour [c]be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain [e]Chăl-dē′ăns [f]came near, and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär, [g]O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou [h]hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, [h]Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, [i]have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and [b]who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and [d]he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shā′drăch, Mē′shăch, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′zär the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire?

a ch. 4. 1

2 Or *bagpipes*

b Jb. 21. 15

c Cf. Jer. 29. 22

d Jer. 42. 11

e ch. 2. 2, &c. & 4. 7

f ch. 6. 12

g ch. 2. 4 & 5. 10

h ch. 2. 49

i [Ex. 1. 17 ch. 6. 13]

They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like [2a] the Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'-drăch, Mē'-shăch, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the [d] most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies [k] the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'-drăch, Mē'-shăch, and Abed-nego, who [o] hath sent his angel, and [p] delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 Therefore [r] I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shā'-drăch, Mē'-shăch, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and [u] their houses shall be made a dunghill: [x] because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king [y] promoted Shā'-drăch, Mē'-shăch, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

CHAPTER 4

NĔB-Ū-CHĂD-NĔZ'-ZÄR the king, unto [b] all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; [c] Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the [e] high God hath wrought toward me.

3 [g] How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! [h] his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

570 B.C.

[2] Read *a son of the gods*
[a] Jb. 38. 7
[b] [ch. 2. 1 Mt. 27. 19] See ver. 10
[c] ch. 2. 1, 3 & 5. 6
[d] ch. 4. 2, &c. Lam. 3. 38
[e] ch. 2. 4, &c. & 5. 7, &c.
[f] ch. 2. 2, &c. & 5. 11
[g] ch. 3. 8 & 5. 7, 11
[h] Cf. Gen. 41. 24
[i] ch. 2. 27 & 5. 8
[k] Heb. 11. 34
[l] ch. 2. 26 & 5. 12
[m] ch. 5. 11, 14 Dt. 34. 9
[n] ch. 2. 11 & 5. 11, 14
[o] ch. 6. 22 Ps. 91. 11
[p] Cf. 1 S. 17. 37
[q] ch. 2. 48 & 5. 11
[r] ch. 6. 26
[s] Cf. ver. 20-22
[t] Cf. Ezek. 31. 3
[u] ch. 2. 5
[x] ch. 2. 47 & 6. 26, 27
[y] ch. 6. 28 Isa. 53. 10
[z] Ezek. 31. 6, &c. Hos. 4. 13
[a] Ezek. 31. 6 Mt. 13. 32
[b] ch. 3. 4 & 5. 19
[c] (Ps. 122. 8) ch. 6. 25
[d] Ps. 89. 5, 7 Zech. 14. 5
[e] ch. 3. 26 & 5. 18
[f] Cf. Mt. 3. 10
[g] ch. 6. 27
[h] ch. 6. 26 Jer. 10. 10
[i] Cf. Ezek. 31. 12

4 ¶ I Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 [b] I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head [c] troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the [e] interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the [f] magicians, the astrologers, the [g] Chăl-dē'-ăns, and the soothsayers: and [h] I told the dream before them; but [i] they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was [l] Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär, according to the name of my god, and [m] in whom is the spirit of the holy [n] gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär, [q] master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; [s] I saw, and [t] behold, a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field [z] had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt [a] in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and [d] an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, [f] Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: [i] let the beasts get

away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the [a] dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and [b] giveth it to whomsoever he will, and [c] setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär have seen. Now thou, O Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 ¶ Then Daniel, whose name was Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 [g] The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and [d] break off thy sins by [e] righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of [f] Babylon.

30 [h] The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Něb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the

570 B.C.

a ch. 5. 21. Gen. 27. 28

b ch. 2. 21 & 5. 21. Cf. Jer. 27. 5

c See 1 S. 2. 8

d Ezek. 33. 11, 14. Jon. 3. 8

e Ps. 112. 9. Hos. 10. 12

f Ps. 137. 1, 8. 1 Pet. 5. 13

g Cf. ver. 10–12

h Ezek. 29. 3. Rev. 18. 7

kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and [d] I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And [g] all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and [i] he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and [k] none can stay his hand, or say unto him, [m] What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.

37 Now I Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, [q] all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and [r] those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5

[t] BĔL-SHĂZ′-ZÄR the king [u] made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bĕl-shăz′-zär, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels [z] which his father Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and [a] praised the [b] gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In the same hour [c] came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and [e] his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and [f] his knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the [h] Chăl-dē′-ăns, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the [l] interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with [2n] scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the [o] third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they [p] could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bĕl-shăz′-zär greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, [s] O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, [x] in whom is the spirit of the holy [y] gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz′-zär thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made [a] master of the [b] magicians, astrologers, Chăl-dē′-ăns, and soothsayers;

12 Forasmuch as an [c] excellent spirit, and knowledge, and [d] understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing

538 B.C.

[a] Cf. Ju. 16. 24
[b] See ver. 23
[c] Ezek. 8. 3 Cf. Ex. 8. 19
[d] ch. 2. 19 Lk. 2. 38
[e] ch. 4. 5, 19 & 7. 15, 28
[f] Cf. Nah. 2. 10
[g] Isa. 40. 17
[h] ch. 4. 7
[i] Ps. 135. 6
[k] Isa. 14. 27
[l] ch. 4. 6, &c. & 7. 16
[m] Jb. 9. 12
[2] Or *purple*
[n] Ezek. 27. 7, 16 Mk. 15. 17
[o] Cf. ch. 6. 2
[p] ch. 4. 7
[q] Ps. 33. 4
[r] Ezek. 21. 26 Zeph. 3. 11
[s] ch. 3. 9 & 6. 6, 21
[t] ch. 7. 1
[u] Est. 2. 18 Mk. 6. 21
[x] ch. 4. 8, 18 Mic. 3. 8
[y] ch. 4. 8
[z] ch. 1. 2
[a] ch. 4. 9
[b] ch. 4. 7, 9
[c] ch. 6. 3
[d] ch. 4. 8 & 10. 1

of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named [a] Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the [e] children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now [l] if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the [q] most high God [r] gave Nĕb-ū-chăd-nĕz'-zär thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, [t] all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 But when [x] his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And [b] he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the [b] dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that [c] he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bĕl-shăz'-zär, [d] hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 But [f] hast lifted up thyself against the [g] Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, [h] which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God [i] in whose hand thy breath is, and [k] whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MĒ'-NĒ, MENE, TEKEL, Ū-PHĂR'-SĪN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MĒ'-NĒ; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art [m] weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PĒ'-RĔS; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the [n] Medes and [o] Persians.

29 Then commanded Bĕl-shăz'-zär, and they [p] clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ [s] In that night was Bĕl-shăz'-zär the king of the Chăl-dē'-ăns slain.

31 And [u] Dă-rī'-ŭs the Mē'-dĭ-ăn took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

CHAPTER 6

IT pleased [y] Dă-rī'-ŭs to set over the kingdom an [z] hundred and twenty [2a] princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these [c] three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto

538 B.C.

[a] ch. 4. 8 & 10. 1
[b] ch. 4. 15, &c.
[c] ch. 4. 17 Lk. 1. 52
[d] Jer. 44. 10
[e] ch. 2. 25 & 6. 13
[f] ch. 11. 36, 37 1 K. 1. 5
[g] ch. 2. 18, 44 Jon. 1. 9
[h] Jer. 16. 20 Hab. 2. 18, 20
[i] Isa. 57. 16 Zech. 12. 1
[k] Jer. 10. 23
[l] ch. 2. 26
[m] Pr. 24. 12
[n] ch. 8. 20 Jer. 51. 11, 28
[o] ch. 8. 20 Ezek. 38. 5
[p] Est. 8. 15
[q] ch. 4. 2, &c. & 7. 18
[r] ch. 2. 37
[s] Cf. Jer. 51. 31
[t] ch. 4. 1 & 6. 25
[u] ch. 6. 1, 25 Cf. Ezra 4. 24
[x] ch. 11. 12 Ezek. 31. 10
[y] ch. 5. 31 & 9. 1
[z] Cf. Est. 9. 30
[2a] Or *satraps*
[a] ch. 3. 2, &c.
[b] See ch. 4. 32
[c] Cf. ch. 5. 7

them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an [a] excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him [b] over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes [d] sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, [f] King Dă-rī'-ŭs, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, [i] according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Dă-rī'-ŭs signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber [m] toward Jerusalem, he [n] kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and [o] prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they [q] came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall

538 B.C.

a ch. 5. 12
b Cf. Gen. 42. 6
c ch. 5. 13
d 2 K. 5. 7 Mt. 27. 18 Cf. Eccles. 4. 4
e [ch. 3. 12, 18 Mt. 2. 12]
f ch. 5. 10
g ver. 22
h Isa. 3. 21
i Est. 1. 9
k ch. 9. 3 Neh. 1. 4
l ch. 2. 1
m Ps. 138. 2 Jon. 2. 4
n Ps. 95. 6 Lk. 22. 41
o Ps. 55. 17 Acts 10. 9
p Jer. 23. 36 Hos. 1. 10
q ch. 3. 8
r ch. 3. 28 & 7. 10

be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the [c] children of the captivity of Judah, [e] regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, [g] Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own [h] signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night [k] fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him: and his [l] sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the [p] living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God [r] hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they

have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had [a] accused Daniel, and they [b] cast them into the den of lions, them, [c] their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Dă-rī'-ŭs wrote unto [d] all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; [e] Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 [g] I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and [i] his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he [l] worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel [o] prospered in the reign of Dă-rī'-ŭs, and in the reign of [r] Cyrus the Persian.

CHAPTER 7

IN the first year of [t] Bĕl-shăz'-zär king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and [x] visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the [b] four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts [c] came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had [d] eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had [f] ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them [h] another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and [k] a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were [2] cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was [m] white as snow, and the [n] hair of his head like the pure wool: his [p] throne was like the fiery flame, and his [q] wheels as burning fire.

10 [s] A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands [u] ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the [y] judgment was set, and [z] the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till [a] the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, [e] one like [3] the Son of man

555 B.C.

a Cf. Ps. 27. 2 (*Heb.*)
b [Est. 9. 25]
c Jos. 7. 24
d ch. 5. 19 & 7. 14
e ch. 4. 1 1 Pet. 1. 2
f Rev. 12. 3
g ch. 3. 29
h ch. 8. 9
i ch. 4. 3, 34 1 Tim. 1. 17
k Rev. 13. 5 See ver. 25
l ch. 4. 3
2 Read *placed*
m Lam. 4. 7 Mt. 28. 3
n Rev. 1. 14
o ch. 3. 30
p Ezek. 10. 1 Rev. 4. 2
q Cf. Ezek. 1. 15, &c.
r ch. 1. 21 & 10. 1
s Cf. Isa. 30. 33
t ch. 5. 1 & 8. 1
u ch. 6. 22 Mt. 4. 11
x (Ezek. 43. 2, 3) ch. 8. 1–14
y Rev. 20. 4
z ch. 12. 1 Ezek. 13. 9
a Rev. 19. 20
b ch. 8. 8 Ezek. 37. 9
c Rev. 13. 1
d Ezek. 17. 3, 7 Rev. 4. 7
e ch. 8. 17 Ezek. 2. 1, *al.*
3 Read *a son of man*

[a] came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a [b] kingdom, that [d] all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head [g] troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the [h] interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But [i] the saints of the [k] most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn [q] made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and [r] judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that [s] the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And [c] he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and [e] think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a [f] time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but [l] I kept the matter in my heart.

CHAPTER 8

IN the third year of the reign of king [m] Bĕl-shăz'zär a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a [n] vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at [o] Shû'shăn in the palace, which is in the province of [p] Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of U'lâi.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but [t] he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched

555 B.C.

a (Isa. 19. 1) Mt. 24. 30
b ch. 2. 44
c ch. 11. 36 Ezek. 35. 12
d ch. 6. 25 Cf. Rev. 5. 9
e Cf. ch. 2. 26
f ch. 12. 7
g ch. 5. 6
h ch. 5. 7. &c.
i ver. 22, 27
k ch. 5. 18, 21 Mk. 5. 7
l Gen. 37. 11 Lk. 1. 66
m ch. 7. 1
n ch. 7. 1–14 Zech. 1. 8, 18
o Est. 1. 2, 5
p Ezek. 32. 24 Acts 2. 9
q ch. 8. 24 Rev. 11. 7
r Mt. 19. 28
s Mt. 25. 34
t ch. 11. 3

not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the [i] four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth [m] a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the [2 o] pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, [r] even to the host of heaven; and [s] it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he [t] magnified himself even to the [x] prince of the host, and by him [3] the [y] daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 [4] And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, [c] and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard [e] one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, [g] How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and [i] the transgression of [l] desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be [q] cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me [r] as the appearance of a man.

553 B.C.

[a] ch. 12. 6, 7

[b] ch. 9. 21

[c] ch. 10. 9, 15 Ezek. 44. 4

[d] ch. 7. 13 Mt. 8. 20

[e] ch. 11. 35, 40

[f] ch. 10. 9 Isa. 29. 10

[g] ch. 9. 21

[h] ch. 11. 36 Isa. 26. 20

[i] ch. 7. 2 & 11. 4

[k] ch. 5. 28 & 9. 1

[l] ch. 5. 28 & 10. 1, 13

[m] ch. 7. 8

[n] Ezek. 27, 13 ch. 10. 20 *(Heb.)*

[3] Or *glorious*

[o] ch. 11. 16, 41 Cf. Ezek. 20. 6, 15

[p] ch. 11. 3

[q] ch. 11. 4

[r] Cf. Jer. 51. 53

[s] Cf. Rev. 12. 4

[t] ver. 25 See ch. 11. 36

[u] Cf. Gen. 15. 16 Mt. 23. 32

[x] Cf. ver. 25

[3] Or *it took away from him the continual burnt offering*

[y] ch. 9. 21, 27 Ezek. 46. 13–15

[z] Ezek. 17. 2 Hab. 2. 6 *(Heb.)*

[4] Or *And the host was given over to it together with the daily sacrifice*

[a] Cf. Rev. 17. 13, 17

[b] ch. 7. 21 Rev. 11. 7

[c] ch. 11. 36

[d] ch. 11. 23

[e] Cf. ch. 4. 13

[f] ver. 11 See ch. 11 36

[g] ch. 12. 6 Isa. 6. 11

[5] Read *In their security*

[h] ch. 11. 21, 24 (for mg.)

[i] ch. 11. 31

[k] Cf. ver. 11

[l] (Ezek. 37 23) ch. 9. 27

[m] ch. 2. 34 2 Cor. 5. 1

[n] See ver. 11–15

[o] ch. 9. 24 Isa. 29. 11

[p] ch. 10. 14 Ezek. 12. 27

[q] Neh. 13. 9 Mt. 21. 12

[r] ch. 9. 21 Ezek. 47. 3

16 And [a] I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ū'-lâi, which called, and said, [b] Gā'-brĭ-ĕl, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and [c] fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O [d] son of man: for at the [e] time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a [f] deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he [g] touched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the [h] indignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of [k] Mē'-dĭ-ă and [l] Persia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of [n] Grē'-çĭ-ă: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the [p] first king.

22 [q] Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors [u] are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding [z] dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, [a] but not by his own power: and he [b] shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

25 And [d] through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall [f] magnify himself in his heart, and [5 h] by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the [k] Prince of princes; but he shall be broken [m] without hand.

26 And the [n] vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore [o] shut thou up the vision; for [p] it shall be for many days.

27 And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAPTER 9

IN the first year of [b] Dă-rī'-ŭs the son of Ā-hăs-ū-ē'-rŭs, of the seed of the [d] Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chăl-dē'-ăns;

2 In the first year of his reign I, Daniel [g] understood by books the [i] number of the years, whereof [k] the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish [l] seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with [n] fasting, and [o] sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and [p] made my confession, and said, O Lord, [q] the great and [r] dreadful God, [s] keeping the covenant and [t] mercy to [u] them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and [z] have rebelled, even [a] by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 Neither have we hearkened unto [d] thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, [f] righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us [g] confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, [k] through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, [o] and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 [q] To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him;

10 [s] Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, [t] to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

538 B.C.

a Ezek. 20. 13 Hos. 4. 6
b ch. 6. 1, 25 & 11. 1
c Jer. 44. 12 Mal. 2. 2 Cf. Zech. 5. 3, 4
d ch. 8. 20 & 11. 1
e 2 Chr. 34. 24
f Ps. 105. 26 Mal. 4. 4
g Cf. Isa. 34. 16
h Lam. 2. 17
i Cf. Ps. 102. 13
k See Jer. 25. 12 Jer. 29. 10 Zech. 1. 12
m Neh. 13. 1 Mal. 4. 4
n ch. 6. 18 & 10. 3
o Ezek. 27. 31 Jon. 3. 8
p Lam. 5. 16
q ch. 2. 45 Tit. 2. 13
r Ps. 76. 12 Zeph. 2. 11
s Neh. 9. 32
t Jer. 32. 18
u Ps. 145. 20
x Cf. Jer. 1. 12 (mg.)
y Lam. 1. 18 Zeph. 3. 5
z Ezek. 20. 8 Hos. 13. 16
a See ver. 11
b Ezek. 20. 6, 10 Hos. 12. 13
c Jer. 33. 9 Zeph. 3. 20
d Jer. 44. 4 Hos. 6. 5
e (Jb. 42. 10 Am. 7. 2)
f See ver. 14
g Ezra 9. 7
h Ezek. 20. 40 Mic. 4. 1
i Lam. 1. 5
k Ezek. 36. 19 Zech. 7. 14
l Ezek. 36. 15 Joel 2. 17, 19
m Ps. 119. 135
n Lam. 4. 1
o Ezek. 2. 3
p Isa. 37. 17
q Isa. 55. 7 Mic. 7. 18
r Jer. 25. 29
s Ezek. 20. 8 Hos. 9. 17
t Ezek. 20. 13
u Isa. 54. 7

11 Yea, all Israel [a] have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; [c] therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath [e] that is written in the law of [f] Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And [h] he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13 As it is written [m] in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD [x] watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for [y] the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that [b] hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and [c] hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, [e] I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, [h] thy holy mountain: [i] because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a [l] reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and [m] cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is [n] desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; [p] open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and [r] the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy [u] great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not,

for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even [e] the man [f] Gā'brĭ-ĕl, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, [i] touched me about the time of the [k] evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art [q] greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy [s] holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and [x] to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to [z] seal up the vision and [5] prophecy, and to [b] anoint the [6c] most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the [7f] Messiah [g] the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, [8] but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and [9] for the overspreading of [m] abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the [a] consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the [2] desolate.

536 B.C.

a Isa. 28. 22

2 Or *desolator*

b ch. 6. 28
c ch. 8. 20 & 11. 2
d ch. 5. 12

e ch. 8. 15 & 10. 5, 18
f ch. 8. 16 Lk. 1. 19
3 Read *even a great warfare*
g Isa. 40. 2
h ch. 5. 12
i ch. 8. 18 & 10. 10, 18
k ch. 8. 11, 13 & 11. 31
l ch. 9. 3 Acts 13. 2, 3
m Cf. Am. 6. 6 Mt. 6. 17
n ver. 13
o Ezek. 45. 18
4 I.e. *Tigris*
p Gen. 2. 14
q ch. 10. 11, 19

r ch. 9. 21 & 12. 5

s Isa. 52. 1 Mt. 4. 5
t Jer. 10. 9
u Ezek. 28. 13
x Ezek. 45. 15, 17
y Ezek. 1. 13 Nah. 2. 4

z ch. 8. 26 & 12. 4, 9
5 Or *prophet*
a Rev. 1. 15
b Nu. 7. 1
6 Or *most holy place*
c Ezek. 45. 3 Heb. 9. 3, 7
d Ezek. 43. 2 Rev. 1. 15
e Cf. Acts 9. 7
7 I.e. *the anointed one*
f Lam. 4. 20 Hab. 3. 13
g See Ezek. 37. 24, 25

8 Or *and shall have nothing*
h ch. 8. 18 Acts 20. 9
i ch. 8. 17 Mt. 17. 6
k ch. 9. 21
l ch. 9. 23
9 Or *upon the wing of abominations (shall come) one that maketh desolate,* or *upon the pinnacle of abominations (shall be) &c.*
m ch. 8. 13 & 11. 31

CHAPTER 10

IN the third year of [b] Cyrus king of [c] Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called [d] Bĕl-tē-shăz'-zär; and the thing was true, [3] but the [g] time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and [h] had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

3 [l] I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I [m] anoint myself at all, till [n] three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the [o] first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is [4p] Hĭd'-dĕ-kĕl;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and [r] behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of [t] Ū'-phăz:

6 His body also was like the [u] beryl, and his face as the appearance of [y] lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to [a] polished brass, and the [d] voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me [e] saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a [h] deep sleep [i] on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand [k] touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man [l] greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and

[a] stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood [b] trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, [d] Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and [e] to chasten thyself before thy God, [g] thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me [h] one and twenty days: but, lo, [k] Michael, one of the [m] chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people [q] in the latter days: for yet [r] the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became [s] dumb.

16 And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men [t] touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: [u] peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of [4y] Grē'çĭ-ă shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but [z] Michael your prince.

536 B.C.

a Ezek. 2. 1
b Isa. 66. 2, 5 Hab. 3. 16
c ch. 9. 1
d Lam. 3. 57 Mt. 28. 5
e Isa. 58. 3
f ch. 10. 1, 13
g Cf. Acts 10. 4, 31
h ver. 3
2 Heb. *Javan*
i ch. 10. 20 Joel 3. 6 (*Heb.*)
k ver. 21
l ch. 8. 21
m Isa. 24. 21 1 Cor. 2. 8
n ch. 8. 4
o ch. 8. 22
p ch. 8. 8 Rev. 7. 1
q ch. 2. 28 Hos. 3. 5
r ch. 8. 26
s Cf. Lk. 1. 20
t Jer. 1. 9
u Ps. 122. 8 Lk. 10. 5
x Ezek. 6. 4–7 Hos. 10. 2
3 Or *refrain some years from*
4 Heb. *Javan*
y ch. 8. 21 & 11. 2 (*Heb.*)
z ver. 13 ch. 12. 1, 4

CHAPTER 11

ALSO I in the first year of [c] Dă-rī'ŭs the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in [f] Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of [2i] Grē'çĭ-ă.

3 And a [l] mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and [n] do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, [o] his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the [p] four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also [x] carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall [3]continue more years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude

of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, [d] his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much [g] riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and [h] cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the [i] glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the [3n] isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a [4p] raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come [2a] in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by [b] flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a [c] flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work [e] deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the [f] fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but [k] it shall not prosper: for yet the [l] end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be [m] against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ For the ships of [o] Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return,

536 B.C.

[2] Or *in time of security*
[a] ch. 8. 25 (mg. for mg.)
[b] Ezek. 12. 24 1 Thes. 2. 5
[c] Jer. 47. 2
[d] ch. 5. 20 Obad. 3
[e] ch. 8. 25
[f] Cf. Gen. 27. 39
[g] Ezra 1. 4 (*Heb.*)
[h] Ezek. 26. 8
[i] ch. 8. 9
[k] Ezek. 17. 9
[l] ver. 35
[m] Ezek. 44. 7 Hos. 6. 7
[3] Or *coastlands*
[n] Ezek. 39. 6 Zeph. 2. 11
[o] Ezek. 27. 6
[4] Or *exactor*
[p] Isa. 60. 17 Zech. 9. 8 (*Heb.*)

and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall [a] pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the [b] daily sacrifice, and they shall place the [c] abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but [g] the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And [i] they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by [k] the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to [n] purge, and to make them white, even to the [o] time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall [p] exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall [r] speak marvellous things against the [s] God of gods, and shall [t] prosper [u] till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall [z] magnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and

536 B.C.

[a] Ezek. 44. 7 Zeph. 3. 4

[b] ch. 9. 21, 27 & 12. 11

[c] ch. 9. 27 & 12. 11

[d] Ezek. 32. 29 Am. 1. 4, 12

[e] Ezek. 25. 8 Am. 2. 1

[f] Ezek. 25. 2 Am. 1. 13

[g] Jer. 31. 34 Hos. 2. 20

[h] Joel 3. 19

[i] Cf. ch. 12. 3, 10

[k] Ezek. 33. 2, &c. Hos. 7. 16

[l] 2 Chr. 16. 8 Nah. 3. 9 (*Heb.*)

[m] 2 Chr. 21. 16

[n] Ezek. 22. 22 Zech. 13. 9

[o] ch. 8. 17 & 12. 4

[p] ch. 5. 23 Hos. 13. 1

[q] ch. 10. 13, 21 Jude 9

[r] ch. 7. 25 Ro. 2. 24

[s] ch. 2. 47

[t] ch. 8. 12

[u] ch. 8. 19

[v] Jer. 30. 7 Mt. 24. 21

[y] ch. 7. 10 Mal. 3. 16

[z] 2 Thes. 2. 4

with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even [d] Edom, and [e] Moab, and the chief of the children of [f] Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the [h] land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the [l] Libyans and the [m] Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

CHAPTER 12

AND at that time shall [q] Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be [x] a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found [y] written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth [a] shall awake, some to [b] everlasting life, and some to shame and [c] everlasting [2] contempt.

3 And [d] they that be wise [e] shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and [f] they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and [g] seal the book, even to the [h] time of the end: many shall [i] run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood [k] other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river,

[a] Ezek. 37. 12 Hos. 13. 14

[b] Ps. 133. 3 Mt. 25. 46

[c] Jer. 23. 40 Mt. 25. 46

[2] Or, *abhorrence*

[d] Pr. 3. 35 Cf. ch. 11. 33

[e] Isa. 58. 8, 10 Mt. 13. 43 || Mt. 5. 14, 16

[f] Pr. 11. 30 1 Cor. 9. 19

[g] ch. 9. 24 Rev. 5. 1

[h] ch. 11. 35

[i] Cf. Am. 8. 12

[k] ch. 10. 5, 18 Zech. 1. 8

and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And [a] one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, [c] How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he [f] held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for [i] a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

536 B.C.

[a] ch. 8. 16
[b] Cf. ch. 11. 35
[c] ch. 8. 13 Hab. 1. 2
[d] Rev. 22. 11
[e] Jer. 9. 12 Hos. 14. 9
[f] Ezek. 36. 7 Rev. 10. 5, 6
[g] ch. 11. 31 Heb. 10. 11
[h] ch. 11. 31 Mt. 24. 15
[i] ch. 7. 25 Rev. 12. 14 ‖ Rev. 11. 2
[k] Jer. 17. 7
[l] Isa. 57. 2 Rev. 14. 13

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be [b] purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of [d] the wicked shall understand; [e] but the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the [g] daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the [h] abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 [k] Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou [l] shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

HOSEA

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Bĕĕr-ī, in the days of Ŭz-zī-ăh, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hĕz-ē-kī-ăh, kings of Judah, and [c] in the days of [d] Jĕr-ŏ-bō-ăm the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, [e] Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath [f] committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Dĭb-lā-ĭm; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and [l] I will avenge [m] the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and [n] will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the [p] valley of Jezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name [3] Lō–rū-hā-măh: for [q] I will no more have mercy upon

745 B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 23
[b] Cf. 1 S. 17. 47
[c] Isa. 1. 1 Am. 1. 1
[d] See 2 K. 15. 1
[e] Cf. ch. 3. 1
[2] i.e. *Not my people*
[f] ch. 2. 5 Ezek. 23. 3, &c.
[g] Isa. 48. 19
[h] Cit. Ro. 9. 26
[i] Isa. 1. 2
[k] Dan. 6. 20, 26 1 Tim. 4. 10
[l] ch. 2. 13 Jer. 44. 13, 29
[m] See 2 K. 10. 11
[n] Cf. Am. 7. 9
[o] Ezek. 37. 22
[p] Ju. 6. 33
[3] i.e. *Not pitied*
[q] ch. 2. 4 Cf. Isa. 27. 11

the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

7 But [a] I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and [b] will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lō–rū-hā-măh, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name [2] Lō–ăm-mī: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 ¶ Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be [g] as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and [h] it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, [i] Ye are the sons of [k] the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and [o] appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

CHAPTER 2

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Rū-hā-măh.

2 Plead with your mother, plead:

for [a] she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest I [e] strip her naked, and set her [g] as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst.

4 And [i] I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother [m] hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, [n] I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 ¶ Therefore, behold, [p] I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, I will go and return to [t] my first husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not know that [y] I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and [z] multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for [a] Bā'ăl.

9 Therefore will I return, and [b] take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now [e] will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 [g] I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her [i] new moons, and her [l] sabbaths, and all her [o] solemn feasts.

12 And [p] I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my [r] rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And [u] I will visit upon her the days of Bā'ă-līm, wherein she burned incense to them, and she [y] decked herself with her [b] earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and [c] forgat me, saith the LORD.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and [d] bring her into the wilderness, and speak [2f] comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the [h] valley of Ā'chôr for a door of hope: and she shall [3] sing there, as in the days of [k] her youth, and as in the day [l] when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me [4] Ĭsh'ī; and shalt call me no more [5] Bā'ă-lī.

17 For [o] I will take away the names of Bā'ă-līm out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make [q] a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and [r] I will break the bow and the [s] sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down [u] safely.

19 And I will [x] betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou [c] shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, [d] I will [6] hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 [f] And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear [7h] Jezreel.

23 And [k] I will sow her unto me in the earth; [m] and [n] I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and [q] I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and [s] they shall say, [t] Thou art my God.

CHAPTER 3

THEN said the LORD unto me, [x] Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress,

745 B.C.

a Cf. Isa. 50. 1
b Ezek. 16. 12
c ch. 8. 14 Ezek. 23. 35
d Cf. Ezek. 20. 35
e Ezek. 23. 26
2 Heb. *unto her heart*
f Isa. 40. 2 *(Heb.)*
g Cf. Ezek. 16. 4
h Isa. 65. 10
i ch. 1. 6
3 Or *make answer*
k ch. 11. 1 Ezek. 16. 10, 22
l Ps. 114. 1 Mic. 7. 15
m ch. 1. 2 & 4. 12, &c.
4 i.e. *My husband*
n Cf. Ezek. 23. 5
5 i.e. *My master*
o (Ps. 16. 4) Zech. 13. 2
p Lam. 3. 7, 9
q Ezek. 34. 25
r Jer. 51. 56 Zech. 9. 10
s Ezek. 39. 9 Mic. 4. 3
t See Isa. 54. 5
u Ezek. 39. 26 Zech. 14. 11
x Jer. 31. 32
y Ezek. 36. 29, &c. Joel 2. 19 ‖ ver. 9
z Eccles. 6. 2
a ch. 11. 2 Jer. 32. 29, 35
b (ver. 8) Joel 1. 10, 17
c ch. 6. 3 Dan. 11. 32
d Zech. 8. 12
6 Or *answer*
e Ezek. 23. 10, 29 Cf. Nah. 3. 5
f Ezek. 36. 30 Joel 3. 18
g Ezek. 26. 13 Joel 1. 12
7 i.e. *Whom God soweth*
h Cf. ch. 1. 4, 11
i Ezek. 46. 1, &c. Am. 8. 5
k Jer. 31. 27
l Ezek. 45. 17 Am. 8. 5
m Cit. Ro. 9. 25, 26
n ch. 1. 7 Mic. 7. 19
o ch. 12. 9 Ezek. 46. 9, 11
p Jer. 8. 13 Joel 1. 7, 12
q Cf. ch. 1. 10
r Ezek. 16. 31 ch. 9. 1 *(Heb.)*
s ch. 8. 2
t Jer. 31. 18
u ch. 1. 4 & 4. 9
x Cf. ch. 1. 2
y Ezek. 23. 40

according to the [a] love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who [c] look to other gods, and love [2d] flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, [g] and for an [h] hō'-mĕr of barley, and an half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Israel [o] shall abide many days [p] without a king, and without a prince, and [q] without a sacrifice, and without an [3s] image, and without an [t] ē'-phŏd, and without [u] tĕr'-ă-phĭm:

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and [y] seek the LORD their God, and [a] David their king; and [c] shall fear the LORD and his [d] goodness in the [e] latter days.

CHAPTER 4

[g] HEAR the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a [i] controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is [l] no truth, nor mercy, [m] nor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By [n] swearing, and [o] lying, and [p] killing, and stealing, and [q] committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

3 Therefore shall [r] the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, [t] the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are [a] as they that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ My people are destroyed [d] for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that [e] thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast [g] forgotten the law of thy God, I will also [b] forget thy children.

7 [e] As they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore [f] will I change their glory into shame.

8 [i] They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, [k] like people, like priest: and [l] I will punish them for their ways, and [m] reward them their doings.

10 For they shall [n] eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have [r] left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine [x] take away the [4] heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their [z] stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the [b] spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice [f] upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under [h] oaks and poplars and elms, because the [k] shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with [s] harlots: therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and [u] come not ye unto [x] Gilgal, neither go ye up to [y] Beth-aven, [z] nor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For Israel slideth back as a [b] backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ē'-phră-ĭm is [c] joined to idols: let him alone.

18 Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: [5] her [6f] rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

739 B.C.

[a] ch. 11. 1 Jer. 31. 3
[b] Lam. 5. 20
[c] ch. 4. 17 Ezek. 44. 10
[2] Or *raisin-cakes*
[d] Cant. 2. 5 *(Heb.)*
[e] Cf. ch. 13. 6
[f] Cf. ch. 9. 11
[g] Cf. Ezek. 13. 19, &c.
[h] Ezek. 45. 11
[i] Cf. Lv. 6. 26
[k] Isa. 24. 2
[l] ch. 2. 13 & 8. 13
[m] Ezek. 39. 24 Zech. 1. 6
[n] Isa. 9. 20 Mic. 6. 14
[o] Cf. 2 Chr. 15. 3
[p] ch. 10. 3, 7
[q] Ezek. 7. 26 Am. 8. 11
[r] Jer. 15. 6
[3] Or *pillar* or *obelisk*
[s] Ezek. 26. 11 ch. 10. 1, 2 *(Heb.)*
[t] 1 S. 21. 9
[u] Ezek. 21. 21 Zech. 10. 2 *(Heb.)*
[x] Isa. 28. 7
[4] Or *understanding*
[y] ch. 5. 13 Jer. 50. 4
[z] Cf. Jer. 2. 27
[a] Ezek. 37. 24
[b] ch. 2. 5
[c] Jer. 32. 39, 40
[d] Jer. 33. 9 Zech. 9. 17
[e] Dan. 10. 14 Mic. 4. 1, 3
[f] Ezek. 20. 28
[g] ch. 5. 1
[h] Isa. 57. 5 (mg.)
[i] ch. 12. 2 Isa. 3. 13
[k] ch. 14. 7 Dan. 4. 12
[l] Jer. 9. 3
[m] See ver. 6
[n] ch. 10. 4 Jer. 7. 9
[o] ch. 7. 1 Jer. 9. 3
[p] Jer. 7. 9
[q] ch. 7. 4 Ezek. 33. 26
[r] Jer. 23. 10 Joel 1. 10
[s] Dt. 23. 17 Jb. 36. 14 *(Heb.)*
[t] Cf. Ezek. 38. 20
[u] Am. 5. 5 Cf. Am. 4. 4
[x] ch. 9. 15 Neh. 12. 29
[y] ch. 5. 8 1 S. 14. 23
[z] Cf. Am. 8. 14
[a] Cf. Dt. 17. 12
[b] ch. 11. 7 Jer. 31. 22
[c] ch. 3. 1 Mal. 2. 11
[d] ch. 5. 4 Jer. 9. 3
[e] ch. 5. 1 Ezek. 22. 26
[5] Or *her rulers dearly love shame*, or *they are given up to love: her rulers are a shame*
[f] Ps. 47. 9 (for mg.)
[g] Dan. 9. 11 Am. 2. 4
[6] Heb. *shields*

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall [b]be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5

[f]HEAR ye this, O [g]priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment is [2]toward you, because ye have been a [h]snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon [i]Tabor.

2 And the [k]revolters are profound [3]to make slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.

3 [n]I know Ē'-phră-ĭm, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, and Israel is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the [r]spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they [t]have not known the LORD.

5 And the [u]pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ē'-phră-ĭm fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them.

6 [z]They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 [b]They have dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall a [4]month devour them with their [5]portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in [e]Gibeah, and the [g]trumpet in [h]Ramah: cry aloud at [i]Beth-aven, after thee, O [k]Benjamin.

9 Ē'-phră-ĭm [n]shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Judah were like them [r]that remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ē'-phră-ĭm is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the [7]commandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ē'-phră-ĭm as a [y]moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

13 When Ē'-phră-ĭm saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the [a]Assyrian, and sent to [c]king Jareb: yet [d]could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ē'-phră-ĭm [e] as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and [l]seek my face: [m]in their affliction they will seek me early.

CHAPTER 6

COME, and [o]let us return unto the LORD: for [p]he hath torn, and [q]he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he [s]revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 Then shall we know, if we follow on [x]to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us [y]as the rain, as the [a]latter and [a]former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ē'-phră-ĭm, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the [c]early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them [d]by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and [f]thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For [l]I desired mercy, and [m]not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they like [6o]men have [b]transgressed the covenant: there have they [q]dealt treacherously against me.

8 [s]Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd is a city of them that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.

9 And as [t]troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of [u]priests murder in the way [8]by consent: for they commit [x]lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the [z]whoredom of Ē'-phră-ĭm, Israel is defiled.

739 B.C.

a ch. 7. 11; Jer. 2. 18
b Cf. Isa. 1. 29
c ch. 10. 6
d Cf. 2 Chr. 16. 7
e ch. 6. 1; Lam. 3. 4, 10
f ch. 4. 1
g ch. 4. 6–9; & 6. 9
2 Or *against*
h Ct. ch. 9. 8
i Jer. 46. 18
k ch. 9. 15
l ch. 3. 5; Zech. 8. 21, 22
m Jer. 2. 27
3 Or *in corruption*
n Dt. 31. 21; Am. 5. 12
o Lam. 3. 40
p ch. 5. 14; & 13. 7, 8
q ch. 11. 3; Jer. 33. 6
r ch. 4. 12; & 6. 10
s Ps. 85. 6; Cf. Ezra 9. 8
t ch. 4. 6; Mt. 11. 27
u ch. 7. 10
x ch. 2. 20; & 8. 2
y Ps. 72. 6; Mic. 5. 7
z ch. 6. 6; Jer. 14. 12
a Jer. 5. 24; Joel 2. 23
b ch. 6. 7
c ch. 13. 3
4 Or *the new moon*
5 Or *fields*
d ch. 12. 10; Dan. 9. 6
e ch. 9. 9; Isa. 10. 29
f Cf. Zeph. 3. 5
g ch. 8. 1; Ezek. 33. 3
h Jer. 40. 1
i ch. 4. 15; & 10. 5
k Jer. 6. 1; Obad. 19
l Cit. Mt. 9. 13; & 12. 7
m ch. 5. 6; & 8. 13
n ch. 8. 14; Ezek. 33. 28
6 Or *Adam*
o Jb. 31. 33 (for mg.); Ro. 5. 14
p ch. 8. 1; Dan. 11. 28, 32
q ch. 5. 7
r Pr. 23. 10
s ch. 12. 11; Cant. 6. 5
t Ps. 18. 29; ch. 7. 1 (*Heb.*)
u ch. 5. 1; Mic. 3. 11
7 LXX & Syr. *vanity*
8 Or *toward Shechem*
x Ezek. 23. 21 (*Heb.*)
y Isa. 51. 8; Mt. 6. 19, 20
z ch. 5. 4; & 9. 1

11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an [b]harvest for thee, [c]when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7

WHEN I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephrăim was discovered, and the wickedness of [e]Samaria: for they [f]commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the [h]troop of robbers spoileth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts that [l]I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; [n]they are before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

4 They are all [r]adulterers, as an [t]oven heated by the [u]baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the [x]dough, until it be [y]leavened.

5 [a]In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: [f]there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephrăim, he hath [h]mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 [l]Strangers have devoured his strength, and [m]he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And [o]the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and [p]they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ephrăim also is like a silly dove [s]without [3]heart: they [t]call to Egypt, they [u]go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, [x]I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; [a]I will chastise them, as their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: [d]though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when [g]they howled upon their beds: they [i]assemble themselves for corn and wine, and [k]they rebel against me.

15 Though I have [2m]bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the [o]most High: they are like a [p]deceitful bow: their princes shall fall [q]by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision [s]in the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER 8

SET [z]the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come [b]as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have [c]transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 [d]Israel shall cry unto me, My God, [e]we know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them [g]idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ [i]Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: [k]how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore [n]it is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For [q]they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the [r]strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as [y]a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For they are [z]gone up to Assyria,

739 B.C.

a ch. 10. 10 Jer. 46. 28
b Cf. Joel 3. 13
c Ezek. 39. 25 Joel 3. 1
d Cf. ch. 13. 14
e Ezek. 23. 4, 33
f ch. 4. 2 & 11. 12
g Cf. Am. 6. 4, 5
h ch. 6. 9 (*Heb.*)
i Jer. 48. 37 (*Heb.*)
k ch. 13. 16 Dan. 9. 5
l Cf. ch. 5. 3
2 Or *taught*
m Cf. ch. 11. 3 (for mg.)
n Jer. 16. 17
o ch. 11. 7
p Ps. 78. 57
q ch. 11. 6 Dan. 11. 33
r ch. 4. 2 Mal. 3. 5
s ch. 8. 13 Dt. 28. 68
t Lam. 5. 10 Mal. 4. 1 (*Heb.*)
u Jer. 37. 21
x Ezek. 44. 30
y Lev 23. 17 Am. 4. 5
z ch. 5. 8 Am. 2. 2
a Cf. Isa. 28. 1
b Lam. 4. 19
c ch. 6. 7 Ro. 1. 31
d ch. 2. 23
e ch. 6. 3
f Jer. 10. 25
g ch. 13. 2 Dan. 3. 1
h Cf. Ps. 106. 35
i ch. 10. 5 2 Chr. 13. 8
k Nu. 14. 11 Cf. Jer. 13. 27
l Cf. ch. 8. 7
m Isa. 42. 25
n Dan. 5. 23 Hab. 2. 18, 20
o ch. 5. 5
p Jer. 15. 7 Am. 4. 6, &c.
q ch. 10. 13 Pr. 22. 8
r Cf. ch. 7. 9
s Jer. 5. 21 (*Heb.*)
3 Or *understanding*
t ch. 12. 1 Ezek. 29. 6, 16
u ch. 5. 13 & 8. 9
x Ezek. 32. 3
y Jer. 48. 38
z ch. 7. 11 & 12. 1

a [a] wild ass alone by himself: E'-phră-ĭm hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because E'-phră-ĭm hath [e] made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but [m] the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and [o] visit their sins: [p] they shall return to Egypt.

14 For [t] Israel hath forgotten his [x] Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will [z] send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAPTER 9

REJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast [b] gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a [c] reward upon every [e] cornfloor.

2 The floor and the [f] winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in [g] the LORD's land; but E'-phră-ĭm shall [h] return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things [k] in Assyria.

4 They shall not offer wine offerings to the LORD, [m] neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the [n] bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up; [3q] Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, [r] nettles shall possess them: [s] thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The [u] days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; [b] Israel shall know it: [c] the prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The [d] watchman of E'-phră-ĭm was with my God: but the prophet is a [f] snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply [g] corrupted themselves, [h] as in the days of [i] Gibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will [k] visit their sins.

10 [l] I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the [n] firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to [q] Bā'-ăl-pē'-ôr, and [r] separated themselves unto [s] that shame; and [2] their [u] abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for E'-phră-ĭm, [y] their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I [a] bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

13 E'-phră-ĭm, as I saw [d] Tyrus, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in [i] Gilgal: for there I [l] hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes are [o] revolters.

16 E'-phră-ĭm is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because [p] they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10

ISRAEL is an [t] empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit

735 B.C.

a Jer. 2. 24
b Cf. Nu. 14. 34
c Ezek. 22. 28 Mic. 2. 11
d Ezek. 33. 2, &c. Mic. 7. 4
e ch. 10. 1
f Cf. ch. 5. 1
g Ezek. 16. 47 ch. 13. 9 (*Heb.*)
h Cf. Ju. 19. 30
i ch. 5. 8 & 10. 9
k ch. 8. 13 & 12. 2
l Jer. 2. 2
m ch. 6. 6 & 9. 4
n Jer. 24. 2 Am. 8. 1, 2
o ch. 4. 9 & 9. 9
p ch. 7. 16
q Ps. 106. 28
r Ezek. 14. 7
s Jer. 11. 13
t ch. 2. 13 & 13. 6
2 Or *became abominable like that which they loved*
u Isa. 41. 24 Tit. 1. 16
x Isa. 64. 8
y ch. 10. 5 Isa. 17. 3 Cf. ch. 4. 7
z ch. 5. 9 Am. 2. 5
a Lam. 2. 21
b ch. 6. 10
c ch. 2. 12 Mic. 1. 7 (*Heb.*)
d Ezek. 29. 18 Joel 3. 4
e Dan. 2. 35 Joel 2. 24
f Jer. 48. 33 Joel 2. 24
g Ps. 85. 1 Joel 2. 18
h ch. 8. 13 Cf. ch. 11. 5
i ch. 4. 15 & 12. 11
k ch. 10. 6 1 K. 14. 15
l Jer. 12. 8
m ch. 8. 13 Am. 5. 22
n Ezek. 24. 17
o ch. 5. 2
p Dan. 9. 10 Zeph. 3. 2
3 Or *Noph*
q Isa. 19. 13 (mg.)
r Isa. 34. 13 Zeph. 2. 9
s Isa. 34. 13
t ch. 14. 7 Ezek. 19. 10
u Ezek. 22. 4 Obad. 12

he hath [a] increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly [2c] images.

2 Their heart is [d] divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall [e] break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, [f] We have no king, because we [3h] feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, [k] swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as [m] hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the [n] calves of [o] Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the [4q] priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the [t] glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried [x] unto Assyria for a [y] present to [z] king Jareb: Ē'-phră-ĭm shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for [d] Samaria, her king is cut off [f] as the [5] foam upon the water.

8 The [h] high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the [i] thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and [l] they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of [o] Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should [q] chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, [6] when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ē'-phră-ĭm is as an [s] heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 [x] Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; [y] break up your fallow ground: for it is time to [a] seek the LORD, till he come and [d] rain righteousness upon you.

735 B.C.

a ch. 8. 11 & 12. 10
b ch. 8. 7
2 Or *pillars* or *obelisks*
c ch. 3. 4 Mic. 5. 13 (*Heb.*)
d Ps. 119. 113 Jas. 1. 8
e Dan. 11. 8 Am. 3. 14, 15
f ch. 3. 4 & 13. 11
g 2 K. 18. 9, &c.
3 Or *fear*
h Jer. 44. 10 Mal. 3. 5
i ch. 13. 16 Isa. 13. 16
k ch. 4. 2 Zech. 5. 4
l ch. 12. 4 Jer. 48. 13
m Lam. 3. 5, 19 Am. 6. 12
n ch. 8. 5, 6 & 13. 2
o ch. 5. 8
p ch. 2. 15
4 Heb. *Chemarim*
q Ezek. 44. 7, 12 Zeph. 1. 4
r ch. 3. 1 & 14. 4
s Ex. 4. 22 Ch. Mi. 2. 15
t ch. 9. 11
u ch. 2. 8 & 13. 1
x ch. 9. 3 & 11. 5
y Isa. 39. 1
z ch. 5. 13
a ch. 7. 15 (mg.)
b Isa. 51. 5
c ch. 6. 1 & 14. 4
d ch. 13. 16 Isa. 8. 4
e Jer. 31. 3
f Cf. Jb. 24. 18
5 Or *twigs*
g Ezek. 34. 27 Nah. 1. 13
h Ezek. 6. 3, 6 Am. 7. 9
i Gen. 3. 18 (*Heb.*)
k Jer. 42. 19 Cf. ch. 9. 3
l Isa. 2. 19 Lk. 23. 30
m ch. 10. 6 Am. 5. 27
n ch. 7. 16 & 13. 16
o ch. 9. 9
p ch. 4. 16 & 14. 4
q ch. 7. 12
6 Or *when they are bound to their two transgressions*
r ch. 7. 16
s Cf. Ch. 4. 16
t Dt. 29. 23
u Jer. 31. 20
x Pr. 11. 18 Jas. 3. 18
y Jer. 4. 3
z Cf. Nu. 23. 19
a Jer. 29. 13, 14 Am. 5. 4, 6
b Pr. 30. 3 Hab. 1. 12
c Ezek. 43. 7 Joel 2. 27
d Isa. 61. 11
7 Or *come in wrath*

13 Ye have [b] plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as [g] Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was [i] dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall [l] Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11

[p] WHEN Israel was a child, then [r] I loved him, and [s] called my son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto [u] Bā'-ă-lĭm, and burned incense to graven images.

3 [a] I taught Ē'-phră-ĭm also to go, [b] taking them by their arms; but they knew not that [c] I healed them.

4 [e] I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and [g] I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 ¶ [k] He shall not return into the land of Egypt, [m] but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And [n] the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to [p] backsliding from me: though they called them to [r] the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ē'-phră-ĭm? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as [t] Admah? how shall I set thee as [t] Zĕ-bō'-ĭm? [u] mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ē'-phră-ĭm: for [z] I am God, and not man; [b] the Holy One [c] in the midst of thee: and I will not [7] enter into the city.

10 [a] They shall walk after the LORD: he shall [d] roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird [h] out of Egypt, and [i] as a dove [k] out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 Ē'-phră-ĭm compasseth me about with [o] lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: [2] but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

CHAPTER 12

Ē'-PHRĂ-ĬM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the [p] east wind: he daily increaseth [q] lies and desolation; and they do [r] make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried [t] into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a [u] controversy with Judah, and will [y] punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ He took his brother by the heel [z] in the womb, and [a] by his strength he had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: [e] he found him in [f] Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his [i] memorial.

6 Therefore [l] turn thou to thy God: [n] keep mercy and judgment and [o] wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is [3] a merchant, the [q] balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to [4r] oppress.

8 And Ē'-phră-ĭm said, Yet [t] I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin.

9 And [z] I that am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee [b] to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the [c] solemn feast.

10 I have also spoken [d] by the prophets, and I have multiplied [e] visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in [h] Gĭl'-ĕ-ăd? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in [b] Gilgal; yea, [c] their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And [g] Jacob [f] fled into the country of Syria, and Israel [g] served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a [l] prophet the LORD [m] brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ē'-phră-ĭm [n] provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

CHAPTER 13

WHEN Ē'-phră-ĭm spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in [s] Bā'-ăl, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have [x] made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the [b] calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the [c] early dew that passeth away, as the [d] chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the [g] smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet [h] I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and [k] thou shalt know no god but me: for [m] there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ [p] I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they [s] filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they [u] forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them [x] as a lion: as a [y] leopard by the way will I observe them:

8 I will meet them [a] as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ [5] O Israel, thou hast [f] destroyed thyself; but in me is [g] thine help.

10 [6] I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy

735 B.C.

a Ezek. 37 24
b ch. 9. 15 Am. 4. 4
c ch. 10. 1
d Jer. 25. 30 Joel 3. 16
e Ps. 105. 23 Mal. 1. 2
f Gen. 28. 5
g Gen. 31. 41
h Isa. 27. 13 Mic. 7. 12 (ma.)
i Isa. 60. 8
k Isa. 27. 13 Mic. 7. 12
l Cf. Dt. 18. 15
m Dan. 9. 15 Am. 2. 10
n Ezek. 16. 26
o ch. 7. 1 & 12. 1
2 Or *and Judah is yet unsteadfast with God, and with the Holy One who is faithful*
p ch. 13. 15 Ezek. 27. 26
q ch. 11. 12 Mic. 6. 12
r ch. 8. 9
s ch. 11. 2 Zeph. 1. 4
t ch. 7 11
u ch. 4. 1 Mic. 6. 2
x ch. 8. 4 Am. 5. 26
y ch. 9. 9 Am. 3. 2, 14
z Gen. 25. 26
a Gen. 32. 28
b ch. 10. 5 Am. 8. 14
c ch. 6. 4
d Dan. 2. 35
e See Gen. 28. 13–15
f ch. 10. 15 Am. 3. 14
g Ps. 68. 2
h ch. 12. 9
i Isa. 26. 8 (*Heb.*)
k Dt. 5. 7
l ch. 14. 1, 2 Ezek. 18. 30
m Jer. 14. 8 1 Tim. 1. 1
n Pr. 20. 28 Cf. Mic. 6. 8
o Pr. 20. 22
p Dt. 2. 7 Am. 3. 2
3 Heb. *Canaan*
q Pr. 20. 10 Am. 8. 5
Or *defraud*
r Ezek. 18. 7, 25 Mic. 2. 2
s Jer. 5. 28
t Zech. 11 5
u ch. 8. 14
x ch. 6. 1
y Jer. 5. 6
z ch. 13. 4 See Ex. 20. 2
a Lam. 3. 10 Cf. Pr. 17. 12
b 2 Chr. 8. 13 Zech. 14. 16–19
c ch. 2. 11 Zech. 8. 19
d ch. 6. 5 Zech. 1. 6
e Dan. 2. 19 Joel 2. 28
f ch. 9. 9 Zeph. 3. 7 (*Heb.*)
g Cf. Dt. 33. 26, 29
5 Or *It is thy destruction, O Israel, that (thou art) against me, against thy help*
h ch. 6. 8 Am. 1. 3
6 Read *Where is now thy king, that he may.*

cities? and thy judges of whom [a] thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 [c] I gave thee a king in mine anger, and [d] took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ĕ'phră-ĭm is [f] bound up; his sin is hid.

13 The [h] sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long [k] in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 [n] I will ransom them from the power of the grave; [p] I will redeem them from death: [q] O death, I will be thy plagues; O [2] grave, I will be thy destruction: [t] repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ [u] Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an [y] east wind shall come, the [a] wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 [c] Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath [e] rebelled against her God: they shall fall [f] by the sword: [g] their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and [k] their women with child shall be ripped up.

CHAPTER 14

O ISRAEL, [n] return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

735 B.C.

[a] 1 S. 8. 5, 19
[b] Ps. 25. 18 Mt. 6. 12
[c] 1 S. 8. 22
[d] ch. 10. 3, 7 Cf. Mic. 4. 9
[e] Ps. 119. 108 Jon. 2. 9
[f] Jb. 14. 17 Ro. 2. 5
[g] Cf. Isa. 36. 9
[h] Jer. 50. 43 Mic. 4. 9, 10
[i] Jer. 49. 11
[k] Cf. 2 K. 19. 3
[l] ch. 11. 3
[m] ch. 11. 7
[n] Cf. Isa. 25. 8
[o] ch. 11. 1 Mal. 1. 2
[p] Dan. 12. 2
[q] Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 55
[r] Isa. 26. 19 Mic. 5. 7
[2] Heb. *Sheol*
[s] Ezek. 17. 23
[t] Cf. Jer. 15. 6
[u] Cf. Gen. 49. 22
[x] Jer. 11. 16 Ro. 11. 17
[y] ch. 12. 1 Jon. 4. 8
[z] Cant. 4. 11
[a] Ezek. 13, 11 Jon. 1. 4
[b] ch. 4. 13 Jon. 4. 5, 6
[c] ch. 10. 7 Am. 3. 12
[d] Isa. 31. 7 1 Thes. 1. 9
[e] ch. 7. 14
[f] ch. 11. 6 Am. 7. 17
[g] ch. 10. 14 Nah. 3. 10
[h] Cf. Ps. 52. 8
[i] Cf. ch. 2. 8
[k] 2 K. 15. 16 Am. 1. 13
[l] Dan. 12. 10
[m] Isa. 55. 9 Nah. 1. 3
[n] ch. 12. 6 Joel 2. 12
[o] Cf. Pr. 10. 29

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, [b] Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we [e] render the calves of our lips.

3 Asshur shall not save us; we [g] will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for [i] in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 ¶ [l] I will heal their [m] backsliding, [o] I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as the [r] dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and [s] cast forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the [x] olive tree, and [z] his smell as Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under [b] his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ĕ'phră-ĭm shall say, [d] What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green [h] fir tree. [i] From me is thy fruit found.

9 [l] Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? [m] for the ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: [o] but the transgressors shall fall therein.

JOEL

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pĕ-thū'ĕl.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. [a] Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 [c] Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the [f] locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpiller eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the [b] new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For [d] a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, [e] whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid [g] my vine waste, and

400 B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 2 Ez. 10. 6, 14
[b] See ver. 10
[c] Isa. 38. 19
[d] ch. 2. 2
[e] Cf. Rev. 9. 7, 8
[f] Jer. 46. 23
[g] Hos. 2. 12 Am. 4. 9

barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 ¶ Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The [b] meat offering and the [c] drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, [f] the LORD's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, [h] the land mourneth; for [i] the corn is wasted: the [k] new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 [m] Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the [p] pomegranate tree, the [q] palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because [s] joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 [u] Gird yourselves, and [x] lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the [z] altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ [c] Sanctify ye a fast, call a [e] solemn assembly, gather the [f] elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day! for [h] the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the [i] Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The [4] seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are [k] perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the [m] fire hath devoured the [6n] pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

400 B.C.

[3] Or *pant*
[a] *Cf.* Ps. 42. 1

[b] ch. 2. 14 Ezek. 46. 5
[c] ch. 2. 14 Ezek. 45. 17
[d] See ver. 15
[e] ch. 3. 17 Dan. 9. 16
[f] ch. 2. 17 Ezek. 45. 4
[g] ch. 1. 15 & 3. 14
[h] Hos. 4. 3
[i] Hos. 2. 9 Hag. 1. 11
[k] Isa. 24. 7
[l] ver. 10. ch. 3. 15 Ezek. 32. 7
[m] Jer. 14. 4
[n] ch. 1. 6
[o] ch. 1. 2

[p] Cant. 8. 2 Hag. 2. 19
[q] Neh. 8. 15 Jno. 12. 13
[r] ch. 1. 19. 20
[s] Hos. 2. 11 Am. 8. 10
[t] Ezek. 36. 35
[u] Dan. 9. 3 Am. 8. 10
[x] ch. 2. 17 Isa. 22. 12
[y] Ex. 10. 15
[z] ch. 2. 17 Ezek. 47. 1
[a] Rev. 9. 7

[b] Nah. 2. 4

[c] ch. 2. 15
[d] Isa. 47. 14 Obad. 18
[e] Isa. 1. 13 ch. 2. 15 (*Heb.*)
[f] ch. 2. 16 Ezek. 20. 1, 3
[g] Lam. 5. 10 Nah. 2. 10
[3] Or *wax pale*
[h] ch. 2. 1, &c. Ezek. 30. 3
[i] Ezek. 10. 5 2 Cor. 6. 18

[4] Or *seeds shrivel*
[5] Or *they burst through the weapons, and break not off (their course)*
[k] Est. 3. 15 (*Heb.*)†
[l] Ex. 10. 6

[m] ch. 2. 3
[6] Or *folds*
[n] Jer. 9. 10
[o] ver. 2

20 The beasts of the field [2a] cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 2

[d] BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my [e] holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the [g] day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A [l] day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: [n] a great people and a strong; [o] there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A [r] fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the [t] garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and [y] nothing shall escape them.

4 [a] The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the [b] noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a [d] flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: [g] all faces shall [3] gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and [5] when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, [l] they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: [o] the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

400 B.C.

11 And the LORD [a]shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very [c]great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and [e]who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, [f]turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for [h]he is gracious and [k]merciful, [l]slow to anger, and of great kindness, and [m]repenteth him of the evil.

14 [p]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and [q]leave a blessing behind him; even a [r]meat offering and a [t]drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ [u]Blow the trumpet in Zion, [x]sanctify a fast, call a [y]solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, [a]sanctify the congregation, assemble the [b]elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the [d]bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the [h]ministers of the LORD, [i]weep between the [k]porch and the [l]altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to [o]reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: [p]wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD be [r]jealous for [s]his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, [t]I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the [z]east sea, and his hinder part toward the [2c]utmost sea, and his [e]stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for [b]the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for [d]the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the [g]former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the [i]latter rain in the first month.

24 And the [n]floors shall be full of wheat, and the [o]fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the [s]locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall [z]eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people [c]shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am [e]in the midst of Israel, and that [f]I am the LORD your God, and [g]none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ [m]And it shall come to pass afterward, that [n]I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall [q]dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew [u]wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of [x]smoke.

31 [y]The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, that [a]whosoever [b]shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for [d]in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the [f]remnant whom the LORD shall call.

[a] ch. 3. 16 Jer. 51. 16
[b] Ps. 126. 2, 3
[c] Jer. 30. 7 Mal. 4. 5
[d] Dt. 8. 8 Zech. 8. 12
[e] Mal. 3. 2
[f] Hos. 14. 1, 2 Zech. 1. 3
[g] Hos. 6. 3 Jas. 5. 7
[h] Ps. 145. 8 Jon. 4. 2
[i] Hos. 6. 3 Zech. 10. 1
[k] Dan. 9. 4
[l] Ps. 145. 8 Jon. 4. 2
[m] Jer. 42. 10 Am. 7. 3
[n] Hos. 9. 1, 2 Mic. 4. 12
[o] Hos. 9. 2 Hag. 2. 16
[p] Cf. 2 S. 12. 22 Jon. 3. 9
[q] Ezek. 44. 30 Hag. 2. 19
[r] ch. 1. 9, 13
[s] ch. 1. 4 Nah. 3. 15, 17
[t] ch. 1. 9, 13
[u] Ps. 150. 3
[x] ch. 1. 14
[y] ch. 1. 14 Am. 5. 21 (*Heb.*)
[z] Ps. 78. 29
[a] Ezek. 46. 20
[b] ch. 1. 14 Lk. 22. 66
[c] Isa. 54. 4 Ro. 9. 33
[d] Cf. Ps. 19. 5
[e] Hos. 11. 9 Rev. 21. 3
[f] ch. 3. 16 Ezek. 39. 22
[g] Isa. 46. 9
[h] ch. 1. 9, 13
[i] ch. 1. 13
[k] Ezek. 8. 16
[l] ch. 1. 13 Am. 9. 1
[m] Cit. Acts 2. 17–21
[n] Ezek. 39. 29 Zech. 12. 10
[o] Dan. 9. 16 Mic. 6. 16
[p] Ps. 115. 2 Mic. 7. 10
[q] Hos. 12. 10
[r] Zech. 1. 14
[s] Hos. 9. 3
[t] Hos. 2. 8, &c. Zech. 9. 17
[u] Mt. 24. 30
[x] Isa. 6. 4 Rev. 15. 8
[y] ver. 2
[z] Ezek. 47. 18
[a] Cit. Ro. 10. 13
[b] Lam. 3. 55 Zeph. 3. 9
[2] Or *western*
[c] Dt. 34. 2 Zech. 14. 8 (*Heb.*)
[d] Obad. 17
[e] Isa. 34. 3
[f] Ezek. 14. 22 Am. 5. 15

CHAPTER 3

400 B.C.

FOR, behold, in those days, and in that time, [a] when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 [c] I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the [e] valley of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt, and [f] will plead with them there for my people and for [h] my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted [k] my land.

3 And they have [l] cast lots for my people; and have [n] given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O [p] Tyre, and [q] Zidon, and all the [r] coasts of [s] Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily [x] will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 [d] The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the [f] Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and [k] they shall sell them to the [m] Să-bē'ănș, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; [2q] Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 [r] Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the [t] weak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the [b] valley of Jĕ-hŏsh'ă-phăt: for there will I sit to [d] judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the [g] harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the [i] press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the [m] day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

15 The [o] sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also [t] shall roar out of Zion, and [u] utter his voice from Jerusalem; and [y] the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be the [z] hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 [a] So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God [b] dwelling in Zion, [c] my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall [e] no strangers pass through her any more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that [g] the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and [h] a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of [i] Shittim.

19 [l] Egypt shall be a desolation, and [n] Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, [o] for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have [p] shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will [s] cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

a Hos. 6. 4 Am. 9. 14
b ver. 2
c Zeph. 3. 8
d Isa. 2. 4 Mic. 4. 3
e ver. 12
f Jer. 25. 31
g Cf. Hos. 6. 11
h Jer. 51. 19 Zech. 2. 12
i Lam. 1. 15 Rev. 14. 19, 20
k ch. 2. 18
l (Est. 9. 24) Obad. 11
m ch. 2. 1, &c. Am. 5. 18, 20
n Ezek. 27. 13 Am. 2. 6
o ch. 2. 2 Am. 5. 18, 20
p Hos. 9. 13 Am. 1. 9
q Ezek. 32. 30 Zech. 9. 2
r Cf. Jos. 13. 2
s Isa. 14. 29, 31
t Jer. 25. 30 Am. 1. 2
u ch. 2. 11 Am. 1. 2
x Ezek. 22. 31 Obad. 15
y Ezek. 38. 19, 20 Hag. 2. 6, 21
z Jer. 17. 17
a ch. 2. 27
b Ezek. 48. 35 Zeph. 3. 5, 17
c ch. 2. 1 Obad. 16
d Cf. Dt. 28. 32
e Isa. 52. 1 Nah. 1. 15
f Dan. 11. 2 Zech. 9. 13 (*Heb.*)
g Hos. 2. 22 Am. 9. 13
h Ezek. 47. 1 Zech. 14. 8
i Jos. 3. 1 Mic. 6. 5
k Cf. Isa. 14. 2
l Dan. 11. 42 Zech. 10. 11
m Isa. 45. 14
n Am. 1. 11, 12
o Ezek. 35. 5 Am. 1. 11
p Jer. 22. 17
2 Or *hallow*
q Jer. 51. 27, 28 Mic. 3. 5
r Cf. Isa. 2. 4
s Isa. 4. 4
t Isa. 14. 12 (*Heb.*)

AMOS

CHAPTER 1

THE words of [a] Amos, who was among the [b] herdmen of [c] Tĕ-kō'ă, which he saw concerning Israel [d] in the days of Ŭz-zī'ăh king of Judah, and in the days of Jĕr-ō-bō'ăm the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the [f] earthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD [h] will roar from Zion, and [h] utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the [2] habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of [i] Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [l] Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [n] because they have threshed [o] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd with threshing instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of [r] Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the [s] bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of [x] Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto [y] Kir, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [z] Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [a] because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from [c] Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from [e] Ăsh'kĕ-lon, and I will turn mine hand against [h] Ekron: and the [i] remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord GOD.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [k] Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [e] Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [g] because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon [k] Teman, which shall devour the palaces of [m] Bozrah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of [p] Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have [q] ripped up the women with child of Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will [t] kindle a fire in the wall of [u] Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2

THUS saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [b] Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of [d] Kĭr'ĭ-ōth: and Moab shall die with [f] tumult, with shouting, and with the [g] sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [l] because they have despised

760 B.C.

a ch. 7. 14
b ch. 7. 14; 2 K. 3. 4
c Jer. 6. 1
d Hos. 1. 1; Mic. 1. 1
e ch. 9. 12; Joel 3. 19
f Zech. 14. 5
g Joel 3. 19; Obad. 10, &c.
h Joel 3. 16
2 Or *pastures*
i ch. 9. 3; Jer. 50. 19
k Ezek. 25. 13; Obad. 9
l Ezek. 48. 1
m Jer. 49. 13, 22; Mic. 2. 12
n 2 K. 10. 33
o Hos. 12. 11; Obad. 19
p Ezek. 25. 2; Zeph. 2. 9
q Hos. 13. 16
r 2 Chr. 22. 5, 6
s Lam. 2. 9; Nah. 3. 13
t Jer. 50. 32
u Ezek. 25. 5
x Ezek. 27. 23
y ch. 9. 7; Isa. 22. 6
z Jer. 47. 1, 5; Zeph. 2. 4
a Ezek. 25. 15
b Ezek. 25. 8; Zeph. 2. 9
c ch. 3. 9; Jer. 25. 20
d Jer. 48. 24, 41
e Jer. 47. 5, 7; Zeph. 2. 4, 7
f Cf. Nu. 24. 17 (marg.)
g ch. 3. 6; Hos. 8. 1
h Jer. 25. 20; Zeph. 2. 4
i Ezek. 25. 16; Obad. 19
k Joel 3. 4; Zech. 9. 2, 3
l Hos. 4. 6; Mal. 2. 9

the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and [a] their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But [b] I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because [f] they sold the righteous for silver, and the [g] poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and [h] turn aside the way of the meek: and [i] a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, [k] to profane [l] my holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes [m] laid to pledge by every altar, and they [o] drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the [q] Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the [r] cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his [t] roots from beneath.

10 Also [x] I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and [y] led you [z] forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for [b] Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD.

12 But [c] ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, [e] saying, Prophesy not.

13 Behold, [3] I am pressed under you, as a cart [4] is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 [f] Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:

15 [h] Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

760 B.C.

[a] Cf. Jer. 16. 19, 20

[b] Hos. 8. 14 Mic. 6. 13

[c] ch. 2. 10 & 9. 7

[d] Hos. 13. 5 Nah. 1. 7

[e] Hos. 12. 2

[f] ch. 8. 6 Joel 3. 3

[g] ch. 4. 1 Ezek. 22. 29

[3] Or *have made an appointment*

[h] ch. 5. 12 Lam. 3. 35

[i] 1 Chr. 5. 1 1 Cor. 5. 1

[k] Ezek. 43. 7, 8 Mal. 1. 12

[l] Ezek. 43. 7, 8 Mt. 6. 9

[m] Pr. 22. 27

[n] ch. 2. 2 Zeph. 1. 16

[o] Cf. Pr. 4. 17

[p] Cf. Isa. 45. 7

[q] Ezek. 16. 3, 45

[r] Ezek. 31. 3, 8

[s] Dan. 2. 19 Jno. 15. 15

[t] Isa. 5. 24 Mal. 4. 1

[u] Ezek. 3. 12 Mic. 3. 8

[x] ch. 3. 1 Hos. 12. 13

[y] Jer. 2. 6

[z] ch. 5. 25 Ps. 95. 10

[a] ch. 1. 8 Zeph. 2. 4, 7

[b] Lam. 4. 7

[c] Cf. Nu. 6. 3

[d] Cf. Jer. 4. 22

[e] ch. 7. 12, 13 Jer. 11. 21

[3] Or *I will press you in your place*

[4] Or *presseth*

[f] Jer. 25. 35

[g] Cf. Ex. 22. 13

[h] Eccles. 9. 11

[i] Hos. 13. 16

[5] Or *on the silken cushions of a bed*

CHAPTER 3

HEAR this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family [c] which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,

2 You only [d] have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore [e] I will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they [2] be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a [n] trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? [p] shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but [s] he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? [u] the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at [a] Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For [d] they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; [g] As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in [i] Samaria in the corner of a bed, and [5] in Damascus in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him [a] I will also visit the altars of [b] Beth-el: and the [c] horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the [d] winter house with the [e] summer house; and the [f] houses of ivory shall perish, and the [g] great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 4

HEAR this word, [h] ye kine of [i] Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which [k] oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord GOD [l] hath sworn [m] by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away [n] with hooks, and your posterity [o] with fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and ye shall [2]cast them into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ [p] Come to [q] Beth-el, and transgress; at [r] Gilgal multiply transgression; [s] and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years:

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving [t] with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: [u] yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have [v] withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 I have smitten you with [w] blasting and mildew: when your [x] gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the [y] pestilence [z] after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the [a] stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some of you, [b] as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were [c] as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and [d] createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that [e] maketh the morning darkness, and [f] treadeth upon the high places of the earth, [g] The LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

CHAPTER 5

HEAR ye this word which I [h] take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Israel.

2 The [i] virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

4 ¶ For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, [k] Seek ye me, and ye shall [l] live:

5 But [m] seek not [n] Beth-el, nor enter into [o] Gilgal, and pass not to [p] Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall [3]come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out [q] like fire in the [s] house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Beth-el.

760 B.C.

[a] Hos. 10. 2 Mic. 1. 7
[b] ch. 4. 4 Hos. 12. 4
[c] Ezek. 43. 15
[d] Ezek. 38. 22 Hab. 3. 5
[e] Jer. 36. 22
[f] Cf. Dt. 28. 27, 60
[g] Ju. 3. 20
[h] Ps. 45. 8
[i] ch. 6. 11
[k] Cf. Isa. 34. 3
[l] Isa. 33. 9
[m] Ps. 22. 12
[n] Lam. 4. 6 Zeph. 2. 9
[o] ch. 2. 6 & 5. 11, 12
[p] Isa. 7. 4 Zech. 3. 2
[q] ch. 8. 7 Ezek. 16. 8
[r] Ps. 89. 35
[s] Cf. 2 K. 19. 28
[t] Cf. Jer. 16. 16
[u] Jer. 51. 16
[2] Or *cast yourselves into Harmon* (text probably corrupt)
[x] ch. 5. 8 Isa 45. 7
[y] Cf. Hos. 4. 15
[z] ch. 3. 14 & 5. 5, 6
[a] Jb. 9. 8 Mic. 1. 3
[b] ch. 5. 5 Hos. 12. 11
[c] Jer. 51. 19, 57
[d] Cf. Hos. 8. 13
[e] Ezek. 32. 2, 16 Mic. 2. 4
[f] Hos. 7. 4 Mt. 13. 33
[g] Lam. 2. 13
[h] Hos. 7. 10 Hag. 2. 17
[i] Ezek. 22. 24 Hag. 1. 11
[k] Hos. 10. 12 Zeph. 2. 3
[l] Ezek. 33. 19 Mt. 19. 17
[m] Hos. 4. 15
[n] ch. 4. 4 & 7. 13
[o] ch. 4. 4 Mic. 6. 5
[p] ch. 8. 14 Neh. 11. 27, 30
[3] Or *become vanity* (Heb. *Aven*)
[q] Ezek. 38. 19 Nah. 1. 6
[r] 2 Chr. 6. 28 Hag. 2. 17
[s] ch. 6. 6 Ps. 81. 5
[t] Joel 1. 7, 12 Hab. 3. 17

7 Ye who [a] turn judgment to [b] wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

8 Seek him that maketh the [2d] seven stars and Ō-rī'ŏn, and turneth the [g] shadow of death into the morning, and [h] maketh the day dark with night: that [i] calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: [m] The LORD is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 [o] They hate him that rebuketh [p] in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your [q] treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have [s] built houses of [t] hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; [u] ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For [z] I know your manifold transgressions, and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they [b] take a [c] bribe, and they [f] turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall [h] keep silence in that time; for [k] it is an evil time.

14 [n] Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 [p] Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: [q] it may be that the LORD God of hosts [r] will be gracious unto [s] the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and [y] such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be [a] wailing: for [b] I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is [f] darkness, and not light.

760 B.C.

a ch. 6. 12
b ch. 6. 12 Lam. 3. 15, 19
c Jer. 48. 44
2 i.e. *the Pleiades*
d Jb. 38. 31
e Jer. 46. 22 Mic. 7. 17
f Eccles. 10. 8
g Jer. 13. 16
h ch. 4. 13
i ch. 9. 6 Cf. Gen. 6. 17 Ps. 104. 6, 7
k ch. 6. 8 Jer. 44. 4
l Hos. 9. 4 Mic. 6. 6, 7
m ch. 9. 6 Jer. 33. 2
n Joel 2. 15 (*Heb.*)
o Pr. 15. 10
p Isa. 29. 21
q ch. 4. 1 & 8. 4, 6
r ch. 6. 5 Isa. 14. 11
s Dt. 28. 30 Zeph. 1. 13
t Ezek. 40. 42
u Dt. 28. 30, 39 Mic. 6. 15
3 Or *ever-flowing*
x Cf. Dt. 21. 4 (*Heb.*)
y Cf. Jer. 7. 22 Cf. Acts 7. 42, 43
z Hos. 5. 3
a ch. 2. 10 Acts 7. 36, 42
4 Or *Sicuth your king*
b Ezek. 22. 12 Mic. 3. 11
c Isa 43. 3 (*Heb.*)
d 1 K. 11. 7 Acts 7. 43
e [Jer. 50. 2 Acts 7. 43]
f ch. 2. 7 Mal. 3. 5
g Hos. 13. 2
h Eccles. 3. 7
i ch. 6. 7 Hos. 11. 5
k Mic. 2. 3
l Ezek. 48. 1 Acts 9. 2, &c.
m ch. 4. 13
n Cf. Isa. 1. 16, 17
o Isa. 32. 9 Zeph. 1. 12
p Pr. 8. 13 Ro. 12. 9
5 Or *the notable men*
q Cf. Joel 2. 14
r Isa. 33. 2 Mal. 1. 9
s Joel 2. 32 Mic. 2. 12
t Isa. 10. 9
u Ezek. 47. 16, &c. Zech. 9. 2
x 2 Chr. 26. 6 Mic. 1. 10
y Jer. 9. 17 Mt. 9. 23
z ch. 9. 10 Jer. 49. 4
a Cf. 1 S. 5. 12
b Isa. 31. 5
c Hos. 7. 14

19 As if a man did [c] flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a [e] serpent [f] bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ¶ [k] I hate, I despise your feast days, and [l] I will not smell in your [n] solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy [r] viols.

24 But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a [3x] mighty stream.

25 [y] Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness [a] forty years, O house of Israel?

26 But ye have borne the [4] tabernacle of your [d] Mō'lŏch and [e] Chī'ūn your images, the star of your god, [g] which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore [i] will I cause you to go into captivity beyond [l] Damascus, saith the LORD, [m] whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6

WOE to them [o] that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, [5] which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto [t] Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to [u] Hā'măth the great: then go down to [x] Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 [z] Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 [c] That lie upon beds of [d] ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the [e] calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That [g] chant to the sound of the

d Ezek. 27. 6, 15 Rev. 18. 12 Cf. Est. 1. 6 e 1 S. 28. 24 Lk. 15. 23 f ch. 8. 9 Joel 3. 15 g Cf. Isa. 24. 9

[a] viol, and invent to themselves [b] instruments of musick, like David;

6 That drink wine in [c] bowls, and [e] anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of [f] Joseph.

7 ¶ [h] Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord GOD [i] hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor [l] the excellency of Jacob, and [m] hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, [n] if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and [p] he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, [n] Hold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the [t] great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for [y] ye have turned judgment into [z] gall, and the fruit of righteousness into [3b] hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, [c] I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of [f] Hemath unto the river of the [4h] wilderness.

CHAPTER 7

[m] THUS hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, [d] forgive, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

3 The LORD [g] repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it devoured the [k] great deep, and [2] did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6 The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a [o] plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, [q] what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: [r] I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the [s] high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will [u] rise against the house of Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Ăm-ă-zī'ăh the priest of Beth-el sent to [x] Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm king of Israel, saying, Amos hath [a] conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jĕr-ŏ-bō'ăm shall die by the sword, and Israel shall [d] surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Ăm-ă-zī'ăh said unto Amos, O thou [e] seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there [g] eat bread, and [i] prophesy there:

13 But prophesy not again any more at [k] Beth-el: [l] for it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered [n] Amos, and said to Ăm-ă-zī'ăh, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an [o] herdman, and a gatherer of [p] sycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I

760 B.C.

a ch. 5. 23
b Neh. 12. 36
c Jer. 52. 18, 19 Zech. 9. 15
d [Dan. 9. 16, 19 Lk. 22. 32]
e Eccles. 9. 8 Mt. 6. 17 Cf. Dan. 10. 3
f ch. 3. 6 Obad. 18
g Joel 2. 13, 14 Jon. 3. 10
h ch. 5. 27 & 7. 11
i Jer. 51. 14 Heb. 6. 13
k Isa. 51. 10
2 Or *would have devoured the land*
l ch. 8. 7 Ps. 47. 4
m ch. 5. 21 Zech. 8. 17
n Cf. ch. 8. 3
o Lam. 2. 8
p Jer. 34. 5
q Jer. 1. 11
r ch. 8. 2
s Hos. 10. 8
t ch. 3. 15
u Cf. Hos. 1. 4 See 2 K. 15. 8-10
x 2 K. 14. 23
y ch. 5. 7
z Hos. 10. 4 (*Heb.*)
a Cf. Jer. 38. 4
3 Or *wormwood*
b ch. 5. 7 Rev. 8. 11
c Jer. 6. 22
d ch. 6. 7 & 9. 4
e Isa. 30. 10 Mic. 3. 7
f Ezek. 48. 1
g Ezek. 22. 25 Mic. 3. 11
4 Or *Arabah*
h Ezek. 47. 8 Zech. 14. 10
i ch. 2. 12 Mic. 2. 6
k ch. 5. 5, 6
l See 1 K. 12. 29—13. 1
m ch. 8. 1 Jer. 1. 11-13
n ch. 1. 1 & 8. 2
o ch. 1. 1 Zech. 13. 5
p Isa. 9. 10 Lk. 17. 6

followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and [b] drop not thy word against the house of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall [e] fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAPTER 8

THUS hath the Lord GOD [h] shewed unto me: and [i] behold a basket of [k] summer fruit.

2 And he said, [l] Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, [p] The end is come upon my people of Israel; [r] I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And [s] the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: there shall be [t] many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth [y] with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make [b] the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the [e] new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the [f] sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the [g] ē'-phäh small, and the [i] shē'-kĕl great, and [k] falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may [m] buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD [p] hath sworn by the [q] excellency of Jacob, Surely [r] I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and [u] it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that [y] I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

760 B.C.

a Joel 1. 12, 13 Jon. 3. 8
b Ezek. 21. 2 Mic. 2. 6 (mg.)
c Ezek. 27. 31 Mic. 1. 16
d Jer. 6. 26 Zech. 12. 10
e ch. 9. 1 Hos. 13. 16
f Hos. 3. 4 Mic. 3. 6
g Cf. Dan. 12. 4
h ch. 7. 1 & 9. 1
i Jer. 24. 1
k Hos. 9. 10 Nah. 3. 12
l ch. 7. 14
m Jer. 5. 7 Zeph. 1. 5
n Hos. 13. 2
o Jer. 8. 16
p Ezek. 7. 2, &c.
q ch. 5. 5
r ch. 7. 8
s Cf. ch. 5. 23
t Cf. ch. 6. 9
u ch. 8. 1
x Joel 2. 17 Mal. 1. 7, 10
y Cf. ch. 6. 10
1 Or *chapiter*
z Zeph. 2. 14
3 Or *thresholds*
a Isa. 6. 4
b ch. 5. 11, 12 Hab. 3. 14
c ch. 7. 17 Mic. 6. 14
d Cf. ch. 5. 19
e Hos. 2. 11 Col. 2. 16
f Cf. Neh. 13. 15, 16
g Ezek. 46. 5 Zech. 5. 6
h Pr. 15. 11
i Jer. 32. 9
k Hos. 12. 7 Mic. 6. 10, 11
l Cf. Ps. 139. 8
m ch. 2. 6 Zech. 11. 12
n Jer. 23. 24 Jon. 1. 3
o ch. 1. 2 Mic. 7. 14
p ch. 7. 2 Mic. 7. 20
q ch. 6. 8 Nah. 2. 2
r Cf. ch. 3. 2
s Isa. 51. 9
t ch. 7. 11, 17
u ch. 9. 5
x Ezek. 15. 7
y ch. 5. 18 Zeph. 1. 15

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all [a] your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and [c] baldness upon every head; and I will make it [d] as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, [f] but of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall [g] run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 [m] They that swear by the [n] sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O [o] Dan, liveth; and, The manner of [q] Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER 9

[u] I SAW the Lord standing upon the [x] altar: and he said, Smite the [2z] lintel of the door, that the [3a] posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them [c] with the sword: [d] he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 [h] Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; [i] though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And [n] though they hide themselves in the top of [o] Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the [s] serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they [t] go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and [x] I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord GOD of hosts is he

that toucheth the land, and [a] it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall [c] rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

6 It is he [e] that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that [f] calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: [f] The LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. [k] Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the [l] Philistines from [m] Caphtor, and the Syrians from [o] Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that [r] I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and [s] I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, [b] which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day [d] will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 That they may possess the remnant of [g] Edom, [h] and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [i] the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and [n] the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 And [p] I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and [q] they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And [t] I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

760 B.C.

[a] Cf. Mic. 1. 4
[b] ch. 6. 3, Obad. 3
[c] ch. 8. 8
[d] Cit. Acts 15. 16–18
[e] Ps. 104. 3
[f] ch. 5. 8
[g] ch. 1. 11, Obad. 8
[h] Cf. Isa. 14. 2
[i] Lv. 26. 5
[k] ch. 3. 1
[l] 1 Chr. 1. 12
[m] Jer. 47. 4
[n] Hos. 2. 22, Zech. 8. 12
[o] ch. 1. 5
[p] Joel 3. 1, Zeph. 2. 7
[q] Ezek. 36. 10
[r] Cf. Jer. 30. 11
[s] Cf. Ezek. 20. 38
[t] Jer. 42. 10

OBADIAH

[a b] THE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning [c] Edom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ [e] The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, [f] thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; [g] that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 [h] Though thou exalt thyself [i] as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

5 [m] If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave [d] some grapes?

6 How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a [2] wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even [k] destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy mighty men, O [l] Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

587 B.C.

[a] *For ver.* 1–4, *cf. Jer.* 49. 14–16
[b] Ezek. 7. 13, Nah. 1. 1
[c] Am. 9. 12, Mal. 1. 2, 4
[d] Jer. 49. 16, Mic. 7. 1
[e] Dan. 11. 12
[f] Jer. 49. 16, Cf. Nu. 24. 21
[2] Or *snare*
[g] Am. 9. 10, Mic. 3. 11
[h] Dan. 11. 36, 37, 2 Thes. 2. 4
[i] Jer. 49. 16
[k] Jer. 49. 7
[l] Am. 1. 12, Hab. 3. 3
[m] *For ver.* 5, 6, *cf. Jer.* 49. 9, 10

10 ¶ [a]For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, [d]in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and [g]cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have [l]rejoiced over the children of Judah in the [m]day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the [o]day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the [t]crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the [y]day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: [a]thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

587 B.C.

a Am. 1. 11
b Joel 3. 17 Mic. 4. 1
c Ezek. 23. 31, 33 Nah. 3. 11
d See 2 K. 25. 10–20
e Jb. 10. 19
f Joel 2. 32
g Joel 3. 3 Nah. 3. 10
h Isa. 4. 3
i Zech. 12. 6 Cf. Isa. 10. 17
k Am. 6. 6
l Ezek. 36. 5
m Hos. 9. 7 Mic. 7. 4
n Joel 2. 5 Nah. 1. 10
o Jer. 46. 10
p Ezek. 20. 46 Zech. 7. 7
q Am. 1. 8
r Hos. 5. 8
s Am. 1. 3
t Cf. Ezek. 21. 19, 21
u 1 K. 9. 16
x 1 K. 17. 9 Lk. 4. 26
y Joel 3. 14 Zeph. 1. 14, &c.
z Cf. Isa. 19. 20
a Joel 3. 4
b Isa. 33. 22 Mic. 4. 7

16 For as ye have drunk upon [b]my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen [c]drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be [e]as though they had not been.

17 ¶ [f]But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be [h]holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob [i]shall be a fire, and the [k]house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall [n]kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it.

19 And they of [p]the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the [q]Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the fields of Samaria: and [r]Benjamin shall possess [s]Gĭl'ĕ-ăd.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the [u]Cā'nă-ăn-ītes, even unto [x]Zăr'ĕ-phăth; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sĕ-phâr'ăd, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And [z]saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and [b]the kingdom shall be the LORD'S.

JONAH

CHAPTER 1

NOW the word of the LORD came unto [b]Jonah the son of Ā-mĭt'tâi, saying,

2 Arise, go to [d]Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, that great city, and cry against it; [e]for their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jonah [f]rose up to flee unto [g]Tär'shĭsh [h]from the presence of the LORD, and went down to [i]Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

786 B.C.

a ch. 4. 8 Hos. 13. 15
b 2 K. 14. 25 Mt. 12. 39, al.
c Ezek. 27. 29
d ch. 3. 3 Isa. 37. 37
e Jer. 12. 4
f ch. 4. 2
g ch. 4. 2 Ezek. 38. 13
h Am. 9. 3
i Ezra 3. 7 Acts 9. 36

4 ¶ But the LORD [a]sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then [c]the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us [b] cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an [h] Hebrew; and [i] I fear the LORD, the [l] God of heaven, [m] which hath made the sea and the [n] dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and [x] lay not upon us innocent blood: for [y] thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men [a] feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and [c] made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And [d] Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

CHAPTER 2

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, [k] I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; [a] out of the belly of [2] hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and [c] thy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, [d] I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again [e] toward [f] thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, [g] even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the [k] weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou [o] brought up my life from [3] corruption, O LORD my God.

7 When [p] my soul fainted within me [q] I remembered the LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying [r] vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will [s] sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have [t] vowed. [u] Salvation is of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAPTER 3

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto [z] Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of [b] three days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet [e] forty days, and Nĭn'ĕ-vēh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So [f] the people of Nĭn'ĕ-vēh [g] believed God, and [h] proclaimed a fast, and put on [i] sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, and he arose from his

786 B.C.

a Ps. 116. 3
2 Heb. *Sheol*
b [Est. 9. 24 Mt. 27. 35]
c Lam. 3. 54
d Ps. 31. 22
e Dan. 6. 10
f Ps. 132. 8 Mic. 1. 2
g Ps. 69. 1
h Jer. 34. 9, 14 Acts 6. 1
i Jer. 26. 19 Hag. 1. 12
k Isa. 19. 6 (*Heb.*) Cf. Gen. 41. 2, 18
l Dan. 5. 23
m Jer. 5. 22
n Ps. 95. 5
o Isa. 38. 17
3 Or *the pit*
p Ps. 143. 4
q Ezek. 6. 9 Zech. 10. 9
r Jer. 51. 18 Acts 14. 15
s Hos. 14. 2 Heb. 13. 15
t ch. 1. 16 Acts 18. 18
u Jer. 3. 23
x Ps. 51. 14
y Dan. 4. 35
z ch. 1, 2 & 4. 11
a ver. 9
b Nu. 33. 8
c [ch. 2. 9 Jer. 44. 25]
d Mt. 12. 40
e Ezek. 4. 6 Mt. 4. 2
f Mt. 12. 41
g 2 Chr. 20. 20
h Jer. 36. 9
i Am. 8. 10
k Lam. 3. 55

throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and [a] sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nĭn'ĕ-vēh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, [d] let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

9 [e] Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and [h] God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

CHAPTER 4

BUT it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore [i] I fled before unto [i] Tär'shĭsh: for I knew that thou art a [k] gracious God, and [k] merciful, [m] slow to anger, and of great kindness, and [n] repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore now, O LORD, [o] take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.

Σ 786 B.C.

a Ezek. 27. 30
Mic. 1. 10

b Cf. 1 K. 19. 4

c Hos. 14. 7
Mk. 4. 32

‡ Or *Palma Christi*

d Dan. 4. 27

e Cf. Joel 2. 14

f ch. 1. 4

g Hos. 13. 15
Hab. 1. 9

h ch. 4. 2
Am. 7. 3

i ch. 1. 3

k Joel 2. 13

l ch. 3. 3
Nah. 1. 1

m Joel 2. 13
Nah. 1. 3

n ch. 3. 10

o Jb. 6. 9

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 [b] So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the [c] shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a [‡]gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God [f] prepared a vehement [g] east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare [l] Nĭn'ĕ-vēh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much cattle?

MICAH

CHAPTER 1

THE word of the LORD that came to [c] Micah the Mō-răs'thīte [d] in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hĕz-ē-kī'ăh, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 [e] Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and [f] let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from [g] his holy temple.

3 [i] For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come

725 B.C.

a Am. 4. 13

b Ps. 97. 5
Nah. 1. 5
Cf. Am. 9. 5

c Jer. 26. 18

d Am. 1. 1

e 1 K. 22. 28

f Jer. 42. 5
Mal. 2. 14

g Jon. 2. 4, 7
Hab. 2. 20

h See Am. 8. 14

i Isa. 26. 21

k Ezek. 43. 7

down, and [a] tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be [b] molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? [h] is it not Samaria? and what are the [k] high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria as [b] an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and [d] I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the [f] graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the [g] hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, [k] I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the [2m] dragons, and mourning as the [3n] owls.

9 For her [o] wound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at [q] Gath, weep ye not at all: in [5] the house of Aphrah [7t] roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Sā'-phĭr, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zā'-ă-năn came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: [y] but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.

13 O thou inhabitant of [z] Lā'-chĭsh, bind the chariot to the [a] swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the [b] daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to [c] Mō'-rĕsh-ĕth-gath: the houses of [d] Ăch'-zĭb shall be [9] a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of [f] Mă-rē'-shăh: he shall come unto [g] Ă-dŭl'-lăm the glory of Israel.

16 [h] Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the [3] eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

CHAPTER 2

WOE to them [n] that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is [a] in the power of their hand.

2 And they [c] covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they [e] oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: [h] for this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one [i] take up a parable against you, and [l] lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! [4] turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall [p] cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 [6r] Prophesy ye not, [s] say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the LORD [8u] straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to [x] him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because [e] it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in [2] the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be [i] the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely [k] assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the [l] remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of [m] Bozrah, as the [o] flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

725 B.C.

a Pr. 3. 27
b ch. 3. 12 Jer. 49. 2
c Isa. 5. 8
d Cf. Ezek. 13. 14
e Hos. 12. 7
f ch. 5. 13, 14 Am. 3. 14, 15
g Hos. 9. 1 *(Heb.)*
h Am. 5. 13
i Ezek. 24. 3 Hab. 2. 6
k Cf. Isa. 20. 2–4
l Am. 5. 1
1 Or *jackals*
m Ps. 44. 19
2 Or *ostriches*
n Jer. 50. 39
o Jer. 30. 12
3 Or *to the rebellious*
p Cf. Ps. 78. 55
q Am. 6. 2
4 Heb. *Beth-le-Aphrah, i.e. house of dust*
5 Heb. *drop*
r Am. 7. 16
s Am. 7. 12, 13
6 Or *have I rolled myself*
t Jon. 3. 6 Mit. 11. 21
7 Or *impatient* Heb. *shortened*
u Ju. 10. 16 (mg.) Zech. 11. 8 (mg.)
x Isa. 33. 15
y Cf. Am. 3. 6
z Jer. 34. 7
a Est. 8. 10, 14
b ch. 4. 8 Lam. 4. 22
c Cf. ver. 1
d Jos. 15. 44
8 Heb. *Achzab*
e Ezek. 36. 17
f 2 Chr. 14. 9
9 Or *wind*
g Neh. 11. 30
h Am. 8. 10
i ch. 3. 5, 11 Hos. 9. 7
3 Or *vulture*
k ch. 4. 6 Ezek. 39. 27, 28
l ch. 4. 7 Am. 5. 15
m Am. 1. 12
n Isa. 59. 4
o Isa. 5. 17

13 [a] The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and [f] the LORD on the head of them.

CHAPTER 3

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; [l] Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also [p] eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and [r] as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but [u] he will not hear them: he will even [y] hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD concerning [a] the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and [d] cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even [2e] prepare war against him.

6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that [f] ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not [h] divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the [i] seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all [n] cover their lips; for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly [p] I am full of power [q] by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, [s] to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that [u] abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 [v] They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 The heads thereof judge [a] for reward, and the [c] priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine [b] for money: [c] yet will they lean upon the LORD, [d] and say, Is not the LORD among us? [e] none evil can come upon us.

12 [g] Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and [h] Jerusalem shall become [i] heaps, and [k] the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4

[m] BUT in [n] the last days it shall come to pass, that [o] the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and [q] people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and [s] let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the [s] God of Jacob; and [t] he will teach us of his ways, and [x] we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And [z] he shall judge among many people, and [b] rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall [c] beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

4 But [g] they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and [i] none shall make them afraid: for [k] the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

5 For [m] all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and [o] we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, [r] will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted [t] a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and [x] the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O [3z] tower of the flock, the strong hold of the [b] daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even

700 B.C.

[a] Cf. 2 K. 25. 10
[b] Am. 7. 11 Jude 11
[c] Cf. Isa. 48. 2
[d] Jer. 7. 4
[e] Obad. 3
[f] Cf. Isa. 52. 12
[g] Cit. Jer. 26. 18
[h] Jer. 38. 3
[i] ch. 1. 6
[k] Cf. ch. 4. 1, 2
[l] Jer. 5. 5
[m] For ver. 1–3, cf. Isa. 2. 2–4
[n] Hos. 3. 5 Acts 2. 17 ‖ Jno. 6. 39, &c.
[o] Obad. 16 Zeph. 3. 11 Cf. ch. 3. 12
[p] Jer. 30. 16
[q] Jer. 16. 19 Zeph. 2. 11
[r] Cf. Ezek. 11. 3
[s] Isa. 2. 3
[t] Jer. 32. 38
[u] Ezek. 8. 18 Zech. 7. 13
[x] Cf. Hos. 11. 10 Zech. 10. 12
[y] Ezek. 39. 23, 24
[z] Joel 3. 12
[a] ch. 2. 11 Zeph. 3. 4
[b] Isa. 17. 13
[c] Hos. 2. 18 Zech. 9. 10 Cf. Joel 3. 10
[d] Ezek. 13. 10, 16
[2] Heb. *hallow*
[e] Joel 3. 9 (mg. for mg.)
[f] Am. 8. 11
[g] Isa. 36. 16 Zech. 3. 10
[h] Ezek. 22 28 Zech. 10. 2 (*Heb.*)
[i] Jer. 46. 27 Zeph. 3. 13
[k] Ezek. 23. 34
[l] Am. 7. 12
[m] Cf. Jer. 2. 11
[n] Cf. Lv. 13. 45
[o] ver. 2
[p] Am. 3. 8
[q] Dan. 5. 11, 14 Lk. 4. 1
[r] ch. 2. 12 Zeph. 3. 19
[s] Isa. 58. 1
[t] ch. 2. 12 & 5. 3, &c.
[u] Eccles. 5. 8 Hab. 1. 4
[x] Obad. 21 Zeph. 3. 15
[y] Jer. 22. 13 Hab. 2. 12 Heb. *Migdal-Eder*
[z] Gen. 35. 21 (for mg.)
[a] ch. 7. 3 Am. 5. 12
[b] ch. 1. 13 Zeph. 3. 14
[c] Hos. 6. 9 Zeph. 3. 4

the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? [c] is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee [d] as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for [g] now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall [i] redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also [k] many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But [n] they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for [p] he shall gather them as the sheaves into the [q] floor.

13 [r] Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will [2t] consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the [u] Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they [y] shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 [a] But thou, [b] Beth-lehem [c] Ĕph'-ră-tăh, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee [f] shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, [4] from everlasting.

3 [i] Therefore will he give them up, [k] until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the [m] remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And [n] he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now [o] shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

700 B.C.

[a] Jer. 33. 6, 9 Hag. 2. 9
[b] See 2 K. 18. 13
[c] Cf. Hos. 13. 11
[d] Hos. 13. 13 1 Thes. 5. 3
[e] Isa. 37. 29 Zech. 2. 13
[f] Ezek. 38. 21 Nah. 2. 13
[g] Ezek. 22. 15
[h] 1 Chr. 1. 10
[i] Jer. 31. 11
[k] Zech. 12. 3
[l] Hos. 14. 5
[m] Hos. 6. 3
[n] Cf. Isa. 10. 7
[o] Cf. Isa. 31. 4
[p] Cf. Joel 3. 13
[q] Joel 2. 24
[r] Isa. 41. 15
[s] Isa. 26. 11
[2] Or *devote*
[t] Ezek. 44. 29 (*Heb.*)
[u] Isa. 54. 5 Zech. 4. 14
[x] Hag. 2. 22
[y] Lam. 3. 30 Mt. 5. 39
[z] Isa. 47. 9, 12 Nah. 3. 4
[a] Gn. Mt. 2. 6
[b] Jer. 41. 17 Mt. 2. 1
[c] Ps. 132. 6 Mt. 2. 6
[d] Jer. 26. 9 (*Heb.*)
[e] ch. 1. 7 Nah. 1. 14
[f] Isa. 9. 6 Mt. 1. 23†
[3] Or *pillars* or *obelisks*
[g] Hos. 10. 1, 2 (*Heb.*)
[4] Or *from ancient time*
[5] Heb. *Asherim*
[h] Jer. 17. 2
[i] Cf. 1 K. 14. 16
[k] Cf. Isa. 66. 8
[l] Ezek. 25. 17 Nah. 1. 2
[m] ch. 7. 18 Mic. 4. 7
[n] Ezek. 37. 24
[o] Isa. 11. 10

5 And this man [a] shall be the peace, [b] when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

6 And they shall [e] waste the land of Assyria with the [f] sword, and the land of [h] Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a [l] dew from the LORD, [m] as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people [o] as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 [s] Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will [x] cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off [z] witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more [d] soothsayers:

13 Thy [e] graven images also will I cut off, and thy [3g] standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy [5h] groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And [l] I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER 6

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 [a]Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for [b]the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, [d]what have I done unto thee? and [f]wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 For [h]I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and [i]redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and [l]I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what [o]Balak king of Moab consulted, and what [q]Bā'lāām the son of Beor answered him from [s]Shittim unto [t]Gilgal; that ye may know the [3u]righteousness of the LORD.

6 ¶ [y]Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before [z]the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?

7 Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? [f]shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 [k]He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and [m]what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and [n]to love mercy, and [o]to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye [r]the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the [x]scant measure that is abominable?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have [c]spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in [f]making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 [h]Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to [c]the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt [e]tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and [g]sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For the statutes of [k]Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of [m]Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a [2n]desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an [p]hissing: therefore ye shall bear the [r]reproach of my people.

CHAPTER 7

WOE is me! for I am [x]as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the [q]grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul desired the [b]firstripe fruit.

2 [c]The [4]good man is perished out of the earth: and [d]there is none upright among men: [e]they all lie in wait for blood; [g]they hunt every man his brother [h]with a net.

3 ¶ [i]That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a [l]reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is [p]as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy [q]watchmen and [s]thy visitation cometh; now shall be their [t]perplexity.

5 ¶ [u]Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth [y]from her that lieth [z]in thy bosom.

6 For [a]the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; [b]a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore [d]I will look unto the LORD; [e]I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: [g]when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, [i]the LORD shall be a light unto me.

700 B.C.

[a] Jer. 22. 29
[b] Hos. 12. 2
[c] Am. 9. 1
[d] Jer. 2. 5, 31
[e] Dt. 28. 40
[f] Isa. 43. 22 Cf. Mal. 1. 13
[g] Am. 5. 11 Zeph. 1. 13
[h] Am. 9. 7 Acts 13. 17
[i] Isa. 63. 9
[k] 1 K. 16. 25
[l] Ps. 105. 26 Cf. Nu. 12. 2
[m] 1 K. 16. 30–33
[2] Or *an astonishment*
[n] Ezek. 5. 15 Zeph. 2. 15
[o] Ju. 11. 25
[p] Ezek. 27. 36 Zeph. 2. 15
[q] Neh. 13. 2 2 Pet. 2. 15
[r] Joel 2. 17 Zeph. 2. 8
[s] Joel 3. 18
[t] Am. 5. 5
[3] Or *righteous acts*
[u] Ps. 103. 6 (for mg.)
[x] Cf. Isa. 24. 13
[y] Am. 5. 21, 22 Mal. 1. 10
[z] Isa. 57. 15
[a] Obad. 5
[b] Am. 8. 1, 2 Nah. 3. 12
[c] Isa. 57. 1
[4] Or *godly* or *gracious*
[d] Cf. Ps. 14. 1, 3
[e] Cf. Hos. 6. 8, 9
[f] Cf. Gen. 22. 12
[g] Cf. Isa 9. 19
[h] Jer. 18. 20
[i] Isa 3. 5
[k] Cf. Jer. 9. 24
[l] ch. 3. 11
[m] Cf. Dt. 10. 12
[n] Cf. Hos. 12. 6
[o] Cf. Gen. 6. 9 Mal. 2. 6
[p] Ezek. 2. 6 Nah. 1. 10
[q] Hos. 9. 8
[r] Cf. Isa. 30. 31, 32
[s] Obad. 12 Lk. 19. 44
[t] Isa. 22. 5
[u] Jer. 38. 22
[x] Am. 8. 5
[y] Cf. Ju. 16. 17
[z] Dt. 28. 54, 56
[a] Ezek. 22. 7 Cf. Mt. 10. 21, 35
[b] Cit. Mt. 10. 36
[c] Hos. 12. 1
[d] Ps. 5. 3
[e] Lam. 3. 24, 25 Zeph. 3. 8
[f] ch. 7. 13 Am. 2. 5
[g] Pr. 24. 16 2 Cor. 4. 9
[h] Hos. 4. 10 Hag. 1. 6
[i] Isa. 60. 2 Mt. 4. 16

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, [d]until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: [f]he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her [k]which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down [o]as the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the [2]decree be far removed.

12 In that day also he shall come even to thee [t]from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and [t]from the [3]fortress even to [u]the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding [b]the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¶ [e]Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell [f]solitarily in the wood, in the midst of [h]Carmel: let them feed in

700 B.C.

[a] Jer. 50. 19 Nah. 1. 4
[b] Obad. 19 Zech. 10. 10
[c] Lam. 2. 17 Mal. 3. 4
[d] Lam. 3. 58
[e] Hos. 2. 15
[f] Cf. Ps. 37. 6
[g] Jer. 21. 2
[h] Cf. Isa. 26. 11
[i] Pr. 30. 32
[k] Joel 2. 17
[l] Isa. 49. 23 Cf. Isa. 65. 25
[m] Am. 5. 19 Mt. 7. 10
[n] Cf. Ps. 18. 45
[o] Isa. 10. 6 Zech. 10. 5
[p] Cf. Dt. 32. 24 (*Heb.*)
[q] 2 S. 6. 9 Hab. 3. 2
[2] Or *boundary*
[r] Jer. 33. 9
[s] Jer. 49. 19 Cf. Rev. 13. 4
[t] Hos. 11. 11 Zech. 10. 10
[u] Dan. 9. 9
[x] ch. 5. 3 Zeph. 2. 7, 9
[3] Read *Egypt*
[y] Jer. 2. 18
[z] Jer. 3. 5, 12 Cf. Nah. 1. 2
[a] Cf. Jer. 9. 24
[b] ch. 6. 13 Zech. 7. 14
[c] Hos. 2. 23 Zech. 1. 16

[a] Bashan and [b] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd, [c] as in the days of old.

15 [e] According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him [g] marvellous things.

16 ¶ [h] The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall [i] lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall [l] lick the dust like a [m] serpent, they shall [n] move out of their holes like [p] worms of the earth: they shall [q] be afraid of the LORD our God, and [r] shall fear because of thee.

18 [s] Who is a God like unto thee, that [u] pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the [x] remnant of his heritage? he [z] retaineth not his anger for ever, because he [a] delighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, [c] he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and [d] thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, [g] which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

[d] Cf. Isa. 38. 17 [e] Ezek. 34. 13 Zech. 11. 7 [f] Est. 3. 8 Cf. Eph. 2. 14 [g] Am. 8. 7 Lk. 1. 73 [h] Am. 9. 3 Nah. 1. 4

NAHUM

CHAPTER 1

[b] THE [2]burden of [c] Nĭn'ĕ-vēh. The book of the [e] vision of Nahum the Ĕl'kō-shīte.

2 God is [h] jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will [k] take vengeance on his adversaries, and he [l] reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The LORD is [n] slow to anger, and [o] great in power, and [p] will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD [s] hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He [x] rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: [z] Bashan languisheth, and [a] Carmel,

613 B.C.

[a] Jer. 22. 20
[b] Ezek. 12. 10 Hab. 1. 1
[2] Or *oracle*
[c] ch. 2. 8 Jon. 4. 11
[d] Jer. 4. 24
[e] Obad. 1 Hab. 2. 2
[f] Mic. 1. 4
[g] Ps. 98. 7
[h] Jos. 24. 19 Cf. Jas. 4. 5 (mg.)
[i] Ps. 130. 3 Mal. 3. 2 Cf. Joel 2. 11
[k] Mic. 5. 15
[l] Cf. Mic. 7. 18
[m] Am. 5. 6
[n] Jon. 4. 2
[o] Ps. 147. 5
[p] Jb. 10. 14
[q] Ps. 145. 9
[r] Isa. 25. 4
[s] Hos. 14. 9
[t] Ps. 144. 3 1 Cor. 8. 3
[u] Cf. Isa. 30. 28

and the flower of [a] Lebanon languisheth.

5 The [d] mountains quake at him, and [f] the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, [g] the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 [i] Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out [m] like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 [q] The LORD is good, [r] a strong hold in the day of trouble; and [t] he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But [u] with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and [y] darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the

[x] Isa. 50. 2 [y] Jer. 23. 12 [z] Isa. 33. 9 Mic. 7. 14 [a] Mic. 7. 14

LORD? [a]he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together [b]as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they [d]shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, [e]a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. [h]Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I [i]break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I [n]cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art [q]vile.

15 [r]Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth [s]good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, [t]perform thy vows: for the [u]wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2

[y]HE that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, [a]fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the LORD [3]hath turned away the [b]excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the [c]emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in [g]scarlet: the chariots [4]shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the [5]fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 [h]The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the [i]lightnings.

613 B.C.

[a] Cf. Ezek. 20. 17

[b] Mic. 7. 4
[c] ch. 3. 13 Cf. Isa. 45. 1
[d] Obad. 18 Mal. 4. 1

[e] Pr. 19. 28 (*Heb.*)
[f] Ezek. 7. 16

[g] ch. 1. 1 & 3. 7

[h] Cf. Isa. 54. 7, 8

[i] Hos. 11. 4

[k] Isa. 22. 24

[l] Ezek. 21. 7
[m] Cf. Dan. 5. 6
[n] Mic. 5. 13, 14 Zeph. 2. 11
[o] Joel 2. 6
[3] Or *are waxed pale*
[p] Jer. 50. 17
[q] ch. 3. 6
[r] Isa. 52. 7
[s] Isa. 61. 1 Lk. 2. 10

[t] Isa. 19. 21

[u] Joel 3. 17 Zech. 14. 21

[x] ch. 3. 5

[y] Cf. Mic. 2. 13
[z] ch. 3. 15 Mic. 5. 6

[a] Cf. ch. 3. 14

[3] Or *bringeth again*
[b] Am. 8. 7
[c] Cf. Jer. 48. 11
[d] Cf. Ezek. 24. 6, 9

[e] Cf. Jer. 46. 4
[f] ch. 2. 3 Rev. 9. 9
[g] Lam. 4. 5 Mt. 27. 28
[4] Or *flash with steel*
[5] Or *spears*
[h] ch. 3. 2 Joel 2. 5

[i] Dan. 10. 6 Mt. 24. 27

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The [c]gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall [f]lead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But [g]Nĭn-ĕ-vēh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and [k]glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and [l]the heart melteth, and [m]the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the [o]faces of them all [2]gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of [p]the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 [x]Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the [z]sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3

[d]WOE to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

2 [e]The noise of a whip, and [f]the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of [b] witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, [e] I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and [f] I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And [i] I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee [k] vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee [n] shall flee from thee, and say, [o] Nĭn'ĕ-vēh is laid waste: [p] who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than [3r] populous [s] No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was [4] the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 [u] Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; [x] Pŭt and [y] Lubim were thy helpers.

10 [z] Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were [a] dashed in pieces [b] at the top of all the streets: and they [c] cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 [d] Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the [a] firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee [e] are women: the [d] gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy [g] bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, [h] fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, [2] make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the [l] sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the [m] cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the [q] locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy [5t] captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; [e] thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall [f] clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

613 B.C.

[a] Mic. 7. 1 Mt. 24. 32
[b] Mic. 5. 12
[c] Jer. 51. 30
[d] ch. 2. 6
[e] ch. 2. 13
[f] Cf. Hos. 2. 10
[g] Am. 1. 5
[h] Cf. ch. 2. 1
[2] Or *lay hold of the brick-mould*
[i] Cf. Mal. 2. 3
[k] ch. 1. 14
[l] ch. 2. 13 Zeph. 2. 12
[m] Cf. Jer. 51. 14
[n] Cf. Jer. 50. 16
[o] ch. 2. 8 Zeph. 2. 13
[p] Cf. Jer. 15. 5
[q] Joel 2. 25 Mt. 3. 4
[3] Or *No-amon*
[r] Jer. 46. 25 (for mu.)
[s] Ezek. 30. 14, &c.
[4] i.e. *the Nile*
[5] Or *marshals* or *scribes*
[t] Jer. 51. 27
[u] Ezek. 38. 5 Zeph. 3. 10
[x] Ezek. 38. 5 (*Heb.*)
[y] Dan. 11. 43 (*Heb.*)
[z] See Isa. 20. 4
[a] Hos. 13. 16
[b] Lam. 4. 1
[c] Obad. 11
[d] Obad. 16 Hab. 2. 16
[e] Cf. Mic. 1. 9
[f] Ezek. 25. 6

HABAKKUK

CHAPTER 1

620 B.C.

[a] THE [2] burden which Hă-băk'kŭk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, [c] how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even [d] cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore [b] wrong judgment proceedeth.

5 ¶ [e] Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for [f] I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, [g] I raise up the Chăl-dē'ăns, that bitter and hasty nation,

[a] Nah. 1. 1 Zech. 9. 1 Or *oracle*
[b] Mic. 3. 9
[c] ch. 2. 6 Dan. 12. 6
[d] Lam. 3. 8
[e] Cit. Acts 13. 41
[f] Isa. 29. 14
[g] See 2 K. 24. 1, &c.

which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening [c] wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly [g] as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: their faces [2]shall sup up as the [i] east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 [5]Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, [6]imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ [o] Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast [r] ordained them for judgment; and, O [8][s] mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: [u] wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that [z] have no ruler over them?

15 [a] They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

620 B.C.

a Isa. 21. 8

b Ps. 85. 8

c Ezek. 22. 27 Zeph. 3. 3

d Jer. 51. 60

e Nah. 1. 1

f Cf. Ex. 24. 12 Dt. 27. 8

g Hos. 8. 1 Mt. 24. 28

h Cf. Dan. 10. 14

[2] Or *are set eagerly*

i Jon. 4. 8

k Cit. Heb. 10. 37

l Jer. 1. 12

m Cit. Ro. 1. 17 Gal. 3. 11 Heb. 10. 38

[3] Or *In his faithfulness*

[4] Or *wine is a treacherous dealer*

n Isa. 5. 14

[5] Or *Then shall he sweep by as a wind, and shall pass over and be guilty*

[6] Or *even he whose might is his god*

o Ps. 102. 24

p Mic. 2. 4

q Dan. 8. 23 (*Heb.*)

[7] Or *riddle*

r See Isa. 10. 5–7

[8] Or *Rock*

s Isa. 44. 8 (mg. for mg.)

t ch. 1. 2 Zech. 1. 12

[9] Or *pledges*

[2] Or *exact usury of*

u Cf. Jer. 12. 1, 2

[3] Or *toss thee to and fro*

x Ezek. 39. 10

y ver. 17

z Cf. Gen. 1. 26

a Cf. Jer. 16. 6 Am. 4. 2

b Cf. Obad. 4

c Jer. 44. 7

d Mic. 3. 10

CHAPTER 2

[a] I WILL stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and [b] will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me, and said, [d] Write [e] the vision, and make it plain [f] upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For [h] the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because [k] it will surely come, [l] it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but [m] the just shall live [3]by his faith.

5 ¶ Yea also, because [4]he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who [n] enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a [p] parable against him, and a [q] taunting [7]proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! [t] how long? and to him that ladeth himself with [9]thick clay!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall [2]bite thee, and awake that shall [3]vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 [x] Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; [y] because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he [b] may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and [c] hast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ¶ [d] Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves [c] for very vanity?

14 For [d] the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him [g] that giveth his neighbour drink, that [5] puttest thy bottle to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: [k] drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, [m] because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ [o] What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb [t] idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD is in his [y] holy temple: [z] let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAPTER 3

A [c] PRAYER of Hă-băk'-kŭk the prophet upon Shĭg-ī-ō'-nŏth.

2 O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and [d] was afraid: O LORD, [e] revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 [h] God came from [i] Teman, and the Holy One from mount [k] Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his [n] brightness was as the light; he had [7] horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

620 B.C.

[a] Am. 4. 10 Mt. 24. 7
[3] Or *fiery bolts*
[b] Dt. 32. 24 *(Heb.)*
[c] Jer. 51. 58 Cf. Isa. 65. 23
[2] Or *shook*
[d] Isa. 6. 3 Cf. Isa. 11. 9
[e] Dt. 33. 15
[f] Ps. 68. 8
[g] Isa. 28. 1, 7 Eph. 5. 18
[4] Or *his goings were (as) of old*
[5] Or *addest thy venom (thereto)*
[h] Ju. 3. 8
[i] Isa. 60. 6
[k] Nah. 3. 11 Zech. 12. 2
[l] Isa. 66. 15
[6] Or *sworn were the chastisements* (Heb. *rods*) *of (thy) word or the oaths to the tribes were a (sure) word*
[m] ver. 8
[n] Cf. Ps. 78. 15, 16
[o] Hos. 8. 6 1 Cor. 8. 4
[p] Jer. 5. 22
[q] Ps. 33. 7
[r] Jos. 10. 12–14
[s] Ezek. 5. 16 Zech. 9. 14
[t] Ezek. 30. 13 Zech. 11. 7 *(Heb.)*
[u] Cf. Dt. 32. 41
[x] Ps. 74. 12 Isa. 52. 12
[y] Mic. 1. 2
[z] Isa. 41. 1 Zech. 2. 13 Cf. Zeph. 1. 7
[a] Dan. 9. 25
[b] Ps. 110. 6
[c] Isa. 38. 9 Lk. 1. 46, 47
[d] Mic. 7. 17 Mt. 25. 25
[e] Cf. Hos. 6. 2
[f] Am. 8. 4, 6 Jas. 2. 6
[g] Cf. Ps. 77. 19
[h] Ps. 81. 7 Heb. 12. 18–21 Cf. Isa. 64. 1
[i] Obad. 9
[k] 1 K. 11. 18
[l] Dan. 10. 11 Acts 24. 25
[m] Ps. 14. 30
[n] Cf. Ezek. 1. 27
[7] Or *rays*
[o] Ps. 94. 13

5 Before him went the [a] pestilence, and [2b] burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and [3] measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the [e] everlasting mountains [f] were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: [4] his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of [h] Cū'-shăn in affliction: and the curtains of the land of [i] Midian did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy [l] chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, [6] according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. [n] Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: [p] the deep uttered his voice, and [q] lifted up his hands on high.

11 [r] The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of [s] thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy [u] glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

13 [x] Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with [a] thine anointed; [b] thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour [f] the poor secretly.

15 [g] Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, my belly [l] trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: [m] rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I [o] might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ [a] Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

620 B.C.

[a] Am. 4. 9
[b] Isa. 61. 10
[c] Isa. 17. 10
[d] Cant. 8. 14
[e] Ps. 18. 33
[f] Ps. 5. title, *al.* Cf. Ezra 3. 8 (*Heb.*)
[g] Lam. 5. 14

18 [b] Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the [c] God of my salvation.

19 The LORD God is my strength, and he will make my feet [d] like hinds' feet, and he will make me [e] to walk upon mine high places. To the [f] chief singer on my [g] stringed instruments.

ZEPHANIAH

CHAPTER 1

626 B.C.

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh the son of Cū'-shī, the son of Gĕd-ă-lī'-ăh, the son of Ăm-ă-rī'-ăh, the son of Hĭz-kī'-ăh, [b] in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 [d] I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the [d] fishes of the sea, and the [f] stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of [k] Bā'-ăl from this place, and the name of the [l] Chĕm'-ă-rĭms with the priests;

5 And [n] them that worship the [o] host of heaven [q] upon the housetops; and them that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that [r] swear by [s] Măl'-chăm;

6 And them that are [t] turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 [u] Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for the [y] day of the LORD is at hand: for the LORD [z] hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath [3a] bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that [d] leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the [a] fish gate, and an howling from the [c] second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of [2e] Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are [g] settled on their lees: [h] that say in their heart, The LORD [i] will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also [m] build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall [p] plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of [x] darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the [b] trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall [c] walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

[a] Neh. 12. 39
[b] Jer. 1. 2
[c] Cf. 2 K. 22. 14
[d] Hos. 4. 3
[2] I.e. *the Mortar*
[e] Cf. Ju. 15. 19 (*Heb.*)
[f] Cf. Ezek. 7. 19
[g] Am. 6. 1 Lk. 6. 24
[h] Cf. Mic. 3. 11
[i] Cf. Jer. 10. 5
[k] Hos. 13. 1 Ro. 11. 4
[l] Hos. 10. 5 (mg.)
[m] Am. 5. 11
[n] Ezek. 36. 18 Rev. 14. 10, 11
[o] Ezek. 8. 16 Acts 7. 42
[p] Mic. 6. 15
[q] Jer. 32. 29
[r] Am. 8. 14
[s] Jer. 49. 1 (mg.) Cf. 2 S. 12. 30
[t] Ezek. 23. 35
[u] Cf. Hab. 2. 20
[x] Am. 8. 9 Mt. 24. 29
[y] ch. 2. 3 Obad. 15
[z] Jer. 12. 3
[3] Or *hallowed*
[a] Ezek. 39. 17, 19
[b] Am. 3. 6 1 Cor. 14. 8
[c] Isa. 59. 10
[d] Cf. 1 S. 5. 5

18 [a]Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured [c] by the fire of his [d]jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAPTER 2

GATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation [3]not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass [k] as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the [m]day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 [o]Seek ye the LORD, all ye [p]meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be [q]ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ¶ For [t]Gaza shall be forsaken, and [u]Ăsh'kĕ-lon a desolation: they shall drive out * Ashdod at the noon day, and [z]Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the [b]Chĕr'ĕ-thītes! the word of the LORD is against you; O Că'nă-ăn, the land of [e]the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and [h]folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the [k]remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ăsh'kĕ-lon shall they lie down in the evening: for the LORD their God shall [n]visit them, and [o]turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have heard the [q]reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore [x]as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely [a]Moab shall be [b]as Sodom, and the children of [d]Ammon as Gō-mŏr'răh, even the breeding of [6f] nettles, and [g]saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have [b]for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD will be [e]terrible unto them: for he will [f]famish all the gods of the earth; and [g]men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the [2]isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ Ye [h]Ethiopians also, ye [i]shall be slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy [l]Assyria; and will make [n]Nĭn'ĕ-vēh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the [4]cormorant and the [5r] bittern shall lodge in the upper [s]lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the [y]cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city [a]that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, [c]I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a [d]desolation, a [f]place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall [d]hiss, and [g]wag his hand.

CHAPTER 3

[i]WOE to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 [l]She obeyed not the voice; [m]she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 [p]Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening [r]wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 [s]Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: [t]her priests [u]have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

5 [y]The just LORD [z]is in the midst thereof; [c]he will not do iniquity: [e]every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust [h]knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their

626 B.C.

a Ezek. 7. 19
b Jer. 48. 29
c ch. 3. 8 Isa. 66. 15
d ch. 3. 8 Ezek. 38. 19
e Dan. 9. 4
f Nah. 1. 14
g Mic. 4. 1, 2 Zech. 2. 11
2 Or *coastlands* Dan. 11. 18
3 Or *that hath no shame*
h See ch. 3. 10
i Nah. 3. 15
k Cf. Nah. 1. 10
l Mic. 5. 6 Zech. 10. 11
m ch. 1. 7, &c. Zech. 14. 1
n Nah. 3. 7 Mt. 12. 41
o Am. 5. 4, 6 Mt. 7. 7
p Isa. 61. 1
4 Or *pelican*
q Cf. Isa. 26. 20, 21
5 Or *porcupine*
r Isa. 34. 11
s Am. 9. 1
t Am. 1. 6, 7 Zech. 9. 5
u Am. 1. 8 Zech. 9. 5
x Am. 3. 9 Zech. 9. 6
y Cf. Jer. 22. 14, 15
z Am. 1. 8 Zech. 9. 5, 7
a Isa. 47. 8
b Ezek. 25. 16
c Cf. Isa. 47. 8 Rev. 18. 7
d Mic. 6. 16
e Obad. 19 Zech. 9. 6
f Ezek. 25. 5
g Cf. Nah. 3. 19
h ver. 15
i Ezek. 24. 6, 9
k ch. 3. 13 Mic. 7. 18
l Hos. 9. 17 Zech. 1. 4
m Jer. 35. 13
n Jer. 32. 5 Zech. 10. 3
o ch. 3. 20 Am. 9. 14
p Ezek. 22. 27
q Mic. 6. 16 Cf. Jer. 48. 27
r Hab. 1. 8
s Mic. 3. 5, 11 Zech. 13. 2, 3
t Mic. 3. 11 Mal. 1. 6
u Dan. 11. 31 Acts 21. 28
x Ezek. 35. 6, 11
y Dan. 9. 14
z Joel 3. 17, 21 Zech. 2. 10, 11

a Am. 2. 1 b Am. 4. 11 Lk. 17. 29 c Jer. 11. 20 d Am. 1. 13 e Cf. Hos. 6. 5 f Hos. 9. 6 g Ezek. 47. 11 h Ezek. 2. 4 6 Or *wild vetches*

towers are desolate; [a]I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, [e]thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and [i]corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore [k]wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to [n]gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, [o]to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured [q]with the fire of my [r]jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people [u]a pure language, that they may all [x]call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of [y]Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then [b]I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of [c]my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and [e]they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

626 B.C.

[a] Lam. 4. 18 Zech. 7. 14
[b] ch. 2. 7, 9 Zech. 8. 12
[c] Isa. 63. 8 Jno. 1. 47
[d] Mic. 4. 4
[e] Cf. ver. 2
[f] Zech. 2. 10
[g] Mic. 4. 8 Zech. 2. 10
[h] Jer. 31. 7 Zech. 9. 9
[i] Hos. 13. 9 (*Heb.*)
[k] Mic. 7. 7
[l] Ps. 80. 8 Acts 7. 45
[m] Mic. 4. 7 Zech. 14. 9
[n] Joel 3. 2 Zech. 14. 3, 4
[o] Cf. Jer. 10. 25
[p] Cf. Isa. 35. 3, 4
[q] ch. 1. 18 Mal. 4. 1
[2] Or *The LORD thy God is in the midst of thee, a mighty one who will save*
[r] ch. 1. 18 Zech. 1. 14
[s] Cf. Isa. 63. 1 (for me.)
[t] Isa. 65. 19
[u] Isa. 19. 18
[x] Joel 2. 32 Zech. 13. 9
[y] Nah. 3. 9
[z] Cf. Lam. 2. 6
[a] Mic. 4. 6 Zech. 10. 8, 10
[b] Dan. 2. 46 Mal. 4. 1
[c] Mic. 4. 1 Zech. 8. 3
[d] Dan. 9. 15
[e] Cf. Isa. 14. 32
[f] ch. 2. 7

13 [b]The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, [c]nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and [d]none shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ [f]Sing, O [g]daughter of Zion; [h]shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath [l]cast out thine enemy: [m]the king of Israel, even the LORD, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day [p]it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: and to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 [2]The LORD thy God in the midst of thee is [s]mighty; he will save, [t]he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful [z]for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and [a]gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you [d]a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I [f]turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI

CHAPTER 1

IN the second year of [a]Dă-rī'-ŭs the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by [b]Hăg'-gâi the prophet unto [c]Zĕ-rŭb'-bă-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'-tī-ĕl, governor of Judah, and to [e]Joshua the son of Jŏs'-ĕ-dĕch, the [g]high priest, saying,

520 B.C.

[a] ch. 2. 10 Ezra 6. 1
[b] ch. 2. 1, 20 Ezra 6. 14
[c] ch. 2. 2, 23 Neh. 12. 1, 47
[d] Cf. 2 S. 7. 2
[e] ch. 2. 2, &c. Neh. 12. 1, 10
[f] Dan. 9. 17
[g] [Neh. 3. 1, 20 Mt. 26. 57]

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by Hăg'-gâi the prophet, saying,

4 [d]Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and [f]this house lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; [a] Consider your ways.

6 [b] Ye have sown much, and bring in little; [c] ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and [h] build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and [k] I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is [o] stayed from dew, and [p] the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And [r] I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and [t] upon the corn, and upon the [x] new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, and Joshua the son of Jŏs'ĕ-dĕch, the high priest, with all the [e] remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hăg'gâi the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people [f] did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hăg'gâi the LORD's [h] messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, [i] I am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And [k] the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Jŏs'ĕ-dĕch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dă-rī'ŭs the king.

520 B.C.

[a] Cf. ch. 2. 15, 18
[b] Dt. 28. 38
[c] Mic. 6. 14
[d] ch. 1. 1
[e] ch. 1. 1 Zech. 4. 6
[f] ch. 1. 12, 14 Zech. 8. 6
[g] Ezra 3. 12
[h] Isa. 44. 28 Zech. 1. 16
[i] Cf. ver. 9
[k] Ezek. 39. 13
[l] Cf. Zech. 4. 10
[m] Isa. 35. 4 Zech. 8. 9
[n] ch. 1. 13
[o] 1 K. 8. 35
[p] Dt. 28. 18
[q] See Ex. 29. 45
[r] Am. 4. 7 Zech. 14. 17
[s] Isa. 63. 11
[t] Joel 1. 10, 17
[u] Jer. 46. 27, 28 Zech. 8. 13, 15
[x] Joel 1. 10
[y] Cit. Heb. 12. 26
[z] Jer. 51. 33
[a] Joel 3. 16
[1] Read *desirable things*
[b] Cf. 1 S. 9. 20 (mg. for mg.)
[c] Cf. Isa. 60. 6, 9
[d] Ezek. 44. 4 Zech. 2. 5
[e] ch. 2. 2 Jer. 43. 5
[2] Read *The latter glory of this house shall be greater than the former*
[f] Jon. 1. 9, 16 Mal. 2. 5
[g] Mic. 5. 5 Zech. 6. 13
[h] Cf. Mal. 2. 7
[i] ch. 2. 4 Jer. 46. 28
[k] Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 22
[l] ch. 1. 1, 15 Zech. 1. 1, 7
[m] Ezek. 44. 23 Mal. 2. 7

CHAPTER 2

IN the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet [d] Hăg'gâi, saying,

2 Speak now to [e] Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl the son of Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jŏs'ĕ-dĕch, the high priest, and to the [f] residue of the people, saying,

3 [g] Who is left among you that saw this house [i] in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [l] is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now [m] be strong, O Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Jŏs'ĕ-dĕch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for [n] I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 [q] According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so [s] my spirit remaineth among you: [u] fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; [y] Yet once, it is [z] a little while, and [a] I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, and the [1 b] desire of all nations [c] shall come: and [d] I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 [2] The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give [g] peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of [l] Dă-rī'ŭs, came the word of the LORD by Hăg'gâi the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [m] Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hăg'gâi, If one that is [b] unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'gâi, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, [e] consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: [f] when one came to the [h] pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with [i] blasting and with mildew and with [k] hail in all the labours of your hands; [l] yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the [a] foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

19 [c] Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: [d] from this day will I bless you.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Hăg'gâi in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and [g] I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zĕ-rŭb'bă-bĕl, [m] my servant, the son of Shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a [n] signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

520 B.C.

a Ezra 5. 16 Zech. 4. 9
b Ezek. 44. 25
c Cf. Zech. 8. 12
d Joel 2. 14 Mal. 3. 10
e Cf. ch. 1. 5
f Cf. Isa. 5. 10
g Mic. 5. 10 Zech. 9. 10
h Joel 2. 24 Zech. 14. 10
i Am. 4. 9
k Ezek. 13. 11, 13 Rev. 11. 19
l Am 4. 6, &c.
m Cf. Isa. 43. 10
n Jer. 22. 24

ZECHARIAH

CHAPTER 1

IN the eighth month, in the second year of [c] Dă-rī'ŭs, came the word of the LORD unto [d] Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

2 [f] The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [g] Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 [h] Be ye not as your fathers, [i] unto whom the [k] former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but [o] they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But [a] my words and my statutes, [b] which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, [e] according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Dă-rī'ŭs, came the word of the LORD unto Zĕch-ă-rī'ăh, the son of Bĕr-ē-chī'ăh, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

8 [l] I saw by night, and behold [m] a man riding upon [n] a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And [p] the angel that talked

520 B.C.

a Ezek. 37. 14 Lk. 1. 20
b Hos. 12. 10
c ch. 7. 1 Hag. 2. 10
d ch. 7. 1 Ezra 6. 14
e Hos. 4. 9
f Cf. 2 Chr. 36. 16
g Joel 2. 12 Mal. 3. 7
h Ezek. 20. 18 Mal. 3. 7
i ver. 6
k ch. 7. 7 See ver. 6
l ver. 18 Dan. 8. 1–14
m ch. 2. 1 Dan. 12. 5
n ch. 6. 2
o ch. 7. 11 Zeph. 3. 2
p ch. 2. 3 Cf. ver. 8. 11

with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to [a] walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the [b] angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, [f] all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, [i] how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these [k] threescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with [o] good words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am [s] jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen [x] that are at ease: for [z] I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem [a] with mercies: [b] my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and [c] a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet [h] comfort Zion, and shall yet [i] choose Jerusalem.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and [k] behold four [l] horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

519 B.C.

[a] ch. 6. 7, Cf. Jb. 1. 7
[b] ch. 3. 1, &c. 2 K. 1. 3
[c] ch. 1. 8, 18 & 3. 1
[d] ch. 1. 8
[e] ch. 1. 16, Rev. 11. 1
[f] Isa. 14. 7
[g] Cf. Rev. 21. 16
[h] ch. 1. 9 & 4. 1
[i] Hab. 2. 6, Rev. 6. 10
[k] ch. 7. 5, Dan. 9. 2
[l] Cf. ch. 12. 6 & 14. 10
[m] Ezek. 38. 11
[n] Cf. Ezek. 36. 11
[o] Cf. Jer. 29. 10, 11
[p] Ps. 125. 2, Cf. Ps. 34. 7
[q] Cf. Isa 4. 5
[r] Hag. 2. 7, Lk. 2. 9
[s] ch. 8. 2, Zeph. 3. 8
[t] Jer. 51. 6, 45
[u] ch. 7. 14, Dan. 9. 7
[x] Jer. 48. 11
[y] Dan. 11. 4, Mt. 24. 31
[z] Cf. Isa. 54. 7, 8
[a] ch. 10. 6, Mic. 7. 19
[b] ch. 4. 9, Hag. 1. 8
[c] ch. 2. 1, 2, Ezek. 42. 16
[d] ch. 4. 9
[e] Jer. 12. 14
[f] Pr. 7. 2
[g] Hab. 2. 8
[h] Isa. 66. 13
[i] ch. 2. 12, Ps. 132. 13
[k] ver. 8, ch. 2. 1
[l] Cf. 1 K. 22. 11
[m] Zeph. 3. 14
[n] ch. 9. 9, Zeph. 3. 14
[o] ch. 8. 3, Zeph. 3. 5, 17
[p] ch. 8. 22, Zeph. 2. 11
[q] Joel 3. 2

CHAPTER 2

[c] I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold [d] a man with [e] a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, [g] To measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, [h] the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, [l] Jerusalem shall be inhabited as [m] towns without walls for the [n] multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 [p] For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a [q] wall of fire round about, and will be [r] the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and [t] flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have [u] spread you abroad as the [y] four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he [d] sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that [e] toucheth you toucheth the [f] apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and [g] they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ [m] Sing and rejoice, O [n] daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and [o] I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 And [p] many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall [q] inherit

Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall [a] choose Jerusalem again.

13 [b] Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of [d] his holy habitation.

CHAPTER 3

AND [g] he shewed me [h] Joshua the high priest standing before the [k] angel of the LORD, and [2 l] Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, [n] The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath [p] chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a [q] brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was [r] clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, [s] I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and [t] I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them [y] set a fair [z] mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [c] If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt [e] keep my charge, then thou shalt also [f] judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men [3 l] wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant [o] the BRANCH.

9 For behold [q] the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be [r] seven eyes: behold, I will [t] engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and [u] I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour [x] under the vine and under the fig tree.

519 B.C.

a ch. 1. 17 & 3. 2
b Hab. 2. 20
c ch. 2. 3 & 5. 5
d Jer. 25. 30
e Jer. 31. 26 Cf. Dan. 10. 9
f ch. 3. 1 & 5. 1
g ch. 2. 1 & 4. 2
h ch. 6. 11 Hag. 2. 2
i Jer. 52. 19 Heb. 9. 2
k ch. 1. 11 Mt. 1. 20
2 i.e. *the Adversary*
l [Jb. 2. 1 Mt. 4. 1, &c.]
m Ex. 25. 37 Rev. 1. 12
n Cf. Jude 9
o Rev. 11. 4
p ch. 2. 12
q Am. 4. 11
r Cf. Isa. 64. 6
s Isa. 6. 7
t Ezek. 16. 10 Rev. 3. 18
u Hag. 2. 2
x Cf. Hos. 1. 7
y Cf. ch. 6. 11
z Ezek. 21. 26
a Cf. Jer. 51. 25
b ch. 3. 9 Eph. 2. 20
c Cf. 2 Chr. 7. 17
d ch. 8. 9 Hag. 2. 18
e Ezek. 44. 15, 16
f See Dt. 17. 9
g ch. 1. 16 & 6. 12
h ch. 2. 8 & 6. 15
i Cf. Hag. 2. 3
k Ezek. 27. 12
3 Or *which are a sign*
l Ezek. 24. 24, 27
m ch. 3. 9 Rev. 5. 6
n Jer. 32. 19
o ch. 6. 12 Jer. 33. 15 Cf. Ezek. 1. 14
p 2 Chr. 16. 9 Cf. Ezek. 1. 14
q ch. 4. 7 Isa. 28. 16
r ch. 4. 10 Rev. 5. 6
s ver. 3
t Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 19
u ch. 13. 1 Ezek. 37. 23
x Mic. 4. 4

CHAPTER 4

AND [c] the angel that talked with me came again, and [e] waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, [f] What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a [i] candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his [m] seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

3 And two [o] olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto [u] Zĕ-rŭb-bă-bĕl, saying, [x] Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who art thou, [a] O great mountain? before Zĕ-rŭb-bă-bĕl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the [b] headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zĕ-rŭb-bă-bĕl [d] have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also [g] finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts [h] hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the [i] day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the [k] plummet in the hand of Zĕ-rŭb-bă-bĕl with those [m] seven; they are the [n] eyes of the LORD, which [p] run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two [s] olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two [b] anointed ones, that stand by the [c] Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5

THEN I turned, and [e] lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying [f] roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is [k] the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for [l] every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall [n] enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that [p] sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then [r] the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an [t] ē'phäh that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of [u] lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ē'phäh.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ē'phäh; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a [x] stork: and they lifted up the ē'phäh between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ē'phäh?

519 B.C.

a Dan. 1. 2

b Cf. Nu. 3. 3
c ch. 6. 5; Mic. 4. 13

d ch. 5. 1
e ch. 4. 2; & 6. 1

f Ezek. 2. 9
g ch. 1. 8; Rev. 6. 4

h Rev. 6. 5
i Rev. 6. 2
k Cf. Dan. 9. 11
2 Or *strong*
l Dt. 5. 19; Eph. 4. 28
m ch. 5. 5

3 Or *winds*

n Cf. Pr. 3. 33
o ch. 4. 14
p ch. 8. 17; Hos. 10. 4
q Cf. Isa. 43. 6

r ch. 4. 1; & 6. 4
s ch. 1. 10

t Am. 8. 5

u Ezek. 27. 12

x Jer. 8. 7
y Cf. ch. 3. 5
z ch. 3. 1

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of [a] Shī'när: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER 6

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, [d] behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were [g] red horses; and in the second chariot [h] black horses;

3 And in the third chariot [i] white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and [2] bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the [m] angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four [3] spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before [o] the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into [q] the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might [s] walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Hĕl'dâi, of Tō-bī'jăh, and of Jĕ-dâi'ăh, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zĕph-ă-nī'ăh;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and [y] set them upon the head of [z] Joshua the son of Jŏs'ĕ-dĕch, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts,

saying, Behold the man whose name is The [b] BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he [c] shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be [e] a priest upon his throne: and the [f] counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tō-bī'-jăh, and to Jĕ-dâi'-ăh, and to Hen the son of Zĕph-ă-nī'-ăh, for a [m] memorial in the temple of the LORD.

15 And [o] they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts [r] hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, [s] if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 7

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king [x] Dă-rī'-ŭs, that the word of the LORD came unto [z] Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in [b] Chĭs'-lĕû;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shĕr-ē'-zĕr and Rē'-gĕm-mĕl'-ĕch, and their men, [e] to pray before the LORD,

3 And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in [f] the fifth month, [g] separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and [k] seventh month, even those [l] seventy years, did ye at all [n] fast unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried by the [q] former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited the [a] south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zĕch-ă-rī'-ăh, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, [d] Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And [g] oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the [h] stranger, nor the [i] poor; and [k] let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But [l] they refused to hearken, and [n] pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they [p] made their hearts as an adamant stone, [q] lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent [2t] in his spirit by the former prophets: [u] therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and [y] I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

14 But [a] I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus [c] the land was desolate after them, [d] that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAPTER 8

AGAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was [h] jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and [i] will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a [m] city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the [o] holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet [p] old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

518 B.C.

[a] Obad. 19, 20
[b] ch. 3. 8
[c] ch. 3. 9
[d] ch. 8. 16
[e] Ps. 110. 4
[f] Hag. 2. 9
[g] Jer. 22. 3; Acts 6. 1
[h] Jer. 22. 3
[i] Pr. 22. 22
[k] ch. 8. 17
[l] ch. 1. 4
[m] Jos. 4. 7; Cf. Mt. 26. 13
[n] Neh. 9. 29
[o] Cf. Isa. 56. 6–8
[p] Cf. Ezek. 11. 19
[q] Jer. 36. 23, 24
[r] ch. 4. 9
[s] Jer. 26. 3
[2t] Or *by*
[t] Neh. 9. 20; Mt. 10. 20
[u] See Dan. 9. 11
[x] ch. 1. 1, 7
[y] Mic. 3. 4
[z] ch. 1. 1
[a] ch. 2. 6
[b] Neh. 1. 1
[c] Mic. 7. 13
[d] Zeph. 3. 6
[e] ch. 8. 21, 22
[f] ch. 8. 19
[g] ch. 12. 12; 1 S. 21. 4, 5
[h] ch. 1. 14
[i] ch. 2. 10, 11
[k] ch. 8. 19
[l] ch. 1. 12
[m] Cf. Isa. 1. 26
[n] Jer. 14. 12
[o] Zeph. 3. 11
[p] Cf. Isa. 65. 20
[q] ch. 1. 4

6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the [b] remnant of this people in these days, [d] should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people [f] from the east country, and from the west country;

8 And [h] I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and [l] they shall be my people, and I will be their God, [m] in truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [o] Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of [p] the prophets, which were in the day that [q] the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 For [x] the seed shall be prosperous; the [y] vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their [z] dew; and I will cause the [a] remnant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that [c] as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and [e] ye shall be a blessing: [f] fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; [h] As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I [m] repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do; [p] Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; [q] execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

518 B.C.

a ch. 7. 10
b Hag. 2. 2
c ch. 5. 4 Mal. 3. 5
d Jer. 32. 17, 27 Lk. 1. 37
e Am. 6. 8 Mal. 2. 16
f Isa. 43. 5
g Cf. Jer. 39. 2
h ch. 10. 6, &c. Zeph. 3. 19, 20
i ch. 7. 3
k ch. 7. 5
l Ezek. 37. 23, 27 2 Cor. 6. 13 Cf. ch. 13. 9
m Cf. Jer. 4. 2 Hos. 2. 19
n Hos. 12. 9
o Hag. 2. 4 1 Cor. 16. 13
p See Ezra 5. 1, 2
q ch. 4. 9
r ch. 7. 2
s Hos. 5. 15
t ch. 2. 11 & 14. 16
u Cf. Isa. 45. 14
x Am. 9. 13
y Joel 2. 22
z Cf. Hag. 1. 10
a Zeph. 3. 13

17 And [a] let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no [c] false oath: for all these are things that [e] I hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The fast of the [g] fourth month, and the fast of the [i] fifth, and the fast of the [k] seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful [n] feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily [r] to pray before the LORD, and [s] to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, [t] many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold [u] out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9

THE [2 b] burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hā'drăch, and [d] Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And [g] Hā'măth also shall border thereby; [i] Tyrus, and [k] Zidon, [l] though it be very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and [n] heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite [o] her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 [r] Ăsh'kĕ-lon shall see it, and fear; [s] Gaza also shall see it, and be very

2 Or *oracle*
b ch. 12. 1 Hab. 1. 1
c Cf. Jer. 44. 22
d Am. 1. 3, 5
e See Gen. 12. 2, 3
f Hag. 2. 5
g Am. 6. 2
h Jer. 32. 42
i Am. 1. 9, 10 Mt. 11. 21
k Joel 3. 4 Mt. 11. 21
l Ezek. 28. 3
m Ezek. 24. 14
n Ezek. 28. 4
o Ezek. 26. 17
p Pr. 12. 17, 19
q ch. 7. 9
r Zeph. 2. 4, 7
s Zeph. 2. 4 Acts 8. 26

sorrowful, and [a]Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a [c]bastard shall dwell in [d]Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the [f]Philistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his [h]abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a [2l]governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jĕb'ū-śīte.

8 And [m]I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no [n]oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ Rejoice greatly, O [q]daughter of Zion; [s]shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: [u]behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is [y]just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an [z]ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will [b]cut off the chariot from Ē'phrăim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the [d]battle bow shall be cut off: and [f]he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and [h]his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant [n]I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit [o]wherein is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will [r]render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled [s]the bow with Ē'phrăim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O [u]Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his [z]arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the [b]trumpet, and shall go with [c]whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall [d]defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like [b]bowls, and as the corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day [e]as the flock of his people: for they shall be as the [g]stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his [i]goodness, and how great is his beauty! [k]corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10

ASK ye of the LORD rain in the time of the [o]latter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and [p]give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the [3r]idols have spoken vanity, and the [t]diviners have seen a lie, and have told [x]false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was [a]no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled [c]against the shepherds, and I punished the [e]goats: for the LORD of hosts hath [g]visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the [4i]corner, out of him the [k]nail, out of him the [l]battle bow, out of him every [5m]oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which [p]tread down their enemies in the [q]mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will [t]bring them again to place them; for I [x]have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for [y]I am the LORD their God, and [a]will hear them.

7 And they of Ē'phrăim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will [e]hiss for them, and gather

518 B.C.

a Zeph. 2. 4
b ch. 14. 20 Am. 6. 6
c Dt. 23. 2†
d Zeph. 2. 4 Acts 8. 40
e Ezek. 34. 31 Lk. 12. 32
f Zeph. 2. 5
g Isa. 62. 3
h Ezek. 37. 23 (Heb.)
i Hos. 3. 5
k Joel 2. 19
2 Or *chieftain*
l Ex. 15. 15 ch. 12. 5, 6 (Heb.)
m Cf. ch. 2. 5
n Dan. 11. 20 ch. 10. 4 (Heb.)
o Joel 2. 23 Jas. 5. 7
p Ezek. 34. 26
q ch. 2. 10
3 Heb. *teraphim*
r Hos. 3. 4 (Heb.)
s Zeph. 3. 14
t Mic. 3. 6
u Isa. 62. 11 Cit. Mt. 21. 5
x ch. 13. 3 Jer. 29. 8
y Jer. 33. 15
z 1 K. 13. 13 Mt. 21. 2, &c.
a Ezek. 34. 5, 8 Mt. 9. 36
b Hag. 2. 22
c ch. 11. 17 Ezek. 34. 2, &c.
d Hos. 2. 18
e Cf. Ezek. 34. 17
f Mic. 4. 3
g Zeph. 2. 7 Lk. 1. 68
h Ps. 72. 8 (Lit. *To*)
4 Or *cornerstone* Cf. ch. 4. 7
i Isa. 19. 13
k Isa. 22. 23
l ch. 9. 13 Cf. Hos. 1. 5
5 Or *chieftain*
m ch. 9. 8 (Heb.) (& mg. for mg.)
n Isa. 61. 1
o Jer. 33. 6
p Isa. 63. 3, 6 Mal. 4. 3
q Mic. 7. 10
r Isa. 61. 7
s ch. 10. 4 Gen. 49. 24
t ch. 8. 8
u Joel 3. 6
x ch. 1. 16
y Ezek. 34. 24
z Hab. 3. 6
a ch. 13. 9
b Zeph. 1. 16 Mt. 24. 31
c Isa. 21. 1
d ch. 12. 8 Isa. 37. 6
e Isa. 7. 18

them; for I have [a] redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will [d] sow them among the people: and they shall [f] remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also [h] out of the land of Egypt, and gather them [k] out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of [m] Gĭl'ĕ-ăd and Lebanon; and [n] place shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the [p] pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the [q] sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and [r] they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 11

OPEN thy doors, [x] O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy [z] cedars.

2 Howl, [a] fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye [b] oaks of Bashan; for the [2] forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ There is a [d] voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the [e] pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; [f] Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and [g] hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for [i] I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For [m] I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And [5o] I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O [p] poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called [b] Beauty, and the other I called [c] Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also [e] I cut off in one month; and [g] my soul lothed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that [i] that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest [l] eat every one the flesh of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even [o] Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they [s] weighed [t] for my price [u] thirty pieces of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. [y] And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even [c] Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall [h] eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe to the [3k] idol [l] shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAPTER 12

THE [4n] burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, [q] which stretcheth forth the heavens, and [r] layeth the foundation of the

518 B.C.

[a] Cf. Mic. 4. 10
[b] ver. 10
[c] ver. 14
[d] Cf. Hos. 2. 23
[e] Cf. Jer. 22. 11, 18, 24
[f] Jon. 2. 7
[g] Mic. 2. 7
[h] Mic. 7. 12 (mg.)
[i] Cf. Jer. 43. 11
[k] Mic. 7. 12
[l] Isa. 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 10
[m] Mic. 7. 14
[n] Isa. 54. 2, 3
[o] ver. 7
[p] Zeph. 2. 13
[q] Joel 3. 19
[r] Cf. Hos. 11. 10; Mic. 4. 2, 5
[s] Jer. 32. 9
[t] Am. 8. 6; Mt. 26. 15
[u] Cf. Lv. 27. 5; Mt. 26. 15
[x] Cf. Isa. 2. 12, 13
[y] Cit. Mt. 27. 9, 10
[z] Ezek. 27. 5
[a] Ezek. 31. 8
[b] Ezek. 27. 6
[c] ver. 7
[2] Or *strong forest*
[d] Jer. 25. 34
[e] Jer. 50. 44
[f] ver. 7
[g] Jer. 50. 7
[h] Ezek. 34. 3
[i] Hos. 12. 8
[3] Or *worthless*
[k] Hab. 2. 18 (*Heb.*)
[l] ch. 10. 3
[m] Jer. 13. 14
[4] Or *oracle*
[n] ch. 9. 1; Mal. 1. 1
[5] Or *I fed*
[o] Mic. 7. 14
[p] Cf. Zeph. 3. 12
[q] Jer. 51. 15
[r] Jer. 51. 15; Acts 4. 24

earth, and [a] formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a [d] cup of trembling [e] unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: [h] all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though [i] all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, [k] I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider [l] with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the [2n] governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Judah [p] like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and [r] Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem.

7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah.

8 In that day shall the LORD [t] defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, [x] as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 And [z] I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and [a] they shall look upon me whom they [b] have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, [c] as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, [b] as the mourning of Hā-dăd-rĭm'mŏn in the valley of [c] Mĕ-gĭd'dŏn.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and [f] their wives apart; the family of the house of [g] Nathan apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shĭm'ĕ-ī apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13

IN that day there shall be [m] a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will [o] cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the [q] prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for [s] thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a [3u] rough garment to deceive:

5 But he shall say, [y] I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is [d] my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: [e] smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be [f] scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in

518 B.C.

a Dan. 5. 23. Acts 17. 28
b Cf. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25
c 2 Chr. 35. 22
d Isa. 51. 22
e Hab. 2. 16. Rev. 14. 10
f ch. 7. 3. 1 Cor. 7. 5
g 1 Chr. 14. 4. Lk. 3. 31
h Cf. Mt. 21. 44
i ch. 14. 2. Mic 4. 11
k Cf. Ps. 76. 6
l Cf. Dt. 28. 28
m ch. 3. 9. 1 Jno. 1. 7, 9
2 Or *chieftains*
n ch. 9. 7 *(Heb.)*
o Hos. 2. 17
p Obad. 18
q Zeph. 3. 4
r Cf. ch. 2. 4 & 14. 10
s ch. 10. 2. Jude 8
t ch. 9. 15
3 Or *hairy*
u 2 K. 1. 8. Mt. 3. 4
x 2 S. 19. 27
y Am. 7. 14
z Joel 2. 28. Lk. 11. 13
a Cit. Jno. 19. 37
b Ps. 22. 16. Mt. 27. 35
c Am. 8. 10
d Lv. 25. 14, &c. *(Heb.)* Cf. Pr. 8. 30
e Cit. Mt. 26. 31
f Cf. Ezek. 34. 5

all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will [c] refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall [g] call on my name, and [i] I will hear them: [k] I will say, It is my people: and [m] they shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAPTER 14

BEHOLD, the [p] day of the LORD cometh, and [s] thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For I will [u] gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and [x] the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the [y] women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 [z] Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 ¶ And his feet [a] shall stand in that day upon the [b] mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the [c] earthquake in the days of Ŭz-zī'-ăh king of Judah: and [d] the LORD my God shall come, and all the [e] saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [4] the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7 But it shall be one day [g] which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that [i] at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that [k] living waters [l] shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the [5n] former sea, and half of them toward the [6n] hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

518 B.C.

a Zeph. 3. 15
b Dt. 6. 4 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6
c Dan. 11. 35 Mal. 3. 3
2 Heb. *Arabah*
d Am. 6. 14
e Isa. 10. 29
f Ju. 21. 13
g Zeph. 3, 9 Acts 9. 14
h Cf. ch. 2. 4
i ch. 10. 6
k Cf. ch. 8. 8
l Jer. 38. 7
m Hos. 2. 18
n Jer. 31. 38
o Hag. 2. 16 Mt. 21. 33
p Zeph. 2. 2 Mal. 3. 2
q Rev. 22. 3
3 Or *ban*
r Isa. 43. 28 Mal. 4. 6 (*Heb.*)
s Isa. 53. 12 Lk. 11. 22
t Hos. 2. 18
u ch. 12. 2
x Dan. 9. 26 Mt. 24. 2
y Jer. 8. 10
z Zeph. 3. 8
a Cf. Ezek. 11. 23
b 2 S. 15. 30 Mt. 21. 1
c Am. 1. 1
d Cf. Dt. 33. 2 Jude 14
e Dan. 4. 13, 17
f ch. 8. 22 Mal. 1. 11
4 Or, as otherwise read, *there shall not be light, the bright ones shall con-1 tract themselves*
g Mt. 24. 36
h 2 Chr. 8. 13 Hos. 12. 9 Jno. 7. 2, 14
i Rev. 21. 25
k Jer. 17. 13 Jno. 4. 10
l Joel 3. 18 Rev. 22. 1
m Hag. 1. 11
5 Or *eastern*
n Joel 2. 20
6 Or *western*

9 And [a] the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be [b] one LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a [2d] plain from [e] Geba to [f] Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be [h] lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from [i] Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the [n] corner gate, and from the [n] tower of Hăn'-ă-nēēl unto the king's [o] winepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and [q] there shall be no more [3r] utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be [t] safely inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem [f] shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the [h] feast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them [m] shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that

come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, [a] HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots 518 B.C. in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be [b] no more the Cā'-nă-ăn-īte in the house of the LORD of hosts.

[a] Isa 23. 18
[b] Nah. 1. 15 Rev. 21. 27

MALACHI

CHAPTER 1

460 B.C.

THE [2c] burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

2 [d] I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not [e] Esau [f] Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: [g] yet I loved Jacob,

3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas [i] Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation [o] for ever.

5 And [q] your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, [s] The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.

6 ¶ [t] A son honoureth [u] his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O [y] priests, that despise my name. And [z] ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 Ye offer [a] polluted bread upon mine [b] altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The [d] table of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And [e] if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he [a] will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: [b] will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 [3] Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I [h] accept an [i] offering at your hand.

11 For [k] from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same [m] my name shall be great among the Gentiles; [n] and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have [p] profaned it, in that [r] ye say, The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, [x] Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for [c] I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is [f] dreadful among the heathen.

CHAPTER 2

AND now, O ye [g] priests, this commandment is for you.

2 [h] If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, [i] to give glory unto

[a] Am. 5. 15
[b] Cf. Dt. 10. 17
[2] Or *oracle*
[c] Zech. 12. 1
[d] Hos. 14. 4
[3] Or *Oh that there were one among you that would shut the doors, that ye might not kindle (fire on) mine altar in vain*
[e] 1 Chr. 1. 34 Heb. 11. 20
[f] Hos. 12. 12 Jno. 4. 5, &c.
[g] Cit. Ro. 9. 13
[h] Mic. 6. 6, 7 Mk. 12. 33
[i] ch. 2. 12, 13 Isa. 66. 3
[k] Isa. 59. 19
[l] Obad. 1–8
[m] Isa. 12. 4
[n] Zech. 14. 16
[o] Isa. 34. 10
[p] Am. 2. 7
[q] Pr. 29. 16
[r] ver. 7
[s] Ps. 70. 4 Lk. 1. 46
[t] See Ex. 20. 12
[u] Jer. 31. 9
[x] Cf. Mic. 6. 3
[y] ch. 2. 1, 8 Zeph. 3. 4
[z] ch. 2. 14, 17
[a] Ezek. 44. 7
[b] ch. 2. 13 Am. 9. 1
[c] Cf. Zech. 14. 9
[d] Ezek. 44. 16
[e] Dt. 17. 1 Heb. 9. 14
[f] Ps. 111. 9
[g] ch. 1. 6
[h] Jer. 26. 4–6
[i] Jer. 13. 16 Jno. 9. 24

my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even [a] send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and [d] spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that [f] my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and [h] peace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he [i] feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he [m] walked with me in peace and equity, and did [n] turn many away from iniquity.

7 [o] For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should [q] seek the law [s] at his mouth: for he is the [t] messenger of the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are [u] departed out of the way; [x] ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore [y] have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as [c] ye have not kept my ways, but [d] have been partial in the law.

10 [e] Have we not all one father? hath not one God [f] created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an [k] abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath [m] married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an [p] offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the [r] altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying

460 B.C.

[a] ch. 3. 9 Dan. 9. 11
[b] ch. 1. 6, 7 & 3. 7, &c.
[c] ch. 3. 5 Mic. 1. 2
[d] Cf. Nah. 3. 6
[e] Cf. Pr. 2. 17
[f] See Nu. 25. 12
[g] Cf. Ezra 9. 2
[h] Ezek. 37. 26
[i] ch. 3. 16 Hag. 1. 12
[k] Zech. 8. 17 Rev. 2. 6, 15
[l] Cf. Mt. 19. 7
[m] Cf. Gen. 6. 9 Mic. 6. 8
[n] Cf. Dan. 12. 3 Jas. 5. 20
[o] Hag. 2. 11 Cf. Mt. 23. 2, 3
[p] Isa. 43. 24
[q] Cf. Ezek. 7. 26
[r] Cf. Jer. 2. 23, 35
[s] Cf. Pr. 2. 6
[t] Cf. Hag. 1. 13
[u] Ju. 2. 17
[x] Ezek. 44. 12, &c.
[y] Cf. 1 S. 2. 30
[z] Cit. Mt. 11. 10 Mk. 1. 2 Lk. 7. 27
[a] Cf. ch. 4. 5, 6
[b] Isa. 40. 3
[c] ch. 3. 7 Am. 2. 4
[d] Pr. 28. 21 1 Tim. 5. 21
[e] Cf. Jno. 8. 41, 53
[f] Jer. 27. 5 Acts 17. 26, 28
[g] Joel 2. 11
[h] ch. 4. 1, 5 Zech. 14. 1
[i] Nah. 1. 6 Rev. 6. 17
[k] Ezek. 43. 8
[l] Pr. 27. 21
[m] Hos. 4. 17
[n] Zech. 13. 9
[o] ch. 2. 12, 13
[p] ch. 1. 10, 13 & 3. 3, 4
[q] Mic. 7. 14
[r] ch. 1. 7, 10 Mt. 23. 35
[s] ch. 2. 14 Ro. 1. 9

out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ [b] Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because [c] the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the [e] wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a [g] godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that [k] he hateth [l] putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have [p] wearied the LORD with your words. [r] Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

CHAPTER 3

[z] BEHOLD, [a] I will send my messenger, and [b] he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But [g] who may abide [h] the day of his coming? and [i] who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

3 And he shall sit [l] as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and [n] purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an [o] offering in righteousness.

4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, [q] as in the days of old, and as in former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a [s] swift

witness against the [a] sorcerers, and against the [b] adulterers, and against [d] false swearers, and against those that oppress [f] the hireling in his wages, the [g] widow, and the fatherless, and that [i] turn aside the stranger from his right, and [k] fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For [m] I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob [n] are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even [o] from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and [q] have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will [t] return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. [u] But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have [x] robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? [y] In tithes and [3z] offerings.

9 Ye are [a] cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the [f] tithes into the [h] storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the [k] windows of heaven, and [m] pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke [o] the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And [s] all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a [u] delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and [c] what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

460 B.C.

a Dan. 2. 2
b Hos. 7. 4
c Cf. Jer. 12. 1, 2
d Zech. 8. 17 Mt. 5. 33
e Cf. Ps. 95. 9
f Jer. 22. 13 Jas. 5. 4
g Ezek. 22. 7, 29 Mt. 23. 14
h ch. 2. 5 Acts 10. 2, &c.
i Am. 5. 12
k Hos. 10. 3 Lk. 18. 4
l Dan. 12. 1 Lk. 10. 20
m Cf. Nu. 23. 19
n Lam. 3. 22
o Zech. 1. 4 Acts 7. 51
3 Or *in the day that I do make, (even) a peculiar treasure*
p Cf. ch. 4. 3 (& mg. for mg.)
q ch. 2. 9
r Ps. 135. 4 (*Heb.*) Cf. Eph. 1. 14
s Ps. 103. 13
t Zech. 1. 3
u ch. 2. 14, 17
x Isa. 43. 23, 24
y Cf. Neh. 13. 10
3 Or *heave offerings*
z Ezek. 48. 8
a ch. 2. 2
b ch. 3. 2 1 Thes. 5. 2 || Mt. 3. 7
c Zeph. 3. 8 2 Thes. 1. 8
d Hos. 7. 4 (*Heb.*)
e Zeph. 3. 11 Lk. 1. 51
f Dt. 14. 22 Mt. 23. 23
g Nah. 1. 10
h Neh. 13. 12, 13 Mt. 27. 6
i Am. 2. 9
k Isa. 24. 18
l Isa. 59. 19 Rev. 11. 18
m Hag. 2. 19
n Cf. Isa. 60. 1
o See Joel 1. 4
p Zech. 10. 5
4 Or *in the day that I do make*
q Cf. ch. 3. 17 (& mg. for mg.)
r Dan. 9. 13 Lk. 2. 22
s Cf. Ps. 107. 38
t Dan. 9. 11 Heb. 3. 3
u Cf. Isa. 62. 4
x Ps. 106. 19
y Cf. ch. 3. 1

15 And now we call the proud happy; yea, [c] they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they [e] that tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then [h] they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a [l] book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, [2p] in that day when I make up my [r] jewels; and [s] I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

CHAPTER 4

FOR, behold, [b] the day cometh, [c] that shall burn as an [d] oven; and [e] all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be [g] stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither [i] root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that [l] fear my name shall the [n] Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall [p] tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet [4q] in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember ye [r] the law of Moses [t] my servant, which I commanded unto him in [x] Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, [y] I will send you [z] Elijah the prophet before the coming of [a] the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

6 And he shall [b] turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a [d] curse.

z (2 Chr. 21. 12) Mt. 11. 14 — a Joel 2. 11, 31 — b Cit. Lk. 1. 17 — c Jb. 35. 3 Cf. Isa. 58. 3 — d Zech. 14. 11 (*Heb.*)

THE END OF THE PROPHETS

THE NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED
OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK, AND WITH
THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS
DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

Appointed to be read in Churches

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO
ST. MATTHEW

CHAPTER 1

c. 7 B.C.

[a] THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, [c] the son of David, the son of Abraham.

2 [f] Abraham begat [g] Isaac; and Isaac begat [h] Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;

3 And [i] Judas begat [k] Phâr'ĕs and [l] Zara of [m] Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat Ă-mĭn'ă-dăb; and [n] Aminadab begat [o] Nā-ăs'sŏn; and Naasson begat [p] Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat [q] Bŏ'ŏz of [s] Rā'chăb; and Booz begat [t] Obed of [u] Ruth; and Obed begat [x] Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat [z] David the king; and David the king begat [a] Solomon [c] of her that had been the wife of Ū-rī'ăs;

7 And Solomon begat [e] Rō-bō'ăm; and Roboam begat [g] Ă-bī'ă; and Abia begat [e] Asa;

8 And Asa begat [e] Jŏs'ă-phăt; and Josaphat begat [k] Joram; and Joram begat [l] Ō-zī'ăs;

9 And Ō-zī'ăs begat [l] Jō'ă-thăm; and Joatham begat [m] Ā'chăz; and Achaz begat [m] Ĕz-ē-kī'ăs;

10 And Ĕz-ē-kī'ăs begat [m] Mă-năs'sēs; and Manasses begat [o] Amon; and Amon begat [o] Josias;

11 And Josias begat [q] Jĕch-ō-nī'ăs and his brethren, about the time they were [s] carried away to Babylon:

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jĕch-ō-nī'ăs begat [u] Să-lā'thĭ-ĕl; and Salathiel begat [x] Zŏ-rŏb'ă-bĕl;

13 And Zŏ-rŏb'ă-bĕl begat Ă-bī'ŭd; and Abiud begat Ē-lī'ă-kĭm; and Eliakim begat Ā'zôr;

14 And Ā'zôr begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Ā'chĭm; and Achim begat Ē-lī'ŭd;

15 And Ē-lī'ŭd begat Ĕl-ē-ā'zär; and Eleazar begat Măt'thăn; and Matthan begat Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat [b] Joseph the husband of [d] Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called [e] Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was [r] espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child [y] of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then [b] Joseph her husband, being a [d] just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded [f] to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the [h] angel of the Lord appeared unto him [i] in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and [n] thou shalt call his name JESUS: for [p] he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, [r] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 [t] Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

a *For ver. 1–17, cf. Lk. 3. 23–38*
b Lk. 3. 23
c ch. 9. 27. See 2 S. 7. 12–16
d ch. 2. 11
e ch. 2. 4 Cf. Dan. 9. 25 || ver. 18
f 1 Chr. 1. 27 Lk. 3. 34
g 1 Chr. 1. 28, 34 Lk. 3. 34
h Jos. 24. 32 Lk. 3. 34
i 1 Chr. 2. 1 Lk. 3. 33
k 1 Chr. 4. 1 Lk. 3. 33
l 1 Chr. 2. 4, 6
m 1 Chr. 2. 4
n 1 Chr. 2. 10 Lk. 3. 33
o 1 Chr. 2. 10 Lk. 3. 32
p 1 Chr. 2. 11 Lk. 3. 32
q 1 Chr. 2. 11, 12
r Lk. 1. 27
s See Jos. 6. 25 1 Chr. 2. 12 Lk. 3. 32
u See Ru. 4. 5
x 1 Chr. 2. 12, 13 Lk. 3. 32
y Lk. 1. 35
z 1 Chr. 2. 15 Lk. 3. 31
a 1 Chr. 14. 4
b (ver. 16) ch. 2. 13, 19
c See 2 S. 12. 9, 10
d (Gen. 7. 1 ch. 27. 19, 24)
e 1 Chr. 3. 10
f Ezra 10. 3 Mt. 19. 7
g 2 Chr. 12. 16
h ch. 2. 13, 19 Zech. 3. 1
i (1 K. 3. 5 ch. 2. 12)
k 1 Chr. 3. 11
l 1 Chr. 3. 12
m 1 Chr. 3. 13
n Lk. 1. 31
o 1 Chr. 3. 14
p Acts 3. 26 Cf. Lk. 2. 11
q 1 Chr. 3. 16
r ch. 2. 15, 17, 23
s See 2 K. 2. 21
t Gk. from Isa. 7. 14
u 1 Chr. 3. 17 Lk. 3. 27
x 1 Chr. 3. 19

CHAPTER 2

c. 7 B.C.

NOW when Jesus was born in [a] Bethlehem of Judæa [b] in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came [c] wise men [d] from the east to Jerusalem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born [e] King of the Jews? for we have seen his [f] star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and [i] scribes of the people together, he [k] demanded of them where [l] Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 [m] And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary [r] his mother, and fell down, and [s] worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, [t] they presented unto him gifts; gold, and [u] frankincense, and [x] myrrh.

12 And being warned of God [a] in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the [d] angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death of Herod: [g] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, [h] Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 [n] Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there [o] a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth [p] in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for [q] they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Är-chĕ-lā'-ŭs did reign in Judæa in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God [p] in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called [y] Nazareth: [z] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

CHAPTER 3

[b] IN those days came [c] John the Baptist, preaching in the [e] wilderness of Judæa,

a Mic. 5. 2 Lk. 2. 4, 15
b Lk. 1. 5
c Ezek. 27. 8, 9 Cf. Dan. 5. 11
d Cf. 1 K. 4. 30
e ch. 27. 11, 37 See Zech. 9. 9
f Cf. Nu. 24. 17
g ver. 17 ch. 1. 22
h Cit. from Hos. 11. 1
i Jer. 8. 8
k Cf. Mal. 2. 7
l ch. 1. 16, 17 & 16. 16
m Cit. from Mic. 5. 2
n ver. 15, 23
o Cit. from Jer. 31. 15
p ver. 12
q Cf. Ex. 4. 19
r ch. 1. 16 & 12. 46
s ch. 8. 2
t Cf. Ps. 72. 10 Isa. 60. 6
u Jer. 41. 5 Rev. 18. 13
x Cant. 5. 1 Mk. 15. 23
y ch. 4. 13
z ver. 17 ch. 3. 3
a ch. 1. 20 Acts 9. 10
b For ver. 1–12, cf. Mk. 1. 2–8 Lk. 3. 2–17
c ch. 4. 12 || ver. 11
d ch. 1. 20, &c. & 28. 2, 5
e Cf. Jos. 15. 61

2 And saying, [a] Repent ye: for [a] the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For [b] this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Ē-śâi'-ăs, saying, [d] The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his [g] raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was [i] locusts and wild [k] honey.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judæa, and all the region round about Jordan,

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, [p] confessing their sins.

7 ¶ But [q] when he saw many of the [r] Pharisees and [s] Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O [u] generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the [x] wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits [y] meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, [a] We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore [d] every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 [f] I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: [h] he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose [i] fan is in his hand, and he will throughly [k] purge his floor, and [l] gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up [m] the chaff with [n] unquenchable fire.

13 ¶ [o] Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

14 [r] But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, [c] the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw [e] the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And lo [f] a voice from heaven, saying, [h] This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4

1 THEN was Jesus [m] led up of the spirit into the wilderness [n] to be tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted [o] forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, [t] If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, [z] Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil [b] taketh him up into the [c] holy city, and setteth him on a [2] pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, [e] He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, [g] Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, [b] Satan: for it is written, [q] Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, [s] angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jesus had heard that [t] John was cast into prison, he [u] departed into Galilee;

A.D. 29

a ch. 4. 17
b ch. 2. 23 & 4. 14
c Ezek. 1. 1 Mk. 1. 10
d Cit. from Isa. 40. 3
e (Isa. 61. 1) Mk. 1. 10
f ch. 17. 5 Cf. Dan. 4. 31
g Zech. 13. 4
h Cf. Ps. 2. 7 Isa. 42. 1
i Nah. 3. 15, 17 Mk. 1. 6
k Ezek. 27. 17
l *For ver.* 1–11, *cf. Mk.* 1. 12–13 *Lk.* 4. 1–13
m (Ezek. 43. 5) Mk. 1. 12
n (1 Chr. 21. 1) Mk. 1. 13
o Cf. 1 K. 19. 8
p Mk. 1. 5
q Cf. Lk. 7. 30
r See ch. 5. 20
s ch. 16. 1, &c.
t Cf. ch. 3. 17
u ch. 12. 34
x (Mal. 4. 1, 5) Jno. 3. 36
y Acts 26. 20
z Cit. from Dt. 8. 3
a Isa. 51. 2 Lk. 3. 8
b Cf. Ezek. 8. 3
c ch. 27. 53 Dan. 9. 24
2 Gk. *wing*
d ch. 7. 19 Cf. Dan. 4. 14
e Cit. from Ps. 91. 11
f (ver. 1) Jno. 1. 26, &c.
g Cit. from Dt. 6. 16
h (Zech. 12. 10) Mk. 1. 8
i Jer. 51. 2 Lk. 3. 17
k Cf. Ezek. 20. 38
l ch. 13. 30
m See Mal. 4. 1
n ch. 5. 22, &c. Isa. 66. 24
o *For ver.* 13–17, *cf. Mk.* 1. 9–11 *Lk.* 3. 21, 22
p Zech. 3. 1
q Cit. from Dt. 6. 13
r Cf. Jno. 1. 31–34
s Dan. 7. 10 Lk. 16. 22
t ch. 3. 1, 13 & 9. 14
u Cf. Lk. 4. 14

13 And leaving [a] Nazareth, he came and dwelt in [b] Cā-pĕr-nā-ŭm, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zā-bū-lon and Nĕph-thă-lĭm:

14 [d] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sâi-ăs the prophet, saying,

15 [f] The land of Zā-bū-lon, and the land of Nĕph-thă-lĭm, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

16 [k] The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 ¶ [m] From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, [o] Repent: for [p] the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 ¶ [r] And Jesus, walking by [s] the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, [t] Simon called Peter, and [x] Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, [b] Follow me, and I will make you [c] fishers of men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, [x] James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ [m] And Jesus went about all Galilee, [n] teaching in their synagogues, and [n] preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and [o] healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all [q] Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were [2s] lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 [x] And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from [y] Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judæa, and from beyond Jordan.

A.D. 31

a ch. 2. 23 Mk. 1. 9
b ch. 8. 5
c Cf. ch. 15. 29
d ch. 3. 3 & 8. 17
e For ver. 2–12, cf. Lk. 6. 20–33
f Cit. from Isa. 9. 1, 2
g Isa. 66. 2
h ver. 10
i Isa. 61. 3
k Mic. 7. 8 Lk. 1. 79
l Ps. 37. 11
m Mk. 1. 14
n Cf. Isa. 51. 1
o ch. 3. 2 Mk. 1. 15
p ch. 3. 2 & 10. 7
q Pr. 11. 17
r For ver. 18–22, cf. Mk. 1. 16–20 Lk. 5. 2–11 Jno. 1. 40–42
s 1 K. 15. 20
t ch. 10. 2
u Pr. 22. 11
x Mk. 1. 29
y Isa. 52. 8 1 Cor. 13. 12
z Pr. 12. 20 Jas. 3. 18
a ver. 45
b ch. 8. 22
c Cf. ch. 13. 47
d Isa. 66. 5 ‖ ver. 11
e ver. 3
f 1 Pet. 4. 14
g (ver. 10) ch. 10. 22
h Lk. 6. 23
i ch. 6. 4 Jer. 31. 16
k ch. 23. 31 Jer. 2. 30
l For ver. 13, cf. Mk. 9. 50 Lk. 14. 34
m For ver. 23, cf. Mk. 1. 34, 39 Lk. 4. 15
n ch. 9. 35
o ch. 8. 16 Cf. ch. 11. 5
p (Dan. 12. 3) Lk. 16. 8
q Lk. 2. 2
r For ver. 15, cf. Mk. 4. 21 Lk. 8. 16 & 11. 33
2 Or epileptic
s ch. 17. 15
t 1 Pet. 2. 12
u Mal. 2. 2 Jno. 9. 24
x For ver. 25, cf. Mk. 3. 7, 8. Lk. 6. 17
y Mk. 5. 20
z ch. 7. 12
a Ro. 10. 4 Cf. Ro. 3. 31
b For ver. 18, cf. Lk. 16. 17

CHAPTER 5

AND seeing the multitudes, he [c] went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 [e] And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed are the [g] poor in spirit: for [h] their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are [i] they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are the [l] meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst [n] after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are the [q] merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the [u] pure in heart: for they shall [y] see God.

9 Blessed are the [z] peacemakers: for they shall be called the [a] children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are [d] persecuted for righteousness' sake: for [e] their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 [f] Blessed are ye, [g] when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 [h] Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is [i] your reward in heaven: for [k] so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 ¶ [l] Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 [p] Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 [r] Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, [t] that they may see your good works, and [u] glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 ¶ Think not that I am come to destroy [z] the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but [a] to fulfil.

18 [b] For verily I say unto you, Till

heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall [a] in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break [b] one of these [c] least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever [d] shall do and teach them, the same shall be called [e] great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your [i] righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye [k] shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ [l] Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, [m] Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But [o] I say unto you, That [p] whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, [2] Rā'-că, shall be in danger of the [t] council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of [3y] hell fire.

23 Therefore [a] if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 [e] Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, [k] Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ [n] Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, [o] Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That [q] whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 [u] And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 [f g] It hath been said, [h] Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and [n] whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, [q] ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, [r] Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but [s] shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 [u] But I say unto you, [x] Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is [z] God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his [b] footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the [c] city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But [d] let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these [4] cometh of evil.

38 ¶ [f] Ye have heard that it hath been said, [g] An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 [h] But I say unto you, That ye [i] resist not [5] evil: but whosoever shall [l] smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And [m] if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.

41 And whosoever shall [6p] compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 [r] Give to him that asketh thee, and [s] from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ [t] Ye have heard that it hath been said, [x] Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and [y] hate thine enemy.

A.D. 31

a Cf. ch. 24. 35
b Cf. Gal. 3. 10 Jas. 2. 10
c Cf. ch. 11. 11
d ch. 7. 21
e Cf. ch. 18. 4
f For ver. 31, 32, cf. ch. 19. 7–9 Mk. 10. 4, 11, 12 Lk. 16. 18
g Cf. ver. 21
h Cit. from Dt. 24. 1
i ch. 9. 14 ‖ ch. 9. 11, 34
k ch. 18. 3
l ver. 33 Cf. ver. 27, 31, 38, 43
m Cit. from Ex. 20. 13
n Ro. 7. 3
o ch. 19. 9 Cf. ch. 7. 29
p Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 15
q ver. 21
r See Ex. 20. 7
s See Nu. 30. 2
2 i.e. *vain* or *empty*
t ch. 10. 17
u For ver. 34–37, cf. ch. 23. 16–22
x Jas. 5. 12
3 Gk. *Gehenna* Heb. *Ge-Hinnom* Jer. 32. 35 (mg.)
y ch. 3. 12 & 10. 28
z ch. 23. 22 Dan. 7. 9
a ch. 8. 4
b Ezek. 43. 7
c Ps. 48. 2
d Jas. 5. 12
e For ver. 25, 26, cf. Lk. 12. 58, 59
4 Or *is of the evil (one)*
f Cf. ver. 21
g Cit. from Ex. 21. 24
h For ver. 39–42, cf. Lk. 6. 29, 30
i Pr. 24. 29 Ro. 12. 17, 19
5 Or *him that is evil*
k Cf. ch. 18. 34
l Mic. 5. 1 Lk. 6. 29
m Cf. 1 Cor. 6. 7
n Cf. ver. 21
o Cit. from Ex. 20. 14
6 Gk. *commandeer*
p Cf. ch. 27. 32 Mk. 15. 21 (mg. for mg.)
q Jb. 31. 9 Cf. Pr. 6. 25

r Isa. 32. 8 Lk. 6. 30, 35
s Dt. 24. 10–13 Lk. 6. 34
x Cit. from Lv. 19. 18
t Cf. ver. 21
y Cf. Dt. 23. 6
u For ver. 29, 30, cf. ch. 18. 8, 9 Mk. 9. 43–48

44 [a] But I say unto you, [b] Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and [c] pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the [h] children of your Father which is in heaven: for [l] he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and [o] sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 [u] Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAPTER 6

TAKE heed that ye do not your [3] alms before men, [z] to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself [c] shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love [g] to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast [i] shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, [l] use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for [c] your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 [d] After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father [f] which art in heaven, [g] Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. [i] Thy will be done in earth, [k] as it is in heaven.

11 [m] Give us this day our [n] daily bread.

12 And [p] forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And [q] lead us not into temptation, but [r] deliver us from [2] evil: For [s] thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 [t] For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 [x] But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover [y] when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, [a] anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where [b] moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves [4d] break through and steal:

20 [e] But [f] lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 [h] The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But [k] if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ [m] No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold

A.D. 31

a For ver. 44–48, cf. Lk. 6. 27–36
b Ps. 25. 21, 22 Lk. 6. 27, 28
c ver. 32
d For ver. 9–13, cf. Lk. 11. 1–4
e Lk. 6. 28
f Eccles. 5. 2
g Am. 2. 7 Lk. 1. 49
h ver. 9 Lk. 6. 35
i Cf. ch. 26. 42
k Cf. Dan. 4. 35
l Cf. Jb. 25. 3
m Pr. 30. 8
n Cf. Ex. 16. 4
o Jer. 51. 16 Acts 14. 17
p Hos. 14. 2
q Cf. ch. 26. 41
r Cf. Jno. 17. 15
2 Or *the evil (one)*
s Cf. 1 Chr. 29. 11
t Cf. Mk. 11. 25
u Dt. 18. 13 1 Cor. 2. 6 Cf. Lk. 6. 36
x Cf. ch. 18. 25
y Cf. Isa. 58. 5
3 Or *righteousness*
z ch. 23 5
a Am. 6. 6 Mt. 26. 7, 12 Cf. Dan. 10. 3
b Hos. 5. 12 Lk. 12. 33
c ch. 5. 12 & 10. 41, 42
4 Gk. *dig through*
d ch. 24. 43 Jb. 24. 16
e For ver. 20, 21, cf. Lk. 12. 33, 34
f ch. 19. 21
g Lk. 18. 11
h For ver. 22, 23, cf. Lk. 11. 34–36
i 2 K. 4. 33
k ch. 20. 15 Pr. 28. 22
l Cf. Eccles. 5. 2
m For ver. 24, cf. Lk. 16. 13

to the one, and despise the other. [a] Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 [b] Therefore I say unto you, [c] Take no thought for your life, [d] what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet [f] your heavenly Father feedeth them. [k] Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his [z] stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the [p] lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even [q] Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, [r] O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for [u] your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But [y] seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and [z] all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAPTER 7

[e] [f] JUDGE not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and [i] with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

A.D. 31

[a] Cf. Jas. 4. 4

[b] *For ver.* 25–33, *cf. Lk.* 12. 22–31
[c] ch. 10. 19
[d] Cf. Lv. 25. 20
[e] ch. 15. 7

[f] Cf. Pr. 9. 7, 8 & ch. 15. 26
[g] Isa. 56. 10, 11 Phil. 3. 2
[h] ch. 13. 46
[i] Ps. 147. 9 Cf. ch. 10. 29
[k] ch. 10. 31
[l] *For ver.* 7–11, *cf. Lk.* 11. 9–13
[m] ch. 18. 19
[n] Zeph. 2. 3 Acts 17. 27 Cf. ch. 6. 33
[z] Or *age*
[o] Lk. 2. 52
[p] Hos. 14. 5

[q] ch. 12. 42 Jer. 52. 20

[r] ch. 8. 26

[s] Cf. Lk. 6. 31

[t] ch. 5. 17 & 11. 13 Cf. ch. 22. 40
[u] ver. 8
[x] Cf. Lk. 13. 24

[y] Pr. 21. 21 Lk. 12. 31
[z] Ps. 85. 12 Cf. 1 K. 3. 13

[a] Jer. 31. 9
[b] Cf. Lk. 13. 23
[c] ch. 24. 11, 24 Dt. 13. 2, 3

[d] Acts 20. 29 Cf. Zeph. 3. 3, 4
[e] *For ver.* 1–5, *cf. Lk.* 6. 37, 38, 41, 42
[f] Lk. 6. 37
[g] *For ver.* 16–18, *cf. ch.* 12. 33 *Lk.* 6. 43, 44
[h] Jas. 3. 12
[i] Mk. 4. 24

[k] ch. 3. 10 Lk 3. 9

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou [e] hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ [f] Give not that which is holy unto the [g] dogs, neither cast ye your [h] pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ [l] Ask, [m] and it shall be given you; [n] seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore [s] all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for [t] this is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ [x] Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is [a] the way, which leadeth unto life, and [b] few there be that find it.

15 ¶ Beware of [c] false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are [d] ravening wolves.

16 [g] Ye shall know them by their fruits. [h] Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 [k] Every tree that bringeth not

healing of leper, Peter's wife's mother, possessed, diseased

forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ [d] Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, [e] shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that [f] doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 [g] Many will say to me in that day, [h] Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied [i] in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: [k] depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ [l] Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which [q] built his house upon the sand:

27 [r] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people [x] were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For [z] he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8

leper

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 [d] And, behold, there came a [e] leper and [f] worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, [i] See thou tell no man; but go thy way, [l] shew thyself to the priest, and offer the [a] gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

A.D. 31

a ch. 5. 23 & 23. 18, 19
b For ver. 5–10, cf. Lk. 7. 1–9
c ch. 4. 13 & 17. 24, al.
d Cf. Lk. 6. 46
e See ch. 5. 20
f ch. 5. 19 & 12. 50
g For ver. 22, 23, cf. Lk. 13. 25, 27
h Cf. ch. 25. 11, 12
i Cf. Mk. 9. 38
k ch. 25. 41 Ps. 139. 19 Cf. ch. 13. 41
l For ver. 24–27, cf. Lk. 6. 47–49
m Cf. Mk. 6. 6
n ch. 15. 28 Cf. ch. 9. 2
o For ver. 11, 12, cf. Lk. 13. 28–30
p Cf. Isa. 43. 5 Jno. 10. 16
q Cf. Jb. 8. 15
r Cf. Ezek. 13. 11–14
s Cf. ch. 13. 38
t ch. 22. 13 Cf. ch 21. 43
u ch. 13. 42, 50 Ps. 112. 10
x ch. 13. 54
y ch. 9. 22, 29
z Cf. ch. 5. 22
a Cf. Lk. 7. 10
b For ver. 14–16, cf. Mk. 1. 29–34 Lk. 4. 38–41
c 1 Cor. 9. 5
d For ver. 2–4, cf. Mk. 1. 40–44 Lk. 5. 12–14
e [ch. 26. 6 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21]
f ch. 2. 11 & 9. 18
g ch. 4. 23 & 9. 35
h ch. 4. 14 & 11. 10
i ch. 9. 30
k Cit. from Isa. 53. 4
l Dt. 24. 8 Lk. 17. 14

5 ¶ [b] And when Jesus was entered into [c] Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he [m] marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found [n] so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 [o] And I say unto you, That [p] many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the [s] children of the kingdom shall be [t] cast out into outer darkness: [u] there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and [y] as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. [a] And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ [b] And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw [c] his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and [g] healed all that were sick:

17 [h] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sâi-ăs the prophet, saying, [k] Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

Two who would follow Christ, two possessed whose evil spirits are cleased into swine

A.D. 31

18 ¶ Now [a] when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, [b] he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 [c] And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jesus saith unto him, The [d] foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the [e] Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, [g] suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23 ¶ [k] And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, [o] save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, [p] O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

28 ¶ [s] And when he was come to the other side into the country of the [2] Gĕr-gĕ-sēnes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, [x] What have we to do with thee, Jesus, [x] thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us [z] before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many [b] swine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9

AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into [f] his own city.

2 [h] And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus [i] seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; [l] thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, [m] This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus [n] knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the [q] Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) [r] Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and [t] glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 ¶ [u] And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named [y] Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, [a] Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jesus [c] sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And [d] when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

a Cf. ch. 14. 22
b Mk. 4. 35
c For ver. 19–22, cf. Lk. 9. 57–60
d Ezek. 13. 4 Lk. 9. 58
e (Dan. 8. 17) ch. 9. 6
f See ch. 4. 13
g Cf. 1 K. 19. 20
h For ver. 2–8, cf. Mk. 2. 3–12 Lk. 5. 18–26
i Cf. ch. 8. 10, 13
k For ver. 23–27, cf. Mk. 4. 36–41 Lk. 8. 22–25
l Lk. 7. 48
m ch. 26. 65 Cf. 1 K. 21. 10, 13 Acts 6. 11, 13
n ch. 12. 25
o Cf. ch. 14. 30
p ch. 6. 30 & 14. 31
q ch. 8. 20 & 10. 23
r Cf. Jno. 5. 8
s For ver. 28—ch. 9. 1, cf. Mk. 5. 1–21 Lk. 8. 26–40
2 Read *Gadarenes*
t ch. 15. 31 Isa. 25. 3
u For ver. 9–17, cf. Mk. 2. 14–22 Lk. 5. 27–38
x Mk. 1. 24
y ch. 10. 3, *al.* Cf. Mk. 2. 14
z Cf. Rev. 12. 12
a ch. 8. 22 & 19. 21
b Pr. 11. 22 Lk. 15. 15
c (2 K. 4. 8) ch. 26. 6, 7
d (ch. 5. 20) ch. 12. 2

13 But go ye and learn [a] what that meaneth, [b] I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, [d] but sinners to repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of [f] John, saying, Why do we and the [g] Pharisees [h] fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the [i] children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the [k] bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and [m] then shall they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old [2q] bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ [r] While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and [s] worshipped him, saying, My daughter is [t] even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an [z] issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched [b] the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; [g] thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the [3h] minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place: for [k] the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But [l] when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and [m] the maid arose.

A.D. 31

a ch. 12. 7
b Cit. from Hos. 6. 6
c *For ver.* 27-31, *cf. ch.* 20. 30-34
d 1 Tim. 1. 15
e ch. 1. 1 & 15. 22
f ch. 4. 12 & 11. 2
g ch. 5. 20 & 15. 3
h Lk. 18. 12
i Cf. Ju. 14. 11
k ch. 25. 1 Jno. 3. 29
l See ver. 22
m Cf. Jno. 16. 20
n ch. 8. 4 & 12. 16
o Mk. 1. 45
p *For ver.* 32-34, *cf. ch.* 12. 22-24 *Lk.* 11. 14, 15
2 Or *wine-skins*
q Ps. 119. 83
r *For ver.* 18-26, *cf. Mk.* 5. 22-43 *Lk.* 8. 41-56
s ch. 8. 2 & 14. 33
t Cf. Mk. 5. 23
u ch. 4. 23 & 13. 54
x ch. 4. 23 & 11. 5 || ch. 10. 7, 27, *al.*
y ch. 8. 16 & 14. 35, 36 Cf. ch. 11. 5
z Lv. 15. 25
a *For ver.* 36, *cf. Mk.* 6. 34
b ch. 14. 36 See ch. 23. 5
c ch. 14. 14
d Zech. 10. 2
e *For ver.* 37, 38, *cf. Lk.* 10. 2
f Cf. Jno. 4. 35
g ch. 8. 13 & 15. 28
3 Or *flute-players*
h Am. 5. 16
i *For ver.* 1-4, *cf. Mk.* 3. 13-19 *Lk.* 6. 12-16
k Cf. Acts 20. 10
l Acts 9. 40
m 2 K. 13. 21 Lk. 7. 15

26 And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ [c] And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou [e] son of David, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, [l] According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, [n] See that no man know it.

31 [o] But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ [p] As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, [u] teaching in their synagogues, and [x] preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and [y] healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ [a] But when he saw the multitudes, he was [c] moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, [d] as sheep having no shepherd.

37 [e] Then saith he unto his disciples, [f] The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10

[i] AND when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, [a] Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Ăl-phæ'-ŭs, and Lĕb-bæ'-ŭs, whose surname was Thăd-dæ'-ŭs;

4 Simon the [2]Cā'-nă-ăn-īte, and Judas Iscariot, [e] who also betrayed him.

5 [f] These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, [h] Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the [i] Samaritans enter ye not.

6 But [k] go rather to the [l] lost sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And as ye go, [o] preach, saying, [p] The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: [r] freely ye have received, freely give.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet [x] staves: for [y] the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, [b] salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, [e] shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, [f] It shall be more tolerable for the land of [i] Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-rhă in the [k] day of judgment, than for that city.

16 ¶ [l] Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise [n] as serpents, and [p] harmless as doves.

17 [q] But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the [s] councils, and [t] they will scourge you in their synagogues;

A.D. 31

a ch. 4. 18 & 16. 18
b ch. 8. 4 & 24. 14
c ch. 6. 25 & 13. 22
d ch. 12. 28 Zech. 7. 12
[1] Or *Zealot* Cf. Lk. 6. 16
e See ch. 26. 47–49
f *For ver.* 5–15, *cf. Mk.* 6. 7–11 *Lk.* 9. 1–5 & 10. 3–12
g Cf. Mk. 7. 6
h Cf. Acts 13. 46
i Lk. 9. 52 Cf. Ezra 4. 2
k ch. 15. 24
l See Jer. 50. 6
m ch. 5. 11 & 24. 9
n Cf. Jas. 5. 11 Rev. 2. 10
o (ch. 9. 35) Mk. 16. 20
p ch. 4. 17 Mk. 1. 15
q ch. 23. 34
r Cf. Acts 20. 35
s ch. 9. 6 & 11. 19
t ch. 16. 28
u Lk. 6. 40
x 1 S. 17. 40 Cf. Mk. 6. 8
y Cf. Lk. 10. 7
z See ch. 12. 24
a Cf. 2 K. 1. 3
b See 1 S. 25. 6
c Mk. 4. 22 Lk. 8. 17 & 12. 2
d *For ver.* 27–33, *cf. Lk.* 12. 3–9
e Acts 13. 51
f ch. 11. 24
g Cf. Jas. 4. 12
[3] Gk. *Gehenna*
h ch. 5. 22 & 13. 42, 50
i Ezek. 16. 46 Rev. 11. 8
k ch. 11. 22, 24 Eccles. 12. 14
l Cf. Lk. 10. 3
m Cf. ch. 6. 26
n Cf. Gen. 3. 1 2 Cor. 11. 3
o Cf. Lk. 21. 18
p Ro. 16. 19
q *For ver.* 17–22, *cf. ch.* 24. 9–14 *Mk.* 13. 9–13 *Lk.* 12. 11, 12 & 21. 12–19
r ch. 6. 26 & 12. 12
s ch. 5. 22 & 26. 59
t ch. 23. 34 See Acts 5. 40
u Cf. Ro. 10. 9, 10
x Rev. 3. 5

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, [b] for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

19 But when they deliver you up, [c] take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

20 For it is not ye that speak, [d] but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 [g] And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And [m] ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but [n] he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they [q] persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the [s] Son of man [t] be come.

24 [u] The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. [z] If they have called the master of the house [a] Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb, how much more shall they call them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: for [c] there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 [d] What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him [g] which is able to destroy both soul and body in [3h] hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without [m] your Father.

30 But [o] the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, [r] ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 [u] Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, [x] him will I confess

A.D. 31

also before my Father which is in heaven.

33 But [a] whosoever shall deny me before men, [b] him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 [d] Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 [e] And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 [f] He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 [h] And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ¶ [l] He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's [o] reward.

42 [q] And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

a 2 Tim. 2. 12 Cf. Mk. 8. 38
b See ch. 7. 23
c ch. 9. 35 Mk. 1. 14, 15 ‖ ch. 24. 14
d For ver. 34–36, cf. Lk. 12. 51–53
e Cit. from Mic. 7. 6
f For ver. 37, cf. Lk. 14. 26
g Cf. Lk. 1. 76
h For ver. 38–39, cf. ch. 16. 24–26 Mk. 8. 34–37 Lk. 9. 23–25 & 17. 33 Jno. 12. 25
i ch. 8. 17 & 12. 17
k Cit. from Mal. 3. 1
l For ver. 40, cf. ch. 18. 5 Mk. 9. 37 Lk. 9. 48 & 10. 16 Jno. 13. 20
m Cf. ch. 5. 19
[2] Gk. less
n For ver. 12, 13, cf. Lk. 16. 16
o ch. 6. 4, &c. Mk. 9. 41
p ch. 7. 12
q For ver. 42, cf. Mk. 9. 41
r ch. 16. 14 Mal. 4. 5
s ch. 13. 9, &c. Ezek. 3. 27

CHAPTER 11

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 [t] Now when [u] John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou [x] he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have [c] the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? [g] yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

10 For this is he, of whom [i] it is written, [k] Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding [m] he that is [2] least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 [n] And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For all [p] the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is [r] Ē-lī-ăs, which was for to come.

15 [s] He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ¶ But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The [y] Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a [z] friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her [3] children.

t For ver. 2–19, cf. Lk. 7. 18–35
u ch. 9. 14 & 14. 3
x Cf. ch. 3. 11
y ch. 10. 23 & 12. 8
z ch. 9. 10 Lk. 15. 1, 2
[3] Many MSS. read works

20 ¶ Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 [c] Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'-zĭn! woe unto thee, Bĕth-sā'-ĭ-dă! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in [d] Tyre and [f] Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and [g] ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the [i] day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Că-pĕr'-nă-ŭm, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to [2 l] hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be [p] more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ [r] At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, [t] Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast [u] hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast [x] revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 [a] All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and [b] no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; [c] neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son [e] will reveal him.

28 ¶ [f] Come unto me, all ye that labour and are [g] heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and [h] learn of me; for I am [i] meek and lowly in heart: and [k] ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For [m] my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12

[o] AT that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and [q] began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when [s] the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is [a] not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read [b] what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the [e] shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but [h] only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, [k] how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is [m] one greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known [n] what this meaneth, [o] I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the [q] Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 [s] And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, [y] Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, [z] What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

12 [d] How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then the Pharisees went out, and [l] held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jesus knew it, he [n] withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And [p] charged them that they should not make him known:

17 [r] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ē-sâi'-ăs the prophet, saying,

18 [t] Behold my servant, whom I

A.D. 31

[a] Ezek. 23. 38
[b] 1 S. 21. 6
[c] *For ver.* 21–24, *cf. Lk.* 10. 12–15
[d] ch. 15. 21 Zech. 9. 2, 3
[e] Neh. 10. 33 Mk. 2. 26
[f] ch. 15. 21 Zech. 9. 2
[g] Mic. 1. 10
[h] Ex. 29. 32
[i] ch. 10. 15 & 12. 36
[k] See Nu. 28. 9, 10 1 Chr. 9. 32
[2] Gk. *Hades*
[l] Isa. 14. 15 Lk. 16. 23
[m] Cf. ver. 41. 42
[n] ch. 9. 13
[o] Cit. from Hos. 6. 6
[p] ch. 10. 15
[q] ch. 11. 19 & 13. 37, 41
[r] *For ver.* 25–27, *cf. Lk.* 10. 21, 22
[s] *For ver.* 9–14, *cf. Mk.* 3. 1–6 *Lk.* 6. 6–11
[t] Gen. 14. 19 Acts 17. 24
[u] Obad. 8 1 Cor. 1. 20
[x] ch. 13. 11 Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 20
[y] Lk. 13. 14
[z] Cf Lk. 13. 15 & 14. 5
[a] ch. 28. 18
[b] Jno. 1. 10, 26
[c] Hos. 5. 4 Jno. 7. 28
[d] ch. 10. 31
[e] Jno. 1. 18
[f] Cf. Jno. 6. 37
[g] Cf. ch. 23. 4
[h] Jno. 13. 15
[i] 2 Cor. 10. 1
[k] Cf. Jer. 6. 16
[l] ch. 22. 15
[m] Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 3
[n] Mk. 3. 7
[o] *For ver.* 1–8, *cf. Mk.* 2. 23–28 *Lk.* 6. 1–5
[p] ch. 9. 30 & 16. 20
[q] Cf. Dt. 23. 25
[r] ch. 11. 10 & 13. 14, 35
[s] ch. 9. 11, 34 & 15. 1
[t] Cit. from Isa. 42. 1–4

have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 [e] And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

22 ¶ [g] Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the [i] son of David?

24 But [k] when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb the prince of the devils.

25 [m] And Jesus [n] knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb cast out devils, [t] by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils [u] by the Spirit of God, then [y] the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind [b] the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 [c] He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ [e] Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy [g] against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, [a] it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

33 [b] Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 O [c] generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for [d] out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 [f] A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the [h] day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ [l] Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, [o] we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and [p] adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet [q] Jonas:

40 For as Jonas was [r] three days and three nights in the whale's belly; [s] so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 [x] The men of Nĭn'-ĕ-vēh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they [z] repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, [a] a greater than Jonas is here.

42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for [d] she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of [f] Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

43 [h] When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into

A.D. 31

a Heb. 6. 4–6

b For ver. 33, cf. ch. 7. 16–18 Lk. 6. 43–44

c ch. 3. 7 & 23. 33

d ch. 15. 18, 19

e Isa. 42. 4 (Gk.)

f For ver. 35, cf. Lk. 6. 45

g For ver. 22–24, cf. ch. 9 32–34 Lk. 11. 14–15

h ch 11. 22, 24 Acts 24. 25 || ch. 25. 31, 32

i ch. 9. 27 & 15. 22

k Cf. Mk. 3. 22

l For ver. 38–40, cf. ch. 16. 1–4 Mk. 8. 11–12 Lk. 11. 16, 29–30

m For ver. 25–29, cf. Mk. 3. 23–27 Lk. 11. 17–22

n ch. 9. 4 Lk. 6. 8

o Lk. 23. 8

p Isa. 57. 3 Cf. Jas. 4. 4

q Jon. 1. 1

r Jon. 1. 17

s Cf. ch. 16. 21

t Cf. Acts 19. 13

u ch. 10. 20 Lk. 2. 26

x For ver. 41, 42, cf. Lk. 11. 31, 32

y See ch. 10. 7

z See Jon. 3. 5–8

a Cf. ver. 6

b Cf. Isa. 49. 25

c Lk. 11. 23 Cf. Mk. 9. 40 Lk. 9. 50

d 2 Chr. 9. 1, 23

e For ver. 31, 32, cf. Mk. 3. 28–30 Lk. 12. 10

f ch. 6. 29 Lk. 11. 31

g Cf. Acts 7. 51 Heb. 10. 29

h For ver. 43–45, cf. Lk. 11. 24–26

my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and [b] the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ [d] While he yet talked to the people, behold, his [e] mother and his [g] brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever [k] shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 13

[l] THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he [n] went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

6 And [r] when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and [s] the thorns sprung up, and choked them:

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some [t] an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 [a] Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given [c] unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12 [f] For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And [h] in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Ē-sâi-ăs, which saith, [i] By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 [m] But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That [o] many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ [p] Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth [q] the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when

A.D. 31

a ch. 11. 15 & 19. 12

b 2 Pet. 2. 20

c ch. 11. 25 & 16. 17, *al.*

d *For ver.* 46–50, *cf.* *Mk.* 3. 31–35 *Lk.* 8. 19–21

e ch. 2. 11 & 13. 55

f ch. 25. 29

g ch. 13. 55, *al.*

h ch. 12. 17 & 21. 4

i Cit. from Isa. 6. 9–10

k ch. 7. 21 Lk. 11. 28

l *For ver.* 1–15, *cf.* *Mk.* 4. 1–12 *Lk.* 8. 4–10

m *For ver.* 16–17, *cf.* *Lk.* 10. 23, 24

n Cf. Mk. 3. 9 Lk. 5. 1–3

o Cf. Heb. 11. 13 1 Pet. 1. 10

p *For ver.* 18–23, *cf.* *Mk.* 4. 13–20 *Lk.* 8. 11–15

q See ch. 4. 23

r Jas. 1. 11

s Jer. 4. 3

t Gen. 26. 12 Cf. ch. 19. 29

tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by [a] he [2]is offended.

22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and [d] the care of this world, and [e] the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, [x] Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ [y] Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a [b] grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and [d] lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ [e] Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was [b] leavened.

34 [c] All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 [f] That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, [g] I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter [h] things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, [i] Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the [k] Son of man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the [l] children of the kingdom; but the tares are the [m] children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the [3n] end of the world; and the reapers are the [o] angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man [p] shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom [q] all things that offend, and [r] them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a [s] furnace of fire: there shall be [t] wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 [u] Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto [z] treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath [a] found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly [c] pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven

A.D. 31

a Cf. ch. 11. 6
2 Or *stumbleth*
b Am. 4. 5 ‖ ch. 16. 6
c *For ver.* 34, *cf. Mk.* 4. 33, 34
d ch. 10. 19 Lk. 10. 41
e Cf. ch. 19. 23
f ver. 14
g Cit. from Ps. 78. 2
h See ver. 11
i ch. 15. 15
k ch. 12. 8, &c. & 16. 13
l Cf. ch. 8. 12
m Jno. 8. 44
3 Or *consummation of the age*
n ver. 49 Cf. Dan. 12. 13
o Isa. 37. 36
p ch. 24. 31
q Cf. Zeph. 1. 3
r Cf. ch. 7. 23
s ch. 10. 28 & 18. 8
t ch. 8. 12 & 22. 13
u Dan. 12. 3
x ch. 3. 12 Lk. 3. 17
y *For ver.* 31–32, *cf. Mk.* 4. 30–32 *Lk.* 13. 18, 19
z Cf. Jb. 3. 21 Pr. 2. 4
a Cf. Ps. 119. 162
b Cf. ch. 17. 20 Lk. 17. 6
c ch. 7. 6
d Dan 4. 12
e *For ver.* 33, *cf. Lk.* 13. 20–21

is [a] like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and [c] gathered of every kind:
48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.
49 So shall it be at the [2f] end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,
50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.
51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.
52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth [h] out of his treasure things [i] new and old.
53 ¶ [k] And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.
54 And when he was come into his own country, [l] he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that [m] they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?
55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not [p] his mother called Mary? and [q] his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?
56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?
57 And they were [s] offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.
58 And he did not many mighty works there [t] because of their unbelief.

CHAPTER 14

[x] AT that time [y] Herod the tē'-trärch heard of the fame of Jesus,
2 And said unto his servants, [z] This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.
3 ¶ For Herod had laid hold on [b] John, and bound him, and [c] put him in prison for Hĕ-rō'-dĭ-ăs' sake, [b] his brother Philip's wife.
4 For John said unto him, [d] It is not lawful for thee to have her.
5 And when he would have put him to death, he [e] feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.
6 But when Herod's [g] birthday was kept, the daughter of Hĕ-rō'-dĭ-ăs danced before them, and pleased Herod.
7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.
8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.
9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.
10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.
11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.
12 And [n] his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.
13 ¶ [o] When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.
14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and [r] was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.
15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.
16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; [u] give ye them to eat.
17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.
18 He said, Bring them hither to me.
19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and [a] looking up to heaven, [d] he blessed, and brake, and gave the

A.D. 31

[a] See ch. 4. 19
[b] Lk. 3. 1
[c] Cf. ch. 22. 10
[d] See Lv. 20. 21
[e] ch. 21. 26, *al.*
[2] Or *consummation of the age*
[f] ver. 39. 40 ch. 24. 3
[g] Cf. Gen. 40. 20
[h] Cf. ch. 12. 35
[i] Cant. 7. 13
[k] *For ver.* 53–58, *cf. Mk.* 6. 1–6 *Lk.* 4. 16–24
[l] ch. 9. 35 Mk. 1. 21
[m] ch. 7. 28 & 22. 22, 33
[n] See ch. 9. 14
[o] *For ver.* 13–21, *cf. Mk.* 6. 32–44 *Lk.* 9. 10–17 *Jno.* 6. 1–13
[p] ch. 12. 46 Mk. 6. 3
[q] ch. 12. 46, *al.* Jno. 2. 12
[r] ch. 9. 36 & 15. 32
[s] Cf. ch. 11. 6
[t] Cf. ch. 17. 20
[u] Cf. 2 K. 4. 42–44
[x] *For ver.* 1–12, *cf. Mk.* 6. 14–29 *Lk.* 9. 7–9
[y] Mk. 6. 14
[z] ch. 16. 14
[a] Mk. 7. 34
[b] ch. 11. 2, 7 Jno. 1. 6, &c.
[c] Jer. 38. 6 Acts 5. 18
[d] ch. 15. 36

loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about [c] five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ [d] And straightway Jesus [e] constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart [k] to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the [m] fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, [q] they were troubled, saying, It is a [3] spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; [r] be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was [x] come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, [y] Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, [z] O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and [b] worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the [c] Son of God.

34 ¶ [d] And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gĕnnĕsăr-rĕt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out

A.D. 32

[a] ch. 9. 35 & 15. 30

[b] ch. 9. 20

[c] Cf. ch. 15. 38

[d] *For ver.* 22–33, *cf.* *Mk.* 6. 45–51 *Jno.* 6. 15–21

[e] Cf. ch. 8. 18

[f] *For ver.* 1–20, *cf.* *Mk.* 7. 1–23

[g] ch. 12. 2 & 16. 1

[h] Cf. Gal. 1. 14

[i] Lk. 11. 38

[k] ch. 26. 36, &c.

[l] ch. 9. 14 & 16. 6

[m] 1 S. 11. 11 Mk. 6. 48

[n] Cit. from Ex. 20. 12

[o] Cit. from Ex. 21. 17

[2] Or *surely die*

[p] Cf. Pr. 28. 24

[q] Cf. Lk. 24. 37

[3] Or *apparition*

[r] ch. 17. 7

[s] ch. 7. 5 & 22. 18

[t] Acts 28. 25

[u] Cit. from Isa. 29. 13

[x] Cf. Jno. 21. 7

[y] Cf. ch. 8. 25

[z] ch. 8. 26 & 16. 8

[a] Cf. Lv. 11. 2

[b] ch. 9. 18 & 15. 25

[c] ch. 16. 16

[d] *For ver.* 34–36, *cf.* *Mk.* 6. 53–56 *Jno.* 6. 24, 25

[e] Cf. Isa. 61. 3

[f] Cf. Jno. 15. 2

into all that country round about, and [a] brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch [b] the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15

[f] THEN came to Jesus scribes and [g] Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress the [h] tradition of the elders? for [i] they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God [l] by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, [n] Honour thy father and mother: and, [o] He that curseth father or mother, let him [2] die the death.

5 But ye say, [p] Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye [s] hypocrites, [t] well did Ē-sâi-ăs prophesy of you, saying,

8 [u] This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 [a] Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, [e] Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, [f] shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be [a] blind leaders of the blind. And [b] if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him, [d] Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, [e] Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, that [f] whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 [k] But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 For [l] out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 ¶ [m] Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of [n] Tyre and [n] Sidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cā'-nă-ăn came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou [p] son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the [r] lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and [s] worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, [t] It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to [y] dogs.

27 And [a] she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, [c] great is thy faith: [d] be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 [e] And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and [f] went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

A.D. 32

a ch. 23. 16 Cf. Mal. 2. 8
b Cf. Lk. 6. 39
c ch. 14. 35, 36 & 19. 2
d ch. 13. 36
e ch. 16. 9, 11
f Cf. 1 Cor. 6. 13
g ch. 9. 8 Mk. 2. 12
h For ver. 32–39, cf. Mk. 8. 1–10
i ch. 14. 14
k ch. 12. 34
l Jer. 17. 9 Ro. 1. 29–31
m For ver. 21–28, cf. Mk. 7. 24–30
n ch. 11. 21 Mk. 3. 8
o ch. 14. 19 & 26. 26
p ch. 12. 23 & 20. 30
q Cf. ch. 14. 21
r ch. 10. 6
s ch. 14. 33 & 20. 20
a Or Magadan Cf. Mk. 8. 10
t Cf. ch. 7. 6
u For ver. 1–4, cf. ch. 12. 38–40 Mk. 8. 11–12 Lk. 11. 16, 29–30
x ch. 15. 1 & 19. 3
y Jer. 15. 3 Mk. 7. 27, 28
z ch. 3. 7 & 22. 23, 34
a [Dt. 9. 18 Lk. 11. 8]
b For ver. 2–3, cf. Lk. 12. 54–56
c ch 8. 10
d ch. 9. 22, 29 Lk. 7. 50 Cf. Ch. 17. 20 & 21. 21
a Omitted by some MSS.
e For ver. 29–31, cf. Mk. 7. 31–37
f Cf. ch. 5. 1

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and [c] he healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they [g] glorified the God of Israel.

32 ¶ [h] Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, [i] I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and [o] gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were [q] four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of [2] Măg'-dă-lă.

CHAPTER 16

[u x] THE Pharisees also with the [z] Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 [b] He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye [3] hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there

shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 [c] And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and [d] beware of the leaven [f] of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, [i] O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 [k] Do ye not yet understand, neither remember [l] the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither [m] the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 ¶ [r] When Jesus came into the coasts of Cæsarea Phī-lĭp'-pī, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the [s] Son of man am?

14 And they said, [u] Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, [x] Ē-lī'-ăs; and others, Jĕr-ē-mī'-ăs, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art [b] the Christ, [c] the Son of [d] the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bär–jō'-nă: for flesh and blood [g] hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art [i] Peter, and upon this rock [m] I will build my church; and the [n] gates of [3] hell shall not prevail against it.

A.D. 32

a Cf. Isa. 22. 22
b ch. 18. 18
c For ver. 5–12, cf. Mk. 8. 13–21
d (ch. 13. 33) Mk. 8. 15
e ch. 12. 16 & 17. 9
f ch. 15. 3 & 23. 2
g For ver. 21–23, cf. Mk. 8. 31–33 Lk. 9. 21–22
h ch. 17. 22, 23
i ch. 14. 31 & 17. 20
k ch. 15. 16 Mk. 6. 52
l See ch. 14. 19
m See ch. 15. 36
n Cf. ch. 4. 10
z Or *mindest*
o Ro. 8. 5–7
p For ver. 24–26, cf. ch. 10. 38, 39 Mk. 8. 34–37 Lk. 9. 23–25 & 17. 33 Jno. 12. 25
q Cf. Jb. 27. 8
r For ver. 13–20, cf. Mk. 8. 27–30 Lk. 9. 18–21
s ch. 13. 37, 41 & 17. 9, &c.
t For ver. 27, 28, cf. Mk. 8. 38—9. 1. Lk. 9. 26, 27
u ch. 14. 2
x ch. 11. 14 & 17. 10–12
y (Jer. 32. 19) 2 Cor. 5. 10
z ch. 23. 26
a ch. 10. 23 & 24. 30, &c.
b ch. 2. 4 & 22. 42 Jno. 6. 69
c ch. 14. 33 & 26. 63
d ch. 26. 63 Hos. 1. 10
e For ver. 1–8, cf. Mk. 9. 2–10 Lk. 9. 28–36
f ch. 26. 39
g ch. 13. 11 Ro. 16. 25
h Cf. ch. 14. 23
i Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (*Gk.*)
k Rev. 1. 16 Cf. Ex. 34. 29
l ch. 10. 2 Jno. 1. 42
m 1 Cor. 3. 10
n Isa. 38. 10
3 Gk. *Hades*

19 And I will give unto thee [a] the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and [b] whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they should [e] tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 ¶ [g] From that time forth began Jesus [h] to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, [n] Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou [2o] savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ [p] Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, [q] if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 [t] For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and [y] then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, [z] There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, [a] till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAPTER 17

[e] AND after six days Jesus [f] taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and [h] bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was [i] transfigured before them: and [k] his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto

them Moses and Ē-lī'-ăs talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Ē-lī'-ăs.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a [e] bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold [f] a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard it, they [h] fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and [k] be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 [m] And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, [n] Tell the vision to no man, until the [o] Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that [r] Ē-lī'-ăs must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Ē-lī'-ăs truly shall first come, and restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, That Ē-lī'-ăs is come already, and they knew him not, but [s] have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 ¶ [t] And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is [u] lunatick, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O [y] faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 [a] And Jesus said unto them, [b] Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, [c] If ye have faith as [d] a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and [g] nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ [i] And while they abode in Galilee, [l] Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And when they were come to [p] Că-pĕr'-nă-ŭm, they that received [2q] tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18

[x] AT the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and [z] become as little children, ye [a] shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

A.D. 32

a For ver. 20, cf. Lk. 17. 6
b ch. 16. 8
c ch. 21. 21 Cf. ch. 8. 13
d Cf. ch. 13. 31 Lk. 17. 6
e 2 Pet. 1. 17
f ch. 3. 17 Jno. 12. 28
g Mk. 9. 23 See ch. 19. 26
h Dan. 10. 9 Acts 9. 4
i For ver. 22, 23, cf. Mk. 9. 30–32 Lk. 9. 44, 45
k ch. 14. 27
l ch. 16. 21 & 20. 18, 19
m For ver. 9–13, cf. Mk. 9. 9–13
n ch. 16. 20 Mk. 3. 12
o ch. 16. 13, &c. & 18. 11
p ch. 8. 5 Jno. 2. 12
2 Or half-shekel, Gk. *didrachma*
q Neh. 10. 32
r ch. 16. 14 & 27. 47, 49, *al.*
s See ch. 14. 3, 10
t For ver. 14–20, cf. Mk. 9. 14–29 Lk. 9. 37–43
u ch. 4. 24
x For ver. 1–5, cf. Mk. 9. 33–37 Lk. 9. 46–48
v Isa. 48. 4 Lk. 9. 41
z Cf. ch. 19. 14
a ch. 5. 20 Mk. 10. 15

4 [a] Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, [b] the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 [d] And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

6 [f] But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a [h] millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 ¶ Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but [i] woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 [l] Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into [o] everlasting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven [s] their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 [u] For [x] the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 [y] How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be [z] gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so [b] it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover [c] if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast [d] gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in [e] the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, [c] tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, [e] let him be unto thee as an [2] heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, [g] Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching [k] any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together [m] in my name, [n] there am I in the midst of them.

21 ¶ Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? [p] till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until [3q] seventy times seven.

23 ¶ [r] Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would [t] take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand [4] talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord [a] commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred [5] pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying,

A.D. 32

a ch. 23. 12. Ezek. 21. 26
b ch. 20. 26, 27. Cf. ch. 5. 19
c 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5
d For ver. 5, cf. ch. 10. 40. Mk. 9. 37. Lk. 9. 48 & 10. 16
e Ro. 16. 17
[2] Or *Gentile*
f For ver. 6, 7, cf. Lk. 17. 1, 2
g ch. 16. 19. Jno. 20. 23
h 2 S. 11. 21. Mk. 9. 42
i Cf. ch. 26. 24
k ch. 7. 7 & 21. 22
l For ver. 8, 9, cf. ch. 5. 29, 30
m See Jno. 14. 13
n Cf. ch. 28. 20
o ch. 13. 42, 50 & 25. 41, 46
p Cf. Lk. 17. 3, 4
[3] Or *seventy and seven times*
q Cf. Gen. 4. 24 (and mg.)
r Cf. Lk. 7. 41–43
s Cf. Acts 12. 15. Heb. 1. 14
t ch. 25. 19
u Cf. Lk. 19. 10. This verse is omitted by weighty MSS. authority
x ch. 17. 9, &c. & 19. 28
[4] Talent probably worth about $1200 (£240)
y For ver. 12–14, cf. Lk. 15. 4–7
z Cf. Isa. 53. 6
a 2 K. 4. 1–7
b Jno. 6. 39
c Pr. 25. 9. Lk. 17. 3
[5] The denarius was worth about 17 cents (8½d.)
d Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 19–22
e Cit. from Dt. 19. 15

Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O [b] thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should [d] pay all that was due unto him.

35 [e] So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

CHAPTER 19

[h] AND it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came [i] into the coasts of Judæa beyond Jordan;

2 And great multitudes followed him; and [l] he healed them there.

3 ¶ The [m] Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them [s] male and female,

5 And said, [t] For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. [x] What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 [z] They say unto him, [a] Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and [b] to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And [a] I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they [c] to whom it is given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. [f] He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 ¶ [g] Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for [k] of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ [n] And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, [o] what good thing shall I do, [p] that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, [2] Why callest thou me good? [q] there is none good but one, that is, God: but [r] if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, [u] Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, [y] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, [c] All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be [d] perfect, go and [e] sell that thou

A.D. 33

a ch. 5. 32, &c.

b ch. 25. 26

c Cf. ch. 13. 11

d Cf. ch. 5. 26

e Cf. ch. 6. 15

f ch. 13. 9, &c. Mk. 4. 9

g *For ver.* 13–15, *cf. Mk.* 10. 13–16, *Lk.* 18. 15–17

h *For ver.* 1–9, *cf. Mk.* 10. 1–12

i Cf. Lk. 9. 51

k Cf. ch. 18. 3

l ch. 15. 30 & 21. 14

m ch. 16. 1 & 22. 15, &c.

n *For ver.* 16–29, *cf. Mk.* 10. 17–30, *Lk.* 10. 25–28 & 18. 18–30

o Lk. 3. 10

p See ch. 25. 46

2 Some MSS. read, *Why askest thou me concerning that which is good? One there is who is good*

q Ps. 53. 1, 3

r Am. 5. 4, Ro. 7. 10

s Gen. 5. 2

t Cit. from Gen. 2. 24

u Cit. from Ex. 20. 12–16

x Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 10

y Cit. from Lv. 19. 18

z *For ver.* 7–9, *cf. ch.* 5. 31, 32, *Mk.* 10. 4, 11, 12, *Lk.* 16–18

a See Dt. 24. 1–4

b Mt. 1. 19

c Cf. Phil. 3. 6

d See ch. 5. 48

e Lk. 12. 33, See Acts 2. 45

hast, and [a] give to the poor, and thou shalt have [b] treasure in heaven: and [c] come and follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man [d] shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but [f] with God all things are possible.

27 ¶ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, [g] we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me, in the [h] regeneration when the [i] Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, [k] judging the [l] twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And [n] every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an [p] hundredfold, and shall [r] inherit everlasting life.

30 But [s] many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

CHAPTER 20

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his [e] steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and [m] heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, [o] Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take [q] that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? [t] Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So [u] the last shall be first, and the first last: [2] for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ [x] And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and [y] said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the [z] Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to

A.D. 33

[a] Jer. 22. 16 Mk. 10. 21
[b] ch. 6. 20 Lk. 12. 33
[c] ch. 9. 9 ‖ Jno. 8. 12
[d] Cf. ch. 13. 22
[e] Lk. 12. 42 Cf. Lk. 8. 3
[f] ch. 17. 20 Zech. 8. 6 Lk. 1. 37
[g] See ch. 4. 20
[h] Cf. Tit. 3. 5
[i] ch. 18. 11 & 20. 18, 28
[k] Dan. 7. 22 Lk. 22. 30
[l] 1 K. 18. 31 Rev. 21. 12
[m] Lk. 12. 55 (Gk.)
[n] Cf. Lk. 14. 26
[o] ch. 22. 12
[p] Cf. ch. 13. 8, 23
[q] ch. 25. 25
[r] ver. 16
[s] ch. 20. 16
[t] ch. 6. 23 Mk. 7. 22
[u] ch. 19. 30 Mk. 10. 31
[2] Omitted by best MSS.
[x] For ver. 17–19, cf. Mk. 10. 32–34 Lk. 18. 31–33
[y] ch. 17. 22, 23 & 26. 1, 2
[z] ch. 19. 28 & 24. 27, &c.

crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ [a]Then came to him [b]the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, [c]worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may [d]sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, [e]Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of [h]the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, [i]Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is [l]prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 [n]But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles [2o]exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but [p]whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [r]to minister, and [s]to give his life a ransom for many.

29 [y]And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, [z]two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou [b]son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

A.D. 33

a For ver. 20–28, cf. Mk. 10. 35–45
b ch. 27. 56
c ch. 15. 25, & 28. 9, 17, *al.*
d See ch. 19. 28
e For ver. 1–9, cf. Mk. 11. 1–10 Lk. 19. 29–38 Jno. 12. 12–15
f ch. 24. 3 Zech. 14. 4
g Cf. Lk. 9. 33
h ch. 26. 39, 42, *al.*
i See Acts 12. 2 Rev. 1. 9
k ch. 13. 14, 35 & 26. 56
l ch. 25. 34
m Cit. from Zech. 9. 9
n For ver. 25–28, cf. Mk. 10. 42–45 Lk. 22. 25–27
o Or *lord it*
o Cf. 1 Pet. 5. 3 (for mk.)
p ch. 18. 4 & 23. 11
q Cf. 2 K. 9. 13
r Phil. 2. 7 See Jno. 13. 4, 13
s Jno. 10. 15
s Heb. *Save, we beseech thee*
t Ps. 118. 25 (*Heb.*)
u ch. 20. 30 & 22. 42
x ch. 23. 39 Cit. from Ps. 118. 26
y For ver. 29–34, cf. Mk. 10. 43–52 Lk. 18. 35–43
z Cf. ch. 9. 27–31
a For ver. 10, cf. Mk. 11. 11
b ch. 15. 22 & 21. 9, 15
c Lk. 7. 16
d ch. 26. 71 See ch. 2. 23
e For ver. 12–16, cf. Mk. 11. 15–18 Lk. 19. 45–47 Jno. 2. 14–16
f Cf. Dan. 8. 14
g Cf. Lk. 2. 24

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21

[e]AND when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bĕth-phă-ġē, unto the [f]mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them, and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, [k]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 [m]Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude [q]spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, [3t]Hosanna to the [u]son of David: [x]Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

10 [a]And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus [c]the prophet [d]of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 ¶ [e]And Jesus went into the temple of God, and [f]cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold [g]doves,

A.D. 33

13 And said unto them, It is written, [a] My house shall be called the house of prayer; but [b] ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he [c] healed them.

15 [e] And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, [g] Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And he left them, and [h] went out of the city into [i] Bethany; and he lodged there.

18 [k] Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and [l] found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, [q] If ye have faith, and [s] doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And all things, [y] whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 ¶ [z a] And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 [c] The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; [d] we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? [f] A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That [m] the publicans and the harlots [n] go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For John came unto you [o] in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but [p] the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ [r] Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which [t] planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a [u] winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and [x] went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and [b] stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves,

a Cit. from Isa. 56. 7
b Ezek. 7. 22
c ch. 19. 2
d ch. 14. 5 Acts 5. 26 Cf. Jno. 7. 13
e Cf. Lk. 19. 39–40
f Cf. Lk. 15. 11
g Cit. from Ps. 8. 2 (*Gk.*)
h Mk. 11. 11, 19
i ch. 26. 6
k *For ver.* 18–22, *cf. Mk.* 11. 12–14, 20–24
l Cf. Lk. 13. 6–9
m Cf. Lk. 7. 29, 30
n Cf. ch. 18. 3
o See ch. 3. 15
p Lk. 3. 12
q ch. 17. 20, 1 Cor. 13. 2
r *For ver.* 33–46, *cf. Mk.* 12. 1–12, *Lk.* 20. 9–19
s Jas. 1. 6
t See Isa. 5. 1, 7
u Zech. 14. 10 Mk. 12. 1
x ch. 25. 14
y ch. 18. 19 Mk. 11. 24
z *For ver.* 23–27, *cf. Mk.* 11. 27–33 *Lk.* 20. 1–8
a Cf. ch. 24. 1
b ch. 23. 37 2 Chr. 24. 21
c See ch. 3. 6

[a] This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will [e] miserably destroy those wicked men, and will [f] let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, [g] The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, [i] The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but [m] on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

20th after Trinity

CHAPTER 22

AND Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 [y] The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made [z] a marriage for his son,

3 And [a] sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: [d] my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

A.D. 33

a Cf. Heb. 1. 2
b Cf. ch. 21. 35, 36
c Cf. ch. 21. 41 Lk. 19. 27
d Cf. Acts 13. 46
e See Lk. 21. 24
f See Acts 13. 46
g Cit. from Ps. 118. 22
h Cf. ch. 13. 47
i ch. 8. 12
k Cf. Rev. 19. 8
l ch. 20. 13 & 26. 50
m Cf. Zech. 12. 3
n ch. 8. 12 & 25. 30
o ch. 13. 42 & 24. 51
p Cf. Rev. 17. 14
q For ver. 15–32, cf. Mk. 12. 13–27 Lk. 20. 20–38
r ch. 19. 3
s Jno. 8. 6
t Mk. 2. 18
u Mk. 3. 6
x Cf Acts 18. 26
y For ver. 2–14, cf. Lk. 14. 16–24
z ch. 25. 10 See Jno. 2. 1, 2
a Cf. Pr. 9. 3
b Lk. 3. 1
c ch. 15. 7 & 23. 13
d Cf. Pr. 9. 2
e Ro. 13. 7

6 And the remnant took his servants, and [b] entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and [c] destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were [d] not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, [h] both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on [k] a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, [l] Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and [n] cast him into outer darkness; [o] there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are [p] called, but few are chosen.

15 ¶ [q] Then went the [r] Pharisees, and took counsel [s] how they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him [t] their disciples with the [u] Hĕ-rō'-dĭ-ănş, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest [x] the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto [b] Cæsar, or not?

18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye [c] hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, [e] Render

therefore unto Cæsar the things which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they [b] marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ The same day came to him the [e] Sadducees, [f] which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, [h] Moses said, [i] If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, [p] not knowing the scriptures, nor [q] the power of God.

30 For [s] in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 [b] I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were [d] astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ [g] But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was [k] a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, [m] Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

A.D. 33

a Cit. from Lv. 19. 18
b ver. 33 ch. 13. 54
c Cf. Ro. 13. 8, 10
d Cf. ch. 7. 12
e ch. 16. 1 Acts 4. 1
f Acts 23. 8
g For ver. 41–45, cf. Mk. 12. 35–37 Lk. 20. 41–44
h See Dt. 25. 5
i Ru. 4. 5, 10
2 Gk. *the Christ*, i.e. *the Messiah*
k ch. 16. 16 & 26. 63
l ch. 21. 9, 15 Mk. 10. 47
m Cit. from Ps. 110. 1
n Cf. Ro. 1. 3, 4
o Mk. 12. 34 Cf. Lk. 14. 6
p Cf. ch. 12. 3
q 1 Cor 6. 14
r For ver. 1, 2, 5–7, cf. Mk. 12. 38, 39 Lk. 20. 45, 46
s Lk. 14. 14
t ch. 16. 6
u Cf. Dt. 33. 4, 5
x Cf. Mal. 2. 7
y Ro. 2. 21–23
z For ver. 4, cf. Lk. 11. 46
a ch. 11. 28
b Cit. from Ex. 3. 6
c ch. 6. 1
d ver. 22 Mk. 1. 22
e Cf. Dt. 6. 8
f Cf. Nu. 15. 38
g For ver. 34–40, cf. Mk. 12. 28–33
h For ver. 6, 7, cf. Lk. 11. 43
i Lk. 14. 7
k Lk. 10. 25–28
l Jas. 3. 1
m Cit. from Dt. 6. 5
n Cf. Mal. 1. 6 1 Cor. 8. 6

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, [a] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 [c] On these two commandments hang all [d] the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ [g] While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of [2k] Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The [l] son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 [m] The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, [n] how is he his son?

46 [o] And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23

[r] THEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and [t] the Pharisees sit in [u] Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever [x] they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for [y] they say, and do not.

4 [z] For they bind [a] heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But [c] all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their [e] phylacteries, and enlarge [f] the borders of their garments,

6 [h] And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and [i] the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But [l] be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for [n] one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.
11 But [a] he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.
12 And [c] whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and [e] he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.
13 ¶ [f] But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, [g] hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.
14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye [l] devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.
15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one [m] proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of [2] hell than yourselves.
16 [o] Woe unto you, ye [p] blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!
17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?
18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the [s] gift that is upon it, he is guilty.
19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the [u] altar that sanctifieth the gift?
20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.
21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by [z] him that dwelleth therein.
22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by [b] the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.
23 [e] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay [g] tithe of mint and anise and [h] cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, [k] judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

A.D. 33

a ch. 20. 26, 27
b For ver. 25, 26, cf. Lk. 11. 39, 40
c Pr. 29. 23 Lk. 14. 11
d Mk. 7. 4
e ch. 18. 4 Lk. 14. 11
f For ver. 13, cf. Lk. 11. 52
g ch. 22. 18 & 24. 51, al.
h For ver. 27, 28, cf. Lk. 11. 44
i Cf. Acts 23. 3
k Cf. Nu. 19. 16
l Mal. 3. 5 Mk. 12. 40
m Isa. 56. 3, 6 Acts 2. 10
n For ver. 29–36, cf. Lk. 11. 47–51
2 Gk. *Gehenna*
o For ver. 16–22, cf. ch. 5. 34–37
p ch. 15. 14
q ch. 5. 12 Acts 7. 53
r Dan. 8. 23 1 Thes. 2. 16
s ch. 8. 4
t ch. 12. 34
u Lv. 6. 18, 19
x ch. 10. 17
y ch. 10. 23
z See Ps. 132. 14
a ch. 27. 25 Jer. 26. 15
b ch. 5. 34 Rev. 4. 2 ‖ Heb. 8. 1
c Gen. 4. 2–8 Lk. 11. 51
d See 2 Chr. 24. 20
e For ver. 23, cf. Lk. 11. 42
f Mal. 2. 13 Lk. 11. 51
g Mal. 3. 10 Lk. 18. 12
h Isa. 28. 25, 27
i ch. 16. 28 & 24. 34
k See Mic. 6. 8
l For ver. 37–39, cf. Lk. 13. 34, 35 & 19. 41–44
m ch. 21. 35 Mk. 12. 4

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.
25 [b] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of [d] the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.
26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.
27 [h] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto [i] whited [k] sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.
28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.
29 [n] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,
30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.
31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which [q] killed the prophets.
32 [r] Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.
33 Ye serpents, ye [t] generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?
34 ¶ Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye [x] scourge in your synagogues, and [y] persecute them from city to city:
35 That [a] upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous [c] Abel unto the blood of [d] Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs son of Băr-ă-chī'-ăs, whom ye slew between the temple and the [f] altar.
36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come [i] upon this generation.
37 [l] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and [m] stonest

them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, [c] your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, [f] Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24

[g h] AND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, [k] There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the [m] mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, [n] Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be [o] the sign of thy coming, and of [2q] the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, [r] Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For [s] many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and [x] rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For [z] nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be [b] famines, and [c] pestilences, and [d] earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of [3f] sorrows.

9 [h] Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and [i] ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many [o] false prophets [p] shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, [a] the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And [b] this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world [d] for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see [e] the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:)

16 Then let them which be in Judæa flee into the mountains:

17 [i] Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And [l] woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be [p] great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the [t] elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 [u] Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For [y] there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall [a] shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, [e] I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, [g] he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 For as the [k] lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the [l] coming of the [m] Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the [n] carcase is, there will the [q] eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribula-

A.D. 33

a Cf. Rev. 2. 4
b ch. 26. 13 See ch. 10. 7, 27, *al.*
c See ch. 24. 2
d ch. 10. 18 Mk. 6. 11
e Dan. 12. 11 Mk. 13. 14
f ch. 21. 9 Cit. from Ps. 118. 26
g *For ver.* 1–51, *cf. Mk.* 13. 1–37 *Lk.* 21. 5–36
h Cf. ch. 21. 23
i *For ver.* 17, 18, *cf. Mk.* 13. 15, 16 *Lk.* 17. 31
k Zech. 14. 3 Mk. 13. 2
l Cf. Lk. 23. 29
m ch. 21. 1 & 26. 30
n Cf. Acts 1. 6, 7
o See ver. 30
p Dan. 12. 1 Mk. 13. 19
2 Or *the consummation of the age*
q ch. 13. 39, 49 (& mg. for mg.)
r Mk. 13. 5 Cf. Jer. 29. 8
s ver. 11, 24 Cf. Jno. 5. 43
t ver. 31
u Cf. Lk. 17. 23
x Cf. Jer. 51. 46
y ver. 5, 11
z Cf. Zech. 14. 13
a Dt. 13. 1, 2 Mk. 13. 22
b Ezek. 14. 13, 21 Acts 11. 28
c Hab. 3. 5 Lk. 21. 11
d Isa. 29. 6 Rev. 6. 12
e Cf. Jno. 13. 19 & 14. 29
3 Or *travail*
f Mic. 4. 9 1 Thes. 5. 3
g Cf. Acts 21. 38
h *For ver.* 9–14, *cf. ch.* 10. 17–22
i ch. 10. 22 Mk. 13. 13
k Lk. 17. 24
l See ver. 30
m ch. 20. 18, 28 & 25. 31
n Jb. 39. 30 Lk. 17. 37
o ch. 7. 15 Mk. 13. 22
p ver. 11, 24
q Hab. 1. 8 Lk. 17. 37

tion of those days shall the [a] sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 And then shall [d] appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall [f] see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 And he shall [h] send his angels with a great sound of a [i] trumpet, and they shall gather together [k] his elect from the [l] four winds, [m] from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is [o] yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that [3] it is near, even at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, [q] This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 [r] Heaven and earth shall pass away, but [t] my words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ But of that day and hour [y] knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, [z] but my Father only.

37 [a] But as the days of [b] Nō-ē were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the [d] flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until [e] the day that Nō-ē entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 [g] Then shall [h] two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 [k] Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 ¶ [m] Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 [n] But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what [o] watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be [2b] broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also [c] ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 Who then is a [e] faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 [g] Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That [e] he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, [n] My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to [p] eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall [4] cut him asunder, and appoint him [s] his portion with the [u] hypocrites: [x] there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their [5] lamps, and went forth to meet the [c] bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all [f] slumbered and slept.

6 And at [i] midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and [l] trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

A.D. 33

a Zeph. 1. 15 Rev. 6. 12

[2] Gk. *digged through*

b ch. 6. 19, 20 Lk. 12. 33, 39

c Cf. ch. 25. 10

d Joel 2. 30 Lk. 21. 11, 25

e ch. 25. 21, 23

f ch. 16. 28 & 25. 31

g Rev. 16. 15 Cf. Lk. 12. 37

h ch. 13. 41

i Zech. 9. 14 1 Cor. 15. 52

k ver. 22 Lk. 18. 7

l Zech. 2. 6 Rev. 7. 1

m Neh. 1. 9

n Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 4

o Nah. 3. 12

p 1 Thes. 5. 7

[3] Or *he*

q ch. 23. 36

[4] Or *severely scourge him*

r Isa. 51. 6 2 Pet. 3. 10

s Jer. 13. 25

t Cf. ch. 5. 18

u ch. 23. 13

x ch. 22. 13 & 25. 30

y ch. 25. 13

z Zech. 14. 7 Mk. 13. 32

a For ver. 37–39, cf. Lk. 17. 26, 27

b Ezek. 14. 20 Heb. 11. 7

[5] Or *torches*

c ch. 9. 15 Jno. 3. 29

d Isa. 54. 9 Lk. 17. 27

e Gen. 7. 7

f 1 Thes. 5. 6

g For ver. 40, 41, cf. Lk. 17. 35, 36

h Lk. 17. 36

i Mk. 13. 35

k Lam. 5. 13

l Cf. Lk. 12. 35

m ch. 25. 13

n For ver. 43–51, cf. Lk. 12. 39–46

o Lam. 2. 19

A.D. 33

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and [a] they that were ready went in with him to [b] the marriage: and [c] the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, [d] Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But [e] he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

13 [f] Watch therefore, for [g] ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 ¶ [i] For the kingdom of heaven is as a man [k] travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; [l] to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and [q] reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and [y] faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, [z] I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou [h] wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For [m] unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And [n] cast ye [o] the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: [p] there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the [r] Son of man [s] shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, [t] then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And [u] before him shall be gathered all nations: and he [x] shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall [a] the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, [b] inherit the kingdom [c] prepared for you [d] from the foundation of the world:

35 For [e] I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: [f] I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee

a Cf. ch. 24. 44
b ch. 22. 2. Lk. 12. 36
c Cf. Lk. 13. 25
d Cf. ch. 7. 22
e Cf. ch. 7. 22, 23
f ch. 24. 42. 1 Thes. 5. 6. ‖ ch. 26. 41
g ch. 24. 36
h ch. 18. 32
i For ver. 14–30, cf. Lk. 19. 12–27
k ch. 21. 33. Mk. 13. 34
l See Ro. 12. 6
m ch. 13. 12. Mk. 4. 25
n ch. 22. 13
o Cf. Lk. 17. 10
p ch. 24. 51. Lk. 13. 28
q ch. 18. 23. Lk. 12. 48
r ch. 24. 27, &c. & 26. 2, &c. al.
s ch. 24. 30 & 26. 64. al.
t ch. 19. 28
u Jno. 5. 22, 27
x Cf. Ezek. 34. 11
y ch. 24. 45
z ch. 24. 47
a Cf. Lk. 19. 38
b Dan. 7. 22. Lk. 12. 32
c ch. 20. 23
d ch. 13. 35
e Cf. Isa. 58. 7
f Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 16

an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, [c] Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these [d] my brethren, [e] ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, [f] Depart from me, ye cursed, into [g] everlasting fire, prepared for [i] the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away [r] into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into [t] life eternal.

CHAPTER 26

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, [y] he said unto his disciples,

2 [z] Ye know that after two days is the feast of [b] the passover, and [c] the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 [d] Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the [e] high priest, who was called [g] Cāi'-ă-phăs,

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by [h] subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, [i] lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ [k] Now when Jesus was in [l] Bethany, [m] in the house of [n] Simon the leper,

A.D. 33

[a] ch. 6. 17 Lk. 7. 38, 46

[b] Cf. Jno. 13. 29

[c] Cf. ch. 10. 42

[d] ch. 28. 10 Cf. ch. 12. 49, 50

[e] Cf. Pr. 19. 17

[f] ch. 7. 23 Lk. 13. 27

[g] ch. 18. 8 Mk. 9. 43, 44

[h] Cf. Dt. 15. 11

[i] 2 Pet. 2. 4

[k] Cf. ch. 9. 15 See Jno. 7. 33

[l] See Mk. 16. 1

[m] ch. 24. 14

[n] Cf. Zech. 6. 14

[o] *For ver. 14–16, cf. Mk. 14. 10, 11 Lk. 22. 3–6 Jno. 13. 2, 27, 30*

[p] ch. 10. 4 & 27. 3 See ver. 47–49

[q] ch. 27. 3 Cf. Zech. 11. 12

[r] Dan. 12. 2 2 Thes. 1. 9

[s] *For ver. 17–19, cf. Mk. 14. 12–16 Lk. 22. 7–13*

[t] Dan. 12. 2

[u] Ezek. 45. 21 Mk. 14. 1, 2

[x] Ezra 6. 19, 20 Mk. 14. 16

[y] ch. 20. 17, 18

[z] *For ver. 2–5, cf. Mk. 14. 1, 2 Lk. 22. 1, 2*

[a] ver. 45

[b] ver. 17

[c] ch. 25. 31 Jno. 1. 51

[d] Acts 4. 27

[e] [Hag. 1. 1, &c. Lk. 3. 2]

[f] *For ver. 20–24, cf. Mk. 14. 17–21 Lk. 22. 14, 21–23 Jno. 13. 21–26*

[g] ver. 57

[h] 2 K. 10. 10 Acts 13. 10 (*Eng.*)

[i] Cf. ch. 21. 26, 46

[k] *For ver. 6–13, cf. Mk. 14. 3–9 Jno. 12. 1–8*

[l] ch. 21. 17 Mk. 11. 11

[m] ch. 9. 10 Lk. 7. 36

[n] [ch. 8. 2 Lk. 17. 12]

[o] Cf. Jno. 13. 18

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and [a] poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and [b] given to the poor.

10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ye have [h] the poor always with you; but [k] me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, [l] she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever [m] this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told [n] for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ [o] Then one of the twelve, called [p] Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for [q] thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ [s] Now the first day of the feast of [u] unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the [x] passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, [a] My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 [f] Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, [o] He

A.D. 33

that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth [a] as it is written of him: but [b] woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been [d] good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ [g] And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and [h] blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; [l] this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

28 For [m] this is my blood of [n] the [2] new [3] testament, which is shed for many [p] for the remission of sins.

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you [r] in my Father's kingdom.

30 [t] And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into [u] the mount of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, [x] All ye shall be [z] offended because of me this night: for [a] it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am risen again, [b] I will go before you into Galilee.

33 [d] Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 [e] Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, [f] before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 [h] Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ [k] Then cometh Jesus with them [l] unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, [n] while I go and pray yonder.

37 And [o] he took with him Peter and [q] the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, [r] My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, [c] and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let [e] this cup pass from me: nevertheless [f] not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 [i] Watch and pray, [k] that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, [o] thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for [q] their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed [s] the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, [y] the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ [c] And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall [g] kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, [i] Friend, [4] wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

51 And, behold, [m] one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his [p] sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put

a ver. 56
b ch. 18. 7
c Heb. 5. 7
d Cf. Jno. 17. 12
e ch. 20. 22 Jno. 18. 11
f Jno. 4. 34 Cf. Phil. 2. 8
g For ver. 26–29, cf. Mk. 14. 22–25 Lk. 22. 18–20 1 Cor. 11. 23–25
h ch. 15. 36 Lk. 24. 30
i (ch. 25. 13) Acts 20. 31
k Cf. ch. 6. 13
l 1 Cor. 10. 16 Cf. Jno. 6. 51
m 1 Cor. 10. 16 Cf. Jno. 6. 53, 54
n (Jer. 31. 31) 2 Cor. 3. 6
2 Some important MSS. omit
3 Or *covenant*
o Cf. ch. 6. 10
p Mk. 1. 4
q Cf. Lk. 9. 32
r Cf. ch. 6. 10, 13
s Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 8
t For ver. 30–35, cf. Mk. 14. 26–31
u ch. 24. 3 Mk. 11. 1
x Jno. 16. 32 See ver. 56
y ver. 18 Jno. 12. 23 Cf. Jno. 2. 4
z Cf. ch. 11. 6
a Cit. from Zech. 13. 7
b ch. 28. 7, 16
c For ver. 47–56, cf. Mk. 14. 43–50 Lk. 22. 47–53 Jno. 18. 3–11
d Cf. Lk. 22. 33
e Cf. Lk. 22. 34
f See ver. 75
g 1 K. 19. 20 Lk. 15. 20 Cf. Lk. 7. 45
h Jno. 13. 37
i ch. 22. 12
4 Or (do) that for which thou art come
k For ver. 36–46, cf. Mk. 14. 32–42 Lk. 22. 40–46
l Cf. Jno. 18. 1
m Cf. Jno. 18. 10
n ch. 14. 23 Mk. 1. 35
o ch. 17. 1
p Cf. Lk. 22. 38
q See ch. 4. 21
r Jno. 12. 27

up again thy sword into his place: for [a] all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he [c] shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

54 But [g] how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? [i] I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that [k] the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ [m] And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Cāi'ă-phăs the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 [n] But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the [o] council, sought [p] false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came [r] two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, [s] I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But [x] Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I [a] adjure thee by [b] the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be [c] the Christ, the [d] Son of God.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man [f] sitting on the right hand of power, and [g] coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest [h] rent his clothes, saying, He hath [i] spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, [b] He is guilty of death.

67 [d] Then did they [e] spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others [f] smote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ [h] Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus [l] of Nazareth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, [q] Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27

[t] WHEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:

2 [u] And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius [y] Pilate the governor.

3 ¶ Then [z] Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the [e] thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and [k] hanged himself.

A.D. 33

[a] Rev. 13. 10 See Gen. 9. 6

[b] Jno. 19. 7 See Lv. 24. 16

[c] See ch. 4. 11

[d] For ver. 67, 68; cf. Lk. 22. 63, 64

[e] ch. 27. 30 Isa. 50. 6

[f] Jer. 20. 2 Acts 23. 2

[g] ver. 56

[h] For ver. 69–75; cf. Mk. 14. 66–72 Lk. 22. 55–62 Jno. 18. 16–18, 25–27

[i] Jno. 18. 20

[k] ch. 21. 4 & 27. 9

[l] ch. 21. 11

[m] For ver. 57–68; cf. Mk. 14. 53–65 Lk. 22. 54 Jno. 18. 12, 13, 19–24

[n] Cf. Jno. 18. 15, 16

[o] ch. 10. 17 Jno. 11. 47

[p] 1 K. 21. 10, 13 Mk. 14. 55–57

[q] See ver. 34

[r] Cf. Dt. 19. 15

[s] ch. 27. 40 Cf. Jno. 2. 19 Acts 6. 14

[t] For ver. 1; cf. Mk. 15. 1 Lk. 22. 66

[u] For ver. 2; cf. Mk. 15. 1 Lk. 23. 1 Jno. 18. 28

[x] ch. 27. 12, 14

[y] Lk. 3. 1

[z] ch. 26. 14 Jno. 6. 71

[a] Neh. 10. 29 Mk. 5. 7

[b] ch. 16. 16 Acts 14. 15

[c] ch. 22. 42 Lk. 2. 11

[d] ch. 16. 16 & 27. 54

[e] ch. 26. 15 Acts 1. 18

[f] Ps. 110. 1 See Mk. 16. 19

[g] ch. 25. 31 Acts 1. 11

[h] Jb. 2. 12 Acts 14. 14

[i] ch. 9. 3 Jno. 10. 33, 36

[k] Acts 1. 18 Cf. 2 S. 17. 23

A.D. 33

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the [a] treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The [c] field of blood, unto this day.

9 [d] Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, [e] And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 [g] And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou [i] the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, [l] he answered nothing.

13 Then said Pilate unto him, [o] Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 [r] Now at [s] that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that [u] for envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the [z] judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that [b] just man: for I have suffered many things this day in [c] a dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should [e] ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? [b] They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and [f] washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, [h] His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had [k] scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 [m] Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the [n] common hall, and gathered unto him the whole [2p] band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a [q] scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they [t] spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 [x] And as they came out, they found a man of [y] Cȳ-rē'nē, Simon by name: him they [3a] compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Gŏl'gŏ-thă, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ [d] They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and [f] parted his garments, casting lots:

a Mal. 3. 10 Mk. 12. 41, 43
b Acts 13. 28
c Acts 1. 19
d ch. 26. 56 Mk. 1. 2
e Cit. from Zech. 11. 13
f Dt. 21. 6
g For ver. 11–14, cf. Mk. 15. 2–5 Lk. 23. 2, 3 Jno. 18. 29–38
h ch 23. 35, 36 Lk. 11. 50
i ch. 2. 2
k Cf. Lk. 23. 16 Jno. 19. 1
l ch. 26. 63
m For ver. 27–31, cf. Mk. 15. 16–20 Jno. 19. 2, 3
n Mk. 15. 16
o Jno. 19. 10
2 Or *cohort*
p Acts 10. 1 (Gk.)
q Nah. 2. 3 Rev. 17. 3, 4 Cf. Mk. 15. 17
r For ver. 15–26, cf. Mk. 15. 6–15 Lk. 23. 18–25 Jno. 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16
s See ch. 26. 17
t ch. 26. 67 Mk. 14. 65
u Dan. 6. 4 Acts 7. 9
x For ver. 32–51, cf. Mk. 15. 21–38 Lk. 23. 26–38, 44–46 Jno. 19. 17–19, 23, 24, 28–30
y Acts 2. 10
z Jno. 19. 13
3 Gk. *commandeered*
a Mk. 15. 21 (mg. for mg.) Cf. ch. 5. 41
b [ch. 1. 19 Mk. 6. 20]
c Dan. 4. 5
d Cf. Ps. 69. 21
e Acts 3. 14
f Ps. 22. 18

A.D. 33

[2]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they [a] cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And they that passed by reviled him, [e] wagging their heads,

40 And saying, [g] Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. [h] If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be [o] the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 [p] He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 [q] The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 Now from the sixth hour there was [s] darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, [t] saying, Eli, Eli, lä'-mä să-băch'-thă-nī? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for [x] Ē-lī'-ăs.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-lī'-ăs will come to save him.

50 ¶ Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, [a] the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and [b] the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

[2] The best MSS. omit

[a] Jon. 1. 7. Acts 1. 26

[b] ch. 4. 5

[c] For ver. 54–56, cf. Mk. 15. 39–41, Lk. 23. 47, 49

[d] ch. 26. 63. Mk. 1. 1

[e] Lam. 2. 15

[f] Lk. 8. 2, 3

[g] ch. 26. 61

[h] Cf. ch. 26. 63

[i] ch. 28. 1, *al.*

[k] ch. 28. 1

[l] ch. 20. 20

[m] For ver. 57–61, cf. Mk. 15. 42–47, Lk. 23. 50–56, Jno. 19. 38, 42

[n] Cf. Isa. 53. 9

[o] Cf. ver. 11, 37

[p] Cit. from Ps. 22. 8

[q] Cf. Lk. 23. 39–43

[r] Isa. 22. 16

[s] Ps. 105. 28

[t] Cit. from Ps. 22. 1

[u] Mk. 15. 42, *al.*

[x] ch. 17. 10

[y] See ch. 16. 21

[z] Cf. ch. 28. 13

[a] 2 Chr. 3. 14. Heb. 6. 19

[b] ch. 28. 2. Am. 1. 1

[c] ch. 28. 11

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into [b] the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 [c] Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, [d] Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, [f] which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him:

56 Among which was [i] Mary Magdalene, and [k] Mary the mother of James and Joses, and [l] the mother of Zebedee's children.

57 [m] When the even was come, there came [n] a rich man of Ăr-ĭm-ă-thæ'-ă, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had [r] hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ Now the next day, that followed the day of [u] the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver [y] said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, [z] lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have [c] a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, [a] sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28

[c] IN the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came [e] Mary Magdalene and [f] the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great [g] earthquake: for the [h] angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 [k] His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment [l] white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, [m] Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, [n] as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he [p] goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and [z] worshipped him.

A.D. 33

a Cf. Dan. 6. 17
b ch. 25. 40 Jno. 20. 17
c For ver. 1–8, cf. Mk. 16. 1–8 Lk. 24. 1–10 Jno. 20. 1
d ch. 27. 65
e ch. 27. 56
f ch. 27. 56, 61
g ch. 27. 51, 54 Acts 16. 26
h ch. 2. 13, 19 Lk. 1. 11
i Cf. ch. 27. 64
k Dan. 10. 6
l Dan. 7. 9 Mk. 9. 3
m Dan. 10. 12, 19 Lk. 1. 13, 30
n See ch. 16. 21
o See Mk. 16. 9 Acts 1. 3
p ch. 26. 32
q ch. 11. 27 Jno. 3. 35
r Mk. 16. 15, 16
s Acts 2. 38, 41
t Cf. 2 Cor. 13. 14
u See Acts 2. 42
x Cf. ch. 18. 20
3 Or *the consummation of the age*
y ch. 24. 3 Heb. 9. 26
z ch. 20. 20

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell [b] my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of [d] the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, [i] His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And [o] when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, [q] All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 ¶ [r] Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, [s] baptizing them in [t] the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 [u] Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, [x] I am with you alway, even unto [3y] the end of the world. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MARK

CHAPTER 1

THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the [a] Son of God;

2 [b c] As it is written in the prophets, [e] Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 [f] The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the [d] remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judæa, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, [g] confessing their sins.

A.D. 29

a Mt. 27. 54 Lk. 1. 35
b For ver. 2–8, cf. Mt. 3. 1–12 Lk. 3. 2–17
c Mt. 27. 9 Lk. 3. 4
d Mt. 26. 28 Lk. 1. 77
e Cit. from Mal. 3. 1
f Cit. from Isa. 40. 3
g Mt. 3. 6 Acts 19. 18

A.D. 31

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat [b] locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but [d] he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 [f] And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from [g] Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the [i] heavens opened, and [l] the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 [m] And immediately the spirit [o] driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, [p] tempted of [q] Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

14 [r] Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, [t] preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, [u] The time is fulfilled, and [z] the kingdom of God is at hand: [a] repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 [b] Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 [e] And they went into Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and [a] taught.

22 And they were [c] astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; [e] what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? [h] I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit [k] had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what [n] new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

29 [s] And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and [x] Andrew, with [y] James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 [c] And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

35 [d] And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there [f] prayed.

a Mt. 13. 54 Jno. 18. 20
b Mt. 3. 4 Rev. 9. 3, 7
c ch. 6. 2 Mt. 22. 22, 23
d Mt. 3. 11 Lk. 3. 16
e Mt. 8. 29
f *For ver.* 9–11, *cf.* Mt. 3. 13–17 Lk. 3. 21, 22 Jno. 1. 32–34
g Mt. 4. 13 Lk. 1. 26
h ch. 3. 11 Mt. 8. 29 Cf. Acts 19. 15
i Mt. 3. 16 Lk. 3. 21
k ch. 9. 20, 26
l Mt. 3. 16 Lk. 3. 22
m *For ver.* 12, 13, *cf.* Mt. 4. 1–11 Lk. 4. 1–13
n Cf. Acts 17. 19
o Mt. 4. 1 Lk. 4. 1
p Mt. 4. 1 Lk. 4. 2
q See Mt. 4. 10
r Mt. 4. 17
s *For ver.* 29–34, *cf.* Mt. 8. 14–16 Lk. 4. 38–41
t Mt. 11. 5 Lk. 4. 43
u Gal. 4. 4 Cf. Dan. 9. 24
x ch. 13. 3 Mt. 4. 18
y ch. 10. 35 Mt. 4. 21
z Mt. 10. 7
a ch. 6. 12 Mt. 4. 17
b *For ver.* 16–20, *cf.* Mt. 4. 18–22 Lk. 5. 2–11 Jno. 1. 40–42
c *For ver.* 34, 39, *cf.* Mt. 4. 23 Lk. 4. 15
d *For ver.* 35–38, *cf.* Lk. 4. 42, 43
e *For ver.* 21–28, *cf.* Lk. 4. 31–37
f Mt. 26. 36, &c. Lk. 5. 16

36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee.

38 And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

40 [b] And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 [d] But [e] he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAPTER 2

AND again he entered into [h] Căpĕr'nă-ŭm after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he [i] preached the word unto them.

3 [k] And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they [l] uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? [a] who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and [c] glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 [f] And as he passed by, he saw [g] Levi the son of Ăl-phæ'ŭs sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

A.D. 31

[a] Cf. Isa. 43. 25

[b] For ver. 40–44, cf. Mt. 8. 2–4 Lk. 5. 12–14

[c] Mt. 15. 31 Lk. 1. 64

[d] For ver. 45, cf. Lk. 5. 15

[e] ch. 7. 36 Mt. 9. 31

[f] For ver. 14–22, cf. Mt. 9. 9–17 Lk. 5. 27–38

[g] Cf. Mt. 9. 9

[h] Cf. Mt. 9. 1

[i] See ch. 1. 14

[k] For ver. 3–12, cf. Mt. 9. 2–8 Lk. 5. 18–26

[l] Cf. Lk. 5. 19

18 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 [f] And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of [i] Ăb-ĭ-ă-thär the high priest, and did eat the [k] shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, [n] The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3

[o] AND he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

A.D. 31

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the [a] Hĕ-rō'-dĭ-ănş against him, how they might destroy him.

7 [b] But Jesus [c] withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judæa,

8 And from Jerusalem, and from [d] Ĭ-dū-mæ'-ă, and from beyond Jordan; and they about [e] Tyre and [e] Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a [g] small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and [h] cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly [l] charged them that they should not make him known.

13 [m] And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And [p] Simon he surnamed Peter;

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Bō-ăn-ĕr'-ġēş, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and

[a] ch. 12. 13 Mt. 22. 16

[b] For ver. 7, 8, cf. Mt. 4. 25 Lk. 6. 17

[c] Cf. Mt. 12. 15

[d] See Isa. 34. 5

[e] ch. 7. 24 Mt. 15. 21

[f] For ver. 23–28, cf. Mt. 12. 1–8 Lk. 6. 1–5

[g] Cf. Mt. 13. 2 Lk. 5. 1, 3

[h] ch. 1. 24

[i] See 1 S. 21. 1

[k] Mt. 12. 4 Lk. 6. 4

[l] ch. 5. 43 Mt. 17. 9

[m] For ver. 13–19, cf. Mt. 10. 1–4 Lk. 6. 12–16

[n] See Ex. 23. 12

[o] For ver. 1–6, cf. Mt. 12. 9–14 Lk. 6. 6–11

[p] [Dan. 1. 7 Acts 1. 23] Cf. Jno. 1. 42

Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Ăl-phæ'-ŭs, and Thăd-dæ'-ŭs, and Simon the Că'-nă-ăn-īte,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went [a] into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, [c] so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, [e] He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And [f] the scribes [g] which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 [h] And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 [i] Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 ¶ [m] There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

A.D. 31

a ch. 7. 17
b For ver. 1–12, *cf. Mt.* 13. 1–15. *Lk.* 8. 4–10
c ch. 6. 31
d Cf. ch. 3. 9
e Cf. Jno. 10. 20
f Cf. Mt. 12. 24
g ch. 7. 1
h For ver. 23–27, *cf. Mt.* 12. 25–29. *Lk.* 11. 17–22
i For ver. 28–30, *cf. Mt.* 12. 31, 32
k Mt. 19. 12. Lk. 8. 8
l 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13
m For ver. 31–35, *cf. Mt.* 12. 46–50. *Lk.* 8. 19–21
n Cit. from Isa. 6. 9, 10
o For ver. 13–20, *cf. Mt.* 13. 18–23. *Lk.* 8. 11–15

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 4

[b] AND he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that [d] he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them, [k] He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto [l] them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

12 [n] That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.

13 [o] And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way

side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ [f] And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 [g] For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: [h] with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 For [i] he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately [a] he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ [b] And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 [c] And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, [d] he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 [e] And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5

[k] AND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gădʹă-rēneṣ.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

A.D. 31

a Joel 3. 13 Rev. 14. 15

b *For ver.* 30–32, *cf. Mt.* 13. 31–32 *Lk.* 13. 18, 19

c *For ver.* 33, 34, *cf. Mt.* 13. 34

d Mt. 8. 18 Lk. 8. 22

e *For ver.* 36–41, *cf. Mt.* 8. 23–27 *Lk.* 8. 22–25

f *For ver.* 21, *cf. Mt.* 5. 15 *Lk.* 8. 16 & 11. 33

g *For ver.* 22, *cf. Mt.* 10. 26 *Lk.* 8. 17 & 12. 2

h Mt. 7. 2 Lk. 6. 38

i Mt. 25. 29 Lk. 8. 18

k *For ver.* 1–21, *cf. Mt.* 8. 28—9. 1 *Lk.* 8. 26–40

A.D. 31

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the [c] most high God? I [d] adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and [a] tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in [b] Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 [e] And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jā-ī'rŭs by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the [f] point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and

[a] Cf. ver. 43 ch. 1. 44

[b] ch. 7. 31 Mt. 4. 25

[c] Dan. 7. 18 Lk. 8. 28

[d] Mt. 26. 63 Acts 19. 13

[e] *For ver. 22–43, cf. Mt. 9. 18–26 Lk. 8. 41–56*

[f] Cf. Mt. 9. 18

trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; [d] go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them. Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Tăl-ĭ-thă cū-mī; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And [k] he charged them straitly that no man [m] should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6

[q] AND he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him [r] were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 [a] Is not this the carpenter, the [b] son of Mary, the brother of [c] James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he [e] could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And he [f] marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ [g] And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, [h] save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:

9 But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet [i] for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gō-mŏr-rhă in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached [l] that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and [n] anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 [o] And king [p] Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 Others said, That it is Ē-lī-ăs. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

A.D. 31

a Jno. 6. 42
b Mt. 13. 55 Lk. 1. 27
c Acts 12. 17
d 2 K. 5. 19 Lk. 7. 50
e Cf. Mt. 13. 58
f Cf. Mt. 8. 10
g *For ver.* 7–11, *cf. Mt.* 10. 5–15 *Lk.* 9. 1–5 & 10. 3–12
h Cf. Mt. 10. 10 Lk. 9. 3
i Mt. 24. 14 Lk. 9. 5
k ch. 3. 12 & 7. 36
l ch. 1. 15 Lk. 24. 47
m Cf. ver. 19
n Jas. 5. 14 Cf. Lk. 10. 34
o *For ver.* 14–29, *cf. Mt.* 14. 1–12 *Lk.* 9. 7–9
p Mt. 14. 1 Lk. 3. 1, 19
q *For ver.* 1–6, *cf. Mt.* 13. 53–58 *Lk.* 4. 16–24
r ch. 1. 22 & 11. 18

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Hĕ-rō'dĭ-ăs' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hĕ-rō'dĭ-ăs had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Herod [b] feared John, knowing that he was a [c] just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he [2] did many things, and [e] heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday [f] made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hĕ-rō'dĭ-ăs came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, [g] unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

A.D. 32

[a] *For ver. 32–44, cf. Mt. 14. 13–21 Lk. 9. 10–17 Jno. 6. 1–13*

[b] Cf. Mt. 14. 5

[c] [Mt. 27. 19. 24 Lk. 1. 6]

[d] *For ver. 34, cf Mt. 9. 36*

[2] Or *was much perplexed*

[e] Cf. ch. 12. 37

[f] Dan. 5. 1

[g] Est. 7. 2

[h] Cf. Ju. 15. 16 (mg.)

[i] *For ver. 45–51, cf. Mt. 14. 22–33 Jno. 6. 15–21*

31 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

32 [a] And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 [d] And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in [h] ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 [i] And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and

to go to the other side before unto Bĕth-să-ī-dă, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the [a] fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For [c] they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

53 [d] And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gĕn-nĕs-ă-rĕt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAPTER 7

[h] THEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, [i] which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

A.D. 32

[z] Or, *diligently* or, *up to the elbow* Gk., *with the fist*

[a] Mt. 14. 25 Lk. 12. 38

[b] Cit. from Isa. 29. 13

[c] Mt. 16. 9, 11 Lk. 2. 50 ‖ ch. 9. 32

[d] For ver. 53–56, cf. Mt. 14. 34–36 Jno. 6. 24–25

[e] Am. 2. 4 Lk. 7. 30

[f] Cit. from Ex. 20. 12

[g] Cit. from Ex. 21. 17

[3] Or *Given (to God)*

[h] For ver. 1–23, cf. Mt. 15. 1–20

[i] ch. 3. 22

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands [2] oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Ē-sâi-ăs prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, [b] This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well [c] ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, [f] Honour thy father and thy mother; and, [g] Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, [3] a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ¶ And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

A.D. 32

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And when he was [a] entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the [2]draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an [g] evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ [i] And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of [k] Tyre and [l] Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a [3]Greek, a Sy-ro-phe-nic'i-an by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the [m] dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ [n] And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of [o] Decapolis.

32 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he [b] took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he [b] spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And [c] looking up to heaven, he [d] sighed, and saith unto him, Eph'-pha-tha, that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And [e] he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, [f] so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAPTER 8

[h] IN those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

3 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

a ch. 3. 19 & 9. 28
b ch. 8. 23
c Mt. 14. 19 Jno. 11. 41
d ch. 8. 12
2 Read *draught? (This he said,) making all meats clean*
e ch. 5. 43 & 8. 26, *al.*
f ch. 1. 45
g Mt. 20. 15
h *For ver.* 1–10, *cf. Mt.* 15. 32–39
i *For ver.* 24–30, *cf. Mt.* 15. 21–28
k ch. 3. 8 Lk. 10. 14
l ch. 3. 8 Lk. 4. 26
3 Or *Gentile*
m Mt. 15. 26, 27 Lk. 16. 21
n *For ver.* 31–37, *cf. Mt.* 15. 29–31
o ch. 5. 20

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶ And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of [a] Dăl-mă-nū'thă.

11 [b] And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he [c] sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 [f] And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of [g] the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bĕth-să'ĭ-dă; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he [k] took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had [l] spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

A.D. 32

[a] Cf. Mt. 15. 39

[b] For ver. 11, 12, cf. Mt. 12. 38–40 & 16. 1–4 Lk. 11. 16, 29–30

[c] ch. 7. 36, al.

[d] For ver. 27–30, cf. Mt. 16. 13–20 Lk. 9. 18–21

[e] ch. 7. 34 Jno. 11. 33

[f] For ver. 13–21, cf. Mt. 16. 5–12

[g] Mt. 16. 6, &c. Lk. 12. 1

[h] For ver. 31–33, cf. Mt. 16. 21–23 Lk. 9. 21–22

[i] For ver. 34, 35, cf. Mt. 10. 38, 39 & 16. 24, 25 Lk. 9. 23, 24 & 17. 33 Jno. 12. 25

[k] ch. 7. 33

[l] ch. 7. 33 Jno. 9. 6

[m] For ver. 38 —ch. 9. 1, cf. Mt. 16. 27, 28 Lk. 9. 26, 27

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, [c] nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ [d] And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæsarea Phĭ-lĭp'pī: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Ē-lī'ăs; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 [h] And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ [i] And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 [m] Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in

this adulterous and sinful generation; [a] of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

A.D. 32

[a] Cf. Mt. 10. 33

CHAPTER 9

AND he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

[b] For ver. 14–29, cf. Mt. 17. 14–20 Lk. 9. 37–43

2 ¶ [c] And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

[c] For ver. 2–8, cf. Mt. 17. 1–8 Lk. 9. 28–36

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding [d] white as snow; so as no [e] fuller on earth can white them.

[d] Mt. 28. 3 Rev. 1. 14

[e] Mal. 3. 2

4 And there appeared unto them Ē-lī'ăs with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Ē-lī'ăs.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 [f] And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

[f] For ver. 9–13, cf. Mt. 17. 9–13

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Ē-lī'ăs must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Ē-lī'ăs verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, That Ē-lī'ăs is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

14 ¶ [b] And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, [g] all things are possible to him that believeth.

[g] Mt. 17. 20

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

A.D. 32

26 And the spirit cried, and [a] rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 And [e] when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

30 ¶ [h] And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But [l] they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ [m] And he came to Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 [r] Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ [t] And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils [u] in thy name, and he followeth not us: and [x] we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For [b] he that is not against us is on our part.

41 [c] For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose [d] his reward.

42 And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a [f] millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 [g] And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into [2] hell, into the [i] fire that never shall be quenched:

44 Where their [k] worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into [2] hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into [2] hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, [3] and every sacrifice shall be [n] salted with salt.

50 [o] Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? [p] Have salt in yourselves, and [q] have peace one with another.

CHAPTER 10

[s] AND he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judæa by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

4 [y] And they said, Moses suffered to

a ch. 1. 26
b Lk. 9. 50 Cf. Mt. 12. 30
c For ver. 41, cf. Mt. 10. 42
d Mt. 10. 41, 42 Lk. 6. 23, 35
e ch. 7. 17, 24 & 10. 10
f Mt. 18. 6 Lk. 17. 2
g For ver. 43–48, cf. Mt. 5. 29, 30 & 18. 8, 9
h For ver. 30–32, cf. Mt. 17. 22, 23 Lk. 9. 44, 45
2 Gk. *Gehenna*
i Mt. 25. 41, 46 Jude 7
k Isa. 66. 24
l (ch. 6. 52) Lk. 9. 45
m For ver. 33–37, cf. Mt. 18. 1–5 Lk. 9. 46–48
3 The best MSS. omit
n Ezek. 43. 24
o For ver. 50, cf. Mt. 5. 13 Lk. 14. 34
p Eph. 4. 29
q Ps. 34. 14 Ro. 12. 18
r For ver. 37, cf. Mt. 10. 40 & 18. 5 Lk. 9. 48 & 10. 16
s For ver. 1–12, cf. Mt. 19. 1–9
t For ver. 38–40, cf. Lk. 9. 49, 50
u Cf. Mt. 7. 22
x Cf. Nu. 11. 28
y For ver. 4, 11, 12, cf. Mt. 5. 31, 32 & 19. 7–9 Lk. 16. 18

write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

7 [b] For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And [c] in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ [e] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever [f] shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ [g] And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, [i] Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and [a] give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them [d] that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 ¶ Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 [h] But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶ [k] And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve,

A.D. 33

[a] Mt. 19. 21 Lk. 14. 13

[b] Cit. from Gen. 2. 24

[c] ch. 9. 28

[d] Pr. 18. 11 1 Tim. 6. 17

[e] For ver. 13–16, cf. Mt. 19. 13–15 Lk. 18. 15–17

[f] Mt. 18. 3 Lk. 18. 17

[g] For ver. 17–30, cf. Mt. 19. 16–29 Lk. 10. 25–28 & 18. 18–30

[h] Mt. 20. 16 Lk. 13. 30

[i] Cit. from Ex. 20. 12–16

[k] For ver. 32–34, cf. Mt. 20. 17–19 Lk. 18. 31–33

and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall [c] spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ [d] And [e] James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with [f] the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 [i] But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

A.D. 33

a *For ver. 46–52, cf. Mt. 20. 29–34, Lk. 18. 35–43*

b ch. 12. 35 Mt. 22. 42

c See ch. 14. 65

d *For ver. 35–45, cf. Mt. 20. 20–28.*

e ch. 1. 29 Lk. 5. 10

f Lk. 12. 50

g *For ver. 1–10, cf. Mt. 21. 1–9 Lk. 19. 29–38 Jno. 12. 12–15*

h ch. 13. 3 Mt. 26. 30

i *For ver. 42–45, cf. Mt. 20. 25–28 Lk. 22. 25–27*

[2] Read *he will send him back again*

46 ¶ [a] And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bär-tī-mæ'-ŭs, the son of Tī-mæ'-ŭs, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou [b] son of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAPTER 11

[g] AND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bĕth'-phă-gē and Bethany, at the [h] mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway [2] he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go.

A.D. 33

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; [a] Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be [2] the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

11 [b] And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto [d] Bethany with the twelve.

12 ¶ [f] And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ [h] And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, [i] My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was [k] astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ [l] And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, [c] What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 [e] And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 ¶ [g] And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

a Cit. from Ps. 118. 26

2 Or *the coming kingdom of our father David:*

b For ver. 11, cf. Mt. 21. 10

c Mt. 21. 22 Lk. 11. 9

d ch. 14. 3 Mt. 26. 6

e For ver. 25, cf. Mt. 6. 14

f For ver. 12–14, cf. Mt. 21. 18, 19

g For ver. 27–33, cf. Mt. 21. 23–27 Lk. 20. 1–8

h For ver. 15–18, cf. Mt. 21. 12–16 Lk. 19. 45–47 Jno. 2. 14–16

i Cit. from Isa. 56. 7

k ch. 6. 2 Lk. 4. 32

l For ver. 20–24, cf. Mt. 21. 19–22

CHAPTER 12

A.D. 33

[a] AND he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the [b] winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they [c] cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; [e] The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ [f] And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the [h] Hĕrō'dĭ-ănṣ, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæsar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's.

17 And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, [d] If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, [2]how in [g] the bush God spake unto him, saying, [i] I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

[a] *For ver. 1-12, cf. Mt. 21. 33-46, Lk. 20. 9-19*

[b] Mt. 21. 33

[c] Mt. 23. 37, Lk. 13. 34

[d] See Dt. 25. 5

[e] Cit. from Ps. 118. 22, 23

[f] *For ver. 13-27, cf. Mt. 22. 15-32, Lk. 20. 20-38*

[2] Read *in (the place concerning) the Bush, how God*

[g] Dt. 33. 16, Acts 7. 30

[h] ch. 3. 6

[i] Cit. from Ex. 3. 6

A.D. 33

28 ¶ [a] And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, [e] Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And [g] thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, [h] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and [k] there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, [l] is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. [o] And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ [q] And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the [r] son of David?

36 For David himself said [s] by the Holy Ghost, [t] The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people [u] heard him gladly.

38 ¶ [x] And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 Which [y] devour widows' houses, and [a] for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

41 ¶ [b] And Jesus sat over against [c] the treasury, and beheld how the people [d] cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two [f] mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

CHAPTER 13

[i] AND as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there [m] shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the [n] mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and [p] Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive you:

6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows.

9 ¶ [z] But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to coun-

[a] *For ver. 28–33, cf. Mt. 22. 34–40 Lk. 10. 25–28*
[b] *For ver. 41–44, cf. Lk. 21. 1–4*
[c] Mt. 27. 6 Lk. 21. 1
[d] 2 K. 12. 9
[e] Cit. from Dt. 6. 4
[f] Lk. 12. 59
[g] Cit. from Dt. 6. 5
[h] Cit. from Lv. 19. 18
[i] *For ver. 1–37, cf. Mt. 24. 1–51 Lk. 21. 5–36*
[k] Joel 2. 27
[l] Mal. 1. 10
[m] Mt. 24. 2 Lk. 19. 43, 44
[n] ch. 11. 1 & 14. 26
[o] Mt. 22. 46
[p] ch. 1. 29 Jno. 1. 40
[q] *For ver. 35–37, cf. Mt. 22. 41–45 Lk. 20. 41–44*
[r] Mt. 22. 42 Lk. 18. 38
[s] See 2 S. 23. 2
[t] Cit. from Ps. 110. 1
[u] Cf. ch. 6. 20
[x] *For ver. 38, 39, cf. Mt. 23. 1, 2, 5–7 Lk. 20. 45, 46*
[y] Mt. 23. 14 Lk. 20. 47
[z] *For ver. 9–13, cf. Mt. 10. 19–22 & 24. 9–14 Lk. 12. 11, 12 & 21. 12*
[a] Cf. Mt. 6. 5, 7

cils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And [a] ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 ¶ But when ye shall see the [b] abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judæa flee to the mountains:

15 [c] And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.

19 For in those days shall be affliction, [f] such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:

22 For false Christs and [h] false prophets shall rise, and shall [i] shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 ¶ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 ¶ But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, [d] but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man [e] taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14

[g] AFTER two days was the feast of [i] the passover, and of [k] unleavened bread: and the chief priests

A.D. 33

a Mt. 24. 9 Lk. 6. 22

b Mt. 24. 15

c *For ver.* 15, 16. *cf. Mt.* 24. 17, 18 *Lk.* 17. 31

d Mt. 24. 36 Acts 1. 7

e Mt. 25. 14

f Mt. 24. 21

g *For ver.* 1, 2. *cf. Mt* 26. 2–5 *Lk.* 22. 1–2

h Mt. 24. 11, 24 Lk. 6. 26

i ver. 16

k Mt. 26. 17 Lk. 22. 1, 7

l Mt. 24. 24 2 Thes. 2. 9

A.D. 33

and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ [a] And being in [b] Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an [2]alabaster box of ointment of [3][c] spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ [g] And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ [i] And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the [d] passover.

17 [e] And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ [f] And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 ¶ [h] And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even

a *For ver.* 3–9, *cf. Mt.* 26. 6–13 *Jno.* 12. 1–8

b ch. 11. 11 Lk. 24. 50

2 Or *flask*

3 Gk. *pistic nard*, i.e. possibly *genuine nard*

c Cant. 4. 13, 14 Jno. 12. 3

d Mt. 26. 17, 19 Lk. 22. 13

e *For ver.* 17–21, *cf. Mt.* 26. 20–24 *Lk.* 22. 14, 21–23 *Jno.* 13. 21–26

f *For ver.* 22–25, *cf. Mt.* 26. 26–29 *Lk.* 22. 18–20 *1 Cor.* 11. 23–25

g *For ver.* 10, 11, *cf. Mt.* 26. 14–16 *Lk.* 22. 3–6 *Jno.* 13. 2, 27, 30

h *For ver.* 26–31, *cf. Mt.* 26. 30–35

i *For ver.* 12–16, *cf. Mt.* 26. 17–19 *Lk.* 22. 7–13

in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 [a] And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed [b] that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, [c] Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?

38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ [f] And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ [d] And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for [e] witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall

A.D. 33

[a] *For ver. 32-42, cf. Mt. 26. 36-46. Lk. 22. 40-46.*

[b] Jno. 12. 27

[c] Ro. 8. 15

[d] *For ver. 53-65, cf. Mt. 26. 57-68. Lk. 22. 54. Jno. 18. 12, 13. 19-24.*

[e] Mt. 26. 59, 61. Acts 6. 11, 13

[f] *For ver. 43-50, cf. Mt. 26. 47-56. Lk. 22. 47-53. Jno. 18. 3, 11.*

see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to [b] spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ [c] And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilæan, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15

AND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 [h] And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 [a] Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 [d] And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called [e] Præ-tôr'ĭ-ŭm; and they call together the whole [2] band.

17 And they clothed him with [g] purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did [i] spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him,

A.D. 33

a For ver. 6–15, cf. Mt. 27. 15–26. Lk. 23. 18–25. Jno. 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16

b ch. 15. 19. Mt. 27. 30

c For ver. 66–72, cf. Mt. 26. 69–75. Lk. 22. 55–62. Jno. 18. 16–18, 25–27

d For ver. 16–20, cf. Mt. 27. 27–31. Jno. 19. 2, 3

e Mt. 27. 27. Jno. 18. 28, 33

f For ver. 1, cf. Mt. 27. 1, 2. Lk. 22. 66 & 23. 1. Jno. 18. 28

[2] Or *cohort*

g Dan. 5. 7. Lk. 16. 19. Cf. Mt. 27. 28

h For ver. 2–5, cf. Mt. 27. 11–14. Lk. 23. 2, 3. Jno. 18. 29–38

i ch. 14. 65

they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 [a] And they [2b] compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with [d] myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, [h] And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Ĕ-lō-ī, Eloi, lä-mä să-băch-thă-nī? which is, being interpreted, [l] My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Ē-lī-ăs.

36 And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Ē-lī-ăs will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ [c] And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and [e] Salome;

41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ [f] And now when the even was come, because it was the [g] preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Joseph of Ăr-ĭm-ă-thæ-ă, an [i] honourable counsellor, which also [k] waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16

[m] AND when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and [n] Salome, had bought sweet [o] spices, that they might come and [p] anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning the

A.D. 33

a *For ver.* 21–38, *cf. Mt.* 27. 32–51, *Lk.* 23. 26–38, 44–46, *Jno.* 19. 17–19, 23, 24, 28–30.

2 Gk. *commandeer*

b Mt. 27. 32

c *For ver.* 39–41, *cf. Mt.* 27. 54–56, *Lk.* 23. 47–49

d Mt. 2. 11, Jno. 19. 39

e ch. 16. 1

f *For ver.* 42–47, *cf. Mt.* 27. 57–61, *Lk.* 23. 50–56, *Jno.* 19. 38–42

g Mt. 27. 62

h Cit. from Isa. 53. 12

i Acts 13. 50

k Lk. 2. 25, 38

l Cit. from Ps. 22. 1

m *For ver.* 1–8, *cf. Mt.* 28. 1–8, *Lk.* 24. 1–10, *Jno.* 20. 1

n ch. 15. 40

o I Chr. 9. 29, 30

p Lk. 23. 56

first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ [2]Now when Jesus was risen early [i] the first day of the week, [k] he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, [l] out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And [o] she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, [r] believed not.

A.D. 33

a For ver. 12, 13, cf. Lk. 24. 13–35

b Cf. Lk. 24. 36–43 Jno. 20. 19 1 Cor. 15. 5

c Mt. 28. 19

d Cf. Jno. 3. 18 36

e See Acts 16. 18

f See Acts 2. 4

g Lk. 10. 19 See Acts 28. 3–5

h See Acts 9. 17

2 The two oldest Greek MSS and other authorities omit from ver 9 to the end

i Jno. 20. 19

k Jno. 20. 14 See Mt. 28. 17

l Lk. 8. 2

m Lk. 24. 51

n Acts 7. 55, 56 Cf. Acts 2. 33

o Jno. 20. 18 Cf. Mt. 28. 9, 10 Lk. 24. 10

p Mt. 10. 7, 27 al. Acts 8. 12

q See Acts 5. 12

r Lk. 24. 11

12 ¶ [a] After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ Afterward [b] he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, [c] Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 [d] He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; [e] In my name shall they cast out devils; [f] they shall speak with new tongues;

18 [g] They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall [h] lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he [m] was received up into heaven, and [n] sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and [p] preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word [q] with signs following. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE

CHAPTER 1

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which [2]are most surely believed among us,

2 Even as they [g] delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were [i] eyewitnesses, and [k] ministers of the word;

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee [a] in order, [b] most excellent [c] Thē-ŏph′ĭ-lŭs,

4 [d] That thou mightest know the [e] certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been [f] instructed.

5 ¶ THERE was in the days of [h] Herod, the king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zăch-ă-rī′ăs, of the course of [l] Ă-bī′ă: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

c. 7 B.C.

a Acts 11. 4

b Acts 23. 26

c Acts 1. 1

d Cf. Jno. 20. 31

e Acts 2. 36 (GK.)

2 Or *are fully established*

f Acts 18. 25 (GK.)

g 1 Cor 11. 2, 23

h Mt. 2. 1, 3

i ch. 24. 48

k Acts 26. 16 Cf. Acts 13. 5 (GK.)

l 1 Chr. 24. 10

c. 7 B.C.

6 And they were both [a] righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord [c] blameless.

7 And [d] they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was [e] to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying [g] without at the time of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an [h] angel of the Lord standing on the right side of [i] the altar of incense.

12 And when Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs saw him, he was troubled, and [k] fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, [m] Fear not, Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs: for [n] thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and [o] thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and [t] shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and [x] he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even [a] from his mother's womb.

16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And [b] he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Ē-lī'-ăs, [c] to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs said unto the angel, [f] Whereby shall I know this? for [h] I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am [k] Gabriel, [l] that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, [n] thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, [b] until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, [f] as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, [l] to take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named [p] Nazareth,

27 To a virgin [q] espoused to a man whose name was [r] Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was [s] Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art [u] highly favoured, [y] the Lord is with thee: [z] blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast [d] found favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and [e] shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, and shall be called the [g] Son of the Highest: and the Lord God [i] shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob [m] for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

[a] Ich. 2. 25 Mk. 6. 20†
[b] ver. 64
[c] Phil. 3. 6 † I Cor. 1. 8
[d] 2 K. 4. 14
[e] See Ex. 30. 7, 8
[f] Cf. 1 Chr. 9. 25
[g] Lv. 16. 17
[h] ch. 2. 9 Mt. 28. 2, 5
[i] 2 Chr. 26. 16, 19 Rev. 8. 3
[k] ch. 2. 9 See Dan 10. 8, 9
[l] 1 S. 1. 6
[m] ch. 2. 10 Mt. 28. 5
[n] 2 Chr. 34. 27 Acts 10. 4, 31
[o] See ver. 60, 63
[p] ch. 2. 4, 39 Mk. 1. 9
[q] Mt. 1. 18
[r] ch. 2. 4 Mt. 2. 13, 19
[s] ch. 2. 5, &c Mk. 6. 3
[t] 1 S. 1. 11 See ch. 7. 33
[u] Cf. Dan. 10. 11, 19
[x] See ver. 67
[y] Ps. 23. 4 Acts 7. 9
[z] The best MSS. omit
[a] Cf. ver. 42
[b] Jer. 1. 5 Gal. 1. 15
[c] See Mt. 11 10–14
[d] Cit. from Mal. 4. 6
[d] Ich. 2. 52 1 S. 2. 26†
[e] ch. 2. 21 Mt. 1. 21
[f] Isa. 38. 22
[g] Cf. Mk. 5. 7
[h] Cf. Gen. 18. 11
[i] See Isa. 9. 6, 7
[k] Dan. 9. 21
[l] Rev. 8. 2
[m] See 2 S. 7. 13
[n] Cf. Ezek. 3. 26 Dan. 10. 15

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, [a]The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also [2]that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the [e] Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For [3h] with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, [p]Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 [ux] And Mary said, My soul doth [z]magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in [a]God my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations [d]shall call me blessed.

49 For [f] he that is mighty [g] hath done to me great things; and [h] holy is his name.

50 And [k] his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 [b] He hath shewed strength with his arm; [c] he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 [d] He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 [f] He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath [g] holpen his servant Israel, in [i] remembrance of his mercy;

55 [k] As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to [l] his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And [m] her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on [n] the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and [o] they called him Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but [q] he shall be called John.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing [r] table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

64 And [s] his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and [t] praised God.

65 And [y] fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judæa.

66 And all they that heard them [b] laid them up in their hearts, saying, [c] What manner of child shall this be! And [e] the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs was [i] filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, [l] saying,

c. 7 B.C.

a Mt. 1. 18, 20
b Isa. 63. 5, 12
c Mal. 4. 1 Jas. 4. 6
2 Or *that which is to be born of thee shall be called holy, Son of God*
d Dan. 5. 21 Cf. 1 S. 2. 8
e ch. 4. 41 Mk. 1. 1
f 1 S. 2. 5
g See Isa. 49. 3, 8
3 Or *no word from God shall be without power*
h Mt. 19. 26
i ver. 72 Ps. 98. 3
k See Gen. 17. 19
l Ps. 105. 6 Jno. 8. 33, 37
m Cf. Ru. 4. 14
n ch. 2. 21 Lv. 12. 3
o Cf. Ru. 4. 17
p Cf. ver. 28
q ver. 13
r Cf. Isa. 8. 1
s ver. 20
t ch. 2. 20, 28 Mk. 2. 12
u For ver. 46–53, cf. 1 S. 2. 1–10
x [Hab. 3. 1 ch. 2. 13, 28]
y ch. 5. 26 Jon. 1. 16
z Mal. 1. 5 Acts 10. 46
a 2 S. 22. 3 Cf. ch. 2. 11
b ch. 2. 19, 51 Dan. 7. 28
c Cf. Jn. 13. 12
d Cant. 6. 9 Cf. ver. 42 ch. 11. 27
e Acts 11. 21 Cf. Ezek. 40. 1
f Zeph. 3. 17
g Joel 2. 21
h ch. 11. 2 Mt. 6. 9
i ch. 2. 25 Ezek. 11. 5
k Ps. 103. 17
l See ver. 46

68 [a]Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath [c]visited and [d]redeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up [e]an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

70 [g]As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

71 [h]That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to [k]remember his holy covenant;

73 [m]The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear,

75 [q]In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called [t]the prophet of the Highest: for [u]thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 [y]To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the [a]remission of their sins,

78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby [c]the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

79 [d]To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, [f]to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 [i]And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was [k]in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

CHAPTER 2

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a [l]decree from [m]Cæsar Augustus, that all the world should be [3n]taxed.

2 (And [4]this taxing was first made when Cȳ-rē′nĭ-ŭs [m]was governor of [o]Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And [p]Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of [q]Nazareth, into Judæa, unto the city of David, which is called [b]Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:)

5 To be taxed with [f]Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the [i]inn.

8 And there were in the same country [l]shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the [n]angel of the Lord came upon them, and [o]the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and [p]they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, [r]Fear not: for, behold, I bring you [s]good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David [x]a Saviour, which is [z]Christ the Lord.

12 And this shall be a [b]sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and [e]saying,

14 [g]Glory to God in the highest, and on earth [2h]peace, good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

c. 7 B.C.

a Ps. 106. 48
b Mt. 2. 1, &c. Jno. 7. 42
c ch. 7. 16. Ps. 106. 4 Cf. Zech. 10. 3
d ch. 2. 38. Ps. 111. 9
e Ps. 18. 2 Cf. Ps. 132. 17
f ch. 1. 27. Jno. 19. 25, 26
g (Zech. 1. 6) Acts 3. 21
h Cf. Ps. 106. 10
i ch. 10. 34. Jer. 9. 2
k Ps. 106. 45
l 1 S. 25. 7
m Mic. 7. 20
n ch. 1. 11. Acts 5. 19
o Zech. 2. 5. Rev. 15. 8
p ch. 1. 12. Acts 10. 4
q Cf. 2 Cor. 7. 1
r ch. 1. 13, 30. Acts 27. 24
s Nah. 1. 15
t Cf. Mt. 11. 9
u See Mt. 11. 10
x (ch. 1. 47) Jno. 4. 42
y Ps. 98. 2
z Mt. 26. 63. Jno. 1. 41
a ch. 3. 3. Mk. 1. 4
b Zech. 3. 8
c 2 Pet. 1. 19
d Mt. 4. 16
e (ch. 1. 46, 47. Rev. 5. 9)
f Cf. Isa. 26. 7
g Cf. ch. 19. 38
[2] Or *on earth peace among men of good will*, or *on earth peace among men in whom he is well pleased*
h (Zech. 6. 13) Jno. 14. 27
i ch. 2. 40, 52. 1 S. 3. 19
k ch. 3. 2. Cf. Mt. 3. 1
l Cf. Acts 17. 7
m Cf. ch. 3. 1
[3] Read *enrolled*
n Acts 5. 37
[4] Or *this was the first enrolment made when Quirinius was governor of Syria*
o Mt. 4. 24. Acts 15. 41
p ch. 1. 27
q ch. 1. 26 & 4. 16

c. A.D. 6

19 But Mary [a] kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, [d] glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And when [e] eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, [g] his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when [h] the days of her purification according to [i] the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, [l] Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, [n] A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was [q] just and devout, [r] waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the [t] Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was [u] revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should [y] not see death, before he had seen [a] the Lord's Christ.

27 And [b] he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and [c] blessed God, [d] and said,

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes [e] have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 [g] A light to lighten the Gentiles, and [h] the glory of thy people Israel.

33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for [b] the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign [c] which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna, a [f] prophetess, the daughter of Phă-nū'ĕl, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but [k] served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that [m] looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And [o] the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and [p] the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem [s] every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, [x] they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled [z] the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of [f] the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus

a ch. 1. 66
b See Isa. 8. 14
c Acts 28. 22
d ch. 1. 64 & 5. 25, 26
e ch. 1. 59 Acts 7. 8
f [Isa. 8. 3 Acts 21. 9]
g ch. 1. 31
h Lv. 12. 4
i Mal. 4. 4
k 1 Tim. 5. 5
l Cit. from Ex. 13. 2
m ch. 1. 68 See ver. 25
n Cit. from Lv. 12. 8
o ch. 1. 80
p ver. 52
q [ch. 1. 6 & 23. 50]
r Mk. 15. 43
s Cf. 1 S. 1. 3
t ch. 1. 67 Acts 11. 28
u Cf. Acts 11 12. 28
x Jno. 11. 55
y Cf. Mk. 9. 1
z See Dt. 16. 3
a ch. 9. 20 See ver. 11
b Ezek. 43. 5 Acts 8. 29. 39
c Dan. 4. 34, 37
d See ver. 13
e ch. 3. 6 Isa. 52. 10
f ch. 5. 17
g Isa. 62. 2
h Cf. Isa. 46. 13

dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be [2]about my Father's business?

50 And [b] they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And [e] Jesus increased in wisdom and [g] stature, and [h] in favour with God [i] and man.

CHAPTER 3

A.D. 29

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of [l] Tĭ-bē′rĭ-ŭs Cæsar, [m] Pontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and [n] Herod being tē′trärch of Galilee, and [o] his brother Philip tetrarch of Ī-tū-ræ′ă and of the region of Trăch-ō-nī′tĭs, and Lȳ-sā′nĭ-ăs the tetrarch of Ăb-ĭ-lē′nē,

2 [q r] Annas and [s] Caī′ă-phăs being the [t] high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zăch-ă-rī′ăs [x] in the wilderness.

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the [y] remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-śaī′ăs the prophet, saying, [a] The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And all flesh [d] shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have [g] Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: [a] every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, [c] What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, [d] He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also [f] publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, [k] Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the [3]soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither [4] accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, [u] whether he were the Christ, or not;

16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: [z] he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

17 Whose [b] fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will [c] gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 [e] But Herod the tē′trärch, being reproved by him for Hĕ-rō′dĭ-ăs his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 [f] Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the [h] heaven was opened,

22 And the [i] Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon

a ch. 13. 7, 9 Mt. 7. 19

2 Or *in my Father's house* cf. Jno. 2. 16

b Mk. 6. 52 Jno. 8. 27

c Mt. 19. 16 Acts 2. 37

d Cf. Mt. 5. 40

e Cf. Ju. 13. 24

f Cf. Mt. 21. 32

g Mt. 6. 27

h [ch. 1. 30]

i Dan. 1. 9 Acts 2. 47

k ch. 19. 8

l Mt. 22. 17 Jno. 19. 12

3 Gk. *soldiers on service*

m ch. 13. 1 Mt. 27. 2, *al.*

n ch. 8. 3 Mk. 6. 14, &c.

o Mt. 14. 3

4 Or *exact (anything) wrongfully*

p ch. 19. 8 (Gk.)

q *For ver. 2–17, cf.* Mt. 3. 1–12 Mk. 1. 2–8

r Jno. 18. 13, 24

s Mt. 26. 3 Jno. 11. 49, 51

t [Mt. 26. 3, 57 Acts 23. 2]

u Jno. 1. 19, 20

x ch. 1. 80

y ch. 1. 77 & 24. 47

z Mk. 1. 8 Jno. 1. 33

a Cit. from Isa. 40. 3–5

b Mt. 3. 12

c Mt. 13. 30

d ch. 2. 30

e See Mt. 14. 3

f *For ver. 21, 22, cf.* Mt. 3. 13–17 Mk. 1. 9–11

g Mt. 3. 9 Jno. 8. 39

h Mk. 1. 10 Jno. 1. 51

i Mk. 1. 10 Jno. 1. 32

him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 [c] And Jesus himself [2] began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of [e] Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Měl'-chī, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph,

25 Which was the son of Măt-tă-thī'-ăs, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Nā'-ŭm, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Năg'-gē,

26 Which was the son of Mā'-ăth, which was the son of Măt-tă-thī'-ăs, which was the son of Sĕm'-ĕ-ī, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of [n] Zŏ-rŏb'-ă-bĕl, which was the son of [p] Să-lā'-thĭ-ĕl, which was the son of Neri,

28 Which was the son of Měl'-chī, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Ĕl-mō'-dăm, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jō'-sē, which was the son of Ĕl-ī-ē'-zĕr, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Ē-lī'-ă-kĭm,

31 Which was the son of Měl'-ĕ-ă, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Măt'-tă-thă, which was the son of [x] Nathan, which was the son of [y] David,

32 Which was the son of [z] Jesse, which was the son of [z] Obed, which was the son of [z] Bō'-ŏz, which was the son of [a] Salmon, which was the son of [a] Nā-ăs'-sŏn,

33 Which was the son of [a] Ă-mĭn'-ă-dăb, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phâr'-ĕs, which was the son of Juda,

34 [a] Which was the son of [b] Jacob, which was the son of [b] Isaac, which was the son of [d] Abraham, which was the son of [f] Thara, which was the son of Nā'-chôr,

35 Which was the son of Sâr'-ŭch, which was the son of Rā'-gaû, which was the son of [g] Phā'-lĕc, which was the son of [h] Heber, which was the son of [h] Sala,

36 Which was the son of Cā-ī'-năn, which was the son of Ăr-phăx'-ăd, which was the son of [i] Sem, which was the son of [k] Nō'-ē, which was the son of Lā'-mĕch,

37 Which was the son of Mă-thū'-să-lă, which was the son of [l] Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Măl'-ĕ-lĕ'l, which was the son of Cā-ī'-năn,

38 Which was the son of Ē'-nŏs, which was the son of [m] Seth, which was the son of [o] Adam, which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4

AND Jesus being [r] full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and [s] was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days [t] tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That [u] man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto

A.D. 29

a For ver. 34–36, cf. Gen. 11. 10–26 1 Chr. 1. 24–27
b Mt. 1. 2. Acts 7. 8
c For ver. 23–38, cf. Mt. 1. 1–17
2 Or when he began (to teach) was about
d Mt. 1. 1
e Mt. 1. 16
f 1 Chr. 1. 26
g 1 Chr. 1. 19
h 1 Chr. 1. 18
i 1 Chr. 1. 4, 24
k 1 Chr. 1. 4
l 1 Chr. 1. 3
m 1 Chr. 1. 1, 38
n 1 Chr. 3. 19
o 1 Chr. 1. 1
p Mt. 1. 12
q For ver. 1–13, cf. Mt. 4. 1–11 Mk. 1. 12, 13
r Mic. 3. 8. Acts 4. 8, 31
s Mk. 1. 12
t ch. 22. 28. Mk. 1. 13
u Cit. from Dt. 8. 3
x Zech. 12. 12
y Mt. 1. 6
z Mt. 1. 5
a Mt. 1. 4

him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, [b] He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, [f] Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him [i] for a season.

14 ¶ And [k] Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 [o] And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ [p] And he came to [q] Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for [r] to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Ē-śâī'-ăs. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 [u] The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this [a] Joseph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Cā-pĕr'-nā-ŭm, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, [c] No prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of [d] Ē-lī'-ăs, when [e] the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Ē-lī'-as sent, [g] save unto [h] Să-rĕp'-tă, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of [l] Ĕl-ī-sē'-ŭs the prophet; and none of them [m] was cleansed, saving [n] Nā'-ă-măn the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he [s] passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 [t] And came down to Că-pĕr'-nā-ŭm, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were [x] astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.

35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

A.D. 31

[a] See ch. 3. 23

[b] Cit. from Ps. 91. 11

[c] Jno. 4. 44

[d] ch. 9. 54; 2 Chr. 21. 12

[e] 1 K. 18. 1; Jas. 5. 17, 18

[f] Cit. from Dt. 6. 16

[g] See 1 K. 17. 9

[h] Obad. 20

[i] Jno. 14. 30

[k] Cf. Mt. 4. 12

[l] 2 K. 13. 14, &c.

[m] 2 K. 5. 14

[n] 2 K. 5. 1

[o] For ver. 15, cf. Mt. 4. 23; Mk. 1. 34, 39

[p] For ver. 16–24, cf. Mt. 13. 53–58; Mk. 6. 1–6

[q] ch. 2. 4, 39; Jno. 1. 45

[r] Acts 13. 15, 27; See Neh. 8. 3

[s] Jno. 5. 13

[t] For ver. 31–37, cf. Mk. 1. 21–28

[u] Cit. from Isa. 61. 1, 2

[x] Mk. 11. 18

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ [b] And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the [f] Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 [g] And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, [i] I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

CHAPTER 5

[k] AND it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gĕn-nĕs'ă-rĕt,

2 [l] And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were [m] washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, [p] Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon answering said unto him, Master, [a] we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, [c] they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, [d] Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so was also [e] James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ [h] And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 [n] But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and [o] prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there

A.D. 31

[a] Cf. Jno. 21. 3

[b] For ver. 38–41 cf. Mt. 8. 14–16, Mk. 1. 29–34

[c] Cf. Jno. 21. 11

[d] Cf. 1 K. 17. 18

[e] ch. 9. 54, Mk. 10. 35

[f] ch. 1. 35, Jno. 1. 49

[g] For ver. 42, 43, cf. Mk. 1. 35–38

[h] For ver. 12–14, cf. Mt. 8. 2–4, Mk. 1. 40–44

[i] ch. 8. 1, Mk. 1. 15

[k] Cf. Mt. 13. 2, Mk. 3. 9

[l] For ver. 2–11, cf. Mt. 4. 18–22, Mk. 1. 16–20, Jno. 1. 40–42

[m] Cf. Mk. 1. 19

[n] For ver. 15, cf. Mk. 1. 45

[o] ch. 6. 12, Mk. 1. 35

[p] Cf. Jno. 21. 6

were Pharisees and [a] doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judæa, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ [b] And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down [c] through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? [d] Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, [f] glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were [g] filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ [h] And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

A.D. 31

[a] ch. 2. 46. Acts 5. 34

[b] For ver. 18–26, cf. Mt. 9. 2–8, Mk. 2. 3–12

[c] Cf. Mk. 2. 4

[d] Cf. ch. 7. 49

[f] ch. 2. 20 & 7. 16

[g] ch. 1. 65 & 7. 16

[h] For ver. 27–38, cf. Mt. 9. 9–17, Mk. 2. 14–22

31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is [2] better.

[2] The oldest MSS. have *good*

CHAPTER 6

[e] AND it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

[e] For ver. 1–5, cf. Mt. 12. 1–8, Mk. 2. 23–28

2 And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the [i] shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

[i] Mk. 2. 26. Heb. 9. 2

A.D. 31

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 [a] And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But [c] he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 [i] And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain [k] to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Ăl-phæ'-ŭs, and Simon called Zē-lō'-tēs,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ [t] And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judæa and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ [b] And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye, when men shall [d] hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 [e] Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, [f] your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 But [g] woe unto you that are rich! for [h] ye have received your consolation.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the [l] false prophets.

27 ¶ [m] But I say unto you which hear, [n] Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 [o] Bless them that curse you, and [p] pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 [q] And unto him that [r] smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.

31 [s] And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 And [u] if ye lend to them of whom

a For ver. 6–11, cf. Mt. 12. 9–14 Mk. 3. 1–6
b For ver. 20–23, cf. Mt. 5. 1–12
c ch. 9. 47 Mt. 12. 25
d ch. 21. 17 Mk. 13. 13
e Mt. 5. 12 Acts 5. 41
f ch. 14. 14 Mt. 10. 41
g Zeph. 1. 18 Jas. 5. 1
h Cf. ch. 16. 25
i For ver. 12–16, cf. Mt. 10. 1–4 Mk. 3. 13–19
k ch. 5. 16 & 9. 18, 28
l Mk. 13. 22 Acts 13. 6
m For ver. 27–36, cf. Mt. 5. 44–48
n Mt. 5. 44, 48 Ro. 12. 20
o Ro. 12. 14
p Mt. 5. 44 1 Pet. 3. 9 Lk. 23. 34
q For ver. 29–31, cf. Mt. 5. 39–42
r Mt. 5. 39 2 Cor. 11. 20
s For ver. 31, cf. Mt. 7. 12
t For ver. 17, cf. Mt. 4. 25 Mk. 3. 7, 8
u Mt. 5. 42

ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the [c] children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 [d] Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 [e] [f] Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 [g] Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For [h] with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, Can [k] the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 [l] The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 [m] For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 [n] A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

A.D. 31

a For ver. 46, cf. Mt. 7. 21

b For ver. 47–49, cf. Mk. 7. 24–27

c ch. 20. 36. Mt. 5. 9, 45

d For ver. 36, cf. Mt. 5. 48

e For ver. 37, 38, 41, 42, cf. Mt. 7. 1–5

f Mt. 7. 1, 2. Ro. 2. 1

g Isa. 32. 8. Ro. 12. 8

h Mk. 4. 24

i For ver. 1–9, cf. Mt. 8. 5–10

k Cf. Mt. 15. 14

l Mt. 10. 24. Jno. 13. 16

m For ver. 43, 44, cf. Mt. 7. 16–18 & 12. 33

n For ver. 45, cf. Mt. 12. 35

46 ¶ [a] And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 [b] Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7

[i] NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

A.D. 31

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found [a] the servant whole that had been sick.

[a] Cf. Mt. 8. 13

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'ĭn; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, [b] the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

[b] ch. 8. 42

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, [c] Weep not.

[c] ch. 8. 52

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, [e] Arise.

[d] Cit. from Isa. 40. 3

[e] ch. 8. 54

15 And [f] he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he [g] delivered him to his mother.

[f] Mt. 9. 25, Jno. 11. 44

[g] Cf. 1 K. 17. 23, 2 K. 4. 36

16 And [h] there came a fear on all: and they [i] glorified God, saying, That [l] a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That [m] God hath visited his people.

[h] ch. 5. 26, Acts 2. 43, al.

[i] ch. 5. 25 & 13. 13

[k] Cf. Mt. 21. 31

[l] ch. 13. 33, Mt. 21. 11

[m] ch. 1. 68

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judæa, and throughout all the region round about.

18 [p] And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

[n] Cf. Mt. 3. 7

[o] Mk. 7. 9, 13

[p] For ver. 18–35, cf. Mt. 11. 2–19

19 ¶ And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is he, of whom it is written, [d] Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard him, and the [k] publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 [n] But the Pharisees and lawyers [o] rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But wisdom is justified of all her children.

A.D. 31

36 ¶ And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And [b] he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and [g] anointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was [n] a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath [p] washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

45 [q] Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, [a] Thy sins are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, [c] Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, [d] Thy faith hath saved thee; [e] go in peace.

CHAPTER 8

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, [f] preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,

2 And [h] certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, [i] out of whom went seven devils,

3 And [k] Joanna the wife of Chûz-zä [l] Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ [m] And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, [o] He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 [r] Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

---

b ch. 10. 38, Mt. 26. 6, 7

c Cf. ch. 5. 21

d ch. 17. 19, Mt. 15. 28

e ch. 8. 48, Mk. 5. 34

f ch. 4. 43, Acts 1. 3, ‖ch. 9. 2, 60

g Mt. 26. 7, 12, Jno. 11. 2

h Mt. 27. 55

i Mk. 16. 9

k ch. 24. 10

l ch. 3. 1, 19, & 9. 7, 9

m *For ver. 4–10, cf. Mt.* 13. 1–15, *Mk.* 4. 1–12

n Cf. Mt. 18. 23–25

o ch. 14. 35, Mk. 4. 9

p 2 S. 11. 8, Jno. 13. 5, 14

q Cf. Mt. 26. 48, 49

r *For ver.* 11–15, *cf. Mt.* 13. 18–23, *Mk.* 4. 13–20

A.D. 31

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

16 ¶ [b] No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 [d] For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: [e] for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

19 ¶ [f] Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 ¶ [g] Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, [h] Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ [a] And they arrived at the country of the Gădˊă-rēneṣ, which is over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God [c] most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

[a] *For ver. 26–40, cf. Mt. 8. 28—9. 1 Mk. 5. 1–21*

[b] *For ver. 16, cf. ch. 11. 33 Mt. 5. 15 Mk. 4. 21*

[c] Mk. 5. 7 Acts 7. 48

[d] *For ver. 17, cf. ch. 12. 2 Mt. 10. 26 Mk. 4. 22*

[e] ch. 19. 26 Mk. 4. 25

[f] *For ver. 19–21, cf. Mt. 12. 46–50 Mk. 3. 31–35*

[g] *For ver. 22–25, cf. Mt. 8. 24–27 Mk. 4. 36–41*

[h] Mk. 4. 35

A.D. 32

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Găd-ă-rēnes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ [c] And, behold, there came a man named Jā-ī'-rŭs, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one [d] only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; [l] go in peace.

49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, [a] Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, [b] arise.

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

a ch. 7. 13

b ch. 7. 14

c For ver. 41–56, cf. Mt. 9. 18–26, Mk. 5. 22–43

d ch. 7. 12 & 9. 38

CHAPTER 9

e For ver. 1–5, cf. ch. 10. 3–12, Mt. 10. 5–15, Mk. 6. 7–11

[e] THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

f (ch. 8. 1), Acts 8. 12

2 And [f] he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

g Cf. Mk. 6. 8

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, [g] neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

h Mk. 6. 11, Jas. 5. 3

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet [h] for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

i For ver. 7–9, cf. Mt. 14. 1–12, Mk. 6. 14–29

k ch. 8. 3, &c.

7 ¶ [i] Now [k] Herod the tē'-trärch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that Ē-lī'-ăs had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I

l ch. 7. 50

beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ [a] And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dă.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ [g] And it came to pass, as he was alone [h] praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, Ē-lī'ăs; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, [k] The Christ of God.

21 [l] And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ¶ [b] And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 [c] For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 ¶ [d] And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Ē-lī'ăs:

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

32 But Peter and they that were with him [e] were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they [f] saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Ē-lī'ăs: [i] not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared [m] as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the

A.D. 32

a *For ver. 10–17, cf. Mt. 14. 13–21, Mk. 6. 32–44, Jno. 6. 1–13.*

b *For ver. 23–25, cf. ch. 17. 33, Mt. 10. 38, 39, & 16. 24–26, Mk. 8. 34–37, Jno. 12. 25.*

c *For ver. 26, 27, cf. Mt. 16. 27, 28, Mk. 8. 38–9. 1.*

d *For ver. 28–36, cf. Mt. 17. 1–8, Mk. 9. 2–7.*

e Mt. 26. 43.

f Jno. 1. 14.

g *For ver. 18–21, cf. Mt. 16. 13–20, Mk. 8. 27–30.*

h ch. 6. 12 & 11. 1.

i Cf. Mt. 20. 22.

k ch. 2. 26.

l *For ver. 21, 22, cf. Mt. 16. 21–23, Mk. 8. 31–33.*

m Ex. 24. 18.

cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ [b] And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine [f] only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jesus answering said, O [k] faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 [m] Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 But [n] they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ [o] Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, [p] perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 [q] And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ [s] And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not: for [q] he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly [e] set his face [d] to go to Jerusalem,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the [e] Samaritans, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

54 And when his disciples [g] James and John saw this, they said, Lord, [h] wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as [i] Ē-lī'ăs did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ [l] And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAPTER 10

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other [r] seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face

A.D. 32

[a] Mk. 9. 40

[b] *For ver. 37–43, cf. Mt. 17. 14–20 Mk. 9. 14–29*

[c] Jer. 44. 12

[d] ch. 13. 22 *Cf.* Mt. 19. 1

[e] ch. 10. 33 Mt. 10. 5

[f] ch. 8. 42

[g] ch. 5. 10

[h] 2 K. 1. 10

[i] ch. 4. 25, 26 Ro. 11. 2

[k] Mt. 17. 17 Phil. 2. 15

[l] *For ver. 57–60, cf. Mt. 8. 19–22*

[m] *For ver. 44, 45, cf. Mt. 17. 22, 23 Mk. 9. 30, 32*

[n] ch. 18. 34 Mk. 9. 32

[o] *For ver. 46–48, cf. Mt. 18. 1–5 Mk. 9. 33–37*

[p] ch. 6. 8 Jno. 2. 25

[q] *For ver. 48 cf. ch. 10. 16 Mt. 10. 40 & 18. 5 Mk. 9. 37*

[r] *Cf.* Ex. 24. 1, 9 Nu. 11. 16

[s] *For ver. 49, 50, cf. Mk. 9. 38–40*

A.D. 32

into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 [b]Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 [d]Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 [f]Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and [g]salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, [h]Peace be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the [l]labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you,

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 [n]But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'-zĭn! woe unto thee, Bĕth-sā'-ĭ-dă! for if the mighty works had been done in [q]Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Că-pĕr'-nă-ŭm, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 [t]He that heareth you heareth me; and [u]he that despiseth you despiseth me; and [a]he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, I beheld [c]Satan as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power [e]to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names [i]are written in heaven.

21 ¶ [k]In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 ¶ [m]And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ [o]And, behold, [p]a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, [r]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing [s]to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

b For ver. 2, cf. Mt. 9. 37, 38
c Jno. 12. 31
d For ver. 3, cf. Mt. 10. 16
e Mk. 16. 18
f For ver. 4–12, cf. ch. 9. 1–5 Mt. 10. 9–15 Mk. 6. 8–11
g Cf. 2 K. 4. 29
h ch. 24. 36 Dan. 10. 19
i Mal. 3. 16 Phil. 4. 3
k For ver. 21, 22, cf. Mt. 11. 25–27
l 1 Tim. 5–18 Cf. Mt. 10. 10
m For ver. 23, 24, cf. Mt. 13. 16, 17
n For ver. 12–15, cf. Mt. 11. 21–24
o For ver. 25–28, cf. ch. 18. 18–30 Mt. 19. 16–29 Mk. 10. 17–30
p Mt. 22. 35
q Mk. 7. 24 Cf. Isa. 23. 1
r Cit. from Dt. 6. 5
s ch. 16. 15
t For ver. 16, cf. ch. 9. 48 Mt. 10. 40 & 18. 5 Mk. 9. 37
u 1 Thes. 4. 8 Cf. 1 S. 8. 7

30 And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain [d] Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, [e] pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an [f] inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named [k] Martha [l] received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called [k] Mary, which also [m] sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, [n] thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But [2] one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

A.D. 33

[a] *For ver. 1–4, cf. Mt. 6. 9–13*
[b] ch. 9. 18, 28
[c] ch. 1. 49
[d] ch. 9. 52 & 17. 16
[e] *Cf.* Mk. 6. 13
[f] ch. 2. 7
[g] ch. 18. 5 Mt. 15. 27†
[h] *For ver. 9–13, cf. Mt. 7. 7–11*
[i] Mk. 11. 24 Jno. 14. 13
[k] Jno. 11. 1, &c.
[l] ch. 7. 36 & 11. 37
[m] *Cf.* 2 K. 4. 38
[n] ch. 12. 22, 29 Mt. 13. 22
[o] ch. 24. 49 Zech. 12. 10
[2] Many MSS. read *few things are needful, or one*
[p] *For ver. 14, 15, cf. Mt. 9. 32, 34 & 12. 22–24*

CHAPTER 11

[a] AND it came to pass, that, [b] as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, [c] Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, [g] because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 [h] And I say unto you, [i] Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father [o] give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ [p] And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the

dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb the chief of the devils.

16 [a] And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 [b] But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb.

19 And if I by Bē-ĕl'-zĕ-bŭb cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the [e] finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and [h] divideth his spoils.

23 [i] He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 [k] When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, [o] Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea rather, [p] blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ [q] And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

30 For as Jonas was a sign unto the Nĭn'-ĕ-vītes, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31 [c] The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of [d] Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nĭn'-ĕ-vē shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

33 [f] No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 [g] The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, [l] a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he [m] had not first washed before dinner.

39 [n] And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

A.D. 33

a For ver. 16, 29, 30, cf. Mt. 12. 38-40 & 16. 1-4 Mk. 8. 11, 12

b For ver. 17-22, cf. Mt. 12. 25-29 Mk. 3. 23-27

c For ver. 31, 32, cf. Mt. 12. 41, 42

d ch. 12. 27 Mt. 12. 42

e Ps. 8. 3 Cf. Dan. 5. 5

f For ver. 33, cf. ch. 8. 16 Mt. 5. 15 Mk. 4. 21

g For ver. 34-36, cf. Mt. 6. 22-23

h Zech. 14. 1

i For ver. 23, cf. Mt. 12. 30

k For ver. 24-26, cf. Mt. 12. 43-45

l ch. 10. 38 & 14. 1

m Mt. 15. 2

n For ver. 39, 40, cf. Mt. 23. 25, 26

o Cf. ch. 1. 48

p Mt. 12. 50 Jno. 7. 17

q For ver. 29, 30, see ver. 16

A.D. 33

42 [a] But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and [b] the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 [c] Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 [e] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 [h] And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 [k] Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the [l] blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

51 [m] From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zăch-ă-rī'-ăs, which perished between the [n] altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 [p] Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

a For ver. 42, cf. Mt. 23. 23

b Cf. Jno. 5. 42

c For ver. 43, cf. Mt. 23. 6, 7

d Mk. 8. 15. 1 Cor. 5. 9

e For ver. 44, cf. Mt. 23. 27, 28

f For ver. 2, cf. ch. 8. 17. Mt. 10. 26. Mk. 4. 22

g For ver. 3–9, cf. Mt. 10. 27–33

h For ver. 46, cf. Mt. 23. 4

i Jno. 15. 14

k For ver. 47, 51, cf. Mt. 23. 29–36

l Mt. 27. 25. Acts 5. 28

m For ver. 51–53, cf. Mt. 23. 34–36

n Mt. 23. 35

o For ver. 10, cf. Mt. 12. 31–32. Mk. 3. 28–30

p For ver. 52, cf. Mt. 23. 13

q For ver. 11, 12, cf. ch. 21. 12. Mt. 10. 19–22 & 24. 9–14. Mk. 13. 9–13

r ch. 2. 26. Jno. 14. 26. Jno. 6. 63

CHAPTER 12

IN the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, [d] Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 [f] For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 [g] Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you [i] my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 [o] And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

11 [q] And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For [r] the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

A.D. 33

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and [a] beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up [f] for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and [i] be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that [m] layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 ¶ [o] And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the [r] ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that [u] Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 ¶ But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, [b] little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure [c] to give you the kingdom.

33 [d] Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a [e] treasure in the heavens that faileth not, [g] where no thief approacheth, [h] neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 [k] Let your loins be girded about, and [l] your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the [n] wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 [p] Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that [q] he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third [s] watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 [t] And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise [x] steward,

a Cf. Pr. 23. 6

b Zech. 9 16
c ch. 22. 29. Mt. 25. 34

d For ver. 33, 34, cf. Mt. 6. 20, 21

e Mt. 19. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 19
f Cf. Pr. 27. 1
g Mt. 24. 43
h Mt. 6. 19, 20. Jas. 5. 2
i ch. 15. 23, 24. Est. 1. 10
k Jer. 1. 17. Eph. 6. 14
l Cf. Mt. 25. 7

m Cf. ver. 33
n Mt. 25. 10. Rev 19. 7, 9

o For ver. 22–31, cf. Mt 6. 25–33
p Cf. Mt. 24. 46
q Cf. ch. 17. 7, 8

r Isa. 34. 11
s Mk. 6. 48

t For ver. 39–46, cf. Mt. 24. 43–51

u ch. 11. 31. Jno. 10. 23

x ch. 16. 1. Mt. 20. 8

whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 But [d] he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him [f] shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But [h] I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 [i] Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ [m] And he said also to the people, [n] When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be [a] heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ [b] When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

CHAPTER 13

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Galilæans, whose blood [c] Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilæans [e] were sinners above all the Galilæans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in [g] Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and [k] found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: [l] cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity

A.D. 33

[a] Mt. 20. 12 Jas. 1. 11 (Gk.)

[b] For ver. 58, 59, cf. Mt. 5. 25–26

[c] ch. 3. 1

[d] Ezek. 45. 20 ‖ ch. 23. 34

[e] Jno. 9. 2

[f] Mt. 25. 19

[g] Isa. 8. 6 Jno. 9. 7, 11

[h] Mk. 10. 38

[i] For ver. 51–53, cf. Mt. 10. 34, 35

[k] Cf. Mt. 21. 19

[l] ch. 3. 9

[m] For ver. 54–56, cf. Mt. 16. 2, 3

[n] Cf. 1 K. 18. 44

eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and [a] glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and [e] not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, [f] doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a [h] daughter of Abraham, whom [i] Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ [m] Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and [r] journeying toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, [t] are there few [u] that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ [x] Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 [z] When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; [b] depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 [c] There shall be [d] weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 And, behold, [g] there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for [k] Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day [l] I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that [n] a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 [o] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and [p] stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, [s] Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14

AND it came to pass, [y] as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

A.D. 33

a ch. 7. 16 & 17. 15
b Mt. 25. 41
c For ver. 28 30, cf. Mt. 8. 11, 12
d Mt. 25. 30
e ch. 14. 3. Mt. 12. 10
f Cf. ch. 14. 5 Mt. 12. 11
g Mk. 10. 31
h Cf. ch. 19. 9
i Acts 10. 38
k ch. 9. 7, 9 & 23. 7
l Heb. 2. 10
m For ver. 18, 19, cf. Mt. 13. 31, 32. Mk. 4. 30-32
n ch. 7. 16 & 24. 19
o For ver. 34, 35, cf. ch. 19. 41-44. Mt. 23. 37-39
p Mk. 12. 4 Jno. 8. 59
q For vv. 20, 21, cf. Mt. 13. 33
r ch. 9. 51 & 17. 11
s Cit. from Ps. 118. 26
t Cf. Mk. 7. 14
u Acts 2. 21
Cf. Mk. 7. 22
x ch. 11. 52 & 19. 7
z For vv. 25-27, cf. Mt. 7. 22, 23

A.D. 33

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, [c] Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, [d] Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked [e] how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 [f] When thou art bidden of any man to a [g] wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For [h] whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and [h] he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call [m] the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for [n] thou shalt be recompensed at [o] the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, [p] Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 [b] Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 [i] If any man come to me, and [k] hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And [l] whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

a ch. 22. 30 Isa. 65. 13
b For ver. 16–24, cf. Mt. 22. 2–14
c ch. 13. 14 Jno. 5. 16
d Cf. ch. 13. 15 Mt. 12. 11
e Cf. Mt. 23. 6
f Cf. Pr. 25. 7
g See ch. 12. 36
h ch. 18. 14 Mt. 23. 12
i For ver. 26, cf. Mt. 10. 37
k Cf. Mt. 19. 29
l Cf. ch. 9. 33
m ch. 18. 22 Mk. 10. 21
n ch. 6. 23, 35 I Cor. 3. 8, 14
o Mt. 22. 30, 31 Jno. 5. 29
p Rev. 19. 9

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ [b] Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. [c] He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAPTER 15

[e] THEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 [f] What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, [a] A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed [d] swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, [g] I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and [h] kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the [i] fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and [k] be merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

A.D. 33

a Cf. Mt. 21. 28

b For ver. 34, cf. Mt. 5. 13 Mk. 9. 50

c ch. 8. 8 Rev. 2. 7, &c.

d Mt. 8. 30

e ch. 19. 7 Mt. 11. 19

f For ver. 4–7, cf. Mt. 18. 12–14

g Ps. 51. 4

h Mt. 26. 48 Acts 20. 37

i Am. 6. 4

k ch. 12. 19

A.D. 33

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.
26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.
27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.
28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.
29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:
30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath [d] devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.
31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.
32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a [f] steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.
2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.
3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.
4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.
5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?
6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.
7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.
8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the [a] children of this [2] world are in their generation wiser than the [b] children of light.
9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the măm'mon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.
10 He that is [c] faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.
11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous măm'mon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?
12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?
13 ¶ [e] No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and măm'mon.
14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.
15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which [g] justify yourselves before men; but [h] God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is [i] abomination in the sight of God.
16 [k] The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.
17 [l] And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.
18 [m] Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.
19 ¶ There was a certain rich man,

a ch. 20. 34
2 Or *age*
b Mt. 5. 14, 16 Jno. 12. 36
c ch. 19. 17
d Cf. Pr. 29. 3
e For ver. 13, cf. Mt. 6. 24
f ch. 12. 42 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2
g ch. 10. 29
h Jer. 12. 3 1 Cor. 10. 13
i See Pr. 16. 5
k For ver. 16, cf. Mt. 11. 12, 13
l For ver. 17, cf. Mt. 5. 18
m For ver. 18, cf. Mt. 5. 31, 32 & 19. 7–9 Mk. 10. 4, 11, 12

which was clothed in [a] purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with [d] the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the [e] dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the [f] angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in [2g] hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth [i] Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, [m] Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for [n] I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime [p] receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have [s] Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17

[x] THEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

A.D. 33

[a] Mk. 15. 17, 20 Jno. 19. 2, 5
[b] Mk. 9. 22 Rev. 18. 21, 22
[c] Cf. Mt. 18. 21, 22
[d] Cf. Mt. 15. 27
[e] Mk. 7. 27, 28 2 Pet. 2. 22
[f] ch. 22. 43 Mt. 4. 11, *al.*
[2] Gk. *Hades*
[g] Mt. 11. 23
[h] *For ver. 6, cf. Mt.* 17. 20
[i] Cf. Mt. 8. 11, 12
[k] Cf. Mt. 13. 31 & 17. 20
[l] ch. 19. 4 Am. 7. 14
[m] See ch. 3. 8
[n] See Isa. 66. 24
[o] Cf. ch. 12. 37
[p] ch. 6. 24
[q] Cf. Mt. 25. 30
[r] ch. 13. 22 & 19. 28
[3] Or *between*
[s] See ch. 24. 27, 44
[t] [Mt. 26. 61]
[u] Mt. 8. 4
[x] *For ver. 1, 2, cf. Mt.* 18. 6, 7
[y] ch. 13. 13 & 18. 43

2 It were better for him that a [b] millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: [c] If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 [h] And the Lord said, If ye had faith as [k] a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this [l] sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, [o] will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, [q] We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, as he [r] went to Jerusalem, that he passed [3] through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were [t] lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go [u] shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice [y] glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his

feet, giving him thanks: and he was [a] a Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: [d] thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, [f] when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

21 [g] Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is [2] within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: [k] go not after them, nor follow them.

24 For [m] as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 But first [n] must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 [o] And as it was in the days of Nō-ē, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nō-ē entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also as it was [s] in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went out of [t] Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31 [y] In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 [b] Remember Lot's wife.

33 [c] Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 [e] Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, [h] Wheresoever the body is, thither will the [h] eagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18

AND he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought [i] always to pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which [l] feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 [p] Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she [3] weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God [q] avenge his own [r] elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, [u] and despised others:

10 Two men [x] went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 The Pharisee [z] stood and prayed

A.D. 33

a ch. 10. 33 Jno. 4. 9, &c.
b Gen. 19. 26
c For ver. 33, cf. ch. 9. 23–25 Mt. 10. 38, 39 & 16. 24–26 Mk. 8. 34–37 Jno. 12. 25
d ch. 7. 50 & 18. 42
e For ver. 35, 36, cf. Mt. 24. 40, 41
f ch. 19. 11
g Cf. ver. 23
h Mt. 24. 28
2 Or *in the midst of you*
i ch. 21. 36
k Cf. Mt. 24. 23
l Mal. 3. 5
m Mt. 24. 27
n See Mt. 16. 21
o For ver. 26–27, cf. Mt. 24. 38, 39
p [cf. ch. 11. 8 Jno. 4. 49]
3 Or *wear me out*
q Ps. 79. 10 Rev. 6. 10
r Mt. 24. 22, 31 Ro. 8. 33
s See Gen. 19
t Zeph. 2. 9 2 Pet. 2. 6
u Cf. Isa. 65. 5
x See ch. 24. 53
y For ver. 31, cf. Mt. 24. 17, 18 Mk. 13. 15, 16
z Mt. 6. 5

A.D. 33

thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 [a] I fast twice in the week, I give [b] tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but [c] smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that [d] exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that [e] humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 [f] And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child [h] shall in no wise enter therein.

18 [i] And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, [m] Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and [o] distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

31 ¶ [g] Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 And [k] they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ [l] And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou [n] son of David, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

a Mt. 9. 14
b Mt. 23. 23
c ch. 23. 48
d ch. 14. 11
e ch. 14. 11 Jas. 4. 6
f *For ver.* 15–17, *cf. Mt.* 19. 13–15 *Mk.* 10. 13–16
g *For ver.* 31–33, *cf. Mt.* 20. 17–19 *Mk.* 10. 32–34
h Mk. 10. 15 Jno. 3. 5
i *For ver.* 18–30, *cf. ch.* 10. 25–28 *Mt.* 19. 16–29 *Mk.* 10. 17–30
k ch. 9. 45 & 24. 25
l *For ver.* 35–43, *cf. Mt.* 20. 29–34 *Mk.* 10. 46–52
m Cit. from Ex. 20. 12–16
n ch. 20. 41 Mk. 12. 35
o ch. 14. 13 & 19. 8

42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: [a] thy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, [b] glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

CHAPTER 19

AND Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zăc-chæ'ŭs, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And [c] he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a [e] sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zăc-chæ'ŭs, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone [f] to be guest with a man that is [g] a sinner.

8 And Zăc-chæ'ŭs stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods [i] I give to the poor; and if I have [k] taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I [l] restore him fourfold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a [m] son of Abraham.

10 [n] For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because [o] they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 [q] He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been [d] faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, [h] Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That [p] unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and [r] slay them before me.

A.D. 33

a ch. 17. 19

b ch. 17. 15 & 23. 47

c Cf. Jno. 12. 21

d ch. 16. 10

e ch. 17. 6

f ch. 14. 1 & 24. 30

g ch. 15. 1

h Ps. 64. 8 Ro. 2. 1

i ch. 18. 22 Jno. 13. 29

k ch. 3. 13 (Gk.)

l Ezek. 33. 15

m Cf. ch. 13. 16

n For ver. 10, cf. Mt. 18. 11

o ch. 17. 20 Acts 1. 6

p ch. 8. 18

q For ver. 12–27, cf. Mt. 25. 14–30

r Cf. Mt. 21. 41 & 22. 7

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, [a] he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 [b] And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bĕth-phă-gē and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, Blessed be [i] the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: [k] peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 [l] And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

41 ¶ [m] And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and [n] wept over it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall [p] cast a [q] trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,

44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, [r] and thy children within thee; and they [s] shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the [t] time of thy visitation.

45 [u] And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is written, [x] My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20

[h] AND it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 [o] Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

A.D. 33

[2] Or *palisade*

[a] ch. 17. 11

[b] For ver. 29-38, cf. Mt. 21. 1-9, Mk. 11. 1-10, Jno. 12. 12-15

[c] Nah. 3. 10

[d] ch. 21. 6

[e] Cf. ch. 7. 16

[f] For ver. 45-47, cf. Mt. 21. 12-16, Mk. 11. 15-18, Jno. 2. 14-16

[g] Cit. from Isa. 56. 7

[h] For ver. 1-8, cf. Mt. 21. 23-27, Mk. 11. 27-33

[i] Cf. Mt. 25. 34

[k] Cf. Gen. 2. 14

[l] Cf. Mt. 21. 15, 16

[m] For ver. 41-44, cf. Mt. 23. 37-39, Lk. 13. 34, 35

[n] Lam. 1. 16

[p] Cf. 21. 20, 24, Mk. 13. 2

A.D. 33

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be our's.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, [b]The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 [c]Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 [g]And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæsar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things which be Cæsar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, [a]If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, [d]The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be [e]accounted worthy to obtain [f]that [2]world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the [h]children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed [3i]at the bush, when he calleth the Lord [k]the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

a See Dt. 25. 5

b Cit. from Ps. 118. 22, 23

c Ro. 9. 32

d ch. 16. 8

e Cf. ch. 21. 36 Rev. 3. 4

f Heb. 2. 5

2 Or *age*

g For ver. 20–38, cf. Mt. 22. 15–32 Mk. 12. 13–27

h ch. 6. 35 I Jno. 1. 12

3 Or *in (the section concerning) the Bush*

i See Ex. 3. 2–6

k Ex. 4. 15 Acts 3. 13

A.D. 33

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all [a] live unto him.

39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 [b] And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is [c] David's son?

42 And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, [d] The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ [g] Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

47 [h] Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

CHAPTER 21

[i] AND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into [k] the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ [p] And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left [q] one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, [t] Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and [e] great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 [f] But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And [l] ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 But [m] there shall [n] not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem [o] compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the [r] days of vengeance, [s] that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of

a Cf. 1 Pet. 4. 6

b For ver. 41–44, cf. Mt. 22. 41–45, Mk. 12. 35–37

c ch. 18. 38, Jno. 7. 42

d Cit. from Ps. 110. 1

e Mt. 24. 50

f For ver. 12–19, cf. ch. 12. 11, 12, Mt. 10. 17–22 & 24. 9–14, Mk. 13. 9–13

g For ver. 45, 46, cf. Mt. 23. 1–2, 5–7, Mk. 12. 38, 39

h Mk. 12. 40

i For ver. 1–4, cf. Mk. 12. 41–44

k Mk. 12. 41, 43, Jno. 8. 20

l ch. 6. 22, Jno. 15. 18, 19

m Cf. Mt. 10. 30

n 1 K. 1. 52, Acts 27. 34

o ch. 19. 43, 44

p For ver. 5–36, cf. Mt. 24. 1–51, Mk. 13. 1–37

q ch. 19. 44

r Jer. 46. 10

s ch. 3. 4 & 22. 37

t Mk. 13. 5, 2 Thes. 2. 3

the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until [c] the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And there shall be [d] signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for [h] your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable; [k] Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, [l] lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For [m] as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye therefore, and [o] pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the [r] mount of Olives.

38 [s] And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

A.D. 33

a For ver. 1–2, cf. Mt. 26. 2–5, Mk. 14. 1–2

b Mk. 14. 1, 12, Acts 12. 3

c Ro. 11. 25. Cf. Dan. 12. 7

d Mk. 13. 24

e For ver. 3–6, cf. Mt. 26. 14–16, Mk. 14. 10–11, Jno. 13. 2, 27–30

f 1 Chr. 21. 1, Acts 5. 3

g Cf. Acts 4. 1

h Ro. 13. 11. See ch. 2. 38

i For ver. 7–13, cf. Mt. 26. 17–19, Mk. 14. 12–16

k Mk. 13. 28

l 1 Thes. 5. 6, 7. See Ro. 13. 13

m Cf. Isa. 24. 17

n Acts 1. 13

o ch. 18. 1, Ro. 12. 12

p Mk. 14. 16, Jno. 2. 13, 23

q For ver. 14, 21–23, cf. Mt. 26. 20–24, Mk. 14. 17–21, Jno. 13. 21–26

r ch. 19. 29, 37 & 22. 39

s Cf. Jno. 8. 2

CHAPTER 22

[a] NOW [b] the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ¶ [e f] Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and [g] captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ [i] Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large [n] upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the [p] passover.

14 [q] And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup, and gave

thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 [b]For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

21 ¶ [e]But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 [k]And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued with me in [p]my temptations.

29 And I appoint unto you a [q]kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 That [r]ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones [s]judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath [2t] desired to have you, that he may [x]sift you as wheat:

32 But [y]I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, [z]strengthen thy brethren.

A.D. 33

a Cf. Mt. 26. 33

b *For ver. 18–20, cf. Mt. 26. 26–29 Mk. 14. 22–25 1 Cor. 11. 23–25*

c Cf. Mt. 26. 34 Jno. 13. 38

d See ch. 9. 3 & 10. 4

e *For ver. 21–23, see ver. 14*

f ch. 21. 22 & 24. 44

g Cit. from Isa. 53. 12

h Cf. Mt. 26. 51

i ch. 21. 37 Jno. 8. 1

k *For ver. 25–27, cf. Mt. 20. 25–28 Mk. 10. 42–45*

l *For ver. 40, 46, cf. Mt. 26. 36–46 Mk. 14. 32–42*

m Dan. 6. 10 Acts 7. 60

n ch. 16. 22 Heb. 1. 14

o Heb. 5. 7

p ch. 4. 2 Heb. 2. 18

q ch. 12. 32

r ch. 14. 15

s Mt. 19. 28 1 Cor. 6. 2

Or *obtained you by asking*

t Cf. Jb. 1. 12 & 2. 6

u *For ver. 47–53, cf. Mt. 26. 47–56 Mk. 14. 43–50 Jno. 18. 3–11*

x Cf. Am. 9. 9

y 1 Am. 7. 2 Jas. 5. 14†

z Jno. 21. 15–17

33 And [a]he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And [c]he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, [d]When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that [f]this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And [g]he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, [h]here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the [i]mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

40 [l]And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and [m]kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.

43 And there appeared [n]an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And [o]being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 ¶ [u]And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas,

betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ [c] Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

55 [d] And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Galilæan.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 ¶ [h] And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.

A.D. 33

[a] *For ver. 66, cf. Mt. 27. 1, Mk. 15. 1*

[b] *Joel 2. 16, Acts 4. 5*

[c] *For ver. 54, cf. Mt. 26. 57–68, Mk. 14. 53–65, Jno. 18. 12, 13, 19–24*

[d] *For ver. 55–62, cf. Mt. 26. 69–75, Mk. 14. 66–72, Jno. 18. 16–18, 25–27*

[e] *For ver. 1, cf. Mt. 27. 2, Mk. 15. 1*

[f] *For ver. 2, 3, cf. Mt. 27. 11–14, Mk. 15. 2–5, Jno. 18. 29–38*

[g] *ch. 13. 31, Acts 12. 1, &c.*

[h] *For ver. 63, 64, cf. Mt. 26. 67, 68*

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ [a] And as soon as it was day, the [b] elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23

[e] AND the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2 [f] And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilæan.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto [g] Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of

him; and he [a]hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the same day [c]Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 [h]I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 [k]And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

A.D. 33

a Mt. 12. 38 Jno. 2. 18

b For ver. 26, 33–38, 44–46, cf. Mt. 27. 32, 51 Mk. 15. 21–38 Jno. 19. 17–19, 23, 24, 28–30

c Acts 4. 27

d Cant. 2. 7

e Cf. Mt. 24. 19

f Hos. 10. 8 Rev. 6. 15, 16

g Ezek. 20 47

h Cf. Mt. 27. 26 Jno. 19. 6

i For ver. 33–38, see ver. 26

k For ver. 18–25, cf. Mt. 27. 15–26 Mk. 15. 6–15 Jno. 18. 39–40 & 19. 16

l (ch. 6. 28) Acts 7. 60

m (ch. 12. 48) Acts 3. 17

n See ch. 9. 20

o Mk. 15. 2, &c. Jno. 18. 33, 39 Cf. Jno. 1. 49

p Cf. Mt. 27. 44

26 [b]And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Çȳ-rē'nī-ăn, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them said, [d]Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, [e]Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 [f]Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in [g]a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 [i]And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jesus, [l]Father, forgive them; [m]for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be [n]Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the [o]king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ [p]And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him,

saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in [d] paradise.

44 [e] And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, [g] into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 [h] Now when the centurion saw what was done, he [i] glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, [l] smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ [n] And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a [p] just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Ăr-ĭm-ă-thǽ-ă, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

A.D. 33

a Jno. 19. 39, 40
b Cf. Am. 8. 5
c For ver. 1–10, cf. Mt. 28. 1–8 Mk. 16. 1–8 Jno. 20. 1
d 2 Cor. 12. 4
e For ver. 44–46, see ver. 26
f Jos. 5. 13 Acts 1. 10 Cf. Jno. 20. 12
g Cit. from Ps. 31. 5 Cf. Acts 7. 59
h For ver. 47–49, cf. Mt. 27. 54–56 Mk. 15. 39–41
i ch. 18. 43 & 24. 53
k See ch. 9. 21, 22
l ch. 18. 13
m Jno. 2. 22
n For ver. 50–56, cf. Mt. 27. 57–61 Mk. 15. 43–47 Jno. 19. 38–42
o ch. 8. 3
p Ich. 2. 25 Acts 10. 22
q Cf. Mt. 28. 9, 10 Mk. 16. 10
r Mk. 16. 11
s Jno. 20. 3–10
t For ver. 13–35, cf. Mk. 16. 12–13

55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared spices and [a] ointments; and [b] rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24

[c] NOW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, [f] two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 [k] Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And [m] they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and [o] Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, [q] which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and [r] they believed them not.

12 [s] Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ [t] And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called

Ĕm-mā'ŭs, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Clē'ŏ-păs, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a [e] prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and [l] slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 [m] Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at [n] Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they [a] constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he [b] sat at meat with them, he took bread, and [c] blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And [d] their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, [f] Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, [g] Peace be unto you.

37 But [h] they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: [i] handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he [k] shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 And he took it, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that [o] all things must be fulfilled, which were

A.D. 33

[a] Ju. 13. 15. Acts 16. 15

[b] ch. 19. 7. Jno. 12. 2

[c] Mt. 26. 26

[d] 2 K. 6. 17

[e] ch. 13. 33. Jno. 4. 19

[f] Mk. 16. 14. Jno. 20. 19

[g] ch. 10. 5. Jno. 20. 21

[h] Cf. Mt. 14. 26

[i] 1 Jno. 1. 1. Cf. Jno. 20. 27

[k] Jno. 20. 20–27

[l] ch. 18. 34

[m] See ver. 7

[n] Jno. 1. 45

[o] ch. 22. 37. Jno. 12. 38

written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that [f] repentance and [g] remission of sins should be preached in his name [i] among all nations, [k] beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And [m] ye are witnesses of these things.

A.D. 33

a ch. 11. 13 Jno. 14. 16, 26 Cf. Jno. 7. 39
b Acts 1. 4
c Acts 1. 8
d Cf. Acts 1. 12
e Mk. 14. 3 Jno. 11. 1, 18
f Mk. 6. 12 Acts 2. 38
g ch. 3. 3 Acts 2. 38
h Mk. 16. 19 Acts 1. 2, 9
i Cf. Mt. 24. 14
k Cf. Acts 10. 37
l Acts 2. 46
m ch. 1. 2 Acts 1. 22
n ch. 23. 47 Acts 2. 47

49 ¶ And, [a] behold, I send [b] the promise of my Father upon you: but [b] tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be [c] endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And [d] he led them out as far as to [e] Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and [h] carried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

53 And were continually [l] in the temple, [n] praising and blessing God. Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. JOHN

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 29

a (Lk. 20. 36) ch. 11. 52
b ch. 3. 15, &c.
c Pr. 8. 22 Rev. 3. 14
d 1 Jno. 1. 1
e ch. 17. 5
f ch. 3. 3 Ezek. 11. 19
g Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 23
h Cf. Phil. 2. 6
i Cf. ch. 3. 6
k Ro. 1. 3
l (Isa. 44. 24) 1 Cor. 8. 6
m Lk. 9. 32
2 Or *was not anything made. That which hath been made was life in him; and the life, &c.*
3 Or *as of an only-begotten from a father*
n ver. 17
o ch. 5. 26
p ch. 8. 12
q ch. 3. 19
4 Or *overcame*
r See Mt. 3. 11
s ch. 3. 28
t Mt. 14. 3
u Eph. 1. 23
v ver. 32
w Acts 19. 4
x ch. 7. 19 See Ex. 20. 1
a ver. 14
b ch. 5. 37 Ex. 33. 20

[c] IN the beginning was [d] the Word, and the Word [e] was with God, and the Word [h] was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 [i] All things were made by him; and without him [2] was not any thing made that was made.

4 [o] In him was life; and the life was [p] the light of men.

5 And [q] the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness [4] comprehended it not.

6 ¶ There was a man [s] sent from God, whose name was [t] John.

7 The same came [x] for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, [y] that all men through him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 [5] That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and [e] the world knew him not.

11 He came unto [7] his own, and his own received him not.

12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the [a] sons of God, even to them that [b] believe on his name:

13 Which were [f] born, [g] not of blood, [i] nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 And the Word [k] was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we [m] beheld his glory, the glory as of [3] the only begotten of the Father,) full of [n] grace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, [r] He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.

16 And of his [u] fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17 For [z] the law was given by Moses, but [a] grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 [b] No man hath seen God at any time; [6] [c] the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, [d] he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem [f] to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, [g] I am not the Christ.

[5] Or *The true light which lighteth every man was coming into the world*
[6] Some ancient MSS. read *God only begotten*
[7] Or *his own things* (Gk.)
c ch. 3. 16 d ch. 8. 27 Mt. 11. 27 e ch. 8. 19 Mt. 11. 27 f Lk. 3. 15 g ch. 3. 28

A.D. 30

21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou Ē-lī'ăs? And he saith, [a] I am not. Art thou [b] that prophet? And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am [d] the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Ē-sâi'ăs.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Ē-lī'ăs, neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, [h] I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

27 [k] He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in [2] [l] Bĕth-ăb'ă-ră beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 ¶ The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold [n] the Lamb of God, which [o] taketh away the sin of the world.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And [s] I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John [u] bare record, saying, I saw [x] the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, [b] the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, [c] What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

40 [e] One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was [f] Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, [g] the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, [i] Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Çē'phăs, by interpretation, A stone.

43 ¶ The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth [m] Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dă, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth [p] Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom [q] Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of [r] Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

46 And Nathanael said unto him, [t] Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold [y] an Israelite indeed, [z] in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, [a] Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the [c] Son of God; thou art the [d] King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

a Cf. Mt. 11. 14
b Cf. Dt. 18. 15
c ch. 18. 4, 7
d Cit. from Isa. 40. 3
e *For ver.* 40–42, *cf.* *Mt.* 4. 18–22 *Mk.* 1. 16–20 *Lk.* 5. 2–11
f ch. 6. 8 Mk. 13. 3
g ch. 4. 25, 42
h ch. 3. 23 Mt. 3. 11
i Mt. 16. 18 Cf. Mk. 3. 16
k Mt. 3. 11 Acts 13. 25
2 Many MSS. read *Bethany*
l Ju. 7. 24
m ch. 6. 5 See Mt. 10. 3
n Rev. 5. 6 Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 19
o Ezek. 4. 4, 6 Heb. 9. 28
p ch. 21. 2
q Lk. 24. 27, 44
r Lk. 4. 16
s Cf. Mt. 3. 14
t Cf. ch. 7. 41, 52
u ver. 7 ch. 3. 26
x Lk. 3. 22 Acts 10. 38
y Cf. Ro. 2. 29
z Zeph. 3. 13 Cf. Rev. 14. 5
a Cf. ch. 2. 24
b ch. 20. 22 Lk. 3. 16
c ch. 11. 27 Lk. 4. 41
d Cf. Zech. 9. 9 Lk. 23. 37, 38

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see [a]heaven open, and [b]the angels of God ascending and descending upon the [c]Son of man.

CHAPTER 2

AND [d]the third day there was a marriage in [e]Cana of Galilee; and [f]the mother of Jesus was there:

2 And both [h]Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, [k]Woman, what have I to do with thee? [m]mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, [p]after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 [y]This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth [z]his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to [b]Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm, he, and his mother, and [d]his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And [f]the Jews' [g]passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

14 [i]And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not [g]my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, [i]The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, [l]What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 [n]Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days [o]I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of [q]the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, [r]his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, [s]many believed in his name, [t]when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because [u]he knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for [x]he knew what was in man.

CHAPTER 3

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named [a]Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jesus [c]by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, [e]we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, [h]except God be with him.

3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except

A.D. 30

a Lk. 3. 21. Acts 7. 56
b Cf. Gen. 28. 12
c ch. 3. 13, 14. Mt. 26. 2, *al.*
d Cf. ch. 1. 29, 35, 43
e ch. 4. 46. See Mt. 22. 2
f ch. 19. 25, 26. Lk. 2. 5, &c.
g Cf. Lk. 2. 47 (mg.)
h ch. 12. 2. Lk. 24. 30
i Cit. from Ps. 69. 9
k ch. 19. 26. Ich. 6. 30. Lk. 23. 8. Cf. ch. 4. 48
m ch. 7. 6, 30. Cf. Mt. 26. 18, 45
n Cf. Mt. 26. 61
o Cf. ch. 10. 18
p Cf. Mk. 7. 3, 4
q Cf. 1 Cor. 6. 19
r ch. 12. 16. Lk. 24. 8
s ch. 4. 41
t ch. 11. 45
u ch. 16. 30
x Lk. 9. 47
y Cf. ch. 4. 54
z ch. 1. 14. Cf. ch. 12. 41
a ch. 7. 50
b ch. 4. 46. Mt. 17. 24, *al.*
c ch. 19. 39
d ch. 7. 3, &c. Mt. 13. 55
e Cf. ch. 9. 29
f ch. 5. 1
g ch. 6. 4. Lk. 22. 13
h ch. 9. 33. Cf. ch. 9. 16
i For ver. 14–16, cf. Mt. 21. 12–16. Mk. 11. 15–18. Lk. 19. 45–47

a man [a] be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be [e] born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born [g] of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 [h] Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

8 [2i] The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, [m] How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a [o] master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [p] We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and [p] ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And [t] no man hath ascended up to heaven, [x] but he that [y] came down from heaven, even the [a] Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And [b] as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man [e] be lifted up:

15 That whosoever [f] believeth in him should not perish, but [i] have eternal life.

16 ¶ For [k] God so loved the world, [l] that he gave his [m] only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should [n] not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For [q] God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; [s] but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ¶ [u] He that believeth on him is [y] not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that [b] light is come into the world, and [c] men loved darkness rather than light, because [d] their deeds were evil.

20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, [f] lest his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and [k] baptized.

23 ¶ And John also [l] was baptizing in Ænon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 [n] For John was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about [q] purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, [r] to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and [s] all men come to him.

27 John answered and said, [u] A man can receive nothing, [z] except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, [c] I am not the Christ, but that [d] I am sent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the [g] bridegroom: but [h] the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 [a] He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 [p] He that cometh from above is above all: [r] he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven [t] is above all.

32 And [x] what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and [z] no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testi-

A.D. 30

a ch. 1. 13; Ro. 6. 4
b Cf. ch. 1. 5
c Cf. Jb. 24. 13
d ch. 7. 7; Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 12
e See ch. 13. 10
f Eph. 5. 13
g Cf. ch. 1. 11
h ch. 5. 28
2 Or *The Spirit breaketh*
i Eccles. 11. 5 (& mg. for mg.)
k ch. 4. 1
l ch. 1. 26, &c, & 4. 1
m ch. 6. 52
n See Mt. 4. 12
o 1 Ki. 5. 17; Acts 5. 34
p ver. 32
q See Mk. 7. 3, 4
r ch. 1. 7, 32 & 5. 33
s Cf. ch. 12. 19
t Cf. Pr. 30. 4
u 1 Cor. 4. 7
x Cf. Eph. 4. 9, 10
y ver. 31
z Cf. Jas. 1. 17
a ch. 1. 51 & 5. 27
b See Nu. 21. 9
c ch. 1. 20; Acts 13. 25
d ch. 1. 6
e ch. 8. 28
f ch. 1. 12 & 6. 29, &c.
g Mt. 25. 1
h Ju. 14. 20
i (Dan. 12. 2) ch. 4. 14
k (Hos. 11. 1) Ro. 5. 8
l Ro. 8. 32
m ch. 1. 18; 1 Jno. 4. 9
n See ch. 1. 27
o ch. 10. 28
p ver. 13; ch. 6. 38, &c.
q ch. 4. 34
r Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 47, 48
s ch. 12. 47
t See ver. 35
u Cf. Mk. 16. 16
x ver. 11; ch. 7. 16
y ch. 5. 23
z ver. 11; ch. 5. 43

mony hath set to his seal that [a] God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

35 [b] The Father loveth the Son, and [d] hath given all things into his hand.

36 [f] He that believeth on the Son hath [h] everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but [k] the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and [m] baptized more disciples than [n] John,

2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judæa, and departed [o] again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sȳ'-chär, near to the [r] parcel of ground that [s] Jacob gave to his son [u] Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's [x] well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh [z] a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? [e] for the Jews have no dealings with the [f] Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee [i] living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 [l] Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him [c] shall never thirst; [e] but the water that I shall give him shall be [g] in him a well of water springing up into [i] everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, [l] give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art [p] a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in [q] this mountain; and ye say, that [t] in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, [y] the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

22 [a] Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for [b] salvation is of the Jews.

23 But [c] the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall [d] worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 [g] God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that [h] Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, [k] I that speak unto thee am he.

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

A.D. 30

a ch. 7. 28

b ch. 5. 20 See Mt. 3. 17

c ch. 6. 35

d ch. 13. 3 Mt. 28. 18

e ch. 7. 37

f ver. 15, ch. 6. 29, &c.

g Cf. ch. 7. 38

h ver. 15 ch. 4. 14

i ch. 3. 15, 36 & 5. 24

k Mt. 3. 7 Ro. 1. 18

l Cf. ch. 6. 34

m ch. 3. 22, 26

n ch. 3. 23 &c. & 10. 40

o See ch. 2. 11. 12

p ch. 6. 14 Lk. 24. 19

q Cf. Ju. 9. 7

r Jos. 24. 32

s Mal. 1. 2 Heb. 11. 9, &c

t See Dt. 12. 5

u Ps. 105. 17 Heb. 11. 22

x [Neh. 2. 13]

y ver. 23

z 1 S. 9. 11

a Cf. 2 K. 17. 26 Acts 17. 23

b See Isa. 2. 3

c ver. 21 ch. 5. 25, 28

d Phil. 3. 3

e Cf. Neh. 2. 20 Mt. 10. 5

f Lk. 17. 16 Acts 8. 25

g Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 17

h ch. 1. 41 & 7. 41

i ch. 7. 38 Zech. 14. 8

k ch. 8. 24

l Cf. ch. 8. 53

28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, [b] which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is [f] to do the will of him [g] that sent me, and [h] to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for [k] they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth [l] receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, [m] One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And [q] many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the [s] Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after [t] two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that [u] a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilæans received him, [a] having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into [c] Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at [d] Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jesus unto him, [e] Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, [i] come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, [n] and his whole house.

54 [o] This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judæa into Galilee.

CHAPTER 5

AFTER this there was a [p] feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the [r] sheep [2]market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, [3]waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped

A.D. 31

a Cf. ch. 2. 23
b See ver. 17, 18
c ch. 2. 1 & 21. 2
d ch. 2. 12 & 6. 17, 24
e ch. 2. 18
f ch. 5. 30 Mt. 26. 39
g ch. 3. 17 & 5. 30, &c.
h ch. 5. 36
i Lk. 18. 51
k Cf. Mt. 9. 37
l Cf. 1 Cor. 3. 8
m Cf. Jb. 31. 8
n Acts 11. 14
o Cf. ch. 2. 11
p ch. 2. 13 & 6. 4
q ch. 2. 23 & 7. 31
r Neh. 12. 39
2 Or *gate*
s Lk. 2. 11 Acts 5. 31
t See ver. 40
3 The best MSS. omit the words from *waiting* up to the end of ver. 4
u Lk. 4. 24

A.D. 31

in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another stepeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, [f] Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: [i] it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for [n] Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: [q] sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, [u] because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews [a] sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, [d] making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [e] The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For [a] the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him [b] greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and [c] quickeneth them; even so [d] the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but [e] hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. [g] He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, [h] hath everlasting life, and [k] shall not come into condemnation; but [l] is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [m] The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son [o] to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the [p] Son of man.

28 [r] Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto [s] the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto [t] the resurrection of damnation.

30 [x] I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and [y] my judgment is just; because [z] I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father [b] which hath sent me.

31 [c] If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

a ch. 3. 35 & 10. 17
b Cf. ch. 14. 12
c Ro. 4. 17 See ch. 6. 63
d Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 45
e Mt. 25. 32 Acts 10. 42
f Cf. Mt. 9. 6
g Cf. Lk. 10. 16
h ch. 4. 14 & 6. 27
i See ver. 16
k ch. 3. 18 Ro. 8. 1, 34
l 1 Jno. 3. 14 Cf. ch. 8. 51
m ch. 4. 21, 23 & 16. 32, &c.
n ch. 8. 59 Lk. 4. 30
o ch. 1. 4 & 11. 25
p ch. 3. 13, 14 & 6. 27, &c.
q ch. 8. 11
r ch. 3. 7
s ch. 11. 24 Lk. 14. 14
t Cf. Rev. 20. 5, 12
u ch. 9. 14, 16 Lk. 14. 3
x ver. 19 ch. 8. 28
y ch. 8. 16
z ch. 4. 34 & 6. 38
a ch. 7. 1
b ch. 4. 34 & 6. 29, &c.
c Cf. ch. 8. 13, 14
d ch. 10. 33
e ver. 30

33 [a] Ye sent unto John, and [b] he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But [c] I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 [f] He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me [h] to finish, [i] the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, [k] hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, [m] nor seen his shape.

38 And [n] ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ [2o] Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and [p] they are they which testify of me.

40 And [q] ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not [r] the love of God in you.

43 I am come [s] in my Father's name, and ye [t] receive me not: [u] if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, [x] which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from [3]God only?

45 [y] Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, [z] in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for [a] he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER 6

[d] AFTER these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the [e] sea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 And the [d] passover, a [e] feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto [g] Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, [l] Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth [b] that prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ [c] When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward [f] Cā-pĕr-nă-ŭm. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

A.D. 32

a See ch. 1. 19
b ch. 3. 26 & 10. 21
c Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 9
d ch. 2. 13, 23 & 11. 55
e ch. 5. 1 & 7. 2
f Cf. ch. 1. 8
g ch. 1. 43 & 12. 21
h ch. 4. 34 & 17. 4
i ch. 9. 4
k ch. 8. 18
l ch. 1. 40 & 12. 22
m ch. 1. 18 & 6. 46
n Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 14
2 Or *Ye search*
o Cf. Acts 17. 11
p See ch. 1. 45
q Cf. Mt. 23. 37
r Cf. Lk. 11. 42
s ch. 10. 25
t ch. 3. 11, 32 & 12. 37
u Cf. Mt. 24. 5
x ch. 12. 43
3 Or *the only God*
y ch. 8. 15
z ch. 9. 28
a See ch. 1. 45
b ch. 4. 19 & 7. 40
c *For ver.* 15–21, *cf. Mt.* 14. 22, 23, *Mk.* 6. 45–51
d *For ver.* 1–13, *cf. Mt.* 14. 13–21, *Mk.* 6. 32–44, *Lk.* 9. 10–17
e ch. 21. 1
f ch. 4. 46

A.D. 32

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 [l] When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 [r] Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto [t] everlasting life, which the [u] Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father [x] sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, [y] What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, [a] This is the work of God, [b] that ye believe on him [c] whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, [e] What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our fathers did eat [a] manna in the desert; as it is written, [b] He gave them [c] bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he [d] which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, [e] evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me [f] shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 [g] All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and [h] him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For [i] I came down from heaven, [k] not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

39 And [m] this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but [n] should raise it up again at [o] the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which [p] seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, [q] Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother [s] we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me [z] draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, [d] And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 [f] Not that any man hath seen the

a Ps. 78. 24 Heb. 9. 4
b Cit. from Neh. 9. 15
c Ps. 105. 40 1 Cor. 10. 3
d ver. 50
e Cf. ch. 4. 15
f ch. 4. 14 Rev. 7. 16
g ch. 10. 29
h Cf. Mt. 11. 28
i ch. 3. 13, 31 & 8. 42
k ch. 5. 30
l For ver. 24, 25, cf. Mt. 14. 34–36 Mk. 6. 53–56
m ch. 10. 28, 29 Mt. 18. 14
n Cf. ch. 11. 25
o Mic. 4. 1, 3
p ch. 11. 24 & 12. 45
q Mk. 6. 3
r Cf. Isa. 55. 2
s ch. 7. 27
t ch. 5. 24 & 10. 28
u ch. 5. 27 & 8. 28
x Cf. 2 Cor. 1. 22
y Cf. Lk. 10. 25
z ver. 65 Cf. ch. 12. 32
a Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 23
b ch. 3. 15, 36 & 7. 38
c ch. 5. 30, &c. & 7. 29
d Cit. from Isa. 54. 13
e ch. 2. 18 Cf. 1 Cor. 1. 22
f ch. 5. 37 Col. 1. 15

Father, save [a] he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life.

49 [c] Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 This is the bread [d] which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is [f] my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore [g] strove among themselves, saying, [h] How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and [m] drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, [q] dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As [s] the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Că-pĕr-nă-ŭm.

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is [a] an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man [c] ascend up where he was before?

63 It is the [e] spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: [g] the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and [b] who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that [e] no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast [i] the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe and are sure that [k] thou art [2] that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jesus answered them, [l] Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is [n] a devil?

71 He spake of [o] Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that [p] should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7

AFTER these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he [r] would not walk in Jewry, because [t] the Jews sought to kill him.

2 Now [u] the Jews' [x] feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 [y] His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judæa, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, [z] shew thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, [b] My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

7 The world cannot hate you; but [d] me it hateth, because I testify of it, that [f] the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not

A.D. 32

a ch. 7. 29
b ver. 71
c Cf. Dt. 8. 3
d ver. 33
e ver. 44
f Cf. Mt. 26. 26
g ch. 7. 43
h ch. 3. 9
i ver. 63
k Cf. ch. 11. 27 Mt. 16. 16
2 The best authorities read *the Holy One of God*
l ch. 13. 18
m Cf. Mt. 26. 28
n Cf. ch. 13. 2, 27
o ch. 12. 4 Mt. 27. 3
p ver. 64 ch. 13. 11
q ch. 14. 20
r ch. 11. 54
s Cf. ch. 5. 26 See Mt. 16. 16
t ch. 5. 18 & 8. 37, 40
u ch. 6. 4 & 11. 55
x Neh. 8. 18
y ch. 2. 12 Acts 1. 14
z Cf. ch. 14. 22
a Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 16
b ch. 2. 4 & 8. 20
c ch. 20. 17 Cf. Mk. 16. 19
d ch. 15. 18, 25
e (Lk. 12. 12) Ro. 8. 10
f ch. 3. 19 Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 12
g ver. 68

A.D. 32

up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.

10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews [b] sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much [d] murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him [e] for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, [n] having never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said, [p] My doctrine is not mine, but [q] his that sent me.

17 [r] If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, [s] whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

18 He that speaketh of himself [t] seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 [u] Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, [z] Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, [c] I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 [d] Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but [e] of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 [m] Judge not according to the appearance, but [a] judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 Howbeit [c] we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me [f] is true, [g] whom ye know not.

29 But [h] I know him: for [i] I am from him, and [k] he hath sent me.

30 Then [l] they sought to take him: but [m] no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And [o] many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 ¶ The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them, [u] Yet a little while am I with you, and then [x] I go unto him that sent me.

34 [x] Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the [2a] dispersed among the [3b] Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 [f] In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, [g] If any man thirst, [h] let him come unto me, and drink.

38 [i] He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, [k] out of his belly shall flow rivers of [l] living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, [n] which they that believe on him

a Zech. 8. 16
b ch. 11. 56
c ch. 6. 42
d See ver. 32, 43
e ch. 9. 22 Cf. Mt. 21. 26
f ch. 3. 33 & 8. 26
g ch. 8. 19, 55 Mt. 11. 27
h ch. 8. 55
i ch. 6. 46
k ch. 6. 29 & 8. 16, &c.
l See ver. 1
m ch. 8. 20
n Cf. Acts 4. 13
o ch. 4. 41 & 8. 30
p ch. 3. 11, 32 & 8. 26
q See ver. 29
r ch. 9. 31 Lk. 11. 28
s Cf. ch. 5. 30
t Cf. ch. 8. 50
u ch. 12. 35
x ch. 8. 21
y ch. 1. 17 Acts 7. 38
z ch. 8. 48 Cf. Mt. 11. 18
2 Gk. *the Dispersion*
a Jas. 1. 1
3 Read *Greeks*
b Cf. ch. 12. 20 (for me.)
c See ch. 5. 2–9
d See Lv. 12. 3
e See Gen. 17. 10
f Neh. 8. 18
g Rev. 21. 6
h Cf. ch. 6. 37
i ch. 6. 29, &c. & 11. 25
k Cf. ch. 4. 14
l ch. 4. 10 Rev. 7. 17
m ch. 8. 15 Cf. 1 S. 16. 7
n See Acts 1. 8

should receive: [a] for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; [b] because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is [d] the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is [f] the Christ. But some said, [g] Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42 [h] Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of [i] the seed of David, and out of the town of [k] Bethlehem, where David was?

43 So there was [l] a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, [n] Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48 [o] Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 [p] Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge any man, [t] before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for [x] out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 [z] And every man went unto his own house.

CHAPTER 8

JESUS went unto the [y] mount of Olives.

2 And [b] early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman [f] taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, [c] that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, [e] tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him [m] first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and [q] sin no more.

12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, [r] I am the light of the world: he that [s] followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, [u] Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 [z] Ye judge after the flesh; [a] I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my [c] judgment is true: for [d] I am not alone, but I and the Father [e] that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that [g] the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and [h] the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

A.D. 32

[a] Cf. Acts 19. 2
[b] See ch. 12. 16, 23. Cf. ch. 16. 14
[c] Cf. Ezek. 16. 38–40. See Lv. 20. 10
[d] ch. 6. 14 & 9. 17
[e] Mt. 22. 15, &c.
[f] ch. 4. 25, 42 & 11. 27
[g] Cf. ch. 1. 46
[h] See Mic. 5. 2
[i] Lk. 20. 41. Ro. 1. 3. Cf. Acts 2. 30
[k] Lk. 2. 4, 15
[l] ch. 6. 52 & 9. 16
[m] Cf. Dt. 17. 7
[n] See Mt. 7. 29
[o] Cf. ch. 12. 42
[p] ch. 3. 1 & 19. 39
[q] ch. 5. 14
[r] ch. 1. 4 & 9. 5
[s] (Mt. 19. 21) ch. 10. 27
[t] Cf. Pr. 18. 13
[u] Cf. ch. 5. 31
[x] Cf. ver. 41
[z] Many ancient authorities omit from ch. 7. 53 to ch. 8. 11
[y] Lk. 22. 39. Acts 1. 12
[z] ch. 7. 24
[a] ch. 5. 45 & 12. 47
[b] Cf. Lk. 21. 38
[c] ch. 5. 30
[d] ver. 29
[e] ch. 7. 29 & 9. 4
[f] Cf. Nu. 5. 13
[g] Dt. 19. 15. Heb. 10. 28
[h] ch. 5. 37

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, [a] Ye neither know me, [b] nor my Father: [c] if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in [e] the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and [g] no man laid hands on him; [h] for his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, [k] I go my way, and [l] ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, [n] Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, [q] Ye are from beneath; [r] I am from above: [s] ye are of this world; [u] I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that [x] I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but [a] he that sent me is true; and [b] I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 [d] They understood not that [e] he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have [f] lifted up the [g] Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I [i] do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: [l] the Father hath not left me alone; for [m] I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, [n] many believed on him.

31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, [o] If ye continue in my word, [p] then are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall [r] know [s] the truth, and the truth shall [t] make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, We be [u] Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [d] Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And [f] the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If [i] the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but [m] ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 [o] I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with [b] your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, Abraham is [t] our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, [y] We be not born of fornication; [z] we have one Father, even God.

42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for [c] I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of [h] your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. [k] He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 [q] He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that

A.D. 32

[a] ch. 1. 10, 26 & 16. 3
[b] ch. 7. 28 & 15. 21
[c] ch. 14. 7
[d] Ro. 6. 16–20
[e] Lk. 21. 1
[f] Gal. 4. 30
[g] ch. 7. 30
[h] ch. 7. 6, 30
[i] See ver. 32
[k] ch. 7. 33 & 14. 2
[l] ch. 7. 34 & 13. 33
[m] ch. 7. 1 & 10. 39
[n] Cf. ch. 7. 35
[o] See ver. 26
[p] See ver. 44
[q] ch. 3. 31
[r] See ver. 42
[s] 1 Jno. 4. 5
[t] Lk. 3. 8 Acts 7. 2
[u] ch. 17. 14, 16
[x] ch. 4. 26 & 9. 37
[y] Cf. Hos. 2. 4
[z] See Dt. 32. 6 Cf. ver. 38
[a] ch. 7. 28 Ro. 3. 4
[b] ch. 7. 16 & 14. 24
[c] ch. 6. 38, &c. & 13. 3
[d] ch. 10. 6 Lk. 2. 50
[e] ch. 1. 18 & 14. 9
[f] ch. 3. 14 & 12. 32, 34
[g] ch. 6. 27, &c. & 12. 23, 34
[h] Mt. 13. 38 Acts 13. 10
[i] ch. 5. 19 & 14. 10
[k] Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 12, 15
[l] ver. 16 ch. 16. 32
[m] See ch. 6. 38
[n] ch. 7. 31 & 10. 42
[o] ch. 15. 7
[p] ch. 15. 8
[q] ch. 18. 37
[r] 2 Jno. 1
[s] See ch. 14. 17
[t] Ro. 6. 18
[u] Lk. 1. 55 Ro. 4. 13

thou art a Samaritan, and [a] hast a devil?

49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And [f] I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [h] If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. [l] Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 [m] Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that [o] honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ye have not known him; but [p] I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and [q] he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, [s] I am.

59 [t] Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, [u] going through the midst of them, and so passed by.) Best mss. omit.

CHAPTER 9

AND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, [z] who did sin, this man, or [a] his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: [c] but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

A.D. 32

[a] ch. 7. 20 & 10. 20
[b] ch. 5. 36 & 10. 25, 38
[c] ch. 8. 18, 42 & 10. 36
[d] ch. 11. 9
[e] ch. 8. 12 & 12. 46
[f] Cf. ch. 7. 18
[g] Mk. 8. 23
[h] Cf. ch. 5. 24 & 11. 26
[i] 2 K. 5. 10
[k] Lk. 13. 4
[l] Cf. Zech. 1. 5
[m] Cf. ch. 4. 12
[n] Cf. Acts 3. 2, 10
[o] See ch. 12. 16, 23
[p] ch. 7. 28 & 10. 15
[q] Cf. Mt. 13. 17, Heb. 11. 13
[r] ch. 5. 16
[s] See Ex. 3. 14
[t] ch. 10. 31, Lk. 13. 34
[u] ch. 5. 13 & 10. 39
[x] Cf. ver. 33, ch. 3. 2
[y] ch. 7. 43 & 10. 19
[z] Lk. 13. 2, 4, Acts 28. 4
[a] See Ex. 20. 5
[b] ch. 7. 40
[c] Cf. ch. 11. 4

4 [b] I must work the works of [c] him that sent me, [d] while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as [e] I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, [g] he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

7 And said unto him, Go, [i] wash in the pool of [k] Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, [n] Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And [r] it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, [x] This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And [y] there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, [b] He is a prophet.

18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, [c] because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be [e] put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, [g] Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but [i] we are Moses' disciples.

29 [k] We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that [l] God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and [p] doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 [q] If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, [r] Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, [a] Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and [b] it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jesus said, [d] For judgment I am come into this world, [f] that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, [h] ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAPTER 10

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This [m] parable spake Jesus [n] unto them: but [o] they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man

A.D. 32

[a] Cf. ch. 11. 27

[b] ch. 8. 24 & 13. 19

[c] ch. 7. 13 & 12. 42

[d] See ch. 5. 22

[e] ch. 12. 42

[f] Cf. Mt. 13. 13

[g] Mal. 2. 2

[h] ch. 15. 22, 24

[i] ch. 5. 45 Ro. 2. 17

[k] Cf. ch. 3. 2

[l] Zech. 7. 13

[m] Cf. ch. 16. 25, 29 Mt. 13. 34

[n] See ch. 9. 40

[o] ch. 8. 27 & 12. 16

[p] ch. 7. 17 Jas. 1. 22

[q] ch. 3. 2, Acts 2. 22 Cf. ver. 16

[r] Cf. ver. 2

enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and [a] find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and [d] to kill, and to destroy: [e] I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 [g] I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd [t] giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and [o] leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and [t] know my sheep, and [2] am known of mine.

15 [u] As the Father knoweth me, even so [x] know I the Father: and [y] I lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And [z] other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be [3c] one fold, and one shepherd.

17 [e] Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have [4] power to lay it down, and I have power [f] to take it again. [i] This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ [k] There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20 And many of them said, [l] He hath a devil, and [m] is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. [o] Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the [r] dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple in [u] Solomon's [x] porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

A.D. 33

a Ezek. 34. 14
b ch. 9. 4 & 14. 11
c Cf. ch. 5. 43
d Cf. Ezek. 34. 3
e See ver. 28

f ver. 14. 2 Tim. 2. 19
g Heb. 13. 20
h ch. 8. 12 & 12. 26
i See ver. 15
k ch. 6. 27, &c. & 17. 2
l ch. 3. **16**
m ch. 6. 39 & 17. 12
n ch. 6. 37 & 17. 2, &c.
o Zech. 11. 17
p Cf. ch. 14. 28
q Cf. Dt. 33. 3

r ver. 38
s ch. 8. 59 Acts 7. 58, 59

t ver. 27 Cf. ch. 13. 18
2 Read *mine own know me, even as the Father knoweth me and I know the Father*
u Mt. 11. 27
x ch. 8. 55 & 17. 25
y ch. 11. 51, 52 Mt. 20. 28
z Cf. Isa. 56. 8
a Mt. 26. 65, *al.*
b ch. 5. 18 & 19. 7
3 Read *one flock*
c ch. 11. 52 Cf. Mt. 8. 11. 12
d **Cit. from Ps. 82. 6**
e ch. 5. 20 & 15. 9, 10
4 Or *authority*
f Cf. ch. 2. 19
g Cf. ch. 17. 19
h ch. 9. 4 & 11. 42
i ch. 12. 49
k ch. 9. 16

l ch. 8. 48
m Jer. 29. 26 Acts 26. 24 Cf. Mk. 3. 21
n ver. 30 ch. 14. 10
o See ch. 9. 33
p ch. 8. 37, 40 & 11. 53
q ch. 8. 59 & 12. 36
r Ps. 30. *title*
s See ch. 1. 28
t ch. 4. 1 Acts 1. 5, 22
u Lk. 12. 27 Acts 7. 47
x Joel 2. 17 Acts 3. 11
y ch. 5. 33

z ch. 8. 30 & 11. 45

25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: [b] the works that I do [c] in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26 But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 My sheep hear my voice, and [f] I know them, and [h] they follow me:

28 And I give unto them [k] eternal life; and they [t] shall never perish, [m] neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 My Father, [n] which gave them me, [p] is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of [q] my Father's hand.

30 [r] I and my Father are one.

31 Then the Jews [s] took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for [a] blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, [b] makest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, [d] I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, whom the Father hath [g] sanctified, and [h] sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

37 If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that [n] the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they [p] sought again to take him: but [q] he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jordan [s] into the place [t] where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that [y] John spake of this man were true.

42 And [z] many believed on him there.

CHAPTER 11

A.D. 33

NOW a certain man was sick, named [b] Lazarus, of [c] Bethany, the town of [d] Mary and her sister [e] Martha.

2 (It was that Mary which [f] anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, [h] but for the glory of God, that the Son of God [k] might be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still [m] in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judæa again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? [s] If any man walk in the day, [t] he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man [y] walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus [z] sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said [a] Thomas, which is called [2] Dĭd'-ў-mŭs, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave [a] four days already.

18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.

21 Then said Martha unto Jesus, [g] Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, [i] God will give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

24 Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again [l] in the resurrection at [n] the last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, [o] I am the resurrection, and [p] the life: [q] he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me [r] shall never die. Believest thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art [u] the Christ, [x] the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, [b] Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping

[a] ver. 39
[b] ch. 12. 1
[c] Lk. 24. 50
[d] ch. 12. 2, 3 Lk. 10. 39
[e] Lk. 10. 38
[f] ch. 12. 3 Lk. 7. 38, 46
[g] ver. 32
[h] ch. 9. 3
[i] ver. 42
[k] Cf. ch. 2. 11
[l] ch. 5. 29 Acts 17. 32
[m] See ch. 10. 40
[n] ch. 6. 39, &c. & 12. 48
[o] Cf. ch. 6. 39
[p] ch. 5. 26 & 14. 6
[q] ch. 7. 38 & 12. 44
[r] Cf. ch. 8. 51
[s] ch. 9. 4 & 12. 35
[t] Jer. 31. 9
[u] ch. 6. 69 & 7. 41 & 12. 34
[x] ch. 1. 49 & 20. 31
[y] ch. 12. 35 See Jer. 13. 16
[z] Mt. 27. 52 Acts 7. 60
[a] ch. 14. 5 See Mt. 10. 3
[2] i.e. *Twin*
[b] ver. 21

which came with her, he [a] groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 [c] Jesus wept.

36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, [d] which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and [f] a stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead [i] four days.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see [m] the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus [n] lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

42 And [r] I knew that thou hearest me always: but [s] because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe [x] that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, [y] bound hand and foot with grave-clothes: and his face was bound about with a [z] napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then [a] many of the Jews which came to Mary, and [c] had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47 ¶ Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a [h] council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named [b] Cāi-ă-phās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied [e] that Jesus should die for that nation;

52 And not for that nation only, but that also he should [g] gather together in one the [h] children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they [k] took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore [l] walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called E-phrăim, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ And [o] the Jews' [p] passover was nigh at hand: and [q] many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, [t] to purify themselves.

56 Then [u] sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12

[b] THEN Jesus six days before the passover came to [d] Bethany, where [e] Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they [f] made him a supper; and [e] Martha [g] served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took [e] Mary a pound of ointment of [i] spikenard, very costly, and [k] anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

A.D. 33

a Mk. 8. 12
b ch. 18. 13, 14 Lk. 3. 2
c Cf. Lk. 19. 41
d See ch. 9. 7
e ch. 10. 15 & 15. 13
f Cf. Mt. 27. 60
g ch. 19. 16 & 17. 11
h ch. 1. 12 Ro. 8. 16
i ver. 17
k ch. 10. 39
l ch. 7. 1, 4
m ver. 4
n ch. 17. 1 Mk 7. 34
o ch. 7. 2
p ch. 6. 4
q Lk. 2. 42
r ver. 22
s ch. 12. 30
t ch. 18. 28 Cf. 2 Chr. 30. 17–19
u ch. 7. 11
x ch. 10. 36 & 12. 44
y ch. 19. 40
z ch. 20. 7
a ch. 10. 42 & 12. 11
b For ver. 1–8, cf. Mt 26. 6–13 Mk. 14. 3–9
c ch. 2. 23
d ch. 11. 18
e ch. 11. 1
f ch. 2. 2
g Lk. 10. 40
h Mt. 26. 59 Acts 4. 15
i Mk. 14. 3
k ch. 11. 2

4 Then saith one of his disciples, [a]Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and [d]given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For [i] the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ¶ But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him [p]many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 ¶ [r] On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of [y]palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: [a]Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 [d]Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things [e]understood not his disciples at the first: but [g]when Jesus was glorified, [h]then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? [b]behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there were certain [c]Greeks among them [e]that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to [f]Philip, which was of Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dă of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, [g]we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth [h]Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, [k]The hour is come, that the [l]Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [m]Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 [n]He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him [o]follow me; and [q]where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, [s]him will my Father honour.

27 [t]Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, [u]save me from this hour: but [x]for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. [z]Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and [b]heard it, said that it thundered: others said, [c]An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but [f]for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall [i]the prince of this world [k]be cast out.

32 And I, [l]if I be lifted up from the earth, [m]will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, [n]signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that [o]Christ [p]abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, [q]The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, [r]Yet

A.D. 33

[a] ch. 6. 71 Acts 1. 16
[b] Cf. ch. 3. 26
[c] Cf. ch. 7. 35 (marg.)
[d] See ch. 13. 29
[e] Cf. Acts 8. 27
[f] ch. 6. 5 & 14. 8
[g] Cf. Lk. 19. 3
[h] ch. 6. 8
[i] Cf. Dt. 15. 11
[k] ch. 13. 1 Mt. 26. 18, 45
[l] ch. 8. 28 & 13. 31
[m] 1 Cor. 15. 36
[n] For ver. 25, cf. Mt. 10. 38, 39 & 16. 24–26 Mk. 8. 34–37 Lk. 9. 23–26 & 17. 33
[o] ch. 10. 27 & 21. 19, 22
[p] ch. 11. 45
[q] ch. 14. 3
[r] For ver. 12–15, cf. Mt. 21. 1–9 Mk. 11. 1–10 Lk. 19. 29–38
[s] Ps. 91. 15
[t] ch. 13. 21 Mt. 26. 38
[u] Mk. 14. 35
[x] Cf. ch. 18. 37
[y] Joel 1. 12
[z] Mt. 17. 5 Acts 9. 4
[a] Cit. from Ps. 118. 26
[b] Cf. Ex. 19. 9 Acts 9. 4
[c] Cf. Acts 23. 9
[d] Cit. from Zech. 9. 9
[e] ch. 10. 6 & 16. 18
[f] ch. 11. 42
[g] ch. 13. 31, 32 Cf. ch. 7. 39
[h] ch. 2. 22
[i] ch. 14. 30
[k] ch. 16. 11 Lk. 10. 18
[l] ch. 8. 28
[m] Cf. ch. 6. 44, 65
[n] ch. 18. 32 See Mt. 16. 21
[o] ch. 11. 27 & 20. 31
[p] See Lk. 1. 32, 33
[q] ver. 32
[r] ch. 7. 33

a little while [a] is the light with you. Walk [b] while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for [c] he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the [d] children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and [f] did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, [k] yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Ē-śâī'ăs the prophet [n] might be fulfilled, which he spake, [o] Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Ē-śâī'ăs said again,

40 [r] He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Ē-śâī'ăs, [t] when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless [x] among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but [y] because of the Pharisees [z] they did not confess him, lest they should be [a] put out of the synagogue:

43 For [b] they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, [c] He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on [d] him that sent me.

45 And he that [e] seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 [f] I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, [i] I judge him not: for [k] I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in [n] the last day.

49 For [o] I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he [q] gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

A.D. 33

a See ver. 46
b ch. 11. 9
c ch. 11. 10 1 Jno. 1. 6

d Lk. 16. 8 Eph. 5. 8
e ch. 18. 4
f ch. 10. 39
g ch. 12. 23 & 17. 1
h See ch. 14. 2
i ch. 14. 21
k ch. 5. 43

l *For ver.* 2, 27–30, *cf.* Mt. 26. 14–16 Mk. 14. 10–11 Lk. 22. 3–6
m Cf. ch. 6. 70
n ch. 13. 18 Lk. 24. 44
o Cit. from Isa. 53. 1
p ch. 3. 35 & 16. 15
q ch. 8. 42 & 16. 28
r Cit. from Isa. 6. 10
s Mt. 20. 28 Phil. 2. 7

t See Isa. 6. 1
u Lk. 7. 44 1 Tim. 5. 10

x Cf. ch. 7. 48, Acts 6. 7

y ch. 9. 22 & 19. 38
z ch. 3. 2 & 19. 38
a ch. 9. 22 & 16. 2
b ch. 5. 44

c ch. 11. 25 & 14. 1

d ch. 11. 42 & 13. 20
e ch. 6. 40 & 14. 9, 19

f ch. 9. 5 Cf. 2 Cor. 4. 6

g Acts 22. 16
z Or *bathed*
h Cf. Ex. 30. 19
i ch. 8. 15
k ch. 3. 17
l ch. 15. 3
m ch. 6. 64, 71

n ch. 11. 24
o See ch. 8. 28
p Cf. Lk. 6. 46
q ch. 10. 18 & 14. 31

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAPTER 13

NOW before the feast of the passover, when Jesus [e] knew that [g] his hour was come that he [h] should depart out of this world unto the Father, [i] having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 [l] And supper being ended, [m] the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him;

3 Jesus knowing that [p] the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was [q] come from God, and went to God;

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and [s] took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began [u] to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.

10 Jesus saith to him, [g] He that is [z] washed needeth not save [h] to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and [l] ye are clean, but not all.

11 For [m] he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 [p] Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.

14 If I then, your Lord and Master,

have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For [a] I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [e] The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 If ye know these things, [f] happy are ye if ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all: [i] I know [k] whom I have chosen: but [l] that the scripture may be fulfilled, [m] He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 Now [p] I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe [r] that I am he.

20 [s] Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth [t] him that sent me.

21 [x] When Jesus had thus said, [y] he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was [c] leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, [e] whom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon.

27 [i] And after the sop [k] Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he [p] should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the [b] Son of man glorified, and [c] God is [d] glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, [g] yet a little while I am with you. [h] Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 [n] A new commandment I give unto you, [o] That ye love one another; [q] as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, [u] whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, [z] thou canst not follow me now; but [a] thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 [b] Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

38 [d] Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAPTER 14

[f] LET not your heart be troubled: [g] ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many [z] mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. [h] I go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, [i] I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that [m] where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 [n] Thomas saith unto him, Lord, [o] we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am [q] the way, the truth, and [r] the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

A.D. 33

a Mt. 11. 29 1 Cor. 11. 1
b ch. 12. 28, 34 Acts 7. 56
c ch. 14. 13
d ch. 12. 16, 23 & 17. 1, &c.
e ch. 15. 20 Lk. 6. 40
f Cf. Mt. 7. 24
g ch. 12. 35 & 14. 19
h ch. 8. 21
i Cf. ch. 10. 14. 27
k ch. 6. 70 & 15. 16
l ch. 12. 38 & 15. 25
m Cit. from Ps. 41. 9 Cf. Mt. 26. 23
n 1 Jno. 2. 7, 8
o ch. 15. 12
p ch. 14. 9 Mt. 24. 25
q See ver. 1
r ch. 9. 37
s For ver. 20, cf. Mt. 10. 40 & 18. 5 Mk. 9. 37 Lk. 9. 48 & 10. 16
t ch. 12. 44 & 14. 24
u Cf. ch. 14. 5
x For ver. 21–26, cf. Mt. 26. 20–24 Mk. 14. 17–21 Lk. 22. 14, 21–23
y ch. 12. 27
z See ver. 33
a ch. 21. 18, 19
b Mt. 26. 35
c ch. 21. 20
d Lk. 22. 34
e ch. 19. 26
f ver. 27 Cf. ch. 16. 6, 22
g ch. 12. 44 & 17. 20
z Or *abodes*
h ch. 8. 21 & 16. 5
i For ver. 27–30, see ver. 2
k See ver. 2
l ver. 18
m ch. 12. 26 & 17. 24
n ch. 11. 16 & 20. 24
o Cf. ch. 13. 36
p Cf. Mt. 26. 9
q Heb. 10. 20 Cf. Heb. 9. 8
r ch. 11. 25 1 Jno. 1. 2

7 [a] If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 [d] Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, [f] and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? [h] he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and [i] how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that [l] I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you [n] I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for [p] the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and [r] greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 And [t] whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, [u] that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 [y] If ye love me, [z] keep my commandments.

16 And [b] I will pray the Father, and [d] he shall give you another [2] Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 Even the [e] Spirit of truth; [f] whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you [3] comfortless: [l] I will come to you.

19 [m] Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: [n] because I live, ye shall live also.

20 [p] At that day ye shall know that [r] I am in my Father, and [s] ye in me, and I in you.

21 [u] He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me [y] shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

A.D. 33

a ch. 8. 19
b Lk. 6. 16 Acts 1. 13
c Cf. ch. 7. 4
d ch. 12. 21
e ver. 15
f Cf. ch. 16. 3
g Rev. 3. 20
h ch. 8. 27
i Cf. ch. 8. 16
k ch. 8. 26, 28 & 15. 15
l ch. 10. 30, 38 & 17. 11
m ch. 13. 20 & 15. 21
n ch. 8. 28
o Lk. 12. 12 ch. 16. 8–11, 13–14 ‖ ch. 15. 26
p ch. 10. 25, 38 & 15. 24
q ch. 16. 33 Lk. 2. 14
r Cf. ch. 5. 20
s ver. 1 ch. 16. 6, 22
t ch. 15. 7, 16 Lk. 11. 9
u ch. 13. 31 & 15. 8
x ver. 3. 18
y ch. 16. 27
z ch. 15. 10
a 1 Cor. 11. 3 Cf. ch. 10. 36
b ch. 17. 9 Cf. ch. 16. 26
c ch. 13. 19 & 16. 4
d ch. 15. 26 Lk. 24. 49
2 Or *Advocate* Gk. *Paraclete*
e ch. 15. 26
f 1 Cor. 2. 14
g ch. 12. 31 & 16. 11
h Lk. 4. 13
i ch. 17. 23
k ch. 12. 49 & 15. 10
3 Or *orphans*
l ver. 3
m ch. 13. 33 & 16. 16–19
n Cf. ch. 6. 57
o Cf. Jer. 2. 21
p ch. 16. 23, 26
q Cf. 1 Cor. 3. 9
r ver. 10
s ch. 6. 56 & 15. 4–7
t Cf. Mt. 15. 13 Ro. 11. 17–22
u ver. 15
x ch. 13. 10
y ch. 16. 27 Cf. Dt. 7. 13
z ch. 14. 20 & 17. 23, 26

22 [b] Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou [c] wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, [e] If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and [g] we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and [k] the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's [m] which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, [o] he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 [q] Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. [s] Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how [x] I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father [a] is greater than I.

29 And now [c] I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for [g] the prince of this world cometh, and [h] hath nothing in me.

31 But that [i] the world may know that I love the Father; and [k] as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15

I AM [o] the true vine, and my Father is [q] the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit [t] he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now [x] ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 [z] Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself,

except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and [d] cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 [g] If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, [h] ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 [i] Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; [m] so shall ye be my disciples.

9 [n] As the Father hath loved me, [o] so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 [q] If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even [r] as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that [u] my joy might remain in you, and that [x] your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, [a] That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 Greater love hath no man than this, [d] that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are [f] my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for [g] all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but [i] I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 [o] If the world hate you, ye know that [p] it hated me before it hated you.

19 [q] If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because [s] ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

A.D. 33

a ch. 13. 16

b Mt. 23. 34 See Acts 8. 1

c See Mt. 10. 22

d Cf. Ezek. 15. 4 Mt. 13. 30

e ch. 8. 19 & 16. 3

f ch. 14. 24 & 17. 3. &c.

g ch. 8. 31

h ch. 14. 13 & 16. 23, 24

i ch. 9. 41

k Ro. 1. 20

2 Or *excuse*

l ch. 14. 13 & 17. 4

m ch. 8. 31

n ch. 10. 17 & 17. 23. &c.

o ch. 14. 21 Ro. 8. 35, 37

p ch. 14. 11

q ch. 14. 15

r ch. 14. 31

s ch. 13. 18 & 17. 12

t Cit. from Ps. 69. 4

u ch. 17. 13

x ch. 16. 24

y ch. 14. 16, 26 & 16. 7, 13

3 Or *Advocate* Gk. *Paraclete*

z ch. 14. 16 & 16. 7

a ch. 13. 34 Ro. 12. 10

b ch. 14. 17 & 16. 13

c (ch. 14. 26) ch. 16. 14 1 Cor. 12. 3

d ch. 11. 51, 52 Ro. 4. 25

e Lk. 24. 48 Acts 1. 8, 22

f Lk. 12. 4

g ch. 14. 24 & 17. 8 Cf. Am. 3. 7

h ch. 12. 42

i ch. 13. 18

k Cf. Acts 26. 9

l ch. 15. 21 & 17. 25

m ch. 8. 19 Acts 13. 27

n ch. 14. 29

o ch. 17. 14 Lk. 21. 17

p ch. 7. 7

q Cf. ch. 8. 31

r ch. 14. 2 & 17. 11

s ch. 17. 14, 16

t Cf. ch. 13. 36

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, [a] The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, [b] they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you [c] for my name's sake, because [e] they know not [f] him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, [i] they had not had sin: but now [k] they have no [2] cloke for their sin.

23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 [p] If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, [s] that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, [t] They hated me without a cause.

26 [y] But when the [3z] Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the [b] Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, [c] he shall testify of me:

27 And [e] ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAPTER 16

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 [h] They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you [k] will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, because [l] they have not known the Father, [m] nor me.

4 But [n] these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now [r] I go my way to him that sent me; and [t] none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these

things unto you, [a] sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the [2 c] Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, [d] I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, [e] he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the [i] prince of this world [k] is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but [m] ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, [o] the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 [q] He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

15 [t] All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

16 [z] A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? [b] we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That [f] ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but [i] your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

A.D. 33

[a] ch. 14. 1, 27
[b] Cf. Gen. 3. 16

[2] Or *Advocate* Gk. *Paraclete*
[c] ch. 15. 26; 1 Jno. 2. 1
[d] ch. 15. 26; Acts 1. 5, 8
[e] ch. 14. 26; Ro. 8. 14–16, 26
[f] ch. 20. 20
[g] ch. 14. 20
[h] ch. 15. 7, 16; Jas. 1. 5, &c.
[i] ch. 14. 30; 2 Cor. 4. 4
[k] ch. 12. 31; Ro. 16. 20
[l] See Mt. 7. 7
[m] 1 Cor. 3. 2
[n] ch. 15. 11; 1 Jno. 1. 4
[o] ch. 15. 26; 1 Jno. 2. 27
[3] Or *parables*
[p] Cf. ch. 10. 6
[q] ch. 14. 26 & 15. 26
[r] Cf. ch. 14. 16
[s] ch. 14. 21 & 17. 23
[t] ch. 13. 3 & 17. 2
[u] ch. 14. 15, &c.; Eph. 6. 24
[x] ch. 17. 8
[y] ch. 13. 3; 1 Cor. 15. 47
[z] ch. 14. 19
[a] ch. 2. 24 & 21. 17
[b] ch. 12. 16
[c] ch. 5. 25, 28
[d] Mt. 26. 31
[e] ch. 8. 16, 29
[f] Cf. Mt. 9. 15
[g] ch. 14. 27; Acts 10. 36
[h] Acts 14. 22; Cf. ch. 15. 20
[i] Jer. 31. 13
[k] Rev. 3. 21

21 A woman when she is in travail [b] hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but [f] I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And [g] in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, [h] Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: [l] ask, and ye shall receive, [n] that your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in [3 p] proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and [r] I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 [s] For the Father himself loveth you, [u] because ye have loved me, and [x] have believed that I came out from God.

28 [y] I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that [a] thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe, that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 Behold, [c] the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that [d] ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet [e] I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

33 These things I have spoken unto you, that [g] in me ye might have peace. [h] In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; [k] I have overcome the world.

CHAPTER 17

THESE words spake Jesus, and [b] lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, [e] the hour is come; [g] glorify thy Son, that thy Son also [h] may glorify thee:

2 [k] As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give [l] eternal life to as many [m] as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, [n] that they might know thee [o] the only true God, and Jesus Christ, [q] whom thou hast sent.

4 [t] I have glorified thee on the earth: [x] I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had [z] with thee [a] before the world was.

6 [c] I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For [f] I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and [h] have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 [m] I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And [p] all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and [q] I am glorified in them.

11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and [t] I come to thee. [u] Holy Father, [y] keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, [z] that they may be one, [a] as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and [d] none of them is lost, [e] but the son of perdition; [f] that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have [a] my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and [c] the world hath hated them, [d] because they are not of the world, [f] even as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that [i] thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 [p] Sanctify them through thy truth: [r] thy word is truth.

18 [s] As thou hast sent me into the world, [u] even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And for their sakes [y] I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which [b] shall believe on me through their word;

21 That they all may be one; [d] as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 [e] And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

23 [g] I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that [i] the world may know that thou hast sent me, and [k] hast loved them, [l] as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, [n] be with me where I am; that they [o] may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me [r] before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, [s] the world hath not known thee: but [x] I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And [b] I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and [c] I in them.

CHAPTER 18

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, [g] he went forth with his disciples over the brook [h] Çĕ-drŏn,

A.D. 33

a ch. 15. 11
b ch. 11. 41
c ch. 15. 18, 19 1 Jno 3. 13 Cf. Acts 5. 41
d ch. 15. 19
e ch. 13. 1
f ch. 8. 23
g ch. 13. 31, 32 Acts 3. 13
h ver. 4
i Cf. Mt. 6. 13
k ch. 16. 15 Acts 2. 36
l ch. 10. 28 Ro. 2. 7 & 5. 21
m ch. 10. 29, &c.
n (Hos. 8. 2) 1 Jno. 5. 20
o Jer. 10. 10 1 Thes 1. 9
p (Ezek. 37. 28) Acts 20. 32
q ch. 15. 21 & 20. 21
r Ps. 119. 160
s ch. 20. 21
t ch. 15. 8
u See Mt. 28. 19
x ch. 4. 34 Cf. ch. 19. 30
y Cf. ch. 10. 36
z Cf. ch. 1. 1
a ver. 24 Pr. 8. 23
b ch. 14. 1 Acts 10. 43
c ver. 26
d ver. 11
e Ro. 8. 30
f ch. 15. 15
g ch. 15. 4–7 Ro. 8. 10
h ch. 16. 27
i ch. 14. 31
k ch. 16 27
l ch. 15. 9, 10
m ch 14. 16
n ch. 14. 3 2 Cor. 5. 8
o Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 18
p See ver. 2
q Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 10
r ver. 5 Eph. 1. 4 ‖ Acts 3. 21
s ch. 16. 3 1 Cor. 1. 21
t ch. 16. 5
u Isa. 6. 3 1 Pet. 1. 15
x ch. 10. 15
y ver. 15
z ch. 11. 52 Eph. 2. 14
a ch. 14. 10
b ver. 6
c ver. 23
d ch. 10. 28, 29
e Cf. Mt. 26. 24
f ch. 15. 25 & 19. 24, 31
g Cf. Mt. 26. 36
h Jer. 31. 40

where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oftimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 [c] Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, [d] knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, [e] Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 [i] That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then [l] Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Mălchŭs.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the [n] cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 [o] Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,

13 And led him away to [p] Annas first; for he was father in law to [q] Caî'ă-phăs, which was the high priest that same year.

14 [r] Now Caî'ă-phăs was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ [t] And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

A.D. 33

a *For ver.* 16–18, 25–27, *cf. Mt.* 26. 69–75 *Mk.* 14. 66–72 *Lk.* 22. 55–62

b Acts 12. 13

c *For ver.* 3–11, *cf. Mt.* 26. 47–56 *Mk.* 14. 43–50 *Lk.* 22. 47–53

d ch. 13. 1 & 19. 28

e ch. 1. 38 & 20. 15

f *For ver.* 19–24, *see ver.* 12

g Mt. 26. 55

h Mk. 1. 21

i See ch. 17. 12

k Cf. Acts 23. 4

l Cf. Mt. 26. 51

m *For ver.* 25–27, *see ver.* 16

n Mt. 26. 39, *al.*

o *For ver.* 12, 13, 19–24, *cf. Mt.* 26. 57–68 *Mk.* 14. 53–65

p Lk. 3. 2 Acts 4. 6

q ch. 11. 49 Acts 4. 6

r See ch. 11. 50

s ch. 19. 9 Mk. 15. 16

t Cf. Mt. 26. 58

u ch. 11. 55 Acts 21. 24

x *For ver.* 29–38, *cf. Mt.* 27. 11–14 *Mk.* 15. 2–5 *Lk.* 23. 2, 3

16 [a] But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the [b] damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ [f] The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, [g] I spake openly to the world; [h] I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, [k] Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caî'ă-phăs the high priest.

25 [m] And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 ¶ Then led they Jesus from Caî'ă-phăs unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into [s] the judgment hall, [u] lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 [x] Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, [d] signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou [e] the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom [i] is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. [m] To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. [n] Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, [o] I find in him no fault at all.

39 [p] But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19

THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and [s] scourged him.

2 [t] And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a [a] purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, [b] King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I [c] find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. [f] Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law [g] he ought to die, because [h] he made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the [k] judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, [l] Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against [q] Cæsar.

13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the [r] judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Găb'bă-thă.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him.

A.D. 33

a Lk. 16. 19 Rev. 17. 4
b ch. 18. 33, 39
c ch. 18. 38
d ch. 12. 33
e ch. 19. 3, 19 Lk. 23. 37, 38
f Cf. Mt. 27. 26 Lk. 23. 16
g Mt. 26. 66
h ch. 10. 33
i See ch. 17. 14
k ch. 18. 28, 33 Acts 23. 35
l Mt. 27. 13
m Cf. ch. 12. 27
n ch. 8. 47 1 Jno. 4. 6
o ch. 19. 4, 6 Lk. 23. 4
p For ver. 39, 40, cf. Mt. 27. 15–26 Mk. 15. 6–15 Lk. 23. 18–25
q Lk. 3. 1
r Mt. 27. 19 Acts 12. 21
s Cf. Mt. 27. 26 Lk. 23. 16
t For ver. 2, 3, cf. Mt. 27. 27–31 Mk. 15. 16–20

Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

17 [d]And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 ¶ And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

23 ¶ [i]Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: [n]that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, [p]They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ Now there stood by the cross of Jesus [s]his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clē′-ŏ-phăs, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, [y]whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, [z]Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 ¶ [c]After this, Jesus [d]knowing that all things were now accomplished, [a]that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, [b]I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon [e]hyssop, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, [e]It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, [f]that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out [g]blood and water.

35 And [h]he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, [k]that the scripture should be fulfilled, [l]A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, [m]They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ [o]And after this Joseph of Ăr-ĭm-ă-thæ′-ă, being a disciple of Jesus, but [q]secretly [r]for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nĭc-ŏ-dē′-mŭs, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and [t]brought a mixture of [u]myrrh and [x]aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and [a]wound it in [b]linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in

A.D. 33

a ver. 24. 36
b See Ps. 69. 21
c Ps. 51. 7 Heb. 9. 19
d For ver 17–19. 23, 24, 28–30. cf. Mt. 27. 32–51 Mk. 15. 21–38 Lk. 23. 26, 33–38, 44–46
e Cf. ch. 17. 4
f Jos. 10. 27
g 1 Jno. 5. 6, 8
h ch. 21. 24
i For ver. 23, 24. see ver. 17
k ver. 28 Acts 1. 16
l Cit. from Ex. 12. 46 Cf. Ps. 34. 20
m Cit. from Zech. 12. 10
n ver. 28 ch. 17. 12
o For ver. 38–42. cf. Mt. 27. 57–61 Mk. 15. 42–47 Lk. 23. 50–56
p Cit. from Ps. 22. 18
q ch. 12. 42
r ch. 12. 42 & 20. 19
s ch. 2. 1 Acts 1. 14
t Lk. 23. 56
u Mk. 15. 23
x Cant. 4. 14
y ch. 13. 23 & 20. 2
z ch. 2. 4
a ch. 11. 44 Acts 5. 6
b ch. 20. 5
c For ver. 28 40. see ver 17
d ch. 18. 4

the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAPTER 20

A.D. 33

[c] THE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, [d] whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 [g] Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the [i] linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

7 And the [o] napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth [y] two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and [a] saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? [b] whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Răb-bō'nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to [e] my brethren, and say unto them, [f] I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene [h] came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ Then the same day at evening, being [k] the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled [l] for fear of the Jews, [m] came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, [n] Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, [p] he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then [q] were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: [r] as my Father hath sent me, [s] even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, [t] Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 [u] Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But [x] Thomas, one of the twelve, called Dĭd'ў-mŭs, was not with them when Jesus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

[a] Mk. 16. 9
[b] ch. 18. 4, 7
[c] *For ver.* 1, *cf. Mt.* 28. 1–8 *Mk.* 16. 1–8 *Lk.* 24. 1–10
[d] ch. 19. 26 & 21. 7
[e] Mt. 28. 10 Ro. 8. 29
[f] ch. 6. 62
[g] Lk. 24. 12
[h] Mk. 16. 10
[i] ch. 19. 40
[k] Mk. 16. 9 Acts 20. 7
[l] ch. 19. 38
[m] Lk. 24. 36 1 Cor 15. 5
[n] Lk. 24. 36 ‖ Ro. 2. 10
[o] ch. 11. 44
[p] Lk. 24. 40
[q] ch. 16. 20
[r] ch. 17. 3, &c. Ro. 8. 3
[s] ch. 17. 18
[t] See ch. 7. 39
[u] Mt. 18. 18
[x] ch. 14. 5 & 21. 2
[y] Cf. Lk. 24. 4

A.D. 33

26 ¶ [a] And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: [b] blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

30 ¶ And [d] many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But [e] these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is [f] the Christ, the [g] Son of God; and that believing ye might [h] have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21

AFTER these things Jesus [k] shewed himself again to the disciples at the [m] sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, and [o] Thomas called [2] Dĭd'-ў-mŭs, and [p] Nathanael of [q] Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night [r] they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, [u] Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple [x] whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now [z] when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land [c] full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 [i] This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, [l] after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jesus saith to [n] Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him [3] [s] Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, [t] thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, [y] thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

a For ver. 26, *cf.* ver. 19 ch. 21. 1, 14

b 1 Pet. 1. 8
c Cf. Lk. 5. 6

d ch. 21. 25

e Cf. Lk. 1. 4
f ch. 12. 34 Acts 2. 36
g ch. 11. 27 Acts 9. 20
h Cf ch. 10. 10

i ver. 1
k ver. 14 ch. 20. 19, 26
l Acts 2. 24
m ch. 6. 1

n Lk. 22. 32
o ch. 20. 24, &c.
i.e. *Twin*
p ch. 1. 45
q ch. 4. 46

r Cf. Lk. 5. 5
[3] Or *Shepherd*
s Acts 20. 28

t ch. 16. 30

u Cf. Lk. 5. 4

x ch. 20. 2
y ch. 13. 36 2 Pet. 1. 14
z Cf. Mt. 14. 29

19 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; [c] which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry [e] till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad among [a] the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 [b] This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And [d] there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

A.D. 33

[a] Acts 1. 15 (mg.), *al.*
[b] ch. 19. 35
[c] ch. 13. 23
[d] ch. 20. 30
[e] ch. 14. 3, 18, 28. Cf. 1 Cor. 11. 26

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 33

[b] THE former treatise have I made, O [c] Thĕ-ŏph'ĭ-lŭs, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

2 Until [d] the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost [e] had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 [f] To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things [i] pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, being assembled together with them, [k] commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for [m] the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

5 For [p] John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized [q] with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, [t] wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you [u] to know the times or the seasons, [y] which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But [a] ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall [a] be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, [g] two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, [h] Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, [l] shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then [n] returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called [o] Ŏl'ĭ-vĕt, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an [r] upper room, where abode both [s] Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Ăl-phæ'ŭs, and Simon Zē-lō'tēs, and [x] Judas the brother of James.

14 These all continued [z] with one accord in prayer and supplication,

[a] ch. 2. 32 Jno. 15. 27
[b] See Lk. 1. 1–4
[c] Lk. 1. 3
[d] Lk. 24. 51 Eph. 4. 9, 10
[e] See Mt. 28. 19
[f] ch. 10. 40, 41 See Mt. 28. 17
[g] Lk. 24. 4
[h] ch. 2. 7
[i] Lk. 8. 1
[k] Lk. 24. 49
[l] Mt. 26. 64, *al.* 1 Cor. 1. 7
[m] ch. 2. 33 Lk. 24. 49
[n] Cf. Lk. 24. 50
[o] Jno. 8. 1
[p] ch. 10. 37 Jno. 10. 40
[q] ch. 2. 4, 38 Jno. 16. 7, 13
[r] ch. 9. 37 Lk. 22. 12
[s] See Mt. 10. 2–4
[t] Lk. 17. 20 Cf. Mt. 24. 3
[u] Cf. 1 Thes. 5. 1
[x] Jno. 14. 22
[y] Mk. 13. 32 Cf. Dan. 2. 21
[z] ch. 2. 1, 46
[a] Lk. 24. 49

with the women, and [a] Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his [b] brethren.

15 ¶ And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of [d] the [2] disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, [h] this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning [i] Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For [m] he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this [n] ministry.

18 Now this man [o] purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and [p] falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as [q] that field is called [r] in their proper tongue, Ā-çĕl'-dă-mă, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, [t] Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and [u] his [4] bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called [i] Bär'-să-băs, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And [k] they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, [l] which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and [m] apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And [n] they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

A.D. 33

a Jno. 19. 25, 26
b Jno. 7. 3, &c. 1 Cor. 9. 5
c ch. 20. 16. 2 Chr. 8. 13
d Jno. 21. 23 (for mg.)
2 Or *brethren*
e ch. 1. 14 & 4. 24, 32
f Cf. Ezek. 1. 4
g Cf. ch. 4. 31
h ch. 2. 16. Jno. 19. 36
4 Or *tongues distributed (among them)*
i Jno. 12. 4. See Jno. 18. 3
k ch. 1. 5, 8 & 8. 15, 17
l ch. 10. 46. Mk. 16. 17
m See Mt. 10. 4
n ch. 20. 24
o Mt. 27. 3
p Mt. 27. 5
q Mt. 27. 8
r ch. 21. 40
s ch. 1. 11 & 13. 31
t Cit. from Ps. 69. 25
u Cit. from Ps. 109. 8
4 Or *overseership*
x Dan. 11. 1
y Dan. 8. 2
z ch. 7. 2
a 1 Pet. 1. 1
b ch. 6. 9
c ch. 16. 6
d ch. 13. 13
e ch. 6. 9. Mt. 27. 32
f ch. 18. 2
g ch. 6. 5. Mt. 23. 15
h Tit. 1. 12
i ch. 15. 22 [Mk. 3. 16]
k ch. 4. 31
l ch. 15. 8. Jer. 20. 12
m Ro. 1. 5
n Mt. 27. 35

CHAPTER 2

AND when the [c] day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all [e] with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a [f] rushing mighty wind, and [g] it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them [3] cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all [k] filled with the Holy Ghost, and began [l] to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak [s] Galilæans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pär'-thĭ-ăns, and [x] Medes, and [y] Elamites, and the dwellers in [z] Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'-mĭ-ă, and in Judæa, and [a] Căp-pă-dō'-çĭ-ă, in [a] Pontus, and [b] Asia,

10 [c] Phrygia, and [d] Păm-phȳl'-ĭ-ă, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about [e] Çȳ-rē'-nē, and strangers of [f] Rome, Jews and [g] proselytes,

11 [h] Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye

suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But [a] this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 [b] And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man [n] approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, being delivered by the [p] determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, [r] ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 [t] Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, [z] I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the [g] patriarch

A.D. 33

a ch. 1. 16

b Cit. from Joel 2. 28–32

c See 2 S. 7. 12

d ch. 13. 23 Cf. Jno. 7. 42

e See ver. 25, &c.

f ch. 1. 8, 22 & 3. 15

g ch. 5. 31 Cf. Mk. 16. 19

h ch. 1. 4 Gal. 3. 14

i ch. 10. 45

k Cit. from Ps. 110. 1

l Lk. 1. 4

m Jno. 17. 2 Ro. 14. 9

n ch. 10. 38 Jno. 9. 33

o ch. 3. 18, 20 Jno. 20. 31

p ch. 3. 18

q ch. 5. 33

r ch. 3. 15 See Mt. 27. 35

s ch. 16. 30 Lk. 3. 10

t ch. 3. 15 Jno. 21. 14

u ch. 3. 19 Lk. 24. 47

x ver. 41 Mt. 28. 19

y ch. 5. 31 Lk. 24. 47

z Cit. from Ps. 16. 8–11

a See ver. 16

b Isa. 57. 19 Eph. 2. 17

c Lk. 9. 41 Phil. 2. 15

d ver. 38 ch. 8. 12, &c.

e ch. 5. 14 Cf. ch. 4. 4

f ver. 46

g ch. 13. 36 1 K. 2. 10

David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that [c] God had sworn with an oath to him, that [d] of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, [e] neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof [f] we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore [g] being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father [h] the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath [i] shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, [k] The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel [l] know assuredly, that [m] God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and [o] Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard this, [q] they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, [s] what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, [u] Repent, and [x] be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ [y] for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 [a] For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to [b] all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this [c] untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word [d] were baptized: and the same day [e] there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they [f] continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship,

and in [a] breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And [b] fear came upon every soul: and [c] many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and [e] had all things common;

45 And [f] sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord [g] in the temple, and breaking bread [2] from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 [l] Praising God, and [m] having favour with all the people. And the Lord added [4] to the church daily [5] such as should be saved.

CHAPTER 3

NOW Peter and John went up together [t] into the temple at the hour of prayer, being [x] the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man [z] lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Peter, [b] fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: [g] In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.

8 And he [i] leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And [n] all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And [b] they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

A.D. 33

a ch. 20. 7, 11

b ch. 5. 5, 11 Lk. 7. 16

c ch. 4. 33 Cf. Mk. 16. 17

d ch. 5. 12 Jno. 10. 23

e ch. 4. 32

f ch. 4. 34, 35

g ch. 3. 1 Lk. 24. 53

h Lk. 20. 37 Cf. ch. 5. 30

2 Or *at home*

i Jno. 17. 1, &c.

3 Or *Servant*

k See Mt. 27. 2

l ch. 4. 21 Lk. 24. 53

m ch. 5. 13 Lk. 2. 52

4 The best MSS omit

n ch. 4. 27, 30 Cf. Mk. 1. 24 Jno. 6. 69 (mg.)

5 Or *those who were being saved* Lk. 13. 23 1 Cor. 1. 18

o ch. 7. 52

p Mt. 27. 20

q ch. 2. 23 & 4. 10

6 Or *Leader*

r ch. 5. 31

s ch. 2. 24 & 4. 10. 33

t ch. 2. 46 & 5. 21, 42

u ch. 2. 32 & 4. 20, 33

x ch. 10. 3, 30

y ver. 6. ch. 4. 10

z ch. 14. 8

a ch. 13. 27 Lk. 23. 34 1 Tim. 1. 13

b Cf. ch. 14. 9

c ch. 2. 23 & 4. 28

d ch. 8. 35 Jno. 1. 45

e ch. 2. 36 & 5. 42

f ch. 2. 38 & 17. 30

g ver. 16 Cf. ch. 9. 34

7 Read *the Christ who was marked out beforehand for you, (even) Jesus*

h See ch. 1. 2, 11

i ch. 14. 10

k Cf. ch. 1. 6 Mt. 17. 11

l Lk. 1. 70

m Jno. 17. 24 Ro. 16. 25

n ch. 4. 16

o Cit. from Dt. 18. 15

p ver. 2 Cf. Jno. 9. 8

q Cit. from Dt. 18. 19

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the [d] porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 [h] The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, [i] hath glorified his [3] Son Jesus; whom ye [k] delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied [n] the Holy One and [o] the Just, and [p] desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And [q] killed the [6r] Prince of life, [s] whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof [u] we are witnesses.

16 And [y] his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that [a] through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers.

18 But those things, [c] which God before had shewed [d] by the mouth of all his prophets, that [e] Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ [f] Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send [7] Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 [h] Whom the heaven must receive until the times of [k] restitution of all things, [l] which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets [m] since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, [o] A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 [q] And it shall come to pass, that

every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from [b] Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of [d] the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And [e] in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto you [g] first God, having raised up his [2] Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, [h] in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the [i] captain of the temple, and the [m] Sadducees, came upon them,

2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus [o] the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and [p] the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and [r] elders, and scribes,

6 And [t] Annas the high priest, and [u] Cai-a-phas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, [y] By what power, or by [z] what name, have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, [a] filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

9 If we this day be examined of [c] the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that [d] by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, [e] whom ye crucified, [e] whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, [a] which is become the head of the corner.

12 [c] Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were [f] unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had [i] commanded them to go aside out of [k] the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed [n] a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and [q] commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, [s] Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things [x] which we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men [b] glorified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God [f] with one

A.D. 33

[a] Mt. 21. 42; I Cor. 3. 11
[b] ch. 13. 20; Jer. 15. 1
[c] ch. 3. 26 & 5. 31
[d] See Gen. 12. 3
[e] Cit. from Gen. 22. 18
[f] Cf. Jno. 7. 15
[g] ch. 13. 46
[2] Or *Servant*
[h] ch. 4. 12; Lk. 2. 11
[i] ch. 5. 34
[k] ch. 5. 21; Jno. 11. 47
[l] ch. 5. 24; Jer. 20. 1; Cf. Lk. 22. 4
[m] ch. 5. 17; Mt. 22. 23, 34
[n] ch. 3. 9
[o] See Mt. 22. 30, 31
[p] Cf. ch. 2. 41
[q] ch. 5. 28, 40
[r] ch. 22. 5; Lk. 22. 66
[s] ch. 5. 29
[t] Jno. 18. 13, 24
[u] Jno. 18. 13
[x] ch. 3. 15 & 5. 32
[y] Cf. Mt. 21. 23
[z] ver. 10
[a] ch. 6. 3, 5; Lk. 4. 1
[b] ch. 2. 47 & 11. 18
[c] See ch. 3. 7, 8
[d] ch. 3. 6, 16
[e] ch. 3. 15 & 5. 30
[f] ver. 32

accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, [a] which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, [c] Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth against thy [d] holy [2]child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, [f] both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, [g] were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel [i] determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all [k] boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that [l] signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 ¶ And [o] when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and [q] they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of [s] one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but [t] they had all things common.

33 And [u] with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and [y] distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed [z] Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of [b] Cyprus,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

A.D. 33

[a] ch. 14. 15 Zech. 12. 1
[b] ch. 11. 19
[c] Cit. from Ps. 2. 1, 2
[d] ch. 3. 14
[e] Cf. Jos. 7. 11
[2] Or *servant*
[f] Lk. 23. 12
[g] Mt. 26. 3
[h] Lk. 22. 3, 31 1 Cor. 7. 5
[i] ch. 3. 18 1 Pet. 1. 20
[k] ch. 9. 27, 29
[l] ver. 33
[m] Cf. Ezek. 11. 13
[n] ch. 2. 43 & 19. 17
[o] ch. 1. 24 & 6. 6
[p] Jno. 19. 40
[q] ch. 2. 2
[r] Lk. 10. 4
[s] ch. 2. 1, 46 & 5. 12
[t] ch. 2. 44
[u] ch. 2. 43 & 5. 12
[x] Cf ch. 15. 10 1 Cor. 10. 9
[y] ch. 6. 1
[z] ch. 9. 27
[a] ch. 4. 33 & 6. 8

CHAPTER 5

BUT a certain man named Ăn-ă-nī'-ăs, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2 And [e] kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Ăn-ă-nī'-ăs, why hath [h] Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ăn-ă-nī'-ăs hearing these words [m] fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great [n] fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, [p] wound him up, and [r] carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together [x] to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And by the hands of the apostles were many [a] signs and won-

A.D. 33

ders wrought among the people; (and they were all with [a] one accord in [b] Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but [c] the people magnified them.

14 And believers [e] were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 [f] Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, [i] bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the [p] Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and [u] put them in the common prison.

19 But the [z] angel of the Lord by night [b] opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all [d] the words of [e] this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered [g] into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called [k] the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the [n] captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for [d] they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, [g] Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend [h] to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, [k] We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 [l] The God of our fathers [m] raised up Jesus, [n] whom ye slew and [o] hanged on a tree.

31 [q] Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a [r] Prince and a [s] Saviour, for [t] to give repentance to Israel, and [x] forgiveness of sins.

32 And [y] we are his witnesses of these things; and [a] so is also the Holy Ghost, [c] whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 ¶ When they heard that, they [f] were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named [h] Gă-mā-lĭ-ĕl, a [i] doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and [l] commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For [m] before these days rose up Thēū-dās, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the [2o] taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain

a ch. 4. 24 & 15. 25
b ch. 3. 11
c ch. 2. 47
d Mt. 21. 26
e ch. 2. 41, 47 & 6. 1, 7
f Cf. ch. 19. 12
g ch. 4. 18
h Lk. 11. 50 Rev. 18. 24
i Cf. Mk. 1. 32
k ch. 4. 19
l ch. 22. 14 Cf. ch. 3. 13
m ch. 4. 10, 33 & 10. 40
n ch. 3. 15 & 7. 52
o (Est. 7. 10) ch. 10. 39
p ch. 4. 1 & 23. 6, 8
q ch. 2. 33
r ch. 3. 15 Heb. 2. 10
s ch. 4. 12 & 13. 23, 28
t Cf. ch. 11. 18
u ch. 12. 4 Mt. 14. 3
x ch. 2. 38 & 10. 43
y ch. 4. 20, 33 & 10. 39
z ch. 8. 26 Lk. 2. 9
a See Jno. 15. 26, 27
b ch. 12. 10
c See ch. 4. 31
d Cf. Jno. 6. 63, 68 Phil. 2. 16
e Cf. ch. 3. 15
f ch. 2. 37 & 7. 54
g ch. 3. 1
h ch. 22. 3
i Jno. 3. 10 (*Gk.*) 1 Tim. 1. 7 (*Gk.*)
k ch. 4. 15 & 6. 12
l ch. 4. 15
m Cf. ch. 21. 38
n ch. 4. 1
2 Or *enrolment*
o Lk. 2. 2

from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; [b] lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and [f] beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, [i] rejoicing that they were counted worthy [k] to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily [m] in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach [2] Jesus [n] Christ.

CHAPTER 6

AND in those days, [p] when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the [3q] Grecians against the [r] Hebrews, because their [s] widows were neglected in the [u] daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, [z] look ye out among you seven men [a] of honest report, [b] full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and [l] Philip, and Prŏch'ŏ-rŭs, and Nī-cā'nôr, and Timon, and Pär'mĕ-năs, and Nicolas a [n] proselyte of Ăn'tĭ-ŏch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and [p] when they had prayed, [q] they laid their hands on them.

7 And the [r] word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company [t] of the priests were obedient to [u] the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did [a] great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Lĭb'ĕr-tînes, and [c] Çȳ-rē'nī-ăns, and Alexandrians, and of them of [d] Çī-lĭç'ī-ă and of [e] Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And [g] they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they [h] suborned men, which said, We have heard him [l] speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the [o] council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth [t] shall destroy this place, and shall [x] change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, [y] saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAPTER 7

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, [c] brethren, and fathers, hearken; [d] The God of glory [e] appeared unto [f] our father Abraham, when he was in [g] Mĕs-ŏ-pŏ-tā'mĭ-ă, [h] before he dwelt in [4i] Chăr'răn,

3 And said unto him, [k] Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and [m] come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chăl-dæ'ăns, and dwelt in Chăr'răn: and from thence, [o] when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet [s] he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, [x] when as yet he had no child.

A.D. 33

[a] ch. 5. 12 & 8. 6

[b] Cf. 2Chr. 13. 12

[c] ch. 2. 10 & 11. 20

[d] ch. 15. 23, 41

[e] ch. 2. 9 & 16. 6

[f] ch. 16. 22

[g] Cf. Lk. 21. 15

[h] ch. 24. 13 Mk. 14. 55–57

[i] Lk. 6. 23 Ro. 5. 3

[k] ch. 9. 16 Cf. Jno. 17. 14

[l] Cf. Mt. 9. 3

[m] ver. 21

[2] Or *Jesus (as) the Christ*

[n] ch. 3. 18, 20 & 9. 22

[o] ch. 5. 21 & 22. 30

[p] ch. 5. 14 & 9. 31

[3] Or *Hellenists*

[q] ch. 9. 29

[r] Jon. 1. 9 2Cor. 11. 22

[s] Ezek. 7. 10 1 Tim. 5. 3. 16

[t] Cf. Mt. 26. 61

[u] ch. 4. 35

[x] Cf. ch. 15. 1 & 21. 21

[y] Cf. Ex. 34. 29

[z] Cf. Ex. 18. 21 1 Tim. 3. 2–8

[a] ch. 10. 22

[b] ch. 4. 8, 31 & 7. 55

[c] ch. 22. 1

[d] Ps. 29. 3

[e] See Gen. 11. 31

[f] Jno. 8. 53 Ro. 4. 1, &c.

[g] ch. 2. 9

[h] Neh. 9. 7

[4] Or *Haran*

[i] Ezek. 27. 23

[k] Cit. from Gen. 12. 1

[l] ch. 8. 5, &c.

[m] Isa. 52. 2 Heb. 11. 8

[n] ch. 2. 10 & 13. 43

[o] Gen. 11. 32

[p] ch. 4. 31 & 8. 15

[q] ch. 13. 3 Cf. Dt. 34. 9 || ch. 8. 17

[r] ch. 12. 24

[s] See Gen. 12. 7

[t] Cf. Jno. 12. 42

[u] ch. 13. 8

[x] See Gen. 15. 3

A.D. 33

6 And God spake on this wise, That [b] his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil [d] four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and [f] serve me in this place.

8 And [h] he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat [l] Isaac, and circumcised him the [m] eighth day; and Isaac begat [n] Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, [o] moved with envy, [p] sold Joseph into Egypt: but [q] God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of [r] Phâr'-aōh king of Egypt; and he made him [s] governor over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now [u] there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chā'-nă-ăn, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But [y] when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph [z] was made known to his brethren; and [a] Joseph's kindred was made known unto Phâr'-aōh.

14 Then [c] sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, [e] threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So [g] Jacob went down into Egypt, and [i] died, he, and our fathers,

16 And [k] were carried over into Sȳ'-chĕm, and laid in the sepulchre [m] that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Ĕm'-môr the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, [o] the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,

18 Till another king arose, [p] which knew not Joseph.

19 The same [r] dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, [s] so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time [a] Moses was born, and was [c] exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Phâr'-aōh's daughter took him up, and [e] nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the [g] wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And [i] when he was full [k] forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And [t] the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, [x] ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then [b] fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, [d] where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, [f] there appeared to him in the wilderness of [h] mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a [l] bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, [n] I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, [q] Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 [t] I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in

a See Ex. 6. 20
b Cit. from Gen. 15. 13, 14
c Ex. 2. 2 Heb. 11. 23
d Ex. 12. 40 Gal. 3. 17
e Ex. 2. 10
f See Ex. 3. 12
g Isa. 19. 12
h See Gen. 17. 9–12
i Ex. 2. 11 Heb. 11. 24–26
k Cf. Dt. 31. 2 & 34. 7
l Lk. 3. 34 Ro. 9. 10
m Lk. 2. 21 Phil. 3. 5
n Lk. 3. 34
o See Gen. 37. 11
p Ps. 105. 17
q See Gen. 39. 2, &c.
r See Gen. 41. 37–43
s Ps. 105. 21
t Ex. 2. 13
u See Gen. 41. 54
x Cf. Gen. 13. 8
y See Gen. 42. 1
z Gen. 45. 3
a Gen. 47. 2
b See Ex. 2. 15
c See Gen. 45. 9–10
d See Ex. 2. 22
e Cf. Ex. 1. 5 Dt. 10. 22
f See Ex. 3. 2
g Isa. 52. 4
h Ps. 68. 8, 17 Gal. 4. 24, 25
i See Gen. 49. 33
k See Gen. 50. 25
l Mk. 12. 26
m Cf. Gen. 23. 16 & 33. 19
n Cit. from Ex. 3. 6
o See Ex. 1. 7, 8
p Cit. from Ex. 1. 7, 8
q Cit. from Ex. 3. 5
r Ps. 105. 25
s Ex. 1. 22
t Cit. from Ex. 3. 7, 8, 10

Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer [e] by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He [i] brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land [l] of Egypt, and [m] in the Red sea, and [n] in the wilderness forty years.

37 ¶ This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, [o] A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he, that was in the [3]church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: [u] who received the lively [x] oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers [y] would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts [b] turned back again into Egypt,

40 Saying unto Aaron, [d] Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And [h] they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned, and [m] gave them up to worship [n] the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, [q] have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō-lŏch, and the star of your god [4s] Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the [x] tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it [z] according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which also our fathers that came

A.D. 33

[2] i.e. *Joshua*
a 1 Chr. 7. 27 Heb. 4. 8
b Zeph. 3. 15
c See 1 S. 13. 14 & 16. 1
d 1 K. 8. 17
e Isa. 63. 9
f Ezra 5. 11
g ch. 16. 17 Lk. 8. 28
h ch. 17. 24
i ch. 13. 18 Mic. 6. 4
k Cit. from Isa. 66. 1, 2
l Ps. 106. 7. 22
m Isa. 63. 12 1 Cor. 10. 1
n ch. 13. 18 Am. 5. 25
o Cit. from Dt. 18. 15
p Jer. 19. 15
q Cf. Ezek. 44. 7. 9
r Isa. 63. 10 Heb. 10. 29 Cf. Eph. 4. 30
[3] Or *congregation*
s Mal. 3. 7
t Mt. 23. 31
u Jno. 7. 19
x Ro. 3. 2
y Zech. 7. 11
z ch. 3. 14 & 22. 14
a ch. 5. 30 & 10. 39
b Neh. 9. 17
c Gal. 3. 19
d Cit. from Ex. 32. 1, 23
e Cf. Jno. 7. 19
f ch. 5. 33
g Lam. 2. 16
h Ps. 106. 19
i ch. 6. 3, 5 & 11. 24
k Cf. Lk. 2. 9
l Mk. 16. 19 Ro. 8. 34
m Ps. 81. 12 Ro. 1. 24, 26
n Zeph. 1. 4
o ch. 10. 11 Jno. 1. 51
p Jno. 13. 31
q Cit. from Am. 5. 25, 26
r ch. 14. 5, 19 Jno. 10. 31
[4] Or *Rephan*
s Cf. Am. 5. 26
t ch. 22. 20
u Cf. Lk. 23. 46
x 2 Chr. 24. 6 (*Heb.*)
y ch. 9. 40 Lk. 22. 41
z Nu. 8. 4
a [Lk. 23. 34]
b Jno. 11. 11 1 Cor. 15. 6

after brought in with [2a] Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, [b] whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

46 [c] Who found favour before God, and [d] desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon [f] built him an house.

48 Howbeit the [g] most High dwelleth not [h] in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 [k] Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 ¶ Ye [p] stiffnecked and [q] uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do [r] always resist the Holy Ghost: [s] as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 [t] Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [z] the Just One; [a] of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received the law [c] by the disposition of angels, and have not [e] kept it.

54 ¶ When they heard these things, [f] they were cut to the heart, and they [g] gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 But he, being [i] full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the [k] glory of God, and Jesus standing [l] on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, I see the [o] heavens opened, and the [p] Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and [r] stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes [t] at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, [u] calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

60 And he [y] kneeled down, and [a] cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he [b] fell asleep.

CHAPTER 8

A.D. 33

AND Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great [a] persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and [c] they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.

3 As for [h] Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 Therefore [i] they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then [k] Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and [l] preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and [n] seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For [o] unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city [s] used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, [2] This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Philip [x] preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, [z] they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:

15 Who, when they were come down, [b] prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:

16 (For [d] as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only [e] they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

17 Then [f] laid they their hands on them, and they [g] received the Holy Ghost.

18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the [m] gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 [p] Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in [q] the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Simon, and said, [r] Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the [t] Samaritans.

26 And the [u] angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto [y] Gaza, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, a [a] man of Ethiopia, an [b] eunuch of great authority under Căn-dă-çē queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and [c] had come to Jerusalem for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Ē-sâi-ăs the prophet.

[a] ch. 12. 1. || ch. 9. 29. See Jno. 15. 20
[b] ch. 6. 6 & 13. 3
[c] ver. 4
[d] ch. 19. 2
[e] ch. 10. 48
[f] (ch. 6. 6) ch. 9. 17
[g] ch. 2. 4, 38 & 9. 17
[h] ch. 9. 1, 2
[i] ver. 1 ch. 11. 19
[k] ch. 6. 5 & 21. 8
[l] ver. 35
[m] Cf. ch. 2. 38
[n] ch. 6. 8 & 14. 3
[o] See Mk. 16. 17
[p] 2 Tim. 2. 25 Cf. Dan. 4. 27
[q] Dt. 29. 18. Heb. 12. 15
[r] Jer. 42. 2
[s] ch. 13. 6
[2] Or *This man is that power of God which is called Great* Cf. ch. 14. 11
[t] Jno. 4. 9, 39
[u] ch. 5. 19 & 10. 3, &c.
[x] ch. 19. 8. Lk. 9. 2, 60
[y] Zech. 9. 5
[z] ch. 2. 41 & 9. 18
[a] Cf. Jer. 38. 7. Zeph. 3. 10
[b] Cf. Isa. 56. 4
[c] Jno. 12. 20

29 Then [a] the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Ē-sâi'ăs, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, [d] How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, [g] He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and [k] began at the same scripture, and [l] preached unto him Jesus.

36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water; [m] what doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 [3] And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and [p] he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, [r] the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Philip was found at [t] Ă-zō'tŭs: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cæsarea.

CHAPTER 9

AND Saul, yet [y] breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to [d] Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of [b] this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

3 [c] And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

4 And [e] he fell to the earth, and [f] heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: [2] it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, [h] hearing a voice, [i] but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named [n] Ăn-ă-nī'ăs; and [o] to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, [q] of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named Ăn-ă-nī'ăs coming in, and [s] putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then Ăn-ă-nī'ăs answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, [u] how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind [x] all that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for [z] he is [a] a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name [b] before the Gentiles, and [c] kings, and the children of Israel:

A.D. 33

a ch. 10. 19 Lk. 2. 27
b ch. 19. 9, 23
c For ver. 3–8, cf. ch. 22. 6–11 & 26. 12–18
d Cf. Ro. 10. 14
e Mt. 17. 6 Rev. 1. 17
f ch. 10. 13, 15 Jno. 12. 28
g Cit. from Isa. 53. 7, 8
2 The best MSS. omit
h Cf. ch. 22. 9
i Cf. Dan. 10. 7
k ch. 3. 18 & 10. 43
l ver. 5
m ch. 10. 47
n ch. 22. 12
3 The best MSS. omit
o ch. 10. 3, 11 Mt. 2. 12
p ver. 12
q ver. 30
r ver. 29
s ch. 28. 8
t Zech. 9. 6
u See ver. 1
x ch. 22. 16 Zech. 13. 9
y ch. 8. 3 & 22. 4, 19
z ch. 13. 2 Cf. ch. 22. 21
a Ro. 9. 22, 23
b ch. 26. 17 ‖ ch. 10. 45
c ch. 26. 1
d ch. 22. 5, &c. Am. 5. 27

16 For [a] I will shew him how great things [b] he must suffer [c] for my name's sake.

17 And Ăn-ă-nī'-ăs went his way, and entered into the house; and [f] putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, [i] that thou mightest receive thy sight, and [k] be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and [n] was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were [p] at Damascus.

20 And straightway he [q] preached Christ [r] in the synagogues, [s] that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and [z] confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very [a] Christ.

23 ¶ And [c] after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews [d] took counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him [f] by night, and [g] let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And [h] when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But [i] Barnabas took him, and [k] brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had [n] preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

A.D. 34

[a] ch. 20. 23 Cf. Lk 2. 25, 26
[b] 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5
[c] ch. 5. 41
[2] Or, *Hellenists* (Gk.)
[d] ch. 6. 1 & 11. 20
[e] (ch. 8. 1) ch. 13. 50
[f] ch. 8. 17 & 19. 6
[g] ver. 11 ch. 11. 25
[h] Cf. ch. 16. 5
[i] Cf. Mk. 16. 18
[k] ch. 8. 15–17 & 10. 44–47
[l] Isa. 11. 3 2 Cor. 7. 7
[m] ch. 6. 1, 7 & 11. 21, 24
[n] ch. 8. 12, 16 & 10. 47, 48
[o] Cf. 1 Chr. 8. 12
[p] ch. 26. 20
[q] ver. 22
[r] ch. 13. 5, 14
[s] Jno. 20. 31 Ro. 1. 4
[t] Cf. ch. 3. 6, 16
[u] Isa. 65. 10
[x] ch. 11. 21
[y] ch. 10. 5 Jon. 1. 3
[z] Cf. ch. 18. 28
[3] i.e. *Gazelle*
[a] ch. 5. 42 & 17. 3
[b] 1 Tim. 2. 10
[c] Cf. Gal. 1. 17, 18
[d] ver. 29
[e] ch. 1. 13 & 20. 8
[f] Cf. ch. 17. 10
[g] 2 Cor. 11. 33 Cf. Jos. 2. 15 1 S. 19. 12
[h] ch. 22. 17–20
[i] ch. 4. 36 & 11. 22, 30
[k] Cf. Gal. 1 18, 19
[l] Cf. Mt. 9. 25
[m] ch. 7. 60 & 20. 36
[n] ch. 4. 29 & 13. 46
[o] Jno. 11. 44

29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the [2d] Grecians: but [e] they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth to [g] Tarsus.

31 [h] Then had the churches rest throughout all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and [l] walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, [m] were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at [o] Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ-nē'-ăs, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Æ-nē'-ăs, [t] Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and [u] Saron saw him, and [x] turned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at [y] Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called [3] Dorcas: [b] this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an [e] upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.

40 But Peter [l] put them all forth, and [m] kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. [o] And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and [a] many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one [c] Simon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10

THERE was a certain man in Cæsarea called Cornelius, a centurion of [f] the [2] band called the Italian band,

2 A [h] devout man, and one that [i] feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 [k] He saw in a vision evidently about the [l] ninth hour of the day an [m] angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

4 And when he looked on him, [n] he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, [o] Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to [q] Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:

6 He lodgeth with one [r] Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 ¶ [u] On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the [x] housetop [y] to pray about the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into [z] a trance,

11 And saw [a] heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And [b] there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for [d] I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, [e] What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done [g] thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Peter thought on the vision, [p] the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cornelius the centurion, [s] a just man, and one that feareth God, and [t] of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in,

A.D. 35

[a] Cf. Jno. 11. 45
[b] ch. 9. 4, Rev. 1. 10
[c] ch. 10. 6
[d] Cf. Ezek. 4. 14
[e] Ro. 14. 14, 20. Cf. Mk. 7. 19 (mg.)
[f] ch. 21. 31, Mt. 27. 27 (Gk.)
[2] Or *cohort*
[g] Cf. Ps. 62. 11
[h] ver. 22
[i] Mal. 3. 16
[k] ch. 9. 10 & 16. 9
[l] ch. 3. 1
[m] ch. 8. 26 & 12. 7
[n] Lk. 2. 9
[o] [Lk. 1. 13] Cf. Dan. 10. 12
[p] ch. 8. 29, 39 & 13. 2
[q] ch. 9. 36, 43
[r] ch. 9. 43
[s] [Lk. 23. 50] 2 Pet. 2. 7]
[t] ch. 6. 3 & 16. 2
[u] *For ver. 9–32, cf. ch. 11. 5–14*
[x] Neh. 8. 16
[y] Dan. 6. 10
[z] ch. 22. 17 Cf. Nu. 24. 4
[a] ch. 7. 56, Rev. 19. 11

Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and [a] worshipped him.

26 But Peter took him up, saying, [c] Stand up; [d] I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that [i] it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but [l] God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, [r] a man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that [d] God is no respecter of persons:

35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and [e] worketh righteousness, is [f] accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, [h] preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is [i] Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judæa, and [l] began from Galilee, after the [n] baptism which John preached;

38 [o] How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth [p] with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were [b] oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

39 And [e] we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; [f] whom they slew and [g] hanged on a tree:

40 Him [h] God raised up the third day, and [k] shewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, [m] who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And [n] he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God [o] to be the Judge of quick and dead.

43 [p] To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name [q] whosoever believeth in him shall receive [s] remission of sins.

44 ¶ While Peter yet spake these words, the [t] Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And [u] they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that [x] on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them [y] speak with tongues, and [z] magnify God. Then answered Peter,

47 [a] Can any man forbid water, [b] that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized [c] in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Judæa heard that [g] the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, [k] they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, [m] Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter

A.D. 35

[a] ch. 14. 13 Dan. 2. 46
[b] Lk. 13. 16 1 Cor. 5. 5
[c] Rev. 19. 10
[d] ch. 14. 15
[e] ch. 5. 32 & 13. 31
[f] ch. 7. 52 & 13. 28
[g] ch. 5. 30
[h] ch. 5. 30 & 13. 30
[i] ch. 11. 3
[k] ch. 1. 3
[l] ver. 15
[m] See Lk. 24. 30, 43 Jno. 21. 13
[n] See Mt. 28. 19
[o] ch. 17. 31 Jno. 5. 22, 27
[p] ch. 8. 35 & 13. 27
[q] ch. 13. 39 Jno. 17. 20
[r] ver. 3 Cf. ch. 1. 10
[s] ch. 5. 31 & 13. 38
[t] ch. 9. 17 & 19. 6
[u] ch. 11. 2
[x] (ch. 9. 15) ch. 11. 1
[y] ch. 2. 4 & 19. 6
[z] ch. 4. 21 & 11. 18
[a] ch. 8. 36
[b] ch. 9. 18 & 16. 15, 33
[c] ch. 9. 16 & 19. 5
[d] Jb. 34. 19 Ro. 2. 11
[e] Isa. 64. 5
[f] Ezek. 43. 27 Ro. 12. 1
[g] ch. 10. 45 & 13. 48
[h] Jno. 16. 33 Ro. 5. 1
[i] Ro. 10. 12 Cf. ch. 2. 36
[k] ch. 10. 45
[l] Cf. Lk. 24. 47
[m] ch. 10. 28 Gal. 2. 12
[n] ch. 1. 5, 22 & 13. 24
[o] ch. 2. 22
[p] Jno. 1. 32

A.D. 42

from the beginning, and expounded it [a] by order unto them, saying,

5 [c] I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cæsarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit bade me go with them, [3]nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and [r] all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, [t] the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, [z] how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; [d] what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and [g] glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles [b] granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ Now [d] they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as [e] Phē-nī'-çē, and [f] Cyprus, and Ăn'-tĭ-ŏch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and [g] Çȳ-rē'-nē, which, when they were come to [h] Ăn'-tĭ-ŏch, spake unto the [2i] Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and [k] a great number believed, and [l] turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth [m] Barnabas, that he should go as far as Ăn'-tĭ-ŏch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the [n] grace of God, was glad, and [n] exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and [o] full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and [p] much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to [q] Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ăn'-tĭ-ŏch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called [s] Christians first in Antioch.

27 ¶ And in these days came [u] prophets from Jerusalem unto Ăn'-tĭ-ŏch.

28 And there stood up one of them named [x] Ăg'-ă-bŭs, and [y] signified by the Spirit that there should be great [a] dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of [b] Claudius Cæsar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined [c] to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judæa:

30 [e] Which also they did, and sent it to the [f] elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

a Lk. 1. 3
b Cf. ch. 5. 31
c *For ver.* 5–14, *cf. ch.* 10. 9–32
d ch. 8. 4
e ch. 15. 3
f ch. 4. 36 & 13. 4
g ch. 6. 9 & 13. 1
h ch. 13. 1
2 Many MSS. read *Greeks*
i ch. 9. 29
k ver. 24
l ch. 9. 35
m ch. 9. 27 & 12. 25
n ch. 13. 43
o ch. 7. 55 & 13. 9, 52
3 Or *making no difference*
p ch. 9. 31 & 16. 5
q ch. 9. 11, 30 & 21. 39
r ch. 16. 34 Jno. 4. 53
s ch. 26. 28
t See ch. 10. 44
u ch. 13. 1
x ch. 21. 10
y Lk. 2. 25 Cf. ch. 21. 11
z See ch. 1. 5
a Lam. 5. 10 Mt. 24. 7
b ch. 18. 2
c ch. 24. 17
d Cf. ch. 10. 47
e ch. 12. 25
f ch. 14. 23
g ch. 10. 46 & 13. 48

CHAPTER 12

A.D. 44

NOW about that time [a] Herod the king stretched forth his hands [c] to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed [d] James the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the [f] days of unleavened bread.)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him [g] in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but [i] prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, [l] bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, the [n] angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; [r] which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath [x] sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of [b] John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a [e] damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, [h] It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, [k] beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto [m] James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and [o] commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly displeased with them of [p] Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because [q] their country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his [z] [s] throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord [t] smote him, because he [u] gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But [y] the word of God grew and multiplied.

a ch. 13. 1 Lk. 23. 7
b ver. 25
c ch. 8. 1
d See Mt. 20. 23
e Cf. Jno. 18. 16, 17
f ch. 20. 6 Lk. 22. 1, 7
g ch. 5. 18 & 16. 24
h Cf. Mt. 18. 10 Heb. 1. 14
i Ro. 15. 30
k ch. 13. 16
l ch. 21. 33
m ch. 15. 13 Mk. 6. 3
n ch. 10. 3 & 27. 23
o Cf. ch. 16. 27 & 27. 42
p Mk. 3. 8
q Cf. 1 K. 5. 9, 11
r ch. 5. 19 & 16. 26
z Or *tribunal*
s ch. 18. 12 Jno. 19. 13
t 2 Chr. 21. 18 & 26. 20
u Dan. 5. 23 Ro. 1. 21
x See ver. 7 Cf. Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 22
y ch. 6. 7 & 19. 20

25 And [a]Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had [b]fulfilled their ministry, and took with them [d]John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAPTER 13

NOW there were in the church that was at [e]Ăn'tĭ-ŏch certain [f]prophets and [g]teachers; as [h]Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and [i]Lucius of [m]Çȳ-rē'nē, and Măn'ā-ĕn, which had been brought up with [n]Herod the tē'trärch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and [q]fasted, the [r]Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto [t]I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and [u]prayed, and [x]laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Sĕ-lēū'çĭ-ă; and from thence they sailed to [a]Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Săl'ă-mĭs, they preached the word of God [b]in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also [e]John to their [2f]minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā'phŏs, they found a certain [3i]sorcerer, a [k]false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus:

7 Which was with the [5n]deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But Ĕl'ў-măs the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) [s]filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all [x]subtilty and all mischief, thou [y]child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, [c]the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some [c]to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Pā'phŏs, they came to Perga in [i]Pamphylia: and [k]John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga, they came to [o]Ăn'tĭ-ŏch in Pĭ-sĭd'ĭ-ă, and went [p]into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And after the [s]reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and [y]beckoning with his hand said, Men of Israel, and [z]ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel [c]chose our fathers, and exalted the people [d]when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an [g]high arm [h]brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of [t]forty years [4m]suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed [o]seven nations in the land of Chā'nă-ăn, he [p]divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he [q]gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until [r]Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and [t]God gave unto them [u]Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And [z]when he had removed him, [a]he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, [b]I have found David the son of Jesse, [d]a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

A.D. 46

a ch. 11. 22, 30 & 13. 1
b ch. 11. 30
c Cf. ch. 9. 8
d ver. 12, ch. 13. 5, 13
e ch. 11. 19 & 14. 26
f ch. 11. 27 & 15. 32
g Ro. 12. 7
h ch. 12. 25 & 14. 12
i ch. 2. 10 & 14. 24
k ch. 15. 38
l Ro. 16. 21 (?)
m ch. 11. 20
n ch. 12. 1
o ch. 14. 19
p ver. 5, ch. 14. 1
q ch. 14. 23, Dan. 10. 3
r ch. 10. 19 & 16. 6, 7
s ch. 15. 21, Lk. 4. 16
t ch. 9. 15 & 22. 14, 21
u ch. 8. 15 & 14. 23
x ch. 6. 6, 1 Tim. 4. 14
y ch. 12. 17 & 19. 33
z Isa. 50. 10
a ch. 11. 19 & 15. 39
b ver. 14, ch. 9. 20
c See Ex. 19. 5
d Dt. 23. 7
e ch. 12. 25 & 15. 37, 39
2 Or *attendant*
f Cf. Lk. 1. 2 (*Gk.*)
g Nu. 33. 3
h ch. 7. 36, Heb. 3. 16
3 Gk. *Magus*
i ch. 8. 19
k Lk. 6. 26
l ch. 7. 36, 42, Heb. 3. 9, 17
4 Or according to another reading, *bare he them as a nursing father*
m Cf. Nu. 11. 12
5 Or *proconsul*
n ch. 18. 12
o See Dt. 7. 1
p Ps. 105. 11
q Neh. 9. 27
r ch. 3. 24, Heb. 11. 32
s ch. 11. 24
t Cf. Dt. 17. 15
u 1 Chr. 26. 28
x Mt. 26. 4, 2 Cor. 11. 3 (*Eng.*)
y Jno. 8. 44, 1 Jno. 3. 10
z 1 S. 15. 23, 26
a See 1 S. 16. 1
b Cit. from Ps. 89. 20
c Cf. Ezek. 35. 3
d Cit. from 1 S. 13. 14

A.D. 46

23 [a]Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel [b]a Saviour, Jesus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming [c]the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? [g]I am not he. But, behold, [h]there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, [i]to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because [l]they knew him not, nor yet [m]the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them [n]in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should [o]be slain.

29 And [p]when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, [s]they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 But [x]God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them [y]which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are [a]his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that [b]the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, [f]Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, [k]I will give you the sure mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, [m]Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, [p]fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you [d]the forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him [e]all that believe are justified from all things, [f]from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 [k]Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and [q]religious [r]proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, [t]persuaded them to continue in [u]the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But [z]when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and [c]blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas [d]waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should [e]first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves [g]unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we [h]turn to the Gentiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, [i]I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the [l]Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and [n]glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as [o]were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

a ch. 2. 30
b ch. 5. 31; Phil. 3. 20
c ch. 10. 37 & 18. 25
d ch. 10. 43 & 26. 18
e ch. 10. 43 & 16. 31
f Ro. 3. 20
g Jno. 3. 28
h ch. 19. 4; Jno. 1. 27
i ver. 46
k Cit. from Hab. 1. 5. Cf. Isa. 29. 14
l Jno. 16. 3; 1 Jno. 3. 1, 6
m ch. 10. 43 & 17. 2
n ch. 3. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 8
o ch. 10. 39
p Cf. Jno. 19. 24, 28, 36
q ver. 50
r ch. 6. 5
s See Mt. 27. 59, 60, *al.*
t ch. 11. 23 & 14. 22
u ch. 11. 23 & 14. 26
x ch. 10. 40 & 17. 31
y ch. 2. 7
z ch. 14. 2, 19. Cf. 1 Thes. 2. 16
a ch. 10. 39; Heb. 2. 3
b ch. 26. 6
c ch. 18. 6
d ch. 9. 27, 29 & 14. 3
e ch. 3. 26; Ro. 1. 16
f Cit. from Ps. 2. 7
g Cf. Mt. 22. 8
h See ver. 48
i Cit. from Isa. 49. 6
k Cit. from Isa. 55. 3
l ch. 11. 1 & 18. 6
m Cit. from Ps. 16. 10
n ch. 11. 18 & 21. 20
o Cf. ch. 2. 47
p ch. 2. 29

50 But the Jews stirred up the [a] devout and [d] honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and [e] raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they [f] shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto [h] Ī-cō-nĭ-ŭm.

52 And the disciples were filled [k] with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 14

AND it came to pass in [l] Ī-cō-nĭ-ŭm, that they went both together [n] into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But [s] the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they [x] speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto [z] the word of his grace, and granted [a] signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, [c] to use them despitefully, and to [e] stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto [f] Lystra and Dĕr-bē, cities of Lȳ-cā-ō-nĭ-ă, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there [g] sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who [k] stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he [m] leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lȳ-cā-ō-nĭ-ă, [r] The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

A.D. 46

[a] ver. 43, ch. 17. 4, 17
[b] ch. 13. 1 & 15. 2, &c.
[c] [ch. 19. 24 Am. 5. 26]
[d] ch. 17. 12 Mk. 15. 43
[e] ch. 9. 29 & 14. 5, 19
[2] Or *whose (temple) was before their city*
[f] Mt. 10. 14 Cf. ch. 18. 6
[g] [ch. 10. 25]
[h] ch. 14. 1, &c.
[i] ch. 16. 22 Mt. 26. 65
[k] Cf. ch. 2. 46
[l] ch. 13. 51 & 16. 2
[m] ch. 10. 26
[n] ch. 13. 14 & 17. 1
[o] ch. 15. 19
[p] Jon. 2. 8
[q] Mt. 26. 63 1 Thes. 1. 9
[r] ch. 7. 50 2 Pet. 3. 5
[s] ch. 13. 45 & 17. 5, 13
[t] ch. 17. 30
[u] Cf. Ro. 1. 19, 20
[x] ch. 13. 46 & 18. 26
[y] Mt. 5. 45
[z] ch. 20. 32
[a] ch. 8. 6 & 15. 12
[b] ch. 13. 14 2 Tim. 3. 11
[c] ch. 13. 50 & 16. 22
[d] See ver. 5
[e] ch. 7. 58, 59 2 Cor. 11. 25
[f] ch. 16. 1
[g] Cf. ch. 3. 2
[h] ch. 13. 43 & 15. 32
[i] ch. 6. 7 & 16. 5
[k] Cf. ch. 3. 4
[l] Jno. 16. 33
[m] ch. 3. 8
[n] ch. 11. 30 & 15. 2, &c.
[o] ch. 13. 3
[p] ch. 13. 2, 3
[q] ch. 20. 32
[r] ch. 28. 6 Cf. ch. 8. 10
[s] ch. 13. 13 & 15. 38

12 And they called [b] Barnabas, [c] Jupiter; and Paul, [c] Měr-cū-rĭ-ŭs, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, [2] which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and [g] would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they [i] rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? [m] We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should [o] turn from these [p] vanities unto the [q] living God, [r] which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past [t] suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he [u] left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and [y] gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews from [b] Ăn-tĭ-ŏch and Ī-cō-nĭ-ŭm, who persuaded the people, and, having [d] stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Dĕr-bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Ī-cō-nĭ-ŭm, and Ăn-tĭ-ŏch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and [h] exhorting them to continue in the [i] faith, and that we must [l] through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them [n] elders in every church, and [o] had prayed with [b] fasting, they [q] commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pī-sĭd-ī-ă, they came to [s] Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Ăt-tā'lĭ-ă:

26 And thence sailed to [b] Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, [d] from whence they had been [e] recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, [i] they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had [k] opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

END OF 1st Missionary Journey

CHAPTER 15

AND [n] certain men which came down from Judæa taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised [o] after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and [q] Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, [t] should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and [u] elders about this question.

3 And [y] being brought on their way by the church, they passed through [z] Phē-nī'çē and Samaria, declaring [a] the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and [b] they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, [g] that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which [i] knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, [a] giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us;

9 And [c] put no difference between us and them, [f] purifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore [g] why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, [h] which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be [l] saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what [m] miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, [p] James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 [r] Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, [s] to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 [x] After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, [2] saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works [c] from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which [d] from among the Gentiles are turned to God:

20 But [e] that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood.

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, [f] being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to [h] Ăn'tĭ-ŏch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed [k] Barsabas,

A.D. 48

a See ch. 10. 44
b ch. 13. 1 & 15. 22, 30
c Ro. 3. 22–24
d See ch. 13. 3
e ch. 15. 40
f See ch. 10. 15
g Cf. ch. 5. 9 1 Cor. 10. 9
h Mt. 23. 4
i ch. 15. 4, 12
k 1 Cor. 16. 9
l (ch. 14. 26) Ro. 3. 24
m ch. 14. 3 & 19. 11
n ver. 24
o Cf. ch. 6. 14 & 21. 21
p ch. 12. 17 & 21. 18
q ch. 14. 12 1 Cor. 9. 6
r See ver. 7
s Cf. Ro. 9. 24
t Cf. Gal. 2. 1, 2
u ch. 14. 23 & 16. 4
x Cit. from Am. 9. 11, 12
y ch. 20. 38
z ch. 11. 19 & 21. 2
a See ch. 13. 48
2 Or *saith the Lord, who maketh these things known from the beginning of the world*
b ch. 14. 27 & 21. 19
c Isa. 48. 3
d ch. 14. 15 & 26. 20
e See ver. 29
f ch. 13. 15, 27 2 Cor. 3. 14, 15
g See ch. 10. 20
h ch. 14. 26 & 18. 22
i ch. 1. 24 Ro. 8. 27
k Cf. ch. 1. 23

and [a] Silas, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Ăn'tĭ-ŏch and Syria and [d] Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that [f] certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled [i] with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

26 Men [m] that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, [r] to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 [t] That ye abstain from [u] meats offered to idols, and [y] from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, being [e] prophets also themselves, [f] exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, [l] they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 [p] Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren [b] in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Barnabas determined to take with them [c] John, whose surname was Mark.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, [e] who departed from them from [g] Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto [h] Cyprus;

40 And Paul chose [k] Silas, and departed, [l] being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through [n] Syria and Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă, [o] confirming the churches.

CHAPTER 16

THEN came he to Dĕr'bē and [p] Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named [q] Tĭ-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs, [s] the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which was [x] well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and [z] Ī-cō'nĭ-ŭm.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and [a] took and circumcised him [b] because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them [c] the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and [d] elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And [g] so were the churches established in [h] the faith, and [i] increased in number daily.

6 Now when they [k] had gone throughout [m] Phrўg'ĭ-ă and the region of [n] Galatia, and were forbidden [o] of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in [q] Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into [r] Bĭ-thўn'ĭą: but [2] the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia came down to [s] Trō'ăs.

A.D. 49

a ver. 40
b See ch. 13–14
c ch. 13. 5, 13 Col. 4. 10
d ch. 6. 9 & 21. 39
e ch. 13. 13
f ver. 1. Gal. 1. 7
g ch. 14. 24 & 27. 5
h ch. 13. 4 & 21. 3
i ch. 5. 12 Cf. Ro. 15. 6
k ver. 22 ch. 16. 19
l ch. 14. 26
m ch. 20. 24 See ch. 13. 50
n ch. 18. 18 Lk. 2. 2
o ver. 32
p ch. 14. 6 2 Tim. 3. 11
q ch. 17. 14
r Cf. Rev. 2. 24
s 2 Tim. 1. 5
t ch. 21. 25 Cf. Rev. 2. 14, 20
u 1 Cor. 8. 1, &c.
x ch. 10. 22 & 22. 12
y 1 S. 14. 32, 34
z ch. 14. 1, &c. 2 Tim. 3. 11
a Cf. Gal. 2. 3
b 1 Cor. 9. 20
c See ch. 15 28, 29
d ch. 15. 2, &c. & 20. 17
e ch. 13. 1 & 19. 6
f ch. 14. 22 & 18. 23
g ch. 9. 31
h ch. 14. 22 & 24. 24
i ch. 11. 24
k ch. 18. 23
l Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 11
m ch. 2. 10
n 1 Cor. 16. 1
o ch. 13. 2 & 21. 4
p Many MSS. omit ver. 34
q ch. 6. 9 & 19. 10
r 1 Pet. 1. 1
2 Read *the Spirit of Jesus*
s ch. 20. 5

A.D. 50

9 And a [a] vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of [b] Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately [d] we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trō'ăs, we came with a [h] straight course to Săm-ō-thrā'çĭ-ă, and the next day to Nē-ă'pŏ-lĭs;

12 And from thence to [k] Phī-lĭp'pī, which is [3] the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And [m] on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of [p] Thȳ-ă-tī'ră, [q] which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she [s] was baptized, and [t] her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, [x] come into my house, and abide there. And she [y] constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a [4z] spirit of divination met us, [a] which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the [d] most high God, which shew unto us [e] the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee [f] in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And [h] when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and [i] Silas, and [k] drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the [2] magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, [c] do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude [e] rose up together against them: and the magistrates [f] rent off their clothes, and commanded to [g] beat them.

23 And when they had laid many [i] stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner [l] prison, and made their feet fast in [n] the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 And suddenly there was a great [o] earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all [r] the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and [u] would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, [b] what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, [c] Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was [g] baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with [l] all his house.

[a] ch. 10. 3, 11 & 18. 9
[2] Gk. *praetors*
[b] ch. 19. 21
[c] ch. 17. 6
[d] ch. 20. 5–18. 13–15
[e] ch. 14. 5, 19 & 18. 12
[f] ch. 14. 14
[g] 2Cor. 11. 25
[h] ch. 21. 1
[i] ch. 21. 32
[k] ch. 20. 6
[3] Or *a city of Macedonia, the first of the district, a (Roman) colony:*
[l] ch. 12. 4
[m] See ch. 13. 14
[n] Cf. Jer. 20. 2, 3
[o] Mt. 28. 2
[p] Rev. 1. 11
[q] ch. 18. 7
[r] ch. 12. 10
[s] ch. 10. 47, 48 & 18. 8
[t] ver. 34
[u] Cf. ch. 12. 19 & 27. 42
[x] ch. 21. 8 2 K. 4. 8
[y] Lk. 24. 29
[4] Gk. *a spirit, a Python*
[z] Isa. 29. 4
[a] ch. 19. 24
[b] ch. 2. 37 & 22. 10
[c] ch. 13. 39 & 20. 21
[d] ch. 7. 48
[e] Cf. ch. 9. 2
[f] ch. 19. 12 See Mk. 16. 17
[g] See ver. 15
[h] Cf. ch. 19. 25–27
[i] ch. 15. 22, 40 & 17. 4
[k] ch. 17. 6
[l] ch. 11. 14 & 18. 8

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the [2]serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, [e] being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and [g] they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17

NOW when they had passed through Ăm-phĭp′ŏ-lĭs and Ăp-ŏl-lō′nĭ-ă, they came to [m] Thĕss-ă-lō-nī′că, where was a [n] synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them [o] out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and [q] risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is [s] Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and [t] Silas; and of the [u] devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But [y] the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of [z] Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they [a] drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have [a] turned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the [b] decrees of Cæsar, saying that there is [c] another king, [d] one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas [f] by night unto [h] Bĕ-rē′ă: who coming thither [i] went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thĕss-ă-lō-nī′că, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and [k] searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of [l] honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thĕss-ă-lō-nī′că had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bĕ-rē′ă, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and [p] Tī-mŏth′ĕ-ŭs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto [r] Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Tī-mŏth′ĕ-ŭs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city [x] wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ĕp-ĭ-cū-rē′ăns, and of the Stō′ĭcks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached

A.D. 50

[2] Gk. *lictors*
[a] ch. 16. 20
[b] Cf. Lk. 2. 1
[c] Cf. 1 Jno. 19. 12
[d] ch. 25. 19
[e] ch. 22. 25, &c. Cf. ch. 21. 39
[f] Cf. ch. 9. 25
[g] ch. 22. 29
[h] ch. 20. 4
[i] See ver. 1
[k] Cf. Jno. 5. 39
[l] ch. 13. 50
[m] ch. 20. 4
[n] ch. 14. 1 & 18. 4, 19
[o] ch. 13. 27 & 24. 14
[p] ch. 16. 1 & 18. 5
[q] ver. 31
[r] ch. 18. 1
[s] ch. 9. 22 & 18. 5, 28
[t] ch. 16. 19 2 Cor. 1. 19
[u] ch. 13. 43, 50
[x] (Mal. 2. 11) ch. 19. 27
[y] ch. 14. 2, 19 & 18. 6
[z] Ro. 16. 21 (?)
[a] ch. 16. 19 & 21. 30

unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Ăr-ĕ-ŏp′ă-gŭs, saying, May we know what this [c]new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are [2]too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that [k]made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is [m]Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in [o]temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, [q]as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and [r]breath, and all things;

26 And [t]hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath [u]determined the times before appointed, and [u]the bounds of their habitation;

27 That they [z]should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, [b]though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For [f]in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of [h]your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 [l]Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, [m]we ought not to think that the [4]Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance [p]God winked at; but now [q]commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world

A.D. 50

a ch. 10. 42 Ro. 2. 16

b ch. 13. 30 Ro. 4. 25

c Cf. Mk. 1. 27

d ch. 23. 6 Jno. 11. 24

e ch. 24. 25

2 Or *more religious (than other people)*

f ch. 17. 15, 16 1 Thes. 3. 1

g ch. 19. 1

h Ro. 16. 3

i ch. 27. 6

k Isa. 44. 24 Ro. 1. 20

l ch. 11. 28

m Mt. 11. 25

n ch. 2. 10 & 19. 21

o ch. 7. 48

p ch. 20. 34

q Cf Ps. 50. 8–12

r Isa. 42. 5

s ch. 17. 1, &c. & 19. 8

t Mal. 2. 10

u Ps. 74. 17

x ch. 17. 4 2 Cor. 1. 19

y ch. 17. 14 & 19. 22

3 Or *engrossed in the preaching*

z Mt. 7. 7

a ch. 17. 3 & 26. 23

b Cf. Jer. 23. 23, 24

c ch. 17. 5, 13 & 19. 9

d ch. 13. 45

e Cf. ch. 13. 51 Neh. 5. 13

f ver. 25

g Ezek. 33. 4

h Cf. Tit. 1. 12

i ch. 20. 26

k ch. 13. 48 & 28. 28

l Cf. Heb. 12. 9

m See Isa. 40. 18, 19

4 Or *that which is divine*

n ch. 16. 14

o 1 Cor. 1. 14

p ch. 14. 16 1 Pet. 4. 3

q ch. 3. 19 & 20. 21

r ch. 16. 34

s ch. 16. 15, 33 & 19. 5

in righteousness [a]by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that [b]he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the [d]resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, [e]We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dī-ō-nўs′ĭ-ŭs the Ăr-ĕ-ŏp′ă-gīte, and a woman named Dăm′ă-rĭs, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18

AFTER these things Paul departed from [f]Athens, and came to [g]Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jew named [h]Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from [i]Italy, with his wife [h]Priscilla; (because that [l]Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from [n]Rome:) and came unto them.

3 And [p]because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned [s]in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when [x]Silas and [y]Tī-mŏth′ĕ-ŭs were come from Macedonia, Paul was [3]pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was [a]Christ.

6 And [c]when they opposed themselves, and [d]blasphemed, he [e]shook his raiment, and said unto them, [g]Your blood be upon your own heads; [i]I am clean: from henceforth [k]I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, [n]one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And [o]Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord [r]with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were [s]baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in

the night [a] by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For [c] I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Găl'lĭ-ō was the [f] deputy of Ā-chāi'ă, the Jews [g] made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the [l] judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Găl'lĭ-ō said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But [r] if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took [x] Sŏs'thĕ-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Găl'lĭ-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into [c] Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having [d] shorn his head in [e] Çĕn-chrē'ă: for he [f] had a vow.

19 And he came to [h] Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself [k] entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, [2] I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, [o] if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to [s] An'tĭ-ŏch.

A.D. 54

[a] ch. 16. 9 & 22. 18
[b] ch. 16. 6
[c] Jer. 15. 20
[d] ch. 15. 32
[e] ch. 19. 1
[f] ch. 13. 7 & 19. 38
[g] ch. 16. 22 & 21. 36
[h] Lk. 1. 4 (GR.) Ro. 2. 18 (GR.)
[i] See ver. 26
[k] Ro. 12. 11
[l] ch. 12. 21 & 25. 6
[m] ch. 13. 24 & 19. 3
[n] ch. 14. 3 & 19. 8
[o] Lk. 1. 4 Ro. 2. 18
[p] Cf. Mt. 22. 16 See ch. 9. 2
[q] ch. 19. 21
[r] ch. 23. 29
[s] Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 1
[t] 1 Cor. 3. 6
[u] Cf. ch. 9. 22
[x] 1 Cor. 1. 1
[y] ch. 18. 24 1 Cor. 1. 12
[z] ch. 18. 1 1 Cor. 1. 2
[a] Cf. ch. 18. 23
[b] ch. 18. 19 & 20. 16, 17
[c] ch. 15. 41 & 20. 3
[d] ch. 21. 24 Nu. 6. 7
[e] Ro. 16. 1
[f] ch. 21. 23, 24 Jon. 2. 9
[g] Cf. ch. 8. 16
[h] ch. 19. 1
[i] Cf. Jno. 7. 39
[k] See ver. 4
[l] ch. 18. 25
[m] Jno. 1. 7
[n] ch. 13. 25
[2] The best MSS. omit
[o] 1 Cor. 4. 19
[p] ch. 18. 8 1 Cor. 1. 14, 15
[q] ch. 10. 48
[r] ch. 9. 17 Heb. 6. 2
[s] ch. 15. 22, 30
[t] ch. 10. 44 Ro. 5. 5

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and [b] went over all the country of Galatia and Phrўg'ĭ-ă in order, [d] strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a certain Jew named [e] Ă-pŏl'lŏs, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was [h] instructed [i] in the way of the Lord; and being [k] fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only [m] the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak [n] boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and [o] expounded unto him the [p] way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into [q] Ă-chāi'ă, the brethren [s] wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, [t] helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he [u] mightily convinced the Jews, and that publickly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

CHAPTER 19

AND it came to pass, that, while [y] Ă-pŏl'lŏs was at [z] Corinth, Paul having passed [a] through the upper coasts came to [b] Ephesus: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, [g] We have not so much as heard [i] whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, [l] Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, [m] saying unto the people, that they should believe on him [n] which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, [p] they were baptized [q] in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had [r] laid his hands upon them, the [t] Holy Ghost came

on them; and [a] they spake with tongues, and [c] prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he [d] went into the synagogue, and [g] spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading [k] the things concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But [m] when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of [n] that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of [s] two years; so that all they which dwelt in [t] Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special [y] miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 [a] So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the [b] evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ Then certain of the vagabond Jews, [c] exorcists, [d] took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, [f] We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Sçē'vă, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And [h] the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and [k] fear fell on them all, and [l] the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and [m] confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which used [3] curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

A.D. 54

a ch. 10. 46. 1 Cor. 12. 10
b ch. 12. 24
c ch. 15. 32. Ro. 12. 6
d ch. 18. 4. 19
e ch. 20. 16. 22
f 1 Cor. 16. 5
g ch. 18. 26 & 28. 31
h ch. 16. 9 & 20. 1, 3
i ch. 18. 27. Ro. 15. 26
k ch. 8. 12 & 20. 25
l Ro. 1. 10, 11
m ch. 18. 6 & 21. 27
n ch. 9. 2 & 22. 4
o ch. 18. 5 & 20. 4
p Ro. 16. 23 (?)
q 2 Cor. 1. 8
r ver. 9
s Cf. ch. 20. 31
t ch. 16. 6 & 20. 4
u [ch. 14. 12]
x ch. 16. 16
y ch. 15. 12. Ro. 15. 19
z Cf. ch. 16. 19
a Cf. ch. 5. 15
b ch. 16. 18
c Cf. Mt. 12. 27
d Cf. Mk. 9. 38
e See ch. 14. 15 & 17. 29
f Mk. 5. 7
g ch. 17. 16, 23. Ro. 1. 23, 25
h Cf. Mk. 1. 24
i ch. 20. 4
k ch. 5. 5, 11
l Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 12
m Mk. 1. 5
[2] Gk. *Asiarchs*
[3] Or *magical*
n ch. 21. 34

20 [b] So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ After these things were ended, Paul [e] purposed in the spirit, [f] when he had passed through [h] Macedonia and [i] A-chāi'ă, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, [l] I must also see Rome.

22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, [o] Tī-mŏth'ē-ŭs and [p] Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time [q] there arose no small stir about [r] that way.

24 For a certain man named Dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for [u] Diana, [x] brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, [z] and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, [e] saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and [g] the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught [i] Gāi'ŭs and [i] Ăr-ĭs-tär'chŭs, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the [2] chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 [n] Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part

knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander [g] beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from [o] Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither [q] robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Dē-mē'trĭ-ŭs, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, [2]the law is open, and there are [3]*s* deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20

AND after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into [y] Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had [z] given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And when the Jews [b] laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into [e] Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into [g] Asia [h] Sō'pă-tĕr of [i] Bĕ-rē'ă; and

A.D. 57

a ch. 17. 1, &c. & 27. 2
b ch. 19. 29 & 27. 2
c ch. 19. 29 Ro. 16. 23
d ch. 19. 22 Ro. 16. 21
e Eph. 6. 21
f ch. 21. 29
g ch. 13. 16 & 21. 40
h ch. 16. 10–17 & 21. 1–18 See ver. 13
i ch. 16. 8 2 Cor. 2. 12
k ch. 16. 12 Phil. 1. 1
l ch. 12. 3, 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8
m Jno. 20. 19 1 Cor. 16. 2
n ch. 2. 42 1 Cor. 10. 16
o See ch. 14. 12
p ch. 9. 37
q Ro. 2. 22
r Dan. 10. 9
[2] Or *court (days) are kept*
[3] Or *proconsuls*
s ch. 18. 12
t Cf. 1 K. 17. 21
u Cf. Mt. 9. 24
x See ver. 5
y ch. 19. 21 Ro. 15. 26
z ch. 18. 23
a 2 Tim. 4. 20
b See ch. 9. 29
c ch. 19. 1 1 Cor. 15. 32
d ch. 13. 21
e ch. 18. 18 & 21. 3
f ch. 2. 1 1 Cor. 16. 8
g ch. 19. 10 & 21. 27
h Ro. 16. 21 (2)
i ch. 17. 10

of the [a] Thĕss-ă-lō'nĭ-ăns, [b] Ăr-ĭs-tär'chŭs and Sĕ-cŭn'dŭs; and [c] Gâi'ŭs of Dĕr'bē, and [d] Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs; and of Asia, [e] Tȳch'ĭ-cŭs and [f] Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs.

5 These going before tarried for [h] us at [i] Trō'ăs.

6 And we sailed away from [k] Phĭ-lĭp'pī after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Trō'ăs in five [l] days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon [m] the first day of the week, when the disciples came together [n] to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the [p] upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eû'tȳ-chŭs, being fallen into a [r] deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and [t] embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; [u] for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And [x] we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mĭt-y-lē'nē.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chī'ŏs; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trō-gȳl'lĭ-ŭm; and the next day we came to [a] Mī-lē'tŭs.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by [c] Ephesus, because he [d] would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, tō be at Jerusalem the [j] day of Pentecost.

17 ¶ And from Mī-lē'tŭs he sent to

Ephesus, and called the [a] elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, [d] from the first day that I came into Asia, [f] after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many [k] tears, and temptations, which befell me by [m] the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And [n] how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, [r] repentance toward God, and [s] faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the [x] Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither [y] count I my life dear unto myself, so [z] that I might finish my course with joy, and [b] the ministry, [c] which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone [f] preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that [g] I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For [i] I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 ¶ [t] Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the [n] flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you [2o] overseers, [p] to feed the church of God, which he hath [q] purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous [s] wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples [u] after them.

31 Therefore [y] watch, and remember, that [b] by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, [c] I commend you to God, and to [e] the word of his grace, which is able to [g] build you up, and to give you [h] an inheritance among all [i] them which are sanctified.

33 [l] I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that [o] these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 [p] I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought [q] to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, [t] It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he [u] kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they [a] accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21

AND it came to pass, that after [d] we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a [e] straight course unto Cō'-ŏs, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto [h] Phē-nĭç'-ĭă, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered [k] Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into [m] Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul [r] through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all [t] brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we [x] kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

A.D. 57

a ch. 16. 4 & 21. 18
b Cf. ch. 19. 10
c ch. 14. 23
d ch. 18. 19
e ch. 14. 3
f 1 Thes. 1. 5
g Col. 2. 7
h ch. 26. 18
i ch. 26. 18, Jno. 17. 17
k 2 Cor. 2. 4
l Neh. 5. 14–18, 2 Cor. 7. 2
m ver. 3
n ver. 27
o ch. 18. 3, 1 Cor. 4. 12
p 1 Cor. 4. 16
q 1 Thes. 5. 14
r ch. 17. 30 & 26. 20
s ch. 16. 31, Ro. 1. 16
t Cf. Mt. 10. 8
u ch. 9. 40 & 21. 5
x ch. 9. 16 & 21. 11
y ch. 15. 26 & 21. 13
z 2 Tim. 4. 7
a ch. 15. 3 & 21. 5
b ch. 1. 17, 25 & 21. 19
c See ch. 9. 15
d ch. 20. 5–8, 13–15 & 27. 1—28. 16
e ch. 16. 11
f ch. 19. 8 & 28. 23
g ch. 18. 6
h ch. 15. 3
i ver. 20, Cf. Jer. 26. 2
k ch. 15. 39 & 27. 4
l Cf. 1 Tim. 4. 16
m ch. 20. 3
n Cf. Jno. 10. 16 (mg.)
2 Or *bishops*
o Phil. 1. 1
p Jno. 21. 16, 1 Pet. 5. 2
q Ro. 3. 24
r ch. 16. 6, Rev. 1. 10
s Mt. 7. 15
t ch. 20. 38, Ro. 15. 24
u 1 Cor. 11. 19
x ch. 20. 36
y Mt. 24. 42, 1 Cor. 16. 13

A.D. 59

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptŏl-ĕ-mā'ïs, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we [b] entered into the house of [d] Philip the [e] evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, [f] virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judæa a certain prophet, named [h] Ăg'ă-bŭs.

11 And when he was come unto us, he [k] took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, [m] Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for [o] I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, [p] The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we [2] took up our [s] carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cæsarea, and brought with them one Mnā'son of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto [y] James; and all the [a] elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he [b] declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his [d] ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they [a] glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, [c] neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have [g] a vow on them;

24 Them take, and [i] purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may [l] shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, [n] we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them [q] entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the [r] days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, [t] the Jews which were of [u] Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: [x] This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath [z] polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city [c] Trŏph'ï-mŭs an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and

a ch. 13. 48 2 Cor. 9. 13
b ch. 16. 15 14 & 28. 2, 7
c Cf. ch. 6. 14 & 15. 1
d ch. 8. 5, &c.
e Eph. 4. 11
f [Lk. 2. 36]
g ch. 18. 18
h ch. 11. 28
i ch. 24. 18 Jno. 18. 28
k Cf. Jer. 27. 2
l ch. 18. 18
m ch. 20. 23
n ch. 15. 29
o ch. 20. 24
p Cf. Mt. 26. 42
q ch. 24. 18
r Nu. 6. 13
2 Or *made ready our baggage*
s Isa. 10. 28
t ch. 19. 9
u ch. 20. 4 1 Cor. 16. 19
x ch. 24. 5, 6
y ch. 15. 3 Gal. 1. 19
z ch. 24. 6 Zeph. 3. 4
a ch. 20. 17 1 Tim. 5. 17, 19
b ch. 15. 4, 12
c ch. 20. 4 2 Tim. 4. 20
d ch. 20. 24

the people ran together: and [a] they took Paul, and [b] drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the [2]chief captain of the [3f] band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and [i] ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left [n] beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be [o] bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And [q] some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into [t] the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 [u] For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, [x] Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 [y] Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out [a] into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of [c] Tarsus, a city in [d] Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and [e] beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in [h] the Hebrew tongue, saying,

CHAPTER 22

MEN, [i] brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

A.D. 59

a ch. 26. 21
b ch. 17. 6
c ch. 21. 40 & 26. 14

2 Or *military tribune* Gk. *chiliarch*
d ch. 21. 39 & 27. 5
e ch. 21. 39 & 23. 34
3 Or *cohort*
f ch. 10. 1 & 27. 1 (Gk.)
g Cf. 2 K. 4. 38
h ch. 5. 34
i ch. 23. 27
k Ps. 119. 139 Ro. 10. 2 Cf. ch. 21. 20
l ch. 9. 1, 2 & 26. 10, 11
m ch. 19. 9 & 24. 14, 22
n ch. 16. 23 2 Cor. 6. 5
o ch. 12. 6
p ch. 4. 5 & 23. 14
q ch. 19. 32
r ch. 9. 2, &c. & 26. 12, &c.
s *For ver. 6–11, cf. ch. 9. 3–8 & 26. 12–18*
t ch. 22. 24

u ch. 18. 12 1 Cor. 4. 12
x ch. 22. 22 Cf. Jno. 19. 15

y Cf. ch. 5. 36
z Cf. ch. 9. 7
a Cf. Mt. 24. 26
b ch. 16. 30

c ch. 11. 25 & 22. 3
d ch. 15. 23, 41 & 22. 3

e ch. 19. 33
f ch. 9. 10

g ch. 16. 2
h ch. 22. 2 Cf. ch. 1. 19

i ch. 7. 2

k ch. 5. 30

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the [c] Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in [d] Tarsus, a city in [e] Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă, yet brought up in this city [g] at the feet of [h] Gă-mā'lĭ-ĕl, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was [k] zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And [l] I persecuted [m] this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the [p] elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to [r] Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 [s] And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but [z] they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, [b] What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one [f] Ăn-ă-nī'ăs, a devout man according to the law, having a [g] good report of all the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, [k] The God of our

fathers [a] hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and [b] see [c] that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For [d] thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and [f] be baptized, and [g] wash away thy sins, [h] calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that, [i] when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a [k] trance;

18 And [m] saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that [o] I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, [q] I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: for [u] I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, [y] Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the [c] castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge [h] a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

A.D. 59

[a] ch. 13. 2 & 26. 16
[b] 1 Cor. 9. 1
[c] ch. 7. 52 1 Pet. 3. 18
[d] ch. 23. 11
[e] ch. 16. 38
[f] See ch. 9. 18
[g] Jno. 13. 10 1 Cor. 6. 11
[h] ch. 9. 14 1 Cor. 1. 2
[i] ch. 9. 26 & 26. 20
[k] ch. 10. 10
[l] ch. 23. 28
[m] ch. 18. 9 & 23. 11
[n] ch. 6. 12
[o] See ver. 4
[p] ch. 24. 16 Cf. Jb. 27. 6
[q] ch. 7. 58
[r] Lk. 3. 2
[s] ch. 24. 1
[t] Mt. 26. 67
[u] Cf. ch. 9. 15
[x] Cf. Mt. 23. 27
[y] ch. 21. 36
[z] Cf. Jno. 18. 22
[a] Cf. ch. 24. 17
[b] Cit. from Ex. 22. 28
[c] ch. 21. 34 & 23. 10
[d] ch. 5. 17
[e] ch. 26. 5
[f] ch. 24. 15, 21
[g] ch. 17. 32 & 24. 15. 21
[h] ch. 16. 37 & 23. 27
[i] Mt. 22. 23

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also [e] was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and [l] commanded the chief priests and all their [n] council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAPTER 23

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, [p] I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the [r] high priest [s] Ăn-ă-nī'ăs commanded them that stood by him to [t] smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, [x] thou whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, [z] Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, [a] I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, [b] Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were [d] Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, [e] I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: [f] of the hope and [g] resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For [i] the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We

find no evil in this man: but [a]if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, [2]let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the [b]castle.

11 And the night following [c]the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for [d]as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at [e]Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and [f]bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and [g]elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto [h]Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius [i]Lȳs'ī-ăs unto the [k]most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: [l]then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that [m]he was a Roman.

28 And [n]when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of [o]questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge [p]worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and [q]gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Ăn-tĭp'ă-trĭs.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

A.D. 59

[a] Cf. Jno. 12. 29
[2] The best MSS. omit
[b] ch. 22. 24
[c] ch. 22. 18 & 27. 23
[d] ch. 22. 15
[e] ch. 19. 21 & 28. 16
[f] Cf. 1 S. 14. 24, 28
[g] ch. 22. 5 & 24. 1
[h] ch. 24. 3, 10
[i] ch. 24. 22
[k] ch. 24. 3 Lk 1 3
[l] ch. 21. 32
[m] ch. 22. 25
[n] ch. 22. 30
[o] ch. 18. 15 & 25. 19
[p] ch. 25. 25
[q] Cf. ch. 24. 19 & 25. 16

33 Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of [b] Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă;

35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's [2d] judgment hall.

CHAPTER 24

AND [f] after five days [g] Ăn-ă-nī'ăs the high priest descended with the [k] elders, and with a certain orator named Tĕr-tŭl'lŭs, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tĕr-tŭl'lŭs began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that[3] very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, [q] most noble [r] Felix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For [u] we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the [x] sect of the Nazarenes:

6 Who also hath gone about to [u] profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law.

7 But the chief captain Lÿs'ĭ-ăs came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are [a] yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 [c] Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after [e] the way which they call heresy, [h] so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are [i] written in the law and in the prophets:

15 And [l] have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be [m] a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and [n] unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, [o] to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years I came [p] to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me [s] purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 [t] Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, [y] that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of [z] that way, he deferred them, and said, When [a] Lÿs'ĭ-ăs the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion [b] to keep Paul, and [c] to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drû-sĭl'lă,

A.D. 59

a See ver. 1

b ch. 22. 3 & 27. 5

c ch. 6. 11–13 & 25. 7, 8

[2] Gk. *Praetorium*

d Jno. 19. 9 Phil. 1. 13

e ch. 22. 4

f Cf. ver. 11 ch. 21. 18, 27

g ch. 23. 2 & 25. 2

h 2 Tim. 1. 3

i ch. 17. 2, 3 & 26. 22

k ch. 23. 14 & 25. 15

l ch. 23. 6 & 26. 6–8

m (Ro. 8. 11) ch. 23. 6 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22

n See Jno. 5. 29

[3] Or *by thy providence evils are corrected for this nation*

o ch. 23. 1 1 Cor. 4. 4

p ch. 11. 29 Ro. 15. 25–28 1 Ro. 12. 13

q ch. 23. 26 & 26. 25

r ch. 23. 24 & 25. 14

s See ch. 21. 26, 27

t Cf. ch. 23. 30

u ch. 21. 28

x ch. 28. 22

y See ch. 23. 6

z ver. 14

a ch. 23. 26

b Cf. ch. 28. 16

c ch. 27. 3

which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning [a] the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned [b] of righteousness, temperance, and [c] judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; [d] when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pôr'çĭ-ŭs [f] Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, [g] willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, [i] left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25

NOW when [k] Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæsarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæsarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cæsarea; and the next day sitting on the [o] judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, [r] which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæsar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Festus, [t] willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæsar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. [e] I appeal unto Cæsar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king [h] Ă-grĭp'pă and Bĕr-nī'çē came unto Cæsarea to salute Festus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man [l] left in bonds by [m] Felix:

15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the [n] elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 But had [p] certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of [q] one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul [s] had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæsar.

22 Then Ă-grĭp'pă said unto Festus,

A.D. 61

[a] ch. 16. 5; Ro. 1. 5
[b] Cf. Tit. 2. 12, 13
[c] Mt. 12. 36; Ro. 14. 12
[d] Cf. ch. 17. 32
[e] ch. 26. 32
[f] ch. 25. 1
[g] ch. 25. 9
[h] ch. 26. 1
[i] ch. 25. 14
[k] ch. 24. 27 & 26. 24
[l] ch. 24. 27
[m] ch. 24. 3, 10
[n] ch. 24. 1
[o] ch. 18. 12
[p] ch. 23. 29
[q] Cf. ch. 17. 7, 18
[r] ch. 24. 13
[s] ver. 11
[t] ch. 24. 27

I would also hear the man myself. [a] To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Ă-grĭp'-pă was come, and Bĕr-nī'-çē, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Ă-grĭp'-pă, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, [g] crying that he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he [k] had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Ă-grĭp'-pă, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26

THEN [o] Ă-grĭp'-pă said unto Paul, [p] Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Ă-grĭp'-pă, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 [t] My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion [z] I lived a Pharisee.

A.D. 61

[a] See ch. 26. 1
[b] ch. 24. 15, 21 & 28. 20
[c] ch. 13. 32 Ro. 9. 4
[d] Mt. 19. 28 Jas. 1. 1
[e] See ch. 23. 6
[f] Cf. Jno. 16. 2
[g] See ch. 22. 22
[h] ch. 22. 4, 19 1 Cor. 15. 9
[i] See ch. 9. 1
[k] ch. 23. 29 & 26. 31
[l] See ch. 7. 58
[m] Forver. 12–18, *cf. ch.* 9. 3–8 & 22. 6–11
[n] ch. 22. 5 2 Cor. 11. 32
[o] ch. 25. 13
[p] ch. 9. 15
[q] ch. 22. 2
[r] ch. 22. 14, 21 Ro. 1. 1
[s] Lk. 1. 2 1 Cor. 4. 1 (*Gk.*)
[t] Cf. Gal. 1. 13
[u] ch. 9. 15 Ro. 1. 5
[x] Eph. 1. 18 Cf. Lk. 4. 18
[y] Col. 1. 13
[z] ch. 23. 6 Phil. 3. 5

6 And now I stand and am judged [b] for the hope of [c] the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which promise [d] our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Ă-grĭp'-pă, I am accused of the Jews.

8 [e] Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 [f] I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did [h] I shut up in prison, [i] having received authority from the chief priests; and [l] when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 [m] Whereupon as I went to [n] Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying [q] in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, [r] to make thee a [s] minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, [u] unto whom now I send thee,

18 [x] To open their eyes, and to turn them [y] from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God,

that they may receive [a] forgiveness of sins, and [b] inheritance among them which are [d] sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Ă-grĭp'-pă, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But [g] shewed first unto them of Damascus, and [h] at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judæa, and then to the Gentiles, that they [i] should repent and [m] turn to God, and do [n] works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews [o] caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those [s] which the prophets and Moses did say should come:

23 That [u] Christ should suffer, and that he should be the [x] first that [y] should rise from the dead, and should [z] shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, [d] thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, [e] most noble [g] Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Ă-grĭp'-pă, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Ă-grĭp'-pă said unto Paul, [3] Almost thou persuadest me to be a [k] Christian.

29 And Paul said, [m] I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bĕr-nī'-çē, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth [c] nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Ă-grĭp'-pă unto Festus, This man [e] might have been set at liberty, if he had not [f] appealed unto Cæsar.

CHAPTER 27

AND when it was [i] determined that [k] we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' [2] [p] band.

2 And entering into a ship of Ăd-ră-mўt'-tĭ-ŭm, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; one [q] Ăr-ĭs-tär'-chŭs, a Macedonian of [r] Thĕss-ă-lō-nī'-că, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and [t] gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under [a] Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of [b] Çĭ-lĭç'-ĭ-ă and [c] Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lўç'-ĭ-ă.

6 And there the centurion found a [f] ship of Alexandria sailing into [h] Italy; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnī'-dŭs, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under [i] Crete, over against Săl-mō'-nē;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lă-sē'-ă.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because [l] the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

A.D. 61

a ch. 13. 38 Ro. 3. 25
b ch. 20. 32 Eph. 1. 11, 14 Cf. Eph. 5. 5
c ch. 25. 25 & 28. 18
d ch. 20. 32 Ro. 15. 16
e ch. 28. 18
f ch. 25. 11 & 28. 19
g ch. 9. 19
h ch. 22. 17–20
i See ch. 25. 12, 25
k ch. 21. 1–18
l ch. 20. 21
m ch. 15. 19 1 Thes. 1. 9
n Mt. 3. 8
o See ch. 21. 27
2 Or *cohort*
p ch. 21. 31 (*Gk.*)
q ch. 19. 29 Col. 4. 10
r ch. 20. 4 Phil. 4. 16
s ch. 24. 14 & 28. 23
t ch. 24. 23
u ch. 18. 5 1 Cor. 1. 23
x 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23
y Cf. ch. 17. 3, 31
z Cf. Lk. 2. 32 Eph. 5. 14
a ch. 21. 3
b ch. 23. 34 Gal. 1. 21
c ch. 15. 38
d Jno. 10. 20 Cf. 1 Cor. 1. 23
e ch. 24. 3
f ch. 28. 11
g ch. 25. 1
h ch. 18. 2 Heb. 13. 24
i Tit. 1. 5
3 Or *With but little persuasion thou wouldst fain make me a Christian*
k ch. 11. 26 1 Pet. 4. 16
l See Lv. 16. 29
m Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 7.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phē-nī'çē, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there [2]arose against it a tempestuous wind, called [3]Eû-röc'lў-don.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they [4]*b* lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, *e* ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For *f* there stood by me this night the *g* angel of God, whose I am, and *h* whom I serve,

24 Saying, *i* Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for *k* I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

A.D. 61

a ch. 28. 1

[2] Or *beat down from it*

[3] Read *Euraquilo*

[4] Or *began to throw (the freight) overboard*

b Cf. Jon. 1. 5

c Lk. 21. 18

d Cf. Lk. 24. 30

e ver. 10

f ch. 23. 11

g ch. 12. 7, &c.

h Ro. 1. 9 Cf. ch. 24. 14

i Lk. 2. 10

k Cf. Lk. 1. 45 Ro. 4. 20

26 Howbeit *a* we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for *c* there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and *d* gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder

bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, [b] they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was [c] to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER 28

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that [e] the island was called Melita.

2 And the [f] barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and [g] received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, [k] No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he [l] shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and [o] said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and [q] laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a [d] ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was [2] Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Sȳr'ă-cūse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhē'ġĭ-ŭm: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pū-tē'ŏ-lĭ:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Ăp'pĭ-ī forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to [h] Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself [i] with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans.

18 Who, when they had examined me, [m] would have let me go, [n] because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained [m] to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: [p] because that for the hope of Israel I am [q] bound with this chain.

A.D. 62

a ch. 9. 12

b Cf. 2Cor. 11. 25

c Cf. ch. 12. 19 & 16. 27

d ch. 27. 6

2 Gk. *the Dioscuri*

e ch. 27. 26

f Ro. 1. 14

g ch. 21. 8

h ch. 23. 11 Ro. 1. 7

i Cf. ch. 24. 23

k Jno. 9. 2

l Mk. 16. 18

m ch. 26. 32

n ch. 26. 31

o ch. 14. 11

p ch. 26. 6–8

q Eph. 3. 1

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judæa concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning [a] this sect, we know that every where [b] it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he [c] expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both [e] out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, [h] Well spake the Holy Ghost by Ē-śâī'ās the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, [k] Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent [d] unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and [f] received all that came in unto him,

31 Preaching [g] the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, [i] with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

A.D. 62

a ch. 24. 5
b Cf. Lk. 2. 34
c ch. 20. 25
d ch. 18. 6. Ro. 3. 29
e ch. 26. 22. Ro. 1. 2
f Cf. Phil. 1. 13
g ver. 23
h Mt. 15. 7
i ch. 19. 8. Eph. 6. 19
k Cit. from Isa. 6. 9–10

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, [a] a servant of Jesus Christ, [c] called to be an apostle, [d] separated unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had [f] promised afore [g] by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made [k] of the seed of David [l] according to the flesh;

4 And declared to be the [o] Son of God [q] with power, according to the spirit of holiness, [r] by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and [s] apostleship, for obedience to [u] the faith [x] among all nations, for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

7 To all that be in [b] Rome, beloved of God, [e] called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, [h] I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that [i] your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For [m] God is my witness, [n] whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that [p] without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey [t] by the will of God [y] to come unto you.

11 For [z] I long to see you, that I may

A.D. 56

a Cf. Gal. 1. 10
b Acts 28. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 17
c See Acts 9. 15
d Acts 26. 16. Gal. 1. 15
e 1 Cor. 1. 2. See ch. 8. 28
f See Acts 26. 6
g Acts 28. 23. Ro. 16. 26
h 1 Cor. 1. 4
i ch. 16. 19
k Jno. 7. 42. 2 Tim. 2. 8. Cf. Mt. 22. 45
l ch. 8. 3. Jno. 1. 14
m Mal. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 1. 23
n Acts 27. 23. 2 Tim. 1. 3
o Acts 9. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 19
p 1 Thes. 3. 10
q 2 Cor. 13. 4
r See ch. 4. 24
s Acts 1. 25. 1 Cor. 9. 2
t ch. 15. 32

u Acts 24. 24. 1 Cor. 16. 13 x ch. 11. 13. Acts 26. 17 y ch. 15. 24 z ch. 15. 23. Acts 19. 21

impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but [c] was [2]let hitherto,) that I might have some [d] fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

14 [e] I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the [f] Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For [g] I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is [h] the power of God unto salvation [i] to every one that believeth; to the Jew [l] first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the [n] righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: [o] as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

18 For [p] the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because [q] that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; [t] so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they [x] glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 [b] Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And [c] changed the glory of the [d] uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and [e] creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also [f] gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to [g] dishonour their own bodies between themselves:

A.D. 56

[a] Cf. Isa. 44. 20

[b] ch. 9. 5

[c] ch. 15. 22
[2] i.e. *hindered*
[d] Phil. 4. 17

[e] Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 16
[f] Acts 28. 2, 1 Cor. 14. 11

[g] 2 Tim. 1. 12

[h] 1 Cor. 1. 18
[i] ch. 3. 22, Acts 20. 21
[k] Eph. 5. 4
[l] Acts 13. 46
[m] ch. 13. 13, Mt. 15. 19
[n] ch. 3. 21, Isa. 44. 17
[o] Cit. from Hab. 2. 4

[p] ch. 2. 5, 8, Jno. 3. 36

[q] Cf. Acts 14. 17

[3] Or *ordinance*

[r] Acts 17. 24, Heb. 11. 3
[s] ch. 6. 21, 23

[t] ch. 2. 1, Jno. 15. 22

[u] ch. 1. 20
[x] Acts 12. 23, Rev. 16. 9
[y] Jer. 2. 5, Eph. 4. 17
[z] ch. 14. 4, Lk. 6. 37
[a] Lk. 19. 20
[b] Cf. Jer. 10. 14

[c] Jer. 2. 11
[d] 1 Tim. 1. 17 (mg.)

[e] Ezek. 8. 10
[f] Acts 7. 42
[g] Ju. 20, 5, Jude 7
[h] ch. 11. 22, Ps. 145. 7
[i] ch. 3. 25
[k] See Ex. 34. 6

25 Who changed the truth of God into [a] a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, [b] who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things [k] which are not convenient;

29 [m] Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the [3]judgment of God, that they which commit such things [s] are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER 2

[u] THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art [z] that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, [a] thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou the riches of [h] his goodness and [i] forbearance and [k] longsuffering; not knowing that the

goodness of God [a]leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart [c]treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the [e]day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 [f]Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by [h]patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, [i]eternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not [k]obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, [l]indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of [n]the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;

10 But glory, [p]honour, and [q]peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:

11 For [s]there is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned [t]without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For [x]not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law [d]written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men [e]by Jesus Christ [f]according to my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and [i]restest in the law, and [k]makest thy boast of God,

18 And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being [o]instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a [r]guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast [b]the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 [d]Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not [g]commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou [2]commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 [m]For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, [o]if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore if [r]the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, [u]judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For [y]he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is [z]one inwardly; and [a]circumcision is that of the heart, [b]in the spirit, and not in the letter; [c]whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAPTER 3

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that [g]unto them were committed the [h]oracles of God.

3 For what [l]if some did not believe? [m]shall their unbelief make the [3]faith of God without effect?

4 God forbid: yea, [n]let God be true, but [p]every man a liar; as it is written, [q]That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what

A.D. 56

a 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15 Cf. Isa. 30. 18
b 2 Tim. 3. 5
c Hos. 13. 12
d Mt. 23. 3
e ch. 1. 18 Eph. 2. 3 ‖ ch. 5. 9
f Jer. 32. 19 1 Pet. 1. 17
g Acts 19. 37
h ch. 5. 3
2 Or *rob temples*
i (Jno. 17. 2) ch. 6. 22
k 2 Thes. 1. 8
l Pr. 11. 23
m Cit. from Isa. 52. 5
n Cf. ch. 1..16
o Cf. Gal. 5. 3
p Pr. 22. 4
q (Jno. 20. 19) ch. 8. 6
r Eph. 2. 11
s Acts 10. 34 Gal. 2. 6
t Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 21
u Cf. Mt. 12. 41
x Jas. 1. 22, 23 Cf. Lk. 11. 28
y ch. 9. 6
z Cf. Jno. 1. 47
a Jer. 4. 4 Phil. 3. 3
b ch. 7. 6
c 1 Cor. 4. 5
d Cf. Jer. 31. 33
e Acts 17. 31 1 Cor. 4. 5
f ch. 16. 25
g ch. 9. 4 Ps. 147. 19
h Acts 7. 38 Heb. 5. 12
i Jno. 9. 28 Cf. Jer. 8. 8
k Jer. 9. 24 1 Cor. 1. 31
l ch. 10. 16 Ps. 78. 22
m Cf. ch. 9. 6 2 Tim. 2. 13
3 Or *faithfulness*
n Jno. 8. 26
o Acts 18. 25 Gal. 6. 6 (*Gk.*)
p Pr. 30. 6
q Cit. from Ps. 51. 4
r Cf. Mt. 15. 14

shall we say? [a] Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? [c] (I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then how shall [f] God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; [k] why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) [m] Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9 What then? [2] are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both [p] Jews and [q] Gentiles, that they are all under sin;

10 [r] As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 [u] Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; [y] the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 [z] Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 [b] Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 [d] There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that [f] every mouth may be stopped, and [g] all the world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there [i] shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for [k] by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now [n] the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed [o] by the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ [b] unto all and upon all them that believe: for [d] there is no difference:

23 For [e] all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 [g] Being justified freely by [h] his grace [i] through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be [l] a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness [n] for the remission of sins that are past, through the [o] forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 [s] Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also [t] of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing [3x] it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, [a] we establish the law.

CHAPTER 4

WHAT shall we say then that [c] Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? [e] Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now [h] to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but [l] believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith [m] is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

A.D. 56

a ch. 9. 14 Cf. ch. 2. 5
b ch. 1. 16 & 4. 5
c ch. 6. 19
d ch. 10. 12 Acts 15. 9
e ch. 5. 12 Eccles. 7. 20 Cf. ch. 11. 32
f Ps. 98. 9
g ch. 5. 1. 18 Acts 13. 39
h ch. 4. 16 Acts 15. 11
i Acts 20. 28 1 Cor. 6. 20
k Cf. ch. 9. 19
l Heb. 2. 17 Cf. Heb. 9. 5 (GK.)
m ch. 6. 1. 15
n Acts 26. 18 Eph. 1. 7
o ch. 2. 4 Cf. Acts 17. 30
2 Or *are we in worse case than they*
p See ch. 2. 1–29
q See ch. 1. 18–32
r Cit. from Ps. 14. 1–3 & 53. 1–3
s 1 Cor. 1. 29, 31
t ch. 9. 24 Acts 28. 28
u Cit. from Ps. 5. 9
3 Or *God is one*
x Gal. 3. 20 (for mg.) Cf. ch. 10. 12
y Cit. from Ps. 140. 3
z Cit. from Ps. 10. 7 (LXX)
a Cf. Mt. 5. 17
b Cit. from Isa. 59. 7
c Acts 7. 2 Jas. 2. 21
d Cit. from Ps. 36. 1
e Cit. from Gen. 15. 6
f Ezek. 16. 63
g See ver. 9
h ch. 11. 6
i ch. 8. 3 Acts 13. 39
k ch. 4. 15
l ch. 3. 22 & 5. 1
m ch. 3. 21 & 9. 30
n ch. 1. 17 & 4. 5
o Cf. ch. 1. 2

7 Saying, [a] Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.
8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.
9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.
10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.
11 And [e] he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:
12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.
13 For the promise, [n] that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to [p] his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.
14 For [s] if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:
15 Because [x] the law worketh wrath: for [y] where no law is, there is no transgression.
16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be [c] by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,
17 (As it is written, I have made thee [f] a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even [g] God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth [i] those things which be not as though they were.
18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to

A.D. 56

a Cit. from Ps. 32. 1, 2
b Cit. from Gen. 15. 5
2 Or *he considered his own body now as good as dead*
c Gen. 18. 11 Heb. 11. 11, 12
d Isa. 51. 2 Heb. 11. 11
e See Gen. 17. 10, 11
f ch. 15. 4 Ps. 102. 18
g 1 Pet. 1. 21 See ver. 5
h ch. 6. 9 Acts 17. 31
i ch. 5. 6 Jno. 15. 13
k ch. 3. 24, 28 & 8. 30
l ch. 4. 5 & 10. 4, 9
m Acts 10. 36 Eph. 2. 14, 17
n Gen. 17. 4–6
o (Jer. 30. 21) Eph. 2. 18
p ch. 9. 7 Jno. 8. 33, 37
q 1 Cor. 15. 1
r ch. 8. 24
s Gal. 3. 17, 18
t Acts 5. 41 2 Cor. 12. 10
u ch. 2. 7 & 8. 25
x ch. 7. 10, &c.
y ch. 3. 20 & 5. 4
z See ver. 2
a Phil. 1. 20 Cf. Ps. 119. 116
b See ver. 8
c ch. 3. 24 & 5. 15
d ch. 8. 15 Acts 19. 6
e ch. 4. 25 & 8. 32
f Cit. from Gen. 17. 5
g Jno. 5. 21 2 Cor. 1. 9 Cf. Heb. 11. 19
h ch. 8. 39 Jno. 3. 16
i 1 Cor. 1. 28
k See ch. 3. 24
l (ch. 2. 5, 8) 1 Thes. 1. 10

that which was spoken, [b] So shall thy seed be.
19 And being not weak in faith, [2] he considered not his own body now dead, when he was [c] about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of [d] Sarah's womb:
20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;
21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.
22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.
23 [f] Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;
24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, [g] if we believe on him [h] that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;
25 [i] Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5

THEREFORE [k] being justified [l] by faith, [m] we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:
2 By whom also [o] we have access by faith into this grace [q] wherein we stand, and [r] rejoice in hope of the glory of God.
3 And not only so, but [t] we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation [u] worketh patience;
4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope:
5 And [z] hope [a] maketh not ashamed; because [b] the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by [d] the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.
6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time [e] Christ died for the ungodly.
7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.
8 But [h] God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.
9 Much more then, being now justified [k] by his blood, we shall be [l] saved from wrath through him.

10 For if, [a] when we were enemies, [b] we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved [d] by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the [2]atonement.

12 Wherefore, as [f] by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and [i] so death passed upon all men, for that [k] all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but [m] sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned [p] after the similitude of Adam's transgression, [r] who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and [x] the gift [y] by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death [d] reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so [i] by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover [l] the law [3]entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, [m] grace did much more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness [p] unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

A.D. 56

a Col. 1. 21
b 2 Cor. 5. 18–20
c ch. 3. 8
d Cf. Heb. 7. 25
e ch. 7. 4, 6

[2] Read *reconciliation*

f Gen. 2. 17, 1 Cor. 15. 22
g See Mt. 28. 19
h 1 Cor. 12. 13
i ch. 6. 23, Eccles. 9. 2
k ch. 3. 23, Gal. 3. 22
l ver. 9
m ch. 4. 15 & 7. 7
n Cf. Jno. 11. 40
o Jno. 3. 3, 2 Cor. 5. 17, Cf. ch. 7. 6
p Hos. 6. 7
q See ver. 3
r 1 Cor. 15. 45

s Eph. 4. 22
t Gal. 2. 20
u Cf. ch. 7. 24 & 8. 10
x ch. 6. 23
y ch. 4. 16 & 11. 6
z See ver. 2
a 2 Tim. 2. 11
b ch. 4. 24 & 7. 4
c Heb. 7. 16, Cf. Acts 13. 34
d 2 Tim. 2. 12
e Heb. 7. 27
f Gal. 2. 19, Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 15
g Ps. 119. 133, 1 Cor. 15. 34
h Col. 3. 5, Cf. ch. 7. 5
i Cf. Heb. 5. 8
k ch. 12. 1
l Gal. 3. 19

[3] Or *came in beside*

m 1 Tim. 1. 14
n Gal. 3. 24, 25
o ver. 2.
p ch. 6. 23, Jno. 17. 2

CHAPTER 6

WHAT shall we say then? [c] Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall [e] we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us [g] as were baptized into Jesus Christ [h] were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as [l] Christ was raised up from the dead [n] by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk [o] in newness of life.

5 For if we have been planted together in [q] the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that [s] our old man [t] is crucified with him, that [u] the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For [z] he that is dead is freed from sin.

8 Now [a] if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that Christ [b] being raised from the dead [c] dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin [e] once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but [f] alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 [g] Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye [h] your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but [k] yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for [n] ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? [o] shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 [a] Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be [d] thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart [f] that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

18 [g] Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 [i] I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.

21 [m] What fruit had ye then in those things [o] whereof ye are now ashamed? for [q] the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become [r] servants to God, [s] ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end [t] everlasting life.

23 For [x] the wages of sin is death; but [y] the gift of God is [z] eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 7

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For [a] the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then if, while her husband liveth, [e] she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become [h] dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who [i] is raised from the dead, that we should [k] bring forth fruit unto God.

A.D. 56

a Jno. 8. 34. 2 Pet. 2. 19
b Cf. ch. 6. 13
c ch. 6. 21
d ch. 7. 25. See ch. 1. 8
e ch. 2. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 6. Cf. ch. 6. 4
f Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 13
g ch. 8. 2. Jno. 8. 32
h ch. 5. 13
i ch. 3. 5. 1 Cor. 9. 8
k Cit. from Ex. 20. 17
l Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 56
m ch. 7. 5
n Mt. 19. 17
o Cf. 2 Cor. 4. 2
p ch. 4. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 7, 9
q ch. 1. 32. Jas. 1. 15
r 1 Pet. 2. 16
s ch. 7. 4
t ch. 2. 7. Gal. 6. 8
u Ps. 19. 7, &c.
x ch. 5. 12, 14. Heb. 9. 27
y ch. 5. 15
z ch. 5. 21. 1 Jno. 5. 11, 12
a 1 Cor. 7. 39
b 1 Cor. 3. 1, 3
c Cf. 1 K. 21. 20, 25
d Gal. 5. 17
e Cf. Mt. 5. 32
f ver. 20
g See Jer. 17. 9
h ch. 6. 2. Gal. 2. 19
i ch. 6. 9 & 8. 11
k ch. 6. 22

5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, [b] did work in our members to bring forth [c] fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve [e] in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, [h] I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, [k] Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For [l] without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, [n] which was ordained to life, [p] I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore [u] the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am [b] carnal, [c] sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I allow not: for [d] what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then [f] it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that [g] in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, [a] it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For [e] I delight in the law of God after [g] the inward man:

23 But I see another law in my members, [h] warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from [i] the body of this death?

25 [n] I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8

THERE is therefore now [t] no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, [2] who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of [z] the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath [b] made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law [d] could not do, [f] in that it was weak through the flesh, [g] God sending his own Son [h] in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, [t] who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For [m] they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

6 For to be carnally minded [o] is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and [p] peace.

7 Because the carnal mind is [q] enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, [r] neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that [u] the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not [z] the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

A.D. 56

a ver. 17
b Jno. 17. 23, 26 2 Cor. 4. 10
c ver. 2 Jno. 6. 63 2 Cor. 3. 6
d ch. 7. 4 & 10. 9
e Ps. 119. 174
f (Acts 24. 15, 21) 1 Cor. 6. 14
g 2 Cor. 4. 16
h Jas. 4. 1
i See ver. 2
k Cf. ch. 6. 21
l Cf. ch. 6. 6
m Col. 3. 5
n ch. 6. 17
o Jno. 16. 8–11, 13, 14 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13
p See ver. 16
q 2 Tim. 1. 7
r ch. 5. 5 1 Cor. 2. 12
s Or *sonship*
t Gal. 4. 5
t Jno. 5. 24
u Mk. 14. 36 Gal. 4. 6
x See ver. 23
2 The best MSS. omit
y Jno. 11. 52 Gal. 3. 26
z ver. 10
a Gal. 3. 29
b ch. 6. 18 2 Cor. 3. 17
c 2 Cor. 1. 7
d ch. 3. 20 Gal. 2. 16
e See ver. 29, 30
f Heb. 7. 18
g Jno. 20. 21 1 Jno. 4. 9, 10
h ch. 1. 3 Gal. 4. 4
i 2 Cor. 4. 17
k 2 Thes. 2. 14
l Gal. 5. 16, 25
4 Or *creation*
m Mt. 16. 23 1 Cor. 2. 14
n See Gen. 3. 18, 19
o See ch. 6. 21
5 Or *in hope that the creation*
p ch. 2. 10 & 14. 17
q Jas. 4. 4
r Cf. 1 Cor. 2. 14
s See Jer. 12. 4, 11
t 2 Cor. 1. 22
u Jno. 14. 17 1 Cor. 3. 16
x 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4
y Cf. Gal. 5. 5
z Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 11
a See ver. 11

10 And [b] if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but [c] the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him [d] that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead [f] shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, [i] not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, [k] ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do [m] mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For as many as are [o] led by the Spirit of God, they are the [p] sons of God.

15 For ye have not received [q] the spirit of bondage again to fear; [r] but ye have received the Spirit of [2s] adoption, whereby we cry, [u] Abba, Father.

16 [x] The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the [y] children of God:

17 And if children, then [a] heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; [c] if so be that we suffer with him, that [e] we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are [i] not worthy to be compared with [k] the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the [4] creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For the [4] creature [n] was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same [5] in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation [s] groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the [t] firstfruits of the Spirit, even [x] we ourselves groan within ourselves, [y] waiting for the adoption, to wit, [a] the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved [a] by hope: but [c] hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with [e] patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for [f] we know not [2] what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And [i] he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he [k] maketh intercession for the saints [l] according to the will of God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them [o] that love God, to them who are the [p] called according to his purpose.

29 For whom he did [q] foreknow, he also did [r] predestinate to be conformed [y] to the image of his Son, that he might be [a] the firstborn among many [c] brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also [g] justified: and whom he justified, them he also [i] glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? [l] If God be for us, who can be against us?

32 [n] He that spared not his own Son, but [p] delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's [r] elect? [s] It is God that justifieth.

34 [u] Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even [x] at the right hand of God, [z] who also maketh intercession for us.

35 [b] Who shall separate us from [c] the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, [f] For thy sake [h] we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than [b] conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor [d] principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from [g] the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9

[h] I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For [m] I could wish that myself were [3] [n] accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the [r] adoption, and the [s] glory, and [u] the covenants, and [x] the giving of the law, and [z] the service of God, and [b] the promises;

5 Whose are [d] the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, [e] who is over all, [f] God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 [k] Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For [k] they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of [m] Abraham, are they all children: but, [o] In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 [q] That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, [t] At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when [y] Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father [a] Isaac;

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to [d] election might stand, not of works, but of [e] him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, [g] The elder shall serve the younger.

13 As it is written, [i] Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

A.D. 56

a ch. 5. 2 & 12. 12
b 1 Cor. 15. 57 Cf. Jno. 16. 33
c 2 Cor. 4. 18
d Eph. 1. 21
e ch. 5. 3, 4 & 12. 12
f Cf. Lk. 11. 1
g ch. 5. 8 Eph. 2. 4
2 Or *how to pray*
h 2 Cor. 11. 31
i Acts 15. 8 1 Thes. 2. 4
k Cf. ver. 34
l Cf. 1 Jno. 5. 14
m Cf. Ex. 32. 32
3 Or *anathema*
n 1 Cor. 12. 3
o Dan. 9. 4 1 Cor. 2. 9
p ch. 9. 11, 24 Cf. Mt. 22. 14
q ch. 11. 2
r See Ex. 4. 22
s See Ex. 16. 10
t Eph. 1. 5, 11 Cf. ch. 9. 23
u See Gen. 15. 18
x ch. 3. 2
y (Gen. 5. 1) 1 Cor. 15. 49
z Heb. 9. 1 (Gk.)
a Col. 1. 15, 18
b ch. 15. 8 Acts 26. 6
c Jno. 20. 17 Heb. 2. 11
d ch. 11. 28
e Cf. Eph. 4. 6 Col. 1. 16–19
f ch. 1. 25 2 Cor. 11. 31
g ch. 5. 1; 18 1 Cor 6. 11
h Cf. ch. 3. 3
i Jno. 17. 22
k ch. 2. 28 Ps. 124. 1, 2 1 Jno. 4. 4
m ch. 4. 13 Gal. 3. 29
n Jno. 3. 16
o Cit. from Gen. 21. 12
p ch. 5. 6 & 14. 9
q Gal. 4. 23
r ch. 11. 7 Lk. 18. 7
s Isa. 50. 9
t Cit. from Gen. 18. 10, 14
u ver. 1
x Acts 7. 55, 56 Eph. 1. 20
y Gen. 49. 31 See Gen. 25. 21
z Heb. 7. 25
a Acts 7. 8
b Cf. Jno. 10. 28
c Jno. 15. 9, 13 2 Cor. 5. 14
d ch. 11. 5, &c.
e ch. 8. 27 1 Cor. 1. 9 ‖ ch. 11. 29
f Cit. from Ps. 44. 22
g Cit. from Gen. 25. 23
h 1 Cor. 4. 9
i Cit. from Mal. 1. 2, 3

A.D. 56

14 What shall we say then? [a] Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, [b] I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Phâr'-āōh, Even [d] for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he [g] hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, [h] Why doth he yet find fault? For [i] who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, [l] who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not [o] the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one [p] vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the [r] vessels of wrath [s] fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known [u] the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore [x] prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also [z] of the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Ō'-sēe, [b] I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And [e] it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Ē-śâi'-ăs also crieth concerning Israel, [h] Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Ē-śâi'-ăs said before, [c] Except the Lord of Să-bā'-ōth had left us a seed, we had been as Sŏd'-ŏ-mă, and been made like unto Gō-mŏr'-rhă.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even [e] the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which [f] followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at [k] that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, [m] Behold, I lay in Sion [n] a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

CHAPTER 10

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record that they have a [q] zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and [t] going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For [y] Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to [a] every one that believeth.

5 For Moses describeth the righteousness [c] which is of the law, That [d] the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 [f] But [g] the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the [2] deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is

a ch. 3. 5
b Cit. from Ex. 33. 19
c Cit. from Isa. 1. 9
d Cit. from Ex. 9. 16
e ch. 4. 5, 6 & 10. 6, 10
f Cf. ch. 10. 3
g Ex. 14. 4, 8
h Cf. ch. 3. 7
i Dan. 4. 35
k Lk. 20. 18
l Isa. 45. 9
m Cit. from Isa. 28. 16
n Cit. from Isa. 8. 14
o Jer. 18. 6
p 2 Tim. 2. 20
q Acts 22. 3
r Cf. Acts 9. 15
s Cf. Pr. 16. 4 1 Pet. 2. 8
t Cf. ch. 9. 31 & 11. 7
u Eph. 3. 16
x See ch. 8. 29, 30
y Mt. 5. 17 Gal. 3. 24
z ch. 3. 29 & 11. 11
a ch. 5. 1 Gal. 2. 16
b Cit. from Hos. 2. 23
c Phil. 3. 9
d Cit. from Lv. 18. 5
e Cit. from Hos. 1. 10
f For ver. 6–8, cf. Dt. 30. 12–14
g ch. 9. 30 Gal. 5. 5
h Cit. from Isa. 10. 22, 23
2 Or *abyss* Lk. 8. 31 Rev. 9. 1 (& mg. for mg.)

nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That [b] if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that [d] God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For [h] there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for [k] the same Lord [l] over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For [m] whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and [r] how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, [t] How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But [y] they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Ē-sâi'-ăs saith, [z] Lord, who hath believed our report?

17 So then [a] faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, [c] their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, [d] I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Ē-sâi'-ăs is very bold, and saith, [f] I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Israel he saith, [g] All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

A.D. 56

[a] Jer. 31. 37. Lam. 3. 20
[b] Cf. Mt. 10. 32
[c] 2 Cor. 11. 22
[d] ch. 8. 11 & 14. 9
[e] ch. 8. 29. 1 Pet. 1. 2
[f] Lk. 9. 54. Jas. 5. 17
[g] Cit. from 1 K. 19. 10, 14
[h] ch. 3. 22–24. Eph. 3. 6
[i] Cit. from 1 K. 19. 18
[k] Cf. ch. 3. 30
[l] Acts 10. 36. Eph. 1. 22, 23
[m] Cit. from Joel 2. 32
[n] See Isa. 10. 20, 21
[o] ch. 9. 11. 1 Thes. 1. 4
[p] ch. 5. 15. Eph. 2. 5, 8
[q] ch. 4. 4
[r] Cf. Acts 8. 31
[s] ch. 10. 3
[t] Cit. from Isa. 52. 7
[u] ch. 8. 33. Col. 3. 12
[2] Or *hardened*
ver. 25. 2 Cor. 3. 14
[x] Cf. Isa. 29. 10
[y] ch. 3. 3. Heb. 4. 2
[z] Cit. from Isa. 53. 1
[a] Gal. 3. 2, 5
[b] Cit. from Ps. 69. 22, 23
[c] Cit. from Ps. 19. 4
[d] Cit. from Dt. 32. 21
[e] ch. 9. 24 & 15. 9
[f] Cit. from Isa. 65. 1
[g] Cit. from Isa. 65. 2
[h] ch. 15. 16. Ro. 1. 5

CHAPTER 11

I SAY then, [a] Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For [c] I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people [e] which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of [f] Ē-lī'-ăs? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

3 [g] Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? [i] I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Bā'-ăl.

5 Even so then at this present time also there is [n] a remnant according to the [o] election of grace.

6 And if [p] by grace, then [q] is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? [s] Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the [u] election hath obtained it, and the rest were [2] blinded

8 (According as it is written, [x] God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And David saith, [b] Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation [e] is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am [h] the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and [b] might save some of them.
15 For if the casting away of them be [c] the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?
16 For if [f] the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.
17 And if some of the branches be [i] broken off, and thou, [k] being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them [l] partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;
18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.
19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in.
20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and [q] thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but [r] fear:
21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.
22 Behold therefore the [u] goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, [y] if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.
23 And [a] they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.
24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?
25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, [k] lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that [2m] blindness in part is happened to Israel, until [n] the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.
26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, [p] There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:
27 For this is my covenant unto them, [a] when I shall take away their sins.
28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are [d] beloved for the fathers' sakes.
29 For the gifts and [e] calling of God are [g] without repentance.
30 For as ye [h] in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:
31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.
32 For God hath [m] concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.
33 O the depth of the riches both of the [n] wisdom and knowledge of God! how [o] unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!
34 For [p] who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?
35 Or [s] who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?
36 For [t] of him, and through him, and [x] to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

CHAPTER 12

[z] I BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye [b] present your bodies [c] a living sacrifice, holy, [d] acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.
2 And [e] be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the [f] renewing of your mind, that ye may [g] prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.
3 For I say, through [h] the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, [i] not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, [l] according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.
4 [o] For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:
5 So we, [q] being many, are [r] one body in Christ, and every one [s] members one of another.

A.D. 56

[a] Cf. Isa. 27. 9
[b] Dan. 12. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 19, 22
[c] See ch. 5. 10
[d] Mal. 1. 2
[e] (ch. 9. 11, 24) 1 Cor. 1. 26
[f] Jer. 2. 3; Jas. 1. 18
[g] Cf. Nu. 23. 19; Mal. 3. 6
[h] 1 Cor. 6. 11
[i] Cf. Mt. 15. 13; Jno. 15. 2
[k] Hos. 14. 6; Cf. Eph. 2. 12
[l] See Eph. 3. 6
[m] Cf. ch. 3. 23
[n] Dan. 2. 20; Col. 2. 3
[o] Isa. 40. 28; Cf. Eph. 3. 8
[p] Cit. from Isa. 40. 13
[q] 1 Cor. 10. 12
[r] Eccles. 12. 13; Phil. 2. 12
[s] Cit. from Jb. 31. 11; Cf. Jb. 35. 7
[t] 1 Cor. 8. 6
[u] ch. 2. 4
[x] ch. 16. 27
[y] 1 Cor. 15. 2; Cf. ch. 2. 7
[z] 2 Cor. 10. 1
[a] Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 16
[b] ch. 6. 13
[c] Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 5
[d] ch. 14. 18; Acts 10. 35
[e] 1 Pet. 1. 14; Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 15
[f] 2 Cor. 4. 16
[g] Eph. 5. 10
[h] ch. 15. 15
[i] ver. 16
[k] See ch. 12. 16
[l] 1 Cor. 3. 5
[2] Or *hardening*
[m] ver. 7
[n] Lk. 21. 24; Cf. Rev. 7. 9
[o] 1 Cor. 12. 12–14
[p] Cit. from Isa. 59. 20, 21
[q] 1 Cor. 10. 17, 33
[r] 1 Cor. 10. 17
[s] Eph. 4. 25

A.D. 56

6 [a] Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether [b] prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or [c] ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on [d] teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: [f] he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that [h] ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 [i] Let love be without dissimulation. [k] Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 [l] Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; [n] in honour preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; [o] fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 [p] Rejoicing in hope; [q] patient in tribulation; [r] continuing instant in prayer;

13 [t] Distributing to the necessity of saints; [u] given to hospitality.

14 [y] Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 [b] Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 [d] Be of the same mind one toward another. [e] Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 [g] Recompense to no man evil for evil. [h] Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, [k] live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, [l] Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Therefore [o] if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13

LET every soul [u] be subject unto the higher powers. For [x] there is no power but of God: [z] the powers that be are ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have [e] praise of the same:

4 For [g] he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also [m] for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 [s] Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; [x] honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, [z] but to love one another: for [a] he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time [m] to awake out of sleep: for [n] now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is [p] at hand: let us therefore cast off the [q] works of darkness, and [r] let us put on the armour of light.

13 [s] Let us walk honestly, as in the day; [t] not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But [y] put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and [a] make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

a 1 Cor. 7. 7
b Acts 19. 6 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28
c 1 Cor. 12. 5
d Acts 13. 1 1 Cor. 12. 28, 29
e 1 Pet 2. 14
f Lk. 6. 38 2 Cor. 8. 2, 7
g See 2 Chr. 19. 6
h 1 Cor. 12. 28
i 2 Cor. 6. 6
k Am. 5. 15 1 Thes. 5. 21, 22
l ch. 13. 8–10 Jno. 15. 12
m Cf. 1 Pet. 2. 19
n Eph. 5. 21 Cf. ch. 13. 7
o Acts 18. 25
p ch. 8. 24 & 15. 4, 13
q ch. 8. 25 & 15. 4 ‖ 1 Thes. 5. 14
r Lk. 21. 36 Eph. 6. 18
s See ver. 1
t (Acts 24. 17) Gal. 6. 10
u 1 Tim. 3. 2
x 1 Pet. 2. 17 Cf. ch. 12. 10
y Lk. 6. 28 1 Cor. 4. 12
z ch. 12. 10 1 Cor. 14. 1
a Gal. 5. 14 Cf. Mt. 22. 40
b 1 Cor. 12. 26
c Cit. from Ex. 20. 13–17
d ch. 15. 5
e Jer. 45. 5
f Pr. 3. 7 1 Cor. 3. 18
g Mt. 5. 39 1 Thes. 5. 15
h 2 Cor. 8. 21
i Cit. from Lv. 19. 18
k ch. 14. 19 Mk. 9. 50
l Cit. from Dt. 32. 35
m 1 Cor. 15. 34
n Lk. 21. 28
o Cit. from Pr. 25. 21, 22
p 1 Cor. 7. 29
q Eph. 5. 11
r 2 Cor. 6. 7
s 1 Thes. 4. 12
t ch. 1. 29–31 1 Cor. 3. 3 See Lk. 21. 34
u Mt. 22. 21 Tit. 3. 1
x Cf. Jno. 19. 11
y Gal. 3. 27 See Eph. 4. 24
z See Dan. 2. 21
a See ch. 8. 4, 13

A.D. 56

CHAPTER 14

[b] HIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 [d] Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 [e] Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 [h] One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for [l] he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For [n] none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: [p] whether we live therefore, or die, [q] we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end [r] Christ both died, and [s] rose, and revived, [t] that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for [y] we shall all stand before the judgment seat of [2] Christ.

11 For it is written, [b] As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then every one of us [d] shall give account of himself to God.

13 [f] Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, [h] that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there [a] is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. [c] Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; [f] but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ is [g] acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore [i] follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may [k] edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 [m] It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. [o] Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15

[u] WE then that are strong [x] ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 [z] Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good [a] to edification.

3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, [c] The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For [e] whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through [g] patience and comfort of the scriptures might have [i] hope.

5 Now [k] the God of patience and

a Acts 10. 15; 1 Tim. 4. 4
b ch. 15. 1
c 1 Cor. 8. 11
d Col. 2. 16
e ch. 2. 1; 1 Cor. 4. 5
f ch. 15. 13
g ch. 12. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 9
h Gal. 4. 10
i ch. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 15
k ch. 15. 2
l 1 Cor. 10. 30, 31
m 1 Cor. 8. 13
n 2 Cor. 5. 15
o 1 Jno. 3. 21
p Phil. 1. 20
q 1 Cor. 3. 23
r ch. 8. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 3
s ch. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14
t Acts 2. 36; 1 Cor. 15. 27
u Cf. Gal. 6. 1
x ch. 14. 1
y Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 10
z 1 Cor. 10. 24
2 The best MSS. read God
a ch. 14. 19; 1 Cor. 14. 12
b Cit. from Isa. 45. 23
c Cit. from Ps. 69. 9
d Acts 24. 25; Heb. 6. 2
e Ro. 4. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 10
f ver. 4
g ch. 12. 12; 2 Thes. 1. 4
h 1 Cor. 8. 9; Cf. Mt. 18. 6
i ch. 12. 12; 1 Cor. 9. 10
k 2 Cor. 1. 3

consolation grant you [a] to be like-minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may [c] with one mind and one mouth [d] glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore [e] receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that Jesus Christ [g] was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm [i] the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And that [k] the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, [m] For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, [n] Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, [p] Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, Ē-śâi'-ăs saith, [r] There shall be a root of Jesse, and [t] he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with [x] all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with [a] all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, [c] because of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 [d] That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that [e] the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being [f] sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 [i] I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ [k] in those things which pertain to God.

18 For [m] I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

A.D. 56

a ch. 12. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 10
b Acts 19. 11. 2 Cor. 12. 12
c Cf. Acts 15. 25
d Mt. 5. 16. 1 Cor. 6. 20
e See ch. 14. 1
f 2 Cor. 10. 16
g Cf. Mt. 15. 24
h Cit. from Isa. 52. 15
i ch. 9. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 20
k ch. 11. 11. Gal. 3. 8, 14
l ch. 1. 13
m Cit. from Ps. 18. 49
n Cit. from Dt. 32. 43
o ch. 1. 11
p Cit. from Ps. 117. 1
q ch. 1. 11
r Cit. from Isa. 11. 1
s Acts 21. 15. 1 Cor. 16. 6, 11
t Cit. from Isa. 11. 10
u Acts 24. 17. 1 Cor. 16. 1–3
x ch. 14. 17. Gal. 5. 22
y Acts 20. 1, 3. 1 Cor. 16. 5
z ch. 16. 5. Acts 19. 21
a 1 Cor. 1. 5
b Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 11
c ch. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 3. 10
d ch. 11. 13. Gal. 1. 16
e Cf. Phil. 2. 17
f Acts 26. 18. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30
g Col. 1. 8
h Acts 12. 5. 2 Cor. 1. 11
i Phil. 3. 3
k Heb. 2. 17
l 2 Thes. 3. 2
m Acts 21. 19

19 [b] Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Ĭl-lўr'-ĭ-cŭm, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, [f] not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, [h] To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also [l] I have been much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and [o] having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, [q] I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and [s] to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem [u] to minister unto the saints.

26 For it hath pleased them of [y] Macedonia and [z] Ă-châi'-ă to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For [b] if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for [g] the love of the Spirit, that ye [h] strive together with me in your prayers to God for me;

31 [i] That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judæa; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

32 That I may come unto you with

joy [a] by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

33 Now [b] the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

CHAPTER 16

I COMMEND unto you Phē'bē our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at [c] Çĕn-chrē'ă:

2 That ye [e] receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet [k] Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4 Who have for my life [l] laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet [n] the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved Ĕp-æ'nĕ-tŭs, who is the firstfruits of [o] Ă-chaî'ă unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Ăn-drō-nī'cŭs and Jû'nĭ-ă, my kinsmen, and [z] my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Ăm'plĭ-ăs my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stăch'ys my beloved.

10 Salute Ă-pĕl'lēs approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Ă-rĭs-tō-bū'lŭs' household.

11 Salute Hē-rō'dĭ-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute [i] Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Ă-sўn'crĭ-tŭs, Phlegon, Hermas, Păt'rō-băs, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phĭ-lŏl'ŏ-gŭs, and Julia, Nē'rē-ûs, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 [c] Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, [d] mark them which cause divisions and offences [f] contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but [h] their own belly; and [i] by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For [m] your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and [2o] simple concerning evil.

20 And the [p] God of peace shall [q] bruise Satan under your feet shortly. [s] The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

21 [t] Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs my workfellow, and [u] Lucius, and [x] Jason, and [y] Sō-sĭp'ă-tĕr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tertius, [a] who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 [b] Gâi'ŭs mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. [c] Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now [d] to him that is of power to stablish you [e] according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, [f] according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret [g] since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and [h] by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of [k] the everlasting God, made known to all nations [l] for the obedience of faith:

27 To God [m] only wise, [n] be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

¶ Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phē'bē servant of the church at Çĕn-chrē'ă.

A.D. 56

a ch. 1. 10
b ch. 16. 20
c 1 Cor. 16. 20
d Mt. 18. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 9
e Acts 18. 18; † 1 Tim. 1. 3
g Phil. 2. 29
h Phil. 3. 19; Cf. 1 Tim. 6. 5
i Eph. 4. 14
k Acts 18. 2; 1 Cor. 16. 19
l Cf. Acts 15. 26
m ch. 1. 8; 1 Thes. 1. 8
n 1 Cor. 16. 19
2 Or *harmless*
o Mt. 10. 16; 1 Cor. 14. 20
p ch. 15. 33; 2 Cor. 13. 11
q Jno. 16. 11; Rev. 12. 9; Cf. Gen. 3. 15
r ch. 15. 26; 1 Cor. 16. 15
s 1 Cor. 16. 23, *al.*
t Acts 20. 4; 1 Cor. 4. 17
u Acts 13. 1 (?)
x Acts 17. 5 (?)
y Acts 20. 4 (?)
z Col. 4. 10
a Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 21
b Acts 20. 4; 1 Cor. 1. 14
c Acts 19. 22 (?); 2 Tim. 4. 20 (?)
d Eph. 3. 20
e ch. 2. 16; 1 Tim. 1. 11
f (Mt. 16. 17); 1 Cor. 2. 7
g Acts 3. 21
h ch. 1. 2; 1 Cor. 15. 3
i Mk. 15. 21 (?)
k Isa. 40. 28; † See ch. 1. 5
l 1 Tim. 1. 17; See Mk. 12. 32
n Ro. 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 55

PAUL, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and [b] Sŏs'thĕ-nēs our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at [e] Corinth, to them that are [f] sanctified in Christ Jesus, [g] called to be saints, with all that in every place [i] call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both their's and our's:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 [l] I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are [m] enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

6 Even as [r] the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for [t] the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be [y] blameless in [a] the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 [b] God is faithful, by whom [c] ye were called unto [d] the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in [h] the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chlō'ē, [m] that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, that [n] every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of [o] Ă-pŏl'lŏs; and I of [p] Çē'phăs; and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that [a] I baptized none of you, but [c] Crispus and [d] Gâi'ŭs;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also [h] the household of Stĕph'ă-năs: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: [k] not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the cross is [n] to them that perish [o] foolishness; but unto us [p] which are saved it is [q] the power of God.

19 For it is written, [s] I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 [u] Where is the wise? [x] where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? [z] hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom [e] knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For [f] the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach [g] Christ crucified, unto the Jews a [i] stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks [k] foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the [l] wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see [q] your calling, brethren, how that [r] not many wise men

a Acts 19. 5
b Acts 18. 17
c Acts 18. 8
d Ro. 16. 23 3 Jno. 1 (?)
e Acts 19. 1 2 Cor. 1. 1
f ch. 6. 11 Ro. 15. 16
g Ro. 1. 7
h ch. 16. 15, 17
i Acts 22. 16 2 Tim. 2. 22
k ch. 2. 1, &c. Cf. 2Cor. 10. 10
l Ro. 1. 8 Eph. 1. 16
m 2 Cor. 8. 7
n 2 Cor. 2. 15
o ver. 23
p ch. 15. 2 Acts 2. 47
q Ro. 1. 16
r 2 Tim. 1. 8 Cf. 1 Tim. 2. 6
s Cit. from Isa. 29. 14 Cf. Jb. 5. 13
t ch. 15. 23, 51 Acts 1. 11
u Isa. 19. 12
x Isa. 33. 18
y (Lk. 1. 6) Eph. 1. 4
z ch. 3. 19 Mt. 11. 25
a (Mal. 4. 1) ch. 3. 13
b ch. 10. 13 Isa. 49. 7
c ch. 7. 17 Ro. 9. 11, 24
d 1 Jno. 1. 3
e Jno. 17. 25 Gal. 4. 8
f Cf. Jno. 6. 30
g Acts 26. 23
h Ro. 15. 5 2Cor. 13. 11
i Gal. 5. 11
k ch. 2. 14 Cf. Acts 26. 24
l ver. 30
m ch. 11. 18
n ch. 3. 4
o ch. 3, 4, 6 Acts 19. 1
p Gal. 1. 18 See Mt. 4. 18
q Ro. 11. 29 Eph. 1. 18
r Cf. ch. 2. 8

after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But [a] God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen [d] the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and [g] things which are not, [h] to bring to nought things that are:

29 [i] That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us [l] wisdom, and [m] righteousness, and [n] sanctification, and [o] redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, [q] He that glorieth, [r] let him glory in the Lord.

CHAPTER 2

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, [t] came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, [x] declaring unto you the [3]testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, [a] save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

3 And [b] I was with you [c] in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of [f] the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in [h] the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are [l] perfect: yet [m] not the wisdom of this world, nor of [o] the princes of this [6]world, that [p] come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God [r] in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for [u] had they known it, they would not have crucified [x] the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, [z] Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for [b] them that love him.

10 But [c] God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for [e] the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, [f] save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now [k] we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 Which things also we speak, [p] not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; [2]comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But [s] the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are [u] foolishness unto him: [y] neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is [z] spiritual [4]judgeth all things, yet he himself is [5]judged of no man.

16 For [d] who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But [e] we have the mind of Christ.

CHAPTER 3

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto [g] spiritual, but as unto [i] carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 [k] I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto [n] ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas [q] there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while [s] one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of [t] Ă-pŏl'lŏs; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Ă-pŏl'lŏs, but [y] ministers by whom ye believed, [a] even as the Lord gave to every man?

A.D. 55

a Jas. 2. 5
b ch. 8. 3 Ro. 8. 28
c Dan. 2. 22, 28
d Cf. Ps. 8. 2
e Ro. 8. 14–16, 26 2 Cor. 3. 3, 27, 18
f Cf. Pr. 20. 27
g Ro. 4. 17
h ch. 2. 6
i Ro. 3. 27 Eph. 2. 9
k Ro. 8. 15 Gal. 3. 2, 14
l ver. 24 Col. 2. 3
m Jer. 33. 16 2 Cor. 5. 21
n ver. 2
o See Ro. 3. 24
p ver. 1
q Cf. Jer. 9. 23, 24
r Ro. 2. 17 2Cor.10.17
2 Or *interpreting spiritual things to spiritual (men)*, or *interpreting spiritual things by spiritual (things)*
s Ro. 8. 5–7 Phil. 3. 19
t ch. 1. 17 2 Cor. 11. 6
u ch. 1. 18, 23
x Eph. 6. 19
y Cf. Jno. 14. 17 Ro. 8. 7
3 Many MSS. read *mystery*
z ch. 3. 1
4 Or *discerneth*
a Cf. Gal. 6. 14
5 Or *discerned*
b See Acts 18. 1, &c.
c ch. 4. 10 Cf. 2Cor.11.30
d Cit. from Isa. 40. 13
e Cf. Jno. 15. 15
f 1 Thes. 1. 5 Cf. ch. 4. 20
g ch. 2. 15 & 14. 37
h 2 Cor. 4. 7
i Ro. 7. 14
k Heb. 5. 12, 13
l (Mt. 5. 48) Eph. 4. 13
m Cf. Jas. 3. 15
n Jno. 16. 12 Heb. 5. 11
o Dan. 10. 13, 20 Eph. 6. 12
6 Or *age*
p ch. 1. 28
q ch. 6. 9, 10 Ro. 13. 13
r Ro. 16. 25 Eph. 1. 9
s ch. 1. 12
t ch. 1. 12 & 16. 12
u Acts 13. 27
x Jas. 2. 1
y ch. 4. 1 Acts 26. 16
z Cit. from Isa. 64. 4
a ch. 7. 17 Ro. 12. 3

6 [a] I have planted, [b] Ă-pŏl'-lŏs watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now [e] he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and [f] every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are [g] labourers together with God: ye are [i] God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

10 [l] According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the [m] foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, [o] which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 [t] Every man's work shall be made manifest: for [u] the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed [y] by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; [b] yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that [c] ye are the temple of God, and that the [e] Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. [g] If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For [i] the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, [l] He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, [m] The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore [p] let no man glory in men. For [r] all things are your's;

A.D. 55

a ch. 9. 1 Cf. ch. 4. 15 See Acts 18. 4–11
b Acts 18. 27
c Ro. 14. 8
d Cf. ch. 11. 3
e Cf. Jno. 4. 36
f ch. 9. 17 Lk. 14. 14
g 2 Cor. 6. 1
h ch. 3. 5 2 Cor 3. 6
i Cf. Jno. 15. 1
k ch. 9. 17 Lk. 16. 1
l ch. 15. 10 Ro. 15. 15
m Mt. 16. 18 Eph. 2. 20–22
2 Gk. *day*
n Acts 24. 16
3 Or *against myself*
o Acts 4. 11 Eph. 2. 20
p Ro. 14. 4, &c. Jas. 4. 11, 12
q ch. 11. 26 Jno. 21. 22, 23
r Ro. 2. 16 2 Cor. 5. 10
s ch. 3. 13
t ch. 4. 5
u ch. 1. 8 & 5. 5
x Ro. 2. 29 2 Cor. 10. 18
y Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 8
z See ch. 3. 6
a ch. 3. 21
b Jude 23
c ch. 6. 19
d Jno. 3. 27
e ch. 6. 19 Ro. 8. 9
f Cf. Rev. 3. 17
g ch. 8. 2 Ro. 12. 16
h ch. 15. 30, 31 Ro. 8. 36
i ch. 1. 20
k Heb. 10. 33 (*Gk.*)
l Cit. from Jb. 5. 13
m Cit. from Ps. 94. 11
n 2 Cor. 11. 19
o ch. 2. 3 2 Cor. 13. 9
p ch. 4. 6 See ch. 1. 12
q 2 Cor. 11. 27
r Cf. Ro. 8. 32

22 Whether Paul, or Ă-pŏl'-lŏs, or Çē'-phăs, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;

23 And [c] ye are Christ's; and [d] Christ is God's.

CHAPTER 4

LET a man so account of us, as of the [h] ministers of Christ, and [k] stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's [2] judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For [n] I know nothing [3] by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 Therefore [p] judge nothing before the time, [q] until the Lord come, [r] who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will [s] make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and [x] then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to [z] Ă-pŏl'-lŏs for your sakes; that ye might learn in us [a] not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who maketh thee to differ from another? and [d] what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, now [f] ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, [h] as it were appointed to death: for we are [k] made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but [n] ye are wise in Christ; [o] we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 Even unto this present hour [q] we both hunger, and thirst, and are

naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 And labour, [a] working with our own hands: [d] being reviled, we bless; being [e] persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are [h] the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 [k] I write not these things to shame you, but [m] as my beloved sons I warn you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus [p] I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, [r] be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you [t] Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs, who is [u] my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, [y] as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are [z] puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But [a] I will come to you shortly, [b] if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For [c] the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in [f] the spirit of meekness?

CHAPTER 5

IT is reported commonly that [h] there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, [k] that one should have his father's wife.

2 And ye are [m] puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, [o] as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, [p] when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,

5 [b] To deliver such an one [c] unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved [f] in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 [g] Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that [i] a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 [l] Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even [n] Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore [o] let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with [q] the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle [s] not to company with fornicators:

10 Yet [x] not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge [d] them also that are without? [e] do not ye judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore [g] put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAPTER 6

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not [i] before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that [l] the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall [n] judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 [q] I speak to your shame. Is it so,

A.D. 55

a ch. 9. 15. Acts 20. 34
b 1 Tim. 1. 20
c Acts 10. 38. Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 7
d Ro. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 3. 9
e Acts 21. 36. g/. 2 Cor. 4. 9
f ch. 3. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 14
g Jas. 4. 16
h Lam. 3. 45
i Lk. 12. 1. Gal. 5. 9
k Cf. ch. 6. 5
l Jer. 4. 14. 2 Cor. 7. 1
m 2 Cor. 6. 13
n Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 19
o See Ex. 12. 11
p Gal. 4. 19. Cf. ch. 3. 6
q See ver. 6
r ch. 11. 1. Acts 20. 35
s Ro. 16. 17. 2 Thes. 3. 6, 14
t ch. 16. 10. Ro. 16. 21
u 1 Tim. 1. 2
x Cf. ch. 10. 27
y ch. 7. 17
z ch. 5. 2
a ch. 11. 34. See Acts 20. 2
b ch. 16. 7. Acts 18. 21
c Cf. ch. 2. 4
d Mk. 4. 11. Col. 4. 5
e See ver. 4–5
f Gal. 6. 1
g Cf. Mt. 15. 17
h 2 Cor. 12. 21
i ch. 5. 4, 5. 1 Tim. 5. 20
k Am. 2. 7
l Lk. 22. 30. Rev. 20. 4
m ch. 4. 18
n Cf. 2 Pet. 2. 4
o Col. 2. 5
p ch. 6. 1. Mt. 18. 17
q ch. 15. 34. Cf. ch. 4. 14

that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. [f] Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye [h] do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous [i] shall not inherit the kingdom of God? [k] Be not deceived: [l] neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And [m] such were some of you: but [n] ye are washed, but ye are [o] sanctified, but ye are [q] justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 [s] All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 [x] Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but [z] God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but [a] for the Lord; and [b] the Lord for the body.

14 And [d] God hath both raised up the Lord, and [e] will also raise up us by [g] his own power.

15 Know ye not that [h] your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? [k] for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is [m] one spirit.

18 [n] Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

A.D. 55

[a] ch. 3. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Cf. Jno. 2. 21
[b] ch. 3. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 14
[c] Cf. Ro. 14. 7
[d] ch. 7. 23. Ro. 3. 24
[e] Ro. 15. 6, 9. 1 Pet. 2. 12
[f] Cf. Mt. 5. 40
[g] ver. 8, 26
[h] 1 Thes. 4. 6
[i] Gal. 5. 21. Cf. Jno. 3. 3, 5
[k] ch. 15. 33
[l] ch. 3. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 20
[m] ch. 12. 2. Ro. 11. 30
[n] Acts 22. 16. Eph. 5. 26
[o] ch. 1. 2. Eph. 5. 26
[p] Zech. 12. 12
[q] Ro. 8. 30. Tit. 3. 7
[r] Acts 5. 3. 1 Thes. 3. 5
[s] ch. 10. 23
[t] ver. 12. 25
[u] Cf. Acts 26. 29
[x] Cf. Mt. 15. 17
[y] ch. 12. 4. Ro. 12. 6
[z] Col. 2. 22
[a] ver. 15, 19
[b] Eph. 5. 23
[c] ver. 1, 26
[d] ch. 15. 4. Ro. 14. 9
[e] Ro. 8. 11
[f] Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 14
[g] Mt. 22. 29
[h] Cf. ch. 12. 27
[i] Cf. Mt. 19. 6
[k] Cit. from Gen. 2. 24
[l] ver. 6, 25. Cf. 2 Cor. 11. 7
[m] ch. 12. 13. Cf. Jno. 17. 21
[n] ch. 10. 8. Acts 15. 29

19 What? know ye not that your body is [a] the temple of the Holy Ghost [b] which is in you, which ye have of God, and [c] ye are not your own?

20 For [d] ye are bought with a price: therefore [e] glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAPTER 7

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: [g] It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, [p] except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, [r] that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this [t] by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For [u] I would that all men were even as I myself. But [y] every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, [c] It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain, [f] let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, [i] Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest [l] speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an

husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: [b] else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us [d] to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, [e] whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But [h] as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord [k] hath called every one, so let him walk. And [l] so ordain I [m] in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? [n] let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

19 [o] Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, [p] but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 [q] Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is [r] the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is [s] Christ's servant.

23 [t] Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, [u] let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins [x] I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as [y] one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that [z] it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, [a] the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and [c] they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not [2] abusing it: for [f] the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you [g] without carefulness. [i] He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage [a] doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better.

39 [b] The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty

A.D. 55

a Ro. 13. 12 I Pet. 4. 7
b Cf. Mal. 2. 15
c Ezek. 7. 12
d Ro. 14. 19 2Cor. 13. 11
e 1 Pet. 3. 1
2 Or *using it to the full*
f 1 Jno. 2. 17
g Lk. 12. 22 Phil. 4. 6
h ch. 3. 5 & 12. 7
i Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 5
k ch. 1. 9 Gal. 1. 6
l ch. 4. 17 & 11. 34
m ch. 11. 16
n Cf. Acts 15. 1, &c. Gal. 5. 2
o Gal. 5. 6
p Ezek. 18. 9 1 Jno. 2. 3
q ver. 24
r Cf. Col. 3. 24 Philem. 16 See Jno. 8. 32, 36
s Eph. 6. 6
t ch. 6. 20 Gal. 3. 13
u ver. 20
x ver. 6, 12
y 2 Cor. 4. 1
z ver. 1, 8
a Heb. 13. 4
b Ro. 7. 2

to be married to whom she will; [a] only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, [c] after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8

NOW as touching things [e] offered unto idols, we know that we all [h] have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, [i] but charity edifieth.

2 And [k] if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But [n] if any man love God, the same [o] is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, [q] we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that [r] there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us [y] there is but one God, the Father, [a] of whom are all things, and we in him; and [b] one Lord Jesus Christ, [c] by whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But [f] meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means [i] this liberty of your's become a [j] stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge [o] shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But when [b] ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

A.D. 55

a 2 Cor. 6. 14
b ch. 10. 32 Ro. 14. 21
c ver. 6
d ver. 19
e ch. 10. 19 Acts 15. 29
f ch. 15. 8 Acts 22. 14
g ch. 3. 6 & 15. 1
h ch. 1. 5 & 12. 8
i Cf. ch. 13. 4
k ch. 3. 18 Gal. 6. 3
l 2 Cor. 3. 2
m Ro. 1. 5 Gal. 2. 8
n ch. 2. 9 Jas. 1. 12
o ch. 13. 12 Nah. 1. 7
p 1 Thes. 2. 6, 9
q ch. 10. 19 Hab. 2. 18–20
r Zech. 14. 9
s Acts 1. 14 Gal. 1. 19
t Cf. Mt. 8. 14
u Acts 15. 2, &c. Gal. 2. 1
x Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 4
y Eph. 4. 6 Cf. Mal. 1. 6 Mt. 23. 9
z Pr. 27. 18 2 Tim. 2. 6 Cf. Dt. 20. 6
a ch. 11. 12 Ro. 11. 36
b Eph. 4. 5
c Jno. 1. 3 Eph. 3. 9
d Ro. 6. 19 Gal. 3. 15
e Cit. from Dt. 25. 4
f Ro. 14. 17
g ch. 10. 11 Ro. 15. 4
h ch. 13. 13 Ro. 15. 4, 13
i ch. 10. 29
j Ro. 14. 13
k Gal. 6. 6 Cf. Ro. 15. 27
l See ver. 15
m 2 Cor. 6. 3 Cf. ch. 8. 13
n See Dt. 18. 1 Cf. ch. 10. 18
o Ro. 14. 15
p Cf. Mt. 25. 45 Acts 9. 4
q See Mt. 10. 10

13 Wherefore, [b] if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9

AM I not an apostle? [d] am I not free? [f] have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? [g] are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for [l] the seal of [m] mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 [p] Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as [s] the brethren of the Lord, and [t] Çē'phās?

6 Or I only and [u] Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

7 [x] Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? [z] who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 [d] Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, [e] Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? [g] For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth [h] in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 [k] If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless [l] we have not used this power; but suffer all things, [m] lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that [n] they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even [q] so hath the Lord ordained

that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But [b] I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make [c] my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for [f] necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have [i] a reward: but if against my will, a [3k] dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For [n] though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, [o] that I might gain the more.

20 And [q] unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as [u] without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 [b] To the weak [c] became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the [i] prize? [k] So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that [m] striveth [5] for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we [n] an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I [6] keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a [2a] castaway.

A.D. 55

[2] Or *relected*
[a] Cf. Jer. 6. 30 Heb. 6. 8
[b] ch. 4. 12 2 Cor. 11. 7
[c] 2 Cor. 11. 10
[d] Ps. 105. 39
[e] Acts 7. 36 Heb. 11. 29
[f] Cf. Ro. 1. 14
[g] See Ex. 16. 15
[h] Jas. 6. 31, 32
[i] ch. 3. 8, 14 Eph. 6. 8
[3] Or *stewardship*
[k] ch. 4. 1, 2 Eph. 3. 2
[l] Isa. 48. 21
[m] Ezek. 20. 15 Heb. 3. 17, 18
[n] ver. 1
[o] ch. 10. 33 Ro. 11. 14
[p] See Num. 11. 4
[q] Cf. Acts 16. 3 & 21. 26
[r] Ezek. 20. 7, 18 1 Jno. 5. 21
[s] Cit. from Ex. 32. 6
[t] ch. 6. 18 1 Thes. 4. 3
[u] Cf. Ro. 2. 12
[x] See Nu. 25. 1
[y] Cf. Nu. 25. 9
[z] Cf. Acts 5. 9 & 15. 10
[a] Ps. 106. 14
[b] 2 Cor. 11. 29
[c] ch. 10. 33
[d] Dt. 8. 15
[e] See Nu. 14. 2
[f] See Ex. 12. 13
[g] ch. 9. 10 2 Tim. 3. 16
[h] Cf. Heb. 9. 26
[4] Or *the ages*
[i] Phil. 3. 14
[k] Gal. 2. 2
[l] Ro. 11. 20
[m] 1 Tim. 6. 12
[5] Or *in the games*
[n] 2 Tim. 4. 8
[o] ch. 1. 9 Lk. 16. 15 2 Cor. 1. 18
[p] Dan. 3. 17 2 Cor. 1. 10
[6] Gk. *bruise*
[q] See ver. 7

CHAPTER 10

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were [d] under the cloud, and all [e] passed through the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And [g] did all eat the same [h] spiritual meat;

4 And [l] did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for [m] they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, [p] as they also lusted.

7 [r] Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, [s] The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 [t] Neither let us commit fornication, [x] as some of them committed, and [y] fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 [z] Neither let us tempt Christ, [a] as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of [d] serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, [e] as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of [f] the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and [g] they are written for our admonition, upon whom [h] the ends of [4] the world are come.

12 Wherefore [i] let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but [o] God is faithful, [p] who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, [q] flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 [b]The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? [d]The bread which we break, is it not the communion of [e]the body of Christ?

17 For [g]we being many are one bread, and [h]one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after the flesh: [k]are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? [n]that the idol is any thing, or [o]that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles [r]sacrifice, they sacrifice to [2]devils, and [s]not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 [x]Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of [a]the table of devils.

22 [b]Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? [d]are we stronger than he?

23 [f]All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 [h]Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 [i]Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For [k]the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 [m]If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; [o]whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for [q]why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that [s]for which I give thanks?

A.D. 55

a Col. 3. 17, 23
b ch. 11. 25 Mt. 26. 27
c ch. 8. 13
d ch. 11. 23, 24 Acts 20. 7, 11
e Mt. 26. 26
f ch. 9. 22
g Ro. 12. 5
h ch. 12. 27 Ro. 12. 5
i ch. 9. 19, 22 1 Tim. 4. 16
k Cf. ch. 9. 13
l ch. 4. 16 Phil. 3. 17
m Jno. 13. 15 Phil. 2. 5
n ch. 8. 4 & 12. 2
o ch. 8. 1, &c.
p 2 Thes. 2. 15
q Lk. 1. 2
r Ps. 106. 37 Rev. 9. 20
2 Or *demons*
s ch. 12. 2 Ro. 1. 23, 25
t Eph. 1. 22
u ch. 14. 34 Gen. 3. 16
x Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16
y ch. 15. 28 Jno. 14. 28 Cf. ch. 3. 23
z See ch. 12. 10
a Cf. Isa. 65. 11
b Cf. Dt. 32. 21
c See Acts 21. 9
d Cf. Eccles. 6. 10
e Cf. Nu. 5. 18
f ch. 6. 12
g Cf. Dt. 21. 12
h ch. 13. 5 Ro. 15. 2
i Cf. 1 Tim. 4. 4
k Cit. from Ps. 24. 1
l Gen. 9. 6 Jas. 3. 9
m Cf. ch. 5. 10
n 1 Tim. 2. 13 See Gen. 2. 21–23
o Lk. 10. 8
p Gen. 2. 18
3 Or *to have (a sign of) authority*
q ch. 8. 9 Gal. 2. 4
r ch. 8. 6 & 12. 6
s Ro. 14. 6 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or [a]whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 [c]Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

33 [f]Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, [i]that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11

BE ye [l]followers of me, even [m]as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and [p]keep the ordinances, as I [q]delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the [t]head of every man is Christ; and the [u]head of the woman is the man; and the [y]head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or [z]prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But every [c]woman that prayeth or prophesieth [e]with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one [g]as if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is [l]the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For [n]the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but [p]the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman [3]to have power on her head because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but [r]all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

A.D. 55

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, [a] if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither [b] the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear [c] that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For [f] there must be also heresies among you, [g] that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, [2] this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and [o] shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 [r] For [s] I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed [u] took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took [u] the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death [d] till he come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But [h] let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many [c] sleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, [d] we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest [h] will I set in order [i] when I come.

CHAPTER 12

NOW concerning spiritual [k] gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that [l] ye were Gentiles, [m] carried away unto these [n] dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking [p] by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus [3] [q] accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, [t] but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now [x] there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And [y] there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God [z] which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit [a] is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of [b] wisdom; to another the word of [c] knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the [e] gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To another the [f] working of miracles; to another [g] prophecy; to another [i] discerning of spirits; to

a Cf. Nu. 6. 5
b ch. 7. 17 & 14. 33
c See ch. 15. 6
d Heb. 12. 7
e ch. 1. 11
f Acts 20. 30 2Cor. 11. 13
g 1 Jno. 2. 19
h ch. 7. 17 Tit. 1. 5
i ch. 4. 19 & 16. 5, 6
2 Or *It is not possible*
k See ver. 4
l ch. 6. 11 Eph. 2. 2, 3
m ch. 10. 20 Gal. 4. 8
n ch. 10. 19
o Cf. Jas. 2. 6
p ch. 2. 10, 13 2 Cor. 3. 3, 17. 18
3 Gk. *anathema*
q ch. 16. 22 Ro. 9. 3
r For ver. 23–25, cf. Mt. 26. 26–28, Mk. 14. 22–24, Lk. 22. 19, 20
s ch. 15. 3
t Jno. 15. 26 1 Jno. 5. 6, 7, 8
u ch. 10. 16
x ch. 7. 7 1 Pet. 4. 10 Cf. Eph. 4. 11
y Ro. 12. 7
z ch. 11. 12 2 Cor. 5. 18
a ch. 7. 17 Eph. 4. 7
b Cf. ch. 2. 6, 7
c ch. 8. 1 & 13. 2
d ch. 4. 5
e ver. 28, 30
f ver. 28, 29
g ch. 13. 2 Ro. 12. 6
h Cf. 2 Cor. 13. 5 Gal. 6. 4
i Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1

A.D. 55

another [a] divers kinds of tongues; to another the [b] interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 For [e] as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: [i] so also is Christ.

13 For [m] by one Spirit are we all [p] baptized into one body, whether we be [q] Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath [u] God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members [c] rejoice with it.

27 Now [d] ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, [f] first [g] apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly [h] teachers, after that [k] miracles, then [l] gifts of healings, helps, [n] governments, [o] diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all [r] interpret?

31 But [s] covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13

THOUGH I speak [t] with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of [x] prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all [y] knowledge; and though I have all [z] faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And [a] though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 [b] Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, [c] is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, [d] seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 [2e] Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

[a] ch. 13. 1, Acts 19. 6
[b] ver. 30
[c] Ro. 12. 15
[d] ch. 10. 17, Eph. 1. 23
[e] Ro. 12. 4
[f] Cf. Eph. 2. 20
[g] Cf. Eph. 4. 11
[h] Ro. 12. 7, Eph. 4. 11
[i] ver. 27
[k] ver. 10
[l] ver. 9
[m] ch. 6. 17, Eph. 2. 18
[n] Ro. 12. 8, 1 Tim. 5. 17
[o] See ver. 10
[p] Ro. 6. 3, Gal. 3. 27
[q] Gal. 3. 28
[r] ver. 10, ch. 14. 5, &c.
[s] ch. 14. 1
[t] ch. 12. 10, &c. & 14. 2, &c.
[u] ver. 28
[x] ch. 2. 10, 28 & 14. 1, &c.
[y] ch. 12. 8, Phil 1. 9
[z] Mt. 21. 21
[a] Cf. Lk. 19. 8
[b] Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 6
[c] ch. 9. 1
[d] ch. 10. 24, Phil. 2. 4
[2] Or *covereth*
[e] Pr. 17. 9, Jas. 5. 20

A.D. 55

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see [2][b] through a glass, darkly; but then [c] face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also [d] I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, [e] hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

CHAPTER 14

[g] FOLLOW after charity, and [h] desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may [i] prophesy.

2 For [k] he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but [n] rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he [o] interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by [q] revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the [t] trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a [a] barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the [f] edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: [l] I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say [m] Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice [p] be ye children, but in understanding [r] be [3]men.

21 In the law it is written, [s] With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all

---

a Ro. 1. 14 Col. 3. 11

[2] Or *in a mirror, in a riddle*

b Cf. 2 Cor. 3. 18 Jas. 1. 23 (for mg.)

c Mt. 5. 8 1 Jno. 3. 2

d ch. 8. 3 Gal. 4. 9

e ch. 9. 10 2 Cor. 3. 12

f Ro. 15. 2 Eph. 4. 12, &c.

g ch. 16. 14 Ro. 13. 8

h ch. 12. 31

i ch. 13. 2 Eph. 4. 11

k ch. 13. 1

l Eph. 5. 19

m Cf. Jer. 28. 6

n Cf. Nu. 11. 29

o ch. 12. 10, 30

p Ro. 16. 19 Phil. 2. 15

q ver. 26

r Mt. 5. 48 2 Cor. 13. 9, 11

[3] Gk. *of full age*

s Cit. from Isa. 28. 11, 12

t Zeph. 1. 16

speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, [a] will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are [c] the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face, he will worship God, and [e] report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a [k] revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other [s] judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in [a] all churches of the saints.

34 [c] Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to [e] be under obedience, as also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 [h] If any man think himself to be a prophet, or [i] spiritual, [k] let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

A.D. 55

a Cf. Acts 2. 13

b Col. 2. 5

c Cf. ch. 4. 5

d ch. 9. 1 2 Cor. 10. 14. 15

e Cf. Zech. 8. 23

f Ro. 5. 2 2 Cor. 1. 24

g ch. 1. 18 2 Cor. 2. 15

h Ro. 11. 22 2 Tim. 1. 13

i Gal. 3. 4

k ver. 6

l ch. 11. 23 1 Thes. 4. 15

m Ro. 14. 9 2 Cor. 5. 14. 15

n Ro. 16. 26

o ch. 6. 14 2 Cor. 4. 14

p Lk. 24. 34

q Jno. 20. 19

r Mt. 28. 17 (?)

s Cf. ch. 12. 10

t Acts 7. 60 1 Thes. 4. 13

u ver. 5

x ch. 9. 1

y Cf. Eccles. 6. 3

z Eph. 3. 8 Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 11

a ch. 11. 16 1 Thes. 2. 14

b Acts 26. 10, 11 Gal. 1. 13

c 1 Tim. 2. 12

d ch. 3. 10 Gal. 2. 9

e ch. 11. 3 Eph. 5. 22, 24

f 2 Cor. 11. 23

g Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 18

h Cf. 2 Cor. 10. 7

i ch. 3. 1 Gal. 6. 1

k 2 Cor. 1. 13

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and [b] in order.

CHAPTER 15

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel [d] which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and [f] wherein ye stand;

2 By which also [g] ye are saved, [h] if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, [i] unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all [l] that which I also received, how that [m] Christ died for our sins [n] according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that [o] he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

5 And that [p] he was seen of Çē'phās, then [q] of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen [r] of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are [t] fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then [u] of all the apostles.

8 And last of all he was [x] seen of me also, as of one [y] born out of due time.

9 For [z] I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because [b] I persecuted the church of God.

10 But [d] by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but [f] I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, [g] how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then

is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are [k] fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the [m] firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also [n] the resurrection of the dead.

22 For [o] as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward [p] they that are Christ's [q] at his coming.

24 [r] Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, [s] till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 [t] The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For [u] he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, [v] which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall [z] the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And [d] why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, [e] I die daily.

A.D. 55

[a] See Acts 19. 23
[b] ch. 16. 8 Acts 20. 16, 17
[c] Cit. from Isa. 22. 13
[d] ch. 6. 9 Gal. 6. 7
[e] Cf. ch. 5. 6
[f] Ro. 13. 11 Eph. 5. 14
[g] Ro. 6. 12 2 Cor. 13. 7
[h] See ch. 1. 21
[i] ch. 6. 5
[k] ver. 6
[l] Jno. 12. 24
[m] Acts 26. 23 Col. 1. 18
[n] Acts 24. 15, 21 Phil. 3. 11
[o] Ro. 5. 12
[p] ch. 6. 14 2 Cor. 4. 14
[q] ch. 1. 7 Phil. 3. 20, 21
[r] Cf. Rev. 20. 7–15
[s] Ps. 110. 1
[t] Rev. 20. 14 Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 10
[u] Cit. from Ps. 8. 6
[x] ver. 52
[y] Ro. 14. 9 Eph. 1. 10
[z] ch. 11. 3
[a] Cit. from Gen. 2. 7
[b] Ro. 5. 14
[c] Cf. Jno. 5. 21
[d] See 2 Cor. 11. 26
[e] ch. 4. 9 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11
[f] Eccles. 12. 7 Cf. Jno. 3. 31
[g] Jno. 16. 28

32 If after the manner of men [a] I have fought with beasts at [b] Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? [c] let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 [d] Be not deceived: [e] evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 [f] Awake to righteousness, and [g] sin not; for [h] some have not the knowledge of God: [i] I speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, [l] except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God [m] giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour; [x] it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, [a] The first man Adam was made a living soul; [b] the last Adam was made a [c] quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, [f] earthy: [g] the second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, [d] we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that [f] flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; [h] We shall not all sleep, but [i] we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for [n] the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and [r] this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, [x] Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 [y] O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and [z] the strength of sin is the law.

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us [e] the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, [g] always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16

NOW concerning the [l] collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of [m] Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon [o] the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, [r] that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, [t] whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

A.D. 55

a ch. 11. 34 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16
b Acts 19. 21
c Ro. 15. 26 2 Cor. 1. 16
d Ro. 8. 29 2 Cor. 3. 18
e Ro. 15. 24 2 Cor. 1. 16
f Cf. Jno. 3. 5
g ch. 4. 19 Heb. 6. 3
h 1 Thes. 4. 15, 17
i Phil. 3. 21
k ch. 15. 32 Eph. 1. 1
l Acts 20. 16
m Acts 14. 27 2 Cor. 2. 12
n Mt. 24. 31 1 Thes. 4. 16
o See Acts 19. 9
p ch. 4. 17 2 Cor. 1. 1, 19
q Ro. 16. 21 Phil. 2. 20, 22
r 2 Cor. 5. 2–4
s 1 Tim. 4. 12
t Cf. Acts 15. 33
u ch. 3. 4, &c. Tit. 3. 13
x Cit. from Isa. 25. 8
y Cf. Hos. 13. 14
z Cf. Ro. 7. 8
a Acts 20. 31 Eph. 6. 18
b Gal. 5. 1
c Ro. 1. 5 Gal. 1. 23
d Zech. 8. 9 Eph. 6. 10
e Ro. 8. 37 2 Cor. 2. 14
f ch. 14. 1 Gal. 5. 13
g Gal. 6. 9
h ch. 1. 16
i Ro. 16. 5 2 Cor. 1. 1
k 1 Thes. 5. 12
l Ro. 15 25, 28 2 Cor. 8. 1–4
m Acts 16. 6 Gal. 1. 2
n 2 Cor. 11. 9 Cf. Phil. 2. 30
o Acts 20. 7 Cf. Rev. 1. 10
p Cf. 2 Cor. 7. 13
q Phil. 2. 29
r 2 Cor. 9. 3
s Acts 21, 27 2 Cor. 1. 8
t 2 Cor. 8. 19
u Ro. 16. 3 2 Tim. 4. 19
x Ro. 16. 5 Col. 4. 15

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now [a] I will come unto you, [b] when I shall pass through [c] Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may [e] bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, [g] if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at [k] Ephesus until [l] Pentecost.

9 For a [m] great door and effectual is opened unto me, and [o] there are many adversaries.

10 Now if [p] Tī-mŏth'-ĕ-ŭs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for [q] he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 [s] Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth [t] in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother [u] Ă-pŏl'-lŏs, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 [a] Watch ye, [b] stand fast in [c] the faith, quit you like men, [d] be strong.

14 [f] Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the [h] house of Stĕph'-ă-năs, that it is the firstfruits of [i] Ă-chāi'-ă, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 [k] That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stĕph'-ă-năs and Fôr-tū-nā'-tŭs and Ă-chā'-ĭ-cŭs: for [n] that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have [p] refreshed my spirit and your's: therefore [q] acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of [s] Asia salute you. [u] Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with [x] the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you.

[a] Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul [c] with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be [d] Ă-năth'ĕ-mă [2] Măr-ăn-ä'thă.

A.D. 55

a Ro. 16. 16 2 Cor. 13. 12
b Ro. 16. 20 2 Cor. 13. 14. *al.*
c Gal. 6. 11 Cf. Ro. 16. 21
d ch. 12. 3 (mg.) Gal. 1. 8, 9 (mg.)
2 i.e. *our Lord cometh*

23 [b] The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

¶ The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Phĭ-lĭp'-pī by Stĕph'-ă-năs, and Fôr-tū-nā'-tŭs, and Ă-chā'-ĭ-cŭs, and Tĭ-mŏth'-ē-ŭs.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 55

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and [b] Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at [d] Corinth, with all the saints which are in all [e] Ă-chaî'ă:

2 Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [h] Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the [i] God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For [n] as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And [p] whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that [u] as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of [z] our trouble which came to us in [a] Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

a Ro. 4. 17
b 1 Cor. 16. 10 Phil. 1. 1
c 1 Cor. 10. 13 2 Pet. 2. 9
d 1 Cor. 1. 2 2 Tim. 4. 20
e ch. 9. 2 1 Cor. 16. 15
f Ro. 15. 30 Phil. 1. 19
g Cf. ch. 4. 15
h Eph. 1. 3
i Ro. 15. 5
k 1 Cor. 4. 4 2 Tim. 1. 3
l ch. 2. 17
m Cf. 1 Thes. 2. 10
n See ver. 7
o 1 Cor. 14. 37
p ch. 4. 15
q ch. 5. 12
r Phil. 2. 16
s 1 Cor. 5. 5 Phil. 1. 6, 10
t ch. 12. 20 1 Cor. 16. 5, 6
u Ro. 8. 17 Phil. 3. 10
x ch. 2. 13 1 Cor. 16. 5
y 1 Cor. 16. 6 3 Jno. 6
z Acts 19. 23
a 1 Cor. 16. 19 2 Tim. 1. 15

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God [a] which raiseth the dead:

10 [c] Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;

11 [f] Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that [g] for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, [k] the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly [l] sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, [m] we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and [o] I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that [q] we are your rejoicing, even as [r] ye also are our's in [s] the day of the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded [t] to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit;

16 And to pass by you into [x] Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you [y] to be brought on my way toward Judæa.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as [a] God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For [c] the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and [d] Sĭl-vā'-nŭs and Tī-mŏth'-ĕ-ŭs, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 For all [f] the promises of God in him are yea, and in him [g] Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath [i] anointed us, is God;

22 Who hath also [l] sealed us, and given [n] the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover [p] I call God for a record upon my soul, that [r] to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.

24 [t] Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for [u] by faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2

BUT I determined this with myself, [a] that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For [b] if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; [f] having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you [h] with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but [k] that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is [m] this punishment, which was inflicted of many.

7 So that contrariwise [q] ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, [b] whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ;

11 [e] Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to [h] Trō'-ăs to preach Christ's gospel, and [k] a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 [m] I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not [o] Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into [q] Macedonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, [s] which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a [x] sweet savour of Christ, [y] in them that are saved, and in [z] them that perish:

16 To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And [c] who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, [d] which corrupt the word of God: but as of [e] sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

CHAPTER 3

[g] DO we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, [i] epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 [l] Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but [n] with the Spirit of [o] the living God; not in [p] tables of stone, but in fleshy [r] tables of the heart.

4 And [s] such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 [t] Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God;

6 Who also hath made us able [u] ministers of [x] the new [2]testament; [y] not

A.D. 55

a 1 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Thes. 5. 24
b ch. 7. 15
c Ro. 1. 4; Gal. 2. 20
d Acts 18. 5; 1 Thes. 1. 1
e 1 Cor. 7. 5; 1 Thes. 3. 5
f ch. 7. 1; Ro. 15. 8
g Rev. 3. 14
h Acts 20. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 13
i 1 Jno. 2. 20, 27
k 1 Cor. 16. 9; Col. 4. 3
l Eph. 1. 13; Cf. Jno. 6. 27
m ch. 7. 5
n ch. 5. 5; Ro. 8. 23
o ch. 7. 6
p Ro. 1. 9; Phil. 1. 8
q ch. 1. 16 & 7. 5
r ch. 2. 1. 3
s 1 Cor. 15. 57; 1 Jno. 2. 13
t Cf. 1 Pet. 5. 3
u 1 Cor. 15. 1
x Cf. Eph. 5. 2
y 1 Cor. 15. 2
z ch. 4. 3; 1 Cor. 1. 18
a ch. 1. 23 & 10. 2
b ch. 7. 8
c ch. 3. 5, 6
d ch. 4. 2
e ch. 1. 12
f ch. 3. 4
g ch. 5. 12
h Acts 20. 19; Phil. 3. 18
i Cf. Acts 18. 27
k ch. 7. 12
l 1 Cor. 9. 2
m See 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5
n 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13; Gal. 5. 18
o ch. 6. 16; Acts 14. 15
p 2 Chr. 5. 10
q Gal. 6. 1
r Jer. 17. 1; Cf. Jer. 31. 33
s ch. 2. 3 & 7. 16
t ch. 2. 16
u ch. 4. 1; 1 Cor. 4. 1
x Mt. 26. 28; Heb. 7. 22
2 Or *covenant*
y Ro. 7. 6

of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, [b] but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if [e] the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses [h] for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if [m] the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have [t] such hope, [x] we use great plainness of speech:

13 And not as Moses, which [z] put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

14 But [d] their minds were [3] blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away [f] in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless when [h] it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now [i] the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, [l] there is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face [4] [m] beholding [o] as in a [5] glass the glory of the Lord, [q] are changed [r] into the same image from glory to glory even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

THEREFORE seeing we have [x] this ministry, [y] as we have received mercy, we faint not;

2 But have renounced [z] the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor [a] handling the word of God deceitfully; but [c] by manifestation of the truth [d] commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3 But [f] if our gospel be [2] hid, it is hid to [g] them that are lost:

4 In whom [i] the god of this world [k] hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, [l] who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For [n] we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and [o] ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

6 For God, [p] who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, [q] hath shined in our hearts, to give [r] the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in [s] earthen vessels, that the excellency of [u] the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are [y] troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;

9 [a] Persecuted, but [b] not forsaken; [c] cast down, but not destroyed;

10 [e] Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, [g] that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, [k] I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing that [n] he which raised up the Lord Jesus [p] shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you.

15 For [s] all things are for your sakes, [t] that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to [u] the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet [a] the inward man [b] is renewed day by day.

A.D. 55

a ch. 2. 17. 1 Thes. 2. 3, 5
b Ro. 8. 10, 11
c ch. 6. 7
d ch. 5. 11
e Ro. 7. 10. Gal. 3. 10
f Cf. ch. 3. 14
2 Or *veiled*
g ch. 2. 15. 2 Thes. 2. 10
h Ex. 34. 29
i Jno. 16. 11. Eph. 2. 2
k Cf. ch. 3. 14
l Phil. 2. 6. Cf. Jno. 1. 18
m Cf. Ro. 1. 17
n Cf. 1 Thes. 2. 6
o Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 19
p Gen. 1. 3
q Isa. 60. 19, 20. 1 Pet. 2. 9
r Cf. Jno. 12. 46
s ch. 5. 1. Cf. Lam. 4. 2
t 1 Cor. 13, 13. Gal. 5. 5
u ch. 6. 7. 1 Cor. 2. 5
x ch. 7. 4. Acts 28. 31
y ch. 7. 5
z Ex. 34. 33
a 1 Cor. 4, 12. 2 Tim. 2. 9
b See Ps. 37. 28
c Mic. 7. 8
d Ro. 11. 7, 25. Cf. ch. 4. 4
3 Or *hardened*
e ch. 6. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 31
f Acts 15. 21
g ch. 13. 5. Ro. 8. 10
h Cf. Ro. 11. 23
i Cf. Jno. 4. 24
k Cit. from Ps. 116. 10
l Ro. 8. 2. Gal. 5. 1
4 Or *reflecting*
m Cf. Jno. 17. 24
n ch. 5. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 4
o Cf. 1 Cor. 13. 12. Jas. 1. 23
5 Or *mirror* (for mg.)
p 1 Cor. 15, 23, 52. 1 Thes. 4. 14
q Cf. Mt. 17. 2
r 1 Cor. 15. 49. Eph. 4. 24
s ch. 1. 6 & 12. 15
t Cf. ch. 1. 11
u ch. 8. 19
x ch. 3. 6 & 5. 18
y 1 Cor. 7. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16
z Cf. Ro. 6. 21
a Ro. 7. 22. Eph. 3. 16
b Ro. 12. 2. Eph. 4. 23

17 For [a] our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look [c] not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAPTER 5

FOR we know that if our [g] earthly house of this [i] tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this [l] we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but [r] clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us [u] the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For [z] we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be [d] present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we [2] labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be [e] accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before [g] the judgment seat of Christ; [h] that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore [m] the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are [n] made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For [q] we commend not ourselves again unto you, but [r] give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye

A.D. 55

a Ro. 8. 18

b Cf. ch. 12. 2
c Ro. 8. 24, Heb. 11. 1

d Ro. 8. 35, 37, Gal. 2. 20
e 1 Cor. 15. 3, Gal. 1. 4

f Ro. 14. 7
g ch. 4. 7
h Cf. Ro. 6. 11
i Isa. 38. 12, 2 Pet. 1. 13
k ch. 4. 14, Gal. 1. 1

l Ro. 8. 23

m Cf. ch. 12. 2
n Ro. 6. 4, Gal. 6. 15
o Isa. 65. 16, Rev. 21. 4, 5, Cf. Heb. 8. 13
p 1 Cor. 12. 6, Col. 1. 16
q Ro. 5. 10, Eph. 2. 16
r 1 Cor. 15. 53
s ch. 4. 1 & 6. 4
t Cf. Jno. 10. 30, 38

u ch. 1. 22, Eph. 1. 14

x Eph. 6. 20
y ch. 6. 1

z Cf. Ro. 8. 24

a Cf. Gal. 3. 13
b Heb. 4. 15, Cf. Jno. 8. 46
c 1 Cor. 1. 30, Phil. 3. 9
d Jno. 17. 24, Phil. 1. 23
2 Or *make it our aim*
e Ro. 14. 18, Phil. 4. 18
f 1 Cor. 3. 9
g 1 Cor. 4. 5, 2 Tim. 4. 1
h Mt. 16. 27, Rev. 2. 23
i ch. 5. 20
k Heb. 12. 15
l Cit. from Isa. 49. 8
m Heb. 10. 31
n ch. 4. 2 & 11. 6
o Cf. Heb. 3. 13
p ch. 11. 12, 1 Cor. 9. 12
q ch. 3. 1 & 10. 12
r ch. 1. 14, Phil. 1. 26
s ch. 5. 18, Eph. 3. 7
t ch. 12. 12

may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether we be [b] beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.

14 For [d] the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if [e] one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should [f] not henceforth live unto themselves, [h] but unto him which died for them, and [k] rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man be [m] in Christ, he is [n] a new creature: [o] old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And [p] all things are of God, [q] who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us [s] the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that [t] God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are [x] ambassadors for Christ, [y] as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For [a] he hath made him to be sin for us, [b] who knew no sin; [c] that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6

WE then, as [f] workers together with him, [i] beseech you also [k] that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, [l] I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, [o] now is the day of salvation.)

3 [p] Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves [s] as the ministers of God, [t] in

much patience, in [a] afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,
5 In [d] stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;
6 By pureness, by knowledge, by [f] longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by [g] love unfeigned,
7 By [h] the word of truth, by [i] the power of God, by [l] the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,
8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;
9 As unknown, and yet well known; [o] as dying, and, behold, we live; [p] as chastened, and not killed;
10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; [r] as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.
12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.
13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto [u] my children,) be ye also enlarged.
14 [x] Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for [y] what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and [z] what communion hath light with darkness?
15 And [a] what concord hath Christ with Bĕ-lī-ăl? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?
16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for [b] ye are the temple of [c] the living God; as God hath said, [d] I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
17 Wherefore [e] come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,
18 And will be a Father unto you, and [f] ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith [g] the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7

HAVING therefore these promises, dearly beloved, [i] let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, [b] perfecting holiness [c] in the fear of God.
2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, [e] we have defrauded no man.
3 I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.
4 Great is [k] my boldness of speech toward you, great is [m] my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.
5 For, when we were come into [n] Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears.
6 Nevertheless God, [q] that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of [s] Titus;
7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.
8 For [t] though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.
9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.
10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.
11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.
12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that [h] our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

A.D. 55

[a] ch. 11. 23–28. Acts 9. 16
[b] Cf. Lk. 1. 75
[c] Acts 9. 31. Cf. Eph. 5. 21
[d] ch. 11. 23, 24. Acts 21. 32
[e] Acts 20. 33. 1 Thes. 2. 5, 9
[f] Cf. 1 Cor. 13. 4
[g] Ro. 12. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5
[h] ch. 4. 2
[i] ch. 4. 7
[k] ch. 3. 12. Eph. 6. 9
[l] Ro. 13. 12. Eph. 6. 11, 13
[m] ch. 8. 24
[n] ch. 2. 13 & 8. 1
[o] ch. 4. 10
[p] See Ps. 118. 18
[q] ch. 1. 3
[r] Cf. ch. 8. 9
[s] ch. 2. 13 & 8. 6
[t] ch. 2. 2, 4
[u] 1 Cor. 4. 14. 1 Thes. 2. 11
[x] 1 Cor. 7. 39
[y] Eph. 5. 7, 11
[z] 1 Jno. 1. 6
[a] Cf. 1 Cor. 10. 21
[b] 1 Cor. 6. 19. Eph. 2. 21
[c] ch. 3. 3. 1 Thes. 1. 9
[d] Cit. from Lv. 26. 12
[e] Cit. from Isa. 52. 11
[f] Cf. Hos. 1. 10
[g] Joel 1. 15. Rev. 1. 8
[h] ch. 2. 4
[i] 1 Cor. 5. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 21

A.D. 55

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because [b] his spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the [d] obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that I [e] have confidence in you in all things.

CHAPTER 8

[g] MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of [i] Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto [k] the riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that we desired [p] Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, [q] as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 [s] I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, [u] though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, [x] that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward [a] a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For if there be first [c] a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for [f] their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, [h] He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And [l] we have sent with him [m] the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not that only, but who was also [n] chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us [o] to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 [r] Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the [t] great confidence which I have in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the [y] messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

[a] ch. 9. 2
[b] Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 18
[c] ch. 9. 7 Cf. Ezra 7. 15, 16
[d] ch. 2. 9 & 10. 6
[e] ch. 3. 4 & 8. 22
[f] ch. 9. 12
[g] ch. 9. 1–2 1 Cor. 16. 1–3
[h] Cit. from Ex. 16. 18
[i] ch. 7. 5 1 Thes. 1. 7, 8
[k] ch. 9. 6, 11 Ro. 12. 8
[l] ch. 9. 3
[m] ch. 12. 18
[n] 1 Cor. 16. 3
[o] ch. 4. 15
[p] ch. 7. 6 Gal. 2. 1
[q] ch. 9. 11 1 Cor. 1. 5
[r] Ro. 12. 17
[s] 1 Cor. 7. 6
[t] ch. 7. 16 Gal. 5. 10
[u] Cf. Phil. 2. 6, 7
[x] Cf. ch. 6. 10
[y] Phil. 2. 25

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of [b] our boasting on your behalf.

CHAPTER 9

FOR as touching [d] the ministering to the saints, [e] it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, [f] for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that [g] Ă-chaĭ-ă was ready [h] a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 Yet [k] have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, [l] as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 But this I say, [r] He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and [s] he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; [t] not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And [u] God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, [z] He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 Now he that ministereth [c] seed to the sower both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and [e] increase the fruits of your righteousness;)

11 [f] Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which [g] causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth [a] the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration [c] they glorify God for [2] your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 [i] Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

CHAPTER 10

NOW I Paul myself [m] beseech you by the [n] meekness and gentleness of Christ, who [o] in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 But I beseech you, [p] that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of [q] our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down [3] imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when [x] your obedience is fulfilled.

7 [y] Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? [a] If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even [b] so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of [d] our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For [h] his letters, say they, are

A.D. 55

a ch. 8. 14
b ch. 7. 4. 14
c Acts 21. 20 Ro. 4. 20 Gal. 1. 24
2 Or *the obedience of your confession*
d ch. 8. 1–4 Cf. Gal. 2. 10
e Cf. 1 Thes. 4. 9
f ch. 8. 24
g ch. 1. 1
h ch. 8. 10
i Cf. Ro. 6. 23 Eph. 2. 8
k ch. 8. 18
l 1 Cor. 16. 2
m Ro. 12. 1
n Mt. 11. 29
o ver. 10
p ch. 2. 1. 3 & 13. 2. 10
q Cf. Eph. 6. 12 See 1 Cor. 9. 25
r Cf. Pr. 11. 24 Gal. 6. 7
s ch. 8. 2. 7
3 Or *reasonings*
t ch. 8. 12 Philem. 14
u Eph. 3. 20
x ch. 7. 15
y Cf. Jno. 7. 24
z Cit. from Ps. 112. 9
a Cf. 1 Cor. 14. 37
b 1 Cor. 3. 23 Gal. 3. 29
c Isa. 55. 10
d ch. 13. 10
e Cf. Hos. 10. 12
f ch. 8. 7
g Cf. ch. 1. 11
h Cf. 1 Cor. 1. 17

weighty and powerful; but [a] his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that [e] commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But [g] we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for [k] we are come as far as to you also in preaching the gospel of Christ:

15 [m] Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and [r] not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But [t] he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For [u] not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [y] whom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER 11

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in [b] my folly: and indeed bear with me.

2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for [c] I have espoused you to one husband, that I [e] may present you [f] as a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, [h] as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds [i] should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh [l] preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or [b] another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

5 For I suppose [c] I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But [d] though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but [f] we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God [h] freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for [i] that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia [l] supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 [n] As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this [o] boasting in the regions of [p] Ă-chaĭ-ă.

11 Wherefore? because I love you not? [q] God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, [s] that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such are [x] false apostles, deceitful workers, [z] transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an [a] angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; [d] whose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet [g] as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which [k] I speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

A.D. 55

a ver. 1
b Gal. 1. 6–8
c ch. 12. 11
d 1 Cor. 2. 1, &c.
e ch. 5. 12 & 12. 11
f ch. 5. 11
g ver. 15
h ch. 12. 13, 1 Cor. 9. 15
i 1 Cor. 16. 17
k 1 Cor. 15. 1
l Phil. 4. 15, 16
m ver. 13
n ver. 31
o 1 Cor. 9. 15
p ch. 9. 2
q ch. 12. 2, 3
r Ro. 15. 20
s ch. 6. 3
t 1 Cor. 1. 31
u ver. 12
x Rev. 2. 2. See Acts 15. 1, 24
y 1 Cor. 4. 5
z 1 Cor. 11. 19, 1 Tim. 1. 19, 20
a Cf. Gal. 1. 8
b ver. 16. 17
c Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 15
d Phil. 3. 19
e Col. 1. 28
f Eph. 5. 27
g ver. 1, ch. 12. 11
h Gen. 3. 1, &c.
i Col. 2. 4, 8
k Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 12
l Cf. Ro. 16. 17

18 Seeing that [a] many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, [b] seeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, if a man [c] bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? [i] so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) [l] I am more; [m] in labours more abundant, in [n] stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I [p] forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I [q] beaten with rods, once was I [r] stoned, thrice I [s] suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in [u] hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of [z] all the churches.

29 [a] Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, [c] I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, [e] which is blessed for evermore, knoweth [g] that I lie not.

32 In [i] Damascus the governor under Ăr'ĕ-tăs the king kept the city of the Dăm'ăs-çēnes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket [n] was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

A.D. 55

a Phil. 3. 4
b 1 Cor. 4. 10
c Gal. 2. 4
d Gal. 1. 12
e Cf. ch. 5. 17
f Cf. ch. 5. 13
g ch. 11. 11, 31
h Cf. Rev. 4. 1, 2
i Ro. 11. 1 Phil. 3. 5
k Lk. 23. 43 Rev. 2. 7
l ch. 6. 4, 5
m 1 Cor. 15. 10 Col. 1. 29
n ch. 6. 5
o ch. 11. 30
p Cf. Dt. 25. 3
q Acts 16. 22
r Acts 14. 5, 19
s Acts 27. 41
t Cf. 1 Cor. 5. 5
u 1 Cor. 4. 11 Phil. 4. 12
x Cf. Mt. 26. 44
y Cf. Phil. 4. 13
z See 1 Cor. 7. 17
a 1 Cor. 9. 22
b Ro. 5. 3 Col. 1. 24
c ch. 12. 5, 10 Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 10
d ch. 13. 4
e Ro. 9. 5
f ch. 11. 16
g ch. 12. 19 Ro. 9. 1 Jer. 17. 16
h ch. 10. 12
i Acts 26. 12, &c. Gal. 1. 17
k ch. 11. 5 Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 9
l Ro. 15. 19 Heb. 2. 4
m ch. 6. 4 2 Tim. 3. 10
n Acts 9. 25

CHAPTER 12

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and [d] revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man [e] in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether [f] out of the body, I cannot tell: [g] God knoweth;) such an one [h] caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into [k] paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself [o] I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, [t] the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord [x] thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for [y] my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I [b] take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for [d] when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 [f] I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for [h] I ought to have been commended of you: for [k] in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 [l] Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you [m] in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be [b] that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, [d] the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not your's, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And [h] I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.[2]

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 [n] I desired Titus, and with him I sent [o] a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak [q] before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, [s] when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: [u] lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many [z] which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and [c] fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13

[g] THIS is the third time [h] I am coming to you. [k] In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, [2] as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to [a] them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, [c] I will not spare:

3 [e] Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth [f] by the power of God. For [g] we also are weak in him, but [i] we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 [k] Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that [l] Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be [m] reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God [p] that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, [r] when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even [t] your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, [x] according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell, [y] Be perfect, be of good comfort, [a] be of one mind, [b] live in peace; and the [d] God of love and peace shall be with you.

12 [e] Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 [f] All the saints salute you.

14 [i] The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

¶ The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Phi-lip'-pi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

A.D. 55

a ch. 12. 21
b ch. 11. 7; 1 Thes. 2. 9
c ch. 10. 2
d ch. 13. 1
e ver. 5
f Ro. 1. 4; Eph. 1. 19, 20
g ch. 12. 10; Heb. 11. 34
h ch. 4. 15; Eph. 3. 13
i Cf. Ro. 6. 8
k Cf. 1 Cor. 11. 28; Gal. 6. 4
l ch. 4. 10, 11; Gal. 2. 20
m Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 27
n See ch. 8. 6
o ch. 8. 18
p 1 Cor. 15. 34
q ch. 11. 31; Gal. 1. 20
r 1 Cor. 4. 10
s ch. 1. 15, 16 & 13. 1
t ver. 11
u 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10; Gal. 5. 19
x ch. 10. 8
y 1 Cor. 14. 20
z ch. 13. 2
a 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 1. 27
b 1 Cor. 7. 15; Phil. 4. 7
c 1 Cor. 5. 1
d Ro. 16. 20; Phil. 4. 9
e 1 Cor. 16. 20; 1 Thes. 5. 26
f Phil. 4. 22
g ch. 12. 14
h ch. 12. 20
i 1 Cor. 16. 23, *al.*
k Cit. from Dt. 19. 15

[2] Or *as when*

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE GALATIANS

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 50

PAUL, [a]an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, [c]who raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of [f]Galatia:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 [h]Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from [i]this present evil [2]world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 [l]To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon [o]removed from [q]him that called you into the grace of Christ [r]unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be [u]some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an [y]angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be [3b]accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek [e]to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the [g]servant of Christ.

11 But [h]I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but [m]by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For [o]ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure [q]I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

a ver. 15
b Acts 26. 5 Phil. 3. 6
c 2 Cor. 5. 15 Eph. 1. 20
d Ro. 1. 1
e Lk. 1. 15
f 1 Cor. 16. 1 1 Pet. 1. 1
g ch. 2. 2, 8 Ro. 15. 16
h ch. 2. 20 2 Cor. 5. 14, 15
i 1 Jno. 5. 19 Cf. Eph. 2. 2
2 Or *age*
k Cf. Acts 9. 23
l Ro. 16. 27 Eph. 3. 21
m 2 Cor. 11. 32
n Cf. Acts 9. 27
o ch. 3. 3
p ch. 2. 7, &c. 1 Cor. 1. 12
q ch. 5. 8 1 Cor. 7. 17
r 2 Cor. 11. 4
s ch. 2. 9, 12 Acts 21. 18
t 1 Cor. 9. 5
u ch. 2. 4, 12 Acts 15. 1, 24
x 2 Cor. 12. 19 1 Tim. 2. 7
y Cf. 2 Cor. 11. 14
z Cf. Acts 9. 30
a Acts 27. 5
3 Gk. *anathema*
b 1 Cor. 16. 22
c 1 Thes. 2. 14
d 1 Cor. 16. 13 Col. 1. 23
e 1 Thes. 2. 4
f 2 Cor. 9. 13
g Cf. Ro. 1. 1
h See 1 Cor. 15. 1
i Cf. Acts 15. 2 (*f*)
k 1 Cor. 9. 6 Col. 4. 10
l 2 Cor. 8. 6 2 Tim. 4. 10
m ch. 2. 2 2 Cor. 12. 1
n ch. 1. 12 Eph. 3. 3
o Cf. Acts 26. 4
p ch. 1. 16 Eph. 3. 8
q 1 Cor. 15. 9 Phil. 3. 6
r ver. 6, 9
s ch. 5. 7 1 Cor. 9. 24

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, [b]being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who [d]separated me [e]from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, [g]that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but [k]I went into Arabia, and returned again unto [m]Damascus.

18 Then after three years [n]I went up to Jerusalem to see [p]Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save [s]James the Lord's [t]brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, [x]before God, I lie not.

21 [z]Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and [a]Çĭ-lĭç'ĭ-ă;

22 And was unknown by face unto [c]the churches of Judæa which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth [d]the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And [f]they glorified God in me.

CHAPTER 2

THEN fourteen years after [i]I went up again to Jerusalem with [k]Barnabas, and took [l]Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by [n]revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel [p]which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to [r]them which were of reputation, [s]lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

A.D. 50

3 [a] But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that [b] because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out [c] our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, [g] that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that [h] the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: [i] God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that [k] the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto [n] Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the [p] apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

9 And when [t] James, Çē'phăs, and John, who seemed to be [x] pillars, perceived the [y] grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 [c] Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same [d] which I also was forward to do.

11 But [e] when Peter was come to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, [g] he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing [k] them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to [n] the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not [c] sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing that [d] a man is not justified by the works of the law, [f] but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am [l] dead to the law, that I might [m] live unto God.

20 [o] I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but [q] Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live [2] by the faith of [r] the Son of God, [s] who loved me, and [u] gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for [z] if righteousness come by the law, then [a] Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER 3

O FOOLISH Galatians, [b] who hath bewitched you, [3] that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, [f] Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by [h] the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, [i] are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

4 [l] Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and [m] worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as [o] Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that [p] they

a Cf. Acts 16. 3
b ch. 1. 7 & 5. 12
c Cf. Eph. 2. 3, 12
d ch. 3. 11 Ro. 8. 3
e ch. 5. 13 1 Cor. 10. 29 Phil. 3. 6
f ch. 3. 22 Ro. 10. 4
g 2 Cor. 11. 20 Cf. ch. 4. 9
h ver. 14
i Ro. 2. 11 Eph. 6. 9
k See Acts 9. 15
l Ro. 7. 4, 6 Col. 2. 20
m Ro. 6. 11 1 Pet. 4. 2
n ch. 1. 18 1 Pet. 1. 1
o ch. 5. 24 Ro. 6. 6
p 1 Cor 9. 2
q ch. 4. 19 2 Cor. 13. 5
2 Or *in faith* (viz.) *that of the Son of God*
r 2 Cor 1. 19 Eph. 4. 13
s 2 Cor. 5. 14 Eph. 3. 19
t ch. 1. 19 Jas. 1. 1
u ch. 1. 4 Eph 5. 2, 25
x ver. 2 Cf Jer. 1. 18 Rev. 3. 12
y 1 Cor. 15. 10 Eph. 3. 7, 8
z ch. 3. 21
a Cf. ch. 5. 2
b Cf. ch. 5. 7
c Cf. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 2
3 The best MSS. omit
d See Acts 24. 17
e See Acts 15. 1, 35
f ch. 4. 6 1 Cor. 2. 12
g Acts 11. 3
h Ro. 10. 17
i ch. 1. 6 & 4. 9
k ver. 4
l 1 Cor. 15. 2
m See 1 Cor. 12. 10
n ver. 4 ch. 5. 7
Cit. from Gen. 15. 6
o ver. 9

which are of faith, the same are the [b] children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that [d] God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, [f] In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then [g] they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are [k] under the curse: for it is written, [l] Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that [m] no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, [p] The just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but, [q] The man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 Christ [r] hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, [t] being made a curse for us: for it is written, [u] Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; [a] that we might receive [b] the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, [d] I speak after the manner of men; [g] Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now [i] to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And [k] to thy seed, which is Christ.

17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, [m] the law, which was [n] four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? [t] It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was [z] ordained by angels [a] in the hand of a mediator.

A.D. 50

a 1 Tim. 2. 5
b Cf. Lk. 19. 9
c Ro. 3. 30 (mg.)
d Ro. 15. 9
e ch. 2. 21
f Cit. from Gen. 12. 3
g ver. 7
h Ro. 5. 12
i ch. 2. 16 Eph. 2. 8
k 2 Cor. 3. 7–9
l Cit. from Dt. 27. 26
m ch. 2. 16 Eph. 2. 9
n ch. 5. 18 Ro. 6. 14
o Ro. 10. 4
p Cit. from Hab. 2. 4
q Cit. from Lv. 18. 5
r ch. 4. 5 1 Cor. 7. 23
s ch. 4. 6, &c. Ro. 8. 16, 21
t Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 21
u Cit. from Dt. 21. 23
x 1 Cor. 12. 13 Col. 2. 12
y Ro. 13. 14
z 1 Cor. 12. 13 Col. 3. 11
a ver. 2
b Acts 2. 33 Eph. 1. 13
c Jno. 17. 11 Eph. 2. 14
d 1 Cor. 9. 8
e ch. 5. 24 2 Cor. 10. 7
f Ro. 9. 7
g Cf. Heb. 9. 17
h ch. 4. 7 Ro. 8. 17
i See Gen. 12. 3, *al.*
k Cit. from Gen. 22. 18
l ver. 9
m Ro. 4. 14
n Acts 7. 16
z Or *rudiments*
o Col. 2. 8, 20 (& mg. for mg.)
p Mk. 1. 15 Cf. 1 Tim. 2. 6
q Ro. 8. 3 Phil. 2. 7, 8
r ch. 3. 13 Eph. 1. 7
s Ro. 8. 15 Eph. 1. 5
t Ro. 5. 20
u ch. 3. 26 Phil. 2. 15
x ch. 3. 2, 14 1 Thes. 4. 8
y Ro. 8. 15
z Acts 7. 53 Heb. 2. 2
a Acts 7. 38

20 Now [a] a mediator is not a mediator of one, but [c] God is one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for [e] if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath [h] concluded all under sin, that the promise [i] by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore [n] the law was our schoolmaster [o] to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For [s] ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as [x] have been baptized into Christ have [y] put on Christ.

28 There is [z] neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for [c] ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And [e] if ye be Christ's, [f] then are ye Abraham's seed, and [h] heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER 4

NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, [l] were in bondage under the [2o] elements of the world:

4 But [p] when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, [q] made of a woman, made under the law,

5 [r] To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive [s] the adoption of sons.

6 And because [u] ye are sons, God hath [x] sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, [y] Ăb'bă, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a

servant, but a son; and if a son, then [a] an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, [b] when ye knew not God, [c] ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye [e] have known God, or rather [f] are known of God, [h] how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly [2i] elements, whereunto ye desire again [k] to be in bondage?

10 Ye observe [l] days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, [m] lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how [o] through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, [a] of whom I travail in birth again [b] until Christ be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the [i] one by a bondmaid, the [m] other by a freewoman.

23 [o] But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the [r] mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is [t] Agar.

A.D. 50

a ch. 3. 29 Tit. 3. 7
b 1 Cor. 1. 21 1 Thes. 4. 5
c 1 Cor. 12. 2 1 Pet. 4. 3
d Heb. 12. 22
e Jno. 17. 3 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3
f 1 Cor. 13. 12 2 Tim. 2. 19
g Cit. from Isa. 54. 1
h ch. 3. 3
2 Or *rudiments*
i ver. 3 Col. 2. 8, 20
k ch. 5. 1 Cf. ch. 2. 4
l Ro. 14. 5 Col. 2. 16
m 1 Thes. 3. 5 Cf. ch. 2. 2
n Gen. 21. 9
o Cf. 1 Cor. 2. 3
p Cit. from Gen. 21. 10 Cf. Jno. 8. 35
q 1 Cor. 16. 13 Phil. 1. 27
r ver. 13
s 2 Cor. 3. 17
t ch. 4. 9 Col. 2. 20
u Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 18
x Cf. ch. 2. 21
y Cf. Ro. 2. 25
z ver. 2
a 1 Cor. 4. 15 Philem. 10
b ch. 2. 20 Eph. 3. 17
c Cf. Heb. 12. 15
d Cf. Ro. 8. 23
e 2 Cor. 3. 12 Eph. 1. 18
f Ro. 10. 6, 10 Phil. 3. 9
g ch. 6. 15 1 Cor. 7. 19
h ver. 13
i See Gen. 16. 15
k ch. 2. 2 Phil. 2. 16
l Cf. ch. 3. 1
m Gen. 21. 2 Heb. 11. 11
n ch. 2. 5, 14 Tit. 1. 4
o Ro. 9. 8
p ch. 1. 6 1 Thes. 2. 12
q 1 Cor. 5. 6
r Acts 7. 30
s 2 Cor. 8. 22 Phil. 1. 6
t Gen. 25. 12
u Cf. Phil. 3. 15

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But [d] Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, [g] Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh [n] persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? [p] Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5

[q] STAND fast therefore [r] in the liberty wherewith [s] Christ hath made us free, and [t] be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that [u] if ye be circumcised, [x] Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that [y] he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 [z] Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; [c] ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit [d] wait [e] for the hope [f] of righteousness by faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ [g] neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which [h] worketh by love.

7 [k] Ye did run well; [l] who did hinder you that ye should not obey [n] the truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him [p] that calleth you.

9 [q] A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 [s] I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be [u] none other-

wise minded: but [a] he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is [e] the [2]offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would [f] they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called [k] unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but [l] by love serve one another.

14 For [n] all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; [o] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, [q] Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For [u] the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: [z] so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But if ye be [a] led of the Spirit, [b] ye are not under the law.

19 Now [e] the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things [i] shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But [n] the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

23 Meekness, temperance: [o] against such there is no law.

24 And [p] they that are Christ's [q] have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 [t] Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

A.D. 50

a ver. 12

b 1 Cor. 14. 37 Cf. Ro. 15. 1
c 2 Cor. 2. 7 Jas. 5. 19
d 1 Cor. 4. 21
e 1 Cor. 1. 23 Cf. ch. 6. 12
2 Or *stumbling-block*
f ch. 2. 4, 12 & 6. 12
g Cf. Ro. 15. 1
h Cf. ch. 5. 14
i 1 Cor. 8. 2
k ch. 2. 4 1 Pet. 2. 16
l 1 Cor. 16. 14 Eph. 5. 2
m Cf. 1 Cor. 11. 28 2 Cor. 13. 5
n Ro. 13. 8, 10
o Cit. from Lv. 19. 18

p Ro. 2. 18
q Ro. 8. 4
r 1 Cor. 9. 11

s 1 Cor. 15. 33 Eph. 5. 6
t Cf. Jb. 13. 9
u Cf. Ro. 8. 5–7
x Cf. 2 Cor 9. 6
y Cf. Hos. 10. 13
z Ro. 7. 15
a 2 Cor 3. 3, 17, 18 1 Tim. 4. 1
b ch. 3. 24, 25
c Ro. 6. 22 1 Tim. 6. 12
d 2 Thes. 3. 13 Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 58
e 2 Cor. 12. 20 Eph. 4. 31
f Cf. Ps. 126. 5
g Pr. 3. 27 1 Thes. 5. 15
h Ro. 12. 13 1 Tim. 6. 18
3 Or *with how large letters*
i 1 Cor. 16. 21 Col. 4. 18

k ch. 5. 12 Phil. 3. 2
l 1 Cor. 6. 9 Eph. 5. 5
m Cf. ch. 5. 11
n Ro. 15. 13 Eph 4. 2

o 1 Tim. 1. 9

p ch. 3. 29
q ch. 2. 20 & 6. 14
r Cf. 1 Cor. 2. 2

s ch. 5. 24

t Phil. 2. 3
u ch. 5. 6 Eph. 2. 11
x 2 Cor. 5. 17 Eph. 2. 10
4 Or *creation*

CHAPTER 6

BRETHREN, if a man be overtaken in a fault, [b] ye which are spiritual, [c] restore such an one [d] in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

2 [g] Bear ye one another's burdens, and [h] so fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For [i] if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But [m] let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own burden.

6 Let [p] him that is taught in the word [r] communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 [s] Be not deceived; [t] God is not mocked: for [x] whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For [y] he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life [c] everlasting.

9 And [d] let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall [f] reap, if we faint not.

10 As we have therefore opportunity, [g] let us do good unto all men, [h] especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see [3]how large a letter I have written unto you [i] with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, [k] they constrain you to be circumcised; only [m] lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, [r] save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and [s] I unto the world.

15 For in Christ Jesus [u] neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but [x] a new [4]creature.

16 And [a]as many as walk according to this rule, [b]peace be on them, and mercy, and upon [c]the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

A.D. 50

a Phil. 3. 16
b Jno. 20. 19, 21 Eph. 6. 23 Cf. Ps. 128. 6
c Cf. Ro. 2. 28, 29

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 61

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at [c]Ephesus, and to the [d]faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [g]Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings [k]in heavenly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath [m]chosen us in him [o]before the foundation of the world, that we should be [r]holy and without blame before him in love:

5 [t]Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 [x]To the praise of the glory of his grace, [2]wherein he hath made us accepted in [y]the beloved.

7 [a]In whom we have redemption through his blood, [b]the forgiveness of sins, according to [c]the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 [h]Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of [i]the fulness of times he might gather together in one [l]all things in Christ, [n]both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an [q]inheritance, being predestinated according to the [a]purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That we should be [b]to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard [e]the word of truth, the gospel [f]of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, [h]ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of [i]promise,

14 Which is [l]the earnest of our inheritance until [n]the redemption of [p]the purchased possession, [q]unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, [s]after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,

16 [u]Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, [z]may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 [d]The eyes of your [3]understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is [e]the hope of his [f]calling, and what [g]the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his [k]mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, [m]when he raised him from the dead, and [o]set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all [p]principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and

a ch. 3. 11
b ver. 6, 14
c 1 Cor. 16. 8 1 Tim. 1. 3
d Col. 1. 2
e Col. 1. 5
f Jas. 1. 21
g 2 Cor. 1. 3 1 Pet. 1. 3
h ch. 4. 30 2 Cor. 1. 22
i Gal. 3. 14
k ver. 20
l 2 Cor. 5. 5
m See Ro. 8. 28
n Cf. ch. 4. 30
o Jno. 17. 24 2 Tim. 1. 9
p (Mal. 3. 17) Tit. 2. 14 Cf. Acts 20. 28
q ver. 6. 12
r ch. 5. 27 1 Cor. 1. 8
s Col. 1. 4
t Ro. 8. 29 Gal. 4. 5
u 1 Cor. 1. 4 Phil. 1. 3
x ver. 12, 14
2 Or *which he freely bestowed on us*
y Cf. Col. 1. 13
z Ps. 119. 34, 169 Col. 1. 9
a Gal. 4. 5 Col. 1. 14
b Ro. 3. 25 Col. 1. 14
c ch. 2. 7
d Acts 26. 18 Cf. ch. 3. 18
3 Read *heart*
e ch. 4. 4 Gal. 5. 5
f ch. 4. 1, 4 1 Cor. 1. 26
g Cf. ch. 3. 16
h ch. 3. 4, 9 1 Cor. 2. 7
i Cf. Ro. 11. 25
k ch. 3. 7, 20 2 Cor. 13. 4
l 1 Cor. 15. 27 Phil. 2. 9, 10
m Gal. 1, 1 Col. 2. 12
n ch. 3. 15
o Ro. 8. 34 Col. 3. 1
p ch. 3. 10 Ro. 8. 38
q Acts 26. 18 Col. 1. 12 Cf. ch. 5. 5

[a] every name that is named, not only in this [2]world, but also in [c] that which is to come:

22 And [f] hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the [g] head [i] over all things to the church,

23 [l] Which is his body, [m] the fulness of him [p] that filleth all in all.

CHAPTER 2

AND you [hath he quickened,] who were [r] dead in trespasses and sins;

2 Wherein in [t] time past ye walked according to [x] the [3]course of this world, according to [y] the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in [a] the children of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and [c] were by nature the [d] children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is [g] rich in mercy, [h] for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath [l] quickened us together with Christ, [n] (by grace ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together [q] in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew [s] the exceeding riches of his grace in his [u] kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are ye saved [y] through faith; and that not of yourselves: [z] it is the gift of God:

9 [a] Not of works, [b] lest any man should boast.

10 For we are [d] his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto [e] good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that [h] ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called [k] Uncircumcision by that which is called the [l] Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 That [n] at that time ye were without Christ, being [o] aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from [b] the covenants of promise, having [d] no hope, and [e] without God in the world:

13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were [h] far off are made nigh [k] by the blood of Christ.

14 For [n] he is our peace, who [o] hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

15 Having abolished [q] in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in [s] ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one [u] new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might [z] reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

17 And came and preached peace to you which were [b] afar off, and to them that were nigh. Jer. 57:19

18 For through him we both have [e] access by [f] one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but [i] fellowcitizens with the saints, and of [k] the household of God;

20 And [m] are built upon the foundation of the [o] apostles and prophets, [p] Jesus Christ himself being the chief [r] corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an [t] holy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for an [x] habitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3

FOR this cause I Paul, [c] the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

2 If ye have heard of the [f] dispensation of [g] the grace of God which is given me to you-ward:

3 How that [i] by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in [m] the mystery of Christ)

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is

A.D. 61

a Phil. 2. 9
b See Ro. 9. 4
2 Or *age*
c Lk. 20. 35 Heb. 2. 5 Cf. Mt. 12. 32
d 1 Thes. 4. 13
e Cf. Gal. 4. 8
f See 1 Cor. 15. 27
g ch. 4. 15 1 Cor. 11. 3
h ver. 17
i Ro. 10. 12
k See ch. 1. 7
l ch. 4. 12 1 Cor. 12. 27
m ch. 3. 19 Jno. 1. 16
n Ro. 5. 1 Col. 1. 20
o Gal. 3. 28
p ch. 4. 10
q Col. 1. 22
r Col. 2. 13
s Col. 2. 14
t ch. 5. 8 1 Cor. 12. 2
u ver. 10
x Cf. Gal. 4. 1
3 Or *age*
y 2 Cor. 4. 4
z 2 Cor. 5. 18–20 Col. 1. 20, 21
a ch. 5. 6 Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 14
b Acts 2. 39
c Cf. Gal. 2. 15
d ch. 5. 6 Ro. 2. 5, 8
e ch. 3. 12 Ro. 5. 12
f ch. 4. 4 1 Cor. 12. 13
g Tit. 3. 5 See Dan. 9. 18
h Ro. 8. 39 2 Thes. 2. 16
i Phil. 3. 20 Cf. Heb. 12. 22, 23
k Cf. Gal. 6. 10
l Col. 2. 12, 13 Cf. Ro. 6. 4
m 1 Cor. 3. 10 1 Pet. 2. 5
n Ro. 11. 6 Tit. 2. 11
o Cf. 1 Cor. 12. 28
p 1 Cor. 3. 11
q ch. 1. 3, 20 & 3. 10
r Isa. 28. 16 1 Pet. 2. 6
s ch. 1. 7
t 2 Cor. 6. 16
u Tit. 3. 4
x 1 Tim. 3. 15
y Gal. 3. 22
z Cf. 2 Cor. 9. 15
a Gal. 3. 11 2 Tim. 1. 9
b 1 Cor. 1. 29, 31
c ch. 4. 1 Acts 28. 20
d ch. 4. 24 Gal. 6. 15
e Col. 1. 10
f 1 Cor. 9. 17 Col. 1. 25
g ver. 7
h ver. 3
i Gal. 2. 2
k Ro. 2. 26
l Gal. 6. 15 Col. 3. 11
m ch. 1. 9 Col. 1. 26, 27
n ver. 2
o ch. 4. 18

now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
6 That the Gentiles should be [a] fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:
7 Whereof [c] I was made a minister, [d] according to the gift of [e] the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.
8 Unto me, who am [i] less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach [l] among the Gentiles the [m] unsearchable riches of Christ;
9 And to make all men see what is the [3] fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, [r] who created all things by Jesus Christ:
10 To the intent that now unto the [x] principalities and powers in [y] heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,
11 According to the eternal [b] purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:
12 In whom we have boldness and [e] access with confidence by the faith of him.
13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, [g] which is your glory.
14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
15 Of whom [4] the whole family [i] in heaven and earth is named,
16 That he would grant you, according to [p] the riches of his glory, [r] to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in [t] the inner man;
17 [u] That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being [z] rooted and [a] grounded in love,
18 May be able [b] to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
19 And to know [f] the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that [g] ye might be filled with all [i] the fulness of God.
20 [k] Now unto [l] him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that

A.D. 61

a Ro. 10. 12
b Gal. 1. 5 Phil. 4. 20
3 Gk. *unto all the generations of the age of ages*
c 2 Cor. 6. 8 Col. 1. 23
d ch. 1. 19 Phil. 3. 21
e Gal. 2. 9
f ch. 3. 1 & 6. 20
g Phil. 1. 27
h ch. 1. 18 Phil. 3. 14
i 1 Cor. 15. 9
k ch. 5. 9 Gal. 5. 22
l Gal. 2. 2, 8 1 Tim. 2. 7
m Cf. Ro. 11. 33
n Col. 3. 14
3 Read *stewardship*
o 1 Cor. 12. 12–14
p ch. 2. 18
q ch. 1. 18 Col. 1. 5
r 1 Cor. 8. 6 Col. 1. 16
s 1 Cor. 8. 6
t Cf. Jude 3
u See 1 Cor. 12. 13
x ch. 1. 21 & 6. 12
y ch. 2. 6 & 6. 12
z 1 Cor. 8. 6 1 Tim. 2. 5
a Cf. Ro. 9. 5
b ch. 1. 11 2 Tim. 1. 9 Cf. Ro. 9. 11
c 1 Cor. 12. 7 1 Pet. 4. 11
d Cit. from Ps. 68. 18
e ch. 2. 18 Heb. 4. 16
f Acts 1. 2, 9 1 Tim. 3. 16 Cf. Jno. 3. 13
g 2 Cor. 12. 15 1 Thes. 2. 8
h ch. 1. 23 Col. 3. 11
4 Or *every*
i ch. 1. 10 Phil. 2. 10
k Cf. 1 Cor. 12. 4
l Cf. ch. 2. 20
m 1 Cor. 14. 1, &c.
n Acts 21. 8 2 Tim. 4. 5
o Cf. Acts 20. 28
p Ro. 9. 23 Col. 1. 27 Cf. ch. 1. 18
q 1 Cor. 12. 28 2 Tim. 2. 2
r Col. 1. 11
s ver. 13 Cf. 1 Cor. 12. 7
t 2 Cor. 4. 16
u Gal. 4. 19 Col. 1. 27
x 1 Cor. 14. 12 1 Thes. 5. 11, *al.*
y ch. 1. 23 & 5. 30
z Cf. Col. 2. 7
a ch. 4. 16 See ch. 5. 2
b ch. 1. 18
c Gal. 2. 19 Heb. 4. 14

we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,
21 [b] Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, [2] world without end. Amen.

CHAPTER 4

I THEREFORE, [f] the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye [g] walk worthy of the [h] vocation wherewith ye are called,
2 [k] With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;
3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in [n] the bond of peace.
4 There is [o] one body, and [p] one Spirit, even as ye are called in [q] one hope of your calling;
5 [s] One Lord, [t] one faith, [u] one baptism,
6 [z] One God and Father of all, who is [a] above all, and through all, and in you all.
7 But [c] unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.
8 Wherefore he saith, [d] When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.
9 (Now that [f] he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?
10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, [h] that he might fill all things.)
11 And [k] he gave some, [l] apostles; and some, [m] prophets; and some, [n] evangelists; and some, [o] pastors and [q] teachers;
12 [s] For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the [x] edifying of the [y] body of Christ:
13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the [c] Son of God, unto a [5] [d] perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the [e] fulness of Christ:
14 That we henceforth be no more children, [h] tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, [m] whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

5 Or *full-grown*
d 1 Cor. 2. 6 Phil. 3. 15
e ch. 3. 19 Col. 1. 19
f ch. 5. 2, 25 Gal. 2. 20
g Col. 2. 10 (mg.)
h Heb. 13. 9
i ch. 1. 23 & 4. 13
k Ro. 16. 25 Jude 24
l ch. 1. 19 2 Cor. 9. 8 Phil. 4. 19
m Ro. 16. 18 Col. 2. 4

15 But [a] speaking the truth in love, may [c] grow up into him in all things, which is [d] the head, even Christ:

16 [f] From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself [h] in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not [i] as other Gentiles walk, [k] in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the understanding darkened, being [o] alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who being past feeling have [s] given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 [x] If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

22 That ye [y] put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And [b] be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on [d] the new man, which [e] after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, [h] speak every man truth with his neighbour: for [k] we are members one of another.

26 [m] Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 [n] Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, [p] working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

29 [r] Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but [t] that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And [x] grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are [b] sealed unto the day of redemption.

31 [e] Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And [g] be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

A.D. 61

a ver. 25
b ch. 1. 13
c 1 Pet. 2. 2
d ch. 1. 22 & 5. 23
e ch. 5. 3–5 Gal. 5. 19
f Col. 2. 19
g Col. 3. 13
h ch. 3. 17 See ch. 5. 2
i See ch. 2. 2
k Ro. 1. 21
l Cf. Mt. 5. 45, 48
m 1 Cor. 16. 14 Phil. 1. 9
n 1 Jno. 3. 16
o ch. 2. 12 Col. 1. 21
p Gal. 2. 20 Phil. 2. 8
q 2 Cor. 2. 15 Phil. 4. 18
r ch. 4. 31 Col. 3. 5
s See Gal. 5. 19
t ch. 4. 29 Col. 3. 8
u ver. 20
x Col. 2. 6, 7
y Ro. 6. 6 Col. 2. 11
z Gal. 5. 21 Rev. 21. 27
a Gal. 6. 7 Jas. 1. 16
b 2 Cor. 4. 16 Col. 3. 10
c ch. 2. 2 Col. 3. 6
d ch. 2. 10 Col. 3. 10
e 2 Cor. 3. 18 Phil. 3. 21
f 2 Cor. 6. 14
g ch. 2. 2, 3 Col. 1. 21
h Ps. 34. 13 Col. 3. 9
i Jno. 12. 36 Phil. 2. 15
k Ro. 12. 5
l ch. 4. 2 Phil. 1. 11
m Cit. from Ps. 4. 4
n ch. 6. 11 o Ro. 12. 2 Phil. 1. 10
p 1 Thes. 4. 11
q Ro. 13. 12
r ch. 5. 4
s See Ro. 1. 24–27
t Mk. 9. 50 Col. 4. 6
u Jno. 3. 20
x 1 Thes. 5. 19 Cf. Acts 7. 51

CHAPTER 5

[l] BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And [m] walk in love, [n] as Christ also hath loved us, and hath [p] given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a [q] sweetsmelling savour.

3 [r] But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither [t] filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather [u] giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, [z] hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 [a] Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh [c] the wrath of God upon the [c] children of disobedience.

7 [f] Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For [g] ye were sometimes darkness, but [i] now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light:

9 (For [l] the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

10 [o] Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful [q] works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of [s] those things which are done of them in secret.

13 But [u] all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, [a] Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and [b] Christ shall give thee light.

15 [c] See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 [2d] Redeeming the time, because [e] the days are evil.

17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but [f] understanding what the will of the Lord is.

18 And [g] be not drunk with wine, wherein is [3] excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in [h] psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 [k] Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 [m] Submitting yourselves one to another [n] in the fear of God.

22 [o] Wives, [p] submit yourselves unto your own husbands, [r] as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as [t] Christ is the head of the church: and he is the [u] saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

25 [y] Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might [b] sanctify and [c] cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

27 [d] That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; [f] but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

30 For [n] we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 [p] For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAPTER 6

CHILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 [i] Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but [l] bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 [q] Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, [s] as unto Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the [x] servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, [z] the same shall he receive of the Lord, [a] whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; [e] neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, [g] be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 [h] Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to [i] stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For [k] we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against [l] principalities, against powers, against the [4m] rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in [o] high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may

A.D. 61

a 1 Cor. 15. 34

b Cf. Acts 26. 23

c Col. 4. 5

2 Or *buying up the opportunity*

d Col. 4. 5

e ch. 6. 13

f ver. 10

g Hab. 2. 15, 16
1 Pet. 4. 3

3 Or *riot*

h 1 Cor. 14. 15
Col. 3. 16

i Cit. from Ex. 20. 12

k ver. 4
Phil. 4. 6

l Pr. 22. 6

m Ro. 12. 10
Phil. 2. 3

n Cf. 2 Cor. 7. 1

o For ver. 22—ch. 6. 9; cf. Col. 3. 18—4. 1

p 1 Cor. 14. 34
Col. 3. 18

q Col. 3. 22

r ch. 6. 5, 7

s ch. 5. 22

t ch. 4. 15
Col. 1. 18

u 1 Cor. 6. 13

x 1 Cor. 7. 22

y Col. 3. 19
Cf. 1 Pet. 3. 7

z 1 Cor. 9. 17
Col. 3. 24

a Cf. Gal. 3. 28

b 1 Cor. 6. 11
1 Thes. 4. 3

c 1 Cor. 6. 11
Tit. 3. 5

d 2 Cor. 11. 2

e Gal. 2. 6
Col. 3. 25

f Eph. 1. 4
Phil. 2. 15

g 1 Cor. 16. 13
2 Tim. 2. 1

h 2 Cor. 6. 7
1 Thes. 5. 8

i ch. 4. 27
Jas. 4. 7

k Cf. 2 Cor. 10. 4

l ch. 3. 10
Col. 1. 16

4 Or *world-rulers of this darkness, against the spiritual (hosts) of wickedness in the heavenly (places)*

m 1 Cor. 2. 8
Rev. 12. 7

n ch. 4. 12
Col. 1. 24

o ch. 3. 10

p Cit. from Gen. 2. 24

be able to withstand in the [a] evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having [d] your loins girt about with truth, and having on the [g] breastplate of righteousness;

15 And [i] your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking the [l] shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the [m] helmet of salvation, and the [o] sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 [q] Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and [r] watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open

A.D. 61

a ch. 5. 16
b 2 Cor. 7. 4; Phil. 1. 20
c 1 Cor. 2. 1; Col. 4. 3
d Lk. 12. 35; 1 Pet. 1. 13
e 2 Cor. 5. 20
f ch. 4. 1; Phil. 1. 7
g Isa. 59. 17; 1 Thes. 5. 8
h *For ver.* 21, 22, *cf. Col.* 4. 7–9
i Cf. Isa. 52. 7
k Acts 20. 4; Col. 4. 7
l Cf. Pr. 30. 5
m Isa. 59. 17; 1 Thes. 5. 8
n Col. 2. 2
o Heb. 4. 12; Cf. Isa. 49. 2; Hos. 6. 5
p Gal. 6. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 14
q Ro. 12. 12; Phil. 4. 6
r 1 Cor. 16. 13; Col. 4. 2
s Jno. 16. 27; Philem. 5

my mouth [b] boldly, [c] to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an [e] ambassador [f] in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 [h] But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, [k] Tỹch'ĭ-cŭs, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might [n] comfort your hearts.

23 [p] Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all [s] them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

¶ Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tỹch'ĭ-cŭs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL and [a] Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at [d] Phī-lĭp'pī, with the [e] bishops and [g] deacons:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [l] I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 [n] For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 [o] Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you [p] will perform it until [q] the day of Jesus Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in [s] my bonds, and in [u] the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.

A.D. 60

a ch. 2. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 1, 19
b 2 Cor. 1. 23; 1 Thes. 2. 5
c ch. 4. 1
d Acts 20. 6; 1 Thes. 2. 2
e Acts 20. 28; 1 Tim. 3. 1, 2
f Eph. 5. 2; Col. 3. 14
g 1 Tim. 3. 8, 12; See Acts 6. 3
h 1 Cor. 13. 2
2 Or *prove the things that differ*
i Eph. 5. 10
k See ch. 2. 15
l Eph. 1. 16; Col. 1. 3, 4
m Eph. 5. 9; Col. 1. 11
n See ver. 19
o Gal. 5. 10; 1 Thes. 3. 4
p Cf. 1 Thes. 5. 24
q ch. 2. 16; 2 Cor. 1. 14
r Cf. Acts 28. 30
s Eph. 6. 20; Col. 4. 3, 18
3 Gk. *In the whole Praetorium*
t Acts 23. 35 (& mg. for mg.)
u ver. 17

8 For [b] God is my record, [c] how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that [f] your love may abound yet more and more [h] in knowledge and in all judgment;

10 That ye may [2i] approve things that are excellent; [k] that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ;

11 Being [m] filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Christ [r] are manifest [3] in all the [t] palace, and in all other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of [2] [c] contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the [e] defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation [h] through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, [i] that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all [n] boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, [p] whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For [r] to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire [x] to depart, and [y] to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, [b] I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That [f] your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only [5] let your conversation [h] be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye [k] stand fast in [l] one spirit, with one mind [m] striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them [a] an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also [b] to suffer for his sake;

30 Having the same [d] conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

CHAPTER 2

IF there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any [f] bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be [g] likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through [i] strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind [k] let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 [m] Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 [o] Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 [q] Who, being in the form of God, [3] thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But [4] [s] made himself of no reputation, and [t] took upon him the form of a servant, and [u] was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he [z] humbled himself, and became obedient [a] unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath [c] highly exalted him, and [d] given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus [e] every knee should bow, of [g] things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And that every tongue [i] should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation [n] with fear and trembling.

13 For [o] it is God which worketh in

A.D. 60

[a] Cf. 2 Thes. 1. 5
[b] See ch. 3. 10
[2] Or *faction*
[c] See ch. 2. 3
[d] Col. 1. 29
[e] ver. 7
[f] Col. 3. 12
[g] ch. 1. 27 & 4. 2
[h] 2 Cor. 1. 11 Philem. 22
[i] Gal. 5. 26
[k] Eph. 5. 21 1 Pet. 5. 5
[l] Ro. 5. 5 2 Tim. 2. 15
[m] 1 Cor. 13. 5
[n] Eph. 6. 19 1 Thes. 2. 2
[o] 1 Cor. 11. 1 Col. 3. 13
[p] Ro. 14. 8
[q] 2 Cor. 4. 4 Col. 1. 15 Cf. Jno. 1. 1
[r] Cf. Gal. 2. 20
[3] Or *counted not equality with God a thing to be grasped at*
[4] Or *emptied himself*
[s] Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 9
[t] Mt. 20. 28 Jno. 13. 4, 13
[u] Gal. 4. 4 Acts 1. 22
[x] 2 Tim. 4. 6
[y] 2 Cor. 5. 8 1 Thes. 4. 17
[z] Cf. Mt. 26. 39
[a] Eph. 5. 2, 25 1 Thes. 5. 10
[b] Cf. ch. 2. 24
[c] Eph. 1. 10, 20–23 Col. 2. 10
[d] Eph. 1. 21 Heb. 1. 4
[e] Cf. Ro. 14. 11
[f] 2 Cor. 5. 12
[g] Eph. 3. 15 Col. 1. 20
[5] Or *behave as citizens* Cf. ch. 3. 20 (for mg.)
[h] Eph. 4. 1 Col. 1. 10
[i] Cf. Ro. 10. 9 1 Cor. 12. 3
[k] ch. 4. 1 Gal. 5. 1
[l] ch. 2. 2 2 Cor. 13. 11
[m] Jude 3
[n] Ro. 11. 20 1 Pet. 1. 17
[o] Cf. 1 Cor. 12. 6 Heb. 13. 21

you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be [c] blameless and [d] harmless, the [e] sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a [f] crooked and perverse nation, among whom [h] ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth [i] the word of life; [k] that I may rejoice in [l] the day of Christ, that I have not [n] run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and [q] if I be [2] offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send [u] Tī-mŏth'ē-ŭs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man [z] likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For [b] all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, [e] as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But [h] I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you [k] Ĕp-ăph-rō-dī'tŭs, my brother, and companion in labour, and [l] fellowsoldier, but [m] your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 [u] Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and [x] hold such in reputation:

A.D. 60

[a] Cf. Acts 15. 26
[b] Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 17
[c] Eph. 5. 27
[d] 1 Cor. 14. 20
[e] Gal. 4. 6; 1 Jno. 3. 1
[f] Acts 2. 40
[g] ch. 4. 4
[h] Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5
[i] Cf. Jno. 6. 63, 68; Acts 5. 20
[k] ch. 4. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 14
[l] ch. 1. 6, 10
[m] Mt. 7. 6; Rev. 22. 15
[n] Gal. 5. 7; Heb. 12. 1
[o] Gal. 6. 12; Tit. 1. 10
[p] Ro. 2. 29; Col. 2. 11
[q] Ro. 15. 16; 2 Tim. 4. 6 (& mg. for mar.)
[2] Gk. *poured out as a libation*
[r] Jno. 4. 23
[s] Ro. 15. 17; Cf. Gal. 6. 14
[t] 2 Cor. 11. 18
[u] ch. 1. 1; Col. 1. 1
[x] Acts 7. 8
[y] 2 Cor. 11. 22
[z] 1 Cor. 16. 10; 1 Thes. 3. 2
[a] Acts 26. 5
[b] See ver. 4
[c] Gal. 1. 13; 1 Tim. 1. 13
[d] Gal. 1. 14
[e] See 1 Cor. 4. 17
[f] Lk. 1. 6
[g] Cf. Heb. 11. 26
[h] Cf. ch. 1. 25; Philem. 22
[i] Jno. 17. 3
[k] ch. 4. 18
[l] Philem. 2
[m] 2 Cor. 8. 23
[n] Ro. 10. 5
[o] Gal. 5. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 1
[p] ver. 8
[q] ver. 21
[r] 2 Cor. 1. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 12
[s] 1 Cor. 15. 21; Heb. 6. 2
[t] Heb. 11. 40
[u] Ro. 16. 2
[x] 1 Cor. 16. 18; 1 Thes. 5. 12, 13
[y] Cf. Lk. 9. 62

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, [a] not regarding his life, [b] to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAPTER 3

FINALLY, my brethren, [g] rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of [m] dogs, beware of [o] the concision.

3 For [p] we are the circumcision, which [r] worship God in the spirit, and [s] rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. [t] If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised [x] the eighth day, of the [y] stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, [a] a Pharisee;

6 Concerning zeal, [c] persecuting the church; [d] touching the righteousness which is in the law, [f] blameless.

7 But [g] what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of [i] the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, [n] which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, [o] the righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 [p] That I may know him, and [q] the power of his resurrection, and [r] the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might attain unto [s] the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were [t] already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, [y] forgetting those things which

are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark for [b] the prize of the [c] high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be [d] perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be [e] otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, [f] let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, [h] be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For [k] many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even [m] weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

19 [n] Whose end is destruction, [o] whose God is their belly, and [p] whose glory is in their shame, [q] who mind earthly things.)

20 For [s] our [2] conversation is in heaven; [t] from whence also we look for the [u] Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 [x] Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned [y] like unto his glorious body, [a] according to the working whereby he is able even [b] to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAPTER 4

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and [e] longed for, [f] my joy and crown, so [g] stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Eû-ō'dĭ-ăs, and beseech Sŷn'tў-chē, that they be [h] of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellowlabourers, [l] whose names are in the book of life.

4 [n] Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your [3] moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.

6 [q] Be careful for nothing; [r] but in every thing by prayer and supplication [u] with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

A.D. 60

a Col. 3. 15

b 1 Cor. 9. 24 Col. 2. 18

c Eph. 4. 1, 4 2 Thes. 1. 11

d Eph. 4. 13 Col. 1. 28

e Cf. Gal. 5. 10

f Gal. 6. 16

g ch. 3. 17 1 Thes. 1. 6

h ch. 4. 9 1 Cor. 11. 1

i 2 Cor. 13. 11 1 Thes. 5. 23

k Cf. 2 Cor. 11. 13

l ver. 18 Cf. ch. 2. 30

m 2 Cor. 2. 4

n 2 Cor. 11. 15

o Ro. 16. 19 Cf. 1 Tim. 6. 5

p Jude 13

q 1 Cor. 2. 14

r 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8

s Eph. 2. 19 (& mg. for ms.)

[3] Or *Citizenship*

t 1 Cor. 15. 23, 51 1 Thes. 1. 10

u Acts 13. 23 2 Tim. 1. 10

x 1 Cor. 15. 51

y Eph. 4. 24 Col. 3. 10

z 2 Cor. 11. 27

a Eph. 3. 7 Col. 1. 11, 29

b See 1 Cor. 15. 25–28

c 1 Tim. 1. 12 Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 9

d See ch. 1. 5, 7

e ch. 1. 8 1 Thes. 3. 6

f ch. 2. 16 & 1 Thes. 2. 19, 20

g ch. 1. 27 1 Thes. 3. 8

h ch. 2. 2 1 Pet. 3. 8

i 2 Cor. 11. 9

k Acts 27. 2 1 Thes. 1. 1

l Lk. 10. 20 Heb. 12. 23

m Ro. 1. 13 Tit. 3. 14

n ch. 3. 1 1 Thes. 5. 16

[3] Or *yieldingness*

o ver. 10

p ch. 2. 25

q 1 Cor. 7. 32 1 Pet. 5. 7

r Eph. 6. 18 Col. 4. 2

s Eph. 5. 2

t 2 Cor. 5. 9 Heb. 13. 16

u Eph. 5. 4, 20 Col. 2. 7

x Eph. 3. 20

7 And [a] the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 [g] Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and [i] the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last [l] your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be [r] content.

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and [z] to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things through Christ [c] which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, [d] that ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but [i] ye only.

16 For even in [k] Thĕss-ă-lō-nī'că ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire [m] fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, [o] having received of [p] Ĕp-ăphrō-dī'tŭs the things which were sent from you, an odour of a [s] sweet smell, a sacrifice [t] acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

19 But my God [x] shall supply all

your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father [b] be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

A.D. 60

a 2 Cor. 13. 13

b Eph. 3. 21. 1 Tim. 1. 17

22 [a] All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cæsar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

¶ It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Ep-ăph-rō-dī-tŭs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and [c] Tĭ-mŏth'-ē-ŭs our brother,

2 To the saints and [f] faithful brethren in Christ which are at Cŏ-lŏs'-sē: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [i] We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,

4 [n] Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of [o] the love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For [r] the hope which is [s] laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the [x] word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, as it is [a] in all the world; and [b] bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew [d] the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of [f] Ep'-ă-phrăs our dear [g] fellowservant, who is for you a [g] faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your [t] love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, [n] do not cease to pray for you, and to desire [p] that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will [q] in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 [s] That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, [u] being

A.D. 61

a Eph. 2. 10. 1 Tim. 6. 18

b Eph. 3. 16

c Phil. 2. 19. 1 Thes. 1. 1

d Phil. 3. 21

e ch. 3. 12, 13. Phil. 1. 11

f Eph. 1. 1

g ver. 3. Eph. 3. 2

h ch. 3. 24. Eph. 1. 11, 14

i Phil. 1. 3. 1 Thes. 1. 2

k Acts 26. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Cf. Eph. 6. 12

l 2 Tim. 4. 18

m Cf. Eph. 1. 6

n Eph. 1. 15

o 1 Thes. 1. 3

p Eph. 1. 7. Tit. 2. 14

q Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 10. 18

r Eph. 4. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 3

s 2 Tim. 4. 8

t Phil. 2. 6. Heb. 1. 3

u 1 Tim. 1. 17

x Eph. 1. 13. 2 Tim. 2. 15

y Ro. 8. 29. Heb. 1. 6

z Eph. 3. 9. Heb. 1. 2

a Cf. Mt. 24. 14

b Cf. Mt. 13. 8, 23

c ver. 20

d Acts 15. 40

e ch. 2. 10. Eph. 6. 12

f ch. 4. 12

g ch. 4. 7

h 2 Cor. 5. 18. Heb. 2. 10

i Cf. Jno. 1. 1, 3

k Heb. 1. 3

l Ro. 15. 30

m ch. 2. 19. Eph. 5. 23

n ver. 3

o 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23. Rev. 1. 5

p ch. 3. 10. Phil. 1. 9

fruitful [a] in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 [b] Strengthened with all might, [d] according to his glorious power, [e] unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

12 [g] Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of [h] the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who [k] hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into [l] the kingdom of [m] his dear Son:

14 [p] In whom we have redemption through his blood, even [q] the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is [t] the image of the [u] invisible God, the [y] firstborn of every creature:

16 [z] For by him were all things created, that are [c] in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or [e] principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and [h] for him:

17 And [i] he is before all things, and by him all things [k] consist.

18 And he is [m] the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the [o] firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

19 For [z] it pleased the Father that in him should [r] all fulness dwell;

20 And, [t] having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him [x] to

a Eph. 1. 17

z Read *for in him all the fulness (of God) was pleased to dwell*

t Eph. 2. 14, 17

u ver. 6

r ch. 2. 9. Eph. 4. 13

x Eph. 2. 16

s Phil. 1. 27. 1 Thes. 2. 12

reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be [b] things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And [d] you, that were sometime [f] alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

22 [i] In the body [k] of his flesh through death, to present you [m] holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in [o] the faith [p] grounded and settled, and be not moved away from [r] the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was [s] preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am [y] made a minister;

24 Who now [a] rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh [d] for his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the [g] dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

26 Even the [k] mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is [p] the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is [q] Christ in you, [s] the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, [u] warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that [y] we may present every man [z] perfect in Christ Jesus:

29 Whereunto I also [b] labour, [c] striving [d] according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAPTER 2

FOR I would that ye knew [g] what great conflict I have for you, and for them at [h] Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'ă, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That [k] their hearts might be comforted, [l] being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of [a] the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 [c] In whom are hid all the treasures of [e] wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, [g] lest any man should [h] beguile you with enticing words.

5 For [l] though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding [n] your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 [q] As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 [t] Rooted and [u] built up in him, and stablished in [x] the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein [z] with thanksgiving.

8 Beware [b] lest any man spoil you through [c] philosophy and vain deceit, after [e] the tradition of men, after the [2f] rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

9 For [h] in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And [i] ye are complete in him, which is [l] the head of all [m] principality and power:

11 In whom also [n] ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in [o] putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 Buried with him [r] in baptism, wherein also [t] ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, [x] who hath raised him from the dead.

13 And you, [a] being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, [e] having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out [3] the handwriting of [f] ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And [4] having spoiled [i] principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 [m] Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of

A.D. 61

a ch. 1. 26, 27
b Phil. 2. 10
c Ro. 11. 33
d ch. 3. 7
e 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30
f Eph. 4. 18
g Eph. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 3
h 2 Cor. 11. 3
i Phil. 2. 7, 8; 1 Tim. 3. 16
k Eph. 2. 15
l 1 Cor. 5. 3; 1 Thes. 2. 17
m Phil. 2. 15; 1 Thes. 3. 13
n 1 Cor. 14. 40
o ch. 2. 7; Gal. 1. 23
p ch. 2. 7
q Eph. 4. 21; 1 Thes. 4. 1
r ver. 5
s Cf. Mk. 16. 15
t ch. 1. 23; Cf. Eph. 3. 17
u Acts 20. 32; Jude 20
x ch. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 3. 13
y Eph. 3. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 12
z ch. 3. 17; Eph. 5. 4, 5, 20
a 2 Cor. 12. 10; Heb. 10. 34
b ver. 4
c Cf. 1 Tim. 6. 20
d ch. 2. 19; Eph. 5. 30
e Cf. Mt. 15. 2
2 Or *elements*
f Gal. 4. 3, 9
g Tit. 1. 7
h ch. 1. 19
i Eph. 3. 19 (mg.)
k ch. 2. 2; Eph. 1. 9
l Phil. 2. 9, 10; Heb. 1. 2
m ch. 1. 16
n Phil. 3. 3
o ch. 3. 9; Eph. 4. 22
p Eph. 3. 16
q Eph. 3. 17; 1 Jno. 2. 5, 6
r Gal. 3. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21
s ver. 5
t ch. 3. 1; Eph. 2. 5
u Cf. Acts 20. 20
x Eph. 1. 20; 1 Thes. 1 10
y 2 Cor. 11. 2
z ch. 4. 12; Phil. 3. 15
a Eph. 2. 1; 1 Thes. 5. 6
b 2 Cor. 11. 23
c ch. 2. 1; Phil. 1. 30
d ver. 11
e See ch. 1. 14
3 Or *the bond written in ordinances*
4 Or *having put off from himself the principalities*

f Eph. 2. 15
g ch. 1. 29 & 4. 12
h ch. 4. 13, &c.
k Eph. 6. 22
l See ch. 3. 14
m Ro. 14. 3
t ver. 10

an [a]holyday, or of the [b]new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 Which are [c]a shadow of things to come; but [d]the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of [e]your [2]reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, [3]intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding [f]the Head, [g]from which all [h]the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore [i]if ye be dead with Christ from the [4]rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, [a]are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 [c]Which all are to perish with the using;) after the [e]commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; [6]not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3

[k]IF ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, [m]where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your affection on things above, [o]not on things on the earth.

3 For [q]ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

4 When Christ, [t]who is our life, [u]shall appear, [x]then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

5 [z]Mortify therefore [a]your members which are upon the earth; [b]fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the [c]wrath of God cometh on the [c]children of disobedience:

7 [e]In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off [f]all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication [g]out of your mouth.

A.D. 61

a Gal. 4. 10
b Am. 8. 5
c Eph. 4. 25
d ch. 2. 11
e Heb. 8. 5
f ver. 19
g Eph. 4. 24 Tit. 3. 5
h Phil. 3. 14 (*for* mg.)
i Eph. 4. 23 Tit. 3. 5
k ch. 1. 9 Philem. 6
2 Or *prize*
l Phil. 3. 21 1 Jno. 3. 2
3 Or *taking his stand upon the things which he hath seen*
m Gal. 3. 28
n Eph. 2. 11
o 1 Cor. 14. 11
p ch. 1. 18
q Eph. 4. 10
r Eph. 4. 16
s ch. 1. 24
t Ro. 11. 7 2 Tim. 2. 10
u Phil. 2. 1
x ch. 1. 11 1 Tim. 6. 11
y ch. 3. 3 Gal. 2. 19
4 Or *elements* ver. 8
z Eph. 4. 32
a Gal. 6. 1
b Phil. 2. 5 Heb. 12. 2
c 1 Cor. 6. 13
d Phil. 1. 9 1 Thes. 3. 12
e Mt. 15. 9
f Eph. 4. 3
g Phil. 4. 7 1 Thes. 5. 13
5 Many MSS. read *Christ*
h See Eph. 4. 4
l ver. 17
6 Or *are not of any value against the indulgence of the flesh*
k ch. 2. 13
l Eph. 5. 19 Jas. 5. 13
m Eph. 1. 20 Heb. 1. 3
n 1 Cor. 10. 31
o Cf. Phil. 3. 19
p ch. 2. 7 & 4. 2
q ch. 2. 20 1 Pet. 2. 24
r *For ver.* 18—ch. 4. 1, *cf. Eph.* 5. 22—6. 9
s Eph. 5. 22, 24 1 Tim. 2. 9, 12
t See Gal. 2. 20
u Phil. 3. 20, 21 1 Thes. 1. 10
x See Phil. 3. 21
y Eph. 5. 25
z Ro. 8. 13
a Ro. 6. 13
b Eph. 5. 3 1 Tim. 1. 9, 10
c Eph. 5. 6
d Eph. 6. 5 1 Tim. 6. 1
e ch. 1. 21 Tit. 3. 3
f Jas. 1. 21 See ver. 5
g Mt. 15. 18, 19
h Eph. 6. 8 Heb. 10. 35

9 [c]Lie not one to another, seeing that [d]ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And [g]have put on the new man, [i]which is renewed [k]in knowledge [l]after the image of him that created him:

11 [m]Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, [n]circumcision nor uncircumcision, [o]Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is [q]all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, as the [t]elect of God, holy and beloved, [u]bowels of mercies, [x]kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 [z]Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, [b]so also do ye.

14 And above all these things [d]put on charity, which is [f]the bond of perfectness.

15 And let the [g]peace of [5]God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called [h]in one body; and [i]be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in [l]psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And [n]whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, [p]giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 [r]Wives, [s]submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, [y]love your wives, and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 [d]Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord [h]ye

shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for [c] ye serve the Lord Christ.
25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is [f] no respect of persons.

CHAPTER 4

MASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.
2 [i] Continue in prayer, and [k] watch in the same [m] with thanksgiving;
3 Withal praying also for us, that God would [o] open unto us a door of utterance, [p] to speak the mystery of Christ, [q] for which I am also in bonds:
4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.
5 [t] Walk in wisdom toward [u] them that are without, [2y] redeeming the time.
6 Let your speech be alway with grace, [z] seasoned with salt, [a] that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.
7 [d] All my state shall [e] Tȳch'-ī-cŭs declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord:
8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;
9 With [i] Ō-nĕs'-ĭ-mŭs, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

A.D. 61

a Acts 27. 2 Philem. 24
b Ro. 16. 7 Philem. 23
c Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 22
d Acts 15. 37, 39 2 Tim. 4. 11
e Gal. 2. 1
f Eph. 6. 9 1 Pet. 1. 17
g Acts 11. 2
h ch. 1. 7 Philem. 23
i Phil. 4. 6 1 Thes. 5. 17
k Eph. 6. 18
l ch. 2. 1
m ch. 3. 17 1 Thes. 5. 18
n ch. 1. 28 1 Thes. 3. 10
o 2 Cor. 2. 12 Rev. 3. 8
p Eph. 6. 19
q Phil. 1. 7, 2 Tim. 1. 8, 16
r ch. 2. 1 Rev. 1. 11
s 2 Tim. 4. 11
t Eph. 5. 15
u 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13 1 Thes. 4. 12
x 2 Tim. 4. 10
2 Or *buying up the opportunity*
y Eph. 5. 16
z Eph. 4. 29
a 1 Pet. 3. 15
b 1 Cor. 16. 19 Philem. 2
c 1 Thes. 5. 27
d *For ver. 7–9, cf. Eph. 6. 21, 22*
e Eph. 6. 2 2 Tim. 4. 12
f Philem. 2
g 2 Tim. 4. 5
h Gal. 6. 11, 2 Thes. 3. 17
i Philem. 10

10 [a] Ăr-ĭs-tär'-chŭs [b] my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and [d] Marcus, sister's son to [e] Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)
11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, [g] who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.
12 [h] Ĕp'-ă-phrăs, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always [l] labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand [n] perfect and complete in all the will of God.
13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in [r] Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'-ă, and them in Hī-ĕr-ā'-pŏ-lĭs.
14 [s] Luke, the beloved physician, and [x] Demas, greet you.
15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'-ă, and Nymphas, and [b] the church which is in his house.
16 And when [c] this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'-ăns; and that ye likewise read the epistle from Laodicea.
17 And say to [f] Ăr-chĭp'-pŭs, Take heed to [g] the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.
18 [h] The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

¶ Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tȳch'-ī-cŭs and Ō-nĕs'-ĭ-mŭs.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, and [a] Sĭl-vā'-nŭs, and [b] Tī-mŏth'-ē-ŭs, unto the church of the [d] Thessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.
2 [g] We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;
3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and [c] labour of love, and patience of [e] hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;
4 Knowing, brethren beloved, [f] your election of God.
5 For our gospel came not unto you

A.D. 51

a 2 Cor. 1. 19 2 Thes. 1. 1
b ch. 3. 2 Col. 1. 1
c Col. 1. 4 2 Thes. 1. 3
d Phil. 4. 16
e ch. 2. 19 Col. 1. 5
f Ro. 11. 5, 28 2 Pet. 1. 10
g Col. 1. 3, 4 2 Thes. 1. 3

in word only, but also [a] in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know [c] what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And [d] ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, [f] having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in [h] Macedonia and Ă-chāi'-ă.

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Ă-chāi'-ă, but also in every place [k] your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of [l] entering in we had unto you, and how [n] ye turned to God [o] from idols to serve the [p] living and [r] true God;

10 And [t] to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he [u] raised from the dead, even Jesus, [y] which delivered us from the wrath to come.

CHAPTER 2

FOR yourselves, brethren, know [z] our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at [c] Phi-lĭp'-pī, we [e] were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our [g] exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as we were allowed of God [l] to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; [m] not as pleasing men, but God, which [p] trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a [r] cloke of covetousness; [s] God is witness:

6 [u] Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, [x] when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even [b] as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also [e] our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for [g] labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, [i] how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, [m] as a father doth his children,

12 [q] That ye would walk worthy of God, [s] who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also [x] thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of [a] the churches of God [b] which in Judæa are in Christ Jesus: for [d] ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

15 [f] Who both killed the Lord Jesus, [h] and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and [i] are contrary to all men:

16 [k] Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, [n] to fill up their sins alway: for [o] the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time [q] in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly [t] to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan [y] hindered us.

19 For what is our [z] hope, or joy, or

A.D. 51

a 1 Cor. 2. 4
b Isa. 49. 23
c ch. 2. 10; Acts 20. 18
d Phil. 3. 16, 17; 2 Thes. 3. 7
e Eph. 3. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 10
f See Acts 17. 5–10
g 2 Cor 12. 13; 2 Thes. 3. 8
h 2 Cor. 8. 1
i ch. 1. 5; 2 Thes. 3. 7, 8
k Ro. 16. 19
l ch. 2. 1
m 2 Cor. 6. 13
n Acts 26. 20
o See Gal. 4. 8
p 2 Cor. 6. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 15
q Col. 1. 10
r Jno. 17. 3; 1 Jno. 5. 20
s ch. 5. 24; Gal. 5. 8
t ch. 2. 19; Col. 3. 4
u ch. 4. 14; Col. 2. 12
x See ch. 1. 2
y ch. 5. 9; Ro. 5. 9
z ch. 1. 9
a 1 Cor. 14. 33; 2 Thes. 1. 4
b Gal. 1. 22
c Phil. 1. 1; See Acts 16. 22
d See ch. 1. 6
e Phil. 1. 20
f Acts 13. 28
g 2 Cor. 4. 2
h Acts 7. 52; Jas. 5. 10
i Cf. Est. 3. 8
k See Acts 21. 27
l Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12
m Gal. 1. 10
n Mt. 23. 32
o See Lk. 21. 22–24
p Ro. 8. 27; Rev. 2. 23
q Col. 2. 5
r 2 Cor. 7. 2
s Phil. 1. 8
t ch. 3. 10
u Cf. 2 Cor. 4. 5
x 1 Cor. 9. 4; 2 Thes. 3. 9
y Cf. Ro. 15. 22
z ch. 1. 3 & 5. 8

crown of rejoicing? [a]Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ [c]at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good [d]to be left at Athens alone;

2 And sent [g]Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs, our brother, and minister of God, and [h]our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed [l]thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, [p]lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and [q]our labour be in vain.

6 But now [s]when Tī-mŏth'ĕ-ŭs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of [u]your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, [z]as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye [c]stand fast in the Lord.

9 For [d]what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night and day [e]praying exceedingly that we might [g]see your face, and [h]might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord [l]make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts [q]unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, [b]at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

CHAPTER 4

FURTHERMORE then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have [e]received of us [f]how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your [i]sanctification, [k]that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 [m]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles [n]which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and [o]defraud his brother in any matter: because that [r]the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 [t]For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

8 [x]He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, [y]who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love [a]ye need not that I write unto you: [b]for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and [f]to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may [i]walk honestly toward [k]them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which [m]are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others [n]which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died and [o]rose again, [p]even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

A.D. 51

[a] Phil. 4. 1; 2 Thes. 1. 4
[b] ch. 2. 19 & 4. 16
[c] ch. 1. 10 & 3. 13
[d] See Acts 17. 15, 16
[e] Col. 2. 6
[f] ch. 2. 12
[g] ch. 1. 1; 2 Thes. 1. 1 See Phil. 2. 19
[h] Phil. 2. 20, 22
[i] ch. 5. 23; Eph. 5. 26
[k] 1 Cor. 10. 8
[l] Cf. Acts 14. 22
[m] See Ro. 1. 26
[n] Gal. 4. 8; 2 Thes. 1. 8
[o] 1 Cor. 6. 8
[p] 2 Cor. 2. 11
[q] Gal. 4. 11
[r] Cf. Ro. 12. 19; Heb. 13. 4
[s] See Acts 18. 5
[t] ver. 3
[u] See ch. 1. 3
[x] Cf. Lk. 10. 16
[y] Gal. 4. 6; Tit. 3. 6
[z] Phil. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 4
[a] ch. 5. 1; Cf. 2 Cor. 9. 1
[b] ch. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 5
[c] Phil. 4. 1; 2 Thes. 2. 15
[d] See ch. 1. 2
[e] Ro. 1. 9; 2 Thes. 1. 11
[f] Eph. 4. 28; 2 Thes. 3. 10–12
[g] ch. 2. 17
[h] Col. 4. 12; Heb. 6. 1
[i] Ro. 13. 13
[k] Col. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 7
[l] ch. 4. 9; Col. 3. 14
[m] 1 Cor. 15. 6, &c.
[n] Eph. 2. 12
[o] ch. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 8
[p] 2 Cor. 4. 14
[q] ch. 5. 23; Col. 1. 22

15 For this we say unto you [a] by the word of the Lord, that [c] we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For [f] the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the [g] archangel, and with [i] the trump of God: and [k] the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and [n] so shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore [q] comfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5

BUT of the [x] times and the seasons, brethren, [y] ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that [b] the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then [d] sudden destruction cometh upon them, [f] as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the [k] children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, [o] as do others; but let us [p] watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and [u] they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, [y] be sober, [z] putting on the [a] breastplate of faith and love; and for an [c] helmet, the [d] hope of salvation.

9 For God [e] hath not appointed us to wrath, but [f] to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

A.D. 51

[a] 1 Cor. 15. 3
[b] Phil. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 2. 6
[c] 1 Cor. 15. 51
[d] ch. 4. 18
[e] Eph. 4. 12
[f] ch. 3. 13; & 5. 23
[g] Jude 9
[h] 1 Cor. 16. 16; Heb. 13. 17
[i] 1 Cor. 15. 52; Rev. 8. 2
[k] ver. 14
[l] Phil. 2. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 17
[m] Col. 3. 15; 2 Tim. 2. 22
[n] Phil. 1. 23
[o] Lk. 17. 3; 2 Thes. 3. 15
[p] 2 Thes. 3. 6, &c.
[q] ch. 5. 11
[r] Acts 20. 35
[s] (Ro. 12. 12) 2 Tim. 2. 24
[t] Ro. 12. 17, 19; 1 Pet. 3. 9
[u] Gal. 6. 10; 3 Jno. 11
[x] Cf. Acts 1. 7
[y] ch. 4. 9
[z] Phil. 4. 4
[a] Col. 4. 2; Jude 20
[b] Mal. 4. 1, 5; 2 Pet. 3. 10
[c] Col. 4. 2
[d] Cf. Isa. 13. 6–9
[e] Eph. 4. 30
[f] Mt. 24. 8
[g] Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1
[h] Ro. 12. 9
[2] Or *form*
[i] Phil. 4. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 16
[k] Phil. 2. 15
[l] ch. 4. 3; 2 Thes. 2. 13
[m] ch. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 3. 14
[n] ch. 4. 16; 2 Thes. 1. 7
[o] Mt. 25. 5
[p] Mt. 25. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 7
[q] 2 Cor. 1. 18; 2 Thes. 3. 3
[r] ch. 2. 12; 2 Thes. 2. 14
[s] Cf. Phil. 1. 6
[t] 2 Thes. 3. 1
[u] Mt. 24. 49
[x] 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Pet. 5. 14
[y] 2 Tim. 4. 5
[z] Eph. 6. 11, 13
[a] Eph. 6. 14
[b] Col. 4. 16
[c] Isa. 59. 17
[d] ch. 2. 19; 2 Thes. 2. 16
[e] ch. 1. 10
[f] Jno. 12. 47; 2 Thes. 2. 13, 14

10 [b] Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore [d] comfort yourselves together, and [e] edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, [h] to know them which labour among you, and [l] are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And [m] be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, [o] warn [p] them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, [r] support the weak, [s] be patient toward all men.

15 [t] See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever [u] follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 [z] Rejoice evermore.

17 [a] Pray without ceasing.

18 [c] In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 [e] Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 [g] Prove all things; [h] hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all [2] appearance of evil.

23 And [i] the very God of peace [l] sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved [m] blameless [n] unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 [q] Faithful is he that [r] calleth you, who also [s] will do it.

25 Brethren, [t] pray for us.

26 [x] Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord that [b] this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

¶ The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS

A.D. 51

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, and [a] Sĭl-vā'-nŭs, and [b] Tī-mŏth'-ĕ-ŭs, unto the church of the [d] Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound [e] to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the [h] charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that [l] we ourselves glory in you [m] in the churches of God for [n] your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is a [q] manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be [t] counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing [u] it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, [y] when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven [z] with his mighty angels,

8 [a] In flaming fire taking vengeance on them [b] that know not God, and [c] that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 [e] Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction [f] from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come [g] to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also [l] we pray always for you, that our God would [m] count you worthy of [n] this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That [c] the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

[a] 1 Thes. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 12
[b] 1 Thes. 3. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2
[c] Cf. Acts 19. 17
[d] 1 Thes. 1. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 10
[e] ch. 2. 13; 1 Thes. 1. 2
[f] ch. 1. 7; 1 Tim. 6. 14
[g] Cf. Mt. 24. 31
[h] 1 Thes. 1. 3; Philem. 5
[l] 1 Tim. 4. 1; Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1
[k] ver. 15
[l] 1 Thes. 2. 19
[2] Or *of the Lord*
[m] 1 Thes. 2. 14
[n] Ro. 15. 4; Heb. 10. 36
[3] Read *is come*
[o] Lk. 21. 8; 1 Jno. 3. 7
[p] 1 Tim. 4. 1
[q] Cf. Phil. 1. 28
[r] 1 Jno. 2. 18; Cf. Dan. 8. 23–25
[s] Cf. Jno. 17. 12
[t] Cf. Lk. 20. 35; Acts 14. 22
[u] Cf. Rev. 6. 10
[x] Cf. Isa. 14. 14
[y] ch. 2. 1; 1 Thes. 3. 13
[z] Mt. 25. 31
[a] Mal. 4. 1; Heb. 10. 27
[b] 1 Thes. 4. 5
[c] ch. 2. 12; Ro. 2. 8
[d] Rev. 17. 5, 7
[e] Mt. 25. 46
[f] Cf. ch. 2. 8
[g] Cf. Jno. 17. 10
[h] Cf. Isa. 30. 33
[i] Cf. ch. 1. 9
[4] Or *manifestation*
[k] Mk. 13. 22; Rev. 13. 13
[l] 1 Thes. 3. 10
[m] ver. 5
[n] Phil. 3. 14; Heb. 3. 1
[o] 2 Cor. 4. 3

CHAPTER 2

NOW we beseech you, brethren, [f] by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our [g] gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither [i] by spirit, nor [k] by word, nor [k] by letter as from us, as that the day [2] of Christ [3] is at hand.

3 [o] Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come [p] a falling away first, and [r] that man of sin be revealed, [s] the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, [x] shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the [d] mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume [h] with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy [i] with the [4] brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan [k] with all power and signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in [o] them that per-

ish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause [b] God shall send them [2] strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be [3] damned [c] who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But we are bound [g] to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God [i] hath from the beginning chosen you [l] to salvation through [m] sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he [n] called you by our gospel, [p] to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, [q] stand fast, and [r] hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether [t] by word, or [t] our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, [x] which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good [y] hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and [z] stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3

FINALLY, brethren, [b] pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And that [c] we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not [4] faith.

3 But [f] the Lord is faithful, who shall [g] stablish you, and [h] keep you from evil.

4 And [k] we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into [a] the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye [c] withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after [d] the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know [f] how ye ought to follow us: for [h] we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but [k] wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 [o] Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that [s] if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are [u] busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, [a] be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but [d] admonish him as a brother.

16 Now [e] the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 [i] The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

¶ The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

A.D. 51

a See ch. 2. 16

b Cf. Ezek. 14. 9
2 Or *a working of error*
c 1 Cor. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 5
3 Or *condemned*
d ch. 2. 15
e ch. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17
f 1 Thes. 1. 6
g ch. 1. 3; 2 Tim. 1. 3
h 1 Thes. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 10
i ver. 14
k 1 Thes. 2. 9
l 1 Thes. 5. 9; 1 Tim. 2. 4
m 1 Thes. 5. 23; Heb. 12. 14
n Gal. 5. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 9
o 1 Thes. 2. 6, 9
p Ro. 8. 18; 2 Tim. 2. 10
q 1 Thes. 3. 8
r ch. 3. 6; 1 Cor. 11. 2
s 1 Thes. 4. 11
t ver. 2
u 1 Tim. 5. 13
x Eph. 2. 4; 1 Jno. 3. 1
y 1 Thes. 5. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 1
z ch. 3. 3; See 1 Thes. 3. 13
a Gal. 6. 9
b 1 Thes. 5. 25; Heb. 3. 18
c Ro. 15. 31
d 1 Thes. 5. 14; 2 Tim. 4. 2
e 1 Thes. 5. 23; Heb. 13. 20
4 Or *the faith*
f 1 Thes. 5. 24; 2 Tim. 2. 13
g ch. 2. 17; 1 Pet. 5. 10
h Jer. 31. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 12
i Col. 4. 18; Philem. 19
k Phil. 1. 6; Philem. 21

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of [b] God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is [d] our hope;

2 Unto [f] Timothy, [g] my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at [m] Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some [o] that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to [q] fables and endless [r] genealogies, which minister [s] questions, rather than godly [2] edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now the end of the commandment is [t] charity [u] out of a pure heart, and of [x] a good conscience, and of [z] faith unfeigned:

6 From which some having swerved have [4e] turned aside unto [f] vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be [g] teachers of the law; [i] understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that [l] the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that [n] the law is not made for a righteous man, but for [p] the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for [r] murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for [u] perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to [y] sound doctrine;

11 According to the [z] glorious gospel of [a] the blessed God, [b] which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for [a] that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a [c] persecutor, and injurious: but I [e] obtained mercy, because I did it [h] ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And [i] the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant [k] with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 [l] This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world [n] to save sinners; [p] of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto [y] the King eternal, [3a] immortal, [b] invisible, [c] the only wise God, [d] be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to [h] the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest [k] war a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and [m] a good conscience; which [o] some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is [q] Hȳ-mĕ-næ'-ŭs and [s] Alexander; whom I have [t] delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2

I EXHORT therefore, [x] that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

A.D. 63

a Phil. 4. 13

b ch. 2. 3 Hos. 13. 4

c Phil. 3. 6

d 2 Thes. 2. 16 Tit. 1. 2

e 2 Cor. 4. 1

f 2 Thes. 1. 1 2 Tim. 1. 2

g 1 Cor. 4. 17 2 Tim. 1. 2

h Cf. Acts 3. 17

i Ro. 5. 20

k 2 Tim. 1. 13

l ch. 3. 1

m Eph. 1. 1 2 Tim. 1. 18

n Mt. 9. 13

o ch. 6. 3 Ro. 16. 17

p Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 9

q ch. 4. 7

r Tit. 3. 9

s ch. 6. 4

2 Or *stewardship*

t 1 Thes. 4. 9 Heb. 13. 1

u 2 Cor. 6. 6 2 Tim. 2. 22

x ver. 19

y Dan. 6. 26 Rev. 11. 15

z 2 Tim. 1. 5

3 Or *incorruptible*

a ch. 6. 16 Ro. 1. 23 (mg. for mg.)

b ch. 6. 16 Col. 1. 15

c Ro. 16. 27 Jude 25

d ch. 6. 16 Phil. 4. 20

4 Gk. *missed the mark*

e ch. 6. 21 (& mg. for mg.)

f Tit. 1. 10

g Acts 5. 34

h ch. 4. 14

i ch. 6. 4

k Cf. ch. 6. 12

l Ro. 7. 12–16

m ver. 5 ch. 3. 9

n Gal. 3. 19

o 2 Cor. 11. 13 1 Jno. 2. 19

p Col. 3. 5 2 Tim. 3. 2–4

q 2 Tim. 2. 17

r Ex. 21. 15

s 2 Tim. 4. 14 (?)

t 1 Cor. 5. 5

u Mal. 3. 5

x Jer. 29. 7

y ch. 6. 3

z Ro. 16. 25 2 Tim. 2. 8

a ch. 6. 15

b 1 Thes. 2. 4 Tit. 1. 3

3 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of [a] God our Saviour;
4 Who will [b] have all men to be saved, and to come unto [c] the knowledge of the truth.
5 For [d] there is one God, and [e] one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;
6 [g] Who gave himself a ransom for all, [i] to be testified [k] in due time.
7 [l] Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, [n] (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) [o] a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.
8 I will therefore that men pray every where, [r] lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.
9 In like manner also, [s] that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;
10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with [x] good works.
11 Let the woman learn in silence [y] with all subjection.
12 But [z] I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.
13 [b] For Adam was first formed, then Eve.
14 And Adam was not deceived, [c] but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.
15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved [f] in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

CHAPTER 3

[h] THIS is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a [i] bishop, he desireth a good work.
2 [l] A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, [m] given to hospitality, [o] apt to teach;
3 Not given to wine, no striker, [q] not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
4 One that ruleth well his own house, [u] having his children in subjection with all gravity;

A.D. 63

[a] ch. 1. 1 & 4. 10
[b] 2 Thes. 2. 13 Tit. 2. 11
[c] 2 Tim. 2. 25
[d] Eph. 4. 6
[e] Gal. 3. 20 Heb. 8. 6
[f] 1 Thes. 4. 12
[g] 1 Thes. 5. 10 Tit. 2. 14
[h] 2 Tim. 2. 26
[i] Cf. 1 Cor. 1. 6
[k] Cf. Gal. 4. 4
[l] 2 Tim. 1. 11 See ch. 1. 11, 12
[m] Phil. 1. 1
[n] Gal. 1. 20
[o] Eph. 3. 8
[p] Col. 4. 3 Rev. 1. 20
[q] ch. 1. 5, 19 1 Pet. 3. 16
[r] Lam. 2. 19
[s] 1 Pet. 3. 3
[t] Tit. 2. 3
[u] ver. 6 Tit. 1. 6
[x] Acts 9. 36
[y] Col. 3. 18 Tit. 2. 5
[z] 1 Cor. 14. 34
[a] Col. 2. 7 2 Tim. 4. 7
[b] 1 Cor. 11. 8
[c] Gen. 3. 6
[d] Eph. 2. 22 Heb. 3. 6 Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 20
[e] ch. 4. 10 1 Thes. 1. 9
[f] Gen. 3. 16
[2] The best MSS. read *He who was manifested*
[g] Col. 1. 22 Heb. 2. 14
[h] ch. 1. 15 & 4. 9
[i] Phil. 1. 1 Tit. 1. 7
[k] Eph. 4. 9, 10 Heb. 4. 14
[l] Tit. 1. 7–8 Cf. Acts 6. 3
[m] ch. 5. 10 Ro. 12. 13
[n] Gal. 5. 18 1 Pet. 1. 11
[o] 2 Tim. 2. 24
[p] Mic. 4. 1, 3 2 Tim. 3. 1
[q] Heb. 13. 5 Cf. ch. 6. 10
[r] 2 Thes. 2. 3 2 Tim. 4. 4
[s] 2 Thes. 2. 2
[t] Cf. 2 Thes. 2. 11
[u] ver. 12
[x] Cf. Eph. 4. 19

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)
6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.
7 Moreover he must have a good report of [f] them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and [h] the snare of the devil.
8 Likewise must the [m] deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;
9 Holding [p] the mystery of the faith in [q] a pure conscience.
10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.
11 Even so must their [t] wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.
12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, [u] ruling their children and their own houses well.
13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness [a] in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.
14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:
15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in [d] the house of God, which is the church of the [e] living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.
16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: [2] God was manifest [g] in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, [k] received up into glory.

CHAPTER 4

NOW [n] the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in [p] the latter times some [r] shall depart from the faith, giving heed to [s] seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;
2 [t] Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience [x] seared with a hot iron;

A.D. 63

3 [a]Forbidding to marry, and commanding [b]to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received [d]with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For [e]every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 [g]If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and [l]of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' [n]fables, and [o]exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth [2]little: but [r]godliness is profitable unto all things, [s]having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a [t]faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in [y]the living God, who is the [z]Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 [a]These things command and teach.

12 [b]Let no man despise thy youth; but [c]be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 [e]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee [f]by prophecy, with [h]the laying on of the hands of [i]the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

16 [l]Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both [m]save thyself, [n]and them that hear thee.

CHAPTER 5

[o]REBUKE not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 [c]Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first [f]to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and [h]continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that [i]liveth in pleasure [k]is dead while she liveth.

7 And [m]these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But [p]if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath [q]denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have [u]lodged strangers, if she have [x]washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, [d]wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and [g]busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, [k]give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let the [p]elders that [q]rule well [r]be counted worthy of double hon-

[a] Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 32–34
[b] See Col. 2. 16
[c] Acts 6. 1 Jas. 1. 27
[d] 1 Cor. 10. 30, 31
[e] Ro. 14. 14, 20 Tit. 1. 15
[f] See Eph. 6. 4
[g] 2 Pet. 1. 12
[h] Lk. 2. 37 Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 31
[i] Cf. Jas. 5. 5
[k] Col. 2. 13 Rev. 3. 1
[l] 2 Tim. 3. 10
[m] ch. 4. 11 & 6. 2
[n] ch. 1. 4 2 Tim. 4. 4
[o] Heb. 5. 14
[p] Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 14
[2] Or *for a little*
[q] 2 Tim. 3. 5
[r] ch. 6. 6
[s] Cf. Mk. 10. 30
[t] ch. 3. 1 2 Tim. 2. 11
[u] ch. 3. 2 Tit. 1. 8
[x] Jno. 13. 5, 14
[y] ch. 3. 15 Heb. 3. 12
[z] ch. 2. 3 Tit. 1. 3
[a] ch. 5 7
[b] 1 Cor. 16. 11 Tit. 2. 15
[c] Tit. 2. 7
[d] Cf. Pr. 7. 11 Tit. 2. 5
[e] 2 Tim. 1. 6
[f] ch. 1. 18
[g] Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 9
[h] ch. 5. 22 Acts 13. 3
[i] See ch. 5. 17
[k] ch. 6. 1
[l] Cf. Acts 20. 28
[m] Ezek. 33. 8, 9
[n] 1 Cor. 10. 33 Jas. 5. 20
[o] Pr. 23. 22
[p] Acts 21. 18 Tit. 1. 5
[q] 1 Cor. 12. 28 Heb. 13. 7, &c.
[r] 1 Thes. 5. 12

our, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, [c] Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, [e] The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but [f] before two or three witnesses.

20 [h] Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 [i] I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and [k] the elect angels, that thou observe these things [l] without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 [n] Lay hands suddenly on no man, [o] neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6

LET as many [z] servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, [a] that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are [e] brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. [h] These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man [l] teach otherwise, and consent not to [n] wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine [o] which is according to godliness;

4 He is proud, [p] knowing nothing, but doting about [r] questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of men of [x] corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, [y] supposing that gain is godliness: [2] from such withdraw thyself.

A.D. 63

a ch. 4. 8
b Phil. 4. 11 Heb. 13. 5
c Dt. from Dt. 25. 4
d Eccles. 5. 15
e Lk. 10. 7
f See 2 Cor. 13. 1
g See ver. 17
h 1 Cor. 6. 1 Tit. 3. 10
i ch. 6. 13
k Cf. Jude 6
l Mal. 2. 9 Jas. 2. 1, 9
m See ver. 21
n ch. 4. 14 2 Tim. 1. 6
o 2 Jno. 11
p 2 Tim. 3. 17
q 2 Tim. 2. 22
r Col. 3. 12 2 Tim. 2. 22
s 1 Cor. 9. 25 2 Tim. 2. 5
t Gal. 6. 8
u ch. 5. 21 2 Tim. 2. 14
x See Mt. 27. 11
y Acts 3. 13
z Col. 3. 22 Tit. 2. 9
a ch. 5. 14 Tit. 2. 5, 8
b 2 Thes. 2. 1 2 Tim. 4. 1
c Tit. 1. 3
d ch. 1. 11
e Philem. 16
f Dan. 2. 47 Cf. Rev. 17. 14
g ch. 1. 17
h ch. 5. 7
i Dan. 2. 22 Jas. 1. 17
k ch. 1. 17 Heb. 11. 27
l ch. 1. 3, 10
m ch. 1. 17 2 Tim. 4. 18
n ch. 1. 10 2 Tim. 1. 13
o Tit. 1. 1
p ch. 1. 7
q Mk. 10. 24
r ch. 1. 4 2 Tim. 2. 23
s Cf. Acts 14. 17
t Col. 1. 10 2 Tim. 2. 21
u Gal. 6. 10 Heb. 6. 10
x 2 Tim. 3. 8
y Cf. Phil. 3. 19
z Lk. 12. 33 Heb. 10. 34
2 The best MSS. omit

6 But [a] godliness [b] with contentment is great gain.

7 For [d] we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But [g] they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they [m] have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O [p] man of God, [q] flee these things; and [r] follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 [s] Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on [t] eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 [u] I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, [x] who before Pontius [y] Pilate witnessed a good confession;

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, [b] until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which [c] in his times he shall shew, who is [d] the blessed and only Potentate, the [f] King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 [g] Who only hath immortality, [i] dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; [k] whom no man hath seen, nor can see: [m] to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, [q] nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, [s] who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be [t] rich in good works, [u] ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

19 [z] Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the

time to come, that they may [a] lay hold on [2] eternal life.

20 O Timothy, [c] keep that which is committed to thy trust, [d] avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

A.D. 63

a ver. 12
b ch. 1. 6; 2 Tim. 2. 18
2 Or *the life which is (life) indeed*
c 2 Tim. 1. 14
d 2 Tim. 2. 16

21 [b] Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

¶ The first to Timothy was written from Lā-ŏdĭ-çē'-ă, which is the chiefest city of Phrўg'-ĭ-ă Pā-cā-tĭ-ā'-nă.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 64

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to [c] the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 To [e] Timothy, [f] my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 [h] I thank God, [i] whom I serve [k] from my forefathers [l] with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 [o] Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the [x] unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'ĭs, and [y] thy mother Eû-nī'-çē; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou [b] stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the [d] putting on of my hands.

7 For [e] God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of [g] power, and of love, and of a [3] sound mind.

8 [i] Be not thou therefore ashamed of [k] the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his [l] prisoner: but [m] be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 [o] Who hath saved us, and [p] called us with an holy calling, [q] not according to our works, but according to [s] his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus [a] before the world began,

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of [b] our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath [a] abolished death, and hath brought life and [2] immortality to light through the gospel:

11 [g] Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless [m] I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that [n] he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against [p] that day.

13 [q] Hold fast [r] the form of [s] sound words, [t] which thou hast heard of me, [u] in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee [z] keep by the Holy Ghost [a] which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in [c] Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phў-gĕl'-lŭs and Hĕr-mŏg'-ĕ-nēs.

16 The Lord give mercy unto [f] the house of Ō-nĕs-ĭph'-ŏ-rŭs; for he oft [h] refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 [n] The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at [r] Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

a Eph. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 2
b Phil. 3. 20; 1 Jno. 4. 14
c Tit. 1. 2; Cf. Eph. 3. 6
d Heb. 2. 14; Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 26
3 Or *incorruption*
e 1 Tim. 1. 2, 18; Heb. 13. 23
f ch. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 2
g 1 Tim. 2. 7
h 2 Thes. 2. 13; Philem. 4
i Ro. 1. 9
k Acts 24. 14
l 2 Cor. 1. 12
m Ro. 1. 16
n ch. 4. 18; 2 Thes. 3. 3
o 1 Thes. 3. 6
p ch. 4. 8; See Phil. 2. 16
q 1 Cor. 15. 2; Tit. 1. 9
r Ro. 6. 17
s ch. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 6. 3
t ch. 2. 2
u 1 Tim. 1. 14
x 1 Tim. 1. 5
y ch. 3. 15; Acts 16. 1
z 1 Tim. 6. 20
a 1 Cor. 6. 19; 1 Jno. 2. 27
b 1 Tim. 4. 14
c 2 Cor. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 1
d 1 Tim. 5. 22
e Ro. 8. 15
f ch. 4. 19
g Cf. Acts 1. 8
3 Or *soberness*
h Philem. 7, 20
i Cf. ver. 12
k 1 Cor. 1. 6; Rev. 1. 2
l ch. 2. 9; Col. 4. 3, 18
m ch. 2. 3
n Cf. Jude 21
o See 1 Tim. 1. 1
p 2 Thes. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 15
q Eph. 2. 9; Tit. 3. 5
r ch. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 3
s Eph. 3. 11

CHAPTER 2

THOU therefore, [b] my son, [c] be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things [f] that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be [i] able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore [l] endure hardness, as [n] a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 [o] No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And [r] if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not [s] crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first [u] partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the [c] seed of David was [d] raised from the dead [f] according to my gospel:

9 [h] Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even [i] unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore [k] I endure all things for [m] the elect's sakes, that they may also [p] obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

11 [s] It is a faithful saying: For [t] if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 [x] If we suffer, [y] we shall also reign with him: [a] if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet [b] he abideth faithful: [c] he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, [e] charging them before the Lord that they strive not [f] about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman [h] that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing [i] the word of truth.

16 But [k] shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is [a] Hȳ-mĕ-næ'ŭs and Phī-lē'tŭs;

18 [d] Who concerning the truth have erred, [e] saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless [g] the foundation of God standeth sure, [h] having this seal, [k] The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ [m] depart from iniquity.

20 But [p] in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and [q] some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 [t] If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and [x] prepared unto every good work.

22 [y] Flee also youthful lusts: but follow [z] righteousness, faith, charity, [a] peace, [b] with them that call on the Lord [e] out of a pure heart.

23 But [g] foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but [l] be gentle unto all men, [n] apt to teach, [o] patient,

25 [q] In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; [r] if God peradventure will give them repentance [u] to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And that they may recover themselves out of [z] the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

CHAPTER 3

THIS know also, that in [d] the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For [g] men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

A.D. 64

a 1 Tim. 1. 20
b ch. 1. 2
c Eph. 6. 10
d 1 Tim. 6. 21
e Cf. 1 Cor. 15. 12
f ch. 1. 13
g See 1 Cor. 3. 10, 11
h Cf. Zech. 3. 9
i Eph. 4. 11
k Gal. 4. 9 Cf. Jno. 10. 14, 27
l ch. 1. 8 & 4. 5
m See ch. 3. 5
n See ver. 5
o Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 7
p Cf. 1 Tim. 3. 15
q Ro. 9. 21
r ch. 4. 7 1 Tim. 6. 12
s See ch. 4. 8
t 2 Cor. 7. 1 Jas. 4. 8
u 1 Cor. 9. 7
x ch. 3. 17 1 Tim. 6. 18
y 1 Tim. 6. 11
z 1 Tim. 6. 11 Jas. 3. 17, 18
a 1 Thes. 5. 13 Heb. 12. 14
b 1 Cor. 1. 2
c Ro. 1. 3 Rev. 22. 16 Cf. Rev. 5. 5
d 1 Thes. 4. 14 Heb. 13. 20
e 1 Tim. 1. 5 1 Pet. 1. 22
f 1 Tim. 1. 11
g 1 Tim. 6. 4 Tit. 3. 9
h ch. 3. 11 2 Cor. 4. 9
i ch. 1. 8, 16 Philem. 10, 13
k 1 Thes. 2. 8
l Tit. 3. 2 Cf. 1 Thes. 2. 7
m Col. 3. 12 Tit. 1. 1
n 1 Tim. 3. 2
o 1 Thes. 5. 14 Tit. 2. 2
p 2 Thes. 2. 14 1 Pet. 1. 7
q Tit. 3. 2 Cf. Gal. 6. 1
r Acts 8. 22
s 1 Tim. 4. 9 Tit. 3. 8
t Ro. 6. 8
u 1 Tim. 2. 4 Tit. 1. 1
x Phil. 3. 10 1 Pet. 4. 13
y Ro. 5. 17 Rev. 20. 4, 6
z 1 Tim. 3. 7
a Mt. 10. 33
b 2 Thes. 3. 3 Heb. 10. 23
c Ps. 89. 35 Tit. 1. 2
d 1 Tim. 4. 1 Heb. 1. 2
e ch. 4. 1 1 Tim. 6. 13
f See ver. 23
g 1 Tim. 1. 9, 10 Tit. 3. 3
h Phil. 1. 20
i Col. 1. 5
k 1 Tim. 6. 20

5 [a]Having a form of godliness, but [c]denying the power thereof: [d]from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are [e]they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able to come [h]to the knowledge of the truth.

8 [i]Now as Jăn'-nēs and Jăm'-brēs withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of [l]corrupt minds, [n]reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as their's also was.

10 But thou hast fully known [t]my doctrine, [u]manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, [y]patience,

11 [b]Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at [d]An'-ti-och, at [e]I-cō'-ni-um, at [g]Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but [i]out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus [l]shall suffer persecution.

13 [n]But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But [r]continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that [x]from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 [5b]All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That the [d]man of God may be [6]perfect, throughly furnished [f]unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4

[g]I CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, [h]who shall judge the quick and the dead at [k]his appearing and his [l]kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, [b]rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 For [f]the time will come when they will not endure [g]sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto [k]fables.

5 But [2m]watch thou in all things, [o]endure afflictions, do the work of an [p]evangelist, [q]make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready [r]to be [3]offered, and the time of [s]my departure is at hand.

7 [x]I have fought a good fight, I have [z]finished my course, I have kept [a]the faith:

8 Henceforth there is [c]laid up for me a [f]crown of righteousness, which the Lord, [h]the righteous judge, shall give me at [k]that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 [m]Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For [o]Demas hath forsaken me, [p]having loved this present [4]world, and is departed unto [q]Thĕss-ă-lō-nī'-că; Crĕs'-çĕns to Galatia, [s]Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only [l]Luke is with me. Take [u]Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And [y]Tȳch'-ĭ-cŭs have I sent to [z]Ephesus.

13 The cloke that I left at [a]Trō'-ăs with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 [c]Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: [e]the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it [i]may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding [m]the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that

A.D. 64

a Ro. 2. 20
b 2 Thes. 3. 15 Tit. 1. 13
c 1 Tim. 5. 8
d 2 Thes. 3. 6 2 Jno. 10
e Tit. 1. 11
f 1 Tim. 4. 1 2 Pet. 2. 1, 2
g ch. 1. 13 Tit. 1. 9, 13
h See ch. 2. 25
i Ex. 7. 11
k 1 Tim. 4. 7 Tit. 1. 14
l 1 Tim. 6. 5
2 Or *be sober*
m 1 Thes. 5. 8 1 Pet. 1. 13
n Tit. 1. 16 Cf. ch. 2. 18
o ch. 2. 3
p Eph. 4. 11
q Col. 4. 17
r Phil. 2. 17
3 Gk. *poured out as a libation*
s Phil. 1. 23
t 1 Tim. 4. 6
u 2 Thes. 3. 7, 8
x ch. 2. 5
y 2 Cor. 12. 12
z Acts 20. 24
a 1 Tim. 3. 13 Tit. 1. 13
b ch. 2. 9
c Col. 1. 5 1 Pet. 1. 4
d Acts 14. 19
e Acts 16. 2
f 1 Cor. 9. 25 Jas. 1. 12
g Acts 16. 1
h ver. 1
i ch. 4. 17 See 2 Cor. 1. 10
k ch. 1. 12, 18 Heb. 10. 25
l Jno. 15. 20
m ver. 21
n See ver. 1
o Col. 4. 14 Philem. 24
p Jas. 4. 4
4 Or *age*
q 2 Thes. 1. 1
r See ch. 1. 13
s Gal. 2. 1, 3 Tit. 1. 4
t Col. 4. 14 Philem. 24
u Col. 4. 10 Philem. 24
x ch. 1. 5
y Col. 4. 7 Tit. 3. 12
z ch. 1. 18 Rev. 1. 11
a 2 Cor. 2. 12
5 Or *every scripture inspired of God (is)*
b 1 Cor. 10. 11
c 1 Tim. 1. 20 (?)
d 1 Tim. 6. 11
e Lam. 3. 64 Rev. 18. 6
6 Or *complete*
f ch. 2. 21 Tit. 3. 1, &c.
g ch. 2. 14
h 2 Cor. 5. 10 1 Pet. 4. 5
i Acts 7. 60
k 1 Tim. 6. 14 Tit. 2. 13
l ver. 18
m Cf. Acts 27. 23

by me the preaching might be fully known, and [c] that all the Gentiles might hear: and [d] I was delivered [f] out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will [g] preserve me [h] unto his heavenly kingdom: [i] to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute [k] Prisca and Aquila, and [l] the household of Ō-nĕs-ĭph'-ō-rŭs.

20 [m] Erastus abode at [n] Corinth: but [a] Trŏph-ĭ-mŭs have I left at [b] Mĭ-lē'-tŭm sick.

21 [e] Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eû-bū'-lŭs greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

¶ The second epistle unto Tĭ-mŏth'-ē-ŭs, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

A.D. 64

a Acts 21. 29
b Acts 20. 15
c See Acts 9. 15
d ch. 3. 11
e ver. 9
f Ps. 22. 21
g ch. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 5
h Col. 1. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 11
i 1 Tim. 6. 16; Heb. 13. 21
k 1 Cor. 16. 19
l ch. 1. 16
m Ro. 16. 23 (?)
n 2 Cor. 1. 1

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TITUS

CHAPTER 1

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's [b] elect, and the [d] acknowledging of the truth [e] which is after godliness;

2 [g] In hope of eternal life, which God, [i] that cannot lie, [k] promised [l] before the world began;

3 But hath [m] in due times manifested his word through preaching, [o] which is committed unto me according to the commandment of [q] God our Saviour;

4 To [r] Titus, [s] mine own son after the [u] common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in [z] Crete, that thou shouldest [b] set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain [d] elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having [f] faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For [h] a bishop [i] must be blameless, as the [l] steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a [n] lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 [p] Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by [q] sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and [c] vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the [f] circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who [h] subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 [n] One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The [p] Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore [t] rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in [x] the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jewish [y] fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the [a] truth.

15 [c] Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and [e] unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but in works they [g] deny him, being [k] abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work [m] reprobate.

CHAPTER 2

BUT speak thou the things which become [o] sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in [q] patience.

A.D. 63

a ch. 2. 1, 2; 2 Tim. 4. 3
b 2 Tim. 2. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 2
c 2 Tim. 1. 6
d 2 Tim. 2. 25; Heb. 10. 26
e 1 Tim. 6. 3
f Phil. 3. 2
g ch. 2. 13; 1 Tim. 1. 1
h 2 Tim. 3. 6
2 Tim. 2. 13; Heb. 6. 18
k 2 Tim. 1. 1; 1 Jno. 2. 25
l 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 20
m 1 Tim. 6. 15
n Cf. Acts 17. 28
o 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12
p Acts 2. 11
q ch. 2. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10
r 2 Tim. 4. 10
s Cf. 1 Tim. 1. 2
t ch. 2. 15; 2 Tim. 4. 2
u 2 Pet. 1. 1
x 2 Tim. 4. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 9
y 2 Tim. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 1. 16
z Acts 27. 7
a Gal. 5. 7; See 2 Tim. 2. 18
b 1 Cor. 11. 34
c 1 Tim. 4. 4
d 1 Tim. 5. 17, 19; Jas. 5. 14
e Cf. Ro. 14. 23
f 1 Tim. 3. 4, 12
g 2 Tim. 3. 5
h 1 Tim. 3. 1
i 1 Tim. 3. 2
k Hos. 9. 10
l Col. 1. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 10
m 2 Tim. 3. 8
n 1 Tim. 5. 10; Heb. 13. 2
o ch. 1. 9, 13
p 2 Tim. 1. 13; Heb. 3. 6
q 2 Tim. 2. 24

3 The [a] aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, [g] keepers at home, good, [h] obedient to their own husbands, [k] that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things [n] shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; [s] that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort [z] servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; [b] that they may adorn the doctrine of [c] God our Saviour in all things.

11 For [3f] the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared [g] to all men,

12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, [i] we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present [5] world;

13 Looking for that blessed [k] hope, and the glorious [l] appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

14 [n] Who gave himself for us, that he might [o] redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a [q] peculiar people, [r] zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and [s] rebuke with all authority. [t] Let no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3

PUT them in mind to be [x] subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, [y] to be ready to every good work,

A.D. 63

a 1 Tim. 3. 11
b Jas. 4. 11. Cf. Eph. 4. 31
c 2 Tim. 2. 24
d 2 Tim. 2. 25
e Col. 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3
f 2 Tim. 3. 2–4. Jas. 3. 14
g Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 13
h 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pet. 3. 1, &c.
i Eph. 2. 7
k 1 Tim. 6. 1
l ch. 2. 10. Jude 25
m 2 Tim. 1. 9
n 1 Tim. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 3
o Eph. 5. 26. Heb. 1. 3
2 Or *laver*
p Col. 3. 10. Jas. 1. 18
q Col. 3. 10
r 1 Thes. 4. 8. 1 Jno. 3. 24
s 1 Pet. 2. 12, 15
t 1 Cor. 6. 11
u ch. 2. 11
x Gal. 4. 7. Heb. 1. 14
y ch. 2. 13. Heb. 3. 6
z 1 Tim. 6. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 18
a 2 Tim. 2. 11

b Cf. Phil. 1. 27
c ch. 1. 3 & 3. 4
d 2 Tim. 2. 23
e 1 Tim. 1. 4
3 Or *the grace of God hath appeared, bringing salvation to all men*
f ch. 3. 7. Eph. 2. 5, 8
g 1 Tim. 2. 4
4 Or *factious*
h 1 Tim. 5. 20
i Cf. Acts 24. 25
5 Or *age*
k ch. 1. 2 & 3. 7
l 2 Tim. 4. 1. Heb. 9. 28
m 2 Tim. 4. 12

n 1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 2. 9
o Col. 1. 14. Heb. 9. 12, 14
p 1 Cor. 16. 12
q Eph. 1. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9
r See ch. 3. 1
s ch. 1. 13
t 1 Tim. 4. 12
u Phil. 4. 17. 2 Pet. 1. 8

x Ro. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13

y 2 Tim. 3. 17. Heb. 10. 24

2 [b] To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but [c] gentle, [d] shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For [e] we ourselves also [f] were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that [i] the kindness and love of [l] God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 [m] Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by [o] the [2] washing of [p] regeneration, and [q] renewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 [r] Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

7 That being [t] justified [u] by his grace, we should be made [x] heirs according to [y] the hope of eternal life.

8 This is a [a] faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid [d] foolish questions, and [e] genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is [4] an heretick [h] after the first and second admonition reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Är'-tĕ-măs unto thee, or [m] Tȳch'-i-cŭs, be diligent to come unto me to Nī-cŏp'-ŏ-lĭs: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and [p] Ăpŏl'-lŏs on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let our's also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, [u] that they be not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

¶ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nī-cŏp'-ŏ-lĭs of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO
PHILEMON

PAUL, a [a] prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Phī-lē'-mon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Apphia, and [c] Ar-chip'-pus our [d] fellowsoldier, and to [e] the church in thy house:

3 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 [g] I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of [i] thy love and faith, which thou hast [k] toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual [m] by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are [o] refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul [q] the [2] aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son [r] Ō-nĕs'-ĭ-mŭs, [u] whom I have begotten [x] in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: [3] thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be [b] as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

16 [f] Not now as a servant, but above a servant, [h] a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a [l] partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 [n] I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 [p] Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for [s] I trust that [t] through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee [y] Ep'-ă-phrăs, my [z] fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 [a] Marcus, [b] Ar-is-tär'-chŭs, [c] Demas, [d] Lucas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

¶ Written from Rome to Phī-lē'-mon, by Ō-nĕs'-ĭ-mŭs a servant.

A.D. 61

a See ver. 10. 11

b 2 Cor. 9. 7
c Col. 4. 17
d Phil. 2. 25
e Col. 4. 15

f Cf. 1 Cor. 7. 22
g 2 Tim. 1. 3
h 1 Tim. 6. 2

i Eph. 6. 24 1 Pet. 1. 8
k 2 Thes. 1. 3 Heb. 6. 10

l Cf. 2 Cor. 8. 23
m Col. 3. 10

n 2 Thes. 3. 17

o 2 Tim. 1. 16

p 2 Thes. 3. 4

q Cf. Eph. 6 20 (forms.)
2 Or *ambassador*
r Col. 4. 9
s Phil. 2. 24 Cf. Phil. 1. 25
t Phil. 1. 19, 25
u Gal. 4. 19
x 2 Tim. 2. 9
y Col. 4. 12
z Col. 4. 10
a 2 Tim. 4. 11 1 Pet. 5. 13
b Col. 4. 10
c 2 Tim. 4. 10
3 Or *In his own person, that is, my very heart*
d 2 Tim. 4. 11

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS

CHAPTER 1

A.D. 64

GOD, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers [a] by the prophets,

2 Hath in [2b] these last days [c] spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath [e] appointed [f] heir of all things, [g] by whom also he made the [3]worlds;

3 Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express [i] image of his [4]person, and [l] upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself [m] purged our sins, [n] sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained [p] a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, [r] Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, [u] I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 And again, when he bringeth in [y] the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, [z] And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, [c] Who maketh his angels [7]spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, [e] Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, [g] Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, [d] Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are they not all [h] ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall [k] be heirs of salvation?

CHAPTER 2

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, [5]lest at any time we should let them slip.

2 For if the [o] word spoken by angels was stedfast, and [q] every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 [s] How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; [t] which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was [x] confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both [a] with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and [6b] gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection [d] the [8] world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, [f] What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For [h] in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now [i] we see not yet all things put under him.

a Acts 3. 21
2 Or *at the end of these days*
b 2 Tim. 3. 1 Jas. 5. 3
c ch. 2. 3 Cf. Jno. 1–17
d Cit. from Ps. 110. 1
e ch. 2, 8 Col. 2. 10
f Cf. Mt. 21. 38
g Col. 1. 16
3 Or *ages*
h Ps. 103. 21
i Col. 1. 15
k ch. 6. 17 Tit. 3. 7
4 Or *substance*
l Col. 1. 17
m ch. 9. 14 Tit. 3. 5
n ch. 8, 1 Col. 3. 1
5 Or *lest haply we should slip away*
o Gal. 3. 19
p Phil. 2. 9 Rev. 19. 16
q Cf. ch. 10. 28 & 12. 25
r Cit. from Ps. 2. 7
s ch. 10. 29
t ch. 1. 2
u Cit. from 2 S. 7. 14
x Acts 13. 31 1 Pet. 5. 1
y Ro. 8. 29
z Cf. Ps. 97. 7 Cit. from Dt. 32. 43 (LXX)
a 2Cor.12.12
6 Or *distributions*
b See 1 Cor. 12. 4. 11
c Cit. from Ps. 104. 4
7 Or *winds*
d ch. 6. 5 Eph. 1. 21
8 Or *age*
e Cit. from Ps. 45. 6-7
f Cit. from Ps. 8. 4-6
g Cit. from Ps. 102. 25-27
h ch. 1. 2 1 Pet. 3. 22
i Cf. 1Cor.15.25

9 But we see Jesus, [a] who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, [c] crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should [e] taste death for every man.

10 For it became him, [f] for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the [2k] captain of their salvation [l] perfect through sufferings.

11 For both [n] he that sanctifieth and [p] they who are sanctified [q] are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them [s] brethren,

12 Saying, [t] I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, [u] I will put my trust in him. And again, [x] Behold I and the children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, [y] he also himself likewise took part of the same; that [z] through death he might [3a] destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but [e] he took on him the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him [g] to be made like unto his brethren, [h] that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest [k] in things pertaining to God, [l] to make [4] reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered [n] being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly [b] calling, [q] consider the Apostle and [r] High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, [t] as also Moses was faithful in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some man; but [b] he that built all things is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, [d] as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ [g] as a son over his own house; [h] whose house are we, [i] if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the [m] hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore [o] (as the Holy Ghost saith, [r] To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from [b] the living God.

13 But [c] exhort one another daily, [d] while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, [f] if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, [i] To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: [5] howbeit not [m] all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, [o] whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that [s] they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER 4

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem [u] to come short of it.

A.D. 64

[a] Cf. ver. 7 Phil. 2. 7
[b] See ch. 1. 2
[c] Acts 5. 31 1 Pet. 1. 21
[d] See Ex. 14. 31
[e] ch. 9. 26, 28 Tit. 2. 14
[f] Col. 1. 16
[g] ch. 5. 8 Cf. ch. 1. 2
[h] ch. 10. 21 1 Tim. 3. 15
[i] ch. 4. 14 Tit. 1. 9
[2] Or *leader*
[k] ch. 12. 2 Acts 5. 31
[l] ch. 5. 9 Luke 13. 32
[m] ch. 6. 11, 18 Tit. 3. 7
[n] ch. 13. 12 Cf. Jno. 17. 19
[o] Cf. Acts 28. 25
[p] ch. 10. 10, &c. See ch. 12. 14
[q] See ver. 14
[r] **Cit. from Ps. 95. 7-11**
[s] Ro. 8. 29
[t] **Cit. from Ps. 22. 22**
[u] Cf. 2 S. 22. 3 Isa. 8. 17
[x] **Cit. from Isa. 8. 18**
[y] 1 Tim. 3. 16 1 Jno. 4. 2
[z] 2 Tim. 1. 10
[3] Or *annul*
[a] 1 Jno. 3. 8
[b] ch. 10. 31 1 Tim. 4. 10
[c] ch. 10. 25
[d] Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 2
[e] See Mt. 1. 1

[f] ver. 6
[g] ver. 14
[h] ch. 3. 1
[i] ver. 7
[k] ch. 5. 1 Ro. 15. 17
[l] Ro. 3. 25 1 Jno. 2. 2
[4] Or *propitiation*
[5] Or *for who, when they heard, did provoke? nay, did not all they that came out of Egypt with Moses*
[m] Acts 13. 17 Jude 5
[n] ch. 4. 15 Lk. 22. 28
[o] 1 Cor. 10. 5 Jude 5
[p] 2 Thes. 1. 11 2 Pet. 1. 10
[q] Cf. ch. 12. 3
[r] ch. 2. 17, & 4. 14, 15
[s] ch. 4. 6 See Nu. 14. 23
[t] Nu. 12. 7

[u] Cf. ch. 12. 15

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: [b] but the word preached did not profit them, [2] not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, [c] As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, [h] And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, [k] If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached [n] entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, [p] To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if [3s] Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also [x] hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any [c] twoedged [d] sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 [h] Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a [k] great high priest, [l] that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the [o] Son of God, [p] let us hold fast our profession.

15 For we have not an high priest [r] which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points [a] tempted like as we are, yet [c] without sin.

16 Let us therefore [d] come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5

FOR [f] every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men [g] in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 [i] Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is [l] compassed with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, [m] so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, [o] as was Aaron.

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an [q] high priest; but he that said unto him, [r] Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, [t] Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, [u] when he had offered up prayers and supplications [y] with strong crying and tears unto [z] him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;

8 [a] Though he were a Son, yet [b] learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And [e] being made perfect, he became the [4f] author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest [g] after the order of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc.

11 Of whom we have [i] many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first [m] principles of [n] the oracles of God; and are become [q] such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

A.D. 64

a ch. 2. 18
b Ro. 10. 16
c 2 Cor. 5. 21 1 Pet. 2. 22
d ch. 7. 19, 25 Eph. 3. 12
2 Or *because they were not united by faith with them that heard*
c Cit. from Ps. 95. 11
f ch. 7. 27, 28 2 K. 12. 10
g ch. 2. 17
h Cit. from Gen. 2. 2
i Cf. ch. 4. 15
k ver. 3
l Cf. ch. 7. 28
m ch. 7. 27 Lv. 16. 6, &c.
n ch. 3. 19
o Ps. 105. 26
p Cit. from Ps. 95. 7
q ch. 4. 14, 15 & 6. 20
r Cit. from Ps. 2. 7
3 i.e. *Joshua*
s Acts 7. 45 (& mg. for mg.)
t Cit. from Ps. 110 4
u Mt. 26. 39
x Cf. Rev. 14. 13
y Lk. 22. 24
z Cf. Mt. 26. 53
a ch. 3. 6
b Cf. Ro. 5. 19
c Pr. 5. 4 Rev. 1. 16
d Eph. 6. 17
e ch. 2. 10 & 7. 28
4 Gk. *cause*
f Cf. ch. 2. 10
g See ver. 6
h Jer. 32. 19
i 1 Cor. 3. 2 2 Pet. 3. 16
k ch. 3. 1 & 5. 5, 10
l ch. 7. 26 1 Tim. 3. 16
m ch. 6. 1
n Ro. 3. 2 1 Pet. 4. 11
o ch. 6. 6 Eph. 4. 13
p ch. 3. 6, 14 & 10. 23
q 1 Cor. 3. 2 1 Pet. 2. 2
r Cf. ch. 5. 2

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are [a] of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses [d] exercised [e] to discern both good and evil.

CHAPTER 6

THEREFORE leaving the [f] principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on [h] unto [2] perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance [i] from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of [m] baptisms, and of [n] laying on of hands, and of [o] resurrection of the dead, and of [p] eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, [r] if God permit.

4 For [s] it is impossible for those who were once [u] enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made [3] partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have [y] tasted the good word of God, and the powers of [z] the [4] world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing [c] they crucify to themselves the [d] Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But [g] that which beareth thorns and briers is [h] rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; [i] whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and [l] labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have [m] ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of [n] hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but [p] followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, [b] he sware by himself,

14 Saying, [c] Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and [g] an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto [k] the heirs of promise [l] the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which [q] it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope [t] set before us:

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that [x] within the veil;

20 Whither the forerunner is for us [a] entered, even Jesus, made an [b] high priest for ever after the order of Mĕl-chĭš'-ĕd-ĕc.

CHAPTER 7

FOR [e] this Mĕl-chĭš'-ĕd-ĕc, king of Salem, priest of the [f] most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the [k] Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment [o] to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not

A.D. 64

a See ch. 6. 1
b See Gen. 22. 16
c Cit. from Gen. 22. 17
d 1 Tim. 4. 7
e Isa. 7. 15, 16
f ch. 5. 12
g Cf. Ex. 22. 11
h ch. 13. 21. 1 Thes. 3. 10
2 Or *full growth*
i ch. 9. 14
k ch. 1. 14. Jas. 2. 5
l ver. 18. Cf. Ro. 11. 29
m See Acts 19. 4, 5
n Acts 19. 6
o ch. 11. 35. Phil. 3. 11
p ch. 9. 27. Ro. 14. 12
q Tit. 1. 2
r 1 Cor. 16. 7. Jas. 4. 15
s ch. 10. 26. Mt. 12. 32
t ch. 12. 1
u ch. 10. 32
3 Or *partners*
x Cf. ch. 10. 20
y Ps. 34. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 3
z ch. 2. 5
4 Or *age*
a See ch. 4. 14
b ch. 5. 5, 10 & 7. 26
c Cf. ch. 10. 29
d ch. 4. 14 & 7. 3
e See Gen. 14. 18–20
f Acts 16. 17
g Cf. Isa. 5. 7
h Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 27
i Cf. Jno. 15. 6
k ch. 6. 6
l Philem. 5
m ch. 13. 16. 1 Tim. 6. 18
n ch. 3. 6 & 7. 19
o Neh. 13. 5
p ch. 13. 7. Cf. ch. 10. 36

counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed [a] him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc met him.

11 [e] If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang [p] out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but [s] after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, [u] Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc.

18 [y] For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For [z] the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of [a] a better hope did; by the which [c] we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, [g] The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'-ĕd-ĕc:)

22 By so much was Jesus made a [b] surety of [c] a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, [2] hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them [3] to the uttermost that come unto God by him, [d] seeing he ever liveth [f] to make intercession for them.

26 For such an [g] high priest became us, who is [h] holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and [i] made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, [k] as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, [l] first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this [m] he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which [n] have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is [4] [o] consecrated for evermore.

CHAPTER 8

NOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have [q] such an high priest, [r] who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of [t] the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For [x] every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the [b] example and [d] shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about [e] to make the tabernacle: for, [f] See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also

A.D. 64

[a] See Ro. 4. 13

[b] Isa. 38. 14 (mg.) Cf. ch. 8. 6
[c] ch. 8. 6, 2 Cor. 3. 6

[2] Or *hath a priesthood that does not pass (to another)*

[3] Or *completely*

[d] Cf. Ro. 5. 10
[e] Cf. ch. 8. 7
[f] Ro. 8. 34, 1 Jno. 2. 1
[g] ch. 6. 20 & 8. 1, &c.
[h] See ch. 4. 15
[i] ch. 4. 14 & 9. 24
[k] ch. 5. 1, &c. & 8. 3
[l] ch. 5. 3 & 9. 7
[m] ch. 9. 12, 28, Ro. 6. 10

[n] Cf. ch. 5. 3

[4] Or *perfected*

[o] ch. 5. 9
[p] Rev. 5. 5. See Lk. 3. 33

[q] ch. 7. 26 & 9. 11
[r] ch. 1. 3 & 10. 12

[s] Ro. 6. 9, Rev. 1. 18
[t] ch. 9. 24
[u] Cit. from Ps. 110. 4
[x] ch. 7. 27, 28 & 9. 7, 25

[y] Ro. 8. 3

[z] ch. 9. 9
[a] ch. 6. 11, 18, 1 Pet. 1. 3, 4
[b] ch. 9. 23
[c] ch. 4. 16 & 10. 22
[d] ch. 10. 5, Col. 2. 17
[e] ch. 9. 2, 2 Chr. 5. 5
[f] Cit. from Ex. 25. 40

[g] ver. 17

he is the [a] mediator of [b] a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For [e] if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, [g] Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now [y] that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER 9

THEN verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine [b] service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a [c] tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the [f] candlestick, and the [h] table, and the [i] shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

3 And after the second [m] veil, the tabernacle which is called the [o] Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden [2b] censer, and [q] the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was [t] the golden pot that had [u] manna, and [x] Aaron's rod that budded, [y] and the tables of the covenant;

A.D. 64

[a] ch. 9. 15; 1 Tim. 2. 5
[b] ch. 7. 22 & 9. 15
[c] 2 Chr. 5. 7, 8
[d] 1 Chr. 28. 11
[e] Cf. ch. 7. 11
[f] Cf. Nu. 28. 3
[g] Cit. from Jer. 31. 31–34
[h] ch. 8. 3 & 13. 11
[i] Lv. 16. 17
[k] Nu. 29. 7
[l] ch. 7. 21
[m] ch. 10. 15; Cf. ch. 3. 7
[n] Cf. ch. 10. 20
[o] ch. 7. 19 & 10. 1
[p] Cf. Lv. 11. 2
[q] ch. 8. 1, &c. & 10. 21
[r] ch. 10. 1
[s] Cf. ver. 24
[t] ch. 10. 4
[u] ch. 10. 19
[x] ch. 7. 27 & 10. 10
[y] Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 17
[z] Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19
[a] Nu. 19. 9
[b] Ro. 9. 4 (Gk.)
[c] ch. 8. 5
[d] See ver. 26
[e] 1 Pet. 1. 19
[f] Zech. 4. 2, 11; Rev. 1. 12
[g] ch. 1. 3 & 10. 22
[h] 2 Chr. 29. 18
[i] Lk. 6. 4
[k] ch. 6. 1
[l] Cf. 1 Thes. 1. 9
[m] Mt. 27. 51
[n] ch. 8. 6 & 12. 24
[o] Dan. 9. 24
[2] Or *altar of incense*
[p] Cf. Ex. 30. 1 (for mg.)
[q] Jer. 3. 16
[r] 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 15
[s] Col. 3. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 4
[t] Ex. 16. 33
[u] Cf. Rev. 2. 17
[x] Nu. 17. 10
[y] 2 Chr. 6. 11

5 And over it the [c] chĕr-ū-bĭms of glory shadowing the [d] mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, [f] the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second went the [h] high priest [i] alone [k] once every year, not without blood, which he [l] offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

8 [m] The Holy Ghost this signifying, that [n] the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, [o] that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in [p] meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an [q] high priest of [r] good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by [t] the blood of goats and calves, but [u] by his own blood he entered in [x] once into the holy place, [z] having obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the [a] ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit [d] offered himself [e] without spot to God, [g] purge your conscience from [k] dead works [l] to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is the [n] mediator of the [n] new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called [s] might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 [a] For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, [c] he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 [f] Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 [i] Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and [k] without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that the [l] patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of [m] the true; but [n] into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God [q] for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in [2u] the end of the world [x] hath he appeared to put away sin [z] by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as [a] it is appointed unto men once to die, but [c] after this the judgment:

28 So Christ was once offered [d] to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he [f] appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER 10

FOR the law having [h] a shadow of [i] good things to come, and not the very image of the things, [l] can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once [b] purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins [d] every year.

4 For it is not possible that [e] the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore [g] when he cometh into the world, he saith, [h] Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 By the which will we are [o] sanctified [p] through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ [r] once for all.

11 And every priest standeth [s] daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, [t] sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting [y] till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering [b] he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 Whereof [e] the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 [g] This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 [k] And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

A.D. 64

[a] Cf. Gal. 3. 17
[b] Cf. Lv. 16. 30
[c] See Ex. 24. 6, 7
[d] See ch. 9. 7
[e] ch. 9. 12
[f] Cit. from Ex. 24. 8
[g] Cf. ch. 1. 6
[h] Cit. from Ps. 40. 6-8
[i] See Ex. 29. 12
[k] See Lv. 17. 11
[l] ch. 8. 5
[m] ch. 8. 2 Cf. ver. 11
[n] ch. 7. 26 1 Pet. 3. 22
[o] ch. 2. 11
[p] ch. 9. 26 1 Pet. 2. 24
[q] Cf. ch. 7. 25
[r] ch. 9. 12, 28 1 Pet. 3. 18
[s] Dan. 12. 11
[t] ch. 8. 1 & 12. 2
[u] Or *the consummation of the ages*
[x] Mt. 28. 20 Cf. 1 Cor. 10. 11
[y] 1 Pet. 1. 20 See ver. 14
[z] See ch. 1. 13
[a] ch. 2. 9 & 10. 10
[b] Ro. 6. 23
[c] Cf. ver. 1
[d] ch. 6. 2
[e] Jno. 1. 29 1 Pet. 2. 24
[f] ch. 9. 8
[g] Tit. 2. 13 Jas. 5. 7, 8
[h] Cit. from Jer. 31. 33
[i] ch. 8. 5
[k] ch. 9. 11
[l] Cit. from Jer. 31. 34
[l] ch. 9. 9

18 Now [a] where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 [c] Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest [d] by the blood of Jesus,

20 [e] By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, [g] through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

21 And having an [i] high priest over [l] the house of God;

22 [m] Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts [o] sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 [s] Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for [x] he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another [y] to provoke unto love and to good works:

25 [z] Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but [a] exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see [b] the day approaching.

26 For [c] if we sin wilfully after that we have received [d] the knowledge of the truth, [e] there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and [h] fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 [i] He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of [l] how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, [n] who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted [p] the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath [q] done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, [s] Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, [t] The Lord shall judge his people.

31 [u] It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of [x] the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were [z] illuminated, ye endured [a] a great fight of afflictions;

A.D. 64

a Col. 1. 14. 1 Jno. 2. 12
b 1 Cor. 4. 9
c See ver. 22
d ch. 9. 12
e Jno. 14. 6. Cf. ch. 9. 8
f ch. 13. 3
g ch. 6. 19
h Col. 1. 24. Jas. 1. 2
i ch. 9. 11
k 1 Tim. 6. 19
l ch. 3. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 17
m ch. 7. 19, 25. Jas. 4. 8
n ch. 11. 26. Col. 3. 24
o ch. 9. 14. 1 Jno. 1. 7, 9
p Cf. ch. 6. 12
q 2 Thes. 1. 4. Jas. 1. 3
r Jno. 9. 31. 1 Jno. 2. 17
s ch. 4. 14. Rev. 2. 25
t Cit. from Hag. 2. 6
u Cit. from Hab. 2. 3, 4
x 2 Tim. 2. 13. 1 Jno. 1. 9
y Tit. 3. 1, 8
z Cf. Acts 2. 42
a ch. 3. 13
[2] Or *the obtaining of life*
b 2 Tim. 4. 8
c See Dt. 17. 12
d Tit. 1. 1
[3] Or *assurance*
e ch. 6. 4–6. 2 Pet. 2. 20
[4] Or *proving*
f 2 Cor. 4. 18
g ver. 39
h 2 Thes. 1. 8. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10
i Dt. 17. 2–6
k Ro. 1. 20. Rev. 3. 14
[5] Or *ages*
l ch. 2. 3, & 12. 25
m ch. 12. 24. Lk. 11. 51
n Cf. ch. 6. 6
o Gen. 4. 1. 1 Jno. 3. 12
p See Mt. 26. 28
q Acts 7. 51
r Gen. 5. 22–24. Jude 14
s Cit. from Dt. 32. 35
t Cit. from Dt. 32. 36
u See ch. 12. 29
x ch. 3. 12, & 12. 22
y Cf. Jer. 29. 12–14. See ver. 26
z ch. 6. 4
a Acts 12, 1. Jas. 1. 2
b Mt. 24. 37, 38. 1 Pet. 3. 20

33 Partly, whilst ye were made [b] a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For [f] ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and [h] took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that [k] ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great [n] recompence of reward.

36 [p] For ye have need of [q] patience, that, after ye [r] have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For [t] yet a little while, and [u] he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to [2] the saving of the soul.

CHAPTER 11

NOW faith is the [3] substance of things hoped for, the [4] evidence of [f] things not seen.

2 For by it the elders [g] obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that [k] the [5] worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith [m] Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than [o] Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith [r] Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that [y] he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith [b] Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved

with [2]fear, [a]prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became [e]heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, [g]when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the [k]land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with [m]Isaac and [n]Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for [o]a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also [q]Sara herself received strength to [r]conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged [t]him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and [u]him as good as dead, so many [y]as the stars of the sky in multitude, [a]and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, [c]not having received the promises, but [e]having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed [f]that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare plainly that [h]they seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God [l]is not ashamed [m]to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them [o]a city.

17 By faith Abraham, [p]when he was tried, [q]offered up Isaac; and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, That [z]in Isaac shall thy seed be called:

19 [a]Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

A.D. 64

[2] Or *godly fear*
[a] Gen. 6. 14
[b] See Gen. 27. 27–29, 39, 40
[c] ch. 12. 16 Mal. 1. 2
[d] See Gen. 48. 16, 20
[e] Cf. Ro. 4. 5, 13
[f] Gen. 47. 31
[g] Acts 7. 3
[h] Jno. 4. 5
[i] See Gen. 50. 24, 25
[k] Cf. Acts 7. 5
[l] Acts 7. 20
[m] Gen. 49. 31
[n] Jno. 4. 5
[o] ver. 16
[p] Acts 7. 23
[q] Ro. 4. 19; 1 Pet. 3. 6
[r] Gal. 4. 22
[s] Cf. ch. 13. 13
[t] Cf. ch. 10. 23
[u] Ro. 4. 19
[x] ch. 10. 35; 2 Jno. 8
[y] Neh. 9. 23
[z] See Ex. 12. 41
[a] Isa. 10. 22
[b] 1 Tim. 6. 16; 1 Jno. 4. 12
[c] ver. 39
[d] See Ex. 12, 11, 28
[e] Cf. Mt. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 1. 10
[f] Jer. 35. 7
[g] 1 Cor. 10. 1
[h] ch. 13. 14
[i] Jos. 6. 20
[k] Mt. 1. 5; Jas. 2. 25
[l] Cf. ch. 2. 11
[m] See Ex. 3. 6
[n] See Jos. 2. 1, &c.
[o] Cf. ch. 12. 22
[p] See Gen. 22. 1
[q] Gen. 22. 9; Jas. 2. 21, 22
[r] 1 Sam. 12. 11
[s] Ju. 5. 1
[t] Ju. 16. 1, &c.
[u] 1 S. 12. 11
[x] 1 S. 16. 1
[y] Acts 13. 20
[z] Cit. from Gen. 21. 12
[a] Cf. Ro. 4. 17
[b] Dan. 6. 22
[c] Dan. 3. 27

20 By faith [b]Isaac blessed Jacob and [c]Esau concerning things to come.

21 By faith [d]Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and [f]worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith [h]Joseph, when he died, [i]made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith [l]Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.

24 By faith Moses, [p]when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Phâr-aōh's daughter;

25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming [s]the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto [x]the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith he [z]forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is [b]invisible.

28 Through faith [d]he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith [g]they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith [i]the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith the harlot [k]Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she [n]had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of [r]Gedeon, and of [s]Barak, and of [t]Samson, and of [u]Jĕph-thǣ; of [x]David also, and [y]Samuel, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, [b]stopped the mouths of lions,

34 [c]Quenched the violence of fire,

escaped the edge of the sword, [a] out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 [d] Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain [e] a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

37 They were [f] stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And [i] these all, having obtained a good report through faith, [l] received not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us [n] should not be made perfect.

CHAPTER 12

WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and [t] let us run with patience the race that is [x] set before us,

2 [z] Looking unto Jesus the [2a] author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him [b] endured the cross, despising the shame, and [e] is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For [g] consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied [h] and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, [l] My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure [b] chastening, God dealeth with you [c] as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto [g] the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, [h] that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the [k] peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore [m] lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And [o] make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but [p] let it rather be healed.

14 [q] Follow peace with all men, and [r] holiness, [s] without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently [u] lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any [y] root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as [c] Esau, [d] who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that [f] afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come [i] unto the mount that might be touched, and [k] that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And [m] the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; [n] which voice they that heard intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

A.D. 64

a 2 Cor. 13. 4
b 1 Cor. 11. 32; Rev. 3. 19
c See Dt. 8. 5
d See 1 K. 17. 22; 2 K. 4. 35
e ch. 6. 2; Rev. 20. 5–6
f 2 Chr. 24. 21
g Nu. 27. 16
h Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 4
i ver. 2
k See Phil. 1. 11
l ver. 13
m Cit. from Isa. 35. 3
n ch. 12. 23; Phil. 3. 12
o Cf. Pr. 4. 26, 27
p Cf. Gal. 6. 1
q 2 Tim. 2. 22
r 2 Thes. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 2
s Cf. Mt. 5. 8
t Phil. 2. 16
u 2 Cor. 6. 1; Cf. ch. 4. 1; Gal. 5. 4
x ch. 6. 18
y Acts 8. 23
z Col. 3. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 21
2 Or *leader*
a ch. 2. 10 (& mg. for mg.)
b See Phil. 2. 8
c ch. 11. 20
d See Gen. 25. 33
e ch. 8. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 22
f See Gen. 27. 34, &c.
g Cf. ch. 3. 1
h Cf. Gal. 6. 9
i Hab. 3. 3.
k Dt. 9. 15
l Cit. from Pr. 3. 11, 12
m Ex. 20. 18
n Dt. 18. 16

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And [a] if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 And [d] so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto [g] mount Sion, and unto the [h] city of the [i] living God, the [k] heavenly Jerusalem, and to an [m] innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the [o] firstborn, which are [p] written in heaven, and to [q] God the Judge of all, and to the [r] spirits of just men made perfect,

24 And to Jesus the [t] mediator of the [t] new covenant, and to the blood of [u] sprinkling, that [x] speaketh better things than that of [z] Abel.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For [a] if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, [c] much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 [e] Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, [h] Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth [l] the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving [n] a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For [r] our God is a consuming fire.

CHAPTER 13

LET [u] brotherly love continue.

2 [x] Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby [z] some have entertained angels unawares.

3 [b] Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 [e] Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but [f] whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be [b] without covetousness; and [c] be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, [e] I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, [f] The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them [l] which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: [n] whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 [s] Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; [y] not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, [b] whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, [d] whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the [f] high priest for sin, are burned [g] without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, [i] that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered [k] without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing [m] his reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but [o] we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the [p] sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the [q] fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and [s] to communicate forget not: for [t] with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 [y] Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for [a] they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, [c] that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 [d] Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

A.D. 64

a Cit. from Ex. 19. 12, 13
b 1 Tim. 3. 3
c 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8
d Cf. Ex. 20. 18
e Cit. from Jos. 1. 5
f Cit. from Ps. 118. 6
g Rev. 14. 1
h Cf. Eph. 2. 19
i ch. 10. 31
k Gal. 4. 26 Rev. 3. 12
l 1 Tim. 5. 17
m Rev. 5. 11
n ch. 6. 12
o Cf. ch. 2. 10
p Phil. 4. 3 Rev. 3. 5
q Isa. 33. 22
r ch. 11. 40
s Eph. 4. 14 Jas. 1. 6
t ch. 9. 15
u 1 Pet. 1. 2 See ch. 10. 22
x Jb. 16. 18 Rev. 16. 10
y See Col. 2. 16
z ch. 11. 4
a Cf. ch. 2. 2
b Cf. 1 Cor. 9. 13
c ch. 10. 29
d Lv. 16. 27
e Neh. 9. 13
f ch. 9. 7, 25
g Nu. 19. 3
h Cit. from Hag. 2. 6
i ch. 2. 11
k Jno. 19. 20 Cf. Acts 7. 58
l See Ps. 102. 26
m Cf. ch. 11. 26
n See Dan. 2. 44
o ch. 11. 14
p Jon. 2. 9
q Isa. 57. 19
r Cit. from Dt. 4. 24
s ch. 6. 10
t Phil. 4. 18 1 Pet. 2. 5
u 1 Tim. 1. 5 1 Pet. 1. 22
x Tit. 1. 8 1 Pet. 4. 9
y 1 Thes. 5. 12
z Cf. Gen. 18. 3
a Cf. Ezek. 3. 17
b ch. 10. 34
c Cf. Acts 20. 24
d 2 Thes. 3. 1
e 1 Cor. 7. 38
f See 1 Cor. 6. 9

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now [a] the God of peace, [b] that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, [d] that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of [e] the everlasting covenant,

21 [f] Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, [g] working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; [i] to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

A.D. 64

[a] 2 Thes. 3. 16
[b] 2 Tim. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 3
[c] 2 Tim. 1. 2
[d] Jno. 10. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 25
[e] Ezek. 37. 26
[f] ch. 6, 1; Jas. 1. 4
[g] Cf. Phil. 2. 13
[h] Acts 27. 6
[i] 2 Tim. 4. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 11

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that our brother [c] Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of [h] Italy salute you.

25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

¶ Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES

CHAPTER 1

C. A.D. 60

[a] JAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the [c] twelve tribes [2] which are [d] scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, [h] count it all joy when ye fall into [i] divers [3] temptations;

3 Knowing this, that the [k] trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But [l] let patience have her perfect work, [m] that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 [n] If any of you lack wisdom, [o] let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, [s] nothing wavering. For [t] he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 [z] A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But [c] the rich, in that he is made low: because [d] as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For [h] the sun is no sooner risen with a burning [i] heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 [b] Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the [e] crown of life, [f] which the Lord hath promised [g] to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then [p] when lust hath conceived, it [q] bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 [r] Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is [u] from above, and cometh down from the [x] Father of lights, [y] with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of his own will [a] begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of [b] firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be [e] swift to hear, [f] slow to speak, [g] slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore [k] lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness,

[a] Gal. 2. 9
[b] ch. 5. 11; Mt. 10. 22
[c] Acts 26. 7; Rev. 21. 12
[2] Or *which are of the Dispersion*
[d] Jno. 7. 35; 1 Pet. 1. 1
[e] 2 Tim. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 5. 4
[f] ch. 2. 5
[g] ch. 2. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 3
[h] Heb. 10. 34; 1 Pet. 4. 13
[i] Heb. 10. 32, 34; 1 Pet. 1. 6
[3] Or *trials*
[k] Jer. 12. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7
[l] ch. 5. 7; Heb. 10. 36
[m] Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 10
[n] Eccles. 2. 26
[o] Jno. 16. 23, 24; 1 Jno. 3. 22
[p] Cf. Jb. 15. 35
[q] Ro. 6. 21
[r] Eph. 5. 6
[s] Mt. 21. 21
[t] Heb. 13. 9; Jude 12
[u] Cf. Jno. 3. 27
[x] 1 Tim. 6. 16; 1 Jno. 1. 5
[y] Heb. 6. 18
[z] ch. 4. 8; Hos. 10. 2
[a] Tit. 3. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23
[b] Ro. 11. 16; Rev. 14. 4
[c] Cf. Jer. 9. 23
[d] Isa. 51. 12
[e] Eccles. 5. 1
[f] Eccles. 5. 2
[g] Eccles. 7. 9
[h] Mt. 13. 6
[i] Lk. 12. 55 (Gk.)
[k] Col. 3. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 1

and receive with meekness the engrafted word, [b] which is able to save your souls.

22 But be ye [c] doers of the word, and [d] not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face [f] in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whoso looketh into the perfect [h] law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and [l] bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, [m] To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to [p] keep himself unspotted from the world.

CHAPTER 2

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, [q] the Lord of glory, with [r] respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, [z] Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and [a] heirs of the kingdom [b] which he hath promised to [c] them that love him?

6 But [e] ye have despised the poor. [f] Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy [h] name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, [a] Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, [e] he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, [g] Do not commit adultery, said also, [g] Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the [i] law of liberty.

13 For [k] he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and [n] have not works? can faith save him?

15 [o] If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith [s] by my works.

19 [t] Thou believest that [2] there is one God; thou doest well: [u] the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham [x] our father justified by works, when he had [y] offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, [d] Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called [g] the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also was not [i] Rahab

c. A.D. 60

a Cit. from Lv. 19. 18
b Eph. 1. 13
c Heb. 10. 36; 1 Jno. 2. 17
d Ro. 2. 13
e Cf. Mt. 5. 19; Gal. 3. 10
f Cf. 1 Cor. 13. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 18
g Cit. from Ex. 20. 13, 14
h ch. 2. 12; See Ro. 8. 2
i ch. 1. 25
k Cf. Mt. 18. 32–35
l Cf. ch. 3. 2
m 1 Tim. 5. 3, 16
n Cf. ch. 1. 22
o 1 Jno. 3. 17, 18
p Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 15, 16
q 1 Cor. 2. 8
r 1 Tim. 5. 21
s ch. 3. 13
t See Dt. 6. 4
2 Or *God is one*
u Cf. Mt. 8. 29, *et al.*
x Ro. 4. 1
y Heb. 11. 17
z 1 Cor. 1. 27
a Heb. 6. 17; 1 Pet. 3. 7
b ch. 1. 12
c ch. 1. 12; 1 Jno. 4. 19, 21
d Cit. from Gen. 15. 6
e Cf. 1 Cor. 11. 22
f Pr. 22. 7; Cf. Pr. 18. 23
g Isa. 41. 8
h See Acts 11. 26
i Heb. 11. 31

the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3

MY brethren, [d] be not many [3]masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For [e] in many things [4]we offend all. [g] If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, [i] we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, [5]how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And [n] the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire [6]the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and [s] hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, [u] full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, [z] which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12 [f] Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? [a] let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But [b] if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, [2c] sensual, devilish.

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is [f] from above is first pure, then [h] peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And [k] the fruit of righteousness [l] is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4

FROM whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts [m] that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because [o] ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

4 [p] Ye adulterers and adulteresses, [q] know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? [r] whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the [t] enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, [7]The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth [x] to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, [y] God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. [a] Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 [b] Draw nigh to God, and [c] he will draw nigh to you. [d] Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and [e] purify your hearts, ye [g] double minded.

9 [h] Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 [i] Humble yourselves in the sight

c. A.D. 60

a ch. 2. 18

b Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 3

2 Or *natural*

c Jude 19 (& mg. for mg.)

d Mt. 23. 8

3 Or *teachers*

e Cf. 1 Jno. 1. 8

4 Or *we all stumble*

f Seech. 1. 17

g Pr. 21. 23; Cf. ch. 1. 26

h 2 Tim. 2. 22; 2 Pet. 1. 5–7

i Ps. 32. 9

k Isa. 32. 17

l Hos. 10. 12

m Ro. 7. 23

5 Or *how much wood is kindled by how small a fire*

n Pr. 16. 27

6 Or *the wheel of birth*

o Cf. 1 Jno. 3. 22

p Cf. Jer. 5. 7

q Cf. Mt. 6. 24

r 2 Tim. 4. 10; 1 Jno. 2. 15

s Ps. 8. 6

t Ro. 8. 7

u See Ps. 140. 3

7 Or *The spirit which he made to dwell in us he yearneth for eve unto jealousy*

x Cf. Nah. 1. 2

y Cit. from Pr. 3. 34 (LXX)

z 1 Cor. 11. 7

a Eph. 6. 11; 1 Pet. 5. 9

b Heb. 10. 22

c Cf. Lam. 3. 57

d Cf. Ps. 26. 6

e 2 Tim. 2. 21; 1 Pet. 1. 22

f Mt. 7. 16

g ch. 1. 8

h Cf. Lk. 6. 25

i Lk. 18. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 6

of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 [a] Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and [d] judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is [f] one lawgiver, [g] who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas [k] ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even [n] a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, [q] If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: [s] all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore [t] to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

CHAPTER 5

[y] GO to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are [b] motheaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be [d] a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for [g] the last days.

4 Behold, [h] the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, [k] crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the [m] Lord of [z] sabaoth.

5 [n] Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a [p] day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed [r] the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 [s] Be patient therefore, brethren, [t] unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive [b] the early and [c] latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, [e] lest ye be condemned: behold, [h] the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, [i] the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy [l] which endure. Ye have heard of [m] the patience of Job, and have seen [o] the end of [p] the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, [r] swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? [u] let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the [x] elders of the church; and [z] let them pray over him, [a] anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and [c] if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 [e] Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. [f] The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 [i] Ē-lī-ăs was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: [l] and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And [o] he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one [q] convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way, [u] shall save a soul from death, and [x] shall hide a multitude of sins.

c. A.D. 60

a Tit. 3. 2
b Joel 2. 23
c Zech. 10. 1
d 1 Cor. 4. 5
e Cf. Mt. 7. 1
f Isa. 51. 4
g Cf. Mt. 10. 28
h Cf. 2 Tim. 4. 1
i 1 Thes. 2. 15
k Eccles. 8. 7
l ch. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10
m Ezek. 14. 14, 20; See Jb. 2. 10
n Ps. 78. 39; Eccles. 6. 12
o Jb. 42. 12
p Jon. 4. 2
q Heb. 6. 3
r Mt. 5. 34
s 1 Cor. 5. 6
t Cf. Lk. 12. 47, 48
u Col. 3. 16
x Tit. 1. 5; 1 Pet. 5. 1
y Lk. 6. 24
z 1 Jno. 5. 16; Cf. Lk. 22. 32
a Mk. 6. 13
b Lk. 12. 33
c Cf. Jno. 20. 23
d Lk. 9. 5
e Cf. 1 Jno. 1. 9
f See Gen. 20. 7, 17
g Heb. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 20
h Mal. 3. 5
i Ro. 11. 2
k Dt. 24. 15
l Lk. 4. 25
m See Ro. 9. 29
z i.e. *hosts*
n Cf. 2 Pet. 2. 13
o 1 K. 18. 42
p Jer. 12. 3
q Gal. 6. 1
r Cf. Acts 3. 14
s ch. 1. 3
t Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 7
u 1 Tim. 4. 16
x 1 Cor. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 8

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF
PETER

CHAPTER 1

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers [2][b]scattered throughout [c]Pontus, [d]Galatia, [e]Cappădōcĭa, [e]Asia, and [f]Bīthўnĭa,

2 [g]Elect according to the [h]foreknowledge of God the Father, through [i]sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and [l]sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and [n]peace, be multiplied.

3 [p]Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy [r]hath begotten us again unto [s]a lively hope by the [t]resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an [y]inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and [z]that fadeth not away, [b]reserved in heaven for you,

5 Who [d]are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation [f]ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through [i]manifold temptations:

7 That the [l]trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and [n]glory at the [o]appearing of Jesus Christ:

8 [p]Whom having not seen, [q]ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving [x]the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

10 Of which salvation [a]the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 [e]Searching what, or what manner of time the [g]Spirit of Christ which was in them [h]did signify, when it testified beforehand [a]the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with [k]the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; [m]which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore [o]gird up the loins of your mind, [q]be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14 [u]As obedient children, [x]not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But [a]as he which hath called you [c]is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, [e]Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, [g]who without respect of persons [h]judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here [k]in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not [m]redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of [r]a lamb without blemish and [s]without spot:

20 [t]Who verily was foreordained [u]before the foundation of the world, but [y]was manifest in these [z]last times for you,

21 Who by him [b]do believe in God, that [c]raised him up from the dead, and [d]gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye [f]have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the

c. A.D. 62

a Cf. Lk. 24. 46

2 Or *of the Dispersion*

b Jas. 1. 1 (& mg. for mg.)
c Acts 2. 9
d Gal. 1. 2
e 2 Tim. 1. 15 Rev. 1. 4
f Acts 16. 7
g Tit. 1. 1
h Ro. 11. 2
i Heb. 12. 14
k See Acts 2. 2–4
l Heb. 12. 24
m Cf. Eph. 3. 10
n Dan. 6. 25 2 Pet. 1. 2
o Eph. 6. 14
p Eph. 1. 3
q 2 Tim. 4. 5
r Jas. 1. 18 1 Jno. 2. 29
s ch. 3. 15 Heb. 7. 19
t ch. 3. 21 Heb. 13. 20
u Cf. Eph. 2. 2
x Ro. 12. 2
y Heb. 9. 15
z ch. 5. 4
a ch. 5. 10 Heb. 9. 15
b 2 Tim. 4. 8
c Jno. 17. 11 Rev. 3. 7
d 2 Tim. 4. 18 Jude 1
e Cit. from Lv. 11. 44
f ver. 7
g Col. 3. 25
h Ro. 2. 6
i Jas. 1. 2
k ch. 2. 17 Phil. 2. 12
l Jas. 1. 3
m Heb. 9. 12, 14 2 Pet. 2. 1
n ch. 4. 13 2 Tim. 2. 10
o ch. 4. 13 Jas. 5. 7, 8
p Jno. 20. 29
q Philem. 5
r Cf. Jno. 1. 29
s Heb. 9. 14
t Acts 4. 28
u Tit. 1. 2 Rev. 13. 8
x Cf. Ro. 6. 22
y Heb. 9. 26 1 Jno. 1. 2
z Jas. 5. 3 2 Pet. 3. 3
a Cf. Mt. 13. 17
b Ro. 4. 24
c See ver. 3
d Heb. 2. 9
e Cf. Dan. 9. 2
f Jas. 4. 8 1 Jno. 3. 3
g Cf. Ro. 8. 9
h 1 Tim. 4. 1 2 Pet. 1. 21

brethren, see that ye [a] love one another with a [b] pure heart fervently:

23 [c] Being born again, [d] not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, [g] which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For [i] all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAPTER 2

WHEREFORE [p] laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As [r] newborn babes, desire the [2] sincere milk of the word, that ye may [t] grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have [x] tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, [b] disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, [d] are built up a spiritual house, [f] an holy priesthood, to offer up [g] spiritual sacrifices, [h] acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, [k] Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 [3] Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, [l] the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And [o] a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: [r] whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a [t] chosen generation, [u] a royal priesthood, an holy nation, [y] a peculiar people; [z] that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you [b] out of darkness into [c] his marvellous light:

10 [e] Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you [e] as strangers and pilgrims, [f] abstain from fleshly lusts, [h] which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: [k] that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, [l] they may by your good works, which they shall behold, [m] glorify God in the [n] day of visitation.

13 [o] Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him [q] for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that [s] with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 [u] As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as [y] the servants of God.

17 [z] Honour all men. [a] Love the brotherhood. [c] Fear God. Honour the king.

18 [e] Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For [i] this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even [m] hereunto were ye called: because [n] Christ also suffered for us, [p] leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 [q] Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, [s] reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but [x] committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 [a] Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, [d] being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: [f] by whose stripes ye were healed.

c. A.D. 62

a ch. 2. 17 Heb. 13. 1
b 2 Tim. 2. 22
c ver. 3 1 Jno. 2. 29
d Cf. Jno. 1. 13
e Cf. Heb. 11. 13
f See ver. 1
g Cf. Heb. 4. 12
h Cf. Gal. 5. 17 Jas. 4. 1
i Cit. from Isa. 40. 6, 8
k ch. 3. 16 Tit. 2. 8
l Mt. 5. 16
m ch. 4. 16 1 Cor. 6. 20
n Mic. 7. 4
o Tit. 3. 1
p Jas. 1. 21
q Ro. 13. 3, 4
r Heb. 5. 12, 13
s ver. 12
2 Or *the reasonable milk which is without guile*
t Eph. 4. 15 2 Pet. 3. 18
u Gal. 5. 13
x Heb. 6. 5
y Ro. 6. 22
z Ro. 13. 7
a ch. 1. 22 & 3. 8
b ver. 7
c ch. 1. 17 Rev. 14. 7
d Eph. 2. 20–22
e Tit. 2. 9
f Ex. 19. 6 Rev. 1. 6
g Cf. Ro. 12. 1
h Heb. 13. 6
i See ch. 3. 14
k Cit. from Isa. 28. 16
3 Read *For you therefore which believeth is the preciousness*
l Cit. from Ps. 118. 22
m ch. 3. 9
n See ver. 24
o Cit. from Isa. 8. 14
p Heb. 12. 2 1 Jno. 2. 6
q Heb. 4. 15 1 Jno. 3. 5 Cf. Isa. 53. 9
r Cf. Ro. 9. 22
s Isa. 53. 7
t See Isa. 41. 8
u ver. 5
x Cf. ch. 4. 19
y Tit. 2. 14
z Cf. Isa. 43. 21
a ch. 3. 18 Heb. 10. 10
b Col. 1. 13
c 2 Cor. 4. 6 Rev. 21. 23
d ch. 4. 1 Col. 3. 3
e See Ro. 9. 25, 26
f Cit. from Isa. 53. 5

25 For [a]ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the [b]Shepherd and [2]Bishop of your souls.

CHAPTER 3

LIKEWISE, [e]ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, [f]they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 [k]Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But let it be [m]the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as [u]Sara obeyed Abraham, [x]calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, [a]ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being [d]heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, [f]be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, [h]love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

9 [k]Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but [n]contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are [o]thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For [p]he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

c. A.D. 62

[a] Cit. from Isa. 53. 6
[b] ch. 5. 4 Heb. 13. 20
[2] Or *overseer*
[c] ch. 4. 14 Mt. 5. 11
[d] Cit. from Isa. 8. 12, 13
[e] Tit. 2. 5
[f] 1 Cor. 7. 16
[g] Col. 4. 6
[h] ch. 1. 3, 21 1 Jno. 3. 3
[i] 1 Tim. 3. 9
[k] 1 Tim. 2. 9
[l] ch. 2. 12, 15
[m] Cf. Ro. 2. 29
[n] ch. 4. 15
[o] ch. 2. 24 1 Jno. 3. 16
[p] Heb. 10. 10
[q] Acts 22. 14 1 Jno. 2. 1
[r] ch. 4. 1
[s] Cf. 2 Cor. 13. 4
[t] ch. 4. 6
[u] Heb. 11. 11
[x] Gen. 18. 12
[y] Gen. 6. 3
[z] Heb. 11. 7 2 Pet. 2. 5
[a] Cf. Eph. 5. 25
[b] 2 Pet. 2. 5
[c] Mt. 24. 38 2 Pet. 2. 5
[d] Jas. 2. 5
[3] Or *Which also in the antitype, baptism, doth now save you*
[e] Col. 2. 12 See Tit. 3. 5
[f] Phil. 4. 2
[4] Or *interrogation*
[g] ch. 1. 3
[h] ch. 2. 17 & 4. 8
[i] Heb. 9. 24
[k] 1 Thes. 5. 15
[l] Heb. 12. 2 Rev. 3. 21
[m] Heb. 2. 8 Rev. 1. 5
[n] 1 Cor. 4. 12
[o] ch. 2. 21
[p] Cit. from Ps. 34. 12-16
[q] ch. 3. 18
[r] See ch. 2. 21
[s] ch. 2. 24
[t] Gal. 2. 19
[u] Tit. 3. 3
[x] Acts 17. 30

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But and [c]if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and [d]be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be [g]ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of [h]the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

16 [i]Having a good conscience; that, [l]whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, [n]than for evil doing.

18 [o]For Christ also hath [p]once suffered for sins, the [q]just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death [r]in the flesh, but [s]quickened by the Spirit:

19 [t]By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, [y]when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of [z]Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, [b]eight souls were saved [c]by water.

21 [3]The like figure whereunto even [e]baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the [4]answer of a good conscience toward God,) by [g]the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who [i]is gone into heaven, and [l]is on the right hand of God; [m]angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

CHAPTER 4

FORASMUCH then as [q]Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, [r]arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh [s]hath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but [t]to the will of God.

3 For [u]the time past of our life [x]may suffice us to have wrought the will of

the Gentiles, when we walked in [a] lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and [c] abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, [g] speaking evil of you:

5 Who shall give account to him that is [h] ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause [i] was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but [l] live according to God in the spirit.

7 But [m] the end of all things is at hand: [n] be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things [p] have fervent charity among yourselves: [q] for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 [t] Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

10 [x] As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as [a] good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 If any man speak, let him speak as the [d] oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it [e] as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, [k] to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the [m] fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But [o] rejoice, inasmuch as ye are [p] partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when [r] his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, [t] happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But [a] let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a [c] busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a [e] Christian, let him not be ashamed; but [b] let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come that judgment [d] must begin at [e] the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that [f] obey not the gospel of God?

18 And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God [k] commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAPTER 5

THE [o] elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a [r] witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the [s] glory that shall be revealed:

2 [u] Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, [y] not by constraint, but willingly; [z] not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

3 Neither [b] as being lords over God's heritage, but being [c] ensamples to the flock.

4 And when the [f] chief Shepherd [g] shall appear, ye shall receive a [h] crown of glory [i] that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, [l] all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for [n] God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 [q] Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 [s] Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be sober, be [u] vigilant; because [x] your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, [y] walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast [z] in the faith, knowing that [b] the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, [d] who hath called us unto his eternal glory

c. A.D. 62

a Jas. 3. 14, 16; Rev. 21. 8
b ch. 2. 12
c Gal. 4. 8
d Cf. Ezek. 9. 6
e Heb. 10. 21
f 2Thes. 2. 12
g See ch. 3. 16
h 2 Tim. 4. 1
i ch. 3. 19
k Cf. ch. 2. 23
l Cf. Lk. 20. 38
m 1 Cor. 7. 29
n 1 Thes. 5. 7; Rev. 16. 15
o Jas. 5. 14; 2 Jno. 1
p ch. 3. 8; 1 Jno. 3. 11
q Jas. 5. 20
r Heb. 2. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 16
s ch. 4. 13
t Heb. 13. 2; 3 Jno. 5
u Acts 20. 28
x 1 Cor. 12. 4
y Cf. 2 Cor. 1. 24
z Cf. Tit. 1. 7
a Tit. 1. 7
b Cf. Mt. 20. 25
c Tit. 2. 7
d Heb. 5. 12
e Eph. 4. 7
f ch. 2. 25; Rev. 7. 17 (mg.)
g ch. 1. 7; 1 Jno. 2. 28
h Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10
i ch. 1. 4
k ch. 5. 11; Heb. 13. 21
l Phil. 2. 3
m ch. 1. 6 & 5. 9
n See Jas. 4. 6
o Jas. 1. 2
p 2 Tim. 2. 12
q Jas. 4. 10
r ch. 1. 7 & 5. 1
s Phil. 4. 6
t ch. 3. 14
u Col. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 2
x Jas. 4. 7
y Cf. Jb. 1. 7
z Tit. 1. 13
a ch. 3. 17
b ch. 4. 12, 16
c 1 Tim. 5. 13
d ch. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 3
e Acts 26. 28

by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, [b] make you perfect, [c] stablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 [d] To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By [f] Sĭl-vā'-nŭs, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God [a] wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth [e] Marcus my son.

14 [g] Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. [h] Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

c. A.D. 62

[a] Cf. 2 Cor. 1. 24
[b] Jas. 1. 4
[c] 2 Thes. 3. 3
[d] ch. 4. 11; 2 Pet. 3. 18
[e] Philem. 24
[f] 2 Thes. 1. 1
[g] 1 Thes. 5. 26
[h] Eph. 6. 23; 3 Jno. 14

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER

CHAPTER 1

SIMON Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained [d] like precious faith with us through [e] the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 Grace and [g] peace be multiplied unto you [h] through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him [k] that hath called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding [m] great and precious promises: that by these ye might be [o] partakers of the divine nature, [p] having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, giving all diligence, [q] add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor [u] unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things [x] is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was [z] purged from his old sins.

A.D. 66

[a] Heb. 3. 1
[b] 1 Thes. 1. 4
[c] Jude 24
[d] Tit. 1. 4; Jude 3
[e] Phil. 3. 9
[f] 2 Tim. 4. 18
[g] 1 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 20
[h] Gal. 4. 9; 1 Jno. 2. 3
[i] ch. 3. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 6
[k] 1 Pet. 5. 10; Jude 1
[l] 2 Cor. 5. 1
[m] 2 Cor. 7. 1
[n] Jno. 21. 18, 19
[o] Cf. Heb. 12. 10
[p] Cf. ch. 2. 20
[q] Jas. 3. 17
[r] Tit. 1. 14
[s] 1 Pet. 5. 1; 1 Jno. 1. 1, 2
[t] Mt. 17. 5
[u] Tit. 3. 14
[x] Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 11
[z] Read *And we have the word of prophecy confirmed*
[y] Cf. 1 Pet. 1. 10
[z] Cf. Heb. 9. 14
[a] Pr. 6. 23; Cf. Jno. 5. 35

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make [a] your calling and [b] election sure: for if ye do these things, [c] ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly [f] into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent [i] to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in [l] this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, [n] even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised [r] fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were [s] eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him [t] from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

19 [2] We have also a more sure [y] word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto [a] a light

that shineth in a dark place, until the [b] day dawn, and the [c] day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake [g] as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 2

BUT there were [h] false prophets also among the people, even as [i] there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in [2] damnable heresies, even [m] denying the Lord [n] that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And [o] through covetousness shall they [p] with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the [r] angels that sinned, but cast them down to [3] hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, [t] to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved [x] Noah [x] the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in [y] the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of [a] Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-rhă into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just [b] Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 [f] The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly [h] them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness,

A.D. 66

[a] Jude 8
[b] Lk. 1. 78
[c] Cf. Rev. 2. 28
[d] Eccles. 10. 20; Jude 8
[e] Jude 9
[f] Jude 10
[g] 1 Pet. 1. 11; 1 Jno. 2. 27
[h] See Dt. 13. 5
[i] ch. 3. 3; 2 Tim. 4. 3, 4
[k] Cf. Jas. 5. 5
[2] Or *heresies of perdition*
[l] Jude 12
[m] Jude 4
[n] 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19; Rev. 5. 9
[o] Cf. Tit. 1. 11
[p] Col. 2. 4
[q] Mic. 6. 5; Jude 11
[r] Mt. 25. 41; Jude 6; Cf. Isa. 24. 22
[3] Gk. *Tartarus*
[s] Nu. 22. 28
[t] Cf. 1 Cor. 6. 3
[u] Jude 12, 13
[x] 1 Pet. 3. 20
[y] ch. 3. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 20
[z] Jude 16
[a] Lk. 17. 29; Jude 7
[b] See Gen. 19. 16
[c] Ro. 6. 16
[d] Heb. 10. 26; 1 Jno. 5. 16; Cf. ch. 1. 4
[e] See ch. 1. 2
[f] 2 Cor. 1. 10
[g] Mt. 12. 45
[h] ch. 3. 3

and [a] despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid [d] to speak evil of dignities.

11 [e] Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 [f] But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure [k] to riot in the day time. [l] Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following [q] the way of Bā'-lāām the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: [s] the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 [u] These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they [z] speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 [c] While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For [d] if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world [e] through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, [g] the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them

not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, [e] The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAPTER 3

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which [g] I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 [h] That ye may be mindful of the words which were [i] spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 [k] Knowing this first, that there shall come [m] in the last days scoffers, [o] walking after their own lusts,

4 And [p] saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God [t] the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being [x] overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, [z] reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and [b] a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord [d] is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is [f] longsuffering to us-ward, [a] not willing that any should perish, but [b] that all should come to repentance.

10 But [c] the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; [d] in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, [f] what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for [l] new heavens and a new earth, [n] wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent [q] that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that [r] the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as [s] our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all his epistles, [u] speaking in them of these things; in which are some things [y] hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, [a] beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

18 But [c] grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. [e] To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

A.D. 66

[a] Ezek. 33. 11
[b] Ro. 2. 4; Cf. 1 Tim. 2. 4
[c] 1 Thes. 5. 2; Rev. 16. 14
[d] Mt. 24. 35; Rev. 6. 14
[e] Cf. Pr. 26. 11
[f] See 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16
[g] ch. 1. 12; Jude 5
[h] Jude 17
[i] See 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11
[k] ch. 2. 1; Jude 4, 18
[l] Isa. 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1
[m] 1 Pet. 1. 20; 1 Jno. 2. 18
[n] Cf. Isa. 60. 21; Rev. 21. 27
[o] ch. 2. 10; Jude 16, 18
[p] Cf. Mt. 24. 48
[q] 1 Thes. 5. 23; Jude 24
[r] See ver. 9
[s] Cf. Acts 15. 25
[t] Acts 14. 15; Rev. 10. 6
[u] 1 Thes. 4. 15, *al.*
[x] ch. 2. 5
[y] Heb. 5. 11; Cf. Jno. 6. 60
[z] Heb. 10. 27
[a] Cf. ch. 1. 10
[b] Ps. 90. 4
[c] 1 Pet. 2. 2
[d] See Heb. 10. 37
[e] 1 Pet. 5. 11; Jude 25
[f] See Ex. 34. 6

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN

CHAPTER 1

[d] THAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, [f] which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have [h] handled, of [i] the Word of life;

2 (For the life [l] was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you [m] that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly [q] our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

4 And these things write we unto you, that [t] your joy may be full.

5 [x] This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that [y] God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 [a] If we say that we have fellowship with him, and [b] walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son [e] cleanseth us from all sin.

8 [g] If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and [i] the truth is not in us.

9 [k] If we confess our sins, [l] he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and [n] to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, [p] we make him a liar, and [q] his word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an

A.D. 90

[2] Gk. *Paraclete*
[a] Jno. 16. 7
[b] Heb. 7. 25
[c] 1 Pet. 3. 18
[d] ch. 2. 13
[e] ch. 4. 10
[f] ch. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16
[g] ch. 4. 6; 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3
[h] Lk. 24. 39
[i] Jno. 1. 1; Rev. 19. 13
[k] ch. 3. 22, 24; 1 Cor. 7. 19
[l] ch. 3. 5, 8; 1 Pet. 1. 20
[m] ch. 5. 11; Jno. 14. 6
[n] ch. 1. 8
[o] ch. 4. 12
[p] ch. 3. 24; Col. 1. 27
[q] 1 Cor. 1. 9
[r] 1 Pet. 2. 21
[s] 2 Jno. 5; See ch. 3. 11
[t] Jno. 16. 24; 2 Jno. 12
[u] ver. 24
[x] ch. 3. 11
[y] Jas. 1. 17
[z] Jno. 13. 34
[a] 2 Cor. 6. 14
[b] ch. 2. 11; Jno. 12. 35
[3] Or *is passing away*
[c] Jno. 12. 46
[d] ch. 3. 15; Dt. 19. 11
[e] Heb. 10. 22; Rev. 1. 5
[f] See ch. 3. 11; Cf. ch. 3. 14
[g] Cf. Jas. 3. 2
[h] Cf. 2 Cor. 6. 3
[i] ch. 2. 4
[k] Pr. 28. 13; Cf. Jas. 5. 16
[l] Heb. 10. 23
[m] ch. 1. 6
[n] ver. 7
[o] Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 9
[p] ch. 5. 10
[q] Jno. 5. 38; Cf. ch. 2. 14
[r] Heb. 10. 18
[s] ch. 1. 1
[t] ch. 4. 4; 2 Cor. 2. 14

[2a] advocate [b] with the Father, Jesus Christ [c] the righteous:

2 And he is [e] the propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that [g] we know him, [k] if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and [n] the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word, [o] in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we [p] that we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, [r] even as he walked.

7 Brethren, I write [s] no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment [u] which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, [z] a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness [3] is past, and [c] the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and [d] hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 [f] He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and [h] there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and [m] walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness [o] hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because [r] your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known [s] him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye [t] have overcome the wicked one. I write

unto you, little children, because [a] ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and [e] the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 [g] Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. [h] If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And [n] the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but [o] he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, [q] it is the last time: and as ye have heard that [s] ăn'-tĭ-chrĭst shall come, [t] even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 [x] They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, [c] that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have [e] an unction from the [f] Holy One, and [g] ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but [m] he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is ăn'-tĭ-chrĭst, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 [r] Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, [t] which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, [y] ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is [z] the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written unto you concerning [b] them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him [c] abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing [d] teacheth you of all things, [f] and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, [i] when he shall appear, [k] we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 [l] If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness [m] is born of him.

CHAPTER 3

BEHOLD, [p] what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the [r] sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because [u] it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, [y] when he shall appear, [z] we shall be like him; for [a] we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath [b] this hope in him [d] purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for [h] sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that [i] he was manifested to take away our sins; and [k] in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever [l] abideth in him sinneth not: [n] whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, [o] neither known him.

7 Little children, [p] let no man deceive you: [q] he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin [s] is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, [u] that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 [x] Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, [a] because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and [b] the children of the

A.D. 90

[a] Cf. Jno. 14. 7
[b] 2 Jno. 7 See ch. 3. 7
[c] 2 Tim. 1. 14
[d] 2 Pet. 1. 21
[e] Cf. ch. 1. 10
[f] ch. 4. 6 Jno. 16. 13
[g] Cf. Ro. 12. 2
[h] Jas. 4. 4
[i] ch. 3. 2 1 Pet. 5. 4
[k] ch. 4. 17
[l] ch. 3. 7
[m] ch. 3. 9 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23
[n] 1 Cor. 7. 31
[o] Jas. 1. 22
[p] ch. 4. 9, 10 2 Thes. 2. 16
[q] 2 Pet. 3. 3
[r] ch. 5. 2 Phil. 2. 15
[s] ch. 4. 3 2 Thes. 2. 3
[t] Mt. 24. 5, &c.
[u] Acts 13. 27
[x] 2 Tim. 2. 19
[y] ch. 2. 28 Rev. 1. 7
[z] Col. 3. 10
[a] 1 Cor. 13. 12 Rev. 22. 4
[b] 1 Pet. 3. 15
[c] 1 Cor. 11. 19
[d] 1 Pet. 1. 22
[e] 2 Cor. 1. 21
[f] Cf. Mk. 1. 24 Rev. 3. 7
[g] ver. 27
[h] ch. 5. 17 Cf. Ro. 4. 15
[i] ch. 1. 2
[k] 1 Pet. 2. 22
[l] See ver. 24
[m] ch. 4. 3
[n] 3 Jno. 11
[o] ch. 4. 8 See Jno. 17. 25
[p] 2 Thes. 2. 3
[q] ch. 2. 29
[r] 2 Jno. 9 Cf. Jno. 15. 23
[s] See ver. 10
[t] ver. 7 ch. 3. 11
[u] Heb. 2. 14
[x] ch. 5. 18
[y] See ver. 5
[z] Tit. 1. 2
[a] ch. 2. 29 & 4. 7
[b] Acts 13. 10

devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, [a] neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For [c] this is the message [d] that ye heard from the beginning, [f] that we should love one another.

12 Not as [h] Cain, who was of that wicked one, and [i] slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? [l] Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, [o] if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have [p] passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. [r] He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 [t] Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that [y] no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we [b] the love of God, because [c] he laid down his life for us: and [d] we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But [g] whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, [k] how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know that [o] we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 Beloved, [t] if our heart condemn us not, then have [u] we confidence toward God.

22 And [y] whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we [z] keep his commandments, and [a] do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

23 And [c] this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and [e] love one another, as he gave us commandment.

24 And he that keepeth his commandments [h] dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by [l] the Spirit which he hath given us.

A.D. 90

a See ver. 15
b Cf. 2 Thes. 2. 2
c ch. 1. 5
d ch. 2. 24 2 Jno. 5, 6
e 1 Cor. 12. 10 Cf. Rev. 2. 2
f ch. 4. 21 1 Pet. 4. 8
g Acts 13. 6 Rev. 2. 20
h Heb. 11. 4 Jude 11
i Cf. Jno. 8. 44 See Gen. 4. 8
k See 1 Cor 12. 3
l Cf. Jno. 7. 7
m Heb. 2. 14
n ch. 2. 22 2 Jno. 7
o Jno. 17. 14
p Jno. 5. 24
q ch. 2. 18 2 Jno. 7
r Cf. ch. 2. 10
s ver. 6
t ch. 2. 9, 11 & 4. 20 Cf. Mt. 5. 22
u ch. 2. 13 & 5. 4, 5
x Ro. 8. 31
y See Gal. 5. 21
z Cf. Jno. 12. 31
a Jno. 8. 23
b Eph. 5. 2, 25 Rev. 1. 5
c 1 Pet. 3. 18 Rev. 1. 5
d Cf. Phil. 2. 17
e ch. 3. 19 & 5. 19
f ch. 2. 3 & 5. 20
g Jas. 2. 15, 16
h ch. 2. 27 & 5. 7
i ver. 21
k ch. 4. 20
l ch. 3. 9 & 5. 1
m ch. 3. 6
n ver. 16
o ch. 4. 6 Jno. 18. 37
p ch. 3. 1
q Ro. 8. 3
r Jno. 3. 16, 18
s Cf. Ro. 5. 8, 10
t Ro. 14. 22
u ch. 5. 14
x ch. 2. 2
y ch. 5. 14, 15 Jas. 1. 5
z ch. 2. 3 & 3. 2, 3
a Cf. Jno. 9. 31
b Heb. 11. 27
c Cf. Jno. 6. 29
d ch. 2. 5
e See ver. 11
f ch. 3. 24 & 5. 20
g ch. 3. 24
h ch. 2. 5, 6 & 4. 13
i ch. 1. 1, 2
k 2 Tim. 1. 10
l ch. 4. 13 Tit. 3. 6
m ch. 5. 5 Cf. Ro. 10. 9

CHAPTER 4

BELOVED, [b] believe not every spirit, but [e] try the spirits whether they are of God: because many [g] false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: [k] Every spirit that confesseth that [m] Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that [n] confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that [q] spirit of ăn'-tī-christ, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

4 [s] Ye are of God, little children, and [u] have overcome them: [x] because greater is he that is in you, than [z] he that is in the world.

5 [a] They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

6 [e] We are of God: [f] he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we [h] the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, [i] let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth [l] is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not [m] knoweth not God; for [n] God is love.

9 In this was manifested [p] the love of God toward us, because that God [q] sent his [r] only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

10 Herein is love, [s] not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be [x] the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 [b] No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and [d] his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we [f] that we dwell in him, and he in us, because [g] he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And [i] we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son [k] to be the Saviour of the world.

15 [m] Whosoever shall confess that

Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. [a] God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may [d] have boldness in the day of judgment: because [f] as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

19 [k] We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and [m] hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, [o] how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God [q] love his brother also.

CHAPTER 5

[s] WHOSOEVER believeth that Jesus is the Christ [t] is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love [u] the children of God, [y] when we love God, and [z] keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and [b] his commandments are not grievous.

4 For whatsoever is born of God [d] overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but [f] he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by [i] water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is [l] the Spirit that beareth witness, because [m] the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record [in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth,] the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 [a] If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for [c] this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God [e] hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God [g] hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is the record, [h] that God hath given to us eternal life, and [i] this life is in his Son.

12 [r] He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 [n] These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And [p] this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing [q] according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, [x] he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. [a] There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 [c] All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that [e] whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth [himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that [g] we are of God, and [h] the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and [k] hath given us an understanding, [m] that we may know him that is true, and [n] we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. [o] This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, [p] keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

A.D. 90

a See Jno. 8. 17, 18
b ver. 8
c See Mt. 3. 17
d ch. 2. 28
e Cf. Ro. 8. 16
f Cf. ch. 3. 1, 3
g ch. 1. 10
h Ro. 6. 23
i ch. 1. 2
k ch. 5. 2; Jas. 2. 5
l Cf. Jno. 3. 36
m ch. 3. 15
n Cf. Jno. 20. 31
o ch. 3. 17
p ch. 3. 21
q ch. 3. 11, 23; 2 Jno. 5
r Ro. 8. 27
s Cf. ch. 2. 22
t ch. 4. 7
u ch. 3. 1, &c.
x Jas. 5. 14
y ch. 4. 19, 21
z ch. 3. 22; Rev. 1. 2, 17
a 2 Pet. 2. 20
b Cf. Mt. 11. 30
c ch. 3. 4
d ch. 4. 4; Rev. 2. 7, 17
e ch. 3. 9
Or *him*
f ch. 4. 15
g ch. 4. 6
h Gal. 1. 4
i Jno. 19. 34
k Cf. ch. 2. 20, 27
l 1 Cor. 12. 3
m ch. 4. 6
n ch. 4. 13, 16
o 1 Thes. 1. 9; Rev. 3. 7
p 1 Cor. 10. 7

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF
JOHN

A.D. 90

[a] THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, [c] whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all [e] they that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 [h] I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, [k] not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, [l] but that which we had from the beginning, [n] that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For [r] many deceivers are entered into the world, [b] who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an [d] ăn'-tĭ-chrĭst.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive [f] a full reward.

9 Whosoever [2]transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, [g] hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, [i] receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed [m] is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 [o] Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but [p] I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that [q] our joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

a 1 Pet. 5. 1; 3 Jno. 1
b 1 Jno. 4. 3
c 3 Jno. 1
d 1 Jno. 4. 3
e Jno. 8. 32
f Heb. 11. 26; Rev. 11. 18
2 Or *goeth onward*
g 1 Jno. 2. 23
h 3 Jno. 3, 4
i 2 Tim. 3. 5
k 1 Jno. 2. 7
l 1 Jno. 3. 11
m 1 Tim. 5. 22
n 1 Jno. 4. 21
o 3 Jno. 13
p 3 Jno. 14
q 1 Jno. 1. 4
r 1 Jno. 2. 26

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF
JOHN

A.D. 90

THE [a] elder unto the wellbeloved [b] Gâi'-ŭs, [c] whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For [g] I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully [h] whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom [d] if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that [e] for his name's sake they went forth, [f] taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Dĭ-ŏt'-rĕ-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, [i] if I come, I will

a 2 Jno. 1
b 1 Cor. 1. 14 (2)
c 2 Jno. 1
d 2 Cor. 1. 16
e See Acts 5. 41
f See 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15
g 2 Jno. 4
h 1 Pet. 4. 9
i Cf. 2 Cor. 10. 2

remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but [c] that which is good. [d] He that doeth good is of God: but [e] he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

A.D. 90

[a] Cf. Jno. 21. 24
[b] 2 Jno. 12
[c] 1 Thes. 5. 15
[d] Cf. 1 Jno. 2. 29
[e] 1 Jno. 3. 6
[f] 1 Pet. 5. 14

12 Dē-mē'-trĭ-ŭs hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; and [a] ye know that our record is true.

13 [b] I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But [b] I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. [f] Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JUDE

A.D. 66

[a] JUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are [2] sanctified by God the Father, and [d] preserved in Jesus Christ, and [f] called:

2 Mercy unto you, and [g] peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the [m] common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly [o] contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For [q] there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and [s] denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 [z] I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, [b] having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward [e] destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the [f] angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, [k] he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as [l] Sodom and Gō-mŏr'-rhă, and the cities about them in like manner, [o] giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of [b] eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these filthy [c] dreamers defile the flesh, [e] despise dominion, and [e] speak evil of dignities.

9 [h] Yet [i] Michael the [k] archangel, when contending with the devil he [l] disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, [n] The Lord rebuke thee.

10 [p] But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of [r] Cain, and ran greedily after the error of [t] Bā'-lāām [u] for reward, and [x] perished in the gainsaying of [y] Côr'-ē.

12 [a] These are [3] spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: [c] clouds they are without water, [d] carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, [g] plucked up by the roots;

13 [h] Raging waves of the sea, [i] foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And [m] Enoch also, [n] the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, [p] Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all,

[a] Acts 1. 13
[b] Mk. 9. 43 Rev. 14. 10
[2] Or *beloved*
[c] Zech. 13. 3
[d] 1 Pet. 1. 5 Rev. 3. 10
[e] 2 Pet. 2. 10
[f] 2 Pet. 1. 3
[g] 2 Pet. 1. 2
[h] 2 Pet. 2. 11
[i] Dan. 12. 1, 4 Rev. 12. 7
[k] 1 Thes. 4. 16
[l] Cf. Dt. 34. 6
[m] 2 Pet. 1. 1
[n] Zech. 3. 2
[o] Phil. 1. 27
[p] 2 Pet. 2. 12
[q] 2 Pet. 3. 3
[r] 1 Jno. 3. 12
[s] 2 Pet. 2. 1
[t] 2 Pet. 2. 15 Rev. 2. 14
[u] Mic. 3. 11
[x] Ps. 106. 17
[y] Nu. 27. 3
[z] 2 Pet. 3. 1
[a] 2 Pet. 2. 13
[3] Or *hidden rocks*
[b] Heb. 3. 16
[c] 2 Pet. 2. 17
[d] Jas. 1. 6
[e] Heb. 3. 17, 18
[f] 2 Pet. 2. 4 Cf. 1 Tim. 5. 21
[g] Mt. 15. 13
[h] Isa. 57. 20
[i] Phil. 3. 19
[k] 2 Pet. 2. 4
[l] 2 Pet. 2. 6
[m] Heb. 11. 5
[n] See Gen. 5. 18
[o] Ro. 1. 24, 27
[p] Cf. Dt. 33. 2

and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, [e] walking after their own lusts; and their mouth [g] speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, [i] remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers [o] in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they who separate themselves, [2a] sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, [b] building up yourselves on your most holy faith, [c] praying in the Holy Ghost,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, [d] looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ [f] unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, [3] making a difference:

23 And others save with fear, pulling them [h] out of the fire; hating even [k] the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 [l] Now unto him that is able [m] to keep you from falling, and [n] to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 To [p] the only wise God [q] our Saviour, [r] be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

A.D. 66

[2] Or *natural*
[a] Jas. 3. 15
[b] Col. 2. 7
[c] 1 Thes. 5. 17
[d] Cf. 2 Tim. 1. 18
[e] 2 Pet. 3. 3
[f] Mt. 25. 46
[g] 2 Pet. 2. 18
[3] Or *who are in doubt*
[h] 1 Cor. 3. 15
[i] 2 Pet. 3. 2
[k] Rev. 3. 4
[l] Eph. 3. 20
[m] 2 Pet. 1. 10
[n] 2 Pet. 3. 14; Rev. 14. 5
[o] See ver. 4
[p] 1 Tim. 1. 17
[q] Tit. 3. 4
[r] 2 Pet. 3. 18; Rev. 1. 6

THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE

CHAPTER 1

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, [d] to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and [f] he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant [h] John:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of [k] the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things [l] that he saw.

3 [n] Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for [q] the time is at hand.

4 JOHN to the seven churches which are in [s] Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him [t] which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from [x] the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is [b] the faithful witness, and [c] the first begotten of the dead, and [d] the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him [a] that loved us, and [2b] washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath [c] made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; [e] to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 [g] Behold, he cometh with clouds; and [i] every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 [m] I am Alpha and Ō-mĕg'-ă, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, [o] which is, and which was, and which is to come, [p] the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the [r] kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, [u] for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 [y] I was in the Spirit on [z] the Lord's day, and [a] heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Ō-mĕg'-ă, the first and the last: and, [e] What thou seest, write in a book,

A.D. 97

[a] ch. 3. 9; 1 Jno. 3. 16
[2] Many MSS. read *loosed*
[b] ch. 7. 14; 1 Jno. 1. 7
[c] ch. 5. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9
[d] ch. 4. 1
[e] ch. 5. 13; Jude 25
[f] ch. 22. 16
[g] ch. 3. 11; 1 Jno. 3. 2
[h] ch. 22. 8
[i] Cf. Zech. 12. 10
[k] ch. 6. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 8
[l] ver. 11, 19
[m] ch. 2. 8; Isa. 48. 12
[n] ch. 22. 7
[o] ver. 4; ch. 4. 8
[p] ch. 4. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 18
[q] ch. 22. 10
[r] Cf. 2 Tim. 2. 12
[s] 1 Pet. 1. 1
[t] ver. 8
[u] ch. 6. 9
[x] ch. 3. 1
[y] ch. 4. 2; Acts 21. 4
[z] Cf. 1 Cor. 16. 2
[a] ch. 4. 1; Acts 10. 13, 15
[b] ch. 3. 14
[c] Col. 1. 18
[d] ch. 17. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 22
[e] ver. 2

and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto [a]Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pĕr'-gă-mŏs, and unto [d]Thў-ă-tī'-ră, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto [e]Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'-ă.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw [h]seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks [k]one like unto the Son of man, [m]clothed with a garment down to the foot, and [n]girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his [p]hairs were [q]white like wool, as white as snow; and his [r]eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet [s]like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and [u]his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And [y]he had in his right hand seven stars: and [a]out of his mouth went a [c]sharp twoedged sword: and [e]his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, [g]I fell at his feet as dead. And [h]he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, [l]Fear not; I am the first and the last:

18 I am he that liveth, and [m]was dead; and, behold, I am [o]alive for evermore, Amen; and have [q]the keys of hell and of death.

19 [r]Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The [s]mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are [y]the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAPTER 2

(1) UNTO the angel of the church of [b]Ephesus write; These things saith [c]he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the [d]seven golden candlesticks;

2 [e]I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou [u]hast tried them [c]which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and [f]for my name's sake hast laboured, [g]and hast not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, [i]because thou hast left [l]thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else [o]I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the [t]Nĭc-ō-lā-ĭ'-tănes, which I also hate.

7 [x]He that hath an ear, let him hear [z]what the Spirit saith unto the churches; [b]To him that overcometh will I give to eat of [d]the tree of life, which is in the midst of the [f]paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the [i]first and the last, [k]which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but [n]thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of [p]them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation [t]ten days: [u]be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a [x]crown of life.

11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of [z]the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pĕr'-gă-mŏs write; These things saith he which hath the [a]sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas

A.D. 97

[a] ch. 2. 1 2 Tim. 4. 12
[b] Cf. 1 Jno. 4. 1
[c] 2 Cor. 11. 13
[d] ch. 2. 18 Acts 16. 14
[e] ch. 3. 14 Col. 4. 13
[f] See Mt. 10. 22
[g] Cf. Heb. 12. 3
[h] ch. 2. 1 Zech. 4. 2
[i] Cf. Mt. 24. 12
[k] ch. 14. 14 Cf. Dan. 7. 13
[l] Cf. Jer. 2. 2
[m] Cf. Dan. 10. 5
[n] Cf. ch. 15. 6
[o] ver. 16
[p] Dan. 7. 9
[q] Mk. 9. 3
[r] ch. 2. 18
[s] ch. 2. 18 Dan. 10. 6
[t] ver. 15
[u] ch. 14. 2 Dan. 10. 6
[x] ch. 3. 6 Lk. 14. 35
[y] ch. 2. 1
[z] ch. 22. 17 1 Jno. 2. 27
[a] ch. 19. 15
[b] ch. 3. 5, &c. 1 Jno. 5. 4, 5
[c] ch. 2. 12 Heb. 4. 12
[d] ch. 22. 2, 14 Gen. 3. 22
[e] Mt. 17. 2
[f] 2 Cor. 12. 4
[g] Acts 9. 4
[h] Dan. 10. 10
[i] ch. 1. 8, 17 & 21. 6
[k] ch. 1. 18
[l] Acts 27. 24
[m] ch. 2. 8
[n] Cf. Jas. 2. 5
[o] Heb. 7. 16
[p] ch. 3. 9
[q] Cf. ch. 9. 1 & 20. 1
[r] ver. 11
[s] ch. 10. 7 1 Tim. 3. 9, 16
[t] Cf. Dan. 1. 12, 14
[u] Cf. Jas. 5. 11
[x] ch. 3. 11 1 Pet. 5. 4
[y] ch. 2. 1, *al.*
[z] ch. 20. 6, 14
[a] ch. 1. 16
[b] ch. 1. 11
[c] ch. 1. 16 & 3. 1
[d] ch. 1. 12
[e] ch. 3. 1

was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of [b] Bā'-lāām, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, [e] to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the [g] Nĭc-ō-lā-ī'-tānes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else [h] I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of [k] the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone [l] a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in [p] Thў-ă-tī'-ră write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his [r] eyes like unto a flame of [s] fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 [u] I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman [y] Jĕz'-ĕ-bĕl, which calleth herself a [z] prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which [g] searcheth the reins and hearts: and [h] I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thў-ă-tī'-ră, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; [a] I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already [c] hold fast [d] till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And [f] he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him [i] the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 3

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the [m] seven Spirits of God, and the [n] seven stars; [o] I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and [q] art dead.

2 [t] Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, [x] I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not [a] defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me [b] in white: for they are worthy.

5 [c] He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the [d] book of life, but [e] I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 [f] He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith [i] he that is holy, [k] he that is true, he that hath the [l] key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

A.D. 97

a Cf. Acts 15. 28
b Jude 11
c ch. 3. 11 Heb. 10. 23
d 1 Cor. 11. 26
e See Acts 15. 20, 29
f ch. 12. 5
g ver. 6
h ver. 5 ch. 3. 3
i ch. 22. 16 Cf. 2 Pet. 1. 19
k Cf. Heb. 9. 4
l Cf. ch. 3. 12 Isa. 65. 15
m ch. 1. 4 & 4. 5
n ch. 2. 1
o ch. 2. 2, 19
p ch. 1. 11
q 1 Tim. 5. 6
r ch. 1. 14 & 19. 12
s ch. 1. 15
t 1 Tim. 5. 8
u ver. 2 ch. 3. 1
x ch. 2. 16 & 16. 15
y 2 K. 9. 7
z 1 Jno. 4. 1
a Jude 23
b ch. 4. 4
c ch. 2. 7, 17 & 12. 11
d ch. 13. 8 Heb. 12. 23
e Mt. 10. 32
f ch. 2. 7, &c. & 13. 9
g 1 Thes. 2. 4
h ch. 22. 12 2 Cor. 5. 10
i ch. 4. 8 1 Pet. 1. 15
k ch. 6. 10 1 Jno. 5. 20
l Isa. 22. 22

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an [a] open door, and no man can shut it; for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.
9 Behold, I will make them of [d] the synagogue of Satan, [d] which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, [f] I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that [i] I have loved thee.
10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, [k] I also will keep thee from the hour of [2] temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try [l] them that dwell upon the earth.
11 Behold, [m] I come quickly: [n] hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take [o] thy crown.
12 Him that overcometh will I make [r] a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him [t] the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is [x] new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him [a] my new name.
13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.
14 And unto the angel of the church of the [d] Lā-ŏd-ĭ-çē'-ăns write; These things saith the [e] Amen, the [f] faithful and true witness, [h] the beginning of the [i] creation of God;
15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.
16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.
17 Because thou sayest, [m] I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:
18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and [t] that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.
19 [x] As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.
20 Behold, I stand at the door, [b] and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, [c] I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.
21 To him that overcometh will [e] I grant to sit with me in my throne, [g] even as I also overcame, and [h] am set down with my Father in his throne.
22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

A.D. 97

a Col. 4. 3
b Cf. Cant. 5. 2
c Cf. Jno. 14. 23
d ch. 2. 9
e See Mt. 19. 28
f Cf. Isa. 60. 14
g ch. 5. 5 Jno. 16. 33
h 1 Pet. 3. 22
i ch. 1. 5
k 2 Pet. 2. 9
[2] Or *trial*
l ch. 6. 10
m ch. 1. 7 & 22. 7, &c.
n ch. 2. 25
o ch. 2. 10
p ch. 19. 11
q ch. 1. 10
r Cf. Gal. 2. 9
s ch. 11. 12 Cf. 2 Cor. 12. 2
t ch. 14. 1 Cf. ch. 2. 17
u ch. 1. 1 & 22. 6
x ch. 21. 2, 10 Heb. 12. 22
y ch. 1. 10 & 17. 3
z ch. 5. 1, 7 Mt. 23. 22
a ch. 19. 12, 16
b Cf. Ezek. 1. 26, 27
c ch. 10. 1 Ezek. 1. 28
d ch. 1. 11
e 2 Cor. 1. 20
f ch. 1. 5 & 19. 11
g ch. 11. 16
h Jno. 1. 1–3
i ch. 4. 11 Heb. 11. 3
k ch. 3. 4 & 6. 11
l ch. 8. 5 Ezek. 1. 13
m Cf. 1 Cor. 4. 8
n ch. 3. 1 & 5. 6
o ch. 15. 2
p Cf. Ezek. 1. 22
q ch. 5. 6, 14 Ezek. 11. 22
r Ezek. 10. 12
s Ezek. 1. 10 & 10. 14
t ch. 16. 15
u ch. 12. 14 Dan. 7. 4
x Heb. 12. 7
y Ezek. 1. 11

CHAPTER 4

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was [b] opened in heaven: and [q] the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, [s] Come up hither, and [u] I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.
2 And immediately [y] I was in the spirit; and, behold, [z] a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.
3 And he that sat was to look upon [b] like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a [c] rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.
4 And round about the throne were [g] four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed [k] in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.
5 And out of the throne proceeded [l] lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the [n] seven Spirits of God.
6 And before the throne there was a [o] sea of glass like unto [p] crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were [q] four beasts [r] full of eyes before and behind.
7 And the first beast was [s] like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying [u] eagle.
8 And the four beasts had each of them [y] six wings about him; and they

were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, [b] saying, [d] Holy, holy, holy, [e] Lord God Almighty, [g] which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, [k] who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders [m] fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 [o] Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for [p] thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

The Lamb opens the Book of 7 Seals

CHAPTER 5

AND I saw in the right hand of [r] him that sat on the throne a book [s] written within and on the backside, [t] sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw [u] a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, [y] the Lion of [a] the tribe of Juda, [b] the Root of David, [d] hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the [h] four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a [k] Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and [l] seven eyes, which are the [m] seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders [o] fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them [p] harps, and [a] golden vials full of odours, which are the [c] prayers of saints.

9 And they sung [f] a new song, saying, [h] Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and [i] hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of [l] every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God [2n] kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was [q] ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be [x] unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6

Six seals opened

AND I saw when [z] the Lamb opened one of the [c] seals, and I heard, as it were [e] the noise of thunder, one of the [f] four beasts saying, Come and see. I

2 And I saw, and behold a [g] white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and [t] a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. White

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. II

4 And there went out another horse that was [n] red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. Red

A.D. 97

a Cf. ch. 15. 7
b Isa. 6. 3
c ch. 8. 3, 4 Ps. 141. 2
d ch. 3. 7 & 6. 10
e ch. 1. 8 & 11. 17
f ch. 14. 3 Isa. 42. 10
g ch. 1. 4, 8 & 11. 17
h ch. 4. 11
i ch. 14. 3, 4 2 Pet. 2. 1
k ch. 15. 7
l ch. 7. 9 Cf. Dan. 7. 14
m ch. 1. 17 & 5. 8
2 Or a kingdom
n ch. 1. 6 & 20. 6
o ch. 5. 9, 12
p ch. 3. 14
q Heb. 12. 22
r ch. 4. 2 & 6. 16
s Ezek. 2. 10 Cf. Ex. 32. 15
t ch. 10. 4 Dan. 12. 4
u ch. 10. 1
x ch. 1. 6 & 7. 12
y Gen. 49. 9
z ch. 5. 6, &c. & 7. 9
a Heb. 7. 14
b ch. 22. 16 See Isa. 11. 1
c See ch. 5. 1
d ch. 3. 21
e ch. 14. 2
f ch. 5. 6, 14 & 7. 11
g ch. 19. 11 Zech. 6. 3
h ch. 4. 6, 9 & 6. 1, &c.
i ch. 14. 14
k ch. 6. 1 Jno 1. 29
l Zech. 4. 10
m ch. 4. 5
n Zech. 6. 2
o ch. 4. 10 & 7. 11
p ch. 14. 2

A.D. 97

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a [b] black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and [d] three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, [h] to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under [l] the altar [m] the souls of them that were slain [n] for the word of God, and [o] for the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, [q] How long, O Lord, [r] holy and [s] true, dost thou not judge and [u] avenge our blood on [x] them that dwell on the earth?

11 And [y] white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, [z] that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great [a] earthquake; and [b] the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And [c] the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And [d] the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and [e] every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 [a] And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of [c] him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For [e] the great day of his wrath is come; and [f] who shall be able to stand?

a Lk. 23. 30
b Zech. 6. 2
c ch. 5. 1 & 7. 10
d Cf. 2 K. 7. 1
e Zeph. 1. 15
f Mal. 3. 2

CHAPTER 7

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on [g] the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending [i] from the east, having [k] the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, [k] Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have [p] sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard [t] the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nĕp′thă-lĭm were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Mă-năs′sēs were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Ĭs′să-chär were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zăb-ū′lon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a [f] great multitude, which no man

g Mt. 24. 31
h Cf. Ezek. 14. 21
i ch. 16. 12
k ch. 9. 4
l ch. 8. 3
m ch 20. 4
n ch. 1. 9
o ch. 1. 2 & 12. 17
p [Ezek. 9. 4, 6 ch. 13. 16, 17]
q Zech. 1. 12
r ch. 4. 8 & 15. 4
s ch. 3. 7
t ch. 14. 1
u ch. 19. 2 Lk. 18. 7
x ch. 3. 10 & 8. 13
y ch. 4. 4 & 7. 9, 13
z ch. 14. 13
a ch. 8. 5 Mt. 24. 7, *al.*
b ch. 8. 12 Mt. 24. 29
c Isa. 34. 4
d ch. 20. 11 2 Pet. 3. 10
e ch. 16. 20 Cf. Nah. 1. 5
f Cf. Ro. 11. 25

could number, [a] of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the [c] Lamb, clothed with [d] white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, [e] Salvation to our God which [f] sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the [i] four beasts, and [k] fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: [m] Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of [2] [p] great tribulation, and have [q] washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and [r] serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne [3] shall dwell among them.

16 [t] They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne [4] shall feed them, and shall lead them unto [y] living fountains of waters: and [z] God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAPTER 8

AND when he had opened [b] the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels [c] which stood before God; and to them were given seven [e] trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the [h] altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the [b] prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and [g] cast it into the earth: and there were [h] voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an [l] earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed [n] hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were [o] a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and [s] there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the [u] fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called [x] Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of [a] the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel [d] flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, [f] Woe, woe, woe, to the [g] inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

A.D. 97

a ch. 5. 9
b ch. 5. 8
c ch. 6. 1 & 12. 11
d ch. 6. 11 & 19. 8
e ch. 12. 10
f ch. 6. 16 & 19. 4
g Cf. Ezek. 10. 2
h ch. 4. 5 & 11. 19
i ch. 6. 1, &c. & 14. 3
k ch. 5. 8 & 11. 16
l ch. 6. 12 & 11. 13, 19
m ch. 5. 13 & 19. 1
n Ezek. 38. 22
o Jer. 51. 25
2 Or *the great*
p See Mt. 24. 21
q ch. 1. 5 & 22. 14 (mg.)
r ch. 22. 3
s ch. 9. 1
3 Or *shall spread his tabernacle over them* Cf. Isa. 4. 5, 6 (for mg.)
t Cit. from Isa. 49. 10
u ch. 14. 7
x Am. 6. 12
4 Or *shall be their shepherd* 1 Pet. 5. 4 (for mg.)
y Cf. ch. 22. 1
z ch. 21. 4 Jer. 31. 16
a ch. 6. 12
b See ch. 5. 1
c Lk. 1. 19
d ch. 14. 6
e ch. 11. 15 1 Thes. 4. 16
f ch. 9. 12
g ch. 6. 10 & 11. 10
h ch. 6. 9 & 9. 13

A.D. 97

CHAPTER 9

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw [b]a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given [c]the key of the [2]bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke [f]locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they [g]should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; [h]but only those men which have not the [i]seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall [k]men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the [l]shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the [p]teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the [q]sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is [u]Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name [3]Ăp-pŏl′lў-on.

12 [x]One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of [a]the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the [d]four angels which are bound in [e]the great river Eû-phrā′tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet [m]repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship [n]devils, and [o]idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10

AND I saw [r]another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a [s]rainbow was upon his head, and [t]his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

a ch. 8. 3 & 14. 18
b ch. 8. 10
c ch. 20. 1 Cf. ch. 1. 18
2 Or *pit of the abyss* Ro. 10. 7 ch. 11. 7 (& mg. for mg.)
d Cf. ch. 7. 1
e ch. 16. 12 Jer. 51. 63
f Nah. 3. 15, 17
g ch. 7. 3
h Cf. Ezek. 9. 6
i ch. 7. 2
k Jer. 8. 3
l Joel 2. 4
m ch. 16. 9, 11
n 1 Cor. 10. 20
o 1 Cor. 12. 2
p Cf. Joel 1. 6
q Nah. 3. 2
r ch. 5. 2 & 18. 21
s ch. 4. 3
t Cf. ch. 1. 15, 16
u Pr. 27. 20 (*Heb.*)
3 i.e. *Destroyer*
x ch. 8. 13 & 11. 14

A.D. 97

3 And cried with a loud voice, [a] as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, [f] Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth [i] lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, [k] who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be [2] time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, [o] the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and [s] eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth [u] sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11

AND there was given me [a] a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But [e] the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and [b] the holy city [c] shall they tread under foot [d] forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy [e] a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the [g] two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, [h] fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power [l] to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters [m] to turn them to blood, and [n] to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, [p] the beast that ascendeth out of [3] [q] the bottomless pit shall [r] make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And [t] they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall [x] send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half the [y] spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, [z] Come up hither. And [b] they ascended up to heaven [c] in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great [d] earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand:

a See Am. 1. 2
b ch. 21. 2, 10 Mt. 27. 53
c Lk. 21. 24
d (Dan. 12. 7) ch. 12. 6
e ch. 12. 6
f ch. 5. 1 Cf. ch. 22. 10
g Zech. 4. 3
h Cf. 2 K. 1. 10, 12
i Dan. 12. 7
k ch. 14. 7 2 Pet. 3. 5
l Cf. 1 K. 17. 1
m Cf. Ex. 7. 19
2 Or *no more delay*
n Cf. Ex. 7—10
o ch. 1. 20
p ch. 13. 1
3 Or *the abyss*
q ch. 9. 1 & 17. 8 (& mg. for mg.)
r ch. 12. 17 Dan. 8. 24
s Ezek. 3. 1
t ch. 8. 13 & 13. 8, 14
u Ezek. 3. 3
x Neh. 8. 10
y Ezek. 37. 10
z ch. 4. 1
a ch. 21. 15 Zech. 2. 1, 2
b Cf. 2 K. 2. 11
c Cf. Acts 1. 9
d ch. 8. 5 & 16. 18
e Ezek. 42. 1

and the remnant were affrighted, and [a] gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 [c] The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the [d] seventh angel sounded; and there were [e] great voices in heaven, saying, [f] The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of [h] his Christ; and [i] he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And [k] the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, [n] fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O [o] Lord God Almighty, [p] which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and [i] hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and [x] the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou [y] shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and [b] them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And [d] the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and [h] there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great [k] hail.

CHAPTER 12

AND there appeared [l] a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed [n] with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And [o] she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great [q] red dragon, having seven heads and [r] ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and [t] did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, [u] for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

A.D. 97

a Cf. ch. 16. 9
b ch. 2. 27 & 19. 15
c ch. 9. 12
d ch. 8. 2
e ver. 19
f ch. 12. 10
g ch. 11. 2 & 13. 5
h See Ps. 2. 2
i 1 Tim. 1. 17
k ch. 4. 4
l Jude 9
m Eph. 6. 12
n ch. 7. 11
o ch. 4. 8 & 15. 3
p ch. 4. 8 & 16. 5
q See Isa. 24. 21
r ch. 20. 2, Gen. 3. 1
s Cf. ch. 20. 3
t ch. 19. 6
u ch. 20. 2, 3 Ro. 16. 20
x ch. 20. 12 See 2 Tim. 4. 1
y 2 Jno. 8
z ch. 7. 10 & 19. 1
a ch. 11. 15
b Mal. 4. 2
c Cf. Zech. 3. 1
d ch. 14. 15, 17
e ch. 3. 5 & 15. 2
f ch. 7. 9, &c. & 13. 8
g Cf. Jno. 12. 25
h ch. 8. 5 & 16. 18
i ch. 18. 20 Cf. Isa. 49. 13
k ch. 16. 21 Hag. 2. 17
l ch. 15. 1
m Cf. Mt. 8. 29
n Cf. Cant. 6. 10
o Cf. Isa. 66. 7–10
p ch. 4. 7
q Cf. ch. 13. 1 & 17. 3
r ch. 13. 1, Dan. 7. 7
s Dan. 12. 7
t Cf. Dan. 8. 10
u Cf. Mt. 2. 16

5 And she brought forth a man child, [b] who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there [g] a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: [l] Michael and his angels [m] fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 [q] And the great dragon was cast out, [r] that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which [s] deceiveth the whole world: he [u] was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, [z] Now is come salvation, and strength, and the [a] kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, [c] which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they [e] overcame him by the blood of the [f] Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and [g] they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore [t] rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he [m] hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great [p] eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for [s] a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and

swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went [b] to make war with the remnant of her seed, which [c] keep the commandments of God, and have the [d] testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 13

AND [2] I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw [e] a beast [f] rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns [h] ten crowns, and upon his heads the [k] name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was [m] like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a [n] bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a [o] lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and [p] his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and [q] all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him [s] a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue [u] forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him [z] to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And [a] all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in [d] the book of life of [f] the Lamb slain [g] from the foundation of the world.

9 [i] If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 [m] He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: [n] he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. [a] Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he [g] doeth great wonders, so that he [i] maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And [l] deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not [r] worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive [t] a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or [x] the number of his name.

18 [y] Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAPTER 14

AND I looked, and, lo, [b] a Lamb stood on the [c] mount Sion, and with him an [e] hundred forty and four thousand, [h] having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, [k] as the voice of many waters, and [l] as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their [o] harps:

A.D. 97

a ch. 14. 12

b ch. 11. 7 & 13. 7

c ch. 14. 12 1 Jno. 5. 2

d ch. 6. 9 & 19. 10

2 Or *he stood*

e ch. 11. 7 & 14. 9, 11

f Dan. 7. 3

g ch. 16. 14 2 Thes. 2. 9

h ch. 12. 3 & 17. 12

i See 1 K. 18. 38

k ch. 17. 3

l Cf. ch. 12. 9

m Dan. 7. 6

n Dan. 7. 5

o Dan. 7. 4

p ch. 16. 10

q Cf. ch. 17. 8

r ch. 14. 9, 11

s Dan. 7. 8

t Cf. ch. 7. 3

u ch. 12. 6

x ch. 15. 2

y ch. 17. 9

z ch. 12. 17

a ch. 11. 10 & 17. 8

b ch. 13. 8 & 15. 3

c Heb. 12. 22

d ch. 3. 5 & 17. 8

e ch. 7. 4

f ch. 12. 11 & 14. 1

g ch. 17. 8 1 Pet. 1. 20

h ch. 3. 12 & 22. 4

i ch. 3. 6

k ch. 1. 15 & 19. 6

l ch. 6. 1

m Cf. Isa. 33. 1

n Mt. 26. 52

o ch. 5. 8 & 15. 2

3 And they sung as it were [a] a new song before the throne, and before [c] the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, [f] which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the [i] firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And [k] in their mouth was found no guile: for they are [m] without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel [o] fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto [p] them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, [q] Fear God, and [r] give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship [s] him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the [u] fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, [x] Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, [y] because she made all nations drink of [z] the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man [a] worship the [b] beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 [d] The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be [e] tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And [h] the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 [m] Here is the patience of the saints: here are they [n] that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

A.D. 97

a ch. 5. 9
b ch. 20. 6
c ch. 7. 11 & 15. 7
d See 1 Thes. 4. 14, 16
e ch. 6. 11 Cf. Heb. 4. 10
f ch. 5. 9
g ch. 1. 13
h ch. 6. 2
i Jas. 1. 18
k Jno. 1. 47
l ch. 11. 19 & 15. 5
m Jude 24
n Mk. 4. 29
o ch. 8. 13
p See ch. 13. 8
q 1 Pet. 3. 15
r Mal. 1. 5
s ch. 10. 6
t ch. 9. 13 & 16. 7
u ch. 8. 10 & 16. 4
x ch. 16. 19 Cit. from Isa. 21. 9
y See Jer. 51. 7, 8
z ch. 17. 2
a ch. 13. 15 & 16. 2
b ch. 13. 1 & 15. 2
c ch. 19. 15 Joel 3. 13
d ch. 16. 19 Zech. 12. 2
e ch. 20. 10 Jude 7
f ch. 12. 1, 3
g ch. 16. 1
h ch. 18. 9, 18 Isa. 34. 10
i ch. 4. 6
k ch. 12. 11 & 21. 7
l ch. 14. 9, 11 & 16. 2, &c.
m ch. 13. 10
n ch. 12. 17
o ch. 13. 17
p ch. 14. 2

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, [b] Blessed are the dead [d] which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, [e] that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat [g] like unto the Son of man, [h] having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of [l] the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, [n] Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from [t] the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great [c] winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAPTER 15

AND [f] I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, [g] seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a [i] sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that [k] had gotten the victory over [l] the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over [o] the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the [p] harps of God.

A.D. 97

3 And they sing [a] the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of [d] the Lamb, saying, [e] Great and marvellous are thy works, [f] Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou [2] King of saints.

4 [i] Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art [l] holy: for [m] all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, [n] the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having [q] their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of [s] the four beasts gave unto the seven angels [t] seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, [u] who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple [y] was filled with smoke from the [z] glory of God, and from his power; and [a] no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16

AND I heard a great voice out of the [f] temple saying to the [g] seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of [m] the beast, and upon them which [o] worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and [s] it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and [u] fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art [x] righteous, O Lord, [y] which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For [b] they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and [c] thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of [g] the altar say, Even so, [h] Lord God Almighty, [k] true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they [o] repented not [p] to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon [r] the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed [x] the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river [b] Eûphrā'tēs; and the water thereof [c] was dried up, that the way of the kings of the [d] east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like [e] frogs come out of the mouth of [h] the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the [i] false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, [k] working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, [l] to gather them to the battle of [n] that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, [p] I come as a thief. [q] Blessed is he that [r] watcheth, and keepeth his garments, [t] lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue [3] Ăr-mă-gĕd'dŏn.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, [z] It is done.

18 And there were voices, and

[a] See Ex. 15. 1, Dt. 31. 30
[b] Cf. ch. 18. 24
[c] Cf. Isa. 49. 26
[d] ch. 14. 1, &c. & 17. 14
[e] See Dt. 32. 4
[f] ch. 11. 17 & 16. 7, 14
[g] ch. 14. 18
[2] Or *King of the ages*
[h] ch. 15. 3 & 19. 15
[i] Cf. Jer. 10. 7
[k] ch. 19. 2
[l] ch. 6. 10
[m] Mal. 1. 11
[n] ch. 14. 15, 17 & 16. 1
[o] ch. 9. 20
[p] Cf. ch. 11. 13
[q] Cf. ch. 1. 13
[r] ch. 13. 2
[s] ch. 14. 3 & 19. 4
[t] Cf. ch. 5. 8
[u] ch. 4. 9
[x] Jon. 1. 9
[y] Cf. Isa. 6. 4
[z] ch. 21. 11, 23 Lk. 2. 9
[a] Cf. 1 K. 8. 11
[b] ch. 9. 14
[c] Cf. Isa. 11. 15
[d] ch. 7. 2
[e] Cf. Ex. 8. 6
[f] ch. 15. 5
[g] ch. 15. 1 & 17. 1
[h] See ch. 12. 3
[i] ch. 19. 20
[k] ch. 13. 13 & 19. 20
[l] ch. 19. 19
[m] ch. 15. 2, &c. & 17. 3, 8
[n] 2 Pet. 3. 10
[o] ch. 14. 9, 11 & 19. 20
[p] ch. 3. 3
[q] Mt. 24. 46
[r] 1 Pet. 4. 7
[s] Cf. ch. 8. 8 Ex. 7. 17
[t] ch. 3. 18
[u] ch. 14. 7
[3] Heb. *Har-Magedon* Cf. Zech. 12. 11
[x] See Zeph. 3. 5
[y] ch. 11. 17
[z] ch. 21. 6

thunders, and [a] lightnings; and there was a great [b] earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And [c] the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great [e] Babylon [g] came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And [l] every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great [n] hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17

AND there came one of the [o] seven angels which had the [p] seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of [r] the great whore that sitteth upon [s] many waters:

2 With whom [t] the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and [u] the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with [y] the wine of her fornication.

3 So [z] he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a [b] scarlet coloured [d] beast, full of [e] names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in [h] purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a [k] golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, [l] MYSTERY, [m] BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with [n] the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of [d] the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and [f] they that dwell on the earth [h] shall wonder, whose names were not written in [i] the book of life [k] from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And [m] here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the [q] ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and [x] shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with [a] the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is [c] Lord of lords, and [f] King of kings: and they that are with him are [g] called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, [i] The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

A.D. 97

a ch. 11. 19
b ch. 11. 13, 19
c Cf. ch. 11. 8
d ch. 11. 7 & 20. 1, 3
e ch. 14. 8 & 17. 5
f ch. 13. 8, 14
g ch. 18. 5
h Cf. ch. 13. 3
i ch. 13. 8 & 20. 12, 15
k ch. 13. 8
l ch. 6. 14
m ch. 13. 18
n ch. 11. 19
o ch. 16. 1 & 21. 9
p See ch. 15. 7
q ch. 13. 1
r ch. 19. 2
s ver. 15
t ch. 18. 3
u ver. 8
x Cf. Dan. 8. 24
y ch. 14. 8 & 18. 3
z ch. 4. 2 & 21. 10
a ch. 15. 3 & 19. 9
b ch. 18. 12, 16 Mt. 27. 28
c ch. 19. 16 1 Tim. 6. 15
d ch. 16. 2, &c. & 19. 19, 20
e ch. 13. 1
f ch. 1. 5
g Cf. Mt. 22. 14
h ch. 18. 12, 16 Jno. 19. 2, 5
i ver. 1.
k Jer. 51. 7
l 2 Thes. 2. 7
m ch. 16. 19 & 18. 2
n ch. 18. 24

CHAPTER 18

A.D. 97

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and [a] the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, [d] Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the [f] habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations [i] have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the [i] kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [l] Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For [m] her sins have reached unto heaven, and [n] God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 [o] Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her [p] double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for [r] she saith in her heart, [s] I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for [x] strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall [y] bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see [a] the smoke of her burning,

10 [b] Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and [b] purple, and silk, and [c] scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of [e] ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And [g] cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and [h] frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and [k] souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And [q] every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, [t] What city is like unto this great city!

19 And [u] they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 [z] Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

21 And [c] a mighty angel took up a stone like a great [d] millstone, and [e] cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And [f] the voice of harpers, and

a Cf. Ezek. 43. 2
b ch. 17. 3, 4
c ch. 17. 4
d ch. 17. 5 See ch. 14. 8
e Am. 6. 4
f See Isa. 13. 21
g Cant. 4. 14
h Mt. 2. 11
i ch. 17. 2
k Cf. Ezek. 27. 13
l See Isa. 48. 20
m Jer 51. 9
n ch. 16. 19
o 2 Tim. 4. 14
p See Jer. 16. 18
q Cf. Ezek. 27. 28, 29
r Cf. Dan. 4. 30
s Cf. Isa. 47. 7
t Cf. Ezek. 27. 32
u Cf. Ezek. 27. 30
x See Jer. 50. 34
y Jer. 51. 8
z ch. 12. 12
a ch. 14. 11 & 19. 3
b Cf. Jer. 50. 16
c ch. 10. 1
d Lk. 17. 2
e Cf. Jer. 51. 64
f Cf. Isa. 24. 8

musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the [c] sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the [c] light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and [g] the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by [i] thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

24 And [m] in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19

AND after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; [q] Salvation, and [s] glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For [u] true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged [x] the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and [y] hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her [b] smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the [d] four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God [f] that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, [i] Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the [l] voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent [n] reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for [o] the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that [q] she should be arrayed in fine linen, [r] clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

A.D. 97

[a] Lk. 14. 15

[b] ch. 17. 14 & 21. 9, &c.
[c] Jer. 25. 10
[d] ch. 21. 5
[e] ch. 22. 8
[f] ch. 22. 9 Acts 10. 26

[g] See Jer. 33. 11
[h] ch. 12. 17

[i] Cf. Nah. 3. 4
[k] ch. 4. 1
[l] ch. 6. 2
[m] ch. 17. 6
[n] ch. 3. 14

[o] ch. 2. 18

[p] ch. 3. 12 Cf. Pr. 30. 4

[q] ch. 12. 10
[r] Isa. 63. 2
[s] ch. 7. 12
[t] 1 Jno. 1. 1

[u] ch. 16. 7

[x] ch. 17. 1

[y] ch. 6. 10
[z] ch. 1. 16

[a] ch. 12. 5

[b] ch. 18. 9, 18
[c] ch. 14. 19, 20
[d] ch. 15. 7
[e] ch. 16. 7, 14 & 21. 22
[f] ch. 7. 9 & 20. 11
[g] Heb. 1. 4
[h] ch. 17. 14

[i] See Ps. 134. 1

[k] Cf. Ezek. 39. 17

[l] ch. 14. 2

[m] Cf. Ezek. 39. 19

[n] ch. 11. 17

[o] Lk. 12. 36

[p] ch. 17. 3, 8 & 20. 4, 10
[q] Isa. 61. 10 Cf. Mt. 22. 11
[r] ch. 7. 9, 13
[s] ch. 16. 14, 16 & 20 8

9 And he saith unto me, Write, [a] Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the [b] Lamb. And he saith unto me, [d] These are the true sayings of God.

10 And [e] I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, [f] See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the [h] testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw [k] heaven opened, and behold a [l] white horse; and he that sat upon him was called [n] Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His [o] eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had [p] a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he was clothed with [r] a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The [t] Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And [z] out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and [a] he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the [c] winepress of the fierceness and wrath of [e] Almighty God.

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh [g] a name written, [h] KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying [k] to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 [m] That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the [p] beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, [s] gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the [c] false prophet [d] that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of [f] the beast, and them that [g] worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a [h] lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having [m] the key of [2o] the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on [q] the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And [s] cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should [x] deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw [z] thrones, and they sat upon them, and [a] judgment was given unto them: and I saw [b] the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped [d] the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and [e] reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But [f] the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. [h] This is the first resurrection.

6 [k] Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such [m] the second death hath no power, but they shall be [o] priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison.

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, [a] Gog and [b] Magog, [e] to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the [i] lake of fire and brimstone, where [k] the beast and the [k] false prophet are, and shall be [l] tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and [n] him that sat on it, from whose face [p] the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the [r] books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the [t] book of life: and the [u] dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, [y] according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And [c] death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAPTER 21

AND I saw [g] a new heaven and a new earth: for [i] the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw [l] the holy city, [n] new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared [p] as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, [q] the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

A.D. 97

a Ezek. 39. 1
b Ezek. 39. 6
c ch. 16. 13 & 20. 10
d ch. 16. 14
e ch. 19. 19
f ch. 20. 10 Dan. 7. 11
g ch. 16. 2
h ch. 20. 10, 14
i ch. 19. 20 & 21. 8
k ch. 19. 20
l ch. 14. 10
m ch. 9. 1 Cf. ch. 1. 18
n ch. 19. 4 & 21. 5
2 Or *the abyss*
o ch. 17. 8
p ch. 6. 14 & 21. 1
q ch. 12. 9
r See Dan. 7. 10
s ch. 12. 9
t ch. 17. 8 & 21. 27
u ch. 11. 18
x Cf. ch. 12. 9
y 1 Pet. 1. 17
z Dan. 7. 9
a 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3
b ch. 6. 9
c ch. 21. 4 & 1 Cor. 15. 26
d ch. 19. 19
e ch. 22. 5 2 Tim. 2. 12
f Cf. Jno. 5. 29
g 2 Pet. 3. 13
h Heb. 11. 35
i ch. 20. 11
k ch. 14. 13
l ch. 11. 2 & 22. 19
m ch. 2. 11 & 21. 8
n ch. 3. 12
o ch. 5. 10
p ch. 22. 17 Isa. 61. 10
q See Lv. 26. 11, 12

A.D. 97

4 And God shall [a] wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be [b] no more death, [c] neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the [e] former things are passed away.

5 And [f] he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, [g] I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for [h] these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, [i] It is done. I am [l] Alpha and Ō-mĕg'ă, the beginning and the end. [m] I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 [n] He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and [p] he shall be my son.

8 [q] But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in [s] the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the [t] second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the [u] seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, [y] the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in [z] the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having [c] the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a [e] jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had [h] twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the [i] twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve [n] foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a [q] golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth [d] foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure [k] of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the [o] foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, [r] sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an [r] emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, [r] sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, [r] beryl; the ninth, a [r] topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an [x] amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for [a] the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had [b] no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the [d] glory of God [f] did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the [g] nations [2] of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And [k] the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for [l] there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And [m] there shall in no wise enter into it [o] any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in [p] the Lamb's book of life.

a ch. 7. 17
b ch. 20. 14
c Jer. 31. 12
d Cf. Ezek. 42. 20
e Cf. Isa. 65. 16, 17
f ch. 20. 11
g Cf. 2 Cor. 5. 17
h ch. 19. 9 & 22. 6
i ch. 16. 17
k Dt. 3. 11
l ch. 2. 8 & 22. 13
m ch. 22. 17 Jno. 7. 37
n ch. 15. 2
o Cf. Isa. 54. 11
p See 2 Cor. 6. 18
q 1 Pet. 4. 3
r Ezek. 28. 13
s ch. 20. 10, 14
t ch. 20. 6, 14
u ch. 17. 1
x Ex. 39. 12
y ch. 19. 9 & 22. 1, 3
z ch. 17. 3
a ch. 19. 15
b ch. 22. 5 Isa. 60. 19
c ch. 15. 8
d ver. 11
e Ezek. 28. 13
f ch. 22. 5 1 Pet. 2. 9
g Cf. Isa. 60. 3–5
2 Omit
h See Ezek. 48. 31–34
i Jas. 1. 1
k Cf. Isa. 60. 11
l ch. 22. 5 Zech. 14. 7
m Cf. 2 Pet. 3. 13
n Cf. Eph. 2. 20
o ch. 22. 15 Zech. 14. 21 Cf. Ps. 118. 20
p ch. 20. 12, 15 & 22. 19
q ch. 11. 1

A.D. 97

CHAPTER 22

AND he shewed me a pure [a] river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the [b] Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the [c] tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

3 And there shall be [h] no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and [i] his servants shall serve him:

4 And [m] they shall see his face; and [n] his name shall be in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be [o] no night there; and they need no candle, [p] neither light of the sun; for [p] the Lord God giveth them light: and [r] they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, [u] These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God [3] of the holy prophets sent his angel [a] to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 [c] Behold, I come quickly: [d] blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And [f] I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, [g] I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, [g] See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, [k] Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for [l] the time is at hand.

11 [m] He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and [c] my reward is with me, [d] to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 [f] I am Alpha and Ō-mĕg'-ă, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they [2] [g] that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For [k] without are [l] dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 [q] I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. [s] I am the root and the [t] offspring of David, and the bright and [x] morning star.

17 And [y] the Spirit and [z] the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is [b] athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, [e] If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of [h] the book of life, and out of the [i] holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

THE END

[a] Zech. 14. 8
[b] ch. 21. 9, &c.
[c] Isa. 62. 11
[d] ch. 2. 23
[e] ch. 2. 7
[f] ch. 21. 6
[2] Read *that wash their robes*
[g] ch. 7. 14 (for mg.)
[h] Zech. 14. 11
[i] ch. 7. 15
[k] ch. 21. 27
[l] Phil. 3. 2
[m] 1 Jno. 3. 2
[n] ch. 14. 1
[o] ch. 21. 25
[p] ch. 21. 23
[q] ch. 1. 1
[r] ch. 20. 4
[s] ch. 5. 5
[t] 2 Tim. 2. 8
[u] ch. 21. 5
[x] ch. 2. 28
[y] ch. 2. 7
[z] ch. 21. 2
[3] Read *of the spirits of the prophets*
[a] ch. 4. 1
[b] ch. 21. 6
[c] ch. 3. 11
[d] ch. 1. 3
[e] Jer. 26. 2
[f] ch. 1. 1, 4
[g] ch. 19. 10
[h] ch. 21. 27
[i] ch. 21. 2
[k] Cf. ch. 10. 4
[l] ch. 1. 3
[m] Dan. 12. 10

THE CONCORDIA
BIBLE DICTIONARY

By

ERWIN L. LUEKER

CONCORDIA PUBLISHING HOUSE
ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI
1963

PREFACE

This concise Bible dictionary is designed to be used with the King James Version, the British Revised Version (readings often the same in the American Standard Version), and the Revised Standard Version. Cross references facilitate unified treatment of the readings of these versions. It may in a more limited way be used with independent translations. The listing of variants is also helpful for insights into meanings of concepts and names.

The number of entries was made as complete as feasible; hence, variants and material from the Apocrypha (frequently related to canonical material) are included. Articles, possessive pronouns, copulatives, etc., are often omitted in the abbreviated style.

The meaning of proper names is given after the pronunciation when such meaning has been established by scholars as certain or probable. In some instances a different meaning was urged by some scholars with almost equal plausibility.

The preparation of even a concise dictionary increases appreciation of the time devoted by scholars to the study and elucidation of the Sacred Scriptures. Lexicons, concordances, translations, commentaries, reference works, and articles in journals by American, British, German, French, and other European scholars were continually consulted. This applies also to such dictionaries as Wm. Smith, *Dictionary of the Bible* (Hurd and Houghton); J. D. Davis, *A Dictionary of the Bible* (Westminster); Miller-Miller, *Harper's Bible Dictionary* (Harper); M. F. Unger, *Bible Dictionary* (Moody); J. Hastings, *A Dictionary of the Bible* (Scribner's); J. Orr, *The International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia* (Howard-Severance), revised by Kyle (Eerdmans); F. Rienecker, *Lexikon zur Bibel* (Brockhaus); T. Schlatter, *Calwer Bibellexikon* (Calwer).

Several entries are revised summaries made by the author on the basis of material published by the late A. W. Klinck. This is indicated at the end of the article.

On the basis of a sample printing, colleagues at Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, and Concordia Seminary, Springfield, gave the author helpful suggestions. Such suggestions were also received from professors at divinity schools, seminaries, and colleges in the United States and from executives, pastors, and teachers. Luther A. Weigle sent lists of comparative readings to the author.

The dictionary was prepared under the auspices of the Literature Board of The Lutheran Church — Missouri Synod. Otto A. Dorn and Elmer E. Foelber gave the author suggestions regarding form and content.

Erich B. Allwardt critically read the entire manuscript, indicated necessary corrections and additions, suggested changes in form, and assisted in the collation of variants.

ERWIN L. LUEKER

ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS

AD: after Christ
b: born
BC: before Christ
c: approximately; century
cf: see; compare
comp: compare
d: died
E: East(ern)
e g: for example
et al: and others
etc: and so forth
exc: except
ft: foot; feet
G: Greek
gal(s): gallon(s)
H: Hebrew
i e: namely; that is
in: inch(es)
KJ: King James Version
L: Latin
LXX: Septuagint (Greek translation of Old Testament)
mi: mile(s)
mt: mount; mountain(s)
N: North(ern)
NT: New Testament
OT: Old Testament
oz: ounce(s)
pt(s): pint(s)
r: river
RV: Revised Version (British). Readings thus designated are often also in the American Standard Version (ASV)
qt(s): quart(s)
S: South(ern)
sq: square
W: West(ern)
yr(s): year(s)
listed: This word is used to describe proper nouns found in lists of names in the Apocrypha, but not in corresponding Old or New Testament lists
[ ]: variant(s) enclosed in brackets refer only to the immediately preceding reference. Variants following a period (.) refer to all the references in the preceding series

Old Testament

Gn: Genesis
Ex: Exodus
Lv: Leviticus
Nm: Numbers
Dt: Deuteronomy
Jos: Joshua
Ju: Judges
Ru: Ruth
1 Sm: First Samuel
2 Sm: Second Samuel
1 K: First Kings
2 K: Second Kings
1 Ch: First Chronicles
2 Ch: Second Chronicles
Ez: Ezra
Neh: Nehemiah
Est: Esther
Jb: Job
Ps: Psalms
Pr: Proverbs
Ec: Ecclesiastes
SS: Song of Solomon
Is: Isaiah
Jer: Jeremiah
Lm: Lamentations
Eze: Ezekiel
Dn: Daniel
Hos: Hosea
Jl: Joel
Am: Amos
Ob: Obadiah
Jon: Jonah
Mi: Micah
Nah: Nahum
Hab: Habakkuk
Zph: Zephaniah
Hg: Haggai
Zch: Zechariah
Ml: Malachi

New Testament

Mt: Matthew
Mk: Mark
Lk: Luke
Jn: John
Acts
Ro: Romans
1 Co: First Corinthians
2 Co: Second Corinthians
Gl: Galatians
Eph: Ephesians
Ph: Philippians
Cl: Colossians
1 Th: First Thessalonians
2 Th: Second Thessalonians
1 Ti: First Timothy
2 Ti: Second Timothy
Tts: Titus
Phmn: Philemon
Heb: Hebrews
Ja: James
1 Ptr: First Peter
2 Ptr: Second Peter
1 Jn: First John
2 Jn: Second John
3 Jn: Third John
Jude
Rv: Revelation

Apocrypha

1 Esd: First Esdras
2 Esd: Second Esdras
Tob: Tobit
Jdth: Judith
Ap Est: additions to Esther
Wis: Wisdom of Solomon
Sir: Ecclesiasticus, or the Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach
Bar: Baruch
L Jer: Letter of Jeremiah
Ap Dn: additions to Daniel (the Prayer of Azariah and the Song of the Three Young Men)
Sus: Susanna
Bel: Bel and the Dragon
Man: The Prayer of Manasseh
1 Mac: First Maccabees
2 Mac: Second Maccabees

TRANSLITERATION OF HEBREW

’: ’aleph
b, bh: beth
g, gh: gimel
d, dh: daleth
h: he
w: wau
z: zayin
ḥ: cheth
ṭ: teth
y: yod
k, kh: kaph
l: lamedh
m: mem
n: nun
s: samekh
‘: ‘ayin
p, ph: pe
ṣ: ṣaḏe
q: qof
r: resh
ś: sin
sh: shin
t, th: tau
a, e, i, o, u transliterate long and short Hebrew vowels
: transliterates the vocal shewa

KEY TO PRONUNCIATION

ā: late
å: chaotic
â: fare
ă: add
ä: father
ȧ: mask
ắ: account
á: sofa
ē: eve
ȅ: evade
ĕ: end
ē: maker
ě: silent
ę̆: here
ī: ice
ĭ: till
i: charity
ō: old
ȯ: obey
ô: lord
ŏ: dog
ǒ: odd
o: connect
o͞o: food
o͝o: foot
ū: cube
ŭ: unite
û: burn
ŭ: but
u: circus
d̤ū: verdure
t̤h: then
t̤ū: nature

In each instance an acceptable pronunciation is given which may not be the only correct one.

A

Aalar (ā'ə-lär). See *Allar.*

Aaron (âr'*un, of uncertain meaning*). Moses' spokesman and assistant (Ex 4:14-17; 7); 1st head of Hebrew priesthood. B in Egypt, son of Amram and Jochebed, both Levites (Ex 6:20); brother of Moses (Ex 6:20) and Miriam (Nm 26:59; 1 Ch 6:3); married Elisheba (daughter of Amminadab), who bore Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, Ithamar (Ex 6:23); d at 123 on Mt Hor; buried there (Nm 20:22-29).

Aaron was praised for his eloquence (Ex 4:14); regarded coleader with Moses (Ex 7). Helped Hur hold up Moses' hands during battle with Amalekites (Ex 17:12). When Moses tarried on Sinai, Aaron made golden calf (Ex 32). Aaron and Miriam taunted Moses because of his Cushite (KJ: Ethiopian) wife (Nm 12:1). Authority of Aaron vindicated through miracle of rod (Nm 17). Aaron and Moses doubted at Meribah (Nm 20:12).

Moses anointed Aaron and four sons to priesthood, higher order than Levites (Nm 3:1-3). As "holiest of men," Aaron and descendants received offerings from Israelites (Nm 18:8-14). God was his Portion, hence he received no inheritance in Canaan (Nm 18:20). Priestly adornments (breastplate [RSV: breastpiece], ephod, robe, coat, mitre [RSV: turban], girdle) made for Aaron (Ex 28; 39:1-31). Succeeded by Eleazar (Nm 20:28).

Aaronites (âr'*un*-īts). Priestly descendants of Aaron (KJ: 1 Ch 12:27; 27:17).

Aaron's rod. Proved Aaron's authority by budding; placed before Ark of Testimony (Nm 17; see Heb 9:4).

Abacuc (ăb'ə-kŭk). See *Habakkuk.*

Abaddon (ə-băd'*un*, destruction, destroyer. KJ: Rv 9:11. RV: Jb 26:6; Pr 15:11; 27:20; Rv 9:11. RSV: Jb 26:6; 28:22; 31:12; Ps 88:11; Pr 15:11; 27:20; Rv 9:11. KJ, RV translate "destruction" when they do not use Hebrew word). **1.** Destruction, ruin (Jb 31:12). **2.** Place of ruin for the lost, linked with grave (Ps 88:11) and Sheol (Jb 26:6; Pr 15:11; 27:20). **3.** Personified as the Destroyer and linked with Death personified (Jb 28:22). **4.** Apollyon (Destroyer), king of bottomless pit (Rv 9:11).

Abadias (ăb-ə-dī'ăs). See *Obadiah 10.*

Abagtha (ə-băg'thə). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

Abana, Abanah (ăb'ə-nə). "River of Damascus" in Syria (2 K 5:12). Identified with Greek Chrysorrhoas, modern Barada.

Abarim (ăb'ə-rĭm, regions beyond). Region E of Jordan and S of Bashan; its mountains overlook Jordan and Dead Sea (Dt 32:49; Jer 22:20 [KJ: the passages]).

abase. To humble or make low. The proud and wicked are to be abased (Jb 40:11; Eze 21:26). God abases the proud (Jb 22:29; Ps 44:9; Dn 4:37). In NT, RV, RSV translate "humble" where KJ has "abase," except in Ph 4:12.

Abba (ăb'ə, *Aramaic,* father). Used to express filial address to God (Mk 14:36; Ro 8:15; Gl 4:6). H *ab (abi)* used in composition of proper names.

Abda (ăb'də, servant). **1.** Adoniram's father (1 K 4:6). **2.** See *Obadiah 5.*

Abdeel (ăb'dē-ĕl, servant of God). Shelemiah's father (Jer 36:26).

Abdi (ăb'dī, servant of). **1.** Merarite Levite; son of Malluch (1 Ch 6:44; 2 Ch 29:12). **2.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [RV: Oabdius; KJ omits]).

Abdias (ăb-dī'ăs). See *Obadiah 12.*

Abdiel (ăb'dī-ĕl, servant of God). Gadite chief of Bashan; father of Ahi; son of Guni (1 Ch 5:15).

Abdon (ăb'dŏn, servile). **1.** Judge of Israel for 8 years; Ephraimite; son of Hillel (Ju 12:13-15). **2.** Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:23). **3.** Benjaminite; ancestor of Saul; son of Jehiel (1 Ch 8:30; 9:35, 36). **4.** See *Achbor 2.* **5.** Levitical city in Asher (Jos 21:30; 1 Ch 6:74).

Abednego (ə-bĕd'nē-gō, servant of Nego, *or* Nebo). Babylonian name given to Azariah (Dn 1:7; 3).

Abel (ā'bəl, son? vapor?). 2d son of Adam and Eve; keeper of sheep; murdered by Cain, his jealous, rejected brother (Gn 4:1-16). Abel, a righteous man (Mt 23:35; 1 Jn 3:12), by faith offered more acceptable sacrifice than Cain (Heb 11:4).

Abel (ā'bəl, meadow). Prefix for names of towns and places (Gn 50:10, 11; Nm 33:49; Ju 7:22; 2 Sm 20:14, 15). [Abel in 1 Sm 6:18 should probably read "stone" (H *'eben*), as RV, RSV.]

Abel-beth-maacah (ā'bəl-bĕth-mā'ə-kə, meadow of house of oppression. KJ: -maachah. Abel of Beth-maacah in 2 Sm 20:14 [KJ, RV: Abel and Beth-maac(h)ah], 15. Abel in 2 Sm 20:18). Town in N Palestine known for its prudence and adherence to custom; attacked by Joab (2 Sm 20:14, 15), Ben-hadad (1 K 15:20), Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29).

Abel-cheramim, Abel-keramim (ā'bəl-kĕr'ə-mĭm, meadow of vineyards. KJ: plain of vineyards). Place E of Jordan, probably near Rabbath Ammon (Ju 11:33).

Abel-maim (ā'bəl-mā'ĭm, meadow of waters). Perhaps a name for Abel-beth-maacah (2 Ch 16:4).

Abel-meholah (ā'bəl-mē-hō'lə, meadow of the dance). Town (Tell el-Maqlub) near Jordan, N of Jabesh-gilead; birthplace of Elisha (1 K 19:16). Enemies routed by Gideon fled to it (Ju 7:22).

Abel-mizraim (ā'bəl-mĭz'rā-ĭm, meadow, *or* mourning, of Egypt). Name given threshing floor of Atad because of comment of Canaanites when Jacob's sons mourned their father (Gn 50:11).

Abel-shittim (ā'bəl-shĭt'ĭm, meadow of acacias. Shittim in Nm 25:1; Jos 2:1). Place in Plains of Moab near Jordan; final camping place of Israelites before entering Canaan (Nm 33:49).

Abez (ā'bĕz, whiteness; tin. RV, RSV: Ebez). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:20).

abhorrence (əb-hôr'ens). Aversion, act of shrinking or withdrawing from. Believers abhor abominable things (Dt 7:26) and sins (Ps 119:163). Wicked abhor righteous (Am 5:10) and God's statutes (Lv 26:43). God abhors idolaters and transgressors (Lv 26:30).

Abi (ā'bī, progenitor. Abijah in 2 Ch 29:1). Mother of Hezekiah; daughter of Zechariah (2 K 18:2).

Abia, Abiah (*ȧ*-bī'*ȧ*). See *Abijah.*

Abi-albon (ā'bī-ăl'bon, father is strength. Possibly textual variant for Abiel in 1 Ch 11:32). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:31).

Abiasaph (*ȧ*-bī'*ȧ*-săf, my father has gathered. Ebiasaph in 1 Ch 6:23, 37; 9:19). Levite; son of Korah; head of family (Ex 6:24).

Abiathar (*ȧ*-bī'*ȧ*-thär, father of abundance). Son of Ahimelech; only son to escape vengeance of Saul; protected by David, whose consultant he became; brought ark to Jerusalem with Zadok; with Joab supported Adonijah as David's successor; banished by Solomon (1 Sm 22:20-23; 30; 2 Sm 8; 15:24-35; 17—20; 1 K 1:7, 19, 25, 42; 2:22-27; 4:4; 1 Ch 15:11; 18:16; 24:6; 27:34; Mk 2:26).

Abib (ā'bīb). See *time.*

Abida (*ȧ*-bī'*dȧ*, father has knowledge). Son of Midian (Gn 25:4 [KJ: Abidah]; 1 Ch 1:33).

Abidan (*ȧ*-bī'dăn, father is judge). Son of Gideoni; outstanding prince of Benjamin (Nm 1:11; 2:22; 7:60, 65; 10:24).

abide. 1. To await (as RSV: Acts 20:23). 2. To endure (as RSV: Jer 10:10). 3. To stay (as RSV: Lk 24:29). 4. To dwell (as RV, RSV: Ps 61:4). 5. To have fellowship with Christ (Jn 15:4-11). 6. To last, endure (e. g., faith, hope, love: 1 Co 13:13; Word: 1 Ptr 1:23; believers and their heritage: Ps 37:18, 20).

Abiel (ā'bī-ĕl, God is my father). 1. Father of Kish; grandfather of Saul and Abner (1 Sm 9:1). 2. See *Abi-albon.*

Abiezer (ā-bī-ē'zēr, father is help). 1. Son of Gilead (Nm 26:30. KJ: Jeezer. RV, RSV: Iezer); head of clan in Manasseh of which Gideon was member (Jos 17:2; Ju 6:15; 1 Ch 7:18). 2. One of David's chief men (2 Sm 23:27) and military officers (1 Ch 27:12).

Abiezrite (ā-bī-ĕz'rīt). Member of Abiezer clan (Ju 6:11; see Nm 26:30 [KJ: Jeezerite. RV, RSV: Iezerite]).

Abigail (ăb'ī-gāl, father is exultation). 1. Beautiful, wise wife of Nabal of Carmel and, after his death, of David; brought an appeasement gift to David after her husband refused to reward David for protection given his shearers and flocks (1 Sm 25); captured by Amalekites and rescued by David (1 Sm 30). 2. Sister of David; married Jether, an Ishmaelite; mother of Amasa (2 Sm 17:25 [RV, RSV: Abigal]; 1 Ch 2:16, 17).

Abigal (ăb'ī-gāl). See *Abigail* 2.

Abihail (ăb'ī-hāl, father is strong). 1. Father of Zuriel (Nm 3:35). 2. Abishur's wife (1 Ch 2:29). 3. Eliab's daughter (niece of David), Mahalath's mother (RV, RSV), Rehoboam's wife (2 Ch 11:18). 4. Gadite in Gilead (1 Ch 5:14). 5. Esther's father (Est 2:15; 9:29).

Abihu (*ȧ*-bī'hū, father is he). Aaron's son (Nm 3:2; Ex 6:23); ascended Sinai with Moses (Ex 24:1, 9); priest (Ex 28:1); consumed for offering strange fire (Lv 10:1, 2; Nm 3:4; 26:61; 1 Ch 24:2).

Abihud (*ȧ*-bī'hŭd, father is renown?) Benjamin's grandson; Bela's son (1 Ch 8:3).

Abijah (*ȧ*-bī'*jȧ*, LORD is father. RSV: Abijah throughout. KJ: Abia in 1 Ch 3:10; Mt 1:7; Lk 1:5. KJ, RV: Abiah in 1 Ch 2:24 [RSV: his father]; 6:28. KJ: Abiah in 1 Sm 8:2; 1 Ch 7:8). 1. King of Judah (also called Abijam); wicked; son of Rehoboam and Maacah; warred against Jeroboam I (1 K 15; 2 Ch 12; 13). 2. Son of Jeroboam I (1 K 14). 3. 2d son of Samuel; his corrupt administration led elders to ask for king (1 Sm 8:2). 4. Descendant of Eleazar (1 Ch 24:10; Neh 12:17); gave his name to 8th course of priests, to which Zacharias belonged (Lk 1:5). 5. Ahaz' wife; Hezekiah's mother (2 Ch 29:1). 6. Wife of Hezron (1 Ch 2:24). 7. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:8). 8. Priest (Neh 10:7).

Abijam (*ȧ*-bī'jăm). See *Abijah 1.*

Abilene (ăb-ĭ-lē'nē, land of meadows). Syrian tetrarchy near Anti-Lebanon, watered by Barada River; governed by Lysanias in time of John the Baptist (Lk 3:1).

Abimael (*ȧ*-bĭm'*ȧ*-ĕl, father is God?). Descendant of Joktan; father of Arabic tribe of Mali (Gn 10:28; 1 Ch 1:22).

Abimelech (*ȧ*-bĭm'*e*-lĕk, father is Melech Molech]). 1. King of Gerar; made covenant with Abraham (Gn 20; 21:22-34). 2. King of Gerar; made covenant with Isaac (Gn 26:1-33); possibly same as 1. 3. Gideon's son by concubine (Ju 8:31; 9; 2 Sm 11:21). 4. Abiathar's son (1 Ch 18:16. RSV: Ahimelech, as in 2 Sm 8:17). 5. Applied to Achish (1 Sm 21:10; Ps 34 title), hence probably throne name of Philistine kings.

Abinadab (*ȧ*-bĭn'*ȧ*-dăb, father is noble). 1. Levite of Kiriath-jearim; kept ark from time of its return by Philistines until David moved it (1 Sm 7:1, 2; 1 Ch 13:7). 2. 2d son of Jesse (1 Sm 16:8; 17:13). 3. Saul's son; slain at Gilboa (1 Sm 31:2). 4. KJ: son of Abinadab (1 K 4:11. RV, RSV: Ben-abinadab).

Abinoam (*ȧ*-bĭn'ō-ăm, father is pleasantness). Barak's father (Ju 4:6; 5:1, 12).

Abiram, Abiron (*ȧ*-bī'răm, *ȧ*-bī'ron, exalted one is father). 1. Reubenite; conspired with Korah (Nm 16; Sir 45:18 [KJ: Abiron]). 2. Son of Hiel (1 K 16:34).

Abisei (ăb-ĭ-sē'ī). See *Abishua 2.*

Abishag (ăb-ĭ-shăg, father is wanderer). Fair Shunammite maiden brought to David in his old age (1 K 1:1-4). When Adonijah requested her as wife, after David's death, Solomon had him slain (1 K 2:13-25).

Abishai (*ȧ*-bish'ă-ī, father is Jesse?). Joab's brother; son of Zeruiah (1 Ch 2:16); desired to kill sleeping Saul (1 Sm 26:6); fought with David's men against Abner (2 Sm 2:18); participated in murder of Abner (2 Sm 3:30); coleader of David's army (2 Sm 10:14; 18:2); rescued David from giant Ishbi-benob (2 Sm 21:16, 17).

Abishalom (*ȧ*-bĭsh'*ȧ*-lom, father is peace). Probably variant spelling for Absalom, son of David (1 K 15:2, 10).

Abishua (*ȧ*-bish'ū-*ȧ*, father is help?). 1. Benjaminite, son of Bela (1 Ch 8:4). 2. Son of Phinehas (1 Ch 6:4, 5, 50; Ez 7:5; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ: Abisum. RV: Abisue]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ: Abisei. RV: Abissei]).

Abishur (*ȧ*-bī'shēr, father is wall). Jerahmeelite; son of Shammai (1 Ch 2:28, 29).

Abissei, Abisue, Abisum (ăb-ĭ-sē'ī, *ȧ*-bĭs'ū-ē, *ȧ*-bī'sum). See *Abishua 2.*

Abital (*ȧ*-bī'tăl, father is dew). Wife of David (2 Sm 3:4; 1 Ch 3:3).

Abitub (*ȧ*-bī'tŭb, father is goodness). Benjaminite; son of Shaharaim (1 Ch 8:8-11).

Abiud (*ȧ*-bī'*ud*). Son of Zerubbabel in genealogy of Jesus (Mt 1:13; missing in 1 Ch 3:19).

Abner (ăb'nĕr, father is light). Son of Ner; commander of cousin Saul's forces (1 Sm 14:50, 51; 17:57; 26:5-14); made Ishbo-

sheth, Saul's son, king of Israel at Mahanaim but was defeated by David's men (2 Sm 2:8); killed by Joab and Abishai (2 Sm 3:26-30). David mourned him as "a prince and a great man" (2 Sm 3: 31-39).

abomination (*ă*-bŏm-*i*-nā'shun). KJ, RV, RSV use this word (with variations) to translate four Hebrew words: *to'ebah* (loathsome things, esp. religiously, Gn 43:32; Dt 7:25); *piggul* (stale sacrificial flesh, Lv 7:18; 19:7); *sheqets* (flesh of prohibited animals, Lv 7:21); *shiqquts* (used of objects of idolatry, Dt 29:17; Hos 9:10). Detestable thing (animals, persons, acts, idolatry, etc.).

Abomination of Desolation. Mention in Dn 9:27; 11:31; 12:11 is possibly reference to desecration of sanctuary by Antiochus Epiphanes and idol on the altar (1 Mac 1:54) on which sacrifices were offered to Olympian Zeus. This prophecy not exhausted by this fulfillment but belongs to Messianic times. Christ reiterated prophecy (Mt 24:15, 16; Mk 13:14), referring, perhaps, to statue of Caligula in temple. Figuratively applied to neglect of Gospel and to externalism in church.

Abraham (ā'brā-hăm, father of a multitude), **Abram** (ā'brăm, exalted father. Name in vogue in Babylonia). Founder of Hebrew nation. Son of Terah; brother of Nahor and Haran. His family, descendants of Shem, lived in Ur of Chaldees. After Haran's death, Terah emigrated to Haran in Mesopotamia with Abram, Abram's wife Sarai, and Haran's son Lot (Gn 11).

In Haran God told Abram to leave his country, kindred, and paternal home for land God would show him; promised to make of him great nation and bless all families of earth in him. Abram, then 75 yrs old, went to Canaan with Sarai and Lot. Abram pitched tent at oak (KJ: plain) of Moreh, where God promised him land and Abram built altar E of Bethel. Famine drove him to Egypt, where Pharaoh took beautiful Sarai into his house after Abram caused her to say she was Abram's sister. Plagues caused Pharaoh to discover deception and dismiss Abram (Gn 12).

Abram with great possessions left Egypt together with Lot and returned to altar near Bethel. Strife between herdsmen of Abram and Lot led to separation; Abram gave Lot choice of land, and Lot chose Jordan plain and pitched tent as far as Sodom. God repeated promise to Abram, who moved to Mamre (Gn 13).

When four kings defeated five of territory where Lot lived and took Lot captive, Abram pursued enemies, recovered spoils, rescued Lot. Thereupon Abram received blessing of Melchizedek, king of Salem (Gn 14).

Promise of Canaan as inheritance confirmed by covenant (Gn 15). Ishmael, son of Hagar, b to Abram (Gn 16). God changed his name to Abraham, promised that His everlasting covenant would be fulfilled in Isaac, and added sign of circumcision (Gn 17). God appeared to Abraham at Mamre; Sarah rebuked for laughter. Abraham pleaded for Sodom (Gn 18). Abraham went to Gerar, denied his wife, who was taken by Abimelech; God revealed deceit in dream, and Sarah was restored (Gn 20).

Isaac born; Hagar and Ishmael cast out (Gn 21). God tested Abraham's faith through command to sacrifice Isaac (Gn 22). Abraham sent servant to get wife for Isaac (Gn 24). Abraham d at 175, buried in cave of Machpelah (Gn 25).

God called Abraham, who later is called friend of God, from a family that served idols (Jos 24:2). God took initiative in covenants in which God binds Himself to give without receiving anything in return. Circumcision (Ro 4:11) is sign of covenant.

By faith Abraham was just, as God wanted him to be, thus becoming the father of believers (Ro 4; Gl 3). This faith showed itself in works (Ja 2:21). In Christ, Abraham's seed, all nations of earth are blessed (Gl 3:16). Believers are spiritual heirs and sons of Abraham (Ro 4:13, 14; Gl 3:29). Covenant with Abraham not disannulled by that of Sinai (by which men are obligated) but remains steadfast for all ages (Gl 3: 17, 18).

Abraham's bosom. Term used for everlasting life by Jews (4 Mac 13:17) and Christ (Lk 13:28; 16:22).

Abronah (*ă*-brō'nă, station. KJ: Ebronah). Station of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33: 34, 35).

Absalom (ăb'să-lom, father is peace). **1.** Son of David by Maacah (2 Sm 3:3). Noted for his beauty (2 Sm 14:25). Killed Amnon, his half brother, to avenge Tamar; fled to Geshur, where he stayed 3 yrs (2 Sm 13; 14). Conspired to seize throne from David and gathered malcontents around himself. Wise counsel of Ahithophel thwarted by Hushai; David's forces defeated Absalom. Joab killed Absalom with three darts while his hair was entangled in tree. David grieved for his son (2 Sm 15—18). See *Abishalom*. **2.** Father of Mattathias, captain of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 11:70). **3.** Envoy of Jews (2 Mac 11:17).

abstinence (ăb'sti-nens). Examples of abstinence in OT are: from blood (Lv 3:17), certain meats (Lv 11), parts sacred to altar (Lv 3:9-17), meats consecrated to idols (Ex 34:15), special (Lv 9:10; Nm 6:5). Abstinence also enjoined under special circumstances (Ju 13:4; Nm 6:3; Jer 35:6; Lk 1:15). NT gives liberty according to dictates of conscience and love in matters not commanded or forbidden (Ro 14:1-3; 1 Co 8; Acts 15) and opposes legalistic sects (1 Ti 4:3, 4; Col 2:16).

Abubus (*ă*-bū'bus). Father of Ptolemy (1 Mac 16:11-15).

abuse, abuser. 1. Defile or ravish (Ju 19:25; 1 Co 6:9 [RSV: homosexuals]). **2.** Insult or dishonor (Pr 9:7; 22:10; Lk 6:28 [KJ, RV: despitefully use]). **3.** Use to the full (1 Co 9:18 [RSV: making full use]).

abyss. In classical Greek the adjective means "bottomless" (e. g., Tartarus, sea of trouble, abyss of Pluto). In LXX it translates *t:hom*, *m:tsulah*, *tsulah*, and *rahabah*. NT: seat and prison of Satan and source of evil. RV: abyss. KJ: deep (Lk 8:31; Ro 10:7), bottomless pit (Rv 9: 1-11; 11:7; 17:8; 20:1, 3). RSV: abyss (Lk 8:31; Ro 10:7), bottomless pit (Rv).

acacia (*ă*-kā'shă). See *shittah*.

Acatan (ăk'*ă*-tăn). See *Hakkatan*.

Accaba (ăk'*ă*-bă). See *Hagab*.

Accad (ăk'ăd). Town founded by Nimrod (Gn 10:10), perhaps Agade on Euphrates SW of Baghdad. Name also applied to a district in northern Mesopotamia; center of Assyrian rule.

Accaron (ăk'*ă*-rŏn). See *Ekron*.

Accho, Acco (ăk'ō, curve). Town and bay on Mediterranean, 25 mi S of Tyre. As-

signed to Asher but could not be captured (Ju 1:31). Name changed to Ptolemais c 100 BC (Acts 21:7). Crusaders and Arabs fought for possession of it. Modern Acre.

accomplish. 1. Bring to successful conclusion (KJ: Ps 64:6; RSV: Acts 20:24). 2. Finish period of time (KJ: Jer 25:12; Lk 2:6). 3. Bring God's wrath to completeness (KJ: Eze 6:12; RSV: Dn 11:36). 4. Bring Christ's work to completion (Lk 12:50; 18:31).

Accos (ăk'ŏs). Eupolemos' grandfather (1 Mac 8:17).

account *(n.).* 1. "On account of": because of (RSV: Gn 12:13). 2. Record, listing (RSV: 1 K 9:15).

account *(v.).* 1. Consider, regard (Dt 2:20 [RSV: known]; Ro 8:36 [RSV: regarded]). 2. Impute, reckon (Gl 3:6 [RV, RSV: reckoned]). 3. Repute (Mk 10:42 [RSV: supposed to]).

Accoz (ăk'ŏz). See *Hakkoz 2.*

accursed. Separated for God or from God. KJ translates H *herem* with this word. RV, RSV: devoted (Jos 6:17, 18; 7:1; 22:20; 1 Ch 2:7). Word refers to thing set apart for God. KJ, RSV also translate *anathema* "accursed" in Ro 9:3; 1 Co 12:3; Gl 1:8, 9 (RV transliterates). See *anathema.*

Aceldama (*ă*-sĕl'*dă*-mȧ). See *Akeldama.*

Achaia (*ă*-kā'*yȧ*). Greek state, originally N part of Peloponnesus, after 140 BC all of Greece S of Macedonia (Acts 18:12, 27; 19:21; Ro 15:26; 1 Co 16:15; 2 Co 1:1; 9:2; 11:10; 1 Th 1:7, 8).

Achaicus (*ă*-kā'*i*-kus, of Achaia). Christian who came to Paul at Ephesus from Corinth (1 Co 16:17).

Achan, Achar (ā'kăn, ā'kär, trouble). Judahite who stole spoils at Jericho and was stoned in Valley of Achor (Jos 7; 22:20. Achar in 1 Ch 2:7).

Achaz (ā'kăz). See *Ahaz.*

Achbor (ăk'bôr, mouse). 1. Edomite (Gn 36:38). 2. Son of Micaiah; officer of Josiah (2 K 22:12-20; Jer 26:22; 36:12. Abdon in 2 Ch 34:20).

Achiacharus (ā-kī-ăk'*ȧ*-rus). Nephew of Tobit; governor under Esarhaddon (Tob 1:21. RSV: Ahikar).

Achias (*ă*-kī'*ăs*). Ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. RSV: Ahijah).

Achim (ā'kĭm, LORD will establish). Ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:14).

Achior (ā'kĭ-ôr). 1. In LXX (Nm 34:27) for Ahihud. 2. General of Ammonites; favorable to Jews (Jdth 5:5-24).

Achipha (ăk'ĭ-fȧ). See *Hakupha.*

Achish (ā'kĭsh). Son of Maacah, king of Gath, to whom David fled from Saul (1 Sm 21:10-15; 27; 28:1, 2; 29; 1 K 2:39).

Achitob, Achitub (ăk'ĭ-tŏb, ăk'ĭ-tŭb). See *Ahitub 2.*

Achmetha (ăk'mĕ-thȧ. RSV: Ecbatana). Capital of Media; summer residence of Persian kings. Decree of Cyrus permitting Jews to build temple was found there (Ez 6:2). Identified with Ecbatana (Jdth 1:1-4).

Achor (ā'kôr, trouble). Valley S of Jericho (Jos 15:7) where Achan was stoned (Jos 7:24-26; Is 65:10; Hos 2:15); identified with el-Buqei'a.

Achsah (ăk'sȧ, anklet). Daughter of Caleb; given to Othniel for capturing Kiriath-sepher (Jos 15:16-19; Ju 1:12-15; 1 Ch 2:49 [KJ: Achsa]).

Achshaph (ăk'shăf, fascination). 1. Town in Upper Galilee (El-Kesaf?; Jos 11:1; 12:20). 2. City of Asher near Acre (Jos 19:25).

Achzib (ăk'zĭb, deceitful). 1. Town of Asher (Ez-Zib) between Acre and Tyre (Jos 19:29; Ju 1:31). 2. Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:44; Mi 1:14). Chezib in Gn 38:5. Cozeba (KJ: Chozeba) in 1 Ch 4:22.

Acipha (ăs'ĭ-fȧ). See *Hakupha.*

Acitho (ăs'ĭ-thō). See *Ahitub 4.*

acknowledge. 1. Admit, confess (Jer 14:20). 2. Confess in thought and action that someone is something, e. g., that God is our Lord (Ro 1:28). KJ, RV frequently have "confess" where RSV has "acknowledge."

acquit. 1. Act like (1 Sm 4:9). 2. Release or free from (Jb 10:14).

acquittal. Forgiveness (Ro 5:18). KJ, RV: free gift . . . to justification.

Acraba (ăk'*rȧ*-bȧ). See *Ekrebel.*

Acrabbim (*ă*-krăb'ĭm). See *Akrabbim.*

Acts, Book of. 5th book of NT; traditionally ascribed to Luke. Traces establishment of church to Holy Spirit and deals primarily with mission activities first of Peter, then of Paul. Outline: 1. The Church in Jerusalem (1:1—8:3). 2. The Church in Judea and Samaria and Some Regions Beyond (8:4—12:24). 3. The Church Extended to Jews and Gentiles of the West (12:25—28:31). See *Peter; Paul.*

Acua (*ă*-kū'*ȧ*). See *Akkub 3.*

Acub (ā'kŭb). See *Bakbuk.*

Acud (ā'kŭd). See *Akkub 3.*

Adadah (ăd'*ȧ*-dȧ; *ȧ*-dā'dȧ). City in the Negeb of Judah (Jos 15:22).

Adah (ā'dȧ, ornament). 1. One of Lamech's wives (Gn 4:19, 20). 2. One of Esau's wives; daughter of Elon, the Hittite (Gn 36:2, 4). Basemath in Gn 26:34.

Adaiah (*ȧ*-dā'*yȧ*, LORD has adorned). 1. Father of Josiah's mother (2 K 22:1). 2. Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:41). Iddo in 1 Ch 6:21. 3. Son of Jeroham; a priest (1 Ch 9:12; Neh 11:12). 4. Benjaminite, son of Shimei (1 Ch 8:21). 5. 6. Two men of families called Bani who put away their strange wives (Ez 10:29 [KJ, RV: Jedeus in 1 Esd 9:30], 39). 7. Father of Maaseiah (2 Ch 23:1). 8. Descendant of Judah by Perez (Neh. 11:5).

Adalia (*ȧ*-dā'lĭ-*ȧ*). Son of Haman (Est 9:8).

Adam (ăd'ăm, human being; man. 1. 1st human being. God created Adam in His own image, gave him dominion over animals and other creatures, and placed him in Garden of Eden. Man was created male and female, commanded to be fruitful and subdue the earth. Adam and Eve transgressed God's command and were expelled from Eden. Adam died at 930 (Gn 1—5). Paul makes the first man, Adam, the source of sin and death and the second man, Christ, the source of life and righteousness (Ro 5:12-21; 1 Co 15:22, 45; Eph 4:22-24; Cl 3:9, 10). 2. City in Jordan valley (Jos 3:16).

Adamah (ăd'*ȧ*-mȧ, soil). Fortified city of Naphtali, 5 mi SW of Tiberias (Jos 19:36).

adamant (ăd'*ȧ*-mănt). Mineral or hard metal. Translated "adamant" (Eze 3:9) or "diamond" (Jer 17:1). Symbol of hardness (Zch 7:12).

Adami (ăd'*ȧ*-mī. RV, RSV: Adami-nekeb [Adami of the pass]). Border town of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Adami-nekeb (-nē'kĕb). See *Adami.*

Adar (*ȧ*-där'). See *Addar 1; time.*

Adasa (ăd'*ȧ*-sȧ). Town near Beth-horon (1 Mac 7:40, 45).

Adbeel (ăd'bē-ĕl). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29).

Addan (ăd'ăn. Addon in Neh 7:61). Place in Babylonia from which people who could not prove Hebrew ancestry returned to Jerusalem (Ez 2:59).

Addar (ăd'ăr). 1. Border town of Judah Jos 15:3, KJ: Adar). Hazar-addar (village of Addar) in Nm 34:4. 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:3). Ard in Gn 46:21; Nm 26:40.

adder. See *cockatrice; serpent.*

Addi (ăd'ī). 1. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28). 2. See *Pahath-moab.*

Addo (ăd'ō). See *Iddo 6.*

Addon (ăd'ŏn). See *Addan.*

Addus (ăd'us). 1. Son of servant of Solomon (1 Esd 5:34). 2. Variant for Jaddus, a priest (1 Esd 5:38. RV, RSV: Jaddus).

Ader (ā'dĕr). See *Eder 4.*

adiaphora (ăd-ī-ăf'ō-rȧ). Ecclesiastical term applied to matters neither commanded nor forbidden in Scripture and which require discretion (1 Co 6:12; 8; 10:23; Ro 14:3, 6; Cl 2:16, 17). NT places Levitical observances and some human ordinances in this class (Mt 23:8-10; Lk 22:26; Rv 5:10; 1 Ptr 2:8). See also *liberty.*

Adida (ăd'ī-dȧ). See *Hadid.*

Adiel (ā'dī-ĕl, ornament of God). 1. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36). 2. Priest (1 Ch 9:12). 3. Father of Azmaveth (1 Ch 27:25).

Adin (ā'dĭn, luxurious?). Founder of a family which returned from Babylonian captivity (Ez 2:15; 8:6; Neh 10:16; 1 Esd 5:14 [RV: Adinu]; 8:32).

Adina (ăd'ī-nȧ, luxurious). Officer of David (1 Ch 11:42).

Adino (ăd'ī-nō). See *Josheb-basshebeth.*

Adinu (ăd'ī-nū). See *Adin.*

Adinus (ăd'ī-nus). See *Jamin 3.*

Adithaim (ăd-ī-thā'ĭm, double booty). Town of Judah in Shephelah (Jos 15:36)

adjuration (ăj-ōō-rā'shun). Act whereby a person imposes upon another the obligation of speaking under oath (Jos 6:26; 1 Sm 14:24; 1 K 22:16; 2 Ch 18:15; Mt 26:63; Acts 19:13).

Adlai (ăd'lā-ī). Father of Shaphat, a herdsman (1 Ch 27:29).

Admah (ăd'mȧ, redlands). City destroyed with Sodom (Gn 10:19; 14:2, 8; 19:25, 28, 29; Dt 29:23; Hos 11:8).

Admatha (ăd'mȧ-thȧ). One of 7 princes of Persia (Est 1:14).

Admin (ăd'-mĭn). RV margin and RSV insert in Lk 3:33 on basis of some G mss.

administration (ăd-min-is-trā'shun). KJ: service, performance of service (1 Co 12:5; 2 Co 9:2. RV: ministration). RSV: management, application (1 Sm 7:17; 2 Sm 8:15; 1 Ch 18:14; 1 Co 12:28; 2 Co 8:20).

admonition (ăd-mō-nĭsh'un). Duty of admonition repeatedly enjoined (2 Ch 19:10; Eze 3:18; Mt 18:15-17; Ro 15:14; 1 Co 4:14; 1 Th 5:14) and demonstrated (2 Sm 12:1-23; Mt 23:37-39) in the Scriptures.

Adna (ăd'nȧ, pleasure). 1. Priest after exile (Neh 12:15). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Naathus in 1 Esd 9:31.

Adnah (ăd'nȧ, pleasure). 1. Came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 2. Jehoshaphat's commander (2 Ch 17:14).

Adonai (ăd-ō-nā'ī, my lord). Hebrews spoke this word where ineffable Jahveh occurred. JHVH (YHWH) pointed with its vowels (Jehovah).

Adoni-bezek (ȧ-dō'nī-bē'zĕk, my lord is Bezek). Captured and mutilated by Judah after battle of Bezek (Ju 1:4-7).

Adonijah (ăd-ō-nī'jȧ, LORD is my lord). 1. Fourth son of David; supported by Joab and Abiathar, proclaimed himself king. David, however, proclaimed Solomon king, who first pardoned but later executed Adonijah (1 K 1—2; 1 Ch 23:1; 28:5). 2. Levite (2 Ch 17:8). 3. See *Adonikam.*

Adonikam (ăd-ō-nī'kăm, my lord has arisen). Founder of family which returned after exile (Ez 2:13; Neh 7:18). Adonijah in Neh 10:16.

Adoniram (ăd-ō-nī'răm, my lord is high). In charge of forced labor under David and Solomon (1 K 4:6; 5:14; Adoram in 2 Sm 20:24). Killed by ten tribes when sent by Rehoboam to deal with them (1 K 12:18; Hadoram in 2 Ch 10:18).

Adoni-zedek (ȧ-dō'nī-zē'dĕk, my lord is righteousness). Amorite; king of Jerusalem; fought Joshua with 4 other kings at Gibeon; captured and slain (Jos 10:1-27).

adoption. 1. Reception into family as child (Ex 2:10; Est 2:7). 2. Reception into family of God (Ro 8:14-17), which is true Israel (Ro 9), through faith in Christ (Gl 3:26-28), as testified by Spirit (Gl 4:6, 7). RSV: "sonship" in Ro 8:15; 9:4.

Ador, Adora, Adoraim (ā'dôr, ȧ-dō'rȧ, ăd-ō-rā'ĭm, two hills?). City fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:9). Adora in 1 Mac 13:20. Modern Dura.

Adoram (ȧ-dō'răm). See *Adoniram.*

Adoration. Attitude of awe and reverence for God and expression of that attitude in words and actions. Does not occur in KJ, RV, or RSV.

adorn, adornment. 1. Christian life is adornment for doctrine (Tts 2:10). 2. Virtues are God-pleasing adornments (1 Ptr 3:3-12). 3. Church is adorned for Christ, her husband (Rv 21:2). 4. New Jerusalem is resplendent in adornment (Rv 21:19).

Adrammelech (ȧ-drăm'e-lĕk). 1. Deity of Sepharvites, to whom children were sacrificed in Samaria (2 K 17:31). 2. Son and murderer of Sennacherib (2 K 19:37; Is. 37:38).

Adramyttium (ăd-rȧ-mĭt'ī-um). Harbor city of Mysia at base of Mt Ida (Acts 27:2).

Adria (ā'drī-ȧ). Ionian Gulf and Sea between Crete and Sicily (Acts 27:27).

Adriel (ā'drī-ĕl, flock of God). Meholathite; married Saul's daughter Merab (1 Sm 18:19; 2 Sm 21:8).

Aduel (ȧ-dū'el). Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Adullam (ȧ-dŭl'ăm). Canaanite city (Tell esh Sheikl Madhkur) SW of Jerusalem; allotted to Judah (Jos 12:15; 2 Ch 11:7); repeopled after exile (Neh 11:30; Mi 1:15; 2 Mac 12:38 [KJ: Odollam]); cave there was David's hiding place (1 Sm 22:1; 2 Sm 23:13; 1 Ch 11:15).

adultery. OT, act whereby a man adulterates a woman, that is, has illicit intercourse with wife of another (Dt 22:22-24). NT, violation of marriage contract by either of parties by illicit relations with third party (Mt 19:3-9). Christ interpreted 6th commandment as forbidding all kinds of unchastity in deed or thought (Ex 20:14; Mt 5:28). Mosaic law punished adultery with death (Lv 20:10; Jn 8:5), and NT lists adultery among open sins of flesh (Gl 5:19). In symbolical language of OT adultery is apostasy from God (Jer 3:9; Eze 23:36-49).

Adummim (ȧ-dŭm'ĭm, red objects). Pass between Jerusalem and Jericho (Jos 15:7; 18:17. Cf Lk 10:30).

Advent of Christ. 1. Coming of Christ in flesh (Zch 9:9; Mt 21:4). 2. Spiritual coming of Christ into hearts of men and

His presence in church (Jn 14:18, 23). 3. Christ's return to judgment (Mt 24:30). See also *Parousia.*

adversary (ăd'vĕr-sĕr-ĭ). 1. Political or personal enemy (Ju 2:3; Ez 4:1 et al). 2. Enemy of God and His people, esp the devil (1 Ti 5:14; 1 Ptr 5:8).

advocate (ăd'vō-kăt). One who pleads cause of another (1 Jn 2:1). Same word translated Comforter (Jn 14:16. RSV: Counselor).

Aedias (ā-ē-dī'ăs). See *Elijah 4.*

Aeneas (ē-nē'ăs). Paralytic at Lydda healed by Peter (Acts 9:32-35).

Aenon (ē'nŏn). Place W of Jordan, near Salim, where John baptized (Jn 3:23).

aeon. See *time 1.*

Aesora (ē-sō'rȧ). See *Esora.*

affinity. Relation by marriage (1 K 3:1. RSV: marriage alliance).

Agaba (ăg'ȧ-bȧ). See *Hagab.*

Agabus (ag'ȧ-bŭs). Prophet at Antioch (Acts 11:28; 21:10).

Agag (ā'găg, flame). 1. Title or name of kings of Amalekites (Ex 17:14; Nm 24:7; Dt 25:17). 2. King of Amalekites, whom Samuel killed at Gilgal (1 Sm 15).

Agagite (ăg'ȧ-gīt). Appellation of Haman (Est 3:1, 10; 8:3, 5; 9:24).

agape (ăg'ȧ-pē). See *love; love feasts.*

Agar (ā'gär). See *Hagar.*

agate (ăg'ĭt). Precious stone composed of various kinds of quartz. One of stones in high priest's breastplate (Ex 28:19; 39:12; Is 54:12; Eze 27:16; Rv 21:19 [RSV. KJ: chalcedony]). See also *ruby 2.*

aged. Old age regarded as token of God's favor (Jb 5:26; Zch 8:4). Aged venerated for wisdom (Jb 15:10; 32:4), and young were commanded to honor them (Lv 19:32).

Agee (ā'gē, fugitive?). Hararite; father of Shammah, one of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:11).

Aggaba (ăg'ȧ-bȧ). See *Hagaba.*

Aggaeus, Aggeus (ă-gē'ŭs). See *Haggai.*

Agia (ā'gĭ-ȧ). 1. See *Hattil.* 2. Wife of Jaddus (1 Esd 5:38. KJ: Augia).

Agora (ăg'ō-rȧ). Market place (Acts 17:17) and forum in Athens, Ephesus, and other cities.

Agrapha (ăg'rȧ-fȧ, unwritten). Sayings of Jesus not recorded in Gospels (Jn 21:25; Acts 20:35; codex B on Lk 6:4).

agriculture. 1. After conquest, Joshua assigned each tribe a province, each household a small section of land to be its inheritance forever (Jos 13; 14). Family plot was improved from generation to generation by removing boulders, cultivating carefully, building up fertile terraces (Is 5:1, 2).

2. After first fall rain, ground was cultivated by hand with shovel and mattock, or plow drawn by donkey, cow, or ox. Plow was heavy forked branch of tree or branches bound and pegged together so that one long end became the tongue, a shorter one the plowshare (which might be shod with stone or iron), and another the guiding handle. After plow had torn up ground, large lumps were broken up with mattock and raked fine with harrow (bundle of brushwood, or wooden platform shod with stones or iron spikes).

3. Farmer sowed grain by hand, taking it from basket or from fold of his garment. After sowing ground he harrowed it again or drove his animals back and forth to trample seed in.

4. Ripe grain was cut with sickle. Some early sickles were made of lower jawbone of ass or cow. Parallel with these primitive instruments, and crowding them out, were modern-looking sickles of bronze or iron set in wooden handles.

5. After reaper cut grain, he raked it up, tied it into bundles with its own straw. Fallen or missed grain he left for poor gleaners (Ru 2:2, 3). From field to threshing floor he transported grain on rack fixed to cart or bound on back of donkey, or even carried on litterlike frame by two men.

6. Threshing floor was roughly circular plot of clay or limestone rock carefully patched and leveled. Workers opened bundles and spread them about a foot deep over this area. Unmuzzled (Dt 25:4) cows, calves, sheep, and donkeys trampled grain out of straw. Primitive threshing sled or wooden flails also used. Grain was winnowed by tossing straw and grain into the air with wooden shovel or fork and cleansed with sieve. Grain was then washed, dried, stored in vermin-proof jars.

Processes of agriculture are applied to spiritual realm (e. g., Mt 3:12; 9:37, 38; 13:18, 39; Jn 4:35; Gal 6:7). (Klinck)

Agrippa (ȧ-grĭp'ȧ). See *Herod.*

ague (ā'gū). See *disease.*

Agur (ā'gûr, assembler?). Author of Pr 30 (v 1).

Ahab (ā'hăb, father's brother). 1. 7th king of Israel; son and successor of Omri (1 K 16:29); married Jezebel of Tyre, who introduced worship of Baal and Astarte (1 K 16:31, 32) and killed Jehovah's prophets (1 K 18:4); opposed by Elijah, who at Mt Carmel showed prophets of Baal to be false (1 K 18:17-46); had Naboth killed through connivance of Jezebel and took his vineyard (1 K 21); killed by arrow; dogs licked his blood (1 K 22:33-38). Did more to provoke the Lord than all Israelite kings before him (1 K 16:33). Items concerning Ahab excavated. 2. A lying prophet (Jer 29: 21-23).

Aharah (ȧ-hăr'ȧ. Ehi in Gn 46:21. Ahiram in Nm 26:38. Aher in 1 Ch 7:12). Son of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:1).

Aharhel (ȧ-här'hĕl). Son of Harum, founder of family of Judah (1 Ch 4:8).

Ahasai (ȧ-hā'sī). See *Ahzai.*

Ahasbai (ȧ-hăs'bī). See *Ur 2.*

Ahasuerus (ȧ-hăz-ū-ē'rŭs). 1. Father of Darius the Mede (Dn 9:1). 2. Persian king who married Esther (Es 1:2, 19; 2: 16, 17). Hebrew name in Esther corresponds to Aramaic and Babylonian spelling of Xerxes, with whom Ahasuerus is identified.

Ahava (ȧ-hā'vȧ). River in Babylonia on whose banks Ezra assembled Jews who proposed to return to Jerusalem (Ez 8: 15-32). Theras in 1 Esd 8:41.

Ahaz (ā'hăz, possessor. KJ in NT: Achaz). 1. 12th king of Judah; son and successor of Jotham; idolatrous; became vassal of Assyria (2 K 16; 2 Ch 28); died dishonored (2 K 23:12). Isaiah, Hosea, and Micah prophesied during his reign (cf Is 7). 2. Son of Micah (1 Ch 8:35, 36; 9:42).

Ahaziah (ā-hȧ-zī'ȧ, Lord has grasped). 1. 8th king of Israel; son and successor of Ahab; followed cult of Baal-zebub; denounced by Elijah (1 K 22; 2 K 1; 2 Ch 20). 2. 6th king of Judah; son and successor of Jehoram; wicked (2 K 8, 9; 2 Ch 22 [KJ, RV: Azariah in v. 6]). Jehoahaz in 2 Ch 21:17; 25:23 (RSV: Ahaziah).

Ahban (ā'băn, brother of intelligent one). Son of Abishur, Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:29).

Aher (ā'hẽr). See *Aharah.*

Ahi (ā'hī, brotherly). 1. Chief of Gadites (1 Ch 5:15). 2. Shamer's son (1 Ch 7:34).

Ahiah (*à*-hī'*à*). See *Ahijah 1, 2, 3, 9.*

Ahiam (*à*-hī'ăm). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:33; 1 Ch 11:35).

Ahian (*à*-hī'*à*n, brotherly). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19).

Ahiezer (ā-hī-ē'zẽr, brother is help). 1. Son of Ammishaddai; head of tribe of Dan (Nm 1:12; 2:25; 7:66, 71; 10:25). 2. Gibeahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).

Ahihud (*à*-hī'hŭd, brother is majesty). 1. Prince of tribe of Asher; overseer in partition of Canaan (Nm 34:27). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:7).

Ahijah (*à*-hī'*j*à, brother of LORD). 1. Son of Ahitub; high priest at Gibeah (1 Sm 14:3, 18. KJ: Ahiah). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:7. KJ: Ahiah). 3. Scribe of Solomon (1 K 4:3. KJ: Ahiah). 4. Prophet of Shiloh (1 K 14:2); addressed prophecies to Jeroboam (1 K 11:29-39) and Jeroboam's wife (1 K 14:6-16). Record of events in the "prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite" referred to in 2 Ch 9:29. 5. Father of Baasha (1 K 15:27). 6. Son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:25). 7. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:36). Eliam in 2 Sm 23:34. 8. Levite; placed by David in charge of treasures of house of God and dedicated things (1 Ch 26:20). 9. Signed covenant of Nehemiah (Neh 10:26. RV, RSV: Ahiah). 10. See *Achias.*

Ahikam . (*à*-hī'kăm, brother has arisen) Prince of Judah (2 K 22:12); protected Jeremiah (Jer 26:24); father of Gedaliah (Jer 39:14; 40; 41; 43).

Ahikar (*à*-hī'kär). See *Achiacharus; Manasses 1.*

Ahilud (*à*-hī'lŭd, *perh* brother by birth). Father of Jehoshaphat, the recorder (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24; 1 K 4:3; 1 Ch 18:15), and of Baana, the purveyor (1 K 4:12).

Ahimaaz (*à*-hĭm'ā-ăz, brother is anger). 1. Father of Ahinoam, Saul's wife (1 Sm 14:50). 2. High priest, son of Zadok; loyal to David during Absalom's rebellion (2 Sm 15:27-36; 17; 18; 1 K 4:15; 1 Ch 6:8, 9, 53).

Ahiman (*à*-hī'măn, brother is gift). 1. One of Anakim of Hebron (Nm 13: 22, 28; Jos 11:21; Ju 1:10, 20). 2. Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:17).

Ahimelech (*à*-hĭm'*e*-lĕk, brother of Melek [Molech]). 1. Priest at Nob; gave David hallowed bread; slain by Saul (1 Sm 21, 22). 2. Hittite friend of David (1 Sm 26:6). 3. See *Abimelech 4.*

Ahimoth (*à*-hī'mŏth, brother is death. Mahath in 1 Ch 6:35). Levite (1 Ch 6:25).

Ahinadab (*à*-hĭn'*à*-dăb, brother is liberal). Solomon's purveyor (1 K 4:14).

Ahinoam (*à*-hĭn'ō-ăm, brother is grace). 1. Saul's wife (1 Sm 14:50). 2. David's wife (1 Sm 25:43; 27:3; 30:5; 2 Sm 2:2; 3:2; 1 Ch 3:1).

Ahio (*à*-hī'ō, brotherly). 1. Helped drive cart on which ark was removed from his father Abinadab's house (2 Sm 6:3, 4; 1 Ch 13:7). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:14). 3. Son of Jehiel (1 Ch 8:31; 9:37).

Ahira (*à*-hī'rà, brother is evil). Chief of Naphtali (Nm 1:15; 2:29; 7:78, 83; 10:27).

Ahiram (*à*-hī'răm, brother is lofty). See *Aharah.*

Ahisamach (*à*-hĭs'*à*-măk, brother has supported). Danite; father of Oholiab, tabernacle architect (Ex 31:6; 35:34; 38:23).

Ahishahar (*à*-hĭsh'*à*-här, brother is dawn). Benjaminite warrior (1 Ch 7:10).

Ahishar (*à*-hī'shär, brother has sung). Supervisor of Solomon's household (1 K 4:6).

Ahithophel (*à*-hĭth'ō-fĕl, brother is folly). Wise councilor of David; joined Absalom; council overthrown by Hushai; killed himself (2 Sm 15:12, 31; 16:23; 17; 23:34; 1 Ch 27:33).

Ahitob (*à*-hī'tŏb). See *Ahitub 2.*

Ahitub (*à*-hī'tŭb, brother is goodness). 1. Son of Phinehas; father of Ahimelech (1 Sm 14:3; 22:9-20). 2. Father of Zadok (2 Sm 8:17; 1 Ch 6:7, 8; 18:16). 3. Ancestor of a later Zadok (1 Ch 6:11, 12; Neh 11:11). KJ: Achitob (RV: Ahitob) in 1 Esd 8:2; 2 Esd 1:1. 4. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1. KJ: Acitho).

Ahlab (ā'lăb). City of Asher (Ju 1:31).

Ahlai (ā'lī, oh that!). Daughter of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:31-36), *perh* ancestress of Zabad (1 Ch 11:41).

Ahoah (*à*-hō'*à*, heat). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:4).

Ahohite (*à*-hō'hīt). Descendant of Ahoah (2 Sm 23:28; 1 Ch 11:12, 29; 27:4).

Aholah (*à*-hō'là). See *Oholah.*

Aholiab (*à*-hō'lī-ăb). See *Oholiab.*

Aholibah (*à*-hōl'ī-bà). See *Oholibah.*

Aholibamah (*à*-hŏl-ī-bā'mà). 1. See *Judith 1.* 2. See *Oholibamah 2.*

Ahumai (*à*-hū'mī, swarthy?). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 4:2).

Ahuzam, Ahuzzam (*à*-hū'zăm, *à*-hŭz'ăm, possessor). Man of Judah (1 Ch 4:6).

Ahuzzath (*à*-hŭz'ăth, possession). Adviser (KJ, RV: friend) of Abimelech (Gn 26:26).

Ahzai (ā'zī, holder. Jahzerah in 1 Ch 9:12). Priest (Neh 11:13 [KJ: Ahasai]).

Ai (ā'ī, ruin. KJ: Hai in Gn; Aija in Neh 11:31; Aiath in Is 10:28). City (et-Tell) 1½ mi from Bethel; excavated 1933—35 (Gn 12:8; 13:3; Jos 7; 8; 9:3; 10: 1, 2; 12:9; Ez 2:28; Neh 7:32; Jer 49:3).

Aiah (ā-ī'*à*, bird of prey). 1. Son of Zibeon (Gn 36:24 [KJ: Ajah]; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Father of Rizpah (2 Sm 3:7; 21:8, 10, 11).

Aiath, Aija (ā-ī'ăth, ā-ī'*j*à). See *Ai.*

Aijalon (ā'*j*à-lŏn, deer field). 1. Town (Yalo) in Dan (Jos 10:12 [KJ: Ajalon]; 19:42 [KJ: Ajalon]; 21:24; Ju 1:35; 1 Sm 14:31; 1 Ch 6:69; 8:13; 2 Ch 11:10; 28:18 [KJ: Ajalon]). 2. City in Zebulun (Ju 12:12).

Aijeleth Shahar (ā'*j*e-lĕth shā'här. RV: Aijeleth hash-Shahar; RSV: The Hind of the Dawn). Probably tune to be used for Ps 22.

Ain (ā'ĭn, eye). 1. Place near Riblah (Nm 34:11). 2. Levitical town in Judah near Rimmon (Jos 15:32; 1 Ch 4:32) assigned to Simeon (Jos 19:7 [RSV: En-rimmon]); identified with Bir Khuweilfeh. 3. See *Ashan.* 4. Ain Fashka, cave where first Dead Sea scrolls were found.

Airus (ā-ī'rus). See *Reaiah 3.*

Ajah (ā'*j*à). See *Aiah.*

Ajalon (ăj'*à*-lŏn). See *Aijalon.*

Akan (ā'kăn). See *Jaakan.*

Akatan (ăk'*à*-tăn). See *Hakkatan.*

Akeldama (*à*-kĕl'dà-mà, field of blood. KJ: Aceldama). Potter's field, purchased with 30 pieces of silver thrown into temple by Judas (Acts 1:19). Probably on S slope of Hinnom.

Akkos (ăk'ŏz). See *Hakkoz 2.*

Akkub (ăk'ŭb). 1. Descendant of Shecaniah (1 Ch 3:21, 24). 2. Founder of family of porters (RSV: gatekeepers) of temple (1 Ch 9:17; Ez 2:42; Neh 11:19; 12:25; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Dacobi; RV: Dacubi]). 3. Fam-

ily of Nethinim (Ez 2:45; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ: Acua; RV: Acud]). 4. Levite (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Jacubus]).

Akrabattine (ăk-rȧ-bă-tī'nē. KJ: Arabattine; RSV: Akrabbatene). Probably Akkrabbim (1 Mac 5:3).

Akrabbim (ăk-răb'ĭm, scorpion). Range forming a S boundry between Judah and Edom (Nm 34:4; Jos 15:3 [KJ: Maalehacrabbim]; Ju 1:36).

alabaster. White or cream-colored mineral (carbonate of lime), easy to carve; resembled marble (SS 5:15; Mt 26:7; Mk 14:3; Lk 7:37). RSV: mother-of-pearl in Est 1:6 (KJ: white marble; RV: yellow marble).

Alameth (ăl'ȧ-mĕth). See *Alemeth.*

Alammelech (ȧ-lăm'e-lĕk). See *Allammelech.*

Alamoth (ăl'ȧ-mŏth, according to maidens). Probably music for treble or soprano voices (1 Ch 15:20; Ps 46).

Alcimus (ăl'sĭ-mus, valiant). High priest (1 Mac 7:21).

Alema (ăl'ē-mȧ). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26).

Alemeth (ăl'ē-mĕth, covert). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:8. KJ: Alameth). 2. Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). 3. City of priests in Benjamin (1 Ch 6:60. RV: Allemeth). Almon in Jos 21:18.

aleph (ä'lĕf). First letter of H alphabet.

Alexander (ăl-ĕg-zăn'dĕr). 1. "The Great" (356—323 BC); king of Macedonia; propagated Greek culture in Asia and Egypt. 2. Son of Antiochus IV (1 Mac 10; 11). 3. Son of Simon of Cyrene (Mk 15:21). 4. Relative of Annas (Acts 4:6). 5. Jew at Ephesus attempted to quiet riot of silversmiths (Acts 19:33). 6. Ephesian; censured by Paul (1 Ti 1:20); perh the coppersmith (2 Ti 4:14).

Alexander Jannaeus (jăn'ē-us). See *Maccabees.*

Alexandra (ăl-ĕg-zăn'drȧ). See *Maccabees.*

Alexandria (ăl-ĕg-zăn'-drĭ-ȧ). Egyptian city founded by Alexander the Great (332 BC); center of Greek culture; noted for its libraries, architecture, and commerce; many Greek-speaking Jews lived there; translation of LXX began there in 3d century, completed 50 BC; Christian center; noted for scholarship and textual criticism. (Acts 6:9; 27:6; 28:11)

algum. Probably hard, fine-grained red sandalwood used for furniture, harp frames, etc (2 Ch 2:8; 9:10, 11). Almug in 1 K 10:11, 12.

Aliah (ȧ-lī'ȧ, high. Alvah in Gn 36:40. Duke (RSV: chief) of Edom (1 Ch 1:51).

Alian (ăl'ĭ-ăn, high. Alvan in Gn 36:23). Horite (1 Ch 1:40).

Allammelech (ă-lăm'e-lĕk, king's oak. KJ: Alammelech). Village of Asher (Jos 19:26).

Allar (ăl'ăr. KJ: Aalar). Town in Babylonia (1 Esd 5:36. RSV: Immer as in Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

allegiance (ă-lē'jăns). Loyalty to kings (1 Ch 12:29 [KJ: ward]; 29:24 [KJ, RV: submitted] and God (Is 19:18 [KJ, RV omit]).

allegory. Figure of speech whereby that seen or heard represents something similar to it. Verb occurs once in NT (Gl 4:24). Figure is used, e. g., "vine" (Jn 15). Word used in translation (RSV: Eze 17:2; 20:49; 24:3; Rv 11:8).

Alleluia (ăl-ē-lū'yȧ). See *Hallelujah.*

Allemeth (ăl'ē-mĕth). See *Alemeth 3.*

Allom (ăl'om). See *Allon 3.*

Allon (ăl'on, oak). 1. Ancestor of Ziza (1 Ch 4:37). 2. KJ, incorrectly, place in Naphtali (RV, RSV: oak. Jos 19:33). 3. Name for Ami (1 Esd 5:34. KJ: Allom; RSV: Ami).

Allon-bachuth, Allon-bacuth (ăl'on-băk'uth, oak of weeping). Oak under which Deborah was buried (Gn 35:8).

almighty See *omnipotence.*

Almodad (ăl-mō'dăd, immeasurable). Shemites who settled in Arabia (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Almon (ăl'mon). See *Alemeth 3.*

almond (ä'mund). Nut tree (*Amygdalus communis*), resembling peach in appearance (Gn 30:37 [KJ: hazel]; 43:11; Ex 25:33, 34; 37:19; Nu 17:8; Ec 12:5; Jer 1:11). See *orchard 5.*

Almon-diblathaim (ăl'mon-dĭb'lȧ-thā-ĭm). Stopping place of Israel (Nm 33:46, 47); perh Beth-diblathaim.

alms. Gifts, freely given, to needy. Commanded (Dt 15:11; Lv 19:9; Ru 2:2). Later prominent religious duty (Ps 112:9; 19:17; Sir 29:12; Tob 4:7-11). Alms emphasized by Christ (Mt 25:35, 36; Mk 9:41) and apostles (Acts 6:1-6; Ro 15:25-27; 1 Co 16:1-4; 2 Co 9:7-9). Alms receptacles stood in temple (Mk 12:41).

almug. See *algum.*

Alnathan (ăl'nȧ-thăn). See *Elnathan 2.*

aloes. Probably the eaglewood *(Aquilaria agallocha)* of India, whose resin and oil were prized for fragrance (Nm 24:6; Ps 45:8; Pr 7:17; SS 4:14; Jn 19:39).

Aloth (ā'lŏth). See *Bealoth.*

alpha (ăl'fȧ). First letter of G alphabet, With omega (last letter) it means beginning and end (Rv 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13. See Is 41:4; 44:6).

alphabet. Letters used in writing and printing. Pictograms (picture writing) have been found in Palestine from 4th millennium BC; hieroglyphics from end of 3d millennium.; Serabit alphabet, e. g., that found at Sarâbit al-Khâdim in Sinaitic peninsula (early example of Semitic writing) from between 1850 and 1500 B. C. H alphabet in KJ, Ps 119. Alphabet of Moabite stone resembles OT Hebrew. See also *writing.*

Alphaeus (ăl-fē'us, transient?). 1. Father of James (the Less) and Moses (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Mk 15:40). 2. Father of Matthew Mt 9:9; Mk 2:14).

Altaneus (ăl-tȧ-nē'us). See *Mattenai 2, 3.*

altar (high). Elevation usually of earth or stone (Ex 20:24-26). According to ancient OT principle, altar was erected wherever the LORD manifested Himself (Gn 8:20; 12:7; 26:25; 35:1). Tabernacle had two altars; 1. Altar of burnt offering (brazen; Ex 27:1, 2). All sacrifices were offered at this altar and reminded Israel that it had access to God only through atonement. 2. Altar of incense (golden; Ex 30:1-10) symbolized adoration.

Al-taschith, Al-tashheth (ăl-tăs'kĭth, ăl-tăsh'hĕth. RSV: Do Not Destroy). Perh name of a melody (Ps 57; 58; 59; 75).

Alush (ā'lŭsh). Encampment of Israel between Egypt and Sinai (Nm 33:13, 14).

Alvah (ăl'vȧ). See *Aliah.*

Alvan (ăl'văn). See *Alian.*

Amad (ā'măd, station). Village of Asher (Jos 19:26).

Amadatha, Amadathus (ȧ-măd'ȧ-thȧ, -thus). See *Hammedatha.*

Amal (ā'măl, labor). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Amalek (ăm'ȧ-lĕk). Son of Eliphaz; Esau's grandson (Gn 36:12; 1 Ch 1:36).

Amalekites (ăm'ă-lĕk-īts). Descendants of Esau (Gn 36:12), lived S of Canaan in Sinai Peninsula (Negeb), penetrated N into Arabah. Called "first of nations" (Nm 24:20). Traditional enemies of Israel (Ps 83:7). Smitten by Gideon (Ju 7), Saul (1 Sm 15), David (1 Sm 30:18).

Amam (ā'măm). Village of Judah (Jos 15:26).

Aman (ā'măn). See *Haman*.

Amana (ă-mā'nă). Mountains of Anti-Lebanon (SS 4:8).

Amariah (ăm-ă-rī'ă, LORD has promised). 1. Father of Ahitub (1 Ch 6:7). 2. Son of Azariah (1 Ch 6:11; Ez 7:3). KJ, RV: Amarias in 1 Esd 8:2; 2 Esd 1:2. 3. Chief of priests who returned from captivity (Neh 12:2, 7, 13). Possibly same as in Neh 10:3. 4. Levite (2 Ch 31:14, 15). 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Zambis; RV: Zambri]). 6. Judahite (Neh 11:4). 7. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). 8. Chief priest of Jehoshaphat's time (2 Ch 19:11). 9. Levite (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23).

Amarias (ăm-ă-rī'ăs). See *Amariah 2*.

Amasa (ăm'ă-să, burden). 1. David's nephew (1 Ch 2:17), Joab's cousin (2 Sm 17:25); captain of Absalom's army; forgiven by David and made commander in chief; killed by Joab (2 Sm 19:13; 20:4-13). 2. Prince of Ephraim (2 Ch 28:12).

Amasai (ă-măs'ă-ī, burdensome). 1. Levite (1 Ch 6:35; perh different from 1 Ch 6:25). 2. Chief of David (1 Ch 12:18). 3. Priest who blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 15:24).

Amashai, Amashsai (ă-măsh'ă-ī, ă-măsh'să-ī, burdensome). Priest (Neh 11:13).

Amasiah (ăm-ă-sī'ă, LORD has borne). Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:16).

Amatheis (ăm-ă-thē'ĭs). See *Athlai*.

Amathis (ăm'ă-thĭs). See *Hamath 2*.

Amaziah (ăm-ă-zī'ă, LORD is mighty). 1. Son of Joash; king of Judah after Joash's assassination; avenged father; defeated Edomites; rebuked for idolatry; defeated by Jehoash and murdered at Lachish (2 K 12:21; 14; 15; 2 Ch 24:27; 25; 26). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:34). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:45). 4. Priest; opposed Amos (Am 7:10-17).

ambassador. Messenger of potentate (Is 18:2; Eze 17:15). Paul called himself ambassador of Christ (2 Co 5:20; Eph 6:20; Phmn 9). RSV often "envoy" where KJ, RV have "ambassador" (2 Ch 32:31; 35:21; Is 30:4; 33:7; 57:9).

amber (RV margin: electrum; RSV: gleaming bronze). Substance which has glowing yellow color (Eze 1:4, 27; 8:2).

amen (ā'mĕn'; in singing: ä'mĕn', true). 1. Name of Jesus emphasizing that He is Truth (Rv 3:14). 2. "So be it"; indicates confirmation (Nm 5:22; Dt 27:15-26; Mt 6:13; 1 Co 14:16). God's promises are Amen (2 Co 1:20).

amethyst (ăm'ĕ-thĭst). Bluish-violet, clear quartz. Stone in high priest's breastplate. Foundation stone of New Jerusalem (Ex 28:19; 39:12; Rv 21:20).

Ami (ā'mī. Amon in Neh 7:59). Head of family returned from captivity (Ez 2:57).

Aminadab (ă-mĭn'ă-dăb). See *Amminadab*.

Amittai (ă-mĭt'ī, truthful). Father of Jonah (2 K 14:25; Jon 1:1).

Ammah (ăm'ă). Hill near Giah (2 Sm 2:24).

Ammi (ăm'ī). "My people" (Hos 2:1. RSV: My people). See 1 Ptr 2:10; Ro 9:25, 26. See also *Lo-ammi*.

Ammidioi (ă-mĭd'ĭ-oi. RSV: Ammidians). Returned captives (1 Esd 5:20).

Ammiel (ăm'ĭ-ĕl, kinsman is God). 1. Spy of Dan (Nm 13:12). 2. Father of Machir (2 Sm 9:4, 5). 3. See *Eliam 1*. 4. Doorkeeper of temple (1 Ch 26:5).

Ammihud (ă-mĭ'hŭd, my people is glory). 1. Ephraimite; father of Elishama (Nm 1:10; 1 Ch 7:26). 2. Simeonite; father of Shemuel (Nm 34:20). 3. Naphtalite; father of Pedahel (Nm 34:28). 4. Father of Talmai, king of Geshur (2 Sm 13:37. RV: Ammihur). 5. Judahite; father of Uthai (1 Ch 9:4).

Ammihur (ăm'ĭ-hûr). See *Ammihud 4*.

Amminadab (ă-mĭn'ă-dăb, kinsman is noble. KJ in NT: Aminadab). 1. Man of Judah, father-in-law of Aaron, ancestor of David (Ex 6:23; Nm 1:7; 1 Ch 2:10; Ru 4:19; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:33). 2. Kohathite; house of Uzziel (1 Ch 15:10, 11). 3. See *Izhar 1*.

Amminadib (ă-mĭn'ă-dĭb). Perh not proper noun (SS 6:12. RSV: my prince).

Ammishaddai (ăm-ĭ-shăd'ī, people of the Almighty). Danite, father of Ahiezer Nm 1:12; 2:25; 7:66; 7:71; 10:25).

Ammizabad (ă-mĭz'ă-băd, people has given). Son of Benaiah; leader in David's army (1 Ch 27:6).

Ammon (ăm'ŏn). Name used for Ben-ammi, ancestor of Ammonites (Gen. 19:38; Dt. 2:19).

Ammonites (ăm'ŏn-īts). Dwellers E of Dead Sea and Jordan; capital city: Rabbah-Ammon (Dt 3:11. Modern Amman). Saul defeated them (1 Sm 11); David took their capital (2 Sm 12:26-31). Inveterate, idolatrous, cruel enemies of Israel (Dt 23:3-6; Ju 3:13; 1 Sm 11:1-11; Am 1:13; Neh 4:3-9; Jer 49:1-6; Eze 25:1-7).

Amnon (ăm'nŏn, faithful). 1. Son of David; forced his half-sister Tamar; killed by Absalom (2 Sm 13). 2. Son of Shimon (1 Ch 4:20).

Amok (ā'mŏk, deep). Chief priest; returned from captivity (Neh 12:7, 20).

Amon (ā'mon, skilled workman). 1. Governor of Samaria under Ahab (1 K 22:26; 2 Ch 18:25). 2. 15th king of Judah; son and successor of Manasseh; idolatrous; murdered by his servants (2 K 21:19-26; 2 Ch 33:21-25). 3. See *Ami*.

Amon (ā'mon). Ancient Egyptian city of Thebes, center of worship of sun-god Amon (Amen, Amun-Re, Jer 46:25 [KJ: No]; Nah 3:8 [KJ: No; RSV: Thebes]).

Amorites (ăm'ŏ-rīts). Powerful nation of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 14:7; Jos 5:1; 10:6); occupied both sides of Jordan (Nm 21:26-31; Jos 13:15-21); Samuel had peace with them (1 Sm 7:14); Solomon made them bond servants (1 K 9:20, 21).

Amos (ā'mos, burden). 1. Shepherd of Tekoah; prophet during reign of Uzziah and Jeroboam II. Book emphasizes judgment of God. Outline: 1. Indictment of Foreign Nations, Judah, and Israel (1, 2). 2. Exhortations and Threats (3—6). 3. Visions (7—9). 2. Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:25).

Amoz (ā'mŏz, strong). Isaiah's father (Is 1:1).

Amphipolis (ăm-fĭp'ŏ-lĭs, city surrounded). City of Macedonia on Strymon River (Acts 17:1).

Amplias, Ampliatus (ăm'plĭ-ăs, ăm'plĭ-ā'tus, enlarger). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:8).

Amram (ăm'răm, high people). 1. Father of Moses and Aaron (Ex 6:20). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Omaerus, RV: Ismaerus]). 3. See *Hemdan*.

Amramites (ăm'răm-īts). Descendants of Amram (Nm 3:27; 1 Ch 26:23).

Amraphel (ăm'rȧ-fĕl). King of Shinar; fought Sodom (Gn 14).

amulets. Charm worn as protection against sickness, accident, sorcery, and evil spirits (Is 3:20. KJ: earrings).

Amzi (ăm'zī). 1. Merarite; ancestor of Ethan (1 Ch 6:46). 2. Father of Pelaliah (Neh 11:12).

Anab (ā'năb, grapes). Town of Judah, 13 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 11:21; 15:50).

Anael (ă'nȧ-ĕl). Tobit's brother (Tob 1:21).

Anah (ā'nȧ, answer). 1. Daughter (RSV: son) of Zibeon; mother (or father) of Oholibamah (Gn 36:2, 14, 18, 25). LXX, Syriac, Samaritan OT have "son"; then same in Gen 36:24. 2. Horite duke (Gn 36:20, 29; 1 Ch 1:38). Possibly same as 1.

Anaharath (ȧn-ā'hȧ-răth, gorge). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:19). Perh modern en-Na'ûrah, 5 mi NE of Jezreel.

Anaiah (ȧ-nī'ȧ, LORD has answered). One who stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV: Ananias]); signed covenant (Neh 10:22).

Anak (ā'năk). Collective name of Anakim. See *giants 3.*

Anakim (ăn'ȧ-kĭm). See *giants 3.*

analogy of faith. Harmony of Scripture teachings. Hence rule that interpretation of each passage should harmonize with sum total of Scriptural teaching (Ro 12:6).

Anamim (ăn'ȧ-mĭm). Unknown Egyptian tribe (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11).

Anammelech (ȧ-năm'e-lĕk). Babylonian god brought to Samaria by Sepharvites (2 K 17:31).

Anan (ā'năn). 1. Co-covenanter with Nehemiah (Neh 10:26). 2. See *Hanan 4.*

Anani (ȧ-nā'nī). Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:24).

Ananiah (ăn-ȧ-nī'ȧ, LORD has covered). 1. Grandfather of Azariah (Neh 3:23). 2. Town near Jerusalem (Neh 11:32).

Ananias (ăn-ȧ-nī'ăs, LORD has covered). 1. Member of church in Jerusalem; died suddenly after conspiring with wife to deceive and defraud the church (Acts 5:1-6). 2. Disciple at Damascus sent to restore Paul's sight (Acts 9:10-20; 22:12). 3. High priest (Acts 23:1-5; 24:1). 4. Listed in 1 Esd 5:16 (RV: Annis; RSV: Annias). 5. See *Hanani 4.* 6. See *Hananiah 9.* 7. See *Anaiah.* 8. See *Hanan 5.* 9. "The Great," kinsman of Tobit (Tob 5:12, 13). 10. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Ananiel (ȧ-năn'ĭ-ĕl). Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Anasib (ăn'ȧ-sīb). See *Sanasib.*

Anath (ā'năth, answer). Father of Shamgar (Ju 3:31; 5:6).

anathema (ȧ-năth'ê-mȧ). LXX usually uses this word to translate H *herem,* which designates vow by which persons or things are devoted to God. Inanimate thing fell to priests (Nm 18:12-14), living thing must be slain (Lv 27:28, 29). Later, anathema removed person from group (Ez 10:8). NT: solemn curse which implies separation (RV: Ro 9:3; 1 Co 12:3 [KJ margin]; Gl 1:8, 9). KJ, RSV usually translate accursed in NT.

anathema maranatha (ȧ-năth'ê-mȧ măr-ȧ-năth'ȧ). Accursed person (KJ: 1 Co 16:22. RV, RSV regard Maranatha as separate sentence: Let God come!).

Anathoth (ăn'ȧ-thŏth, answers). 1. Descendant of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 2. Signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19). 3. Levitical city in Benjamin; noted as birthplace of Jeremiah (Jos 21:18; Jer 1:1; 11:21-23; 29:27); identified with modern 'Anata.

Anathothite (ăn'ȧ-thŏth-īt). See *Anethothite.*

ancestor (RSV: Jos 19:47; Ju 18:29; Heb 7:10). See also *father 2; 3.*

anchor. 1. Ship's anchor (Acts 27:29-40). 2. Spiritual support in time of trial (Hb 6:19).

Ancient of Days. Name applied to LORD by Daniel (7:9-22) to inspire veneration and convey majesty.

Andrew (ăn'drōo, manly). Native of Bethsaida (Jn 1:44); fisherman; brother of Simon Peter (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16-18); disciple of John the Baptist, who directed him to Jesus (Jn 1:35-42); later became permanent disciple (Mt 4:18, 19; Mk 1:16, 17) and apostle (Mt 10:2; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Acts 1:13). Andrew brought Peter to Jesus (Jn 1:41); called Jesus' attention to lad with loaves and fishes (Jn 6:8); introduced Greeks to Jesus (Jn 12:20-22); inquired regarding destruction of temple (Mk 13:3, 4). According to tradition, crucified in Achaia on cross shaped like an X (*crux decussata*) on Nov. 30.

Andronicus (ăn-drŏ-nī'kus, man conqueror). 1. Friend and fellow prisoner of Paul (Ro 16:7). 2. Viceroy of Antiochus (2 Mac 4:31-38). 3. Officer of Antiochus at Garizim (2 Mac 5:23).

Anem (ā'nĕm. En-gannim in Jos 21:29). Levitical city in Issachar (1 Ch 6:73).

Aner (ā'nĕr). 1. Amorite chief; confederate of Abraham (Gn 14:13-24). 2. Levitical city in Manasseh, W of Jordan (1 Ch 6:70). Probably same as Taanach.

Anethothite, Anetothite, Antothite (ăn'ê-thŏth-it, *ăn'ê-tŏth-īt,* ăn'toth-it. RV: Anthothite; RSV: of Anathoth). Inhabitant of Anathoth (2 Sm 23:27; 1 Ch 11:28; 12:3; 27:12).

angels (messengers). 1. Unseen, spiritual Mt 22:30; Heb 1:14), holy (Ps 89:5, 7) celestial beings who continually do God's bidding (Ps 104:4; Mt 4:6; Heb 2:7). They protect and serve those who fear God (Gn 28:12; 48:16; 2 K 6:17; Ps 34:7; Is 63:9); differ in rank and dignity (Dn 10:13, 21; Lk 1:19, 26; Ro 8:38; Eph 1:21. 2. An angel of the LORD may be an angel which executes God's will (1 K 19:5, 7); yet there is frequent mention of "the angel of the LORD," a distinct person and yet of essence of the LORD (Gn 16:10, 13; 18:2-4, 13, 14, 33), who revealed God (Gn 32:30), has the LORD's name (Ex 23:21) and presence (Ex 32:14), and is therefore identified with preincarnate Son. 3. Evil angels are fallen spirits (2 Ptr 2:4). See *demon; Satan.* 4. The "angels of the seven churches" are representatives of the churches, possibly pastors (Rv 1:20; 2:1, 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14). 5. John the Baptist called messenger (G *angelos*) sent before Christ (Mt 11:10; Mk 1:2; Lk 7:27).

anger. See *wrath.*

Aniam (ȧ-nī'ăm, sighing of people). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19.

Anim (ā'nĭm, fountains). City of Judah, 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15:50).

anise. See *dill.*

ankle chain. RV in Nm 31:50; Is 3:20. KJ: chains and ornaments of the legs; RSV: armlets.

anklet. Ornamental metallic or glass ring for ankles (Is. 3:18. KJ: tinkling ornaments about the feet).

Anna (ăn'ȧ, grace). 1. Prophetess; thanked God at presentation of Jesus (Lk 2:36-38). 2. Tobit's wife (Tob 1:9).

Annaas (ăn'ā-ăs). See *Hassenah.*

Annan (ăn'ăn). *See Harim 3.*

Annas (ăn'ăs, merciful). **1.** High priest at Jerusalem; father-in-law of Caiaphas (Lk 3:2; Jn 18:13); appointed by Quirinius, A. D. 7; deposed by Valerius Gratus c A. D. 15 (Josephus, Ant XVIII, ii, 1, 2). Regarded as virtual high priest during time when sons and Caiaphas held office (Jn 18:13; Acts 4:6). **2.** See *Harim 3.*

Annias, Annis (ă-nī'ăs, ăn'ĭs). See *Ananias 4.*

Anniuth, Annus (ăn'ī-ŭth, ăn'ŭs). See *Bani 7.*

Annunus, Annuus (ăn'*u*-n*us*, ăn'û-n*us*). Listed in 1 Esd 8:48.

anoint. To apply oil to person or thing as: **1.** Part of toilet (Ru 3:3); expression of joy (Ps 23:5; 45:7; cf Ps 92:10). **2.** Civility to guests (Lk 7:46). **3.** Act of consecration (Gn 28:18; Ex 30:23-36); induction to priestly (Ex 40:15) or kingly (1 Sm 9:16) office. **4.** Act of healing (Ja 5:14). **5.** Christ anointed with Holy Ghost (Lk 4:18; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Ps 45:7; Is 61:1). Common custom of Egyptians, Hebrews, Greeks, Romans.

Anos (ā'nŏs). See *Venaiah.*

ant. Cited as example of diligence (Pr 6:6-8) and wisdom (Pr 30:24, 25).

antelope. Animal ceremonially fit for food (Dt 14:5; Is 51:20. KJ: wild ox; wild bull).

Anthothijah (ăn-thō-thī'jȧ, answers of LORD. KJ: Antothijah). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:24).

antichrist (ăn'tī-krīst, against Christ). Enemy of Christ and usurper of His prerogatives. In NT John alone uses the word (1 Jn 2:18, 22; 4:3; 2 Jn 7). Other passages in Scriptures (Dn 7; 8; 11:31-35; 2 Th 2:3-12; Rv 10; 13; 17; 18) were applied to *the* Antichrist early in history of church.

Antigonus (ăn-tĭg'ō-n*us*). See *Maccabees.*

Anti-Lebanon (ăn'tī-lĕb'ȧ-n*un*). See *Lebanon.*

antilegomena (ăn-tī-lĕ-gŏm'ĕ-nȧ). Books of NT which were not received as canonical by church everywhere until latter part of 4th century (James, Jude, 2 and 3 John, 2 Peter, Hebrews, Apocalypse).

Antioch (ăn'tī-ŏk, from Antiochus, Syrian king). **1.** City in Syria on S bank of Orontes; founded c 300 BC by Seleucus Nicator; Pompey made it seat of legate of Syria (64 BC) and free city. Barnabas and Paul worked there. Followers of Jesus there called Christians (Acts 11:19-26; 13:1-3; 14:26; 15; 18:22; Gl 2:11). Modern Antakid. **2.** City in Pisidia also founded by Seleucus Nicator (Acts 13:14-52; 14:21).

Antiochus (ăn-tī'ō-k*us*, opponent). **1.** Father of Numenius, messenger of Jonathan to Romans (1 Mac 12:16; 14:22). **2.** Antiochus III, the Great, king of Syria, 223—187 BC (Dn 11:14-19). **3.** Antiochus IV, Epiphanes, 175—164 BC, intolerant and energetic (1 Mac 1:10). **4.** Antiochus V, Eupator, 164—163 BC (1 Mac 6:17-63). **5.** Antiochus VI (1 Mac 11:39, 40; 13:31, 32). **6.** Antiochus VII, 138—128 BC (1 Mac 15).

Antipas (ăn'tĭ-păs, like father). **1.** Martyr of Pergamos (Rv 2:13), traditionally, bishop burned in brazen bull under Domitian. **2.** Herod Antipas.

Antipater (ăn-tĭp'-ȧ-tĕr, like father). **1.** Jew, son of Jason, ambassador of Jonathan (1 Mac 12:16; 14:22; *Ant* XIII, v, 8). **2.** Father of Herod the Great (*Ant* XIV, vii, 3).

Antipatris (ăn-tĭp'ȧ-trĭs). City built by Herod the Great between Caesarea and Jerusalem (Ras-el-Ain) and named after Herod's father. Paul prisoner there (Acts 23:31).

antitype. Perfect thing of which the type is image (1 Ptr 3:21; RV margin. KJ: figure. RV: likeness. RSV: which corresponds).

Antonia (ăn-tō'nĭ-ȧ). Fortress, NW side of temple, built by Herod the Great. Garrisoned by Roman soldiers who watched temple area (see Acts 21:31-40; 22; 23).

Antothijah (ăn-tō-thī'jȧ). See *Anthothijah.*

Antothite (ăn'toth-īt). See *Anethothite.*

Anub (ā'nŭb). Son of Koz of tribe of Judah (1 Ch 4:8).

Anus (ā'n*us*). See *Bani 7.*

anvil. See *trade 7.*

anxiety. See *care.*

Apame (ȧ-pā'mē). Daughter of Bartacus (1 Esd 4:29).

Apelles (ȧ-pĕl'ēz, called). Friend of Paul (Ro 16:10).

ape. Imported by navies of Solomon and Hiram (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21).

Aphaerema, Aphairema (ȧ-fī'rē-mȧ. KJ: Apherema). District taken from Samaria, annexed to Judea by Demetrius Nicator (1 Mac 11:34). Perhaps variant for Ephraim (Ju 11:54).

Apharsachites, Apharsathchites (ȧ-făr'sȧ-kīts, ăf-ăr-săth'kīts. RSV: governors). Colonists in Samaria (Ez 4:9; 5:6).

Aphek (ā'fĕk, fortress). **1.** Town of Sharon (Jos 12:18) where Philistines encamped before battle at Ebenezer (1 Sm 4:1). Modern Ras el-'Ain. **2.** City commonly identified with Afqa, 23 mi N of Beirut (Jos 13:4). **3.** Asherite city (Jos 19:30). Aphik in Ju 1:31. Probably same as 2. **4.** Town 4 mi E of Sea of Galilee (1 K 20:26, 30; 2 K 13:17). **5.** Town near Jezreel (1 Sm 28:4; 29:1, 11; 31:3). Probably same as 1.

Aphekah (ȧ-fē'kȧ, fortress). City in Judah (Jos 15:53).

Apherema (ȧ-fĕr'ē-mȧ). See *Aphaerema.*

Apherra (ȧ-fĕr'ȧ). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Aphiah (ȧ-fī'ȧ, refreshed). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).

Aphik (ā'fĭk). See *Aphek 3.*

Aphrah (ăf'rȧ). See *Beth-le-aphrah.*

Aphses (ăf'sēz). See *Happizzez.*

apocalypse (ȧ-pŏk'ȧ-lĭps, uncover). Greek name for Revelation.

apocalyptic literature. Scriptural writings (e. g., Daniel, Revelation) which reveal events of last times, judgment, and hereafter. Also noncanonical literature which flourished in late Judaism and early Christianity (e. g., Enoch, Baruch, Apocalypse of Peter, Ascension of Isaiah, Assumption of Moses, Book of Jubilees, Shepherd of Hermas).

Apocrypha (ȧ-pŏk'rĭ-fȧ, hidden). Term in patristic literature for writings that were esoteric or obscure and books whose authorship was unknown; gradually came to be used synonymously with H *sepharim hitsonim* (books outside the canon). In Reformation period apocrypha were uncanonical books in Vulgate (1 and 2 Esdras, Additions to Esther, Song of the Three Children, History of Susannah, Bel and the Dragon, Prayer of Manasses, Baruch, Epistle of Jeremiah, Tobit, Judith, 1 and 2 Maccabees, Ecclesiasticus [Sirach], Wisdom of Solomon). Other "outside books" of Jews and Christians were then designated as "pseudepigrapha." For NT period "apocrypha" and "pseudepigrapha" are usually used interchangeably.

Apollonia (ăp-o-lō'nĭ-*a*, belonging to Apollo). City in Macedonia (Acts 17:1).

Apollonius (ăp-o-lō'nĭ-*us*, belonging to Apollo). 1. Son of Thrasaeus; governor of Coelesyria (2 Mac 3:5). 2. Son of 1; governor of Coelesyria (1 Mac 10:69-85). 3. Son of Menestheus; official of Antiochus Epiphanes and governor of Samaria (1 Mac 3:10, 11; 2 Mac 4:21; 5:24-27). 4. Son of Gennaeus; governor of a toparchy in Palestine under Antiochus Eupator (2 Mac 12:2).

Apollophanes (ăp-o-lŏf'*a*-nēz). Syrian general (2 Mac 10:37).

Apollos (*a*-pŏl'*os*, belonging to Apollo). Learned Jew; Alexandrian by birth; adhered to John's baptism; instructed by Aquila and Priscilla; eloquent preacher; friend of Paul (Acts 18:24-28; 1 Co 1:12; 3:4-22; 4:6; 16:12; Tts 3:13).

Apollyon (*a*-pŏl'*yun*, destroyer). See *Abaddon 4.*

apostasy (*a*-pŏs'tă-sĭ). Forsaking the Lord (Jer 2:19; 5:6. AV: forsake, backslide) or departing from the faith (Hb 6:6. KJ: fall away). There are many warnings against apostasy, i.e., departure from known truth (Hb 6:1-8; 10:26-29; 2 Ptr 2:15-21). Apostate not to be confused with errorist or heretic.

apostle (one sent forth). 1. Official name of 12 disciples: Simon Peter (Cephas, Bar-jona), Andrew, John, Philip, James, Bartholomew (perh same as Nathanael), Thomas (Didymus), Matthew (Levi), Simon Zelotes, Jude (Lebbaeus, Thaddeus), James the Less, Judas Iscariot (Mt 10). Matthias took place of Judas Iscariot (Acts 1:15-26). Paul called to be apostle on way to Damascus (Acts 9; 1 Co 1:1; 2 Co 10—12). Apostles personally acquainted with Jesus (Acts 1:21, 22). Apostles established Christian church (Mk 16:20; Acts); through their verbal and written testimony are foundation of church (Eph 2:20). 2. Anyone commissioned to preach Gospel (Ro 10:13-15; 2 Co 8:23; Ph 2:25). 3. Christ (Hb 3:1).

apothecary (*a*-pŏth'ē-kĕr-ĭ, *raqah*, to perfume). Person who mixed ointments (Ex 30:25, 35; Neh 3:8. RSV: perfumer). Bezaleel compounded anointing oil (Ex 31:11; 37:29). Perfumers prepared burial spices (2 Ch 16:14) and, according to excavations, medicinal herbs.

Appaim (ăp'ā-ĭm, nostrils). Son of Nabad (1 Ch 2:30, 31).

apparel. See *dress.*

appeal. In ancient Israel appeals were made to head of tribe (Gn 38:24). Moses appointed judges who handled appeals before directed to himself (Ex 18:13, 26). Later surpeme decisions were made at sanctuaries (Dt 17:8-11). Judges and kings handled appeals (Ju 4:5; 2 Sm 15:3). Jehoshaphat and Ezra established courts (2 Ch 19:8; Ez 7:25). Later Sanhedrin became highest court of Jews. Every Roman citizen could appeal to emperor (Acts 25:11, 12).

appendage (*a*-pĕn'dĭj). See *caul 2.*

Apphia (ăf'ĭ-*a*). Woman at Colosse, traditionally, wife of Philemon (Phmn 2).

Apphus (ăf'*us*). Surname of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:5).

Appii Forum (ăp'ĭ-ī fō'*rum*. RV: Market of Appius, RSV: Forum of Appius). Town about 40 mi from Rome on Appian Way (Acts 28:15).

apple. Popular fruit in Palestine (Pr 25:11; SS 2:3, 5; 7:8; 8:5; Jl 1:12). See *orchard.*

Aqaba, Gulf of (ŭ'kŏ-bȧ). NE arm of Red Sea, where Ezion-geber, Solomon's seaport, was located (see 1 K 9:26).

Aquila (ăk'wĭ-lȧ, eagle). Jew born in Pontus; tentmaker by trade; prominent coworker (with wife Priscilla) of Paul (Acts 18:1-3, 18, 19, 26; Ro 16:3; 1 Co 16:19; 2 Ti 4:19).

Ar (är, city). Prominent city of Moab Nm 21:28; Dt 2:9, 18, 29; Is 15:1).

Ara (ā'rȧ, lion). Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).

Arab (ā'răb, ambush). City of Judah (Jos 15:52).

Arabah (ăr'*a*-bȧ, desert. KJ: plain, *exc* Jos 18:18 and as noted). Name applied to valley between Dead Sea and Gulf of Aqaba (Dt 1:1, 7; 11:30 [KJ: champaign]; Jos 3:16; 1 Sm 23:24; 2 Sm 2:29; 2 K 14:25; Jer 39:4; Eze 47:8 [KJ: desert]; Am 6:14 [KJ: wilderness]).

Arabattine (ăr-*a*-bă-tī'nē). See *Akrabbatine.*

Arabia (*a*-rā'bĭ-*a*, desert). Originally, N portions of peninsula between Red Sea and Persian Gulf (Is 21:13; Jer 25:24; Eze 27:21). Later, entire peninsula (Neh 2:19; 6:1; Acts 2:11; Gl 1:17; 4:25).

Arad (ā'răd, fugitive). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:15). 2. Canaanite city (Tell Arad), 20 mi S of Hebron; conquered by Joshua (Nm 21:1; 33:40; Jos 12:14; Ju 1:16). KJ (incorrectly): King Arad in Nm 21:1; 33:40).

Aradus (ăr'*a*-dus). See *Arvad.*

Arah (ā'rȧ). 1. Asherite (1 Ch 7:39). 2. Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:5; Neh 7:10; 1 Esd 5:10 [KJ, RV: Ares]). Possibly same in Neh 6:18.

Aram (ā'răm). 1. Descendant of Shem (Gn 10:22, 23; 1 Ch 1:17). 2. Grandson of Nahor (Gn 22:21). 3. Asherite (1 Ch 7:34). 4. See *Ram 1.* 5. Aramaean people (Syrians) spread from Lebanon Mts to beyond Euphrates and from Taurus Mts to S of Damascus. Several divisions mentioned in OT: Aram-Naharaim (KJ: Syrians , . . beyond the river; RSV: Syrians . . . beyond the Euphrates, 2 Sm 10:16), home of patriarchs; Aram-Damascus (KJ, RSV: Syrians of Damascus. 2 Sm 8:5); Aram-Zobah (Syrians of Zobah. 2 Sm 10:6), named after kingdom of Zobah (1 Sm 14:47); Aram-Maacah (1 Ch 19:6). H Aram often translated with Syria.

Aramaic (ăr-*a*-mā'ĭk). Semitic language in Aram (incorrectly called Chaldee on basis of Dn 2:4—7:28), which spread to all of SW Asia. Aramaic inscriptions are extant from 850 BC. Following portions of OT are in Aramaic: Dn 2:4—7:28; Ez 4:8—6:18; 7:12-26; Jer 10:11. Jesus spoke Aramaic.

Aran (ā'răn). Horite (Gn 36:28).

Ararat (ăr'*a*-răt, H for Accadian *Urartu*). Name applied to Armenia (2 K 19:37 [KJ: Armenia]; Is 37:38 [KJ: Armenia]; Jer 51:27) and to its mountain range, especially two peaks 14,000 and 10,000 ft high (Gn 8:4). Armenia extends from Black Sea to Caspian Sea and from Caucasus to Taurus Mts. KJ: Ararath in Tob 1:21.

Ararite (ăr'*a*-rīt). See *Hararite.*

Arathes (*a*-rā'thēz). King of Cappadocia, 162—131 BC (1 Mac 15:22. AV: Ariarathes; RSV: Ariarthes).

Araunah (*a*-rô'nȧ). Ornan in 1 Ch 21:15:28; 2 Ch 3:1. Jebusite who sold threshing floor on Mt Moriah to David (2 Sm 24:16-24).

Arba (är'bȧ). Giant; ancestor of Anak (Jos 14:15; 15:13; 21:11).
Arbah (är'bȧ). See *Kiriath-arba.*
Arbathite (är'bȧ-thīt). Native of Beth-arabah (2 Sm 23:31; 1 Ch 11:32).
Arbatta, Arbattis (är-bȧt'ȧ, är-bȧt'ĭs). Place near Galilee (1 Mac 5:23).
Arbela (är-bē'lȧ). Town in Galilee (1 Mac 9:2). Perh Beth-arbel.
Arbite (är'bīt). Native of Arab (2 Sm 23:35).
arch. Architectural term of KJ, RV. RSV: vestibule (Eze 40:16, 22, 26, 29).
archaeology (är-kē-ŏl'ō-jĭ). Study of material remains of past. Biblical archaeology is concerned with Palestine, ancient countries with which Hebrews came into contact, and countries to which early Christianity was brought. Modern archaeology is usually traced to Napoleon's expedition to Egypt, on which about 100 scholars accompanied him to study monuments (1798). C. J. Rich of East India Company in Baghdad made first excavations in Mesopotamia, Edward Robinson of Union Theological Seminary, New York, made extensive observations in Palestine (1838, 1852). From these beginnings Biblical archaeology developed. Earlier excavators (1800—1890) were primarily concerned with finding objects of interest. Scientific aspects of archaeology, however, soon developed (1890 to 1915). Results of Biblical archaeology are frequently used in Bible dictionaries.
archangel (ärk'ān'jel). Chief angel (1 Th 4:16; Jude 9). See *angels 1.*
Archelaus (är-kĕ-lā'ŭs). See *Herod 2.*
archery. Bow and arrow were ancient weapons. Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:40; 2 Ch 14:8; 17:17), Philistines (1 Sm 31:3), Medes (Is 13:18), and Elamites (Jer 49:35) were famous archers. "Arrow" used figuratively for calamity (Jb 6:4), wicked tongue (Jer 9:8; Ps 64:3), danger (Ps 91:5), power (Ps 45:5; 127:4). "Bow" also used figuratively (Ps 7:12; 64:3; 78:57). Quiver: case for arrows (Gn 27:3; Jb 39:23).
Archevites (är'kĕ-vīts). Inhabitants of Erech (Ez 4:9).
Archi (är'kī). KJ for Archite (Jos 16:2).
Archippus (är-kĭp'ŭs, *master of horse*). Christian at Colosse (Cl 4:17; Phmn 2).
architecture (är'kĭ-tĕk-tŭr). For early architecture see *homes.* Little emphasis on architecture before time of kings. David built house trimmed with cedar (2 Sm 7:2); Solomon built palaces for himself and harem (1 K 7). Palaces of later kings more ornate, decorated with ivory (Am 3:15). Temple, city gates, pillars, etc., offered further opportunity for architectural achievement. Splendor of Jerusalem under Herod was admired by disciples of Jesus (Mk 13:1).
Archites (är'kīts). Clan whose possessions were on S boundary of Ephraim (Jos 16:2; 2 Sm 15:32; 16:16; 17:5, 14; 1 Ch 27:33).
archives. Place for storing documents (Ez 5:17 [AV, RV: treasure house]; 6:1 [AV: house of the rolls]).
Arcturus (ärk-tū'rŭs). Constellation Ursa Major, or "Great Bear" (Jb 9:9; 38:32. RV, RSV: the Bear).
Ard (ärd). Grandson of Benjamin (Gn 46:21 [son]; Nm 26:40). See *Addar 2.*
Ardat, Ardath (är'dăt, är'dăth). Field (2 Esd 9:26).
Ardites (är'dīts). Descendants of Ard (Nm 26:40).
Ardon (är'dŏn). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:18).
Areli (ȧ-rē'lī). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:17).
Areopagite (ăr-ē-ŏp'ȧ-jīt). Member of the court, primarily religious, which met on Areopagus (Mars' Hill) in Athens (Acts 17:34).
Areopagus (ăr-ē-ŏp'ȧ-gus). Hill of Ares (Greek god of war), or Mars' Hill, where court met which in Paul's day was primarily concerned with education and religion (Acts 17:19-34).
Ares (ā'rēz). See *Arah 2.*
Aretas (ăr'ē-tăs, excellence). 1. Arab chief (2 Mac 5:8). 2. Father-in-law of Herod Antipas (2 Co 11:32).
Areus (ȧ-rē'ŭs). See *Arius.*
Argob (är'gŏb). Tableland in Bashan (Dt 3:4; 1 K 4:13); later called Trachonitis (Lk 3:1). Compare KJ and RSV on 2 K 15:25.
Ariarathes, Ariarthes (ăr-ĭ-ȧ-rā'thēz, ăr-ĭ-ăr'thēz). See *Arathes.*
Aridai (ȧ-rĭd'ă-ī). Haman's son (Est 9:9).
Aridatha (ȧ-rĭd'ȧ-thȧ). Haman's son (Est 9:8).
Arieh (ȧ-rī'ĕ, lion). Either a person involved in assassination of Pekahiah by Pekah (KJ, RV) or a place (RSV. 2 K 15:25).
Ariel (âr'ĭ-ĕl, lion of God). 1. Leader under Ezra (Ez 8:16). Iduel in 1 Esd 8:43. 2. Figurative name for Jerusalem (Is 29:1-10).
Ariels (KJ: lionlike men. RV: sons of Ariel). Meaning unknown (2 Sm 23:20; 1 Ch 11:22).
Arimathaea, Arimathea (ăr-ĭ-mȧ-thē'ȧ, height). Home of the Joseph who buried Jesus (Mt 27:57; Mk 15:43; Lk 23:51; Jn 19:38). Possibly same as Ramathaim-zophim (Ramah 5) in OT.
Arioch (ăr'ĭ-ŏk, servant of moon-god). 1. King of Ellasar (Gn 14:1, 9). 2. Captain under Nebuchadnezzar (Dn 2:14). 3. King of Elymeans (Jdth 1:6).
Arisai (ȧ-rĭs'ă-ī). Haman's son (Est 9:9).
Aristarchus (ăr-ĭs-tär'kŭs, best ruler). Thessalonian companion of Paul on some of his journeys (Acts 19:29; 20:4; 27:2) and fellow prisoner (Phmn 24; Cl 4:10).
Aristobulus (ȧ-rĭs-tŏ-bū'lŭs, best counselor). 1. Christian at Rome (Rm 16:10). 2. Priest of Egyptian Jews (2 Mac 1:10).
Arius (ȧ-rī'ŭs. KJ: Areus), Lacedaemonian king (1 Mac 12:19-23). See *Onias.*
ark (chest). 1. Vessel of gopherwood (300 by 50 by 20 cubits) in which Noah, Noah's family, and animals were saved during flood (Gn 6—8). 2. Vessel (RSV: basket) in which infant Moses was placed Ex 2:3-10). 3. Chest of acacia wood (2½ by 1½ by 1½ cubits), lined and covered with gold, whose lid was the mercy seat on either end of which were cherubs. Poles passed through golden rings for carrying (Ex 25:10-22). Contained stone tablets of Law (Ex 25:21; 31:18), book of Law (Dt 31:26), manna (Ex 16:33), Aaron's rod (Nm 17:10; Heb 9:4). Carried into Palestine (Jos 3:11-17), brought to Shiloh (1 Sm 3:3), captured by Philistines (1 Sm 4), returned to Beth-shemesh (1 Sm 6:12-20), removed to Kiriath-jearim (1 Sm 7:1, 2), taken to Jerusalem by David (2 Sm 6:12-23), and placed in Holy of Holies in Solomon's temple (1 K 8:1-9). Also called ark of testimony (Ex 25:16, 22) and ark of God (1 Sm 3:3).
Arkite (är'kīt). One of tribe descended from Canaan; inhabited Arka (Gn 10:17; 1 Ch 1:15).

Armageddon (är-mă-gĕd'un, hill of Megiddo. RV: Har-Magedon). Hill on S rim of Esdraelon, battlefield of Palestine, where Barak defeated Canaanites (Ju 5: 19), Gideon, the Midianites (Ju 7), and where Ahaziah (2 K 9:27) and Josiah (2 K 23:29) were killed. "Armageddon" became typical battlefield between good and evil (Rv 16:16).

Armenia (är-mē'nĭ-ă). See *Ararat.*

armlet. Ornament worn on arm higher than wrist (Ex 35:22 [KJ: tablets]; Nm 31:50 [KJ: chains; RV: ankle chains]; 2 Sm 1: 10 [KJ, RV: bracelet]; Is 3:20 [KJ: ornaments of legs; RV: ankle chains]).

Armoni (är-mō'nī, of the palace). Son of Saul (2 Sm 21:8).

armor, arms. Hebrew offensive weapons: sword (1 Sm 13:19); spear (2 Sm 2:23); javelin (1 Sm 17:6. KJ: target); dart (Jb 41:26); bow and arrow (see *archery*); sling (2 K 3:25); hammer, battle axe, mace, or maul (Jer 51:20); engines (2 Ch 26:15); battering rams (Eze 4:2). Hebrew defensive weapons: shield (1 Ch 12:24); buckler (1 Ch 5:18. Bucklers smaller than shields. Both of various sizes and shapes); helmet (1 Sm 17:38); breastplate (Is 59:17); coat of mail (1 Sm 17:5); greaves and war boots (1 Sm 17:6; Is 9:5); girdle (Is 5:27).

armor-bearer. Adjutant who carried armor, guarded, and otherwise assisted officer (Ju 9:54; 1 Sm 14:7; 31:4).

armory. Depository for weapons (Neh 3:19; SS 4:4 [RSV: arsenal]; Is 39:2; Jer 50: 25).

army. Children of Israel marched in wilderness according to tribes (Nm 1; 2). Males (except Levites) at age 20 subject to military duty (Nm 1; 2). Fighting men were gathered for war by inspectors (Dt 20:1-9; 24:5; 2 K 25:19). Tribes formed army divisions, subdivided into hundreds and thousands, with respective captains (Nm 31:14), and families (Nm 2:34). Armies were militia. Kings had bodyguards (1 Sm 13:2) and later standing armies of mercenaries (2 Ch 25:6). "Captain of the host" headed the army (1 Sm 14:50. RSV: commander). Army originally consisted of infantry (1 Sm 4:10); later horsemen and chariots were added (2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 10:26, 28, 29).

Roman army was composed of legions divided into cohorts. Cohort divided into three maniples; maniple into two centuries (Acts 10:1; 21:31; Mt 8:5; 27:54).

Arna (är'nă). See *Zerahiah 1.*

Arnan (är'năn). Descendant of Solomon through Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21).

Arni (är'nī). See *Ram 1.*

Arnon (är'nŏn). River flowing from E of Jordan into Dead Sea; boundary between Amorites and Moabites (Nm 21:13; Ju 11: 18); later, between Israel and Moabites (Dt 2:24; Jos 12:1).

Arod (ā'rŏd. Aradi in Gn 46:16). Son of Gad; forefather of Arodites (Nm 26:17).

Aroer (ă-rō'ĕr, naked). 1. Reubenite town on Arnon (Dt 2:36; Jos 12:1-2; Ju 11: 26); later fell back to Moab (Jer 48:19, 20). Modern 'Ara'ir. 2. Town of Gad (Nm 32:34; Jos 13:25; Ju 11:33; 2 Sm 24:5). 3. Town 12 mi SE of Beersheba (1 Sm 30:26-28).

Aroerite (ă-rō'ĕr-īt). Hothan (1 Ch 11:44).

Arom (ā'rŏm). See *Hashum 1.*

Arpachshad (är-păk'shăd. KJ: Arphaxad). 1. Son of Shem; ancestor of Abraham (Gn 10:22, 24; 11:10-13; 1 Ch 1:17, 18). 2. King of Medes (Jdth 1).

Arpad, Arphad (är'păd, är'făd. KJ: Arphad in Is 36:19; 37:13). City near Hamath (2 K 18:34; 19:13; Is 10:9; Jer 49:23).

Arphaxad (är-făk'săd). See *Arpachshad.*

arrows. See *archery.*

Arsaces (är'să-sēz). Mithridates I, king of Persia and Media, c 174—136 BC (1 Mac 14:1-3; 15:22).

arsenal. See *armory.*

Arsiphurith (är-sī-fū'rĭth). See *Hariph 1.*

Artaxerxes (är-tăg-zûrk'sēz). 1. Persian king (probably Smerdis), who stopped rebuilding of temple (Ez 4:7, 23, 24). 2. Persian king (Longimanus, 465—425 BC) who sent Ezra to Jerusalem (Ez 7), also befriended Nehemiah (Neh 2:1-8).

Artemas (är'tê-măs, gift of Artemis). Friend of Paul (Tts 3:12).

Artemis (är'tê-mĭs. KJ, RV: Diana). Greek goddess (Roman Diana) of moon, woods, and fields. Huntress and symbol of chastity. Artemis at Ephesus was combination of Artemis and Ashtoreth (Acts 19:24 to 28).

artillery. See *armor, arms.*

arts, secret. See *enchantment; magic.*

Arubboth, Aruboth (*a*-rŭb'oth, *a*-rōō'bŏth). Third commissary district of Solomon (1 K 4:10).

Arumah (*a*-rōō'mă, height). Place near Shechem where Abimelech dwelt (Ju 9: 41). H: Tormah; KJ privily; RV: craftily in Ju 9:31.

Arvad (är'văd. Aradus in 1 Mac 15:23). Island (Ruwad) off coast of Phoenicia (Eze 27:8, 11).

Arvadite (är'vă-dīt). Native of Arvad (Gn 10:18; 1 Ch 1:16).

Arza (är'zā). Steward of Elah in whose house Zimri killed Elah (1 K 16:8-10).

Asa (ā'să, physician). 1. Son of Abijam; 3d king of Judah; reign began with ten years of peace (2 Ch 14:1); conducted religious reformation (2 Ch 14:3-5; 15: 1-17); defeated Ethiopian Zerah (2 Ch 14:9-15); invited Ben-hadad of Damascus against Baasha of Israel (1 K 15: 16-22; 2 Ch 16:1-10); reigned 41 years. 2. Levite (1 Ch 9:16).

Asadias (ăs-ă-dī'ăs. RSV: Hasadiah). Ancestor of Baruch (Bar 1:1).

Asael (ăs'ă-ĕl). See *Asiel 3.*

Asahel (ăs'ă-hĕl, God has made). 1. Nephew of David, killed by Abner (2 Sm 2:18 to 23). 2. Levite; legal instructor (2 Ch 17:8). 3. Temple overseer (2 Ch 31:13). 4. Priest (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [RV, KJ: Azael]).

Asahiah (ăs-ă-hī'ă). See *Asaiah 4.*

Asaiah (*a*-să'yă, LORD has made). 1. Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:36). 2. Levite; head of Merari family (1 Ch 6:30; 15:6, 11). 3. Shilonite (1 Ch 9:5). Maaseiah in Neh 11:5. 4. Officer sent by Josiah to inquire of prophetess Huldah about Law (2 K 22:12, 14 [KJ: Asahiah]; 2 Ch 34:20).

Asaias (*a*-să'yăs). See *Isshijah.*

Asana (ăs'ă-nă). See *Asnah.*

Asaph (ā'săf, collector). 1. Levite; son of Berechiah; sounded cymbals for religious functions (1 Ch 6:39; 15:16-19; 16:4, 5, 7). Ps 50 and 73 to 83 attributed to him. Celebrated as poet (1 Ch 9:15; Neh 11:17). 2. Father of Joah, Hezekiah's recorder (2 K 18:18; Is 36:3, 22). 3. Keeper of royal forest in Palestine under Artaxerxes Longimanus (Neh 2:8).

Asara (ăs'ă-rā). See *Azara.*

Asaramel (*a*-săr'*a*-mĕl. KJ: Saramel). Variously interpreted as title for Simon Maccabaeus, forecourt of temple, or sentence

indicating Israel had no temporal ruler (1 Mac 14:28).

Asareel, Asarel (*ȧ*-sā'rē-ĕl, ăs'*ȧ*-rĕl, God has bound). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 4:16).

Asarelah (ăs-*ȧ*-rē'lȧ). See *Asharelah.*

Asbasareth (ăs-băs'*ȧ*-rĕth). See *Azbazareth.*

Ascalon (ăs'kȧ-lŏn). See *Ashkelon.*

ascension. Name applied to that event in which risen Christ removed His visible presence from men and passed into the heavens (Mk 16:19; Lk 24:50, 51; Jn 6:62; 20:17; Acts 1:1-12; Eph 4:8-10; 1 Ti 3:16; 1 Ptr 3:22; Hb 4:14).

ascents, song of. See *degrees, song of.*

Aseas (*ȧ*-sē'ăs). See *Isshijah.*

Asebebia, Asebebias (*ȧ*-sĕb-ē-bī'*ȧ*, -bī'ăs). See *Sherebiah.*

Asebia, Asebias (ăs-ē-bī'*ȧ*, -bī'ăs). See *Hashabiah 6.*

Asenath (ăs'ē-năth, devotee of Neith, Egyptian goddess). Egyptian wife of Joseph; daughter of Potiphera, priest of On (Gn 41:45, 50; 46:20).

Aser (ā'sĕr). See *Asher; Hazor 1.*

Aserer (ăs'ē-rĕr). See *Sisera 2.*

ash. Probably Syrian fir (Is 44:14. RV: fir tree. RSV: cedar).

Ashan (ā'shăn, smoke. Ain in Jos 21:16). Levitical city (1 Ch 6:59); assigned to Judah (Jos 15:42) and Simeon (Jos 19:7; 1 Ch 4:32).

Asharelah (ăsh-*ȧ*-rē'lȧ. KJ: Asarelah. Jesharelah in 1 Ch 25:14). Son of Asaph; in charge of temple music (1 Ch 25:2).

Ashbea (ăsh'bē-*ȧ*). Meaning doubtful. KJ, RV: house of Ashbea. RSV: linen workers at Beth-ashbea (1 Ch 4:21).

Ashbel (ăsh'bĕl, man of lord). 2d son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; Nm 26:38; 1 Ch 8:1). See also *Jediael 1.*

Ashchenaz (ăsh'kē-năz). See *Ashkenaz.*

Ashdod (ăsh'dŏd. G: Azotus). One of five chief cities of Philistia, between Gaza and Joppa. Worshiped Dagon (Jos 13:3 [RSV]; 1 Sm 5); assigned to Judah but not taken (Jos 15:46, 47); ark carried to it but returned (1 Sm 5; 6); Uzziah broke its walls (2 Ch 26:6); Sargon captured it (Is 20:1); destroyed by Psammetichus of Egypt (c 630 BC). Azotus in 1 Mac 5:68; 10:83, 84; 16:10; Acts 8:40.

Ashdodites, Ashdothites (ăsh'dŏd-īts, ăsh'dŏth-īts). Inhabitants of Ashdod (Jos 13:3; Neh 4:7).

Ashdoth-pisgah (ăsh'dŏth-pĭz'gȧ. RV, RSV: slopes of Pisgah. KJ: springs of Pisgah in Dt 4:49). Slopes of Pisgah, E of Dead Sea (Dt 3:17; 4:49; Jos 12:3; 13:20).

Asher (ăsh'ĕr, happiness. KJ in NT: Aser). 1. 8th son of Jacob (Gn 30:12, 13; 35:26). 2. Territory on sea N of Carmel (Jos 19:24-31). 3. Perhaps a town (Jos 17:7). 4. See *Hazor 1*

Asherah (*ȧ*-shē'rȧ. KJ: grove). Canaanite goddess of sex and war; wife or sister of El. Word denotes goddess or wooden image (Dt 16:21; Ju 6:25-30; 1 K 15:13; 16:33; 2 K 13:6; 23:4-15). See also *Ashtoreth.*

Asherim (*ȧ*-shē'rĭm). Plural of Asherah.

Asherites (ăsh'ĕr-īts). Of the tribe of Asher (Ju 1:32).

Asheroth (*ȧ*-shē'rŏth). Plural (f.) of Asherah.

ashes. To sprinkle with, or sit in, ashes showed humiliation, grief, or penitence (Gn 18:27; 2 Sm 13:19; Est 4:3; Jb 2:8; Jer 6:26; Lm 3:16; Mt 11:21). To reduce to ashes implied complete destruction (Eze 28:18; 2 Ptr 2:6). Eating ashes is symbolic of dejection (Ps 102:9). Ashes of red heifer were used for cleansing (Nm 19:17-22).

Ashhur (ăsh'ĕr, blackness. KJ: Ashur). Son of Hezron; founder of Tekoa (1 Ch 2:24; 4:5).

Ashima (*ȧ*-shī'mȧ, offense). Divinity of Hamath (2 K 17:30).

Ashkelon (ăsh'ke-lŏn, migration. KJ at times: Askelon). City of Philistia, 12 mi N of Gaza; captured (Ju 1:18), but lost by Judah (Ju 14:19; 1 Sm 6:17). Taken by Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 10:86; 11:60. KJ, RV: Ascalon; RSV: Askalon). Destroyed AD 1270 by Bibars.

Ashkenaz (ăsh'kē-năz. KJ: Ashchenaz in 1 Ch 1:6; Jer 51:27). Grandson of Japhet (Gn 10:3). Descendants lived near Ararat.

Ashnah (ăsh'nȧ). Two towns of Judah (Jos 15:33, 43).

Ashpenaz (ăsh'pē-năz). Master of Babylonian eunuchs (Dn 1:3).

Ashriel (ăsh'rī-ĕl). See *Asriel.*

Ashtaroth, Astaroth (ăsh'tȧ-rŏth, ăs'tȧ-rŏth). 1. Plural of Ashtoreth. 2. City of Bashan, E of Jordan (Dt 1:4; Jos 9:10; 12:4; 13:12, 31); capital of Og (Dt 1:4) and seat of worship of Astarte (Tell Ashtarah).

Ashterathite (ăsh'tē-răth-īt). Native of Ashtaroth (1 Ch 11:44).

Ashteroth-karnaim (ăsh'tē-rŏth-kär-nā'ĭm, Ashteroth near Karnaim, *or* two-horned Ashteroth. KJ: Asteroth Karnaim). Place of victory of Chedorlaomer (Gn 14:5); probably different from Ashtaroth and (though near) Karnaim.

Ashtoreth (ăsh'tō-rĕth). Canaanite goddess (identified with planet Venus); Ishtar of Babylonians; Astarte of Greeks and Romans. Worship entrenched at Sidon (1 K 11:5, 33; 2 K 23:13) and occasionally practiced in Israel (Ju 2:13; 10:6). Solomon introduced her worship (1 K 11:5; 2 K 23:13).

Ashur (ăsh'ĕr). See *Ashhur.*

Ashurites (ăsh'ĕr-īts). People belonging to Ishbosheth (2 Sm 2:9).

Ashvath (ăsh'văth). Asherite; son of Japhlet (1 Ch 7:33).

Asia (ā'zhȧ). Used in NT for Asia Minor (Acts 19:26), Proconsular Asia (Acts 20:4; 1 Cor 16:19), or more restricted areas (Acts 2:9).

Asiarch (ā'shĭ-ärk. KJ: chief of Asia). One of ten deputies elected by cities of Asia to conduct games and festivals in honor of gods or emperor (Acts 19:31).

Asibias (ăs-ĭ-bī'*ȧs*). See *Malchijah 4.*

Asideans (ăs-ĭ-dē'ănz). See *Hasideans.*

Asiel (ā'sĭ-ĕl, made by God). 1. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). 2. Scribe under Esdras (2 Esd 14:24). 3. Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1. KJ: Asael).

Asipha (ăs'ĭ-fȧ). See *Hasipha.*

Askalon, Askelon (ăs'kȧ-lŏn, ăs'ke-lŏn). See *Ashkelon.*

Asmodeus (ăz-mō-dē'*us*). Evil spirit, classed with Abaddon and Apollyon (Tob 3:8-17).

Asmonaean (ăz-mō-nē'ăn, H *hashman*). Descendant of Hashman of the family of Jehoiarib, ancestor of the Maccabees (Ant XII, vi, 1; 1 Mac 2:1; 1 Ch 24:7).

Asnah (ăs'nȧ, bramble. KJ, RV: Asana in 1 Esd 5:31). Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:50).

Asnapper (ăs-năp'ĕr). See Osnappar.

Asom (ā'som). See *Hashum 1.*

asp. Poisonous serpent (H *pethen;* G *aspis.* Dt 32:33; Jb 20:14, 16; Is 11:8; Ro 3:13). See *serpent.*

aspalathus (ăs-păl'ə-thus). RSV: camel's thorn. Perfume or ointment (Sir 24:15).
Aspatha (ăs-pā'thə). Haman's son (Est 9:7).
Asphar (ăs'fär). Pool of Tekoa (1 Mac 9:33).
Aspharasus (ăs'făr'ə-sŭs). See *Mispar.*
Asriel (ăs'rĭ-ĕl, vow of God. KJ: Ashriel in 1 Ch 7:14). Descendant of Manasseh and founder of family (Nm 26:31; Jos 17:2).
ass. Beast of burden and riding animal (Gn 12:16; 22:3; Ex 4:20; Mt 21:7).
Assalimoth (ă-săl'ĭ-mŏth). See *Shelomith 6.*
Assamias, Assanias (ăs-ə-mī'ăs, ăs-ə-nī'ăs). See *Hashabiah 7.*
Assaphioth (ə-sā'fĭ-ŏth). See *Sophereth.*
assassins (ă-săs'ĭns. RSV, RV marg. KJ, RV: murderers). Ruffians who terrorized Judea, AD 50—70 (Acts 21:38).
assembly. 1. Congregation (RSV: Ex 12:6, 16). 2. Festal gathering (Nm 29:35; Dt 16:8; Heb 12:23). 3. Called meeting (Is 1:13). 4. Deliberative assembly (Acts 19:39).
Asshur (ăs'shoor). 2d son of Shem (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17). Descendants peopled Assyria. See *Assyria.*
Asshurim (ă-shoo'rĭm). Tribe descended from Abraham (Gn 25:3).
Assideans (ăs-ĭ-dē'ănz). See *Hasideans.*
Assir (ăs'ĕr, prisoner). 1. Levite (Ex 6:24; 1 Ch 6:22). 2. Forefather of Samuel (1 Ch 6:23, 37). 3. Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:17).
Assos (ăs'ŏs). Seaport of Mysia (Asso. Acts 20:13, 14).
Assur (ăs'ĕr). 1. See *Ashhur.* 2. See *Harhur.*
Assyria (ă-sĭr'ĭ-ə, KJ at times: Asshur, Assur). Empire (capital: Nineveh) which dominated Biblical world from 9th to 7th c BC and which, at its height, embraced land between Black Sea, Caspian Sea, Persian Gulf, and Mediterranean Sea (included Egypt). People Semitic; wrote with ideograms and syllabic signs. Originated with Babylonian colonists (Gn 10:11). Chief gods: Asshur, Anu, Bel, Ea. Kings frequently invaded Israel (2 K 15:19, 29; 16:7-9; 2 Ch 28:20), finally carried people into captivity (721 BC. 2 K 17:6; 18:11). Nineveh fell 612 BC.
Astad (ăs'tăd). See *Azgad.*
Astaroth (ăs'tə-rŏth). See *Ashtaroth.*
Astarte (ăs-tär'tē). See *Ashtoreth.*
Astath (ăs'tăth). See *Azgad.*
astrologers (ăs-trŏl'ŏ-jĕrz). Those who attempt to foretell future by course of stars (Dn 2:27; 4:7; 5:7, 11. See Dn 1:20; Is 47:12, 13).
Astyages (ăs-tī'ə-jēz). Last king of Medes (Bel 1).
Asuppim (ə-sŭp'ĭm, collections). Building used for storing temple goods (1 Ch 26:15, 17. RV, RSV: storehouse).
Asur (ā'soor). See *Harhur.*
Asyncritus (ă-sĭng'krĭ-tus, incomparable). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14).
Atad (ā'tăd, thorn). Name of person or place (Gn 50:10, 11).
Atar (ā'tär). See *Ater 2.*
Atarah (ăt'ə-rə, crown). Mother of Onam (1 Ch 2:26).
Atargatis (ə-tär'gə-tĭs). Syrian goddess of fertility (2 Mac 12:26).
Ataroth (ăt'ə-rŏth, crowns). 1. City near Gilead (Nm 32:3, 34). 2. City on boundary of Ephraim and Benjamin (Jos 16:2). Ataroth-addar in Jos 16:5; 18:13 (AV: -adar). 3. See *Atroth-beth-joab.* 4. Place on E frontier of Ephraim (Jos 16:7).
Ataroth-addar, or -adar (ăt'ə-rŏth-ăd'ər, -ā'dər). See *Ataroth 2.*
Ater (ā'tĕr, shut). 1. Descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:16; Neh 7:21). See also *Hezekiah 6.* 2. Porter (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Jatal; RV: Atar]).
Aterezias (ə-tĕr-ē-zī'-ăs). See *Hezekiah 6.*
Ateta (ə-tē'tə). See *Hatita.*
Athach (ā'thăk, lodging place). Town in S Judah (1 Sm 30:30). Modern Kirbet 'Attir.
Athaiah (ə-thā'yə). Son of Uzziah (Neh 11:4).
Athaliah (ăth-ə-lī'ə, afflicted of LORD). 1. Wicked wife of Jehoram who introduced worship of Baal, usurped throne, was slain by her guard (2 K 11; 2 Ch 22—24). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:26). 3. Head of family which returned from captivity (Ez 8:7). Gotholias (RSV: Gotholiah) in 1 Esd 8:33.
Atharias (ăth-ə-rī'ăs). See *Tirshatha.*
Atharim (ăth'ə-rĭm. RSV, RV. KJ, RV margin: way of the spies). Route of Israelites approaching Canaan (Nm 21:1).
Athenians (ə-thē'nĭ-ənz). Inhabitants of Athens (Acts 17:21).
Athenobius (ăth-ē-nō'bĭ-us). Envoy of Antiochus VII (1 Mac 15:28-36).
Athens (ăth'ĕnz, city of Athena). Capital of Attica, near Gulf of Aegina; chief seat of Grecian learning and civilization. Grew up around Acropolis (512 ft high); connected with harbor Piraeus by 5-mi walls. Paul preached on its Areopagus (Acts 17:19-22).
Athlai (ăth'lā-ī, afflicted or exalted). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:28). KJ: Amathels; RV: Ematheis; RSV: Emathis in 1 Esd 9:29.
Atipha (ăt'ĭ-fə). See *Hatipha.*
atonement (ə-tōn'ment, *H kaphar:* cover, cancel; G *katallage:* exchange, reconcile). Reconciliation between persons or beings (Ro 5:11) and that which produces reconciliation (Ex 30:16). Atonement is reconciliation between world and God by life and death of Jesus Christ.
Atonement, Day of. H festival on 10th day of 7th month, observed with fasting, humiliation, and looking to cleansing from sin (Ex 30:16; Lv 16; 23:27-32).
Atroth (ăt'rŏth). See *Atroth-shophan.*
Atroth-beth-joab (ăt'rŏth-bĕth-jō'ăb, crowns of house of Joab. KJ: Ataroth, the house of Joab). Village of Judah (1 Ch 2:54).
Atroth-shophan (ăt'rŏth-shō'făn, crowns of Shophan. KJ: Atroth, Shophan). Town rebuilt by Gadites (Nm 32:35).
Attai (ăt'ă-ī, ready). 1. Grandson of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:35, 36). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 12:11). 3. Son of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:20).
Attalia (ăt-ə-lī'ə). Coast town of Pamphylia (Acts 14:25).
Attalus (ăt'ə-lus, increased). King of Pergamos (1 Mac 15:22).
Attharates, Attharias (ă-thăr'ə-tēs, ăth-ə-rī'ăs). See *Tirshatha.*
attire. See *dress.*
Attus (ăt'us). See *Hattush 2.*
augia (ô'jĭ-ə). See *Agia 2.*
augury. Divination. Forbidden (Lv 19:26; 2 K 21:6; 2 Ch 33:6. KJ: enchantments). See also *enchantment; magic.*
Augustus (ô-gŭs'tus, venerable). Imperial title of Gaius Julius Caesar Octavianus, 1st Roman emperor (27 BC—AD 14). Christ born during his reign (Lk 2:1).
Augustus' band. Cohort of Roman soldiers (Acts 27:1. RV: Augustan band, RSV: Augustan Cohort).

Auranus (ô-rā'nus. RV: Hauran). Rioter (2 Mac 4:40).
Ava (ā'vȧ). See *Avva.*
Avaran (ăv'ȧ-răn). Surname of Eleazar (1 Mac 2:5; 6:43 [KJ: Savaran]).
Aven (ā'ven, nothingness). **1.** Heliopolis in Egypt (Eze 30:17). **2.** "High places of Aven," places of idolatry in Bethel (Hos 10:8). **3.** Perhaps Baalbek (Am 1:5).
avenge. To exact just satisfaction (Lk 18:8; 1 Th 4:6). "Avenger of blood," pursuer of slayer to avenge death of relative (Dt 19:6).
Avim, Avims, Avites (ā'vĭm, ā'vĭmz, ā'vīts). See *Avvim.*
Avith (ā'vĭth). Capital city of Hadad in Edom (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46).
Avva (ăv'ȧ. KJ: Ava). City of Assyrian Empire from which people were brought to colonize Samaria (2 K 17:24, 31). Ivvah (KJ: Ivah) in 2 K 18:34; 19:13.
Avvim, Avites (ăv'ĭm, ā'vīts). **1.** Aborigines in country of Gaza (Dt 2:23). **2.** Town, probably named after Avites (Jos 18:23). LXX and Jerome identify Avvim with Hivites (see Jos 9:7, 17; 18:22-27).
awl. See *Trade 5; 9; 10.*
axe. H *garzen* (Is 10:34), instrument like adze; *herebh* (Eze 26:9), instrument for destroying walls; *kashil* (KJ: Ps 74:6), probably hatchet (RV, RSV); *magzerah* 2 Sm 12:31; *ma'atsad* (Jer 10:3), used for felling trees; *qardom* (Ju 9:48; 1 Sm 13:20), used for cutting brushwood; G *axine* (Mt 3:10).
Ayyah (ī'yȧ. AV: Gaza; RV: Assah). Town of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:28).
Azael, Azaelus (ăz'ȧ-ĕl, ăz-ā-ē'lus). **1.** See *Asahel 4.* **2.** Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.
Azal (ā'zăl). See *Azel.*
Azaliah (ăz-ȧ-lī'ȧ, LORD has spared). Father of Shaphan, scribe (2 K 22:3).
Azaniah (ăz-ȧ-nī'ȧ, whom LORD hears). Father of Jeshua (Neh 10:9).
Azaphion (ȧ-zā'fĭ-ŏn). See *Sophereth.*
Azara (ăz'ȧ-rȧ. RV: Asara; RSV: Hasrah). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.
Azarael (ȧ-zā'rā-ĕl). See *Azarel.*
Azaraias (ȧ-zā-rā-ī'ăs). **1.** See *Seraiah 4.* **2.** See *Azariah 8.*
Azareel (ȧ-zā'rē-ĕl). See *Azarel.*
Azarel (ăz'ȧ-rĕl. KJ: Azareel; once, Neh 12:36, Azarael). **1.** Koharite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6). **2.** Temple musician (1 Ch 25:18). Uzziel in 1 Ch 25:4. **3.** Prince of Dan (1 Ch 27:22). **4.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Esril; RV: Ezril]). **5.** Priest (Neh 11:13). **6.** Priest's son (Neh 12:36).
Azariah (ăz-ȧ-rī'ȧ, helped by LORD). **1.** Descendant of Zadok (1 K 4:2). **2.** Son of Nathan; officer of Solomon (1 K 4:5). **3.** Son of Amaziah; 10th king of Judah (2 K 14:21; 15:1-7; 1 Ch 3:12). Usually called Uzziah. **4.** Ethan's son (1 Ch 2:8). **5.** Jehu's son (1 Ch 2:38, 39). **6.** High priest; son of Ahimaaz (1 Ch 6:9). Possibly same as 1. **7.** High priest, perhaps in reigns of Abijah and Asa (1 Ch 6:10, 11); ancestor of Ezra (Ez 7:3; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Azlei]). KJ: Ezias; RV: Ozias; RSV omits in 1 Esd 8:2. **8.** High priest (1 Ch 6:13, 14; 9:11; Ez 7:1; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Ezerias; RV: Zechrias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Azarias; RV: Azaraias]). Seraiah in Neh 11:11. **9.** Levite; ancestor of Samuel (1 Ch 6:36). Uzziah in 1 Ch 6:24. **10.** Prophet; caused reformation under Asa (2 Ch 15:1-8). **11. 12.** Two sons of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 21:2). **13.** See *Ahaziah 2.* **14.** Son of Jeroham; captain of Joash (2 Ch 23:1). **15.** Son of Obed; captain of Joash (2 Ch 23:1). **16.** High priest in reign of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:16-20). **17.** Captain of Ephraim (2 Ch 28:12). **18.** High priest in reign of Hezekiah (2 Ch 31:10, 13). **19. 20.** Two Levites (Kohathite and Merarite); participated in cleansing of temple under Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:12). **21.** Levite; assisted Ezra and Nehemiah (Neh 3:23, 24). **22.** See *Seraiah 8.* **23.** H name of Abednego (Dn 1:7; 2:17). **24.** Opponent of Jeremiah (Jer 42:1 [KJ, RV: Jezaniah]; 43:2). Jaazaniah in 2 K 25:23. Jezaniah in Jer 40:8. **25.** Levite; assisted at reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Azarias]). Possibly same as 21. **26.** Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:2). Possibly same as 21. **27.** Prince of Judah (Neh 12:33). Possibly same as 21. **28.** Divorced foreign wife (1 Esd 9:21. KJ, RV: Azarias). Uzziah in Ez 10:21. **29.** Captain of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:18, 55-62. KJ, RV: Azarias). **30.** Listed in 1 Esd 9:43 (KJ, RV: Azarias).
Azarias (ăz-ȧ-rī'ăs). **1.** Name assumed by angel Raphael (To 5:12; 6:6, 13; 7:8; 9:2). **2. 3. 4. 5. 6.** See *Azariah 8; 25; 28; 29; 30.*
Azaru (ăz'ȧ-rōō. KJ: Azuran). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.
Azaz (ā'zăz, strong). Reubenite (1 Ch 5:8).
Azazel (ȧ-zā'zĕl. KJ: scapegoat). Meaning of word doubtful (Lev 16). Has been interpreted as meaning: **1.** solitary place; **2.** scapegoat led away; **3.** epithet of devil; **4.** abstraction: "utter removal."
Azaziah (ăz-ȧ-zī'ȧ, LORD is strong). **1.** Levite musician (1 Ch 15:21). **2.** Chief of Ephraim (1 Ch 27:20). **3.** Custodian of temple offerings under Hezekiah (2 Ch 31:13).
Azbazareth (ăz-băz'ȧ-rĕth. RV: Asbasareth. RSV: Esarhaddon). Probably Esarhaddon (1 Esd 5:69).
Azbuk (ăz'bŭk, devastation). Father of a Nehemiah (Neh 3:16).
Azekah (ȧ-zē'kȧ, dug over). Town of Judah (Jos 10:10, 11; 15:35; 1 Sm 17:1; 2 Ch 11:9; Neh 11:30; Jer 34:7).
Azel (ā'zĕl). **1.** Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37, 38; 9:43). **2.** Perhaps a town (Zch 14:5. KJ: reach unto Azal [RV: Azel]; RSV: touch the side of it).
Azem (ā'zĕm). See *Ezem.*
Azephurith (ăz-ē-fū'rĭth). See *Hariph 1.*
Azetas (ȧ-zē'tăs). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.
Azgad (ăz'găd, strong of fortune). Large number of his descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:12; 8:12; Neh 7:17; 1 Esd 5:13 [KJ: Sadas; RV: Astad]; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ, RV: Astath]). Probably same man in Neh 10:15.
Azia (ȧ-zī'ȧ). See *Uzza 1.*
Aziel (ȧ-zī'ĕ-l). See *Azariah 7.*
Aziel (ā'zĭ-ĕl). See *Jaaziel.*
Aziza (ȧ-zī'zȧ, strong. KJ: Sardeus; RV: Zardeus; RSV: Zerdaiah in 1 Esd 9:28). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:27).
Azmaveth (ăz-mā'vĕth, death is strong). **1.** One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:31); sons came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). **2.** Descendant of Mephibosheth (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). **3.** David's treasurer (1 Ch 27:25); perh same as 1. **4.** Village between Geba and Anathoth (Ez 2:24; Neh 12:29). Beth-azmaveth in Neh 7:28. Bethasmoth (KJ: Bethsamos) in 1 Esd 5:18.
Azmon (ăz'mŏn, strong). Place in S Palestine (Nm 34:4, 5; Jos 15:4).
Aznoth-tabor (ăz'nŏth-tā'bôr, tops of Ta-

bor). Place on boundary of Naphtali near Tabor (Jos 19:34).

Azor (ā'zôr). Ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:13, 14).

Azotus (*a-zō'tus*). See *Ashdod*.

Azriel (ăz'rĭ-ĕl, help of God). 1. Mighty man of Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). 2. Father of Jerimoth (1 Ch 27:19). 3. Father of Seraiah (Jer 36:26).

Azrikam (ăz'rĭ-kăm, avenging help). 1. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:23). 2. Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 3. Levite (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). 4. Governor of Ahaz' palace (2 Ch 28:7).

Azubah (*a-zū'ba*, forsaken). 1. Jehoshaphat's mother (1 K 22:42; 2 Ch 20:31). 2. Caleb's wife (1 Ch 2:18, 19).

Azur (ā'zēr). See *Azzur 1, 2*.

Azuran (ăz'û-răn). See *Azaru*.

Azzah (ăz'a, strong). See *Ayyah*; *Gaza*.

Azzan (ăz'ăn, very strong). Father of Paltiel of Issachar (Nm 34:26).

Azzur (ăz'ēr, helpful). 1. Father of the Hananiah who urged Zedekiah against Babylonians (Jer 28:1. KJ: Azur). 2. Father of false prophet Jaazaniah (Eze 11:1. KJ: Azur). 3. Signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:17).

B

Baal (bā'ăl, lord, possessor). 1. Name for lord among Phoenicians. Used of master of house (Ex 22:7), land (Jb 31:39), or cattle (Ex 21:28). 2. Sun-god of Phoenicians and Canaanites; adored on high places with self-torture and human offerings (Jer 19:5); worship early infected Hebrews (Nm 22:41; Dt 4:16; Ju 2:13; 6:28-32); Jezebel championed Baal worship in Israel (1 K 16:31, 32; 18:17-40) and Athaliah in Judah (2 Ch 17:3; 21:6; 22:2; 2 K 11:18). Worship of Baal persisted in Israel and Judah (Hos 2:8; 2 Ch 28:2; 2 K 21:3; 23:4, 5; Jer 19:4, 5). Often associated with Ashtoreth (Ju 2:13; 6:30; 1 K 16:32, 33). 3. Reubenite; father of Beerah (1 Ch 5:5). 4. Son of Jeiel of Gibeon (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 5. See *Baalath-beer*.

Baalah (bā'*a*-la, mistress). 1. See *Kiriath-jearim*. 2. Hill in Judah between Shikkeron and Jabneel (Jos 15:11). 3. Town in Judah (Jos 15:29) assigned to Simeon. Balah in Jos 19:3. Bilhah in 1 Ch 4:29.

Baalath (bā'ăl-ăth, mistress). Town in Dan (Jos 19:44; 1 K 9:18; 2 Ch 8:6).

Baalath-beer (bā'ăl-ăth-bē'ĕr, mistress of well). City of Simeon (Jos 19:8). Baal in 1 Ch 4:33. Identified with Ramoth-negeb.

Baalbek (bā'ăl-bĕk). See *Baal-gad*.

Baal-berith (bā'ăl-bē'rĭth, Baal of the covenant. El-berith [KJ: god of Berith] in Ju 9:46). God worshiped at Shechem (Ju 8:33; 9:4).

Baale, Baale-judah (bā'*a*-lē-jōō'da, Baal of Judah. KJ: Baale of Judah. RV: Baale Judah). Same as Kiriath-jearim.

Baal-gad (bā'ăl-găd, Baal of fortune). City near Mt Hermon (Jos 11:17; 12:7); often identified with Baal-hermon and/or Baalbek (Heliopolis).

Baal-hamon (bā'ăl-hā'mon, Baal of a multitude). Place where Solomon had vineyard (SS 8:11).

Baal-hanan (bā'ăl-hā'năn, Baal is gracious). 1. Son of Achbor; king of Edom (Gn 36:38, 39; 1 Ch 1:49, 50). 2. David's overseer of olive and sycamore trees (1 Ch 27:28).

Baal-hazor (bā'ăl-hā'zôr, Baal of a village). Place near Ephraim which Gesenius identified with Hazor (2 Sm 13:23. See Neh 11:33).

Baal-hermon (bā'ăl-hûr'mon, Baal of Hermon). 1. City near Hermon (1 Ch 5:23). See *Baal-gad*. 2. Mountain forming NW limit of Manasseh (Ju 3:3).

Baali (bā'ăl-ī, my master. RSV: My Baal). Name given God by Israel (Hos 2:16).

Baalim (bā'ăl-ĭm. RSV: Baals). Plural of Baal (Ju 2:11).

Baalis (bā'*a*-lis). King of Ammonites (Jer 40:14).

Baal-meon (bā'ăl-mē'ŏn, Baal of house. Beth-baal-meon in Jos 13:17. Beon in Nm 32:3. Beth-meon in Jer 48:23). Amorite city rebuilt by Reubenites (Nm 32:38; Eze 25:9). Moabite Stone speaks of it; ruins excavated at Ma'in, 4 mi SW of Medeba.

Baal-peor (bā'ăl-pē'ôr, Baal of Peor). 1. Baal worshiped at Peor (Nm 25:1-9; Ps 106:28 [RSV: Baal of Peor]). 2. RSV makes Baal-peor place name in Dt 4:3; Hos 9:10.

Baal-perazim (bā'ăl-pê-rā'zĭm, Baal of openings. Perazim in Is 28:21). Place where David conquered Philistines (2 Sm 5:20; 1 Ch 14:11).

Baalsamus (bā-ăl'sa-mus). See *Maaseiah 11*.

Baal-shalishah (bā'ăl-shăl'ĭ-sha, Baal of Shalishah. KJ: Baal-shalisha). Place in Ephraim near Gilgal (2 K 4:42).

Baal-tamar (bā'ăl-tā'măr, Baal of palm). Place near Gibeah (Ju 20:33).

Baal-zebub (bā'ăl-zē'bŭb. Originally possibly Baalzebul: Baal is lofty one, Baal exalts, *or* Baal of manure; Baalzebub: Baal of flies). Name of god of Ekron (2 K 1:2-6). See also *Beelzebub, Beelzebul*.

Baal-zephon (bā'ăl-zē'fŏn). Place on Red Sea (Ex 14:2, 9; Nm 33:7).

Baana (bā'*a*-na, son of affliction). 1. Solomon's purveyor; son of Ahilud (1 K 4:12). 2. Solomon's purveyor; son of Hushai (1 K 4:16. KJ: Baanah). 3. Zadok's father (Neh 3:4).

Baanah (bā'*a*-na, son of affliction). 1. Son of Rimmon; with brother slew Ishbosheth (2 Sm 4:2-12). 2. Netophathite; father of Heleb (or Heled, 2 Sm 23:39; 1 Ch 11:30). 3. Returned from captivity (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 10:27; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Baana]). 4. See *Baana 2*.

Baani (bā'*a*-nī). See *Bani 4*.

Baanias (bā-*a*-nī'ăs). See *Benaiah 8*.

Baara (bā'*a*-ra). Wife of Shaharaim (1 Ch 8:8). Hodesh in 1 Ch 8:9.

Baaseiah (bā-*a*-sē'ya). Levite ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40).

Baasha (bā'*a*-sha). 3d king of Israel; son of Ahijah; tribe of Issachar; foe of Asa of Judah; built Ramah; reigned 24 years (1 K 15:27-34; 16:7).

babbler (băb'lĕr). In Ec 10:11 (RSV: charmer) means either charmer or slanderer. In Acts 17:18 (G: "seed picker") it has connotation of talkative parasite.

Babel (bā'bel, gate of God). 1. City in plain of Shinar; beginning of Nimrod's kingdom (Gn 10:10; 11:9). 2. Tower of Babel, brick structure, built on plain of Shinar to prevent very confusion and dispersion it brought about (Gn 11:4-9). Some regard this tower as prototype of ziggurat.

Babi (bā'bī). See *Bebai.*

Babylon (băb'*i*-lon, Greek form of Babel). Beginnings of Babylon mentioned in Gn 10. City-state began conquests in 19th c BC; in 18th c Hammurabi became ruler; reached zenith under Nebuchadnezzar II (605—562 BC); conquered by Cyrus of Persia, 539 BC; noted for temple of Bel (Marduk), ziggurats, hanging gardens, bridges, palace, Ishtar Gate, strength, and splendor. Prophets frequently prophesied concerning it (Is 13; 14; 21; 46; 47; Jer 50; 51). In NT often used figuratively for that which opposes God within and without church (1 Ptr 5:13; Rv 14:8; 16:19; 17:5; 18:2, 10, 21).

Babylonia (băb-*i*-lō'nĭ-*ȧ*). Region of W Asia with Babylon as capital; also called Shinar (Gn 10:10; 11:2; Is 11:11) and land of Chaldeans (Jer 24:5; Eze 12:13). Lower alluvial plain in ancient times had Accad in N (cities: Agade, Babylon, Borsippa, Kish, Kuthah, Sippar) and Sumer in S (cities: Erech, Eridu, Lagash, Larsa, Nippur, Umma, Ur); inhabited by Sumerians before arrival of Semites. Sumerians developed cuneiform. Earliest culture called Obeid. In 3d millennium BC Sumerian kings appeared in leading cities. About 2400 BC Akkadian period began. This was followed, c 2100, by Neo-Sumerian period. About 1900 BC Elamites and Amorites invaded territory. Next period is the Babylonian (see Babylon).

Babylonish garment (RV: Babylonish mantle. RSV: mantle from Shinar). Full robe, decorated with figures, which originated in Babylon (Jos 7:21).

Baca (bā'k*ȧ*, weeping, *or* balsam tree). Usually interpreted figuratively as denoting any vale of tears (Ps 84:6. RV: Weeping). Some identify Baca with Rephaim because of balsam (KJ, RV: mulberry) trees there (2 Sm 5:22-24).

Bacchides (băk'ĭ-dēz). Syrian general (1 Mac 7:8).

Bacchurus (bă-kū'r*us*. RSV: Zaccur). Listed in 1 Esd 9:24.

Bacchus (băk'*us*). See *Dionysus.*

Bacenor (bȧ-sē'nôr). Jewish captain (2 Mac 12:35).

backbite. To tattle or speak evil about someone (Pr 25:23; Ps 15:3 [RV, RSV: slander]; Ro 1:30 [RSV: slanderers]; 2 Co 12:20 [RSV: slander]).

Bachrites (băk'rīts). See *Becher.*

backslide. See *apostasy.*

badger. KJ for H *tahash* (Ex 26:14; 35:7; Nm 4:25; Eze 16:10). RV: seal; porpoise in margin. RSV: goatskin (Ex 26:14; 35:7), sheepskin (Nm 4:25), leather (Eze 16:10). Badger skin not suited for purposes mentioned. See *rock badger.*

Baean (bē'ăn. KJ: Bean). Probably Bedouin tribe (1 Mac 5:4).

bag. Used for carrying weights (Dt 25:13), money (2 K 5:23; 12:10), stones (1 Sm 17:40), etc. Judas' "bag" (KJ, RV) was probably chest (RSV: money box. Jn 12:6; 13:29).

Bago (bā'gō). See *Bigvai 2.*

Bagoas (bȧ-gō'ȧs). Servant of Holofernes (Jdth 12:11).

Bagoi (băg'ō-ī). See *Bigvai 1.*

bagpipe. Wind instrument (Dn 3:5, 10, 15. KJ, RV: dulcimer).

Baharumite (bȧ-hā'rum-īt). Native of Baharim (1 Ch 11:33. RSV: of Baharum). Barhumite (RSV: of Bahurim) in 2 Sm 23:31.

Bahurim (bȧ-hū'rĭm). Village between Jerusalem and Jordan (2 Sm 3:16; 16:5; 17:18). Modern Râs et-Tmîm.

Baiterus (bī-tē'r*us*. KJ: Meterus). Listed in 1 Esd 5:17.

Bajith (bā'jĭth, house. RV: Bayith. RSV text variant: daughter of). Perhaps a temple or place (Is 15:2).

Bakbakkar (băk-băk'ẽr). Levite (1 Ch 9:15).

Bakbuk (băk'bŭk, bottle). Head of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Acub]).

Bakbukiah (băk-bū-kī'*ȧ*, effusion of LORD). Levite; high official (Neh 11:17); gatekeeper (Neh 12:9, 25).

bakemeats. Baked foods (as RSV. Gn 40:17).

baker. Potentates had bakers (Gn 40; 1 Sm 8:13). There were professional bakers in Israel (1 Sm 8:13; Jer 37:21).

Balaam (bā'lȧm). Son of Beor (Dt 23:4); undoubtedly Midianite (Nm 31:8); when Balak employed him to curse Israel, God inspired him to bless (Nm 22—24); put stumbling block in way of Israel (Rv 2:14; Nm 31:15, 16); slain by Hebrews (Nm 31). Balaam's error (Jude 11) is surrender to natural morality. "Balaam's way" (2 Ptr 2:15) is commercializing of prophecy.

Balac (bā'lăk). See *Balak.*

Baladan (băl'*ȧ*-dăn, Marduk gave a son). Father of Merodach-baladan (2 K 20:12; Is 39:1).

Balah (bā'lȧ). See *Baalah 3.*

Balak (bā'lăk, destroyer). King of Moab; hired Balaam to curse Israel (Nm 22—24; Jos 24:9; Ju 11:25; Rv 2:14 [KJ: Balac]).

Balamo, Balamon (băl'*ȧ*-mō, -mon). Place near which Judith's husband, Manasses, was buried (Jdth 8:3).

balance. Instrument for weighing (Lv 19:36; Eze 45:10; Hos 12:7; Am 8:5). Used figuratively for measuring worth (Ps 62:9; Dn 5:27) or calamity (Jb 6:2) of man; emblem of fair dealing (Jb 31:6; Pr 11:1).

Balasamus (bȧ-lăs'*ȧ*-m*us*). See *Maaseiah 11.*

baldness. Priests forbidden to make selves bald (Lv 21:5; Eze 44:20). "Baldhead," cry of contempt (2 K 2:23). Sign of leprosy (Lv 13:40-43), misery (Is 3:24), mourning (Jer 16:6; Eze 7:18). Artificial baldness forbidden to Israelites (Dt 14:1, 2) and punishment for captives (Dt 21:12). Baldness by shaving marked end of Nazarite vow (Nm 6:9, 18).

ballad singers. Singers of narrative poems (Nm 21:27. KJ, RV: they that speak in proverbs).

balm of Gilead. Aromatic vegetable product obtained especially in Gilead (Gn 37:25; Jer 8:22; 46:11) and exported from Palestine (Gn 37:25; Eze 27:17). Used for healing (Jer 51:8). Identified as coming from tree *Balsamodendron Gileadense* or *B. opobalsamum,* no longer found in Palestine. Mentioned as growing in Palestine by Pliny (XIV, 25) and Josephus (*Ant,* XIV, iv, 1; XV, iv, 2; *War* I, vi, 6).

Balnuus (băl-nū'*us*). See *Binnui 2.*

balsam tree. Plant in Palestine; identity unknown (2 Sm 5:22-24; 1 Ch 14:14, 15. KJ, RV: mulberry). See also *Baca.*

Baltasar, Balthasar (băl-tā'zẽr, băl-thā'zẽr). See *Belshazzar.*

Bamah (bā'mä, high place). Place of idolatrous worship (Eze 20:29).

Bamoth (bā'mŏth, heights). Camp of Israel in land of Moabites (Nm 21:19, 20). Probably same as Bamoth-baal.

Bamoth-baal (bā'mŏth-bā'ăl, high places of Baal). Place E of Jordan on Arnon river (Jos 13:17) near Nebo.

Ban (băn). See *Tobiah 1.*

Banaias (bă-nā-ī'ăs). See *Benaiah 11.*

band. 10th part of Roman legion; cohort. (Mt 27:27 [RSV: battalion]; Acts 21:31 [RSV: cohort]). Italian and Augustan bands (RSV: cohort) are named (Acts 10:1; 27:1). See also *army.*

Bani (bā'nī). **1.** One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:36). **2.** Forefather of Ethan (1 Ch 6:46). **3.** Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). **4.** Head of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:10), some of whom divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Mani]), Binnui in Neh 7:15. **5.** Another whose sons divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Maani; RV: Baani]). **6.** Son of 5; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38). **7.** Prominent Levite after exile (Neh 8:7 [KJ: Anus; RV: Annus; RSV: Anniuth in 1 Esd 9:48]; 9:4, 5). Binnui in Neh 3:24; 10:9; 12:8. **8.** Levite; father of Rehum (Neh 3:17). Possibly same as 7. **9.** Prominent Levite after exile (Neh 9:4; 10:13). **10.** Levite of sons of Asaph; father of Uzzi (Neh 11:22). Possibly same as 7 or 9. **11.** A "chief of people" who signed covenant (Neh 10:14). Possibly same as 6.

Banias, Banid (bā-nī'ăs, bā'nĭd. RSV: Bani). Listed in 1 Esd 8:36. RSV (and LXX: Baani) inserts in Ez 8:10. Possibly same as Bani 5.

bank, bankers. Mentioned in Mt 25:27 (KJ: exchangers) and Lk 19:23.

Bannaia (bă-nā'yă). See *Zabad 6.*

Banneas (băn'ē-ăs). See *Benaiah 8.*

banner. See *ensign.*

Bannus (băn'ŭs). See *Binnui 3.*

baptism (băp'tĭz'm). LXX uses G *bapto* for dip or bathe (2 K 5:14; Ps 68:23). Jews baptized proselytes; ceremonial washings *(baptismoi)* were common (Mk 7:3, 4; Heb 9:10; cf. Lv 14:7; 15; Nm 8:7). John's baptism was connected with repentance and worked forgiveness of sins (Mt 3; Mk 1:4-8; Lk 3:3-18; Jn 1:25 to 28) but differentiated from baptism of Jesus (Lk 3:16; Jn 1:26; Acts 1:5; 11:16; 19:4-6). Jesus' baptism was into work of salvation (Mt 3:13-15; Mk 10:38; Lk 12:50). Baptism brings all benefits (justification, sanctification) which flow from that work (1 Ptr 3:21; Acts 2:38; 22:16; Gl 5:16), since individual thereby participates in death and resurrection of Christ (Ro 6:3-11; Col 2:12) and is made member of Christ (1 Co 1:13; Gl 3:27; Eph 4:5). Baptism is connected with Word and places individual into body of Christ, the church (1 Co 12:13; Gl 3:27, 28; Eph 5:26). Faith receives blessings of baptism (Ro 6:11). Mode of baptism undoubtedly varied (Jn 3:23; Acts 2:38; 8:12, 36; 10:47, 48; 16:15, 33). NT makes no distinction between adult and infant baptism.

Baptism with fire refers to inner purification of Spirit (Mt 3:9-12; Lk 3:16, 17; Acts 2:3; See Is 6:6, 7; Zch 13:9; Ml 3:2, 3; 1 Ptr 1:7).

Barabbas (bă-răb'ăs, son of Abba). Prisoner freed by Pilate at Jesus' trial (Mt 27:16 to 26; Mk 15:7-15; Lk 23:18-25; Jn 18:40). Some G mss: Jesus Barabbas in Mt 27:16, 17.

Barachel (băr'ă-kĕl, blessed of God). Buzite; father of Elihu (Jb 32:2, 6).

Barachiah, Barachias (băr-ă-kī'ă, -ăs, LORD has blessed). Father of Zechariah, priest slain between temple and altar (Mt 23:35).

Barak (bâr'ăk, lightning). Israelite; defeated Sisera at command of Deborah (Ju 4; 5:1, 12; Heb 11:32).

barbarian (rude). Originally, any person who did not speak Greek. Term connoted vulgarity. Later designated all not of Greco-Roman culture. No vulgar connotation in NT (Acts 28:4 [RSV: native]; Ro 1:14; Col 3:11; 1 Co 14:11 [RSV: foreigner]).

barber. Mentioned once (Eze 5:1).

Barchus (bär'kŭs). See *Barkos.*

barefoot. To go barefoot was sign of distress (2 Sm 15:30; Is 20:2-4; Jer 2:25 [unshod]) and reverence for holy places (Ex 3:5).

Barhumite (bär-hū'mīt). See *Baharumite.*

Bariah (bă-rī'ă, fugitive). Descendant of Shecaniah (1 Ch 3:22).

Bar-Jesus (bär-jē'zŭs). See *Elymas.*

Bar-jona (bär-jō'nă, son of Jonah. RV: Bar-Jonah. RSV: Bar-Jona). Surname of Peter (Mt 16:17). RV, RSV: Son of John in Jn 1:42; 21:15-17.

Barkos (bär'kŏs). One of Nethinim; founder of returned family (Ez 2:53; Neh 7:55; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Charcus. RV: Barchus]).

barley (H *se'orah*, bristling). Grain with long awns cultivated in Palestine (Lv 27:16; Ru 1:22), Egypt (Ex 9:31), neighboring region. Provender for horses, mules, asses, etc. (1 K 4:28). Made into cakes or loaves (Ju 7:13; Jn 6:9); eaten especially by poor (2 K 4:42); sometimes mixed with other grain (Eze 4:9). Jealousy offering (Nm 5:15). See *food 1.*

Barnabas (bär'nă-băs, son of exhortation). Levite from Cyprus; surname Joses (Acts 4:36, 37); early friend of Paul (Acts 9:27); worked with Paul at Tarsus and on first missionary journey (Acts 11—14); with Paul at Jerusalem council (Acts 15); separated before 2d missionary journey of Paul because latter refused to take John Mark (Acts 15:36-41). Paul in epistles speaks approvingly of Barnabas (1 Co 9:6; Gl 2:1, 9, 13; Col 4:10) and Mark (2 Ti 4:11).

Barodis (bă-rō'dĭs). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

barracks. See *castle.*

barren. Barrenness considered disgrace and punishment (Gn 11:30; Ex 23:26; 1 Sm 1:6, 7; Is 49:21).

Barsabas, Barsabbas (bär'să-băs, bär-săb'ăs, son of Sabas). Surname of Joseph (Acts 1:23) and of Judas (Acts 15:22). Possibly brothers.

Bartacus (bär'tă-kŭs). Soldier of Darius (1 Esd 4:29).

Bartholomew (bär-thŏl'ō-mū, son of Tolmai). One of 12 apostles (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14; Acts 1:13). Perhaps Nathanael (Jn 1:45).

Bartimaeus (bär-tĭ-mē'ŭs, son of Timaeus). Blind beggar of Jericho (Mk 10:46-52).

Baruch (băr'ŭk, blessed). **1.** Jeremiah's friend, scribe, and fellow prisoner (Jer 32:12; 36:4-32; 43:3-6). **2.** Nehemiah's co-worker (Neh 3:20; 10:6). **3.** Judahite (Neh 11:5). **4.** Apocryphal book.

Barzillai (bär-zĭl'lâ-ī, strong). **1.** Gileadite; friend of David (2 Sm 17:27; 19:32-39; 1 Esd 5:38 [KJ: Berzelus; RV: Zorzelleus]). **2.** Father-in-law of Saul's daughter Michal (2 Sm 21:8). **3.** Priest who married Barzillai's daughter and assumed his name (Ez 2:61; Neh 7:63). See *Addus 2.*

Basaloth (băs'ă-lŏth). See *Bazlith.*

Bascama (băs'kă-mă. RSV: Baskama). Place in Gilead (1 Mac 13:23).

Basemath (bās'ē-măth, fragrance. KJ: Bashemath and once Basmath [1 K 4:15]). 1. Hittite wife of Esau (Gn 26:34). Adah in Gn 36:2. 2. Esau's wife; daughter of Ishmael (Gn 36:3, 4, 13, 17). Mahaloth in Gn 28:9. 3. Daughter of Solomon (1 K 4:15).

Bashan (bā'shăn). Region from Gilead to Hermon, Jordan to Salcah; productive (Ps 22:12; Jer 50:19); parts noted for fine cattle (Dt 32:14; Eze 39:18); its Argob had 60 fenced cities (Dt 3:4, 5; 1 K 4:13); given to half tribe of Manasseh (Jos 13:29, 30).

Bashan-havoth-jair (bā'shăn-hā'vŏth-jā'ĭr). KJ reading in Dt 3:14 (RV: he called them, even Bashan, after his own name, Havvoth-jair. RSV: and called the villages after his own name, Havvoth-jair). See *Havoth-jair.*

Bashemath (băsh'ē-măth). See *Basemath.*

basilisk. See *serpent.*

Baskama (băs'kā-mā). See *Bascama.*

basket. See *cage 1; trade 2.*

Basmath (băs'măth). See *Basemath.*

Bassa, Bassai (băs'ā, -ā-ī). See *Bezai.*

Bastai (băs'tā-ī). See *Besai.*

bastard. One born within prohibited degrees (Dt 23:2).

Basthai (băs'thā-ī). See *Besai*

bat. Classed with fowls, considered unclean (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18); lived in caverns of rocks and cliffs (Is 2:19-21).

bath. See *measures 3c.*

bathe. Bathing and cleanliness practiced by Israelites from earliest times (Ru 3:3; 2 Sm 12:20; SS 5:3, 12). Concept of cleanliness before God is prominent in rituals (Ex 19:10; Lv 13—16; 17:15, 16. See Jn 13:5-11).

Bath-rabbim (băth'răb-ĭm, daughter of many). Gate of Heshbon (SS 7:4).

Bath-sheba (băth-shē'bà, daughter of oak. Bath-shua in 1 Ch 3:5). Became wife of David (after David had her husband Uriah killed in battle); mother of Solomon (2 Sm 11:3, 4; 12:24; 1 K 1:11-53; 2:13-25).

Bath-shua (băth'shū'à). 1. RV has this proper noun in 1 Ch 2:3 (see Gn 38:2, 12). KJ, RSV: daughter of Shua. 2. See *Bath-sheba.*

Bathzacharias (băth-zăk-ā-rī'ăs). See *Bethzacharias.*

battalion (bă-tăl'yun). See *band.*

battlement. See *parapet.*

Bavai, Bavvai (băv-ā-ī). Helped build walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:18).

Bayith (bā'yĭth). See *Bajith.*

bay tree. KJ translation in Ps 37:35 (RV: a green tree in its native soil. RSV: cedar of Lebanon).

Bazlith, Bazluth (bāz'lĭth, -lŭth). Head of family of Nethinim (Neh 7:54; Ez 2:52; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Basaloth]).

bdellium (dĕl'ĭ-ŭm). Fragrant gum resin listed with precious stones (so regarded in LXX. Gn 2:12; Nm 11:7).

beacon. Translation of KJ, RV (Is 30:17. RSV: flagstaff).

beads. Used as ornaments (Nm 31:50. KJ: tablets. RV: armlets).

Bealiah (bē'à-lī-à, LORD is lord). Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5).

Bealoth (bē'à-lŏth, mistresses). 1. Village in S Judah (Jos 15:24). Perhaps Baalath-beer. 2. Locality in Asher (1 K 4:16. KJ: in Aloth).

Bean (bē'ăn). See *Baean.*

bean. See *food 3.*

Bear, The. See *Arcturus.*

bear. Syrian bear, once abundant in Palestine (2 K 2:24); cunning (Lm 3:10); ferocious (1 Sm 17:34-36); 2 Sm 17:8; Pr 17:12; Hos 13:8; Am 5:19); used symbolically in Is 11:7.

beard. Badge of manly dignity. Tearing, cutting, or neglecting it was sign of mental aberration (1 Sm 21:13), affliction (2 Sm 19:24), mourning (Ez 9:3; Is 15:2; Jer 41:5). To mutilate it was outrage (2 Sm 10:4); taken hold of in salutation (2 Sm 20:9); removed in leprosy (Lv 4:9); shaved in Egypt (Gn 41:14); shaving corners of beard was probably heathen religious act (Lv 19:27; Jer 9:26; 25:36).

beast. 1. Mammal, not man, as distinguished from fowl and creeping things (Gn 1:29, 30). 2. Wild beasts (Lv 26:22; Is 13:21, 22; Jer 50:39; Mk 1:13). 3. Animals, including birds and reptiles (Ps 147:9; Ec 3:18; Acts 28:5). 4. Destructive power hostile to God's kingdom and people (Dn 7; Rv 12:3; 13:1-10; 17:3-18). See *Leviathan.* 5. In Rv 13:2-18 beast fights Christians and "beast with horns like a lamb" persuades men to worship first beast. Has been identified with Antichrist. 6. Beast (KJ) in Rv 4:6-9 is living creature (RSV, RV).

beatitudes (bē-ăt'ĭ-tūds). Declarations of blessedness, especially Mt 5:3-11; Lk 6:20-22. Isolated: Mt 11:6; 13:16; 16:17; Lk 7:23; 10:23; 11:28; 12:37, 43; Jn 13:17; 20:29; Ja 1:12, 25; 1 Ptr 3:14; 4:14; Rv 1:3; 14:13; 16:15; 19:9; 20:6; 22:7, 14. See also *blessing.*

Bebai (bē'bā-ī). Founder of family which returned from captivity and members of family (Ez 2:11; 8:11; 10:28; Neh 7:16; 10:15; 1 Esd 8:37 [KJ, RV: Babi]).

Becher (bē'kĕr, young camel). 1. 2d son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 7:6, 8). Family not in registry (Nm 26:38; 1 Ch 8:1-6), but sons of Becher are listed (1 Ch 7:8, 9). 2. In Nm 26:35 a Becher, father of Bachrites (RSV: Becherites), is mentioned as Ephraimite. Bered in 1 Ch 7:20.

Bechorath, Becorath (bē-kō'răth). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).

bed. Poor and travelers often slept on ground (Gn 28:11; Ex 22:26, 27) or mat (Mt 9:6; Mk 2:4-12 [RSV: pallet]). Bedsteads used early; wood, iron (Dt 3:11), even ivory (Dt 3:11; 2 K 1:4, 6; Am 6:4); had mattress, covering, pillow (Ex 22:27; 1 Sm 19:13; Is 28:20); at times ornamental and canopied (Am 6:4; Est 1:6; 2 K 4:10). See also *homes; litter.*

Bedad (bē'dăd). Father of Hadad, king of Edom (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46).

Bedan (bē'dăn). 1. Judge in Israel according to KJ, RV (1 Sm 12:11). RSV (and LXX, Syriac): scribal error for Barak. 2. Great-grandson of Manasseh (1 Ch 7:17).

Bedeiah (bē-dē'yà, servant of LORD). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:35; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Pelias; RV: Pedias]).

bee. Plentiful in Palestine (Ex 3:8; Dt 1:44; 1 K 14:3; Eze 27:17). Nested in rocks (Ps 81:16), woods (1 Sm 14:25), even carcasses (Ju 14:8).

Beeliada (bē'ē-lī'à-dà, Baal has known). See *Eliada 1.*

Beelsarus (bē-ĕl'sà-rus). See *Bilshan.*

Beeltethmus (bē-ĕl-tĕth'mus. RSV: Beltethmus). Officer of Artaxerxes (1 Esd 2:16).

Beelzebub, Beelzebul (bē-ĕl'zē-bŭb, -bŭl). Prince of demons (Mt 10:25; 12:24; Mk 3:22; Lk 11:15, 18, 19); Satan (Lk 11:18). See also *Baalzebub.*

Beer (bē'ĕr, well). 1. Encampment of Israel (Nm 21:16-18). 2. Place to which Jotham fled (Ju 9:21).

Beera (bē-ē'rȧ, well). Zophah's son (1 Ch 7:37).

Beerah (bē-ē'rȧ, well). Reubenite prince (1 Ch 5:6).

Beer-elim (bē'ĕr-ē'lĭm, well of heroes). Place on border of Moab (Is 15:8); probably same as *Beer 1.*

Beeri (bē-ē'rī, of a well). **1.** Hittite; father of one of Esau's wives (Gn 26:34). **2.** Father of Hosea (Hos 1:1).

Beer-lahai-roi (bē'ĕr-lȧ-hī-roi, well of living one who sees me). Hagar's well (Gn 16:6-14; 24:62; 25:11).

Beeroth (bē-ē'rŏth, wells). **1.** Hivite city (Jos 9:17; 1 Esd 5:19 [KJ, RV: Beroth]). **2.** See *Bene-jaakan.*

Beerothite (bē-ē'rō-thīt. Berothite in 1 Ch 11:39. RSV: of Beeroth). Native of Beeroth (2 Sm 4:2; 23:37).

Beer-sheba (bē'ĕr-shē'bȧ, well of oath, *or* of seven). Place in S Palestine where Abraham made compact with Abimelech and dug well (Gn 21:31; 26:33; 1 Ch 4:28; 1 Sm 8:2; Am 5:5; 8:14; Neh 11:27, 30).

Beeshterah (bē-ĕsh'tē-rȧ, house of Ashterah). Levitical city given to Gershonites in Manasseh beyond Jordan (Jos 21:27). Ashtaroth in 1 Ch 6:71. See *Ashteroth-karnaim.*

beetle. RV, RSV (correctly): cricket (Lv 11:22).

beeves. Cattle of bovine species (Lv 22:19. RSV: bulls).

beggar. See *alms; poverty.*

beginning. 1. Temporal beginning (Gn 1:1; Heb 1:10). **2.** Eternity (Jn 1:1; 1 Jn 1:1; 2:13). **3.** Source (Rv 21:6; 22:13).

Behemoth (bē-hē'moth). H for hippopotamus (Jb 40:15-24).

beka, bekah (bē'kȧ). Half shekel (Ex 38:26).

Bel (bāl, lord). Marduk, patron god of Babylon, whom Hebrews called Merodach (Is 46:1; Jer 50:2; 51:44; Bel 3-22; Herodotus I, 181).

Bela (bē'lȧ, devouring). **1.** King of Edom (Gn 36:32). **2.** Reubenite chief (1 Ch 5:8). **3.** Son of Benjamin (Gn 46:21 [KJ: Belah]; Nm 26:38). **4.** See *Zoar.*

Belah (bē'lȧ). See *Bela 3.*

Belaite (bē'lȧ-īt). Descendant of Bela 3 (Nm 26:38).

Belemus (bĕl'ē-mus). See *Bishlam.*

Belial (bē'lĭ-ȧl, worthlessness, wickedness, restlessness). Should not be regarded proper noun in OT (Dt 13:13; Ju 19:22; 1 Sm 2:12. RV, RSV: base fellows, worthless men). Personified once in NT (2 Co 6:15).

belief, believe, believer. See *body 6; church; faith.*

bell. Bells of gold appended to priestly robes (Ex 28:33-35; 39:25). Ornaments for ankles (Is 3:16-18), horses (Zch 14:20).

bellows. Pair of skins used for blowing fire (Jer 6:29).

Belmaim, Belmen (bĕl'mā-ĭm, bĕl'men). Town of Samaria (Jdth 4:4).

Belnuus (bĕl'nū'us). See *Binnui 2.*

Belshazzar (bĕl-shăz'ĕr, Bel protect king). Last ruler of Neo-Babylonian Empire; Son of Nabonidus (Dn 5; Bar 1:11, 12 [KJ: Balthasar; RV: Baltasar]).

belt. See *girdle.*

Belteshazzar (bĕl-tē-shăz'ĕr, protected by Bel). Name given Daniel by Nebuchadnezzar (Dn 1:7).

Beltethmus (bĕl-tēth'mus). See *Beelteth-mus.*

Ben (bĕn, son). Levite (1 Ch 15:18. RSV omits as copyist's error).

Ben-abinadab (bĕn-ȧ-bĭn'ȧ-dăb. KJ: son of Abinadab). Son-in-law of Solomon (1 K 4:11).

Benaiah (bē-nā'yȧ, son of the LORD). **1.** Son of Jehoiada; priest (1 Ch 27:5); known for deeds of valor (2 Sm 23:20, 21; 1 Ch 11:22, 23); captain of David's bodyguard (2 Sm 8:18); commander-in-chief of Solomon's army (1 K 1:36; 2:34-46). **2.** One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:31). **3.** Levite harpist (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). **4.** Priest, trumpeter (1 Ch 15:24; 16:6). **5. 6.** Two Levites (2 Ch 20:14; 31:13). **7.** Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:36). **8. 9. 10. 11.** Four who divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:25 [KJ: Baanias; RV: Banneas in 1 Esd 9:26], 30 [Naidus in 1 Esd 9:31], 35 [KJ: Mabdai; RV, RSV: Mamdai in 1 Esd 9:34], 43 [KJ, RV: Banaias in 1 Esd 9:35]). **12.** Pelatiah's father (Eze 11:1, 13).

Ben-ammi (bĕn-ăm'ī, son of my kindred). Lot's son; ancestor of Ammonites (Gn 19:38).

Ben-deker (bĕn-dē'kĕr. KJ: son of Dekar). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:9).

Bene-berak (bĕn'ē-bē'răk, sons of lightning). Town of Dan (Jos 19:45). Modern Ibn Ibrak.

Bene-jaakan (bē'nē-jā'ȧ-kăn, sons of Jaakan). Israelite encampment in wilderness (Nm 33:31, 32). Beeroth Bene-jaakan (KJ: Beeroth of the children of Jaakan) in Dt 10:6. See also *Jaakan.*

benevolence, due (bē-nĕv'ō-lens). Conjugal rights (as RSV: 1 Co 7:3. RV: her due).

Ben-geber (bĕn-gē'bĕr. KJ: son of Geber). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:13).

Ben-hadad (bĕn-hā'dăd, son of Hadad). **1.** King of Damascus, called Ben-hadad I; helped Asa against Baasha (1 K 15:18-21; 2 Ch 16:1-6). **2.** Another king (identified with 1 by some) defeated by Ahab (1 K 20:1-34). In days of Jehoram again attacked Israel (2 K 6:24—7:20; 8:28); killed and succeeded by Hazael (2 K 8:7-15). **3.** Ben-hadad II, son of Hazael. In days of Jehoahaz, Hazael and then Ben-hadad attacked ten tribes (2 K 13:3-13); but Ben-hadad defeated by Joash (2 K 13:22-25).

Ben-hail (bĕn-hā'īl, son of strength). Prince in Judah (2 Ch 17:7).

Ben-hanan (bĕn-hā'năn, son of grace). Son of Shimon (1 Ch 4:20).

Ben-hesed (bĕn-hē'sĕd. KJ: son of Hesed). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:10).

Ben-hur (bĕn-hûr'. KJ: son of Hur). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:8).

Beninu (bē-nī'nū, our son). Levite; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:13).

Benjamin (bĕn'jȧ-min, son of right hand). **1.** Youngest son of Jacob; called Benoni by dying Rachel (Gn 35:16-20); beloved by Jacob (Gn 42); visited Egypt (Gn 43). **2.** Tribe was distinguished as Jacob prophesied (Gn 49:27; Ju 20:16); received territory between Judah and Ephraim (Jos 18:11-28); severely punished for ravishing old man's concubine (Ju 20; 21). Saul (1 Sm 9:1, 2) and Paul (Ph 3:5) were Benjaminites. **3.** Head of Benjaminite family (1 Ch 7:10). **4.** One of returned (Ez 10:32; Neh 3:23; 12:34).

Benjamin, Gate of. Gate in Jerusalem (Jer 20:2; 38:7; Zch 14:10).

Beno (bē'nō, his son). Levite (1 Ch 24:26, 27).

Ben-oni (bĕn-ō'nī, son of my sorrow). See *Benjamin 1.*

Ben-zoheth (bĕn-zō'hĕth, son of Zoheth). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).
Beon (bē'ŏn). See *Baal-meon.*
Beor (bē'ôr, torch). 1. Father of Bela, king of Edom (Gn 36:32; 1 Ch 1:43). 2. Balaam's father (Nm 22:5; 2 Ptr 2:15 [KJ: Bosor]).
Bera (bē'rȧ). King of Sodom (Gn 14:2).
Beracah, Berachah (bĕr'ȧ-kä, blessing). 1. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 2. Valley in Judah near Tekoa where Jehoshaphat celebrated his victory (2 Ch 20:26).
Berachiah (bĕr-ȧ-kī'ȧ). See *Berechiah 1.*
Beraiah (bĕr-ȧ-ī'ȧ, created of LORD). Son of Shimei, Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:21).
Berea (bē-rē'ȧ). 1. City in Judea (1 Mac 9:4). 2. Syrian city (Aleppo, 2 Mac 13:4). KJ, RV: Beroea. 3. See *Beroea.*
Berechiah (bĕr-ē-kī'ȧ, LORD has blessed). 1. Levite; father of Asaph (1 Ch 6:39 [KJ: Berachiah]; 15:17). 2. Levite; doorkeeper of ark (1 Ch 15:23). 3. Ephraimite; took part of captives from Judah (2 Ch 28:12). 4. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20). 5. Levite (1 Ch 9:16). 6. Father of Meshullam (Neh 3:4, 30). 7. Father of prophet Zechariah (Zch 1:1, 7).
Bered (bē'rĕd, hail). 1. Place in S Palestine near Kadesh and Beer-lahai-roi (Gn 16:7-14). 2. Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:20). See *Becher 2.*
Beri (bē'rī, well). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).
Beriah (bē-rī'ȧ). 1. Son of Asher. Descendants called Beriites (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:44, 45; 1 Ch 7:30, 31). 2. Son of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:23). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:13). 4. Levite (1 Ch 23:10).
Beriites (bē-rī'īts). See *Beriah 1.*
Berites (bē'rīts. RSV: Bichrites). People in N Palestine (2 Sm 20:14).
Berith (bē'rĭth). See *Baal-berith.*
Bernice (bĕr'nī'sē, bringing victory). Oldest daughter of Herod Agrippa. Married Herod of Chalcis. Close association with brother Agrippa (Acts 25:23; 26:30) caused scandal. Mistress of Vespasian and Titus.
Berodach-baladan (bē-rō'dăk-băl'ȧ-dăn). See *Merodach-baladan.*
Beroea (bē-rē'ȧ. KJ: Berea). City of Macedonia (Acts 17:10-14; 20:4).
Beroth (bē'rōth). See *Beeroth 1.*
Berothah, Berothai (bē-rō'thȧ, bē-rō'thī). City (modern Bereitan) between Hamath and Damascus (Eze 47:16; 2 Sm 8:8). Cun in 1 Ch 18:8 (KJ: Chun).
Berothite (bē'rōth-īt). See *Beerothite.*
beryl (bĕr'ĭl). Precious stone in high priest's breastplate (Ex 28:20; 39:13. See Eze 28:13; Dn 10:6; Rv 21:20). See *Chrysolite.*
Berzelus (bĕr-zē'lus). See *Barzillai 1.*
Besai (bē'sī). One of Nethinim (Ez 2:49; Neh 7:52; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Bastai; RV: Basthai]).
Bescaspasmys (bĕs-kăs'păs-mis). See *Mattaniah 8.*
Besodeiah (bĕs-ō-dē'yȧ, familiar with LORD). Father of Meshullam (Neh 3:6).
besom (bē'zum. RSV: broom). Broom (Is 14:23).
Besor (bē'sôr, cool). Brook of Ziklag; probably Nahr Ghazzeh (1 Sm 30:9, 10, 21).
Betah (bē'tȧ, confidence. Tibhath in 1 Ch 18:8). City of Syria-Zobah (2 Sm 8:8).
Betane (bĕt'ȧ-nē. RSV: Bethany). Place near oak of Abraham (Jdth 1:9).
Beten (bē'tĕn, hollow). Border city of Asher (Jos 19:25).
Bethabara (bĕth-ăb'ȧ-rȧ, house of ford. RV, RSV: Bethany). Place near Jordan where John baptized Jesus (Jn 1:28).
Beth-anath (bĕth-ā'năth, house of Anath). Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:38; Ju 1:33).
Beth-anoth (bĕth-ā'nŏth, house of Anoth). Town in Judah (Jos 15:59).
Bethany (bĕth'ȧ-nĭ, house of affliction). 1. Village on Mt of Olives close to Bethphage (Mt 21:17; Mk 11:1; Lk 19:29) about 2 mi from Jerusalem (Jn 11:18). Modern el'Azariyeh. 2. See *Bethabara.* 3. See *Betane.*
Beth-arabah (bĕth-ăr'ȧ-bȧ, house of the desert. Arabah in Jos 18:18). Town on N end of Dead Sea assigned to Judah (Jos 15:6, 61; 18:22).
Beth-aram (bĕth-ā'răm). See *Beth-haran.*
Beth-arbel (bĕth-är'bĕl, house of ambush). Town destroyed by Shalman with horrible cruelty (Hos 10:14). Perhaps Arbela, 4 mi NW of Tiberias.
Beth-ashbea (bĕth-ăsh'bē-ȧ, house of witness). See *Ashbea.*
Bethasmoth (bĕth-ăz'mŏth). See *Azmaveth 4.*
Beth-aven (bĕth-ā'vĕn, house of nothingness). 1. Town near Ai E of Bethel (Jos 7:2; 18:12; 1 Sm 13:5; 14:23). 2. Bethel (Hos 4:15; 5:8; 10:5).
Beth-azmaveth (Bĕth-ăz-mā'vĕth). See *Azmaveth 4.*
Beth-baal-meon (bĕth-bā'ăl-mē'ŏn). See *Baal-meon.*
Beth-barah (bĕth-bâr'ȧ, house of ford). Ford of Jordan (Ju 7:24).
Bethbasi (bĕth-bā'sī). Place near Jordan (1 Mac 9:62, 64).
Beth-birei, Beth-biri (bĕth-bĭr'ê-ī, -bĭr'ī. Beth-lebaoth in Jos 19:6. Lebaoth in Jos 15:32). Simeonite town (1 Ch 4:31).
Beth-car (bĕth'kär, house of the lamb). Place to which Israelites pursued Philistines (1 Sm 7:11).
Beth-dagon (bĕth-dā'gŏn, house of Dagon). 1. City near Lydda (Jos 15:41). Modern Khirbet Dajun. 2. Town of Asher (Jos 19:27).
Beth-diblathaim (bĕth-dĭb-lȧ-thā'ĭm, house of figcakes). Town of Moab (Jer 48:22); perhaps Almon-diblathaim.
Beth-eden (bĕth-ē'd'n). See *Eden 2.*
Beth-eked (bĕth-ē'kĕd. KJ, RV: shearing house). Place in Samaria (2 K 10:12, 14).
Bethel (bĕth'el, house of God). 1. Town about 12 mi N of Jerusalem (Gn 28:19), where Abraham encamped (Gn 12:8; 13:3). Called Luz by Canaanites, but Bethel by Jacob after his vision (Gn 28:11-19; Jos 16:2; Gn 35:1-15; Hos 12:4). Assigned to Benjamin (Jos 16:2; 18:13, 22); captured by Ephraim (Ju 1:22-26). Ark brought to Bethel from Shiloh (Ju 20:1, 27). Jeroboam made it center of idolatry (1 K 13:1-32). Its children mocked Elisha (2 K 2:23, 24; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ: Betolius; RV: Betolion]). Ruins called Beitin. 2. See *Bethuel 2.*
Beth-emek (bĕth-ē'mĕk, house of the valley). Town of Asher (Jos 19:27).
Bether (bē'thĕr, house of cutting). Figurative mountains (SS 2:17. See 8:14).
Bethesda (bê-thĕz'dȧ, probably from Aramaic *beth- 'esdatain,* house of twin outpourings. RSV: Beth-zatha. Some mss: Bethsaida). Spring-fed pool with 5 porches in Jerusalem (Jn 5:2), probably one found (1888) near St. Anne's Church.
Beth-ezel (bĕth-ē'zel, neighboring house?). Place in Judah (Mi 1:11).
Beth-gader (bĕth-gā'dĕr, house of wall). Place in Judah (1 Ch 2:51). Perhaps same as Geder or Gedor.

Beth-gamul (bĕth-gā'mul, house of reward). Town of Moab (Jer 48:23, Jemeil, E of Dibon).

Beth-gilgal (bĕth-gĭl'găl). KJ: house of Gilgal (Neh 12:29). Possibly same as *Gilgal 2*.

Beth-haccerem, Beth-haccherem (bĕth-hăk'sĕ-rĕm, -hă-kĕ'rĕm, house of the vineyard). Town of Judah (Neh 3:14; Jer 6:1) from whose heights signals were given. Modern Ain Karim.

Beth-haggan (bĕth-hăg'ăn, KJ, RV: garden house). Place to which Ahaziah fled from Jehu (2 K 9:27).

Beth-haram, Beth-haran (bĕth-hā'răm, -hā'răn. KJ: Beth-aram in Jos 13:27). City E of Jordan (Nm 32:36).

Beth-hoglah (bĕth-hŏg'lȧ, house of partridge). Village of Benjamin near Judah (Jos 15:6 [KJ: Beth-hogla]; 18: 19, 21).

Beth-horon (bĕth-hō'rŏn, house of the hollow). Twin towns 1¾ mi apart, about 11 m NW of Jerusalem (Jos 16:3, 5; 18:13; 1 Ch 7:24); assigned to Kohathites (Jos 21:22; 1 Ch 6:68; Jdth 4:4 [KJ: Bethoron]). Modern Beit 'Uret Tahta and el-Foka.

Beth-jeshimoth (bĕth-jĕsh'ĭ-mŏth, house of desert). Town E of Jordan about 9 mi. SE of Jericho (Jos 12:3; 13:20; Nm 33:49 [KJ: Bethjesimoth]; Eze 25:9).

Beth-le-aphrah (bĕth-lē-ăf'rȧ. KJ: house of Aphrah). Name of place, possibly in Philistine plain (Mi 1:10).

Beth-lebaoth (bĕth-lēb-ā'ŏth, house of lionesses?). See *Beth-birei*.

Bethlehem (bĕth'lē-em, house of bread). 1. Town 6 mi S of Jerusalem; originally called Ephrath or Ephrathah. Bethlehem-judah (RSV: in Judah) in Ju 17:7. Bethlehem Ephrathah in Mi 5:2. KJ, RV: Bethlomon in 1 Esd 5:17. Rachel buried there (Gn 35:19); home of Ruth (Ru 1:19); birthplace of David (1 Sm 17:12) and Christ (Mt 2:1, 2; Lk 2:15-18). 2. Town in Zebulun (Jos 19:15).

Bethlomon (bĕth-lō'mŏn). See *Bethlehem 1*.

Beth-maacah, Beth-maachah (bĕth-mā'ȧ-kȧ), See *Abel-beth-maacah*.

Beth-marcaboth (bĕth-mär'kȧ-bŏth, house of chariots). Town of Simeon (Jos 19:5; 1 Ch 4:31).

Beth-meon (bĕth-mē'ŏn). See *Baal-meon*.

Beth-millo (bĕth-mĭl'lō). See *Millo 2*.

Beth-nimrah (bĕth-nĭm'rȧ, house of lepers. Nimrah in Nm 32:3). Town in Jordan valley fortified by Gad (Nm 32:36; Jos 13:27).

Bethoron (bĕth-ō'rŏn). See *Beth-horon*.

Beth-palet (bĕth-pā'lĕt). See *Beth-pelet*.

Beth-pazzez (bĕth-păz'ĕz, house of dispersion). City of Issachar (Jos 19:21).

Beth-pelet (bĕth-pē'lĕt, house of escape). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:27 [KJ: Beth-palet]; Neh 11:26 [KJ: Beth-phelet]).

Beth-peor (bĕth-pē'ôr, house of Peor). Place in Moab where Israel encamped while fighting Sihon and Og (Dt 3:29; 4:46; Jos 13:20). Moses buried in valley opposite it (Dt 34:6).

Beth-phage (bĕth'fȧ-jē, house of figs). Village near Bethany (Mk 11:1; Lk 19:29) not far from descent of Mt of Olives (Mt 21:1).

Beth-phelet (bĕth-fē'lĕt). See *Beth-pelet*.

Beth-rapha (bĕth-rā'fȧ, house of Rapha). Son of Eshton (1 Ch 4:12).

Beth-rehob (bĕth-rē'hŏb, house of Rehob). See *Rehob 3*.

Bethsaida (bĕth-sā'ĭ-dȧ, house of fishing). 1. City on Sea of Galilee (Jn 1:44; 12:21); home of Peter, Andrew, Philip; rebuked by Jesus for not receiving His teachings (Mt 11:21; Lk 10:13); probably close to Capernaum (see Mk 6:45 and Jn 6:17). 2. Bethsaida of Gaulonitis (Julias). On E side of Sea of Galilee (Lk 9:10-17; Mk 8:22-26). Rebuilt by Philip the tetrarch and called Julias in honor of Augustus' daughter (Ant XVIII, ii, 1).

Bethsamos (bĕth-sā'mŏs). See *Azmaveth 4*.

Beth-shan, Beth-shean, Beth-san (bĕth-shăn', -shē'ăn, -săn', house of security, *or* house of Shahan). Fortress city (modern Beisan) strategically located in valley of Jezreel; dates to early part of 3d millennium BC; under Egyptian rule for 3 c; had chariots of iron; could not be taken (Jos 17:11-16); Saul's body was hanged on its wall (1 Sm 31:10-13; 2 Sm 21: 12-14), his armor put in temple of Ashtoreth (1 Sm 31:10), his head in temple of Dagon (1 Ch 10:10).

Beth-shemesh (bĕth-shē'mĕsh, house of sun). 1. City of N Judah (Jos 15:10) set aside for sons of Aaron (Jos 21:16); Jehoash there defeated Amaziah (2 K 14: 11, 13); occupied by Philistines during Ahaz' reign (2 Ch 28:18); kine brought ark to it (1 Sm 6:1-21, *Ant* VI, i, 4). Ir-shemesh in Jos 19:41. 2. Town of Issachar between Tabor and Jordan (Jos 19:22). 3. City of Naphtali (Jos 19:38; Ju 1:33). 4. Egyptian city (Jer 43:13, RSV: Heliopolis); probably On.

Beth-shittah (bĕth-shĭt'ȧ, house of acacia). City between valley of Jezreel and Zererah (Ju 7:22).

Bethsura, Bethsuron (bĕth-sū'rȧ, -sū'ron). See *Beth-zur*.

Beth-tappuah (bĕth-tăp'ū-ȧ, house of apples). Town in Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:53). Tephon (KJ; Taphon) in 1 Mac 9:50.

Beth-togarmah (bĕth-tō-găr'mȧ. KJ, RV: house of Togarmah). City in N, possibly in Armenia; exported war horses and mules (Eze 27:14; 38:6). See also *Togarmah*.

Bethuel (bē-thū'el, house of God?). 1. Nephew of Abraham; father of Laban and Rebecca (Gn 22:20-24; 24:15, 29; 25:20; 28:2, 5). 2. Simeonite town in Judah (1 Ch 4:30). Bethul in Jos 19:4. Bethel in 1 Sm 30:27. Chesil in Jos 15:30.

Bethul (bĕth'ul). See *Bethuel 2*.

Bethulia (bĕth-ū-lī'ȧ). Home of Judith (Jdth 4:6; 6:11-14).

Bethzacharias (bĕth-zăk-ȧ-rī'ȧs. KJ: Bath-zacharias. RSV: Bethzechariah). Town 8 mi from Beth-zur (1 Mac 6:32, 33).

Beth-zaith (bĕth-zā'ĭth). See *Bezeth*.

Beth-zatha (bĕth-zā'thȧ). See *Bethesda*.

Bethzechariah (bĕth-zĕk-ȧ-rī'ȧ). See *Beth-zacharias*.

Beth-zur (bĕth-zûr', house of rock. KJ, RV: Bethsura *or* Bethsuron in Mac). Town in Judah, 4 mi N of Hebron (Jos 15:58; 2 Ch 11:7; Neh 3:16). Judas Maccabee there defeated Lysias (1 Mac 4:29; 2 Mac 11:5; 13:19, 22).

Betolion, Betolius (bē-tō'lĭ-ŏn, *-us*). See *Bethel 1*.

Betomasthaim, -masthem, -mesthaim, -mestham (bĕt-ō-măs'thā-ĭm, -măs'them, -mĕs'thā-ĭm, -mĕs'thăm). Town near Esdraelon (Jdth 4:6; 15:4).

Betonim (bĕt'ō-nĭm). Town in Gad (Jos 13:26) on Mt Gilead.

betrothal (bē-trōth'al). See *marriage*.

Beulah (bū'lȧ, married). Name for Palestine when in right relationship with God (Is 62:4, 5. RSV: Married).

Bezai (bē'zā-ī). Head of returned family (Ez 2:17; Neh 7:23; 1 Esd 5:16 [KJ: Bassa; RV: Bassai]); joined Nehemiah in making covenant (Neh 10:18).

Bezaleel, Bezalel (bĕ-zăl'ē-ĕl, bĕz'-ā-lĕl, in shadow of God). 1. Grandson of Hur (1 Ch 2:20); tabernacle artificer (Ex 31:1-11; 35:30-35). 2. Returned Jew; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Sesthel in 1 Esd 9:31.

Bezek (bē'zĕk). 1. Town near Jabesh-gilead identified as Ibzik (1 Sm 11:8, 11). 2. Place in territory of Judah where Adonibezek was defeated (Ju 1:1-5).

Bezer (bē'zĕr, fortress). 1. Asherite (1 Ch 7:37). 2. Levitical city of refuge in territory of Judah (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8).

Bezeth (bē'zĕth. RSV: Beth-zaith). Place near Jerusalem where Bacchides encamped (1 Mac 7:19).

Biatas (bī'ā-tăs). See *Pelaiah 2.*

Bible (book). Name given to collection of 39 OT and 27 NT books. See *canon; versions.*

Bichri (bĭk'rī). Benjaminite (2 Sm 20:1).

Bichrites (bĭk'rīts). See *Berites.*

Bidkar (bĭd'kär). Captain of Jehu (2 K 9:25).

bier. Stretcher used to carry dead to grave (2 Sm 3:31; 2 Ch 16:14; Lk 7:14).

Bigtha (bĭg'thä). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

Bigthan, Bigthana (bĭg'thăn, bĭg-thā'nä). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 2:21; 6:2). Gabatha in Ap Est 12:1.

Bigvai (bĭg'vâ-ī, happy). 1. Descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:14; Neh 7:19; 1 Esd 5:14 [KJ, RV: Bagoi]). 2. Chief of Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7). KJ: Reelius; RV: Reelias; RSV: Reeliah in 1 Esd 5:8. Bago in 1 Esd 8:40. 3. Descendants returned with Ezra (Ez 8:14). Possibly same as 1. 4. Family which sealed covenant (Neh 10:16). Possibly same as 1, 3. 5. See *Nahamani.*

Bildad (bĭl'dăd, Bel has loved). Shuhite; friend of Job (Jb 2:11); made three speeches (Jb 8; 18; 25).

Bileam (bĭl'ē-ăm). See *Ibleam.*

Bilgah (bĭl'gä, cheerful). 1. Aaronite; family made 15th course of priests (1 Ch 24:14). 2. Priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:5, 18); probably same as Bilgai.

Bilgai (bĭl'gâ-ī, cheerful). Joined Nehemiah in making covenant (Neh 10:8). Probably same as Bilgah 2.

Bilhah (bĭl'hä). 1. Rachel's handmaid; Jacob's concubine; mother of Dan and Naphtali (Gn 29:29; 30:3-8; 35:22, 25; 46:25; 1 Ch 7:13). 2. See *Baalah 3.*

Bilhan (bĭl'hăn). 1. Horite; son of Ezer (Gn 36:27). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10).

bill. Written document (Dt 24:1, 3; Is 50:1; Lk 16:6. See Mt 5:31).

Bilshan (bĭl'shăn). One of 12 chiefs who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Beelsarus]).

Bimhal (bĭm'hăl). Asherite; son of Japhlet (1 Ch 7:33).

binding and loosing. See *key.*

Binea (bĭn'ē-ä). Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37).

Binnui (bĭn'û-ī, building). 1. Levite; father of Noadiah (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ: Sabban; RV: Sabannus]). 2. One who divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Balnuus (RSV: Belnuus) in 1 Esd 9:31. 3. Another who divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Bannus]). 4. See *Bani 7.* 5. See *Bani 4.*

bird. Clean and unclean birds mentioned (Lv 11:13-19; Dt 14:11-19). Characteristics of eagle, ostrich, hawk, birds generally, mentioned (Jb 39:13-30; Mt 6:26). Birds trapped (Jb 18:8-10); eggs eaten (Dt 22:6; Is 10:14; Lk 11:12).

Birsha (bĭr'shä). King of Gomorrah (Gn 14:2).

birthright. See *first-born 1.*

Birzaith, Birzavith (bĭr-zā'ĭth, -vĭth). Town in Asher (1 Ch 7:31).

Bishlam (bĭsh'lăm). Persian official who complained to Artaxerxes about rebuilding of Jerusalem (Ez 4:7; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Belemus]).

bishop (G *episkopos*). 1. Classical: gods and men as overseers and governors. 2. LXX: superintendent, overseer (Nm 4:16) in religion, state, army (Ju 9:28; 2 K 12:11; 2 Ch 34:12, 17). 3. NT: alternative for presbyter (Tts 1:5, 7; 1 Ti 3:1; 4:14; 5:17, 19); applied to those who rule (Ro 12:8), supervise (Acts 20:17, 28; 1 Ptr 5:2), care for (Acts 20:28) church.

Bithiah (bĭ-thī'ä, daughter of LORD). Daughter of Pharaoh; wife of Mered (1 Ch 4:18).

Bithron (bĭth'rŏn, gorge). KJ, RV: proper noun; ravine of Arabah. RSV: marching the whole forenoon (2 Sm 2:29).

Bithynia (bĭ-thĭn'ĭ-ä). Country in NW Asia Minor; capital: Nicaea (Acts 16:7; 1 Ptr 1:1).

bitter, bitterness. 1. Opposite of sweet (Ex 15:23). 2. Sorrow; affliction (Ex 1:14; Jb 7:11). 3. Inward displeasure (Eph 4:31). 4. Pernicious; evil (2 Sm 2:26). 5. Hostile wickedness (Acts 8:23). 6. Wickedness which corrupts (Heb 12:15).

bitter herbs. Used in Passover feast to recall servitude in Egypt (Ex 12:8; Nm 9:11).

bittern (bĭt'ĕrn). H *qippod.* RV: porcupine. RSV: hedgehog (Is 14:23; 34:11 [RSV: porcupine]; Zph 2:14).

bitumen (bī-tū'mĕn, KJ, RV: slime). Mineral pitch, or asphalt (Gn 11:3; 14:10; Ex 2:3. See Gn 6:14); used for sealing wood. bricks, etc., together. Bitumen pits found along Euphrates, Dead Sea, other places.

Biziothiah, Bizjothjah (bĭz-ī-ō-thī'ä, -jŏth'jä). Town of Judah (Jos 15:28). Perh same as Baalath-beer.

Biztha (bĭz'thä). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

black. See *color.*

blain. Blister full of serum arising on skin (Ex 9:8-11. RSV: sore).

blasphemy (blăs'fē-mĭ). Speaking evil of God (Ps 74:10, 18; Is 52:5; Rv 16:9, 11, 21). Punished by stoning (Lv 24:16). False charges of blasphemy brought against Naboth (1 K 21:10-13), Stephen (Acts 6:11), Jesus (Mt 9:3; 26:65, 66).

blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. See *sin, unpardonable.*

Blastus (blăs'tus, sprout). Chamberlain of Herod Agrippa (Acts 12:20).

blemish. Any deformity; spot (Lv 21:18-20; 22:20-24).

blessing. 1. Blessing by God (2 Sm 6:11) or utterance by Him regarding future favor (Gn 1:22; 12:1-3). 2. Blessing by man; appeal to God to confer blessing on object and regarded as directly beneficial (Gn 12:2; 27:28, 29; Nm 23; 24). 3. Direct application of grace through Word (Gn 48:17-19; Lv 9:22; Nm 6:22-27; Mt 19:13; Lk 24:51). 4. Well-known benedictions: 1. Mizpah (Gn 31:49). 2. Aaronic (Nm 6:22-27). 3. Apostolic (2 Co 13:14).

blindness. Prevalent in Bible lands, hence blind beggars frequent (Mt 9:27; 12:22).

Some ancient tribes blinded their captives (Ju 16:21; 1 Sm 11:2). Kindness toward blind enjoined (Lv 19:14; Dt 27:18).

blood. Often made synonymous with life (Gn 9:4; Lv 17:11, 14; Dt 12:23). Eating of blood forbidden (Gn 9:4; Acts 15:20, 29). Without shedding blood there is no remission of sins (Heb 9:22; Lv 17:11). Blood used for life (Gn 9:6; Mt 27:25), race (Acts 17:26). "Blood of Christ" delivers from sin and death (1 Co 10:16; Eph 2:13; 1 Ptr 1:2, 19).

blood, issue of. Flowing of blood (as RSV: Lv 12:7), hemorrhage (as RSV: Mt 9:20).

bloodguilt. Guilt of murder (Ex 22:2, 3; Lv 17:4; 1 Sm 25:26, 33; Hos 12:14).

bloody flux. See *dysentery.*

bloody sweat. Christ in severe mental distress of Gethsemane perspired sweat as clots of blood (Lk 22:44).

blot. To obliterate or abolish. Used of removing sin (Is 44:22); removing men from God's people (Ps 69:28) or fellowship (Ex 32:32).

blue. See *color.*

Boanerges (bō-ā-nûr'jēz, sons of thunder). Surname given by Christ to James and John (Mk 3:17).

boar. Found wild in thickets of Jordan and on Lebanon range (Ps 80:13)

boats. In Palestine limited to small fishing (Mt 4:21; Mk 1:19), passenger (Mt 9:1; 14:13; Jn 6:17) vessels on Sea of Galilee and (possibly) ferryboats or small boats on swift Jordan. Solomon built fleet of ships at Ezion-geber on Red Sea (1 K 9:26) and fleet which sailed Mediterranean with that of Hiram (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21). Jehoshaphat and Ahaziah later built ships at Ezion-geber (2 Ch 20:35-37). Frequent references to ships of other nations. Luke's description of ships is source material on shipping (Acts 27; 28. See Rv 18:17).

Boaz (bō'ăz. KJ in NT: Booz). **1.** Bethlehemite kinsman and husband of Ruth (Ru; Mt 1:5). **2.** Left pillar in porch of Solomon's temple (1 K 7:21; 2 Ch 3:17; Jer 52:21).

Boccas (bŏk'ăs). See *Bukki 2.*

Bocheru (bō'kĕ-rōō). Son of Azel (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44).

Bochim (bō'kĭm, weepers). Place near Gilgal where Israelites repented and wept (Ju 2:1-5).

body. 1. OT, various words (bones, bowels, belly), esp flesh. **2.** NT (*soma*), corpse (Mt 14:12; Mk 15:43; Lk 23:52). **3.** Living body (Mt 26:12; Mk 5:29; Ro 12:4; 1 Co 5:3); external appearance (2 Co 10:10); contrasted with inner man (1 Co 5:3). Medium for reception and possession of life (Ro 4:19; 2 Co 4:7. See Lv 17:11, 14; Dn 7:15) through which psyche operates (2 Co 5:10; 1 Co 9:27; Heb 13:3). **4.** Sinfulness of human nature brought about and manifested by body (Ro 6:6, 12, 13; 1 Co 6:18; Col 1:22; 2:11; Heb 10:22). **5.** Joined to Spirit (*pneuma*) in believers (Ro 8:10, 13; 1 Co 6:19, 20) for new life and its manifestation (2 Co 4:7, 10; Gl 6:17). **6.** By participation in Him (1 Co 1:9) believers are one body with Christ (Ro 12:5; 1 Co 10:17; 12:27; Eph 5:30), into whom they were baptized (1 Co 12:13). His Spirit manifests Himself through this body (Eph 4:3, 4). **7.** See *Lord's Supper.*

Bohan (bō'hăn, covering?). Descendant of Reuben; stone on Judah-Benjamin boundary named after him (Jos 15:6; 18:17).

boil. Inflamed ulcer (Ex 9:8-11; Dt 28:27, 35 [KJ: botch]); symptom in leprosy (Lv 13:18-20); disease of Hezekiah (2 K 20:7) and Job (Jb 2:7). See also *disease.*

bone. Used to show close association (Gn 2:23; Ju 9:2; 2 Sm 19:12).

bonnet. Headdress for men (Eze 44:18. RV: tire. RSV: turban) and women (Is 3:20. RV: headtire. RSV: headdress).

Book. See *writing.*

Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel (Judah). Source frequently quoted in 1, 2 K.

booth. Temporary hut, usually of boughs (Gn 33:17; Lv 23:34; Jb 27:18; Is 1:8). See also *homes.*

booty. Spoils of war (Gn 14:11, 12, 16; Nm 31:9, 26-52). At conquest of Canaan all living things to be destroyed (Nm 33:52). Portion of spoils given to Levites (Nm 31:26-47); shared with baggage guards (1 Sm 30:21-25).

Booz. (bō'ŏz). See *Boaz.*

Borashan (bōr-ăsh'ăn). See *Chor-ashan.*

Borith (bō'rĭth). See *Bukki 2.*

Boscath (bŏs'kăth). See *Bozkath.*

bosom. See *lap.*

Bosor (bō'sôr). See *Beor.*

Bosora (bŏs'ō-rā). Town of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26, 27); either Bozrah or, more likely, the Roman Bostra.

boss. Knob on shield or buckler (Jb 15:26).

botch. See *boil.*

bottle. Vessel of skin (Jb 32:19; Mt 9:17) or earthenware (Jer 19:1, 10, 11). Lachrymatory (Ps 56:8). See *vineyard 3.*

bottomless pit. See *abyss.*

bow. See *archery.*

bow. Mode of salutation by bending one knee, bending head forward (Gn 23:7; 33:3; 43:28; 1 K 1:53; 2:19).

bowels. KJ translates several H words and G *splanchna* to designate emotions (Gn 43:30; Is 16:11; Ph 1:8; Cl 3:12. RV, RSV: heart, soul, affection, compassion).

bowl. See *homes; pommel; trade 6.*

box. Flask for holding oil or perfume (2 K 9:1, 3 [RV: vial. RSV: flask]; Mk 14:3 [RV: cruse. RSV: jar]; Is 3:20 [KJ: tablet]). See *bag.*

box tree. KJ, RV for H *te'asshur* (Is 41:19; 60:13) from which boat seats (Eze 27:6. KJ: ivory. RSV: pine) and tablets were made (2 Esd 14:24). RSV: pine. RV margin once: cypress.

Bozez (bō'zĕz, shining). One of two crags near Gibeah; the other called Seneh (1 Sm 14:4, 5).

Bozkath (bŏz'kăth, craggy). Town in S Judea near Lachish (Jos 15:39; 2 K 22:1 [KJ: Boscath]).

Bozrah (bŏz'rā). **1.** City of Edom (Gn 36:33; 1 Ch 1:44; Is 34:6; 63:1). Amos (1:12) and Jeremiah (49:13, 22) predicted its destruction. Modern Buseirah. **2.** City of Moab (Jer 48:24).

bracelet. Wrist and arm ornament worn by both sexes (Gn 24:22, 30; Eze 16:11). Badge of royalty (2 Sm 1:10. RSV: armlet). KJ: bracelet in Gn 38:18, 25 (RV, RSV: cord) and Ex 35:22 (RV, RSV: brooches). See *armlet.*

bramble. Ju 9:14, 15. See *thorns and thistles.*

branch. Title for the Messiah as offspring of David (Jer 23:5; 33:15; Zch 3:8; 6:12). Branch is symbol of prosperity (Gn 49:22. See Eze 17:3) and productivity (Ps 80:11).

brand. Firebrand (as RSV, Is 7:4) or torch (as RSV, Ju 15:5).

brass, brazen. See *copper.*

brazen serpent. Copper, or bronze, serpent erected by Moses in wilderness. When

people were bitten by fiery serpents, they looked at it and were saved from death (Nm 21:1-9). Type of Christ (Jn 3:14).

brazier (brā'zhĕr). See *hearth; homes 5.*

bread. See *food 1; 2.*

Breaking of Bread. See *Lord's Supper.*

breastplate (RSV: breastpiece). **1.** Sacred article of dress worn by high priest (Ex 28; 29:5; 35:9, 27; 39). **2.** Armor to protect body in battle (1 K 22:34; Is 59:17; Rv 9:9). **3.** Figuratively, righteousness (Is 59:17; Eph 6:14), faith and love (1 Th 5:8).

breath. See *soul; spirit.*

breeches. See *dress.*

brickkiln. Kiln for enclosing bricks while they are burned (2 Sm 12:31; Nah 3:14 [RV margin, RSV: brickmould (mold)]; Jer 43:9 [RV: brickwork. RSV: pavement]).

bride, bridegroom. See *marriage.*

brier. See *thorns and thistles.*

brigandine (brĭg'an-dēn). KJ in Jer 46:4 (RV, RSV: coat of mail).

brimstone. Sulphur (Gn 19:24). Often figuratively for destruction, punishment (Jb 18:15; Ps 11:6; Is 34:9; Rv 21:8).

bronze. See *copper.*

brooches. Ornaments of women (Ex 35:22. KJ: bracelets).

brook. Small stream like Kishon (1 K 18: 40) and Kidron (2 Sm 15:23). Usually stream which flows only in rainy season (Dt 2:13).

broom. Bush with many, almost leafless, branches and pinkish white flowers (1 K 19: 4, 5; Jb 30:4; Ps 120:4. KJ: juniper. RV: juniper, except in Jb 30:4).

brother. 1. Kinsman of same parents (Gn 27:6) or of same father (Gn 38:1) or mother (Ju 8:19). **2.** Relative, such as nephew (Gn 14:16), cousin (Mt 12:46). **3.** Ally (Am 1:9); coreligionist (Acts 9:17; 1 Co 6:6), often in plural of Christians (Mt 23:8; Ro 1:13). **4.** Of same tribe (Nm 8:26; Neh 3:1). **5.** Fellow countryman (Ju 14:3; Mt 5:47). **6.** Friend or companion (Jb 6:15; Neh 5:10). **7.** Peer (Mt 23:8). **8.** Someone greatly beloved (2 Sm 1:26). **9.** All men (Gn 9:5; Mt 5:22; 18:35).

brotherly affection, kindness, love (G *philadelphia*). Affection for all mankind (Ro 12:10; Heb 13:1; 2 Ptr 1:7).

brothers of the Lord. James, Joses, Simon, and Judas called Lord's brothers (Mt 13: 55); sisters referred to (Mt 13:56). Many regard these as Jesus' full brothers, others as cousins, children of levirate marriage, or children of Joseph by former wife.

brother's wife. See *levirate marriage.*

bruise. Used figuratively for hurting, or inflicting fatal injury (Gn 3:15). Also indicates inability or weakness (2 K 18:21; Is 42:3; Lk 4:18).

buck. See *roebuck.*

buckler. See *armor; arms.*

buffet. To maltreat harshly (Mt 26:67; 1 Co 4:11; 2 Co 12:7; 1 Ptr. 2:20).

Bukki (bŭk'ī). **1.** Prince of Dan (Num 34: 22). **2.** Descendant of Aaron (1 Ch 6:5, 51; Ez 7:4). Borith in 2 Esd 1:2. KJ, RV: Boccas in 1 Esd 8:2.

Bukkiah (bu-kī'a). Levite; leader of 6th division of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 13).

Bul. See *time 4.*

bull, bullock. H *shor*, generic for ox, cattle (Ps 22:12); bullock in Is 65:25; cow in Eze 4:15; oxen in Gn 12:16. "Wild bull" and "wild ox" (KJ) correctly "antelope" in RV, RSV (Dt 14:5; Is 51:20). Ox used for plowing (Dt 22:10), threshing (Dt 25:4), draught (Nm 7:3), burden bearing (1 Ch 12:40), beef (Dt 14:4), sacrifices (1 K 1:9).

bulrush. 1. H *gome'* (Ex 2:3; Is 18:2 [RV, RSV: papyrus]) includes papyrus and related marsh plants. **2.** H *'agmon.* Swamp plant translated reed, rush (Is 19:15).

bulwark (bŏŏl'wĕrk). Figuratively for God's salvation (Is. 26:1) and church in its relationship to truth (1 Ti 3:15. KJ, RV: ground).

Bunah (bū'nȧ, prudence). Descendant of Judah (1 Ch 2:25).

Bunni (bŭn'ī, built). **1.** Levite who made confession (Neh 9:4); afterwards cocovenanter (Neh 10:15). **2.** Levite; father of Shemaiah (Neh 11:15).

burden. 1. Heavy load (literal or figurative. Ex 23:5; Nm 11:11; Mt 11:30). **2.** See *oracle.*

burial. Body washed (Acts 9:37), wrapped in cloth or closely bound in bands (Mt 27:59; Jn 11:44), anointed (if wealthy) with spices and perfumes (Jn 12:7; 19:39; Jer 34:5), carried on bier to grave (2 Sm 3:31; Lk 7:14), cavity in ground but usually cave or cavity cut in rocks (Gn 25:9, 10; Mt 27:60). Friends joined in lamentation (Mk 5:38); mourners even hired (Jer 9:17).

burnt offering. See *sacrifice.*

bushel. See *measures 2h.*

butler. Officer of royal household in charge of wines and drinking vessels (Gn 40; 41:9). Also called cupbearer (1 K 10:5; 2 Ch 9:4; Neh 1:11).

butter. See *food 8.*

Buz (bŭz, contempt). **1.** Son of Nahor (Gn 22:21); also tribe of Arabia descended from him (Jer. 25:23). **2.** Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Buzi (bū'zī). Father of Ezekiel (Eze 1:3).

Buzite (bū'zīt). Of the tribe of Buz (Jb 32:2, 6).

bypath, byway. Byways were traveled to escape danger (Ju 5:6). Bypaths (Jer. 18:15. KJ: paths), figuratively, departure from way of God.

byword (bī'wûrd). Object of taunt; often for H *sh:ninah*, as Dt 28:37; or *mashal*, as Jb 17:6.

C

cab. See *measures 2b.*

Cabbon (kăb'on). Village in plain of Judah (Jos 15:40) perhaps same as Machbenah (1 Ch 2:49).

Cabul (kā'bul, fettered land). **1.** Town of Asher 9 mi SE of Acre (Jos 19:27). Modern Kabûl. **2.** District in N Naphtali given to Hiram by Solomon (1 K 9:13).

Caddis (kăd'ĭs). See *Gaddi.*

Cades (kā'dēz). See *Kedesh 3.*

Cades-Barne (-bär'nē). See *Kadesh 1.*

Cadmiel (kăd'mī-ĕl). See *Kadmiel 1; 2.*

Caesar (sē'zĕr). Title of Roman emperors after Julius Caesar (Mt 22:17; Lk 23:2; Jn 19:15; Acts 17:7; 25:11, 12, 21). Emperors directly or indirectly mentioned in NT: Augustus (Lk 2:1), Tiberius (Lk 3:1; 20:22), Claudius (Acts 11:28), Nero (Acts 25:8).

Caesarea (sĕs-ȧ-rē'ȧ, for Caesar). City c 23 mi S of Mt Carmel; built (25-13 BC) by Herod the Great; Roman capital of Pales-

tine; evangelized by Philip (Acts 8:40; 21:8); home of Cornelius (Acts 10:1, 24; 11:11); prominent city in life of Paul (Acts 9:30; 18:22; 21:8, 16; 23:23, 33; 25). Modern Kaisariyeh.

Caesarea Philippi (fĭ-lĭp'ī). City at foot of Mt Hermon, enlarged by Philip the Tetrarch and called Caesarea. Here Peter's confession was made (Mt 16:13-20; Mk 8:27-30).

cage. 1. Basket for birds (Jer 5:27. ·RSV: basket). 2. Prisoner cage (Eze 19:9. KJ: ward). 3. Haunt (Rv 18:2. RV: hold. RSV: haunt).

Caiaphas (kā'yȧ-fȧs). Appointed high priest by Valerius Gratus (*Ant* XVIII, ii, 2); high priest during public ministry of Jesus (Lk 3:2); conceived (Jn 11:49-53; 18:14), plotted (Mt 26:3-5), and participated in condemnation of Jesus (Mt 26:57; Jn 18:28). Took part in trial of Peter and John (Acts 4:6-22). Deposed by Vitellius, 36 AD (*Ant* XVIII, iv, 3).

Cain (kān, acquisition, spear). 1. Oldest son of Adam; murdered Abel (Gn 4). 2. See *Kain 2.*

Cainan (kā-ī'năn. RV, RSV: Kenan in OT). 1. Son of Enos (Gn 5:9-14; 1 Ch 1:2 [KJ: Kenan]; Lk 3:37, 38). 2. Son of Arphaxad (Lk 3:36).

cake. Loaf or wafer. See *food 1; 2.*

Calah (kā'lȧ). City of Assyria; built by Nimrod (Gn 10:11).

Calamolalus (kăl-ȧ-mŏl'ȧ-lus). Probably conflation of Lod and Hadid (1 Esd 5:22. RSV: other Elam. See Ez 2:31, 33; Neh 7:34, 37).

calamus (kăl'ȧ-mus, reed, cane). Sweet-smelling plant used in anointing oil and sacrifices (Ex 30:23 [RSV: aromatic cane]; SS 4:14; Eze 27:19). Sweet cane in Is 43:24; Jer 6:20.

Calcol (kăl'kŏl, sustenance). Wise man; son of Mahol (1 K 4:31 [KJ: Chalcol]); but son of Zerah in 1 Ch 2:6.

caldron (kôl'drun). Vessel for boiling meat (1 Sm 2:14; 2 Ch 35:13; Jb 41:20 [RV, RSV: burning bushes]; Mi 3:3). Figuratively, Eze 11:3, 7, 11.

Caleb (kā'leb, dog). 1. Son of Jephunneh (Nm 32:12; Jos 15:17; 1 Ch 4:15); one of 12 spies sent into Canaan; gave faithful report with Joshua; entered Holy Land (Jos 14; 15; Nm 13:14). 2. Son of Hezron (1 Ch 2:18, 42); ancestor of Hur and Bezalel (1 Ch 2:19). Chelubai in 1 Ch 2:9. Carmi in 1 Ch 4:1. 3. Caleb's district (1 Sm 30:14).

Caleb-ephratah, -ephrathah (ĕf'rȧ-tȧ, -thȧ. RSV: Caleb went in to Ephrathah). KJ, RV consider it a place name; RSV, name of Hezron's wife (1 Ch 2:19, 24).

calendar. See *time.*

calf. Young bull or cow. Fatted calf a luxury (Gn 18:7; 1 Sm 28:24; Am 6:4; Lk 15:23). Aaron made golden calf as idol (Ex 32:4). Jeroboam instituted calf worship at Bethel, and Dan (1 K 12:28, 29). Calf worship denounced (Hos 8; 10; 13).

Calitas (kăl'ī-tăs). See *Kelita.*

call, calling. See *vocation.*

Callisthenes (kă-lĭs'thē-nēz). Friend of Nicanor (2 Mac 8:33).

Calneh (kăl'nē). 1. KJ, RV: city of Nimrod (Gn 10:10. RSV: all of them). 2. City mentioned in Amos (6:2). Canneh in Eze 27:23.

Calno (kăl'nō). City which vainly resisted Assyria (Is 10:9).

Calphi (kăl'fī). See *Chalphi.*

Calvary (kăl'vȧ-rī. KJ: Lk 23:33. RV: The skull. RSV: The Skull). Latin (*calvaria*) corresponding to H Golgotha (Mt 27:33; Mk 15:22; Jn 19:17), where Christ was crucified; near His grave (Jn 19:41); outside city gate (Mt 28:11; Heb 13:11-13). Name may be due to shape of elevation or because of executions there.

camel. One-humped camel, either draught animal (2 K 8:9) or dromedary (Is 66:20 RSV). Used for carriage and source of wealth (Gn 12:16; Ju 7:12; 2 Ch 14:15; Jb 1:3; 42:12; Is 30:6). Unclean (Lv 11:4). Hair used for clothing (2 K 1:8; Zch 13:4; Mt 3:4). Used figuratively (Mt 19:24; 23:24).

camel's thorn. See *aspalathus.*

Camon (kā'mon). See *Kamon.*

camp, encampment (H *mahaneh,* place of pitching a tent). Station of party (Gn 32:21), body of people (Ex 14:9), or army (1 Sm 4:1, 5; 2 K 7:7). Camp of Israelites kept clean (Dt 23:9-14) and orderly (Nm 1:47—2:34; 3:14-39).

camphire (kăm'fīr). See *henna.*

Cana (kā'nȧ). Town in Galilee near Nazareth (Jn 2:1-11; 4:46; 21:2).

Canaan (kā'nan). 1. Son of Ham (Gn 10:6, 15; 1 Ch 1:8, 13). 2. Country between Jordan and Mediterranean (Ex 6:4; Lv 25:38; Nm 34:3-12). Originally applied to Phoenician coast. Called Holy Land after captivity (Zch 2:12). KJ: Chanaan in Acts 7:11; 13:19; Jdth 5:3. Kinahhi in Tell el Amarna Letters.

Canaanite (kā'nan-īt). 1. Inhabitant of Canaan (Gn 10:18-20; 13:7; 15:21; Nm 13:29; Jos 11:3; 24:11). Canaanites had developed arts and sciences. Language Phoenician and Ugaritic; deities immoral (El, Baal, Anath, Astarte, Asherah). 2. See *Zealot.*

canal. Irrigation canals of Egypt referred to in Ex 7:19; 8:5 (KJ: rivers. RV: streams); Is 19:6 (KJ, RV: rivers).

Cananaean (kā'nȧ-nē'ăn). See *Zealots.*

Candace (kăn'dȧ-sē). Ethiopian queen (Acts 8:27).

candle, candlestick. See *lamp.*

cane. See *calamus.*

cankerworm. Probably undeveloped locust (Jl 1:4; 2:25; Nah 3:15, 16; also RV in Ps 105:34; Jer 51:27. RSV: hopping locust, hopper, locust).

Canneh (kăn'ē). See *Calneh.*

canon. Collection of books of Bible. Collection of OT books completed by NT times (Ro 3:2; 1 Mac 4:46; 9:27; 12:9; 2 Mac 2:13-15). Books of NT canonized gradually. Distinction between homologoumena (universally recognized) and antilegomena (genuineness doubted by some) was preserved. 39 OT and 27 NT books.

Canticles (kăn'tĭ-k'lz). See *Song of Songs.*

Capernaum (kȧ-pûr'nȧ-um, town of Nahum). City on NW coast of Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:13; Jn 6:24) which had customs station (Mt 9:9) and synagog (Lk 7:5). Headquarters of Jesus (Mt 9:1; Mk 2:1).

Capharsalama (căf-ăr-săl'ȧ-mȧ). Battlefield (1 Mac 7:31).

Caphenatha (kȧ-fĕn'ȧ-thȧ). See *Chaphenatha.*

Caphthorim (kăf'thō-rĭm). See *Caphtorim.*

Caphtor (kăf'tôr). Place from which Philistines came (probably Crete. Dt 2:23; Jer 47:4; Am 9:7).

Caphtorim (kăf'tō-rĭm). Inhabitants of Caphtor (Gn 10:14; Dt 2:23; 1 Ch 1:12 [KJ: Caphthorim]).

capital. 1. Ruling city (Est 1:2. KJ, RV: palace). 2. Decorative crown of candlesticks, pillars, etc. (KJ: knop or chapiter. Ex 25:33; 1 K 7:16-22).

Cappadocia (kăp-ā-dō'shĭ-ā). Province in E part of Asia Minor (Acts 2:9; 1 Ptr 1:1).

captain. Military title applied to officers ranging from commander-in-chief (Gn 21:22. RSV: commander) to commander of body guard (Gn 37:36). "Captain of the temple" (Acts 4:1) was in charge of temple guard. Christ is Captain of our salvation (Heb 2:10; see Jos 5:14).

captive. Prisoners of war treated with cruelty (Ju 1:7; 8:7; 2 Sm 12:31; 2 Ch 28:8-15) and indignity (1 K 20:32; Jos 10:24).

captivity. Bondage to enemies, especially in foreign land. Assyrians and Babylonians practiced wholesale deportation. Captivity of Ten Tribes was long process by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 5:26), Shalmaneser (2 K 17:3, 5), Sargon II, and Esarhaddon. Deportation of Judah also was by stages (2 K 18:13; 24:14; 25:11; 2 Ch 36:20). Ezra and Nehemiah describe return of captives. Figuratively, Christ is described as leading His enemies captive (Eph 4:8).

Carabasion (kăr-ā-bā'zĭ-ŏn). See *Meremoth 1.*

caravan (kăr'ā-văn). Company of traveling merchants, pilgrims, etc. Animals used: camels, asses, horses (Gn 37:25 [KJ: company. RV: traveling company]; Ju 5:6; Is 21:13 [KJ, RV: traveling companies]). Regular routes were followed (Ju 8:11 [KJ, RV: way of them that dwelt in tents]; Jb 6:18, 19 [KJ: paths]), famous one leading from Damascus across Esdraelon to Mediterranean.

carbuncle (kär'bŭng-k'l). Precious gem; 3d stone in 1st row of high priest's breastpiece (Ex 28:17; 39:10; Eze 28:13; Is 54:12).

Carcas (kär'kăs. RSV: Carkas). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

carcass. The Jews were unclean after touching carcass of unclean animal, or clean animal which had died (Lv 11; Dt 14:8). Contact with corpse also rendered unclean (Nm 6; 9:10; 19:11-19).

Carchamis, Carchemish (kär'kā-mĭs, kär'ke-mĭsh). Hittite city on bank of Euphrates (2 Ch 35:20 [KJ: Charchemish]; Is 10:9; Jer 46:2; 1 Esd 1:25 [KJ: Carchamis]), where Babylon defeated Egypt (605 BC).

care (RSV: anxiety, fearfulness, etc.). **1.** OT, anxious foreboding (Eze 4:16; 12:18). **2.** NT, concern with (Mk 4:38); anxious concern for (Lk 10:41; 1 Co 7:32). **3.** NT warnings against care (Mt 6:25-34; Ph 4:6; 1 Ptr 5:7) are against false orientation (Mk 4:19; Lk 21:34; 1 Co 7:32-35) and anxiety from which trust in God frees us (1 Co 7:29-31; Ph 4:6; 1 Ptr 5:7).

Careah (kā-rē'ā). See *Kareah.*

Caria (kā'rĭ-ā). SW province of Asia Minor (1 Mac 15:23). Cities: Cnidus and Miletus.

Carites (kăr'ī-tēz). See *Cherethites.*

Carkas (kär'kăs). See *Carcas.*

carme (kär'mē). See *Harim 1.*

Carmel (kär'měl, garden). **1.** Translated as productive field (Is 10:18; Jer 48:33. KJ erroneously makes H word proper noun in 2 K 19:23; 2 Ch 26:10). **2.** Mountain (c 1,700 ft) in Asher; SW boundary of Esdraelon; juts into Mediterranean (Jos 19:26; 1 K 18:17-40; 2 K 2:25; Is 33:9; 35:2; Jer 50:19). **3.** Town in Judah (Jos 15:55); home of Nabal (1 Sm 25:2-44); 7 mi SE of Hebron.

Carmi (kär'mī, vinedress). **1.** Son of Reuben; progenitor of Carmites (Gn 46:9; Ex 6:14; Nm 26:6). **2.** Descendant of Judah; father of Achan (Jos 7:1; 1 Ch 2:7). **3.** See *Caleb 2.*

Carmites (kär'mīts). Descendants of Carmi 1 (Nm 26:6).

Carnaim (kär'nā-ĭm). See Karnaim.

carnal. See *flesh 6.*

carnelian (kär-nēl'yăn, H *odem;* G *sardios*). Red or brownish-red gem (Eze 28:13; Rv 4:3; 21:20. KJ, RV: sardius).

Carnion (kär'nĭ-on). See *Karnaim.*

carpenter. Artificer in wood; general term for builder (2 Sm 5:11; 2 K 12:11; 22:6; 1 Ch 14:1; 22:15; 2 Ch 24:12; 34:11; Ez 3:7; Is 44:13). Joseph, husband of Mary, was carpenter (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3). See *trade 5.*

carpet (RV, RSV in Ju 5:10; RSV in Eze 27:24). See *homes; trade 2.*

Carpus (kär'pus). Paul's friend (2 Ti 4:13).

carriage. KJ for things carried (Ju 18:21; 1 Sm 17:22; Is 10:28; 46:1; Acts 21:15).

Carshena (kär'shē-nā). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

cart. Two-wheeled vehicle for transporting people or freight, usually drawn by oxen (1 Sm 6:7-16; Am 2:13).

carve, carving. Art of engraving, sculpturing, or carving in materials as wood, stone, ivory (Ex 31:5; 35:33; 1 K 6; 2 Ch 2:7-14; Ps 74:6; Zch 3:9).

casement. See *homes; lattice.*

Casiphia (kā-sĭf'ĭ-ā). Place where Levites settled during captivity (Ez 8:17).

Casluhim (kăs'lū-hĭm). Mizraite people (Gn 10:14; 1 Ch 1:12).

Casphon, Casphor (kăs'fŏn, kăs'fôr). See *Chaspho.*

Caspin, Caspis (kăs'pĭn, kăs'pĭs). City taken by Judas Maccabee (2 Mac 12:13, 14). Perhaps Chaspho.

cassia (kăsh'ĭ-ā, H *qiddah*). Aromatic wood; used in anointing oil; probably flavor of cinnamon (Ex 30:24; Ps 45:8; Eze 27:19).

castanets (kăs'tā-nĕts, KJ: cornets). Pair of small, spoon-shaped cymbals (2 Sm 6:5).

castle. **1.** Fortified building or stronghold (Neh 7:2 [KJ: palace]; Pr 18:19). **2.** Tower of Antonia in Jerusalem (Acts 21:34, 37; 22:24; 23:10, 16, 32. RSV: barracks).

Castor and Pollux (kăs'tẽr, pŏl'ŭks). See *Twin Brothers.*

cat. Mentioned in Bar 6:22.

caterpillar. Species of locust, or undeveloped locust (1 K 8:37; 2 Ch 6:28; Ps 78:46; Is 33:4).

Cathua (kā-thū'ā). See *Giddel 1.*

cattle. Domestic bovine animals such as horned cattle, horses, asses, camels, sheep, and goats (Gn 1:24, 25; 13:2; Ex 12:29; 34:19; Nm 20:19; 32:16; Ps 50:10; Jb 1:3).

Cauda (kô'dā. KJ: Clauda). Small island near SW shore of Crete (Acts 27:16). Modern Gozzo.

caul (kôl). **1.** Net for woman's hair (Is 3:18. RSV: headband. KJ, RV margin: networks). **2.** Membrane, or inner lining of belly, which covers stomach and part of liver (Ex 29:13, 22; Lv 3:4, 10, 15. RSV: appendage). **3.** Covering of heart, or breast (Hos 13:8. RSV: breast).

cave. Hollow place or cavern frequently found in limestone of Palestine. Used as dwellings (Gn 19:30; 1 K 19:9), as places of refuge (Ju 6:2; 1 Sm 14:11), for burial (Gn 23:1-20; 49:29; Mt 27:60; Jn 11:38). See *homes 1.*

cedar. Usually cedar of Lebanon; its timber extensively used for palaces, temples (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:5, 6; 7:1-12; Ez 3:7),

idols (Is 44:14, 15), ship masts (Eze 27:5). Probably different variety of cedar in Lv 14:4; Nm 19:6; 24:6; Eze 31:8.

Cedron (sē'drŏn). See *Kidron; Kidron, Brook.*

Ceilan (sē'lăn). See *Kilan.*

ceiling. Hebrew temple ceiling was of cedar (1 K 6:9-15).

cellar. Underground storage place (1 Ch 27:27, 28).

Celosyria (sĕ-lō-sĭr'ĭ-*a*). See *Coelesyria.*

Cenchrea, Cenchreae (sĕn-krē'*a*, sĕn'krē-ē). Port of Corinth (Acts 18:18); had Christian church (Ro 16:1).

Cendebaeus, Cendebeus (sĕn-dē-bē'*us*). Syrian general (1 Mac 15:38).

censer. Vessel for burning incense. Censers for tabernacle were of copper (Lv 16:12; Nm 16:39), those for temple of gold (1 K 7:50; 2 Ch 4:22. Cf Rv 8:3, 5). "Censer" (KJ) of Heb 9:4 is better rendered "altar of incense" (RSV).

census (RSV. KJ: sum of, number). In OT several censuses recorded (Ex 38:26; Nm 1:2, 3; 26:51; 1 Ch 21:1-6; 27:24; 1 K 5:15; 2 Ch 2:17, 18; Ez 2:64). NT mentions Roman census in Lk 2:1 (KJ: taxed; RSV: enrolled) and Acts 5:37 (KJ: taxing).

centurion (sĕn-tū'rĭ-*un*, hundred). Roman officer in command of 100 soldiers (Mt 8:5; Mk 15:39; Lk 7:1-10; Acts 10:1).

Cephas (sē'făs, rock). Aramaic for Peter (Jn 1:42; 1 Co 1:12).

Ceras (sē'răs). See *Keros.*

cereal offering (RV: meal offering; KJ: meat offering). Offering of fine flour, salt, and (except in sin offerings) olive oil (Lv 2:1, 4, 13, 14; 7:13-37; 1 Ch 21:23); contained no meat.

Cetab (sē'tăb). See *Ketab.*

Chabris (kā'brĭs). Ruler of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).

Chadias, Chadiasai, Chadiasans (kā'dĭ-*ăs*, kăd-ĭ-ā'sī, -ā'săns). Listed in 1 Esd 5:20.

Chaereas (kē'rē-*ăs*. KJ: Chereas). Commander at Gazara (Gezer); defeated by Judas Maccabeus (2 Mac 10:32-38).

chaff (chăf). **1.** H *mots*, refuse of winnowed grain (Jb 21:18; Ps 1:4; Is 17:13; Hos 13:3; Zph 2:2). **2.** H *hashash*, dry grass (as in RV, RSV. Is 5:24). **3.** H *teben*, straw (as RV, RSV. Jer 23:28). **4.** Figuratively, that which is worthless or evil (Jer 13:24 [KJ, RV: stubble]; Ps 1:4; Mt 3:12).

chains. Used as badges of office (Gn 41:42; Eze 16:11; Dn 5:7), ornaments (Pr 1:9; Is 3:20), fetters (Is 45:14; Jer 40:1; Nah 3:10; Mk 5:4; Acts 12:6). Figuratively: oppression, punishment (Lm 3:7; Ps 73:6; 149:8).

chalcedony (kăl-sĕd'ō-nĭ). Perhaps agate (as RSV. Rv 21:19).

Chalcol (kăl'kŏl). See *Calcol.*

Chaldea (kăl-dē'*a*). Originally Babylonia on Persian Gulf; later, practically all of Babylonia (Gn 10:10; 11:31; Jb 1:17; Is 48:20; Jer 50:10). See also *Leb-kamai.*

Chaldeans, Chaldees (kăl-dē'*ănz*, -dēz'). Chaldeans existed 1000 BC. In 8th c BC Chaldean kings conquered and ruled Babylon and began to extend their rule (2 K 24:2; 25; Is 13:19-22; Jer 21:4-14; Dn 1:4). Chaldeans noted as astronomers (Dn 2:2; 4:7).

chalkstone. Limestone rock (Is 27:9) used to make mortar. See *lime.*

Chalphi (kăl'fī. KJ: Calphi). Father of Judas, commander of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 11:70).

chamber. Room of house (Gn 43:30; Ps 19:5; Mk 14:14). Figuratively, heaven (Ps 104:3), place of earnest prayer (Is 26:20). "Chamber of imagery" (Eze 8:12) is "room of pictures" in RSV.

chambering. Debauchery (as RSV, Ro 13:13).

chamberlain (chām'bĕr-lĭn). Confidential and influential officer of a ruler (2 K 23:11; Est 1:10; Acts 12:20).

chameleon (*ka*-mē'lē-*un*). **1.** Meaning of H *qoah* (Lv 11:30) is uncertain. RV, RSV: land crocodile. **2.** H *tinshemeth* (Lv 11:30. KJ: mole).

chamois (shăm'ĭ). See *mountain sheep.*

Chanaan (kā'năn). See *Canaan.*

chancellor (chăn'*se*-lĕr). Title applied to Rehum (Ez 4:8. RSV: commander).

Channuneus, Chanuneus (kăn-ū-nē'*us*. RSV: Hananiah). In 1 Esd 8:48, where Ez 8:19 has Merari.

chaos. Disorder in the beyond of death (Jb 10:22. KJ, RV: without any order); confusion (Is 24:10; 34:11; 45:18. KJ, RV: waste, confusion, etc.).

Chaphenatha (kā-fēn'*ā*-thā. KJ: Caphenatha). Probably portion of E wall of Jerusalem (1 Mac 12:37).

chapiter. See *capital 2.*

chapman. Merchant, peddler (1 K 10:15; 2 Ch 9:14. RSV: trader).

Charaathalan, Charaathalar (kăr-*ā*-ăth'*ā*-lăn, -lăr). Perhaps Cherub, Addan (as RSV and RV margin. 1 Esd 5:36).

Characa (kăr'*ā*-kā). See *Charax.*

Charashim (kăr'*ā*-shĭm). See *Ge-harashim.*

Charax (kăr'ăx). Place mentioned in 2 Mac 12:17 (KJ: Characa).

Charchemish (kăr'kē-mĭsh). See *Carchemish.*

charcoal. See *coal.*

Charcus (kär'*kus*). See *Barkos.*

Charea (kā'rē-*ā*). See *Harsha.*

charger. 1. Deep dish or receptacle (Nm 7:13-85; Ez 1:9. RSV: plate, basin. **2.** Platter (Mt 14:8, 11; Mk 6:25, 28. RSV: platter). **3.** Horse (Nah 2:3. KJ: fir tree. RV: spear).

chariot. Two-wheeled vehicle for travel and war (Gn 41:43; 46:29; 1 K 18:44; 2 K 5:9; Acts 8:28). Used by enemies of Israel (Ex 14:7; Jos 11:4; Ju 4:3; 1 Sm 13:5) and by Israel from David on (2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 9:19; 10:26; 22:34; 2 K 9:16; Is 31:1).

charity. See *love.*

Charme (kär'mē). See *Harim 1.*

charmer. See *magic.*

Charmis (kär'mĭs). Ruler of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).

Charran (kăr'ăn). See *Haran.*

Chaseba (kās'ē-*bă*. RSV: Chezib). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.

Chaspho (kās'fō. RV: Casphor). City in Gilead (1 Mac 5:26 [KJ: Casphor], 36 [KJ: Casphon]). Perh Caspis.

chastisement (chās'tĭz-ment. RSV: discipline; chastening). Action for instruction (*paideia*) and correction (Dt 8:5; Pr 13:24; 19:18; 1 Co 11:32; Eph 6:4); not punishment for sin.

Chebar (kē'bär). River of Chaldea on whose banks Ezekiel had visions (Eze 1:1, 3).

Chedorlaomer (kĕd-or-lā-ō'mĕr, servant of god Lagamar). King of Elam against whom Abraham fought (Gn 14).

cheek. To strike on cheek regarded as insult (1 K 22:24; Jb 16:10; Ps 3:7; Mt 5:39; Lk 6:29).

cheese. See *food 8.*

Chelal (kē'lăl, completion). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30)

Chelcias (kĕl'shĭ-ās. RV: Helkias. RSV: Hilkiah). **1.** Ancestor of Baruch (Bar

1:1). 2. Father of high priest Jehoiakim (Bar 1:7). 3. Father of Susannah (Sus 2, 29, 63); perh same as Hilkiah 6.

Chelluh (kĕl'ŭ). See *Cheluhi*.

Chellus, Chelous (kĕl'*u*s, kĕ'lōoz). Place W of Jordan (Jdth 1:9).

Chelub (kē'lŭb, basket). 1. Brother of Shuah (1 Ch 4:11). 2. Father of David's chief gardener (1 Ch 27:26).

Chelubai (kĕ-lōō'bī). See *Caleb 2*.

Cheluhi (kĕ-lōō'hī. KJ: Chelluh). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:35).

Chemarim (kĕm'*a*-rĭm). Word (RV) in Zph 1:4 (KJ: Chemarims) and in margins of 2 K 23:5; Hos 10:5. RSV: idolatrous priests.

Chemosh (kē'mŏsh, subduer). God of Moabites (Nm 21:29; Jer 48:46); worshiped with child sacrifices (2 K 3:27). Solomon built a high place to him (1 K 11:7); destroyed by Josiah (2 K 23:13).

Chenaanah (kĕ-nā'*a*-nä). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10). 2. Father of false prophet Zedekiah (1 K 22:11, 24).

Chenani (kĕ-nā'nī, firm). Levite; assisted returned exiles in worship (Neh 9:4).

Chenaniah (kĕn-*a*-nī'*a*, LORD is firm). Leader of Levites in music (1 Ch 15:22, 27); judge (1 Ch 26:29).

Chephar-ammoni, Chephar-haammonai (kē'fär-ăm'mō-nī, -hă-ăm'ō-nī, village of Ammonites). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:24).

Chephirah (kĕ-fī'r*a*, village). Gibeonite town (Jos 9:17; 18:26; Ez 2:25; Neh 7:29) 8 mi from Jerusalem. Modern Kefireh.

Cheran (kē'răn). Horite (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41).

Chereas (kē'rē-*a*s). See *Chaereas*.

Cherethims, Cherethites (kĕr'ē-thĭmz, -thīts, Cretans?). Philistines who lived in SW Canaan (1 Sm 30:14; Eze 25:16 [KJ: Cherethims]; Zph 2:5). Some were members of David's bodyguard (2 Sm 8:18; 15:18). Carites in 2 K 11:4, 19 (KJ: captains).

Cherith (kē'rĭth, gorge). Brook of Transjordan where Elijah sojourned (1 K 17:3, 5).

cherub (chĕr'*u*b, pl cherubim [KJ: cherubims]). Guards of Paradise (Gn 3:24). Two golden cherubim placed on ark of covenant (Ex 25:18-22; 37:7-9; Heb 9:5). Cherubim embroidered on curtain and veil of tabernacle (Ex 26:1, 31). Solomon placed two cherubim in temple Holy of Holies (1 K 6:23-28; 8:7; 2 Ch 3:10-13; 5:7, 8). The LORD is described as dwelling between cherubim (Nm 7:89; 1 Sm 4:4; Ps 80:1; 99:1) and riding on them (2 Sm 22:11; Ps 18:10). Described as four-winged and four-faced (Eze 1:5-12; 10:1-22. See Rv 4:6, 9).

Cherub (kē'rŭb). Exile who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

Chesalon (kĕs'*a*-lŏn). Landmark of Judah (Kesla) 10 mi W of Jerusalem (Jos 15:10).

Chesed (kē'sĕd). Son of Nahor by Milcah (Gn 22:22).

Chesil (kē'sĭl). See *Bethuel 2*.

chest. 1. Treasure chest (2 K 12:9, 10; 2 Ch 24:8). 2. Trunk (Eze 27:24. RSV: carpet).

Chestnut tree. See *plane*.

Chesulloth (kĕ-sŭl'ŏth). Town of Issachar (Jos 19:18), probably same as Chisloth-tabor.

Cheth (kăth). See *Heth 2*.

Chettiim (kĕ-tī'ĭm). See *Kittim 2*.

Chezib (kē'zĭb). See *Achzib 2; Chaseba*.

Chidon (kī'don). See *Nacon*.

Chief. Title frequent, especially in KJ, with official terms: chief butler, chief baker, chief of herdsmen, chief of three, chief officer, chief of princes, chief priest, chief commander, chief captain.

chief of Asia. (ā'zhä). See *Asiarch*.

chief priest. See *priest*.

child, children. See *family*.

Chileab (kĭl'ē-ăb). David's son by Abigail (2 Sm 3:3). Daniel in 1 Ch 3:1.

Chilion (kĭl'ī-ŏn, pining). Son of Elimelech and Naomi (Ru 1:2, 5; 4:9).

Chilmad (kĭl'măd). Place mentioned with Sheba and Asshur. Site unknown (Eze 27:23).

Chimham (kīm'hăm, pining). 1. David's friend (2 Sm 19:37, 38, 40). 2. Inn at Bethlehem later named after him (Jer 41:17). See *Geruth Chimham*.

Chinnereth, Chinneroth (kĭn'ē-rĕth, -rŏth, harp). 1. Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:35. Thutmose III's list at Thebes). 2. Region where city was located (1 K 15:20. KJ: Cinneroth). 3. Ancient name for Sea of Galilee (Nm 34:11; Dt 3:17; Jos 11:2; 12:3; 13:27; 34:11). See also *Galilee, Sea of*.

Chios (kī'ŏs). Island of Grecian Archipelago between Lesbos and Samos (Acts 20:15).

Chisleu, Chislev (kĭs'lū, kĭs'lĕv). KJ: Casleu in Mac 1:54. See *time 4*.

Chislon (kĭs'lŏn, strength). Chief of Benjamin (Nm 34:21).

Chisloth-tabor (kĭs'lŏth-tā'bĕr). Place near Tabor probably identical with Chesulloth (Jos 19:12).

Chitlish (kĭt'lĭsh, KJ: Kithlish). Village in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:40).

Chittim (kĭt'ĭm). See *Kittim*.

Chiun (kī'un). Probably Kaiwan (as RSV), Syrian star god Saturn (Am 5:26). Probably same as Rephan.

Chloe (klō'ē, green grass). Christian woman of Corinth (1 Co 1:11).

Choba, Chobai (kō'bä, kō'bā-ī). Place in Bethulia (Jdth 4:4; 15:4).

Chola (kō'lä). See *Kola*.

choose. See *elect*.

Chor-ashan (kôr-ăsh'ăn. RV: Cor-ashan; RSV: Borashan). Hunting place of David (1 Sm 30:30). Probably same as Ashan.

Chorazin (kō-rā'zĭn). City on Sea of Galilee. Identified with Kerazeh, 2½ mi N of Capernaum (Mt 11:21; Lk 10:13).

Chorbe (kôr'bē). See *Zaccai*.

Chosamaeus, Chosameus (kŏs-*a*-mē'*u*s). Surname of Simon (1 Esd 9:32). See *Shimeon*.

Chozeba (kō-zē'bä). See *Achzib 2*.

Christ (krīst). See *Jesus Christ; Messiah*.

Christian. Follower of Christ. First so called at Antioch, Syria (Acts 11:26; 26:28; 1 Ptr 4:16).

Chronicles (krŏn'ĭ k'lz). Two historical books of OT. H name is "Acts of the Days"; in LXX erroneously called Paraleipomena ("that passed over"). Present name traced to Jerome. Two books originally one. Emphasize priestly history from death of Saul to end of captivity. Outline: 1. Genealogies from Adam to end of captivity (1 Ch 1:1—9:44). 2. David's history (1 Ch 10:1—29:30). 3. Solomon's history (2 Ch 1:1—9:31). 4. History of Judahite kings (2 Ch 10:1—36:23). Tradition assigned authorship to Ezra. Sources mentioned (1 Ch 29:29; 2 Ch 9:29; 12:15; 13:22; 25:26; 26:22).

Chronicles. Sources referred to in OT. Following names associated with them: David (1 Ch 27:24); Samuel, Nathan, Gad (1 Ch 29:29); Shemaiah, Iddo (2 Ch 12:15); Jehu (2 Ch 20:34). Other Chron-

icles: of Seers (2 Ch 33:19); of Medes and Persians (Est 2:23; 6:1; 10:2).

Chronicles of the Kings. See *Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel (Judah).*

chronology (krŏ-nŏl'ŏ-jĭ). Dating of Biblical events. Statements in Bible (Lk 3:1, 2) and extrabiblical history used. Chronology of Ussher has been used as convenient orientation, though few scholars agreed completely or accepted older dates. Some prominent dates often given are: Patriarchs; c 2100—1800 BC. Exodus: 1441 (or late date 1290) BC. Kings: 1000—587 BC. Captivity of Israel: c 740 to 600 BC. Captivity of Judah: 587—400 BC. Birth of Christ: 6—5 BC. See *time.*

chrysolite, chrysolyte (krĭs'ŏ-līt, gold stone). Yellow topaz and other precious stones with golden tint (Rv 21:20). KJ, RV: beryl in Eze 1:16; 10:9; 28:13.

chrysoprase, chrysoprasus (krĭs'ŏ-prāz, krĭ-sŏp'rā-sus, golden-green stone). Gem, often considered variety of chalcedony but not satisfactorily identified (Rv 21:20).

Chub (kŭb). See *Cub.*

Chun (kŭn). See *Berothah.*

church (G *ekklesia*). 1. In the classics, assembled citizens. 2. LXX: *ekklesia* translates *qahal* (convoke, assemble); nature of assembly varied (Dt 23:2; 1 Sm 19:20; 2 Ch 20:5; Ps 149:1; Ez 10:8); synonym for synagog (Gn 28:3; Nm 20:4). 3. NT: believers considered collectively (whether in meeting or not) in city (Acts 5:11; 7:38; 8:1; Ro 16:1; 1 Co 1:2; 1 Th 1:1), territory (Acts 9:31; Gl 1:13), world (Mt 16:18; 1 Co 10:32). Church belongs to God in Christ (Acts 20:28; 1 Co 1:2; Gl 1:22; 1 Th 2:14), gathered by, and active in, Word (Mt 28:19, 20; Acts 20:28; 1 Co 4:17; 2 Co 8:18; Ph 4:15). See *body; fellowship; kingdom of God.*

churning. RSV: pressing (Pr 30:33). See *food 8.*

Chushan-rishathaim (kū'shăn-rĭsh-ā-thā'ĭm). See *Cushan-rishathaim.*

Chuzi (kū'zī). Place held by Assyrians (Jdth 7:18).

Chusa (kū'zə, jug). Steward of Herod (Lk 8:3).

Cilicia (sĭ-lĭsh'ĭ-ə). Province of Asia Minor with Tarsus as capital (Acts 15:41).

cinnamon. Inner bark of cinnamon tree (Ex 30:23; Pr 7:17; SS 4:14; Rv 18:13).

Cinneroth (sĭn'ĕ-rŏth). See *Chinnereth.*

Cirama (sĭr'ə-mə. See *Ramah 5.*

circumcision (sûr-kum-sĭzh'un, cutting around). Removing foreskin of male organ, rite enjoined upon Abraham and his descendants as token of covenant (Gn 17). Made legal institution by Moses (Lv 12:3; Jn 7:22, 23). Neglected in wilderness (Jos 5:2-7). Jews despised uncircumcised (Ju 14:3; 15:18; 1 Sm 14:6). Other nations (e. g., Egyptians) practiced circumcision. "The circumcision" in NT means Jews (Gl 2:8; Col 4:11). Christianity refused to force Gentiles to be circumcised (Acts 15:5; Gl 5:2). Circumcision signified putting away carnal lust (Col 2:11); symbol for purity of heart (Dt 10:16; 30:6), ears (Acts 7:51).

Cis (sĭs). See *Kish 1.*

Cisai (sĭ'sā-ī). See *Kish 5.*

cistern. Reservoir dug in earth or rock to retain water from rain or spring (Pr 5:15; Ec 12:6; Is 36:16; Jer 2:13). Empty cisterns sometimes used as prisons (Gn 37:22-24).

Citims (sĭt'ĭmz). See *Kittim 2.*

citizen, citizenship. 1. Inhabitant of city (Ju 9:2-20 [KJ, RV: men]; Acts 21:39) or country (Lk 15:15; 19:14). 2. Roman citizenship carried special privileges (including right of appeal to emperor); acquired by birth, purchase, or through special service and favor (Acts 16:37-39; 22:25-29; 23:27). Christians are citizens of heaven (their commonwealth) with saints (Eph 2:19; Ph 3:20).

City of God. See *Jerusalem.*

city of refuge. See *refuge, cities of.*

clasps. Used to fasten veil and curtains of tabernacle (Ex 26:6, 11, 33; 36:13, 18. KJ: taches).

Claudа (klô'də). See *Cauda.*

Claudia (klô'dĭ-ə). Female friend of Paul (2 Ti 4:21).

Claudius (klô'dĭ-us). Roman emperor (41—54 AD) succeeded Caligula. Banished Jews from Rome (Acts 18:2).

Claudius Lysias (klô'dĭ-us lĭs'ĭ-ăs). See *Lysias.*

clean. 1. Free from filth (Nm 19:9). 2. Pure (Ps 51:10; Jn 13:10). 3. Ceremonially clean (Lv 13:6). 4. Edible (Gn 7:2). See *purification; unclean.*

cleanliness. See *bathe; clean.*

Clement (klĕm'ent, mild). Co-worker of Paul (Ph 4:3).

Cleopas (klē'ŏ-păs, of renowned father). One of two disciples to whom Christ appeared on way to Emmaus (Lk 24:18).

Cleopatra (klē-ŏ-păt'rə, name of many Egyptian princesses). Wife of Alexander Balas (1 Mac 10:57, 58), Demetrius Nicator (11:12), Antiochus VII (*Ant* XIII, vii); mother of Antiochus VIII.

Cleophas, Clopas (klē'ŏ-făs, klō'păs). Name for Alphaeus (Jn 19:25).

cloak. See *dress; wimple.*

closet. 1. Bridal couch with curtains (RSV: chamber, Jl 2:16. See Ps 19:5). 2. Private room (Mt 6:6 [RV: inner chamber; RSV: room]; Lk 12:3 [RV: inner chamber; RSV: private room]).

cloud. Shows God's power and wisdom (Ps 135:7; Pr 8:28; Nah 1:3). Figuratively, multitude (Is 60:8; Heb 12:1), calamity (Eze 30:3), danger (Is 44:22), vanity (Jb 30:15; 2 Ptr 2:17). See *pillar 3.*

Cnidus (nī'dus). City of Caria on SW coast of Asia Minor (Acts 27:7; 1 Mac 15:23).

coal. Usually live coals (Lv 16:12; Ps 18:8; Is 6:6; Ro 12:20). Coal of smiths probably charcoal (as RSV, Pr 26:21. See Is 44:12), though coal may have been known (see Jn 18:18; 21:9. RSV: charcoal).

coast. KJ for edge of water, border, boundary (as Ju 11:20; Mt 8:34).

coastland. See *isle; island 3; 4.*

coat. See *dress.*

cock. RSV mentions cock once in OT (Pr 30:31). Crowing of cock referred to (Mt 26:34; Mk 13:35; Lk 22:34).

cockatrice (kŏk'ə-trĭs). Fabulous monster of Europeans. KJ for H *tsiph'oni* (Is 11:8; 59:5; Jer 8:17) and *tsepha'* (Is 14:29). RV: basilisk; RV margin, RSV: adder. Adder in Pr 23:32.

cockle. Foul weed (as RSV. Jb 31:40).

Coelesyria (sē-lē-sĭr'ĭ-ə. KJ: Celosyria). Valley between Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon (1 Mac 10:69).

coffer. KJ, RV for box (RSV) fastened to cart on which ark was returned by Philistines (1 Sm 6:8, 11, 15).

coffin. Probably chest in which mummy was placed (Gn 50:26).

cohort. See *army; band.*

Cola (kō'lə). See *Kola.*

Col-hozeh (kŏl-hō'zĕ, all-seeing). 1. Shallum's father (Neh 3:15). 2. Baruch's father (Neh 11:5). Probably same as 1.

Colitus, Colius (kō'lĭ-*tus*, *-us*). See *Kelita.*

collar. 1. Opening (Jb 30:18) like modern collar. 2. Pendant for ears (Ju 8:26. RV, RSV: pendant).

college (RV, RSV: second quarter). Suburb of Jerusalem (2 K 22:14; 2 Ch 34:22. KJ correctly in Zph 1:10).

collop (kŏl'ŭp). Slice, or layer, of meat or fat (Jb 15:27).

colony. Settlement of Roman citizens which served as garrison in conquered territory (Acts 16:12).

color. Bible refers to following natural colors: black, brown (Gn 30:32; Lv 13:31; Mi 3:6); white (Gn 49:12; Is 1:18); green (SS 1:16. Often of grass and living plants); red (2 K 3:22; Nm 19:2); yellow (Lv 13:30). Artificial colors: purple, made from shellfish (Ju 8:26; Lk 16:19); blue, also from shellfish (Nm 15:38; Eze 27:7); crimson, from insect (Is 1:18); vermillion, pigment for decorating walls, beams (Jer 22:14; Eze 23:14). White, emblem of purity (Mk 16:5), joy (Ec 9:8), victory (Rv 6:2). Black, typical of death, sorrow, calamity (Jer 14:2; Rv 6:5). Red, symbolic of life in its egotism (Gn 9:4-6). Green signifies life, vigor. Blue, color of sky; revealed God (Ex 24:10). Purple, rich and regal color (Ju 8:26; Lk 16:19).

Colossae, Colosse (kō-lŏs'ē). City of Phrygia (Cl 1:2).

Colossians, Epistle to (kō-lŏsh'*anz*). Written by Paul while in captivity (at Caesarea, Ephesus, or Rome). Purpose is to combat Judaic-Gnostic heresy. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-8), 2. Doctrinal Section (1:9—3:4). 3. Practical Exhortations (3:5—4:6). 4. Personal Matters (4:7-18).

colt. Young of camel (Gn 32:15) or ass (Gn 49:11; Mt 21:2).

Comforter. See *Paraclete.*

commander. See *army; Philarches.*

commandments. See *Decalog.*

commerce. Bible refers to traders of Phoenicia (Is 23:8; Eze 27) and Egypt (Gn 39:1). Early Israelites were pastoral and agricultural people, Solomon built up extensive foreign trade (1 K 5:10-12; 9:26-28; 10:22, 28, 29). Thereafter Israelites were prominent merchants and traders (Acts 12:20; Ja 4:13).

commonwealth. See *citizen, citizenship.*

communion. See *body; fellowship; Lord's Supper.*

community of goods. Early church practiced voluntary community of goods in Jerusalem (Acts 2:44, 45; 4:32-37; 5:3, 4).

compass. KJ: "fetch a compass" for "make a circuit" (2 Sm 5:23; Acts 28:13).

compassion. See *mercy.*

Conaniah (kŏn-*a*-nī'*a*, Lord has established). 1. Levite in charge of offerings and tithes under Hezekiah (2 Ch 31: 12, 13. KJ: Cononiah). 2. Levite at time of Josiah (2 Ch 35:9). Jeconias (RSV: Jeconiah) in 1 Esd 1:9.

concision (kon-sĭzh'*un*). Sarcastic word for circumcision (Ph 3:2. RSV: those who mutilate the flesh).

concubine (kŏng'kū-bīn). Secondary wife of inferior status (Gn 16:1; 22:24; Ju 8:31; 2 Sm 3:7; 5:13). Laws protected her rights (Ex 21:7-9; Dt 21:10-14).

concupiscence (kŏn-kū'pĭ-*sens*). Love of, and seeking after, carnal things (Ro 7: 7:23; Cl 3:5; 1 Th 4:5. RV, RSV: covetousness; desire; lust). See *lust.*

conduit. Aqueduct, cut in rock or constructed underground (2 K 18:17; 20:20; Is 7:3; 36:2).

coney (kō'nĭ). See *rock badger.*

confection (RSV: incense). Incense made by temple apothecary (Ex 30:35). Confectionary is perfumer (1 Sm 8:13 [RSV: perfumer]).

confess. 1. Publicly own and acknowledge as one's own (Mt 10:32; Lk 12:8). 2. Profess Christ and His Gospel and obey Him (Mt 10:32; Lk 12:8; 1 Jn 2:23; 4:15). 3. Acknowledge and reveal sins publicly or privately to God or neighbor (Lv 5:5; Ps 32:5; Mt 3:6; Ja 5:16; 1 Jn 1:9). 4. Acknowledge, praise, and thank God (Is 48:1; Dn 9:4). 5. Profess faith (Heb 3:1; 4:14; 10:23).

confusion of tongues. See *Babel.*

congregation. Israel viewed as collective, holy religious group (Nm 16:3) whether in assembly (Ex 12:6; 35:1) or not (Ex 12:3; Lv 4:13). Congregation often represented by leaders (Jos 23:12; Ju 20:1, 2; 21:10-20). See *church.*

Coniah (kō-nī'*a*). See *Jeconiah; Jehoiachin.*

Cononiah (kŏ-nō-nī'*a*). See *Conaniah 1.*

conscience. G *syneidesis.* Consciousness that one's conduct is in harmony with, or contrary to, an acknowledged standard. (Acts 23:1; 1 Ti 1:5; Heb 13:18; 1 Ptr 3:16, 21). In Ro 13:5 and 1 Ptr 2:19 conscience is related to God. "Weak" conscience has faulty norm (1 Co 8: 10-13). "Seared" is injured conscience (1 Ti 4:2).

consecrate. To set aside for God, e. g., Levites for priesthood (Ex 13:2; Nm 3:12), precious metals, vessels (Jos 6:19), persons (Nm 6:2-13), nations (Ex 19:6), fields (Lv 27:28), cattle (2 Ch 29:33), etc. All Christians are consecrated (1 Ptr 2:9); there are also special consecrations (Acts 13:2). See *ordination.*

contrition (kon-trĭsh'*un*). Conviction of sin and dread of God's wrath which is indispensable before conversion (Ps 51:17; Is 57:15; 66:2; Jl 2:12; Mk 1:15; Lk 15: 18; 18:13; 24:47; Acts 2:37; 16:29).

conversion (kon-vûr'*shun*). Act of divine grace by which sinner is turned from power of darkness, translated into kingdom of Christ (Cl 1:13). In its entirety this is process by which man is transferred from his carnal state into spiritual state of faith and enters upon and continues in spiritual life. In specific sense conversion is bestowal of faith by Spirit through Word (Ps 51:13; Is 55; 60:5; Jn 1:45-50; 3:16; 6:63; Acts 3:19; 8:34-38; 9:35; 11: 21; 14:15; 16:13-34; 26:18; Ro 1:16; 10: 17; 2 Co 3:16; 1 Ptr 2:25).

conviction. 1. Being found guilty. Law convicts all of sin. Individual convicted (convinced) of sin by conscience (Jn 16:8; 1 Co 14:24; Ja 2:9; Jude 15). 2. Firm belief, or that which engenders it (1 Th 1:5 [KJ, RV: assurance]; Heb 11:1 [KJ: evidence. RV: proving]).

convocation. Meeting called for worship (Lv 23:2-8; Nm 28:18-25; 29:1-16).

cooking. See *food.*

Coos (kō'ŏs). See *Cos.*

copper. H *nehosheth,* G *chalcos,* usually: bronze; abundantly used in ancient Asia and Europe (Ex 38; Lv 6:28; 2 Sm 21:16). KJ usually: brass (copper and zinc) when should be: copper, bronze (copper and tin). RSV: copper (7 times), bronze (151 times), brass (3 times: Lv 26:19; Dt 28:23; Is 48:4).

cor. See *measures 2j.*

coral. Highly prized by Hebrews; ranked with precious stones (Jb 28:18; Lm 4:7 [KJ, RV: ruby]; Eze 27:16).

Cor-ashan (kôr-ăsh'ăn). See *Chor-ashan.*

corban (kôr'băn, offering). H *qorban* is offering or oblation for God (Lv 1:2, 3; 2:1; 3:1; Nm 7:12-17); hence money or service dedicated to God (Mk 7:11).

Corbe (kôr'bē). See *Zaccai.*

Cord. Made of flax, hide, date tree fibers, camel hide reeds, etc. Used for fastening tents (Ex 35:18), binding prisoners (Ju 15:13; 16:7), scourges (Jn 2:15), ship ropes (Acts 27:32), etc. Frequently used figuratively (Jb 30:11; 36:8; Ec 4:12).

Core (kō'rē). See *Korah 3.*

Coriander (kō-rī-ăn'dĕr). Plant (Coriandrum sativum) producing aromatic seeds. Manna was size of coriander seeds (Ex 16:31; Nm 11:7). See *food 4.*

Corinth (kŏr'ĭnth). Greek, wealthy, but immoral city on isthmus connecting Peloponnesus and mainland. Destroyed by Romans 146 BC and rebuilt by Caesar 46 BC. Paul founded church there (Acts 18:1; 20:2, 3).

Corinthians, 1st Epistle to (kō-rĭn'thĭ-ănz). Written by Paul at Ephesus to correct abuses and strengthen faith of church at Corinth. Outline: 1. Paul's Ministry; Factions (1—4). 2. Immorality (5). 3. Courts (6). 4. Marriage (7). 5. Meat Offered to Idols (8—10). 6. Veils; Lord's Supper (11). 7. Spiritual Gifts (12—14). 8. Resurrection (15). 9. Collection; Closing Remarks (16).

Corinthians, 2d Epistle to. Written by Paul in Macedonia to praise repentance of Corinthians and exalt ministry. Outline: 1. Joy over Repentance (1—2). 2 Exaltation of Ministry (3—6). 3. Joy over Corinthians (7). 4. Collection for Saints (8, 9). 5. Paul's Defense (10—13).

cormorant (kôr'mō-rant). A large swimming bird (Phalacrocorax carbo); regarded unclean (Lv 11:17; Dt 14:17). Probably different bird in Is. 34:11 (RV: pelican; RSV: hawk); Zph 2:14 (RV: pelican; RSV: vulture).

corn. See *grain.*

Cornelius (kôr-nēl'yus, of a horn). Roman centurion and 1st Gentile convert (Acts 10).

corner gate. NW gate of Jerusalem (2 K 14:13; 2 Ch 25:23).

cornerstone. Foundation stone laid at corner as starting point for building (Jb 38:6; Is 28:16). Head stone (Ps 118:22; Mk 12:10; Lk 20:17; Acts 4:11). Christ is Cornerstone (or Head Stone) of church (Mt 21:42; Eph 2:20; 1 Ptr 2:5-7).

cornet. 1. H *shophar* (RSV: horn. 1 Ch 15:28; 2 Ch 15:14; Ps 98:6; Hos 5:8), usually: trumpet. 2. H *m:na'an:im* (2 Sm 6:5. RV, RSV: castanets). 3. H *qeren* (RSV: horn. Dn 3:5, 7, 10, 15). "Cornet" does not occur in RSV. See also *trumpet.*

corpse. See *carcass.*

correction. 1. Reforming, making right (2 Ti 3:16; Jer 2:30). 2. See *chastisement.*

corrupt, corruption. 1. Putrefaction (Acts 2:27, 31; 13:35, 36). 2. Infectious and poisonous nature of sin, which is vicious and totally biased by carnal interest and evil inclinations (Gn 6:11, 12; Ps 14:1; Gl 6:8; Eph 4:22; 2 Ti 3:8; 2 Ptr 2:19). 3. Other meanings (KJ): consume (Mt 6:19), break (Ml 2:8), entice (2 Co 11:3), spoil (1 Co 15:33), pollute (Ex 32:7).

Cos (kŏs). Island in Aegean Sea (Acts 21:1 [KJ: Coos]; 1 Mac 15:23).

Cosam (kō'săm). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

cote. Sheepfold (2 Ch 32:28).

cottage. See *homes 2.*

cotton. Mentioned twice (Est 1:6 [KJ, RV: green]; Is 19:9. (KJ: networks; RV: white cloth]).

couch. See *homes 5.*

coulter (kōl'tĕr). See *agriculture 2; plowshare.*

council. 1. Two or more people gathered for deliberation (Gn 49:6 [KJ: secret]; 2 K 9:5 [KJ, RV: sitting]; Acts 25:12). 2. Sanhedrin (Mt 26:59; Acts 5:34) and lesser courts (Mt 10:17; Mk 13:9). See also *appeal; Sanhedrin.*

countenance. 1. Face, especially as it expresses feelings (Gn 4:5, 6; 1 Sm 1:18; Jb 9:27; Mk 10:22). 2. Light of God's countenance is His love and favor (Nm 6:26; Ps 4:6).

court. See *appeal; Sanhedrin.*

court, courtyard. Enclosed yard of house (2 Sm 17:18), palace (2 K 20:4), prison (Jer 32:2). Outer area of tabernacle (Ex 27:9; Lv 6:16), temple (1 K 6:36; 2 K 21:5; 23:12; 2 Ch 23:6). See also *homes 6.*

cousin. 1. Uncle's son (Lv 25:49; Jer 32:8, 9, 12). 2. Kinsfolk (Lk 1:36, 58. RV, RSV: kinswoman, kinsfolk). 3. Cousin (Cl 4:10. KJ: sister's son).

Coutha (kou'thȧ). See *Cutha.*

covenant. 1. Pact between tribes, nations, individuals (Gn 21:27; Jos 9:6, 15; 1 Sm 11:1; 20:8) in which, after Near E custom, God was witness (Gn 31:50; 1 Sm 20:8). 2. Covenants with Noah (Gn 9:9-16), Abraham (Gn 15:7-21) are pledges of grace. Third covenant was made with Israel in which people participated, blood was sprinkled and obligations imposed (Ex 24). It is like suzerainty covenants in form. 3. Prophets spoke of new covenant (Jer 31:31-34) which would center in a person (Is 42:6; 49:8). 4. NT covenant (testament) harks back to the Abrahamic (Acts 3:25, 26; Gl 3:17, 18), places man in relationship to his Maker through work of Christ (Heb 7:22; 8:6-13; 2 Co 3:6-18), which stresses forgiveness (Ro 11:26, 27) in blood of Christ (Mt 26:28), and leads to holy life (Gl 5:22-26; Heb 8—10). See also *baptism; circumcision; Lord's Supper; passover.*

covet, covetousness. 1. Rightful desire (1 Co 12:31). 2. Inordinate, lawless, wrongful desire (Ex 20:17; Dt 5:21; Acts 20:33; Ro 7:7; 13:9). See also *lust.*

cow. Cows (oxen, kine) mentioned early (Gn 12:16; 41; 1 Sm 6:7-14). Milk used as food (1 Sm 6:7). Cows used for concluding covenants (Gn 15:9); for peace (Lv 3:1), sin (Nm 19:2; Heb 9:13), and burnt (1 Sm 6:14) offerings.

Coz (kŏz, thorn). See *Hakkoz 1.*

Cozbi (kōz'bī, liar). Daughter of Zur, prince of Midian (Nm 25:6-18).

Cozeba (kō-zē'bȧ). See *Achzib 2.*

Cracknels. Hard cakes (RSV: cakes. 1 K 14:3).

craft. See *trade.*

crane. Meaning of H *'agur* uncertain (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ: swallow). H *sus* (twitterer) probably martin, swallow, swift (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ: crane. RV, RSV: swallow).

Crates (krā'tēz). Deputy of Sostratus (2 Mac 4:29).

creation. Act of God by which He calls into being (Gn 1; 2). God is subject, object is new thing. Creation was by Word (Jn 1:3; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2).

creeping thing. Land or water animal which creeps on belly or feet (Gn 1:24, 25; 6:7; Lv 11:41, 42; Ps 104:25).

Crescens (krĕs'ĕnz, increasing). Paul's helper (2 Ti 4:10).

Cretans (krē'tănz). Inhabitants of Crete, known for being good sailors; skillful in archery; also for untruthfulness (Tts 1:12. KJ: Cretians). Some present on first Pentecost (Acts 2:11. KJ: Cretes).

Crete (krēt). Island in Mediterranean (Candia), 165 mi long, 6—35 wide. Paul founded church there (Acts 27:7-13; Tts 1:5-14). Also called Caphtor.

Cretes, Cretians (krēts, krē'shănz). See *Cretans.*

crib. Rack of stone (trough) for fodder (Jb 39:9; Prov 14:4; Is 1:3). See also *manger.*

cricket. Leaping, winged insect of grasshopper class (Lv 11:22. KJ: beetle).

crimson. See *color.*

crisping pins. KJ in Is 3:22 (RV: satchels; RSV: handbags).

Crispus (krĭs'pŭs, curled). Ruler of synagog at Corinth; converted by Paul (Acts 18:8; 1 Co 1:14).

crocodile. See *chameleon.*

crocus. See *rose.*

cross. Four common forms: **1.** Simple, |; **2.** St. Andrew's *(decussata),* ×; **3.** St. Anthony's *(commissa),* T; **4.** The Latin *(immissa),* †. The Greek (+) and the double and triple cross are additional forms. Cross as emblem predates Christianity. Instrument used for Christ's execution (Mt 27:32-35). Used figuratively for Gospel (Gl 6:14), all Christ's sufferings (Eph 2:16), and that which is suffered as, and as a result of being, a disciple (Mt 16:24).

crown. Headdress of priests, kings, queens (Ex 28:36-38; 2 Ch 23:11; Est 2:17), symbol of victory (1 Co 9:25; 2 Ti 2:5), power, honor (Pr 12:4; Lm 5:16), and eternal life (Ja 1:12; 1 Ptr 5:4; Rv 2:10). Crown of thorns placed on Jesus to insult Him (Mt 27:29). See also *diadem.*

crucible. See *furnace 4.*

crucifixion. Method of inflicting death practiced by Egyptians (Gn 40:19), Persians (Ez 6:11), Greeks, Romans, and other ancient civilizations. Jesus crucified by Romans (Mt 27; Mk 15; Lk 23; Jn 19). See also *cross.*

cruse. Translation for three H words: **1.** *tsappaḥath:* flask for holding oil (1 K 17:12) or water (1 Sm 26:11. RSV: jar). **2.** *baqbuq* (1 K 14:3. RSV: jar. See Jer 19:1, 10). **3.** *ts:loḥith:* shallow saucer (2 K 2:20. RSV: bowl. See 2 K 21:13).

crystal (ice). Clear and brilliant substance (Jb 28:17 [RV, RSV: glass]; Jb 28:18 [KJ: pearl]; Eze 1:22; Rv 4:6; 22:1). See also *glass.*

Cub (kŭb). Ally of Egypt (Eze 30:5. KJ: Chub. RSV, LXX: Libya).

cubit. See *measures I, d.*

cuckoo. KJ mistranslation for unclean bird of sea gull family (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15. RV: sea mew. RSV: sea gull).

cucumber. See *food 4.*

cumi (kū'mī). Aramaic: arise (Mk 5:41).

cummin (kŭm'ĭn). See *food 4.*

cun (kŭn). See *Berothah.*

cup. Drinking vessel of horn, clay, or metal (Gn 44:2; 1 Sm 16:13; 1 K 7:26; Mt 26:27). Figuratively, contents of cup (1 Co 10:16). One's lot in life Ps. 11:6; 16:5; 23:5; Mt 26:39; Mk 10:38). See *homes 5.*

cupbearer. See *butler.*

curds. See *food 8.*

curious arts. See *magic.*

curse. To call down evil, suffering, or calamity on someone (Gn 9:25; 49:7). God cursed serpent and earth after fall (Gn 3:14, 17). Curse of God pronounced on various sins in Dt 27:15-26. Death penalty for cursing father or mother (Lv 20:9). Christians to return blessing for cursing (Mt 5:11; Lk 6:28; Ro 12:14).

Cush (kŭsh). **1.** Son of Ham; father of Nimrod (Gn 10:8; 1 Ch 1:10). **2.** Territory in region of Tigris and Euphrates (Gn 2:13). **3.** See *Ethiopia.* **4.** Benjaminite (Ps 7 title).

Cushan (kū'shăn). Form of Cush or country in Arabia (Hab. 3:7).

Cushan-rishathaim (kū'shăn-rĭsh-ā-thā'ĭm. KJ: Chushan-rishathaim). Hittite king; annexed Mesopotamia; held Israel in subjection 8 yrs (Ju 3:8-11).

Cushi (kū'shī, Ethiopian). **1.** Father of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). **2.** Ancestor of Jehudi (Jer 36:14). **3.** KJ where RV, RSV: the Cushite in 2 Sm 18:21-32.

Cushite (kŭsh-īt). Ethiopian (Nm 12:1).

Cuth, Cuthah (kŭth, kū'thȧ). City of Babylonia which worshiped Nergal and sent colonists to Samaria (2 K 17:24, 30).

Cutha (kū'thȧ). KJ: Coutha). Listed in 1 Esd 5:32.

cuttings. See *tattoo.*

Cyamon (sī'ȧ-mŏn). Place near Carmel (Jth 7:3). Perhaps Jokneam.

cymbal H *tsilts:lim, m:tsilthayim,* G *kymbalon).* Musical percussion instrument (2 Sm 6:5; 1 Ch 13:8; 16:5; Ps 150:5; 1 Co 13:1).

cypress. **1.** H *b:rosh;* tall evergreen, probably the *cupressus sempervirens* (1 K 5:8, 10; 6:15, 34; Is 14 8; 37:24. KJ, RV: fir. RV margin usually: cypress. RSV: cypress, but fir in Ps 104:17; Eze 27:5; 31:8). **2.** KJ for H *thirzah* (Is 44:14. RV, RSV: holm).

Cyprian (sĭp'rĭ-ăn). Dweller in Cyprus (2 Mac 4:29).

Cyprus (sī'prŭs). Island in Mediterranean off coast of Syria, 148 mi long, 50 mi wide. Known for copper. Many Jews lived there (1 Mac 15:23). Home of Barnabas (Acts 4:36). Stephen preached there (Acts 11:19, 20). Visited by Paul, Barnabas, and Mark (Acts 13:4; 15:39). See also *Kittim.*

Cyrene (sī'rē'nē). Greek colonial city, capital of Cyrenaica (Tripoli) in Africa (Mt 27:32; Mk 15:21; Acts 2:10; 6:9).

Cyrenius (sī-rē'nĭ-ŭs). See *Quirinius.*

Cyrus (sī'rŭs). Founder of Persian Empire; King of Anshan; defeated Median Astyages (c 559 BC), Lydian Croesus (c 546 BC), and captured Babylon (539 BC). Humane king who returned captives to native land. Issued decree giving Jews permission to return from captivity (2 Ch 36:22, 23; Ez 1:1-14; Is 44:28; 45:1-7). Died 530 BC. See *Daniel; Ezra.*

D

Dabareh (dăb'ȧ-rĕ). See *Daberath.*

Dabbasheth, Dabbesheth (dăb'ȧ-shĕth, dăb'-ĕ-shĕth, hump). Town on W border of Zebulun (Jos 19:11).

Daberath (dăb'ĕ-răth, pasture). Levitical city of Issachar (Dabûriyeh on W slope of Tabor. Jos 19:12; 21:28 [KJ: Dabareh]; 1 Ch 6:72).

Dabria (dā'brĭ-ȧ). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Dacobi, Dacubi (dȧ-kō'bī, dȧ-kū'bī). See *Akkab 2.*

Daddeus (dăd-dē'ŭs). See *Iddo 8.*

dagger. KJ for H *herebh* (Ju 3:16, 21, 22. RV, RSV: sword).

Dagon (dā'gŏn, *daghan*, grain?; *dagh*, fish?). Deity with body of fish, head and hands of man. God of natural powers, especially of grain. Worshiped in Mesopotamia and by Canaanites. National god of Philistines; temples at Ashdod (1 Sm 5:1-7), Gaza (Ju 16:21-30), and in Israel (1 Ch 10:10).

Daisan (dā'săn). See *Rezin 2.*

Dalaiah (dăl-ȧ-ī'ȧ). See *Delaiah 4.*

Dalan (dā'lăn). See *Delaiah 5.*

Dale, King's. Valley near Jerusalem (Gn 14:17 [RV: King's Vale]; 2 Sm 18:18). RSV: King's Valley.

Dalmanutha (dăl-mȧ-nū'thȧ). Place on W coast of Sea of Galilee near Magdala (Mk 8:10. See Mt 15:39).

Dalmatia (dăl-mā'shĭ-ȧ). See *Illyrium.*

Dalphon (dăl'fŏn). Haman's son (Est 9:7).

Damaris (dăm'ȧ-rĭs, gentle). Athenian woman converted by Paul (Acts 17:34).

Damascus (dȧ-măs'kŭs). City of Syria, on plateau (2,300 ft above sea level) watered by Abana (Barada) and Pharpar (2 K 5:12) at E foot of Anti-Lebanon. Old city (Gn 14:15; 15:2); captured by David (2 Sm 8:6) and Jeroboam II (2 K 14:28). Rulers of Damascus played prominent role in history of Israel and Judah: Rezon (1 K 11:23-25); Ben-hadad (1 K 15:19, 20; 22:15-37; 2 K 8:15; 2 Ch 16:3); Hazael (2 K 8:15; 13:22-25); Rezin (2 K 16:5, 7, 8). Paul converted nearby (Acts 9).

damnation. Unbelievers will be damned (Mk 16:16) and punished with everlasting destruction (Mt 23:33; 2 Th 1:9). Punishment described as fire (Mk 9:44), outer darkness (Mt 8:12), and imprisonment (Mt 5:26).

Dan (dăn, judge). **1.** 5th son of Jacob by Bilhah (Gn 30:5, 6). **2.** Tribe descended from Dan and territory allotted to it (Nm 1:12, 38, 39; Jos 19:40-48; 21:5, 23; Ju 1:34, 35). **3.** City (formerly Laish) in extreme N captured and renamed by Danites when crowded from lowlands of their possessions by Amorites (Jos 19:47; Ju 18). For KJ translation in Eze 27:19 see *Vedan.*

Dan to Beer-sheba. The length of Palestine (Ju 20:1; 1 Ch 21:2).

dance. Dance used to express joy (Jb 21:11; Jer 31:4, 13; Mt 11:17; Lk 15:25); to celebrate victory (Ex 15:20, 21; Ju 11:34; 1 Sm 18:6) and vintage (Ju 21:21); especially for religious expression (2 Sm 6:14; Ps 149:3). Also evil purposes (Ex 32:19; Mk 6:22).

Daniel (dăn'yĕl, God is my judge). **1.** See Chileab. **2.** Judahite prophet and minister at Babylonian court (there called Belteshazzar); held influential positions under Nebuchadnezzar, Belshazzar, Darius, and Cyrus; showed concern for his people. **3.** Priest; sealed covenant (Ez 8:2; Neh 10:6). Gamael in 1 Esd 8:29.

Daniel, Book of. Prophetic book which Hebrew Canon places in 3d division because Daniel had gift of prophecy but not prophetic vocation. Apocalyptic character and figurative language occasioned varying interpretations. Date also debated. Title "Son of Man" often used by Christ is in Daniel (7:13, 14). References to Daniel: Mt 24:15; Lk 1:19, 26; Heb 11:33, 34. Outline: 1. Introduction (1). 2. Historic section in Aramaic (2—6). 3. Apocalyptic visions (7—12).

Dan-jaan (dăn-jā'ăn. RSV: from Dan). Name of place, apparently extreme N city. Reading in original offers difficulties (2 Sm 24:6).

Dannah (dăn'ȧ, murmuring). City in hill country of Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:49).

Daphne (dăf'nē). Shrine of Apollo near Antioch (2 Mac 4:33).

Dara (dā'rȧ). See *Darda.*

Darda (dăr'dȧ, pearl of wisdom). Son of Mahol; famed for wisdom (1 K 4:31). Dara, son of Zerah, in 1 Ch 2:6.

Daric (dăr'ĭk. KJ: dram). Persian gold coin with picture of king with bow and javelin on one side, square figure on other. Worth c $5. (1 Ch 29:7; Ez 2:69; 8:27; Neh 7:70-72).

Darius (dȧ-rī'ŭs). **1.** Darius the Mede, probably Gobryas, son of Ahasuerus (Dn 5:31; 9:1); governor of Babylon under Cyrus; prominent in Daniel (6:1, 6, 9, 25, 28; 11:1). **2.** Darius Hystaspes, 4th king of Persian (521—486 BC) empire; organized satrapies; fought Greeks at Marathon; renewed edict of Cyrus and assisted in rebuilding temple (Ez 4:5, 24; 5:5-7; 6:1-12; Hg 1:1; 2:1, 10, 18; Zch 1:1, 7; 7:1). **3.** Darius the Persian, last king (Codomannus, 336—330 BC) of Persia; defeated by Alexander (1 Mac 1:1; *Ant* XI, viii, 3; Neh 12:22).

darkness. See *light and darkness.*

Darkon (dăr'kŏn. Lozon in 1 Esd 5:33). Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants who returned from Babylon (Ez 2:56; Neh 7:58).

dart. Arrow or light spear (2 Sm 18:14; Jb 41:26; Eph 6:16). See *armor; arms.*

Dathan (dā'thăn, of a spring). Reubenite; leader in rebellion of Korah (Nm 16; 26:7-11; Dt 11:6; Ps 106:17).

Dathema (dăth'ē-mȧ). Fortress in Gilead (1 Mac 5:9).

daughter. **1.** Daughter (Gn 11:29) or female descendant (Gn 24:48). **2.** Female inhabitant (Gn 24:3; Nm 25:1; Ju 21:21; Lk 23:28). **3.** Female worshiper (Is 43:6; Ml 2:11). **4.** City (Is 37:22). **5.** Citizens (Zch 2:10).

David (dā'vĭd, beloved?). 2d king of Israel. Son of Jesse; Bethlehemite of tribe of Judah (1 Sm 16:1-13; 1 Ch 2:13-15); anointed king by Samuel (1 Sm 16:13) and men of Judah (2 Sm 2:4); played harp (RSV: lyre) for Saul (1 Sm 16:14-23); killed Goliath (1 Sm 17); loved by Jonathan but feared and envied by Saul (1 Sm 18); persecuted by Saul (1 Sm 19; 20); fled to Nob; feigned madness at Gath (1 Sm 21; Ps 34 title); dwelt in cave (1 Sm 22); gathered small band, protected Israelites and expected provisions in return (1 Sm 23—25); pursued by Saul (1 Sm 26); dwelt in Ziklag (1 Sm 27—30). King of Judah (2 Sm 2—4) and Israel (2 Sm 5). Took Jerusalem; made it his capital and thoroughly defeated Philistines (2 Sm 5:17-25; 1 Ch 14:8-17; 2 Sm 21:15-22); brought ark to Jerusalem (2 Sm 6; 1 Ch 13; 15:1-3); organized worship (1 Ch 15; 16); planned temple (2 Sm 7; 1 Ch 17; 22:7-10); subdued Moabites, Aramaeans, Ammonites, Edomites, Amalekites (2 Sm 8; 10; 12:26-31); made Solomon his successor (1 K 1; 2); reigned forty years (2 Sm 2:11; 5:4, 5; 1 Ch 29:27); sinned grievously (2 Sm 11:1—12:23; Ps 51; 2 Sm 24; 1 Ch 21); had family problems (2 Sm 12—19; 1 K 1). Called sweet

psalmist of Israel (2 Sm 23:1. See 1 Sm 16:18-23; 2 Sm 1:17-27; 3:33, 34; 6:5; 22; 23:1-7; Am 6:5; Ez 3:10; Neh 12:24, 36, 45, 46); 73 psalms ascribed to him. Man after God's own heart (1 Sm 13:14; Acts 13:36). Prominent in ancestry of Jesus (Mt 22:41-45).

David, City of. 1. Portion of Jerusalem occupied by David; S of temple area (2 Sm 5:6-9). 2. Bethlehem (Lk 2:4).

day. See *time 5; 6.*

Day of Atonement. See *Atonement, Day of.*

Day of the LORD. 1. OT: day of victory for kingdom of God and defeat of evil (Is 2:12; 13:6, 9; Eze 13:5; Zph 1:14). 2. NT: day when Christ comes in glory of Father (parousia). To unbeliever, day of terror (Mt 10:15; Ro 2:5, 6; 2 Ptr 3:7, 12); to believer, day of joy (Mt 16:27; 24:30; Jn 6:39; 2 Co 1:14; Ph 1:6, 10). See also *parousia.*

day's journey. See *measures 1 h.*

daysman. Arbitrator, moderator (Jb 9:33. RSV: umpire).

dayspring. Dawn (as RSV. Jb 38:12; Lk 1:78).

day star. (G *phosphoros*, light bringer). 1. Christ is Light who brings illumination to His people (RSV: morning star. 2 Ptr 1:19; see Rv 2:28; 22:16). 2. King of Babylon compared to planet Venus (Is 14:12. RSV: Day Star; RV: day star; KJ: Lucifer).

deacon (minister). 1. G *diakonein* (and derivatives) used for "to serve" (Lk 22:25-27; Mk 10:45; Acts 6:1, 2). 2. Hence any service in early church usually in behalf of group and often connected with preaching and evangelism (Acts 6:4; 20:24; Ro 11:13; 15:25; 2 Co 6:3, 4; 8:19, 20). 3. In Ph 1:1; 1 Ti 3 *diakonos* is an office associated with that of bishop.

deaconess. Female helper in church (Ro 16:1 [KJ, RV: servant]; perh 1 Ti 5:9-12).

dead. 1. Body deprived of life (Gn 23). 2. Collectively, the deceased (Rv 20:12). 3. Figuratively, spiritual condition of unbelievers (Eph 2:1). 4. Believers are dead to Law (Col 2:20). 5. Of faith not active in works (Ja 2:17). See also *burial; carcass; death; shades.*

Dead Sea. See *Salt Sea.*

deaf. Protected by law (Lv 19:14).

death. Universal (Heb 9:27); results from sin (Gn 2:17; Ro 5:12-14); for believer prelude to eternal bliss (2 Co 5:1; Ph 1:23; 2 Ti 4:6-8; Ja 1:12). Described as separation from body (Ec 12:7; 2 Co 5:1-5; 2 Ptr 1:14), departure (2 Ti 4:6).

Debir (dē'bẽr). 1. King of Eglon; defeated by Joshua (Jos 10:3-23). 2. Levitical city in hill country of Judah, 12 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 10:38, 39; 21:15). Canaanites called it Kiriath-sannah (KJ: Kirjath-sanna, Jos 15:49) or Kiriath-sepher (book town. KJ: Kirjath-sepher. Jos 15:15, 16; Ju 1:11, 12). 3. Town near Achor (Jos 15:7). 4. Town E of Jordan (Jos 13:26).

Deborah (dĕb'ō-rȧ, bee). 1. Nurse of Rebekah (Gn 24:59; 35:8). 2. Prophetess and judge; urged Barak to fight Sisera (Ju 4:4-14); composed song of triumph (Ju 5).

debt. 1. That which is owed. In later Judaism notes were used. Within certain limitations (Dt 15:1-15; 24:6-13) creditor might seize debtor's property, family, or person as payment (Lv 25:25-41). 2. Failure to meet obligations to God and fellow men (Mt 6:12). 3. Moral obligation (Ro 8:12).

Decalog (dĕk'ȧ-lŏg). OT, H: ten words (Ex 34:28; Dt 4:13), words (Ex 20:1; Dt 5:22). NT: commandments (Mt 19:17; Eph 6:2). Precepts spoken by God from Sinai (Ex 20) and written on tables of stone (Ex 31:18; 32:15-19; 34:1-4, 27-29; Dt 10:1-5). Ten Commandments form basis of divine Law. Christ's interpretation in Mt 5:17-48; Mt 19:16-22; Mk 2:24-27; Lk 6:1-10; 13:10-16. Love is fulfillment (Mt 22:35-40).

Decapolis (dē-kăp'ō-lĭs, ten cities). District containing 10 cities beginning where Esdraelon opens into Jordan and eastward (Mt 4:25; Mk 5:20; 7:31).

Decision, Valley of. See *Jehoshaphat, Valley of.*

Dedan (dē'dăn). 1. Cush's grandson (Gn 10:7). 2. Son of Jokshan; grandson of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:3; 1 Ch 1:32 [RSV: Deban?]). 3. Cushite people or territory (Jer 25:23; 49:8; Eze 25:13; 38:13). See also *Rhodes.*

Dedanim, Dedanites (dē'dăn-ĭm, -īts). Descendants of Dedan (Is 21:13).

dedication. Act of devoting something to holy use (tabernacle — Ex 40; Nm 7; altar — Nm 7:84, 88; temple — Ez 6:16, 17; other things — Dt 20:5; 2 Ch 24:7; Lv 27:17). Feast of Dedication commemorated cleansing of temple (1 Mac 4:52-59; Jn 10:22).

deep. 1. Sea or its deepest part (Gn 7:11; Jb 38:30; Is 51:10; Jon 2:5 [KJ: depth]; Lk 5:4). 2. See *abyss.*

deer. See *hart; roebuck.*

defile. To pollute, or render unclean. Could be external or ceremonial defilement (Gn 34; Lv 13:46; 18; Nm 5; Eze 18:11) or inner, moral and spiritual (Mt 15:20; Mk 7:15; 1 Co 8:7; 2 Co 7:1; 2 Ptr 2:20). Inner and external usually associated. See also *clean; unclean.*

degree. Rank or station (1 Ch 15:18 [RSV: order]; 1 Ch 17:17 [RSV: future generations]; Ps 62:9 [RSV: estate]; Lk 1:52).

degrees, song of (RSV: Song of Ascents). Title given to each of psalms from 120 to 134. Jewish tradition holds that they were sung on 15 steps from court of women to court of men. It is also held that "degrees" refer to progressive (step) poetry or to the melody.

degrees of glory. See *glory 4.*

Dehaites, Dehavites (dē-hā'ĭts, dē-hā'vĭts). Interpreted as referring to Dai or Dahi, nomadic Persian tribes. Not proper noun in RSV (Ez 4:9).

deity. See *God.*

Dekar, Deker (dē'kär, dē'kẽr). See *Bendeker.*

Delaiah (dē-lā'yȧ, LORD has delivered). 1. Ancestor of 23d course of priests (1 Ch 24:18). 2. Father of Shemaiah (Neh 6:10). 3. Son of Shemaiah; interceded for preservation of Jeremiah's scroll (Jer 36:12, 25). 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:24. KJ: Dalaiah). 5. Ancestor of returned family (Ez 2:60; Neh 7:62; 1 Esd 5:37 [KJ: Ladan; RV: Dalan]).

Delilah (dē-lī'lȧ, coquette). Woman of Sorek; loved by Samson; bribed by Philistines to discover secret of Samson's strength (Ju 16:4-20).

Delos, Delus (dē'lŏs, -lŭs). One of Cyclades islands (1 Mac 15:23).

Demas (dē'mȧs). Fellow laborer who deserted Paul (Phmn 24; Col 4:14; 2 Ti 4:10).

Demetrius (dē-mē'trĭ-us, belonging to Demeter). 1. Silversmith at Ephesus (Acts 19:23-30). 2. Disciple (3 Jn 12). 3.

Demetrius I (Soter), king of Syria 162 to 150 BC (1 Mac 7:1-4; 9:1; 10:48-50). 4. Demetrius II (Nicator), king of Syria, 148—138; 128 BC (1 Mac 11:12-40; 13: 36-40).

demons (KJ: devil; evil spirit). Evil spirit, opposed to God, bent on evil. Unclean spirits in Mk 5:9. Constituted hierarchy of Satan (Mt 12:22-29). Took possession of persons in peculiar ways (Mt 8:16; Mk 1:32; Lk 8:36).

Demophon (dĕm'ō-fŏn). Opponent of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:2).

denarius (dē-nâr'ĭ-*us*, KJ, RV: penny). Silver coin, weighing 52 (Nero) to 60 (Augustus) grams; worth about 15 cents (Mt 18:28; 20:2, 9, 10, 13; Mk 6:37; 14:5; Lk 7:41; 10:35; Jn 6:7; 12:5; Rv 6:6).

deputy. One empowered to act for another; a regent (1 K 22:47; Jer 51:28 [KJ: ruler]. See also *proconsul.*

Derbe (dûr'bē). City of Lycaonia in Asia Minor (Acts 14:6, 20; 16:1; 20:4).

desert. Desolate, uncultivated, often arid plain (Dt 32:10; Jb 24:5). See also *wilderness.*

Desire of all nations. Often understood of Messiah or His kingdom (Hg 2:7. RV: the desirable things of all nations; RSV: the treasures of all nations).

Dessau (dĕs'ô. RV: Lessau). Village (2 Mac 14:16).

Destiny. See *Meni.*

destroyer, destruction. See *Abaddon.*

Deuel (dū'ĕl, knowledge of God. Reuel in Nm 2:14). Father of Eliasaph (Nm 1:14; 7:42, 47; 10:20).

Deuteronomy (dū-tĕr-ŏn'ō-mĭ). Called "Words" by Jews. Last book of Pentateuch. Claims Mosaic authorship (31:9, 24, 26). Contains 3 addresses of Moses; ratified as covenant. Outline: 1. 1st discourse (1—4). 2. 2d discourse (5—26). 3. 3d discourse (27—30). 4. Historical notes (31—34).

devil (G *diabolos.* KJ also for G *daimon*). See *demon; Satan.*

devoted. See *accursed; anathema.*

dew. Heavy dew refreshed earth and regarded as source of fertility (Gn 27:28; Ju 6:37-40). Absence of dew considered an evil (2 Sm 1:21; 1 K 17:1). Figuratively, silent blessings (Dt 32:2; Ps 110:3; Pr 19:12).

diadem. 1. Headdress of men (Jb 29:14. RV margin, RSV: turban), women (Is 3:23. KJ: hood; RV, RSV: turban), high priests (RV margin in Zch 3:5 [KJ: miter; RSV: turban]; Eze 21:26 [RV: miter. RSV: turban]), and kings (Is 28:5; 62:3). Beast (Rv 12:3; 13:1) and rider of white horse (Rv 19:12) wore diadems (KJ: crowns). Ancient diadems were cloth (silk), often covered with gems.

dial. See *time 6.*

diamond. 1. Precious stone (H *yahalom*) not definitely identified as diamond (Ex 28:18; 39:11). 2. Hard stone (H *shamir,* corundum?) used to point engraving tools (Jer 17:1). Adamant in Eze 3:9; Zch 7:12.

Diana (dī-ăn'ä). See *Artemis.*

Diblah (dĭb'lä). See *Diblath.*

Diblaim (dĭb-lā'ĭm, cakes). Father-in-law of Hosea (Hos 1:3).

Diblath (dĭb'lăth. RV: Diblah). Probably Riblah 1 (as RSV. Eze 6:14).

Dibon (dī'bŏn, wasting). **1.** Town of Gad E of Jordan (Nm 21:30; 32:3, 34); allotted to Reuben (Jos 13:9, 17); later held by Moabites (Is 15:2; Jer 48:18, 22). Dibon-gad in Nm 33:45. Modern Dhiban, where Moabite Stone was found. **2.** Town in S Judah (Neh 11:25). **3.** See *Dimon.*

Dibon-gad (dī'bŏn-găd). See *Dibon 1.*

Dibri (dĭb'rī, orator). Danite (Lv 24:11-14).

Didymus (dĭd'ĭ-*mus*, twin. RSV: the Twin). Surname of Thomas (Jn 11:16; 20:24; 21:2).

dignities. Persons of honor, probably angels (2 Ptr 2:10; Jude 8. RSV: glorious ones).

Diklah (dĭk'lä, palm). Joktan's son (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21).

Dilan, Dilean (dī'lăn, dĭl'ē-ăn, cucumber field). Lowland city of Judah (Jos 15:38).

dill. H *qetsah* (Is 28:25, 27. KJ, RV: fitch) and G *anethon* (Mt 23:23. KJ, RV: anise). *Anethum graveolens,* umbelliferous plant used in cooking and medicine. See *food 3; 4.*

Dimnah (dĭm'nä). See *Rimmon 3.*

Dimon (dī'mŏn. RSV: Dibon). Stream in Moab (Is 15:9).

Dimonah (dī-mō'nä). City of S Judah (Jos 15:22); probably same as Dibon 2.

Dinah (dī'nä, judged). Daughter of Jacob and Leah; seduced by Shechem (Gn 30:21; 34).

Dinaites (dī'nä-īts. RSV: judges). Colonists of Samaria (Ez 4:9).

Dinhabah (dĭn'hä-bä). City of Bela, king of Edom (Gn 36:32; 1 Ch 1:43).

Dionysius (dī-ō-nĭsh'ĭ-*us*, devotee of Dionysus). Member of Areopagite court at Athens; converted by Saul (Acts 17:34). Patristic writings incorrectly ascribed to him.

Dionysus (dī-ō-nī'*sus*. KJ, RV: Bacchus). Greek god (2 Mac 6:7; 14:33).

Dioscorinthius (dī-ŏs-kō-rĭn'thĭ-*us*). Month in Cretan calendar (2 Mac 11:21).

Diotrephes (dī-ŏt'rē-fēz, nourished by Zeus). Vainglorious and arbitrary person condemned by John (3 Jn 9, 10).

Diphath (dī'făth). See *Riphath.*

discerning of spirits. Ability to decide source of proclamation, whether of God or evil (1 Co 12:10. RSV: ability to distinguish between spirits. See 1 Jn 4:1).

disciple (learner). **1.** Follower of school of prophet (Is 8:16), Jesus (Mt 5:1; 8:21), John the Baptist (Mt 9:14), Pharisees (Mt 22:16). **2.** The Twelve (Mt 10:1; 11:1; 20:17). See *apostle.*

discipline. See *chastisement; education.*

discover. KJ for uncover (Ps 29:9; Is 22:8; Mi 1:6).

disease. Physical diseases mentioned in the Bible are: fever (Lv 26:16 [KJ: ague]; Mt 8:14); boils (blains, botch. Ex 9:9, 10; Jb 2:7; 2 K 20:7); gangrene (KJ: canker [cancer]. 2 Ti 2:17); dropsy (Lk 14:2); emerods (Dt 28:27 [RSV: ulcers]; 1 Sm 5:6, 9, 12 [RV, RSV: tumors]); flux (Acts 28:8. RV, RSV: dysentery); itch (Dt 28: 27); scab (Dt 28:27. RV, RSV: scurvy); scurvy (Lv 21:20; 22:22); leprosy (Ex 4:6); insanity (Dt 28:28; 1 Sm 21:15); murrain (Ex 9:3. RSV: plague); palsy (RSV: paralytic. Mt 9:2); wen (RSV: discharge, Lv 22:22); worms (Acts 12:23); fractures (Lv 21:19); bruises (Is 1:6); lameness (Lk 14:21); impotence (Jn 5:3); infirmity (Lk 13:11; Jn 5:5 [RSV: ill]); inflammation (Lv 13:28); issue (Lv 15:2. RSV: discharge); sores (Is 1:6); wounds (Lk 10:34). Physicians are rarely mentioned in OT (Gn 50:2; Jb 13:4; 2 Ch 16:12). Tribute to physicians in apocrypha (Sir 38:1-15). In NT medicine was regular profession (Mt 9:12; Lk 4:23; Cl 4:14). Figuratively, sin is described as a terrible disease (Is 1).

Dishan (dī'shăn, antelope). Seir's youngest son (Gn 36:21, 28, 30; 1 Ch 1:38, 42).

Dishon (dī'shon, antelope). **1.** Seir's 5th son (Gn 36:21, 30; 1 Ch 1:38). **2.** Seir's grandson (Gn 36:25; 1 Ch 1:41).

dispensation. RSV in 2 Co 3:7, 8, 9 (KJ, RV: ministrations); AV in 1 Co 9:17 (RV: stewardship. RSV: commission); KJ, RV in Eph 1:10 (RSV: plan); 3:2 (RSV: stewardship); Col 1:25 (RSV: divine office).

dispersion. Scattering of Jews by deportation (as by Assyria and Babylon) or by migration. In NT times Jewish groups were found in practically all civilized countries (Jer 25:34; Jn 7:35; Ja 1:1; 1 Ptr 1:1).

distaff. See *trade 3.*

divination (dĭv-ĭ-nā'shun). Heathen counterpart of prophecy (1 Sm 6:2; Eze 21:21; Dn 2:2); forbidden (Lv 19:26; Dt 18:10; Is 19:3; Acts 16:16). Means used included rods (Hos 4:12), arrows (Eze 21:21), cups (Gn 44:5), liver (Eze 21:21), dreams (Dt 13:3), oracles (Is 41:21-24).

Diviners' Oak. See *Meonenim.*

divorce. See *marriage.*

Di-zahab (dī'zā-hăb, having gold). Place in Sinai wilderness near Dead Sea (Dt 1:1).

doctor (RSV: teacher). Teacher (Lk 2:46; 5:17. See 1 Co 12:28). See also *disease.*

doctrine. OT: that which is taught (Dt 32:2; Pr 4:2. RSV: teaching, precept). NT: act of teaching (1 Ti 4:13, 16; 5:17; 2 Ti 3:10. RV, RSV: teaching). That which is taught (Mt 15:9; 2 Ti 4:3 [RSV: teaching]).

Docus (dō'kus). See *Dok.*

Dodai (dō'dī). See *Dodo 2.*

Dodanim (dō'dā-nĭm). Race descended from Javan (Gn 10:4 [LXX, Samaritan text: Rodanim]; 1 Ch 1:7 [H, RV, RSV: Rodanim]). See *Javan; Rhodes.*

Dodavah, Dodavahu (dō'dā-vä, dō-dăv'ä-hū, loved of LORD). Eliezer's father (2 Ch 20:37).

Dodo (dō'dō, loving). **1.** Ancestor of Tola (Ju 10:1). **2.** Ahohite, Eleazar's father (2 Sm 23:9 [RV: Dodai]; 1 Ch 11:12). Dodai in 1 Ch 27:4. **3.** Father of Elhanan (2 Sm 23:24; 1 Ch 11:26).

Doeg (dō'ĕg, timid). Edomite; chief of Saul's herdsmen. Reported to Saul that Ahimelech had given David sword and food. Slew Ahimelech and massacred inhabitants of Nob (1 Sm 21:7; 22:7-23; Ps 52 title).

dog. An unclean animal (Ex 11:7; Dt 23:18); regarded with contempt (Ex 22:31; 1 Sm 17:43; 24:14; 2 Sm 3:8; 9:8; 1 K 22:38; 2 K 8:13; Mt 7:6). Sometimes spoken of in kinder terms (Lk 16:21). Applied figuratively to cruel enemies (Ps 22:16, 20); lustful people (Dt 23:18); those who do not appreciate the holy (Mt 7:6), teach false doctrine (Ph 3:2), return to sin (2 Ptr 2:22); Gentiles (Mt 15:26); wicked people (Rv 22:15).

Dok (dōk. KJ: Docus). Stronghold near Jericho built by Ptolemy, son of Abubus (1 Mac 16:15).

door. 1. Christ is access to salvation (Jn 10:9). **2.** Access to sinner's heart (Rv 3:20). **3.** Access to God's grace (Lk 13:25). **4.** Opportunity to preach Gospel (Acts 14:27; 1 Co 16:9; Col 4:3). **5.** Access to heaven (Rv 4:1). **6.** "To be at door" indicates nearness (Gn 4:7; Mt 24:33; Ja 5:9). See *homes 4.*

doorkeeper. See *gatekeeper.*

doorpost. Important matters often inscribed on doorposts, following Egyptian custom (Dt 6:9).

Dophkah (dŏf'kä). Camp of Israel between Red Sea and Rephidim (Nm 33:12, 13).

Dor, Dora (dôr, dō'rä, dwelling). Town of Canaanites on Mediterranean Sea (Jos 11:2; 12:23; 17:11; Ju 1:27; 1 K 4:11; 1 Mac 15:11 [KJ: Dora]). See also *Naphath-dor; Naphoth-dor.*

Dorcas (dôr'kăs, gazelle). G for Tabitha.

Dorymenes (dō-rĭm'ĕ-nēz). Father of Ptolemy Macron (1 Mac 3:38; 2 Mac 4:45).

Dositheus (dō-sĭth'ē-*us*, gift of God). **1.** Captain of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:19, 24). **2.** Soldier of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:35). **3.** Priest (Ap Est 11:1).

Dothaim, Dothan (dō'thā-ĭm, -thăn, two wells). Place near Shechem and Samaria where Joseph was sold (Gn 37:17-28) and Elisha had vision (2 K 6:13-23; Jdth 4:6 [KJ, RV: Dothaim]).

dough. See *food 2.*

dove. Gentle (SS 1:15), timid (Hos 11:11) bird which housed in clefts (Jer 48:28; Eze 7:16). Spirit of God appeared as dove (Mt 3:16). Turtledove was sacrifice of poor (Lv 12:6-8; Lk 2:24). See also *pigeon.*

dove's dung. Eaten in time of famine (2 K 6:25).

dowry. Stipend paid by groom to bride's father (Gn 29:15-20; 34:12; 1 Sm 18:25). Wedding present for daughter (1 K 9:16).

doxology (dŏks-ŏl'ŏ-jĭ). Words or songs of praise to God (Ps 96:6; 112:1; 113:1; Lk 2:14; Ro 11:36; Eph 3:21; 2 Ti 1:17). Church has especially used four doxologies: Greater (Gloria in Excelsis), Lesser (Gloria Patri), Trisagion, and the long-meter doxology ("Praise God, from Whom All Blessings Flow").

dragon. 1. Sea monster (Ps 74:13; Is 27:1). Egypt is called dragon (Eze 29:3). **2.** Mythical monster typifying Satan (Rv 12:3).

dragon well. See *Jackal's Well.*

dram. See *daric.*

draught house. Latrine (as RSV. 2 K 10:27).

dream. Bible speaks of: **1.** Ephemeral and empty dreams (Jb 20:8; Ps 73:20; Is 29:8). **2.** Dreams intended to affect inner life or emotions (Ju 7:13; Mt 27:19). **3.** Prophetic or directive dreams (Gn 20:3; 28:12; 37:5-11; 40:5; Dn 2; 4; Mt 1:20). Interpretation of dreams was exceptional gift (Gn 40:5-23; Dn 4:19-27).

dregs. Sediment of wine. Figuratively portion of wicked (Ps 75:8; Is 51:17, 22).

dress. Earliest dress made of leaves (Gn 3:7). Other materials: skin (Gn 3:21; Mt 7:15), hair (Mt 3:4. See Ex 26:7), wool (Gn 38:12; Lv 13:47), linen (Gn 41:42; Pr 31:13), cotton (Is 19:9. RV: white cloth. KJ: networks). Dress of men consisted of tunic (Ex 28:4; Mt 5:40; Mk 6:9), outer tunic (1 Sm 24:4; Lk 3:11), mantle (almost square cloth, Ex 12:34), used also as bed (Ex 22:26; Dt 24:13), breeches (worn by priests, Ex 28:42), girdle (2 K 4:29; Jn 21:7; Acts 12:8. RSV: belt in Jb 12:21; Ps 109:19; Eze 23:15; Mt 10:9; Mk 6:8), cap, or turban (Ex 28:40; Jb 29:14), sandals (Ex 3:5; Mt 3:11). Dress of women similar but longer and of finer material; women wore veil (Gn 38:14), ornaments (Is 3:18-23). See *color.*

drink. Hebrews drank water (Gn 24:11-18), milk (Ju 4:19), vinegar and oil (Ru 2:14), wine (Gn 14:18; Jn 2:3), and strong drink (Lv 10:9).

drink offering. See *libation*.

drink, strong. Intoxicating beverage. Jews probably had barley beer, cider, honey wine, date wine, raisin wine, etc. Strong drink frequently mentioned (Gn 9:21; Ps 107:27; Is 24:20; Jn 2:1-11) and warned against (Pr 20:1; Is 5:11).

dromedary. See *camel*.

dropsy. See *disease*.

drought. Dryness due to lack of rain. Little rain fell in Palestine from May to October (Ps 32:4).

drowning. Capital punishment practiced by Greeks, Phoenicians, Romans, Syrians (Mt 18:6).

drunk. 1. Many references to drunkenness (Gn 9:20, 21; 1 Sm 25:36; 1 K 16:9; Lk 12:45; 1 Th 5:7). Drunkenness forbidden (Lv 10:9; Dt 21:20; Pr 23:21; 1 Co 5:11; 6:10; Gl 5:21). 2. Figuratively, of strong emotional feelings which inhibit reason (Is 29:9; 63:6; Jer 51:7).

Drusilla (drōō-sil'ə). Daughter of Herod Agrippa I; wife of Azizus of Edessa; later of Felix (Acts 24:24).

duke. 1. Chief (as RSV) of Edom (Gn 36: 15; Ex 15:15; 1 Ch 1:51-54). 2. Prince (as RSV, RV. Jos 13:21).

dulcimer (dŭl'sĭ-mĕr). See *bagpipe*.

Dumah (dū'mə). 1. Son of Ishmael; descendants in NW Arabian peninsula (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30; Is 21:11, 12). 2. Town in Judah, 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15: 52).

dung. Rules were laid down regarding excrement of human beings (Dt 23:12-14) and sacrifices (Ex 29:14). Used for fertilizer (Is 25:10; Lk 13:8) and fuel (Eze 4:12). Beggars often lay on dunghills (1 Sm 2:8; Ps 113: 7; Lm 4:5). As punishment man's house was made dunghill (Dn 2:5. See 2 K 10:27).

dungeon. See *prison*.

Dura (dū'rə, circle). Plain of Babylon (Dn 3:1).

dust. Sign of mourning (Jos 7:6), degradation (Is 47:1), submission ("mouth in the dust" Lm 3:29), feebleness (Gn 18:27; Jb 30:19), grave (Jb 7:21), death (Gn 3:19; Ps 22:15), multitudes (Gn 13:16), low condition (1 Sm 2:8), anger (2 Sm 16:13; Acts 22:23), renunciation (Mt 10:14; Mk 6:11). Dust rain as punishment (Dt 28:24).

duty. That which one owes, or that which ought to be done; includes duties in home, church, school, and state (1 Sm 10:25; Neh 13:30; Lk 17:10; Ro 13:7; 1 Ti 4:15; 6:2).

dwarf. Could not serve in sanctuary (Lv 21:20).

dysentery. Hemorrhage caused by inflammation of large intestine (Acts 28:8. KJ: bloody flux). See *disease*.

E

eagle. Eagles and vultures (see also *vulture*). Bird of prey (Jb 9:26; 39:30), scavenger (Mt 24:28), large (Eze 17:3, 7), unclean (Lv 11:13; Dt 14:12), builds lofty nests (Jb 39:27-30; Jer 49:16), swift and lofty in flight (Dt 28:49; 2 Sm 1:23; Jb 9:26; Pr 23:5; Jer 4:13), tireless (Is 40:31), youth renewed (Ps 103:5), sights prey from afar (Jb 39:29), tender toward its young (Ex 19:4; Dt 32:11, 12).

Eanes (ē'ə-nēz). See *Maaseiah* 7.

ear. Blood was put on ear of priests at consecration (Ex 29:20), and lepers at cleansing (Lv 14:14). Uncircumcised (Jer 6:10; Acts 7:51) or heavy ear is disobedient; open ear, obedient (Is 50:5) or attentive (Ps 34:15; 116:2).

earing. Plowing (as RV, RSV. Gn 45:6; Ex 34:21; Dt 21:4; 1 Sm 8:12).

earnest. Advance deposit or guarantee (2 Co 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:14. RSV: guarantee). See also *loan*.

earring. Egyptians and Assyrians wore earrings. Ring worn by both sexes (Ex 32:2) as earring (Gn 35:4) or nose-ring (Gn 24:47). "Earring" (KJ, RV) in Is 3:20 is better rendered "amulet" (RSV).

earth. 1. World (Gn 1:1). 2. Dry land (Gn 1:10). 3. Inhabitants of world (Gn 6:11). 4. Carnal things (Jn 3:31; Cl 3:2). 5. Soil (Ex 20:24).

earthquake. Vibratory movement of earth (Nm 16:32; 1 K 19:11; Am 1:1; Zch 14: 4, 5; Mt 27:51-54; 28:2; Acts 16:26; Rv 16:18, 19). Figuratively, God's judgment (Ju 5:4; 2 Sm 22:8; Ps 77:18; 97:4; Is 24:20; 29:6; Jer 4:24; Hg 2:6; Rv 6:12).

East. 1. Hebrews faced E when determining direction; hence H *qedem* (front. Gn 2:8). 2. Toward rising sun (Gn 3:24; Jos 12: 3). 3. Territory toward E (Gn 10:30; Mt 2:1).

East, children (RSV: **people**) **of.** Easterners (Gn 29:1; Ju 6:3; Jb 1:3) from point of subject.

east country. Region E of Palestine, especially Syria and Arabia (Gn 25:1-7).

east gate. Potter's Gate in Jerusalem (Jer 19:2. RSV: Potsherd Gate. RV: gate Harsith).

east sea. See *Salt Sea*.

east wind. Hot, dry wind from E (Gn 41: 23, 27; Eze 17:7-10; 19:12).

Easter. (Teutonic goddess of light and spring). Name applied to Christ's resurrection by 8th c. Occurs incorrectly in KJ (Acts 12:4. RV, RSV: Passover).

eating. Eating together a sign of community life (2 Sam 9:7; Jer 52:33) or covenant (Ps 41:9; Jer 41:1; Jn 13:18). Unsatisfactory if not associated with righteous life (Mi 6:14; Eze 12:18). Christ is spiritual food (Jn 6) and drink (Jn 4:14). See also *feast; food*.

Ebal (ē'bəl). 1. See *Obal*. 2. Mountain, 2,700 ft above sea, separated by valley of Shechem from Gerizim (2,600 ft above sea). Gerizim was mount of blessing. Ebal of cursing (Dt 11:29; 27:12-26; 28; Jos 8:30-35). 3. Descendant of Seir (Gn 36:23; 1 Ch 1:40).

Ebed (ē'bĕd, servant). 1. Father of Gaal (Ju 9:26-35). 2. Returned from captivity (Ez 8:6). KJ, RV: Obeth; RSV: Obed in 1 Esd 8:32.

Ebed-melech (ē'bĕd-mē'lĕk, king's servant). Ethiopian eunuch who drew Jeremiah from pit (Jer 38:7-13; 39:15-18).

Ebenezer (ĕb-en-ē'zĕr, stone of help). 1. Place where Philistines defeated Israel (1 Sm 4:1, 2; 5:1). 2. Memorial stone set up by Samuel between Mizpeh and Shen after defeat of Philistines (1 Sm 7:12).

Eber (ē'bĕr, beyond. KJ: Heber in 1 Ch 5: 13; 8:22; Lk 3:35). 1. Descendant of Shem; progenitor of Hebrews, Joktanide Arabs, and Aramaeans (Gn 10:21-30; 11: 14-17; Lk 3:35). 2. Priest (Neh 12:20). 3. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 4. Benjaminite; son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:12). 5. Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:22).

Ebez (ē'bĕz). See *Abez.*
Ebiasaph (ē-bī'a-săf). See *Abiasaph.*
ebony. Hard, heavy, dark wood (*Diospyros ebenum*) used for ornamental work (Eze 27:15).
Ebron (ē'bron. KJ: Hebron). Town on boundary of Asher (Jos 19:28). Probably same as Abdon 5.
Ebronah (ē-brō'nä). See *Abronah.*
Ecanus (ē-kā'nus). See *Ethanus.*
Ecbatana (ĕk-bat'a-nä, RSV). See *Achmetha.*
Ecclesiastes (ē-klē-zi-ās'tēz, preacher). H title: *Qoheleth,* G: *Ecclesiastes:* one who addresses assembly. Book is philosophical, answers questions regarding value. Theoretically, there can be no gain in life since same fate comes to all (9). Man's source of satisfaction lies in himself, in use of his mind and body (2:24) for toil (3:13; 5:18) and enjoyment at proper time (3:1-9). Enjoyment of good things in life is gift of God (2:24, 25; 3:13; 5:19). Good things are simple pleasures (9:7-10; 11). In all activity man is to remember his Creator; chief duty, to fear God and keep His commandments (12:13). Traditionally ascribed to Solomon. Luther regarded it as one of latest books of OT.
Ed (ĕd, witness. RSV: Witness). Name of altar built by Reuben, Gad, Manasseh near Jordan (Jos 22:10, 34).
Edar (ē'där). See *Eder.*
Eddias (ē-dī'ās). See *Izziah.*
Eddinus (ĕd'ī-nus). See *Jeduthun.*
Eden (ē'd'n, delight). 1. Garden in which God placed Adam and Eve (Gn 2:15). 2. Region in Mesopotamia called Bit-Adini in Assyrian documents (2 K 19:12; Is 37:12; Eze 27:23; Am 1:5 [RSV: Beth-eden]). 3. Levite (2 Ch 29:12; 31:15).
Eder (ē'dĕr, flock). 1. Tower (Gn 35:21. KJ: Edar). 2. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:21). 3. Levite of family of Merari (1 Ch 23:23; 24:30). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:15. KJ: Ader).
Edes (ē'dēz). See *Iddo 4.*
edification (ĕd-ī-fī-kā'shun, building). Growth in knowledge and grace of life (1 Co 14:3-5; Eph 4:11, 12).
Edna (ĕd'nä, rejuvenation). Wife of Raguel (Tob 7:2-16).
Edom (ē'dum, red). 1. Name given to Esau because he sold his birthright for red pottage (Gn 25:30). 2. Descendants of Esau (Ps 83:6) and their country (Idumaea), located at SE border of Palestine (Ju 11:17; Nm 34:3). Seir in Gn 36:8; Jos 24:4. Capital: Sela (Petra).
Edomites (ē'dum-īts). Descendants of Esau (Dt 23:7) who expelled Horites (Dt 2:12); refused passage to Israel through their country (Nm 20:18-21); defeated by Saul (1 Sm 14:47); subdued by David (1 K 11:15, 16; 2 Sm 8:13, 14); continual enemies of Israel (1 K 11:14-22; 2 Ch 21:25; Is 34:5-8; 63:1-4; Jer 49:17). Under Maccabees Idumea incorporated with Israel.
Edos (ē'dŏs). See *Iddo 4.*
Edrei (ĕd'rē-ī, strong). 1. Town of Bashan (Nm 21:33; Dt 3:10; Jos 12:4) where Og was defeated (Nm 21:33-35; Dt 1:4; 3:1). 2. Town of N Palestine (Jos 19:37).
education. In earliest Hebrew times the children were taught religious ideas and national traditions by parents. Later Deuteronomy was used as textbook (Dt 4:9; 6:6, 7). Moses and the prophets were educational leaders. Ezra increased teachers (Ez 8:16) and promoted knowledge of reading, which before was ability of few (2 K 5:7; 22:8-10; 23:2). In pre-exilic period "the wise" became teachers. Proverbs gives educational ideas of period. After Exile professional teachers taught in synagog schools; c. 75 BC compulsory education was introduced, schools divided into Beth Sepher (elementary), Beth Talmud (secondary), and Beth Hammidrash (advanced). Learning was mostly by exact memorization of the master's teaching.
Eglah (ĕg'lä, heifer). Wife of David (2 Sm 3:5; 1 Ch 3:3).
Eglaim (ĕg'lā-īm, ponds). Moabite town (Is 15:8).
Eglath-shelishiyah (ĕg'lăth-shĕl-ish'ī-yä. KJ: an heifer of three years old). Place in Moab (Is 15:5; Jer 48:34).
Eglon (ĕg'lŏn, calflike). 1. Moabite king who captured Jericho and exacted tribute from Israel for 18 yrs; slain by Ehud (Ju 3:12-30). 2. City in S Palestine, whose king, Debir, slain by Joshua (Jos 10; 12:12; 15:39).
Egypt (ē'jipt). NE country of Africa (Gn 10:6. KJ, RV: Mizraim); country of Ham (Ps 105:23, 27); watered by Nile; divided into narrow valley and delta bounded by desert. Ruler called Pharaoh. Wrote with hieroglyphics, later (800 BC) demotic. Religion: spiritualized nature worship (gods: Ptah, Ra, Thum, Amon). Powerful kingdom in OT times, cultural center in NT times. Bondage place of Israel (Ex 1—14); often in contact with Hebrews (1 K 3:1; 14:25, 26). "City of sin" called Sodom and Egypt (Rv 11:8).
Egyptian Sea. See *Red Sea.*
Ehi (ē'hī). See *Aharah.*
Ehud (ē'hŭd, union). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10). 2. Judge of Israel who assassinated Eglon (Ju 3:15-30).
Eker (ē'kĕr, transplanted). Descendant of Hezron (1 Ch 2:27).
Ekrebel (ĕk'rē-bel. RSV: Acraba). Place in Esdraelon (Jdth 7:18).
Ekron (ĕk'rŏn. KJ: Accaron in 1 Mac 10:89). One of five leading Philistine cities. Ark was carried to Ekron (Jos 13:3; 15:11, 45, 46; Ju 1:18; 1 Sm 5:10; 6:16, 17; 7:14; 17:52; 2 K 1:2-16; Jer 25:20; Am 1:8; Zph 2:4; Zch 9:5, 7). Modern Akir, 11 mi from Gath.
El (ĕl, God; Divine Being). Name for God which is traced to Canaanites. Frequent in compounds. Elohim (plural) usual word for God in OT.
Ela (ē'lä, terebinth). 1. Father of Shimei, purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:18. KJ: Elah). 2. See *Elam 4.*
Eladah (ĕl'a-dä, God has adorned. RV, RSV: Eleadah). Descendant of Ephraim (1 Ch 7:20).
Elah (ē'lä, terebinth). 1. See *Ela 1.* 2. Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1:52). 3. 4th king of Israel; son and successor of Baasha, king of Israel; killed by Zimri (1 K 16:8-10). 4. Father of Hoshea, king of Israel (2 K 15:30; 17:1; 18:1). 5. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15). 6. Benjaminite chief (1 Ch 9:8). 7. Valley, SW of Jerusalem, where David killed Goliath (1 Sm 17:2, 19; 21:9).
Elam (ē'lăm). 1. Son of Shem (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17); descendants dwelt E of Babylonia; in days of Abraham ruled Babylonia (Gn 14:1-11). Capital: Shushan (See Is 21:2; 22:6; Jer 49:34-39; Eze 32:24; Dn 8:2; Ez 4:9; Acts 2:9). 2. Korahite Levite (1 Ch 26:3). 3. Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:24). 4. Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:7; Neh 7:12) and Ezra (Ez 8:7; 10:2, 26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: Ela]).

5. "Other Elam" whose descendants, or inhabitants, returned (Ez 2:31; Neh 7:34). 6. Priest (Neh 12:42). 7. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:14).

Elasa (ĕl'ā-sà. KJ: Eleasa). Place where Judas Maccabaeus camped (1 Mac 9:5).

Elasah (ĕl'ā-sà, God has made). 1. Priest who divorced his foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ: Talsas; RV: Saloas]). 2. Son of Shaphan; brought letter from Jeremiah to exiles (Jer 29:3).

Elath (ē'lăth, palm grove). Town on Gulf of Aqaba (Dt 2:8) near modern Tell el Kheleifeh. Eloth in 1 K 9:26. See also *Paran*.

El-berith (ĕl-bē'rĭth). See *Baal-berith*.

El-bethel (ĕl-bĕth'ĕl, God of Bethel). Name given by Jacob to altar he built at Bethel (Gn 35:7).

Elcia (ĕl'shĭ-à). See *Elkiah*.

Eldaah (ĕl-dā'à, God of knowledge). Last son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33).

Eldad (ĕl'dăd, God has loved). One of 70 elders appointed to assist Moses (Nm 11:16, 26-29).

elder. Great respect was paid to aged among Hebrews because of their wisdom and experience (Lv 19:32; Dt 32:7; Jb 32:6). Elders, by primogeniture, became heads of families and clans (Dt 22:15; Ex 3:16; 19:7; Gn 50:7), and leaders in various activities (Gn 24:2; 2 Sm 12:17; Eze 27:9). Elders of city replaced elders of tribe (Dt 21:3; 22:18). Elders also became "rulers of synagog." Elders (presbyters) of Christian churches were men chosen under leadership of apostles. Name presbyter was interchangeable with bishop. Exercised spiritual oversight (Acts 20:17, 28; 1 Ti 5:17; Tts 1:5-9; 1 Th 5:12; 1 Ptr 5:1-3).

Elead (ĕ'lē-ăd, God has testified). Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:21)

Eleadah (ĕl-ē-ā'dà). See *Eladah*.

Elealeh (ĕ'lē-ā'lē). Amorite town assigned to Judah (Nm 32:3, 37; Is 15:4; 16:9; Jer 48:34). Modern El-Al.

Eleasa (ĕl-ē-ā'sà). See *Elasa*.

Eleasah (ĕl-ē-ā'sà, God has made. In H same as Elasah). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:39). 2. Descendant of Saul and Jonathan (1 Ch 8:37; 9:43).

Eleazar (ĕl-ē-ā'zēr, God has helped). 1. 3d son of Aaron and successor in priestly office (Ex 6:23; Nm 20:25-28); overseer of temple custodians (Nm 3:32); assisted in division of land (Jos 14:1). 2. Son of Abinadab; consecrated to keep ark (1 Sm 7:1, 2). 3. Levite of family of Merari (1 Ch 23:21, 22; 24:28). 4. One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:9; 1 Ch 11:12). 5. Priest, son of Phinehas (Ez 8:33). 6. Son of Parosh (Ez 10:25). 7. Priest and musician (Neh 12:42), probably same as 5. 8. Brother of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:5; 6:43). 9. Scribe (2 Mac 6:18). 10. Father of Jason (1 Mac 8:17). 11. Son of Eliud (Mt 1:15). 12. See *Eliezer 8*. — See also *Eliezer*.

Eleazurus (ĕl-ē-à-zū'*rus*). See *Eliashib 4*.

elect, election. Man's salvation, its conception, method, outcome, is God's work. In OT God is described as choosing (H *bahar*) Israel, not because of their qualifications (Dt 7:7; 9:4-6) but because of divine love (Dt 4:37; 7:8; 10:15; 23:5). Election to be followed by fidelity (Dt 7:6-11. See Gn 18:19). Remnant is to inherit blessings of election (Is 4:3; 37:31, 32). OT speaks of God choosing individuals (Neh 9:7; Ps 78:70; 105:26). Gospels speak of Christ choosing (*eklegesthai*) disciples (Lk 6:13). The elect (*eklektoi*) are Messianic community (Mt 24:22, 24; Mk 13:20-27). In epistles previous thoughts are systematized: Election (*ekloge*) roots in eternity, is in Christ, places individuals in company of elect, results from divine love, is understood in entire process of salvation (Ro 9—11; 1 Co 1:27-31; Eph 1:4-14; 1 Ptr 1:2). Election cannot lead to carnal security (2 Ptr 1:10). Elect are members of church (Ro 8:33; 16:13; Col 3:12; Tts 1:1; 1 Ptr 1:1; 2 Jn 13). Reprobation, opposite of election, is absent in NT.

El-elohe-israel (ĕl-ē-lō'hĕ-ĭz'rā-ĕl, God, the God of Israel). Name of Jacob's altar near Shechem (Gn 33:20).

elemental spirits. See *elements 3*.

elements (G *stoicheia*). 1. Basic elements (2 Ptr 3:10, 12). 2. Basic principles (Heb 5:12). 3. Basic principles of orientation in fallen, demonic world (Gl 4:3, 9 [RV: rudiments; RSV: elemental spirits]; Cl 2:8, 20 [KJ, RV: rudiments; RSV: elemental spirits]).

Eleph (ē'lĕf, ox. RSV: Ha-eleph). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:28). Modern Neby Samvil.

elephant. Used in warfare (1 Mac 3:34; 6:28-46; 8:6); ivory mentioned (1 K 10:18, 22; 2 Ch 9:17, 21).

Eleutherus (ē-lū'thēr-*us*). Syrian river (1 Mac 11:7).

Eleven, The. Name given to original twelve disciples after defection of Judas (Mt 28:16; Mk 16:14; Lk 24:9, 33; Acts 1:26; 2:14).

Elhanan (ĕl-hā'năn, grace of God). 1. Son of Dodo; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:24). 2. Son of Jair, slew a Goliath (2 Sm 21:19. KJ interpolates "brother of") who is called Lahmi, brother of Goliath, in 1 Ch 20:5.

Eli (ē'lī, high). 1. Descendant of Aaron (Lv 10:12); judge (1 Sm 4:18); devoted high priest (1 Sm 1:17; 2:20-30; 3:11-18) but failed to discipline sons (1 Sm 2:12 to 3:13). As result evil befell him (1 Sm 4:18); priesthood was given to line of Zadok (1 K 2:27). 2. Ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. RV: Heli).

Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani (ā'lē, ā'lē, lä'mä sä-bäk-tä'nē). See *Eloi*, etc.

Eliab (ē-lī'ăb, God is Father). 1. Chief of Zebulun (Nm 1:9; 2:7; 7:24, 29; 10:16). 2. Reubenite; father of Dathan and Abiram (Nm 16:1; 26:8). 3. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18-20). 4. David's oldest brother (1 Sm 16:6; 17:13, 28; 1 Ch 2:13; 2 Ch 11:18). Elihu in 1 Ch 27:18. 5. Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:8, 9). 6. See *Elihu 1*. 7. Son of Nathanael (Jdth 8:1).

Eliada (ē-lī'à-dà, whom God notices). 1. Son of David (2 Sm 5:16; 1 Ch 3:8). Beeliada in 1 Ch 14:7. 2. Benjaminite general (2 Ch 17:17). 3. Father of Rezon (1 K 11:23. KJ: Eliadah).

Eliadah (ē-lī'à-dà). See *Eliada 3*.

Eliadas (ē-lī'à-dăs). See *Elioenai 6*.

Eliadun (ē-lī'à-dŭn). See *Iliadun*.

Eliah (ē-lī'à). See *Elijah 2, 4*.

Eliahba (ē-lī'à-bà, God hides). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:32; 1 Ch 11:33).

Eliakim (ē-lī'à-kĭm, whom God establishes). 1. Ruler over Hezekiah's house (2 K 18:18; 19:2; Is 22:20). Sent by Hezekiah to receive message from invading Assyrians and report to Isaiah (2 K 18:18, 26, 27; 19:2; Is 36; 37:1-7). Isaiah highly praised him (Is 22:20-25). 2. Original name of King Jehoiakim (2 K

23:34; 2 Ch 36:4). 3. Priest (Neh 12:41). 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel and ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:13). 5. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30).

Eliali, Elialis (ē-lī'ā-lī, -lĭs). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.

Eliam (ē-lī'ăm, God is kinsman). 1. Father of Bathsheba (2 Sm 11:3. Ammiel in 1 Ch 3:5). 2. Son of Ahithophel; mighty man of David (2 Sm 23:34). Ahijah in 1 Ch 11:36.

Eliaonias (ē-lī-ā-ō-nī'ăs). See *Eliehoenai 2.*

Elias (ē-lī'ăs). See *Elijah 1.*

Eliasaph (ē-lī'ā-săf, God has added). 1. Head of Gad in wilderness (Nm 1:14; 2:14; 7:42). 2. Levite; chief of Gershonites (Nm 3:24).

Eliashib (ē-lī'ā-shĭb, God restores). 1. Head of 11th course of priests (1 Ch 24:12). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 3:24). 3. High priest; father of Joiada (Neh 12:10); helped rebuild walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1, 20, 21); related to Tobiah, the Ammonite (Neh 13:4, 7); probably father of Jehohanan (Ez 10:6). 4. Levite singer; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:24 [KJ: Eleazurus. RV: Eliasibus]). 5. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ: Elisimus; RV: Eliasimus]). 6. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Enasibus]).

Eliasibus (ĕl-ĭ-ăs'ĭ-bus). See *Eliashib 4.*

Eliasimus (ĕl-ĭ-ăs'ĭ-mus). See *Eliashib 5.*

Eliasis (ē-lī'ā-sĭs). See *Jaasu.*

Eliathah (ē-lī'ā-thä, God has come). Leader of 20th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 27).

Elidad (ē-lī'dăd, God has loved). Chief of Benjamin; assisted in division of Canaan (Nm 34:21).

Eliehoenai (ē-lī-ē-hō'ē-nī, to God are my eyes). 1. Korahite porter (1 Ch 26:3. KJ: Elioenai). 2. Leader who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:4 [KJ: Elihoenai]; 1 Esd 8:31 [KJ, RV: Eliaonias]).

Eliel (ē'lī-ĕl, my God is God). 1. See *Elihu 1.* 2. 3. Two of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:46, 47). 4. Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:11). 5. Levite; son of Hebron (1 Ch 15:9, 11). 6. 7. Two chiefs of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:20, 22). 8. Chief of Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). 9. Overseer of tithes and offerings (2 Ch 31:13).

Elienai (ĕl-ĭ-ē'nī, to God my eyes). Chief of tribe of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:20).

Eliezar (ĕl-ĭ-ē'zēr). See *Eliezer 8.*

Eliezer (ĕl-ĭ-ē'zēr, God is help). 1. Steward of Abraham (Gn 15:2, 3; see 24:2). 2. Younger son of Moses (Ex 18:2-4; 1 Ch 23:15-17; 26:25). 3. Chief of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 4. Priest; trumpeter before ark (1 Ch 15:24). 5. Prophet; predicted shipwreck of Jehoshaphat's vessels (2 Ch 20:37). 6. Chief sent by Ezra to induce Levites and Nethinim to return (Ez 8:16). 7. Reubenite chief (1 Ch 27:16). 8. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18). Eleazar (RSV: Eliezar) in 1 Esd 9:19. 9. Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23). Jonas (RSV: Jonah) in 1 Esd 9:23. 10. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Elionas in 1 Esd 9:32. 11. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29). See also *Eleazar.*

Elihoenai (ĕl-ĭ-hō-ē'nī). See *Eliehoenai 2.*

Elihoreph (ĕl-ĭ-hō'rĕf). Scribe of Solomon (1 K 4:3).

Elihu (ē-lī'hū, my God is he). 1. Great-grandfather of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1). Eliab in 1 Ch 6:27. Eliel in 1 Ch 6:34. 2. See *Eliab 4.* 3. Captain of Manasseh; joined David (1 Ch 12:20). 4. Temple porter (1 Ch 26:7). 5. Friend of Job (Jb 32 to 37). 6. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1. KJ: Eliu. RSV: Elijah).

Elijah (ē-lī'jä, my God is LORD). 1. Tishbite. When Ahab, influenced by Jezebel, threatened to suppress worship of Jehovah, made Baal worship court religion, Elijah prophesied drought. During 3 yrs of drought, Elijah was fed by ravens at brook Cherith, later lived in house of widow at Zarephath. Challenged prophets of Baal to test; fire from heaven consumed his sacrifice. People slew 400 priests of Baal. Jezebel plotted against his life; he went to Horeb, met God in vision, learned that God's rule is established in "still, small voice." Anointed Hazael king over Syria, Jehu over Israel, Elisha as his successor. Prophesied God's judgment on Ahab for murder of Naboth. Taken to heaven in chariot (1 K 17—19; 21; 2 K 1; 2; 2 Ch 21:12-15). Later Jews esteemed his memory (Sir 48:1-12; 2 Esd 7:39 [KJ: Helias]). John Baptist is called Elijah (Mt 11:14; 17:10-13; Lk 1:17. See Mt 4:5, 6). Referred to 29 times in NT (KJ: Elias). 2. Benjaminite chief (1 Ch 8:27. KJ: Eliah). 3. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21). 4. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26 [KJ: Eliah]; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: Aedias]). 5. See *Elihu 6.*

Elika (ē-lī'kä). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:25).

Elim (ē'lĭm, large trees). 2d camp of Israel. There were 12 wells and 70 palms (Ex 15:27; 16:1; Nm 33:9). Modern Wadi Gharandel.

Elimelech (ē-lĭm'e-lĕk, my God is king). Husband of Naomi (Ru 1:1-3).

Elioenai (ē-lī-ō-ē'nī, to God are my eyes). 1. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:23, 24). 2. Prince of Simeon (1 Ch 4:36). 3. See *Eliehoenai 1.* 4. Grandson of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8). 5. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; see Neh 12:41; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Elionas]). 6. Singer; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ, RV: Eliadas]).

Elionas (ĕl-ī-ō'năs). 1. See *Elioenai 5.* 2. See *Eliezer 10.*

Eliphal (ē-lī'făl. God judged. Eliphelet in 2 Sm 23:34). Son of Ur; one of David's mighty men (1 Ch 11:35).

Eliphalat (ē-lĭf'ā-lăt). See *Eliphelet 5; 6.*

Eliphalet (ē-lĭf'ā-lĕt). See *Eliphelet 2; 4; 5.*

Eliphaz (ĕl'ĭ-făz, God is gold). 1. Son of Esau by Adah (Gn 36:4; 1 Ch 1:35, 36). 2. Friend of Job; argued perfection of retribution and majesty of God (Jb 3—8; 15; 22—24).

Elipheleh, Eliphelehu (ē-lĭf'e-lē, ē-lĭf'ĕ-lē-hū). Levite porter; played on harp when ark was brought to Jerusalem (1 Ch 15:18, 21).

Eliphelet (ē-lĭf'e-lĕt, God is deliverance). 1. Son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:6). Elpelet (KJ: Elpalet) in 1 Ch 14:5. 2. Another son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:8). KJ: Eliphalet in 1 Ch 14:7; 2 Sm 5:16. 3. See *Eliphal.* 4. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39). 5. One who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13; 1 Esd 8:39 [KJ: Eliphalet; RV: Eliphalat]). 6. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Eliphalat]).

Elisabeth (ē-lĭz'ā-bĕth, God is oath. RSV: Elizabeth). Wife of Zacharias; mother of John the Baptist (Lk 1).

Eliseus (ĕl-ĭ-sē'us). See *Elisha.*

Elisha (ē-lī'shȧ, God is salvation). Son of Shaphat of tribe of Issachar; successor of Elijah; prophetic work belonged to reigns of Jehoram, Jehu, Jehoahaz, and Joash; many miracles by him (2 K 2—9; 13). KJ: Eliseus in Lk 4:27.

Elishah (ē-lī'shȧ). Son of Javan; name given to ancient people (Gn 10:4; Eze 27:7).

Elishama (ē-lĭsh'ȧ-mā, God has heard). 1. Captain of tribe of Ephraim at Exodus; ancestor of Joshua (Nm 1:10; 2:18; 7:48, 53; 10:22; 1 Ch 7:26). 2. Son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:6). Elishua in 2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 14:5. 3. Another son of David born at Jerusalem (1 Ch 3:8; 14:7; 2 Sm 5:16). 4. Prince; grandfather of Ishmael, who murdered Gedaliah (2 K 25:25; Jer 41:1). 5. Judahite (1 Ch 2:41). 6. Priest (2 Ch 17:8). 7. Scribe of Jehoiakim (Jer 36:12, 20, 21).

Elishaphat (ē-lĭsh'ȧ-făt, God has judged). Captain of 100 under Jehoiada (2 Ch 23:1).

Elisheba (ē-lĭsh'ē-bȧ, God of oath). Wife of Aaron (Ex 6:23).

Elishua (ēl-ī-shū'ȧ). See *Elishama 2.*

Elisimus(ē-lĭs'ī-mus). See *Eliashib 5.*

Eliu (ē-lī'ū). See *Elihu 6.*

Eliud (ē-lī'ŭd). Ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:14, 15).

Elizabeth (ē-lĭz'ȧ-bĕth). See *Elisabeth.*

Elizaphan (ĕl-ĭ-zā'făn, God has protected). 1. Chief of Kohathites in wilderness (Ex 6:22; Nm 3:30); with brother Mishael carried away corpses of Nadab and Abihu (Lv 10:4). Elzaphan in Ex and Lv. 2. Prince of Zebulun (Nm 34:25).

Elizur (ē-lī'zẽr, God is rock). Reubenite prince (Nm 1:5; 2:10; 7:30, 35; 10:18).

Elkanah, Elkonah (ĕl-kā'nȧ, ĕl-kō'nȧ, God has acquired). 1. Kohathite; brother of Abiasaph (Ex 6:24; 1 Ch 6:23). 2. 3. 4. Kohathites; descendants of Abiasaph (1 Ch 6:36, son of Joel; 6:26, 35, son of Mahath; 6:27, 34, son of Jeroham and father of Samuel. See 1 Sm 1:1; 2:11, 20). 5. Korahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6). 6. Gatekeeper for ark (1 Ch 15:23). Possibly same as 5. 7. High official of Ahaz (2 Ch 28:7). 8. Head of Levitical family (1 Ch 9:16).

Elkiah (ĕl-kī'ȧ. KJ: Elcia). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Elkosh (ĕl'kŏsh). Birthplace of Nahum (Nah 1:1).

Ellasar (ĕl-lā'sär). City of Arioch identified with Larsa (G *Larissa.* Gn 14:1-9).

elm. See *oak.*

Elmadam, Elmodam (ĕl-mā'dăm, -mō'dăm). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

Elnaam (ĕl-nā'ăm, God is delight). Father of two of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:46).

Elnathan (ĕl-nā'thăn, gift of God). 1. Grandfather of Jehoiachin (2 K 24:8; Jer 26:22). 2. Names of three men sent to obtain priests from Iddo (Ez 8:16). 1 Esd 8:44 lists only two (KJ: Alnathan, Eunatan. RV: Ennatan as the 2d).

Elohim (ē-lō'hĭm). See *El.*

Eloi, eloi, lama sabachthani (ē-lō'ī, ē-lō'ī, lā'mȧ sȧ-băk'thȧ-nī, My God, My God, why hast Thou forsaken Me?). Jesus' 4th utterance on cross (Ps 22:1; Mt 27:46; Mk 15:34, KJ: Eli, Eli . . .).

Elon (ē'lŏn, oak). 1. Father of Basemath (Gn 26:34; 36:2). 2. Son of Zebulun (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26). 3. Zebulonite; judge of Israel (Ju 12:11, 12). 4. Town of Dan (Jos 19:43). Elon-beth-hanan in 1 K 4:9.

Elon-beth-hanan (ē'lŏn-bĕth-hā'năn). See *Elon 4.*

Eloth (ē'lŏth). See *Elath.*

Elpaal (ĕl-pā'ăl, God of doing). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:11, 12).

Elpalet (ĕl-pā'lĕt). See *Eliphelet 1.*

El-paran (ĕl-pā'răn). See *Paran.*

Elpelet (ĕl-pē'lĕt). See *Eliphelet 1.*

Elteke, Eltekeh (ĕl'tē-kē, -kē). City of Dan (Jos 19:44; 21:23).

Eltekon (ĕl'tē-kŏn). Town in mts of Judah (Jos 15:59).

Eltolad (ĕl-tō'lăd). Town in S Judah assigned to Simeon (Jos 15:30; 19:4). Tolad in 1 Ch 4:29.

Elul (ē'lōōl). See *time 4.*

Eluzai (ē-lū'zā-ī, God my strength). Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5).

Elymaeans (ĕl-ĭ-mē'ȧns). Elamites (Jdth 1:6).

Elymas (ĕl'ĭ-măs, wise). Jew named Bar-Jesus; sought to hinder conversion of Sergius Paulus; smitten with blindness (Acts 13:6-12).

Elzabad (ĕl-zā'băd, God has given). 1. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:12). 2. Levite porter (1 Ch 26:7).

Elzaphan (ĕl-zā'făn). See *Elizaphan.*

Emadabun (ē-mȧ-dā'bŭn. KJ: Madiabun). Levite listed in 1 Esd 5:58.

Ematheis, Emathis (ĕm-ȧ-thē'ĭs, ĕm'ȧ-thĭs). See *Athlai.*

embalm. Jacob was embalmed by Egyptians at command of Joseph; likewise Joseph (Gn 50:2, 26).

embroidery. Weaving, sewing, artistic needlework done by Hebrews and their neighbors (Ex 38:23; Ju 5:30; Ps 45:13, 14). Embroidery decorated hangings of temple (Ex 26:36; 27:16) and attire of priests (Ex 28:33, 39; 39:29).

Emek-keziz (ē'mĕk-kē'zĭz, vale cut off. KJ: valley of Keziz). Town of Benjamin near Jericho (Jos 18:21).

emerald. Jews probably became acquainted with emeralds in Egypt (Ex 28:18; 39:11; Eze 28:13; Rv 4:3; 21:19).

emerod (ĕm'ẽr-ŏd). External or internal tumor in anal region; hemorrhoid (Dt 28:27 [RSV: ulcers]). RV, RSV: tumors in 1 Sm 5:6-12; 6:4-11. See *disease.*

Emim (ē'mĭm). See *giants 4.*

Emmanuel (ē-măn'ū-ĕl). See *Immanuel.*

Emmaus (ē-mā'ŭs, hot springs). Village near Jerusalem. Site uncertain (Lk 24:13-33).

Emmer, Emmeruth (ĕm'ẽr, ĕm-ē-rōōth'). See *Immer 1.*

Emmor (ĕm'or). See *Hamor.*

Enaim (ē-nā'ĭm, two springs. KJ: open, openly). Town between Adullam and Timnath (Gn 38:14, 21).

Enam (ē'năm, having fountains). City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:34). Perhaps Enaim.

Enan (ē'năn, having eyes). Father of Ahira, prince of Naphtali (Nm 1:15; 2:29; 7:78, 83; 10:27).

Enasibus (ē-năs'ĭ-bus). See *Eliashib.*

encampment. See *camp.*

enchantment. Use of magic arts, spells, or charms, as Egyptian arts (Ex 7:11-22; 8:7); Balaam's omens (Nm 24:1); sorceries (2 K 9:22; Mi 5:12; Nah 3:4); serpent charming (Ec 10:11); magical spells (Is 47:9-12). See *augury; magic.*

En-dor (ĕn'dôr, fountain of Dor). Village near Mt Tabor (Jos 17:11; Ps 83:10; 1 Sm 28:7).

En-eglaim (ĕn-ĕg'lȧ-ĭm, fountain of two calves). Place on Dead Sea (Eze 47:10).

Enemessar (ĕn-ē-mĕs'ẽr). See *Shalmaneser 2.*

Eneneus, Enenius (ĕ-nē'nē-*us*, -nĭ-*us*). See *Nahamani.*

En-gaddi (ĕn-găd'ī). See *En-gedi.*

En-gannim (ĕn-găn'ĭm, fountain of gardens). 1. Levitical city of Issachar (Jos 19:21; 21:29). Anem in 1 Ch 6:73. Modern Jenin, 7 mi SW of Mt Gilboa. 2. City of Judah (Jos 15:34).

En-gedi (ĕn-gē'dī, fountain of wild goat). Town on oasis on W shore of Dead Sea fed by warm spring water, 15 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:62; Eze 47:10; 1 Sm 24:1-7; SS 1:14; Sir 24:14 [KJ: En-gaddi; RV: on the sea shore]). Originally Hazazon-tamar (Gn 14:7 [KJ: Hazezontamar]; 2 Ch 20:2).

engine. Military equipment; ballista (2 Ch 26:15); battering ram (as RSV: Eze 26:9. See Eze 4:2; 21:22).

engraving. Well known in Palestine and neighboring regions (2 Ch 2:14). Examples: commandments (Ex 32:16); stones and signets (Ex 28:11, 36); idols (Ex 20:4; 32:4).

En-haddah (ĕn-hăd'ä, vehement fountain). Border village of Issachar (Jos 19:21).

En-hakkore (ĕn-hăk'ô-rē, fountain of the crier). Samson's fountain (Ju 15:19).

En-hazor (ĕn-hā'zôr, fountain of the village). Fenced city of Naphtali (Jos 19:37).

En-mishpat (ĕn-mish'păt, fountain of judgment). Early name of Kadesh 1 (Gn 14:7).

enmity. Antagonism between serpent and man (Gn 3:15), carnality, worldliness and God (Ro 8:7, 8; Ja 4:4). Carnality leads to enmity among men (Gl 5:20).

Ennatan (ĕ-nā'tăn). See *Elnathan 2.*

Enoch (ē'nuk, dedicated). 1. 1st son of Cain (Gn 4:17). 2. Father of Methuselah; transported to heaven (Gn 5:18-24; 1 Ch 1:3 [KJ: Henoch]; Heb 11:5; Jude 14). 3. City built by Cain (Gn 4:17). 4. Behemoth (as RV, RSV; 2 Esd 6:49-51).

Enos, Enosh (ē'nos, ē'nŏsh). Son of Seth (Gn 4:26; 5:6-11; 1 Ch 1:1; Lk 3:38).

En-rimmon (ĕn-rim'on, fountain of pomegranate). Place occupied by Judahites after exile (Neh 11:29; Jos 19:7 [KJ: Ain, Remmon. RV: Ain, Rimmon]). Probably villages Ain and Rimmon (Jos 15:32). See also *Ain 2; Rimmon 1.*

En-rogel (ĕn-rō'gel, spy's fountain). Spring outside Jerusalem's walls (Jos 15:7; 18:16; 2 Sm 17:17; 1 K 1:9).

enrolled. See *census; genealogy.*

En-shemesh (ĕn-shē'mĕsh, fountain of sun). Spring on Judah-Benjamin boundary, probably near Bethany (Jos 15:7; 18:17).

ensign (ĕn'sĭn). 1. Signal exhibited on pole (Is 13:2. KJ: banner; RSV: signal). 2. Standard, perhaps emblem, given to four divisions of army (Nm 2:2). 3. Sign given tribes (Nm 2:2). Used figuratively (Is 11:10).

En-tappuah (ĕn-tăp'ū-ä, fountain of Tappuah). Spring near Tappuah (Jos 17:7).

envoy. See *ambassador.*

envy. Spite and hostile grudge which result from hostility to God and corrupt human nature (Mk 7:22 [KJ, RV: an evil eye]; Ro 1:29; Gl 5:21).

Epaenetus (ē-pē'nē-tus, praised). Christian; first fruit of Asia; greeted by Paul (Ro 16:5).

Epaphras (ĕp'ä-frăs, lovely). Colossian Christian; visited imprisoned Paul (Cl 1:7, 8; 4:12; Phmn 23).

Epaphroditus (ē-păf-rō-dī'tus, lovely). Christian sent by church at Philippi to imprisoned Paul (Ph 2:25-30; 4:18).

ephah (ē'fä). See *measures 2 d.*

Ephah (ē'fä, gloom). 1. Son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33; Is 60:6). 2. Caleb's concubine (1 Ch 2:46). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 2:47).

Ephai (ē'fī). Netophathite; sons, left in Judah, informed Gedaliah of plots against him (Jer 40:7-16).

Epher (ē'fĕr). 1. Son of Midian (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:17). 3. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Ephes-dammim (ē'fĕs-dăm'ĭm, end of Dammim). Place between Soco and Azekah, where David fought Goliath (1 Sm 17:1). Pas-dammim in 1 Ch 11:13.

Ephesians, Epistle to (ē-fē'zhănz). Traditionally regarded as circular letter written to congregations in province of which Ephesus was pro-city; ascribed to Paul (1:1; 3:1; 4:1). Contains sublime thoughts concerning the Lord of the church and the relation of the church to its Lord. Concludes with admonitions. Outline: 1. Doctrine (election, adoption, Christ, conversion, church. 1—3). 2. Life (unity, sin, duties. 4—6).

Ephesus (ĕf'e-*sus*. Capital of Roman province of Asia, 3 mi from Aegean Sea on Cayster River. Commercial city; racial melting pot; dedicated to worship of Phoenician Astarte (G Artemis; L Diana). Paul established church there (Acts 19; 20; 1 Co 16:8).

Ephlal (ĕf'lăl). Judahite (1 Ch 2:37).

ephod (ĕf'ŏd, covering). Apronlike garment with shoulder straps and girdle worn by high priests. Its adornments described in Ex 29. Later worn by other than priests (1 Sm 2:18; 2 Sm 6:14; 1 Ch 15:27).

Ephod (ē'fŏd). Manassite; father of Hanniel (Nm 34:23).

ephphatha (ĕf'ä-thä, be opened). Spoken by Christ (Mk 7:34).

Ephraim (ē'frā-ĭm). 1. 2d son of Joseph by Asenath, daughter of Potipherah (Gn 46:20). Jacob preferred Ephraim to Manasseh, conferred on him birthright blessing (Gn 48:8-20). Descendants were numerous (Nm 1:33; 26:37). Tribe was assigned land between Manasseh (W), and Dan and Benjamin (Jos 16). Ephraim became heart of N Kingdom (1 K 12; Is 7:2; 11:13; Eze 37:15-22). 2. City near Absalom's sheep farm (2 Sm 13:23). 3. City NE of Jerusalem (Jn 11:54). 4. Gate of Jerusalem (2 K 14:13; 2 Ch 25:23).

Ephraim, Mount. Central range of mts in Samaria (Jos 19:50; 1 Sm 1:1. RV, RSV: hill country of Ephraim). Hill country (KJ: mountains) of Israel in Jos 11:21; mountains of Samaria in Jer 31:5; Am 3:9.

Ephrain (ē'frā-ĭn). See *Ephron 2.*

Ephratah (ĕf'rä-tä). See *Ephrath; Ephrathah.*

Ephrath (ĕf'răth, fruitful). 1. Ancient name of Bethlehem-Judah (Gn 35:16, 19; 48:7). Ephrathah (KJ: Ephratah) in Ru 4:11; Ps 132:6; Mi 5:2. 2. See *Ephrathah 2.*

Ephrathah (ĕf'rä-thä. KJ: Ephratah). 1. See *Ephrath 1.* 2. Wife of Caleb; mother of Hur (1 Ch 2:24, 50; 4:4). Ephrath in 1 Ch 2:19.

Ephrathite (ĕf'rä-thīt). 1. Inhabitant of Bethlehem (Ephrath. Ru 1:2). 2. Ephraimite (as RV, RSV: 1 Sm 1:1; 1 K 11:26).

Ephron (ē'frŏn, fawnlike). 1. Hittite who sold Machpelah to Abraham (Gn 23:8-20; 49:29; 50:13). 2. City taken from Jeroboam by Abijah (2 Ch 13:19. KJ: Eph-

rain). 3. Mt ridge on Judah-Benjamin boundary (Jos 15:9). 4. City E of Jordan captured by Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:46-52; 2 Mac 12:27).

Epicureans (ĕp-ĭ-kū-rē'ănz). Followers of Epicurus (d 270 BC). Philosophy aimed at happiness, which consisted in mental peace and freedom from fear. Denied life after death (Acts 17:16-32).

epileptic. See *disease.*

Epiphanes (ē-pĭf'ā-nēz). See *Antiochus 3.*

epistle (ē-pĭs''l. RSV: letter). Formal letter or treatise containing Christian doctrine and admonition (Acts 15:30; Ro 16:22). Name given to 21 NT books, divided into Pauline and Catholic (or General) epistles. Christians are epistles written by Holy Spirit (2 Co 3:2, 3).

Er (ûr, on watch). 1. Oldest son of Judah (Gn 38:2-7; Nm 26:19). 2. Son of Shelah (1 Ch 4:21). 3. Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:28).

Eran (ē'răn, watchful). Grandson of Ephraim; head of Eranites (Nm 26:36).

Erastus (ē-răs'tus, beloved). Convert of Paul; lived in Corinth (Ro 16:23; 2 Ti 4:20); with Paul at Ephesus (Acts 19:22).

Erech (ē'rĕk, Uruk). City 50 mi NW of Ur (Gn 10:10); excavated.

Eri (ē'rī, watcher). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:16).

error. Mistake, or departure from truth in life (Ro 1:27; Ja 5:20; 2 Ptr 2:18) and conviction or doctrine (Is 32:6; 1 Jn 4:6). There are errors of ignorance (Nm 15:22-26; Eze 45:20) and malicious error (2 Ptr 3:17). Spirit of error is worldly orientation (1 Jn 4:5, 6).

Esaias (ē-zā'yăs). See *Isaiah.*

Esarhaddon (ĕz-ĕr-hăd''n, Asshur has given brother). Son and successor of Sennacherib. Ruled 681—669 BC (2 K 19:37; Is 37:38). Rebuilt Babylon; defeated Egypt; laid tribute on, and took Manasseh captive (2 Ch 33:11); colonized Samaria (Ez 4:2; Tob 1:21, 22 [KJ, RV: Sarchedonus]). See also *Azbazareth.*

Esau (ē'sô, hairy). 1. 1st of twin sons of Isaac and Rebecca (Gn 25:25); sold birthright (Gn 27:28, 29, 36) to brother Jacob for red pottage (Gn 25:29-34; Heb 12:16, 17), hence called Edom (red); married two Canaanites (Gn 26:34; 36:2) and an Ishmaelite (Gn 28:9); sought to kill Jacob (Gn 27:41-45) but reconciled (Gn 33). Edom is country of his descendants (Gn 36). 2. See *Ziha 1.*

Esay (ē'zā). See *Isaiah.*

eschatology (ĕs-kă-tŏl'ŏ-jĭ, doctrine of last things). Presentation of ultimate existence and state; events leading to end; all that follows life. OT emphasis was on destiny of chosen people (Is 43:6; Am 9:11-15) and Day of Jehovah, when world would be judged in righteousness (Is 13:6, 9; Jl 3:14; Zph 1:7). Individual exists in Sheol after death (see *Sheol*). Resurrection taught in Is 26:19-21; Dn 12:2 (see Jb 19:25, 26; Is 53:10). NT emphasizes return of Christ (see parousia) to judge world (Mt 24:25); resurrection (Ro 8:11; 1 Co 15); consummation (1 Co 15:24), when wicked are cast into Gehenna (Mt 5:29, 30; 25; Mk 9:43) and righteous enter into joy of Father (Mt 25:31-46).

Esdraelon (ĕs-drâ-ē'lŏn). See *Jezreel, Valley of.*

Esdras (ĕz'drăs). See *Ezra; Apocrypha.*

Esebon (ĕs'ê-bŏn). See *Heshbon.*

Esebrias (ĕs-ê-brī'ăs). See *Sherebiah.*

Esek (ē'sĕk, strife). Well dug by Isaac's herdsmen in valley of Gerar (Gn 26:20).

Eserebias (ĕs-ê-rē'bĭ-ăs). See *Sherebiah.*

Eshan (ē'shăn, support. KJ: Eshean). Village in Judah (Jos 15:52).

Eshbaal (ĕsh'bā-ăl). See *Ishbosheth.*

Eshban (ĕsh'băn). Descendant of Seir (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41).

Eshcol (ĕsh'kŏl). 1. One of 3 Amorite brothers in alliance with Abraham (Gn 14:13, 24). 2. Valley near Hebron celebrated for large grapes (Nm 13:22, 23; Dt 1:24).

Eshean (ĕsh'ê-ăn). See *Eshan.*

Eshek (ē'shĕk). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:39).

Eshkalonites (ĕsh'kă-lŏn-īts). Inhabitants of Ashkelon (Jos 13:3. RV: Ashkelonites).

Eshtaol (ĕsh'tā-ŏl). Town 13 mi NW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:33), given to Dan (Jos 19:41). Samson active in this area (Ju 13:24, 25; 16:31).

Eshtaolites, Eshtaulites (ĕsh'tā-ŏl-īts, ĕsh-tā-ū'līts). Inhabitants of Eshtaol (1 Ch 2:53).

Eshtemoa (ĕsh-tē-mō'ă). 1. Village 9 mi S of Hebron, given to priests (Jos 21:14; 1 Ch 6:57; 1 Sm 30:28). Eshtemoh in Jos 15:50. Modern Semua. 2. A Maacathite (1 Ch 4:19).

Eshtemoh (ĕsh'tē-mō). See *Eshtemoa 1.*

Eshton (ĕsh'tŏn, restful). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11, 12).

Esli (ĕs'lī). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:25).

Esora (ē-sō'rā. RV, RSV: Aesora). Perhaps Hazor or Zorah (Jdth 4:4).

espouse. See *marriage.*

Esril (ĕs'rĭl). See *Azarel 4.*

Esrom (ĕs'rŏm). See *Hezron 2.*

Essene (ĕ-sēn'). Jewish sect (2d c BC—2d c AD); chief colonies around Dead Sea. While there were variations in related groups, societies generally taught celibacy, community of property, sanctity of Law, cleanliness, immortality; opposed slavery, animal sacrifice. Not named in Bible but described in Josephus, Philo, Dead Sea scrolls.

estate (ĕs-tāt'). 1. Rank or condition in life (Eze 16:55; Lk 1:48). See also *degree.* 2. Property, especially in land (1 K 2:26 [KJ, RV: fields]; Gl 4:1 [KJ: omits]).

Esther (ĕs'tĕr, Ishtar, Babylonian goddess; star). Jewess, cousin of Mordecai; became wife of Ahasuerus (Xerxes I, 486 to 465 BC); saved lives of her countrymen. Hebrew name was Hadassah (myrtle. Est 2:7). See *Esther, Book of.*

Esther, Book of. Called Megilloth Esther and belonged to Writings. Relates how Esther became queen and saved her people. Author familiar with Persian government and palace of Shushan. Explains origin of Feast of Purim, referred to in 2 Mac 15 as "the day of Mordecai" (Est 9:21-32). Outline. 1. Esther Becomes Queen (1—2:17). 2. Jewish Plight (2:18—3:15). 3. Jews Delivered (4—10).

Esyelus (ĕs-ĭ-ē'lŭs). See *Jehiel 6.*

Etam (ē'tăm, hawkground). 1. Border town of Judah (1 Ch 4:32). 2. "Rock Etam," place where Samson dwelt (Ju 15:8, 11). 3. Town 2 mi SW of Bethlehem (2 Ch 11:6).

eternal life. Participation in life of Jesus, Son of God (Jn 1:4; 10:10; 17:3; Ro 6:23); reaches full fruition in resurrection and subsequent glory (Mt 25:46; Jn 6:54; Ro 2:7; Tts 3:7).

eternity. Described as "forever," or "from everlasting to everlasting" (Ps 90:2). God is before (Jer 1:5; Ps 90) and after all things (Rv 1:8; 21:6). His reign, power, glory is eternal (Ps 29:10; Is 44:6; 57:15).

God's eternity envelopes time and creatures, while He is unaffected by change (Ps 90; 2 Ptr 3:8; Rv 1:4; 4:8).

Etham (ē'thăm) 2d encampment of Israel (Ex 13:20; Nm 33:6).

Ethan (ē'thăn, permanent). **1.** Wise man (1 K 4:31; 1 Ch 2:6; Ps 89 title). **2.** See *Joah 2.* **3.** Levite singer (1 Ch 6:44; 15: 17-19). See also *Jeduthun.*

Ethanim (ĕth'ā-nĭm, rains). Name of Tishri, 7th month (October, 1 K 8:2).

Ethanus (ē-thā'nus. KJ: Ecanus). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Ethbaal (ĕth-bā'ăl, with Baal). King of Sidon; father of Jezebel (1 K 16:31).

Ether (ē'thēr, plenty). City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:42); allotted to Simeon (Jos 19:7); 1 mi N of Beit Jibrin.

Ethiopia (ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-*ā, possibly* sunburnt, *or foreign word*). G and L for H: Cush. Versions vary between "Cush" and "Ethiopia." (Gn 10:6-8; 1 Ch 1:8; 2 Ch 12:3; 14:9; Eze 30:9; Acts 8:27). Ethiopians described as merchants (Is 45:14); strong military power (2 Ch 14:9-12). See also *Cush.*

Eth-kazin (ĕth-kā'zĭn. KJ: Ittah-kazin). Place on boundary of Judah (Jos 19:13).

Ethma (ĕth'mā). See *Nebo 3.*

Ethnan (ĕth'năn, gift). Judahite (1 Ch 4:7).

Ethni (ĕth'nī, liberal). See *Jeaterai.*

Eubulus (ū-bū'lus, prudent). Roman Christian (2 Ti 4:21).

Eucharist (ū'kā-rĭst). See *Lord's Supper.*

Eunatan (ū-nā'tăn). See *Elnathan 2.*

Eunice (ū-nī'sē, ū'nĭs, victorious). Mother of Timothy (Acts 16:1; 2 Ti 1:5).

eunuch (ū'nuk, G "bedkeeper." H *saris*). Castrated male. Eunuchs were court officials (Dn 1:3; Acts 8:27); guardians of women and children (2 K 20:18; Jer 41: 16; Est 1:10-15; 2:21). According to Josephus, castration was not practiced by Jews (Ant LV, viii, 40). Eunuchs not permitted to enter congregation (Dt 23:1).

Euodia, Euodias (ū-ō'dĭ-*ā,* -ăs, fragrant). Christian woman at Philippi (Ph 4:2).

Euphrates (ū-frā'tēz). River about 1,780 mi long from Armenia to Persian Gulf. River of Eden (Gn 2:14). Called "great river" (Gn 15:18), "the River" (Dt 11:24). Regarded as ideal boundary of Palestine (Dt 11:24; Jos 1:4) and of David's conquests (2 Sm 8:3; 1 Ch 18:3).

Eupolemus (ū-pŏl'ē-mus). Envoy (1 Mac 8:17).

Euraquilo (ū-răk'wĭ-lō, NE wind. KJ: Euroclydon, SE wind, a reading found in some ancient mss. RSV: the northeaster). Wind typical on Mediterranean; shipwrecked Paul (Acts 27:14).

Euroclydon (ū-rŏk'lĭ-dŏn). See *Euraquilo.*

Eutychus (ū'tĭ-kus, fortunate). Youth, who falling asleep while Paul preached, fell from 3d story; restored to life by Paul (Acts 20:9, 10).

evangelist (ē-văn'je-lĭst, publisher of good tidings). **1.** Preacher inferior to apostles yet superior to pastors and teachers (Acts 8:4-40; 21:8; Eph 4:11; 2 Ti 4:5). **2.** Writer of Gospel.

Eve (ēv, life). 1st woman; mother of all living (Gn 2:18-25; 3; 4).

Evi (ē'vī, desire). King of Midian (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21).

evil. 1. Material conditions which create disorder in the universe (Gn 3; Jb 2:10; Ps 23:4; Pr 15:15; Lk 16:25). **2.** See *sin.*

Evil-merodach (ē'vĭl-mē-rō'dăk, man of Marduk). King of Babylon (562—560 BC), successor of Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 25:27; Jer 52:31).

exchanger. See *bank, banker.*

excommunication (ĕks-ko-mū-nĭ-kā'shun). Jews practiced temporary and permanent excommunication. NT: separation from church for good of individual and welfare of church (1 Co 5:5). Restored after repentance (2 Co 2:5-11. See Mt 16:19; 18:17; Tts 3:10).

excrement (ĕks'krē-ment). See *dung.*

exile. See *captivity; dispersion.*

exodus (ĕk'sō-dus, departure). Departure of Israel from Egypt (Ex; Heb 11:22. KJ: departing; RV: departure).

Exodus, Book of. H *w:'elleh shemoth* (and these are the names); Exodus from LXX. 2d book of Pentateuch; describes Israel's redemption from Egypt and establishment of nation under covenant with law, priesthood, sacrificial system. Outline: 1. Deliverance in Egypt (1—12:36). 2. Israel in wilderness (12:37—18:37). 3. Organization of Israel at Sinai (19—40). See also *Moses.*

exorcism (ĕk'sôr-sĭz'm). Driving out demons and evil spirits by using magical formulas and ceremonies (Mt 12:27; Mk 9:38; Acts 19:13).

expiation (ĕks-pĭ-ā'-shun). See *atonement; propitiation.*

eye. Frequently used figuratively in Bible: light of the body (Mt 6:22), jealousy (Mt 20:15), lust (Eze 6:9; 2 Ptr 2:14), pity (Dt 7:16), and others.

Ezar (ē'zēr). See *Ezer.*

Ezbai (ĕz'bā-ī, shining). Father of Naarai (1 Ch 11:37).

Ezbon (ĕz'bŏn, bright). **1.** Son of Gad (Gn 46:16). Ozni in Nm 26:16. **2.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:7).

Ezechias (ĕz-ē-kī'ăs). See *Hezekiah 1; Jahzeiah.*

Ezecias (ĕz-ē-sī'ăs). See *Hilkiah 8.*

Ezekias (ĕz-ē-kī'ăs). See *Hezekiah 1; Jahzeiah.*

Ezekiel (ē-zēk'yel, God strengthens). Prophet-priest; son of Buzi (Eze 1:3); carried into captivity (597 BC) with Jehoiachin (Eze 33:21; 40:1; 2 K 24: 11-16); lived on Chebar Canal in Babylonia (Eze 1:1, 3; 3:15), where he began his prophecies (Eze 1:1, 2).

Ezekiel, Book of. Written by prophet in captivity to comfort Israel and to show God's people they were not forsaken. Last part emphasizes New Covenant. Book abounds in imagery (valley of bones; Good Shepherd; showers of blessing). Outline: 1. Prophecies Against Judah and Jerusalem Before Destruction of Temple (1—24). 2. Prophecies Against Nations (Ammon, Moab, Edom, Philistia, Tyre, Sidon, Egypt. 25—32). 3. Prophecies Concerning Israel and Other Nations After Restoration (33—39). 4. Vision of Worship in Kingdom (40—48).

Ezel (ē'zĕl, separation). Place of separation of David and Jonathan (1 Sm 20:19).

Ezem (ē'zĕm, bone. KJ: Azem in Jos). Village in Judah near Edom later given to Simeon (Jos 15:29; 19:3; 1 Ch 4:29).

Ezer (ē'zēr, help). **1.** Horite tribe and chieftain (Gn 36:21, 27, 30; 1 Ch 1:38 [KJ: Ezar]). **2.** Ephraimite killed by Philistines (1 Ch 7:21). **3.** Descendant of Hur (1 Ch 4:4). **4.** Gadite who joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:9). **5.** Levite; son of Jeshua (Neh 3:19). **6.** Priest (Neh 12:42).

Ezerias (ĕz-ē-rī'ăs). See *Azariah 8.*

Ezias (ē-zī'ăs). See *Azariah 7.*

Ezion-gaber, -geber (ē'zĭ-ŏn-gā'bĕr, -gē'-bĕr, backbone of giant. KJ: Ezion-gaber in Nm and Dt). Place where Israelites

camped on N end of Gulf of Aqabah (Nm 33:35, 36; Dt 2:8). Naval port and copper refining center of Solomon (1 K 9:26; 22:48; 2 Ch 8:17). Its site (Tell el-Kheleifeh) has been excavated.

Eznite (ĕz'nīt). See *Josheb-basshebeth.*

Ezora (ē-zō'rä. KJ: Ozora). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.

Ezra (ĕz'rä, help). **1.** Jewish priest, scribe, and prophet (Ez 7:6-12; 1 Esd 8:1; 9:49; 2 Esd 1:1; 14:44); with assistance of Artaxerxes, led group of exiles back to Jerusalem (c 459 BC); reformed Jewish life, worship, government; practiced public reading of Law; rebuilt Temple (Ezra-Nehemiah). **2.** Chief priest (Neh 12:1). Possibly same as Azariah 26. **3.** See *Ezrah.*

Ezra, Book of. 15th book of OT describes activities of Ezra, the scribe. Records return and re-establishment of Israelitish people in home country, their separation from foreign customs and idolatry. Outline: **1.** Return of Exiles (1—6), **2.** Reforms of Ezra (7—10).

Ezrah (ĕz'rä. KJ: Ezra). Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Ezrahite (ĕz'rä-hīt), Patronymic of Heman and Ethan (1 K 4:31; titles of Ps 88:89).

Ezri (ĕz'rī, my help). Overseer of David's farm laborers (1 Ch 27:26).

Ezril (ĕz'rĭl). See *Azarel 4.*

F

fable. 1. Fictitious story in which acts of higher beings are ascribed to lower (Ju 9:8-15; 2 K 14:9). **2.** Invention (RSV: myth. 1 Ti 1:4; 4:7; 2 Ti 4:4; Tts 1:14; 2 Ptr 1:16).

face (or countenance). **1.** Essential for beauty; to fall on face is act of reverence (Gn 17:3), petition (Nm 14:5), or sorrow (Jos 7:6). Shame, grief, other emotions shown in face (Gn 4:6, 7; 1 Sm 1:18; 2 Sm 19:5; Ps 44:15). **2.** No one can see God's face and live (Ex 33:20). God's face is hidden or turned away on account of evil (Dt 33:18) or against evil (Ps 34:16). Moses spoke with God face to face (Dt 34:10). Face of God is God in His active presence (Nm 6:25, 26). To "seek God's face" is to worship Him (Ps 27:8).

Fair Havens. Small bay on S side of Crete (Acts 27:8-13).

faith. 1. Acceptance of God's promises in Christ worked by Holy Spirit, through which individual is justified, brought into right relation to God, saved (Ro 5:1; 1 Co 2:10-13; Eph 2:8). Described in OT by *'aman* (believe, Gn 15:6; Ex 14:31), *batah* (trust in, Ps. 28:7), *hasah* (take refuge in, 2 Sm 22:3). Frequent in prophets and psalms. In NT *(pistis)* occurs on almost every page, and is described as apprehension of Christ in Gospel as Lord, who has brought redemption with His blood and with His innocent suffering and death (Lk 24:46-48; Jn 3:16; 20:31; Acts 2:36; 16:31; Ro 10:6-15; Gl 2:20; 1 Jn 1:7). This faith is worked by the Gospel in all its forms (Ro 1:16; 10:17) and thereby individual dies (Cl 3:3), is buried (Ro 6:4), raised (Cl 2:12), and lives (Ro 6:8) with Christ. Faith works through love (Gl 5:6) and determines conduct (Ro 6:14-23; Gl 2:20). **2.** Doctrine of Gospel (Acts 24:24; Gl 1:23). **3.** Historical faith (Lk 4:34; Ja 2:19).

falcon (fôl'kun). See *vulture.*

fall. Act whereby man apostatized from God, lost his integrity, virtue, and innocence (Gn 3), and involved himself and posterity in sin, misery, and death (Ro 5:12-21). As one man's fall involves all, so atonement of Christ brings grace to all (Ro 5:18).

fallow deer. See *roebuck.*

false Christs. Persons who falsely claimed to be Messiah (Mt 24:24; Mk 13:22).

false prophet. Prophet not sent by, or responsible to, God (Jer 29:9; Eze 13). See also *prophet.*

familiar spirit. Spirit of dead person or divining demon which entered into conjurer (RSV: medium. Lv 19:31; 20:6, 27; Dt 18:11; 1 Sm 28:3, 7-25; 2 K 21:6; 23:24).

family (H *mishpahah).* Fundamental social unit established by God (Gn 2:24; Mt 19:5). Father head of household, religious, social institution (Gn 18:19; Ex 12:26; Eph 5:23). Wives to be loved (Eph 5:25); to care for home and children (1 Ti 5:10, 14). Children considered blessings from God (Ps 127:3-5). See also *homes; marriage.*

famine 1. Deficiency of food and drink caused by lack of rain (Gn 12:10; 26:1; 1 K 17:1) or war (2 K 6:25). **2.** Lack of God's Word (Am 8:11, 12. See Mt 4:4; Jn 4:14; 6:35).

fan (RSV: fork). Fork to throw threshed grain into air to clean it of chaff (Is 30:24; Mt 3:12). See also *agriculture 6.*

farthing. Two Roman bronze coins; one (G *kodrantes*) worth 3.8 mills (Mt 5:26; Mk 12:42); the other (G *'assarion*) 1½ cents (Mt 10:29; Lk 12:6). RSV: penny.

fasting. Partial or total abstinence from food. Moses fasted on Sinai 40 days and nights (Ex 34:28). Fasting may be found in phrase "afflict the soul" (Lv 16:29, 31. RSV: afflict yourselves). Expressed religious humiliation; originally prescribed only for Day of Atonement (Lv 16:29; 23:27-32); days of national calamity and others added. In NT disciples of John fasted, but not those of Jesus (Mt 9:14-17; Lk 5:33-39). Jesus fasted 40 days and nights in desert (Mt 4:2); approved fasting but opposed ostentation (Mt 6:16-18). RV, RSV on basis of textual criticism omit in Mt 17:21; Mk 9:29; Acts 10:30; 1 Co 7:5. Special fasts: 1 Sm 7:6; Jer 36:6-10; Est 4:16.

fat. 1. All fat of sacrificial animals belonged to God (Lv 3:16; 7:23, 25; Ex 29:13, 22). **2.** Used of pasture (1 Ch 4:40), land (Neh 9:25), people (Ju 3:17). **3.** Wine vat (as in RSV. Jl 2:24; 3:13; Hg 2:16).

father. 1. Progenitor (Gn 19:31). **2.** Ancestor (1 K 15:11; Nm 18:2; Mt 3:9). **3.** Ancestor head or founder of community (1 Ch 2:51; 4:14), tribe, or nation (Gn 10:21; 17:4, 5). **4.** Founder of trade, art (Gn 4:20, 21). **5.** Author of group animated by same spirit (Ro 4:11). **6.** God as Creator (Ml 2:10; Is 63:16) or Savior (Ro 8:15; Gl 4:6). **7.** God as Father of Jesus (Mt 11:26; Mk 14:36; Lk 22:42). **8.** Benefactor (Jb 29:16; Is 22:21), teacher (2 K 2:12). **9.** Spiritual father (1 Co 4:15).

fear. Used in versions to denote reverence (Acts 10:2, 22), terror (Gn 9:2; Dt 2:25; Mt 14:26), dread (Dt 28:67), trembling (Pr 29:25; Dt 20:3), fright (Jb 41:33). Fear of God is primarily reverential awe for His holiness (Ps 34:11; Ec 12:13).

feast. 1. Sumptuous meal attended by joyfulness (Dn 5:1; Lk 5:29; Jn 2:1). 2. Time appointed for sacred joy. Major feasts of Jews were: a. Passover (Feast of Unleavened Bread, Lv 23:5-8; Nm 28:17-25). b. Feast of Weeks (Pentecost, Harvest, First Fruits, Ex 23:16; Nm 28:26-31). c. Feast of Tabernacles (Booths, Ingathering, Lv 23:34-36; Dt 16:13-17). Lesser festivals: a. Feast of Dedication, or Lights (*Hanukkah*, 1 Mac 4:52-59; Jn 10:22); b. Purim (Est 9:21-28); c. Feast of Wood Offering (Neh 10:34); d. Sheep-Shearing (1 Sm 25:4-11).

feet. Used in euphemism, e. g.: to cover the feet (1 Sm 24:3. RSV: to relieve himself). Respect was shown by falling at feet (1 Sm 25:24; Lk 8:41). To wash feet was sign of hospitality (Gn 18:4; Jn 13:5, 6). To remove shoes was sign of reverence (Ex 3:5); also kissing feet (Lk 7:38). "To be at feet of" meant to be disciple (Acts 22:3). There are numerous figurative expressions (Jos 10:24; Is 18:7).

Felix (fē'liks, happy). Roman procurator of Judea (Acts 23:26).

fellowship (G *koinonia*). Christian fellowship is common sharing (communion) in Gospel (Ph 1:5-7), faith (Phmn), and other spiritual gifts. It is creation of God, who calls us into participation in Christ (Ro 6:1-8; 14:8; Ph 3:10) so that we share in His work, blessing, glory (1 Co 1:9; 1 Jn 1:3, 6, 7). Believers have oneness in Christ through Spirit (Jn 17:11, 21, 22; 2 Co 13:14; Gl 3:28; 1 Jn 1:7). Mark of fellowship is love (1 Co 13; 1 Ptr 1:22; 1 Jn). See also *body 5; 6.*

fenced city. See *fort.*

ferret. See *gecko.*

festival. See *feast.*

Festus, Porcius (fĕs'*tus*, pôr'shĭ-*us*). Successor of Felix as procurator of Judea (Acts 24:27).

fetters. Shackles or chains for binding feet of prisoners (Ju 16:21; 2 Ch 33:11; Ps 105:18; Mk 5:4).

fever. See *disease.*

field. Open area beyond enclosed gardens and vineyards (Gn 4:8; 27:5). Boundaries indicated by stones (Dt 19:14). See also *agriculture.*

fig. Common in Palestine (Dt 8:8; Is 34:4). Blossoms appear before leaves (Mt 21:19). See *orchard 2.*

figure. See *antitype.*

finger. Used figuratively to denote agency (Ex 8:19; Lk 11:20).

fir. See *cypress.*

fire. Used for cooking (Is 44:16), warmth (Jer 36:22; Mk 14:54); not kindled on Sabbath (Ex 35:3). Used to consume sacrifices (Lv 21:6; 22:22; 23:8); was to burn continuously on altar (Lv 6:9-13). Symbol of God's presence (Ex 3:2; 19:18). His wrath burns like fire (Ps 79:5; 89:46). Christ will appear in fire (2 Th 1:8). World to be destroyed by fire (2 Ptr 3:7).

fire pan. Metal pan used to carry fire to altars (Ex 27:3; Nm 4:14 [KJ: censers]). H *mahtah* often; censer, snuff dish, tray (Ex 25:38; 37:23; Nm 16:46).

firkin (fûr'kĭn). See *measures 3d.*

firmament. Visible vault of sky separating primeval waters (Gn 1:6, 7; Ps 19:1; Eze 1:22-26. See Ps 148:4).

first-born, firstling. 1st of mother's offspring (Ex 12:12). 1. Birthright. Oldest son received double portion of inheritance (Dt 21:17); became head of family (Gn 43:33; 35:23; 2 Ch 21:1-3); birthright at times transferred to younger son (Gn 25:23; 27; 49:4) but later prohibited (Dt 21:15-17). 2. Firstborn (man) and firstling (animal) belonged to God (Ex 13:2, 15). Firstborn priest of family, but redeemed after Aaronic priesthood was established (Nm 3:12-15; 18:15, 16). Firstlings were given to sanctuary; clean to be sacrificed, unclean redeemed or killed (Ex 13:2, 11-15; 22:30; 34:19, 20; Lv 27:26-29).

first fruits. 1. Whether raw (grain, fruit) or prepared (wine, oil, flour), were offerings and priest's perquisites (Ex 22:29; 23:19; 34:26; Lv 2:12; 23:10-12; Nm 18:12; Dt 18:3, 4). 2. Day of First Fruits. See *Pentecost.*

fish. The Sea of Galilee, principal fishing ground of Jews, abounded in large variety of fish (Lk 5:5). Sold in Jerusalem (2 Ch 33:14; Neh 13:16). Caught by spearing (Jb 41:7), angling (Is 19:8; Am 4:2; Mt 17:27), dragnet (Lk 5:4-9), casting net (Hab 1:15). Without scales were unclean (Lv 11:9-12). Figuratively: Egyptians (Eze 29:4, 5), church (Mt 13:48), captives (Hab 1:14). Letters of G word for fish (IXTHYS) became symbol for: "Jesus Christ, God's Son, Savior" *(Iesous Christos Theou Uios Soter).* See *food 6.*

fish gate. Jerusalem gate near fish market (2 Ch 33:14).

fisher. Disciples were 'fishers of men (Mt 4:19; Mk 1:17).

fishhook. See *fish.*

fitches. 1. Spelt, inferior wheat (as RV, RSV. Eze 4:9). 2. Cummin, aromatic seed (as RSV. Is 28:25-27). See also *dill; food 3; spelt.*

flag. Grasslike plant in swamps and along rivers (Ex 2:3-5 [RSV: reeds]; Jb 8:11 [RSV: reed]; Is 19:6 [RSV: rushes]).

flagon (skin). 1. Bottle or pitcher of skin or earthenware (Is 22:24). 2. KJ for cake of raisins (as RV, RSV. 2 Sm 6:19; 1 Ch 16:3; SS 2:5; Hos 3:1).

flagstaff. See *beacon.*

flax. *Linum sativum;* fibers of bark used to make linen (Ex 9:31; Jos 2:6; Ju 15:14; Is 19:9), lamp wicks (Is 42:3; Mt 12:20. RSV: wick).

flea. Common insect in E (1 Sm 24:14; 26:20).

flesh. 1. Flesh as distinguished from other parts of body (Gn 41:2, 19; Jb 33:21; Lk 24:39). 2. All beings possessed of flesh (Gn 6:13, 19; Acts 2:17; Ro 3:20). 3. Meat (Ex 16:12; Lv 7:19). 4. Flesh as contrasted with spirit (Jb 14:22; Jn 6:52; 1 Co 5:5). 5. Human nature as functional organism (Gn 2:23; Mt 19:5, 6; 1 Co 6:16); shared by Christ (Jn 1:14; Ro 1:3; Cl 1:22; Heb 5:7); relatives participate in common flesh (Gn 29:14; Ju 9:2; Ro 9:8), as do countrymen (Ro 9:3; Acts 2:30) and all men (Is 58:7). 6. Human nature corrupted by sin; carnality (Ro 7:5; 8:5-8; 2 Co 7:1; Gl 5:16-20; 2 Ptr 2:10).

fleshhook (RSV: fork). Instrument for taking meat in sacrificial services (Ex 27:3; 1 Sm 2:13, 14; 1 Ch 28:17).

flint. Any hard compact rock (but strictly quartz. Dt 8:15; 32:13; Ps 114:8). Figuratively, uncompromising firmness (Is 50:7; Eze 3:9).

float. Raft (as RSV) of floating timber (1 K 5:9; 2 Ch 2:16).

flock. 1. Sheep (Lk 2:8). 2. Israel as covenant nation (Is 40:11). 3. NT church (Mt 26:31; Acts 20:28, 29; 1 Ptr 5:2, 3; see Jn 10:1-18).

flood. 1. Water, as river (Jos 24:2; Ps 66:6); inundation (Is 44:3); destructive flood (Dn 9:26; Mt 7:25); sea (Ex 15:8; Ps

24:2). 2. Deluge by which God destroyed living things of earth, except creatures in Noah's ark (Gn 6—9).

flour. See *food 1.*

flowers. Palestine noted for flowers; beauty appreciated (SS 2:12; Mt 6:28); embroidered and carved in temple ornaments (Ex 25:31-40; 37:17; 1 K 7:26, 49). Symbolic of vanishing beauty and glory (Is 28:1, 4; 40:6, 7; 1 Ptr 1:24). Flower of age (1 Co 7:36. RSV: if his passions be strong).

flute. Wind instrument consisting of reed with holes or reeds of various lengths (Dn 3:5-10 [RSV: pipe]). KJ, RV: pipe in 1 Sm 10:5; Is 5:12; 30:29; Jer 48:36; 1 Co 14:7. See also *music; pipe.*

flux. See *disease; dysentery.*

fly. Immense number and great variety of species found in E (Ex 8:21-31; Ps 78:45; Ec 10:1; Is 7:18).

food. 1. Bread and water are "stay and staff" of life (Is 3:1). Wheat most commonly used for flour. Barley, spelt, millet, and lentils also ground in emergencies, or eaten by poor (Eze 4:9, 10). Primitive method of grinding flour was to crush it between two stones. Canaanites used rotary type mill in which cone of upper millstone fit into depression in lower millstone. Common Hebrew mill consisted of two stones: lower stone, 20 to 24 in in diameter and 4 in thick; upper stone slightly smaller. In center of lower stone peg was inserted which was passed through center of wooden crosspiece wedged in 4-in hole in upper stone. Projecting peg near edge of upper stone served as handle. Grain fed into center hole of revolving upper stone was crushed as it moved outward between stones (Mt 24:41; Ex 11:5). Flour carefully sifted.

2. Flour, yeast, salt, olive oil, and water or milk used in making bread. Simplest oven (used in camp or vineyard) was slightly convex, circular plaque of sheet iron, about 30 in in diameter. After plaque had been heated, crackerlike thickness of dough was spread over it and quickly baked. Another type of oven consisted of dome of clay, about 3 ft in diameter and 1½ ft high. Small loaves were placed under this dome and the dome was covered with fire. Another common oven was cylindrical clay structure 3 ft high and 2 ft in diameter, covered by lid. Fire was built in cylinder; after it had burned to live coals, loaves were stuck on inside surface to bake. Community ovens were probably also used. Besides bread Jewish women baked confections of many kinds (Ex 16:31).

3. Vegetables, grown in private plots by family or by truck gardeners, were important part of Hebrew diet. Legumes were extensively grown in all periods of Israel's history. Beans of varieties similar to modern ones were grown in large quantities, dried, and threshed. Lentils, which look like small split peas, are reddish tan in color (Gn 25:34; 2 Sm 17:28). Fitches (RSV: dill) used chiefly as flavoring material (Is 28:25, 27).

4. Melons (Nm 11:5) and cucumbers (Nm 11:5; Is 1:8) grew in both Palestine and Egypt. Onions, garlic, and leeks (Nm 11:5) were always favorites of Israelites. Dill (RSV: Is 28:25, 27; Mt 23:23), mustard (Mt 13:31), coriander seed (Ex 16:31; Nm 11:7) provided strong flavoring. Cinnamon bark (Ex 30:23), mint, cummin (Mt 23:23), saffron (SS 4:14) flavored both food and wine. Parsley, celery, lettuce, cabbage grown. Favorite dish was vegetable stew.

5. Best meat scarce in Palestine and used for special occasions (Lk 15:23; Ex 12:3-10). Meats were stewed or used to flavor vegetable stew. Calf or kid might be stewed in milk but not in that of its mother (Ex 23:19). On special occasions whole animals might be roasted (barbecued) and served (Gn 18:7; Lk 15:23).

6. Fish were taken chiefly from Sea of Galilee, Jordan, and Mediterranean (Mt 4:18-31). Roasted over live charcoal or salted and dried for later use (Jn 21:9-13; Mk 8:7).

7. Fowl, both wild (Lv 11:13-19; Lk 2:23, 24) and domestic (Mt 23:37; Jn 18:27), and eggs (Is 10:14; Lk 11:12) good source of protein.

8. Milk and its products were chief supply of protein, calcium, and fat. Milk of cows (1 Sm 6:7), sheep, and goats (Dt 32:14; Is 7:21, 22) used as beverage at meals (Gn 18:8), especially by children (Heb 5:12, 13). Curds of milk eaten (Gn 18:8; Dt 32:14; Pr 30:33. KJ, RV: butter). Cheese prepared from soured milk (1 Sm 17:18). Butter (Ps 55:21) churned in suspended goatskin from cream skimmed from top of soured milk. (Klinck)

fool. Person who has no wisdom or judgment (Pr 12:15; Lk 12:20) or is morally or religiously defective (Ps 14:1; 92:6; Jer 17:11).

footmen. 1. Infantry (2 K 13:7). **2.** Guard (as RV, RSV. 1 Sm 22:17). **3.** Men on foot (Jer 12:5). Possibly same as 1.

footstool. Used by kings (2 Ch 9:18). Earth is God's footstool (Ps 110:1; Is 66:1; Mt 5:35).

forehead (fôr'ĕd). Priests wore inscribed golden plates on forehead (Ex 28:38). Special marks placed on forehead (Eze 9:4; Jer 3:3; Rv 17:5). Mark of beast on forehead (Rv 13:16; 20:4). God's name is on forehead of saints (Rv 14:1; 22:4).

foreigner (KJ usually: stranger). One not of Hebrew stock (Ex 12:45; Eph 2:12). Those who are not citizens of God's kingdom (Eph 2:19; 1 Ptr 2:11).

foreknowledge. God's knowledge of all future events. See also *elect.*

forerunner. Preparer of way (Heb 6:19, 20).

forest. Woods, forests, trees, shrubs frequently mentioned; probably more extensive then in Palestine than now. See *ash; cedar; cypress; oak; pine; plane.*

fork. See *fan; fleshhook; homes 5.*

forgiveness. Act of God which ends alienation caused by man's sin and puts man in proper relationship to God. Forgiveness unmerited (Mt 18:23-25); given for Christ's sake (Mk 2:5, 7, 10; Lk 24:47; Jn 20:23; Eph 1:7; Cl 1:14; 1 Jn 2:12). Forgiveness of brethren is consequence of Christ's forgiveness (Mt 6:12-14; Eph 4:32). Contrition precedes forgiveness (Ps 51; Is 57:15; Jer 14:20).

fornication. Illicit sex relation especially with unmarried person (Mt 5:32; 1 Co 5:9; 6:9; 2 Co 12:21; Eph 5:3; Cl 3:5). Figuratively, infidelity to God (Eze 16:2; Jer 2:20).

fort, fortification, fortress. Cities of Canaan were strongly fortified with walls when Hebrews entered. Famous fortified towns: Gibeah, Jerusalem, Samaria, Damascus. KJ often: fenced. God's protection is figuratively called a fortress (2 Sm 22:2; Ps 31:3; Jer 6:27).

Fortunatus (fôr-tū-nā'tus, fortunate). Corinthian Christian (1 Co 16:17).

Fortune. See *Gad 4.*

Forum of Appius (fō'rum ŏv ăp'ĭ-us). See *Appii Forum.*

fountain. Springs highly prized in Palestine (Gn 16:7; Dt 8:7; 33:28; 1 Sm 29:1). With God is fountain of life (Ps 36:9; Jer 17:13; Pr 10:11). Drink Jesus gives becomes spring of living water (Jn 4:14).

fowl. See *food 7.*

fowler. One who catches birds, usually with noose of hair or cords (Ps 91:3; 124:7; Pr 6:5).

fox. H *shu'al* is jackal as well as fox (should be jackal in Ju 15:4; Ps 63:10; Neh 4:3). Two varieties of foxes (*Vulpes nilotica; V. flavescens*) found in Palestine (Mt 8:20; Lm 5:18; Lk 13:32; Eze 13:4).

frankincense (frăngk'ĭn-sĕns). Fragrant gum resin of tree used in anointing oil for priests (Ex 30:34), meal offering (Lv 2:1), burned (Lv 6:15), on showbread (Lv 24:7).

freedmen. See *libertines.*

fringes. Tassels made of twisted blue thread fastened on each corner of garment. Jews commanded to wear them as reminder of Law (Nm 15:37-40; Dt 22:12. RSV: tassel).

frog. Amphibian common in Egypt and Palestine (Ex 8:2-14; Ps 78:45; 105:30; Rv 16:13).

frontlet. Jewel or amulet between eyes. Later Jews, interpreting Ex 13:16; Dt 6:8; 11:18 literally, inscribed Ex 13:2-10, 11-16; Dt 6:4-9; 11:13-21 on frontlets or wore them on left arm. G: phylacteries (Mt 23:5).

frying pan. See *pan.*

fuller. One who bleaches, cleanses, thickens, or dyes cloth (Ml 3:2; Mk 9:3). Had place outside E wall of Jerusalem (2 K 18:17; Is 7:3; 36:2).

furlong. See *measures 1i.*

furnace. 1. Bake oven (as RSV. Neh 3:11). 2. Furnace for smelting iron (Dt 4:20; 1 K 8:51). 3. Kiln for burning bricks (as RSV. Ex 9:8, 10; 19:18). 4. Crucible for melting silver and gold (Pr 17:3; 27:21 [RSV: crucible]; Eze 22:20). 5. Furnace for various purposes (Gn 19:28; Dn 3:6, 11; Mt 13:42, 50; Rv 1:15; 9:2). 6. Figuratively, trial (Is 48:10). 7. Everlasting punishment (see Mt 13:42; 25:41). See *food; trade 7.*

furniture. 1. Camel's canopied saddle (Gn 31:34. RSV: camel's saddle). 2. Furnishings (vessels) of tabernacle (Ex 25:9; 40:9; 1 Ch 9:29). 3. Furnishings of palaces. 4. Furnishings of private dwellings (Neh 13:8. KJ: household stuff). See *homes.*

furrow. 1. Trench made by plow (Ps 65:10; Hos 10:4). 2. Iniquity (as RSV: Hos 10:10).

future life. See *eschatology; eternal life; eternity.*

G

Gaal (gā'ăl). Son of Ebed; conspired against Abimelech (Ju 9:26-45).

Gaash (Gā'ăsh, quaking). Hill in Ephraim where Joshua was buried (Jos 24:30; Ju 2:9; 2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:32).

Gaba (gā'bă). See *Geba 1.*

Gabael (găb'ā-ĕl). 1. Ancestor of Tobit (Tob 1:1). 2. Poor Jew to whom Tobit lent money (Tob 1:14).

Gabatha (găb'ā-thā). See *Bigthan.*

Gabbai (găb'ā-ī, taxgatherer). Benjaminite (Neh 11:8).

Gabbatha (găb'ā-thā). Place where tribunal of Pilate stood (G *lithostroton,* pavement. Jn 19:13).

Gabbe, Gabdes (găb'ē, -dēz). See *Geba 1.*

Gabrias (gā'brī-ăs). Brother (or father) of Gabael (Tob 1:14; 4:20).

Gabriel (gā'brĭ-ĕl, man of God). Angel who interpreted visions to Daniel (Dn 8:16-27; 9:20-27); announced birth of John the Baptist (Lk 1:11-22) and Jesus (Lk 1:26-38).

Gad (găd, good fortune). 1. Jacob's 7th son (Gn 30:9-11; 49:19). 2. Tribe of Gad (Nm 1:14, 24, 25; 26:15-18; Dt 27:13; Eze 48:27); settled between Reuben and half tribe of Manasseh E of Jordan (Nm 32); carried into captivity by Tiglathpileser (1 Ch 5:26). 3. David's seer (1 Sm 22:5; 2 Sm 24:11-14; 2 Ch 29:25) and chronicler (1 Ch 29:29). 4. Idol (RV, RSV: Fortune. KJ: troop. Is 65:11).

Gadarenes (găd-ă-rēnz'). Inhabitants of Gadara, decapolis city (perhaps modern Um-Keis), about 6 mi SE of Sea of Galilee, or of Gerasa (Gergesa, modern Kersa) on E coast (Mt 8:28 [KJ: Gergesenes]). RV, RSV: Gerasenes in Mk 5:1; Lk 8:26, 37.

Gaddi (găd'ī, fortunate). 1. One of twelve spies (Nm 13:11). 2. John; son of Mattathias (1 Mac 2:2. KJ: Caddis. RV: Gaddis).

Gaddiel (găd'ī-ĕl, fortune of God). One of twelve spies (Nm 13:10).

Gaddis (găd'ĭs). See *Gaddi 2.*

gadfly. Figuratively of punishment for Egypt (Jer 46:20. KJ, RV: destruction).

Gadi (gā'dī, Gadite). Father of Menahem (2 K 15:14, 17).

Gaham (gā'hăm, to burn). Son of Nahor (Gn 22:24).

Gahar (gā'här, hiding place). Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:49; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ, RV: Geddur]).

Gai (gā'ī, valley. KJ: valley. RSV: Gath). Place mentioned in pursuit of Philistines (1 Sm 17:52).

Gaius (gā'yus, L, Caius). 1. Macedonian companion of Paul at Ephesus (Acts 19:29). 2. Co-worker of Paul from Derbe (Acts 20:4). 3. Christian at Corinth baptized by Paul (Ro 16:23; 1 Co 1:14). 4. Addressee of 3 Jn. (Scholars regard some of these as identical).

Galaad (gāl'ā-ăd). See *Gilead.*

Galal (gā'lăl). Two Merarite Levites (1 Ch 9:15, 16; Neh 11:17).

Galatia (gă-lā'shĭ-ă). Region of inner Asia Minor around the Halys, S of Black Sea; named for Gauls who settled there in 3d c BC. After Pompey's conquest (64 BC) Roman province was formed which included region visited by Paul on 1st journey (Acts 16:6; 18:23; 1 Co 16:1; Gl 1:2; 2 Ti 4:10; 1 Ptr 1:1).

Galatians, Epistle to. Written by Paul, probably to churches established on 1st missionary journey and soon after that journey. Purpose: to stress justification by faith over against tenets of Judaizers. Outline: 1. Apostolic Vindication (1; 2). 2. Justification by Faith (3; 4). 3. Practical Applications (5; 6).

galbanum (găl'bă-nŭm). Gum resin with pungent odor used in sacred incense (Ex 30:34).

Galeed (găl'ē-ĕd, heap of witness). Heap of stones commemorating covenant between Jacob and Laban (Gn 31:47, 48).

Galgala (găl'gā-lā). See *Gilgal 4.*

Galilean (găl-i-lē'ăn). See *Galilee.*

Galilee (găl'i-lē, circle). The N of 3 provinces of Palestine (Jos 20:7; 1 K 9:11; 2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 6:76). Originally given to Zebulun (Jos 19:10-16), Asher (Jos 19:24-31), and Naphtali (19:32-39). In time of Christ extended from Hermon to Carmel, from Jordan to Mediterranean. Land fertile; "way of the sea" (trade route, Is 9:1) crossed lower Galilee. Ruled by Herod Antipas. Galileans were simple, impulsive, pious, generous. Jesus performed major part of ministry there (Capernaum). Twelve, with exception of Judas Iscariot, were Galileans. Leaders of Judea despised Galileans, who were recognized by dialect (Mk 14:70).

Galilee, Sea of (Mt 4:18; 15:29). Also called Sea of Chinnereth, or Chinneroth (Nm 34:11; Jos 12:3; 13:27); Lake of Gennesaret(h) (Lk 5:1; 1 Mac 11:67 [KJ: Gennesar]); Sea of Tiberias (Jn 6:1; 21:1). Lake formed by Jordan 680 ft below sea level, 13 mi long, 7 wide, 160 ft deep. Blue, sweet water abounds with fish.

gall. 1. Bitter secretion of liver (Jb 16:13; 20:25). 2. Poison of serpents believed to be gall (Jb 20:14). 3. Poisonous bitter herb (H *rosh.* Dt 29:18 [RSV: poisonous fruit]; Hos 10:4 [RSV: poisonous weeds; KJ, RV: hemlock]). 4. Ingredient of drink offered Christ (Mt 27:34). 5. Figuratively, bitter experience (Jer 8:14; Acts 8:23).

gallery. In architecture, projection of story or veranda (Eze 42:3, 5). RV, RSV: tresses in SS 7:5. RSV: walls in Eze 41:15.

galley. Low, flat-built vessel with banks of oars (Is 33:21).

Gallim (găl'ĭm, heaps). Town of Benjamin N of Jerusalem (1 Sm 25:44; Is 10:30).

Gallio (găl'ĭ-ō). Roman proconsul (KJ: deputy) of Achaia (AD 51—52); brother of Seneca, the philosopher (Acts 18:12-17).

gallows. Mentioned in Esther (2:23; 5:14; 6:4; 7:9, 10; 8:7; 9:13, 25) as means for execution.

Gamad, men of (gā'măd). RV, KJ: Gammadim(s). Defenders of tower of Tyre (Eze 27:11).

Gamael (găm'ā-ĕl). See *Daniel 3.*

Gamaliel (Gā-mā'lĭ-ĕl, reward of God). 1. Prince of Manasseh (Nm 1:10; 2:20; 7:54; 10:23). 2. Grandson of Hillel; Pharisee; member of Sanhedrin (Acts 5:34); teacher of Paul (Acts 22:3); gave wise counsel at trial of Peter and apostles (Acts 5:38-40). Called "rabban" and highly regarded in rabbinic circles.

games. Children's games mentioned: playing "wedding" and "funeral" (Mt 11:17), keeping birds (Jb 41:5). Children played in streets (Zch 8:5). Recreation of adults included merrymaking (Jer 15:17), riddles (Ju 14:12-19), music and dancing (Lk 15:25), racing (Ps 19:5; Ec 9:11), bow and sling (1 Sm 20:20; Ju 20:16; 1 Ch 12:2). Paul acquainted with Greek games (1 Co 9:24-27; 15:32; Ph 3:14; Cl 3:15; 2 Ti 2:5; 4:7, 8). Gaming board found in Saul's castle at Gibeah. See also *music; dance.*

Gammadim (găm'ā-dĭm). See *Gamad, men of.*

Gamul (gā'mul, recompensed). Chief of 22d course of priests (1 Ch 24:17).

gangrene (găng'grēn). See *disease.*

Gar (gär). See *Gas.*

garden. Enclosed plot of ground for flowers (SS 6:2), vegetables (Dt 11:10), fruit (SS 4:16; 6:11), spices (SS 6:2), and parks (Est 1:5). Gardens were well watered (Gn 13:10; Nm 24:6) and protected (Is 1:8).

Gareb (gā'rĕb, scab). 1. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40). 2. Hill near Jerusalem (Jer 31:39).

Garizim (găr'ĭ-zĭm). See *Gerizim.*

garlic. See *food 4.*

garment. See *dress.*

Garmite (gär'mīt). Appelation of Keilah (1 Ch 4:19).

garrison. Military post or fortified and manned place (1 Sm 13:23; 14:1-15; 1 Ch 11:16).

Gas (găs, KJ: Gar). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Gashmu (găsh'mū). See *Geshem.*

Gatam (gā'tăm). Son of Eliphaz; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11, 16; 1 Ch 1:36).

gate. Placed as entrances to cities (Gn 19:1), tabernacle (Ex 27:16), camp (Ex 32:26), temple (2 Ch 8:14), mansions (Lk 16:20), houses (Acts 10:17), rivers (Nah 2:6), prisons (Acts 12:10). Market and judgment places were near gates of cities (2 Sm 15:2; 2 K 7:1; Dt 17:5; Ru 4:1-12). Symbols of power (Gn 22:17; Is 24:12; Mt 16:18). Figuratively: gate of heaven (Gn 28:17); gates of New Jerusalem (Rv 21:12, 21); gate of righteousness (Ps 118:19, 20); gate of death (Jb 38:17).

gatekeeper (Usually KJ: porter; RV: doorkeeper; RSV: gatekeeper). Keeper of city, temple, palace, or private doors and gates (2 K 7:10; 1 Ch 23:5; Ps 84:10; Ez 7:24; Mk 13:34).

Gath (găth, wine press). One of 5 great Philistine cities (Jos 13:3; 1 Sm 6:17), site uncertain (Am 6:2); home of Goliath (1 Sm 17); refuge of David (1 Sm 21:10), who later captured it (1 Ch 18:1. See 2 Ch 11:8).

Gath-hepher (găth-hē'fĕr, wine press of Hepher. KJ: Gittah-hepher in Jos 19:13). Town in Zebulun 3 mi from Nazareth; Jonah's town (2 K 14:25). Modern el Meshad.

Gath-rimmon (găth-rĭm'un, pomegranate press). 1. Levitical city of Dan near Joppa (Jos 19:45; 21:24; 1 Ch 6:69). 2. Probably scribal error for Bileam (Jos 21:25. See 1 Ch 6:70).

Gaza (gā'zà). Capital of Philistia (Gn 10:19); assigned to Judah (Jos 10:41; 15:47; Ju 1:18); scene of Samson's exploits (Ju 16) and of Philip's Christian activity (Acts 8:26). KJ: Azzah in Dt 2:23; 1 K 4:24; Jer 25:20. Modern Ghazzeh. See also *Ayyah.*

Gazara (Gā-zā'rà). See *Gezer.*

Gazathites (gā'zăth-īts). See *Gazites.*

gazelle (gà-zĕl'). H *ts:bi, Gazella dorcas.* Clean animal; smallest of Palestinian antelopes (Dt 12:15, 22; 15:22; Pr 6:5; SS 2:9, 17. KJ: roebuck).

Gazer (gā'zĕr). See *Gezer.*

Gazera (gà-zē'rà). 1. See *Gezer.* 2. See *Gazzam.*

Gazez (gā'zĕz, shearer). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:46).

Gazites (gā'zīts). Inhabitants of Gaza (Jos 13:3 [KJ: Gazathites]; Ju 16:2).

Gazzam (gāz'ăm, devourer. Gazera in 1 Esd 5:31 [RSV: Gazzan]). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:48; Neh 7:51).

Geba (gē'bȧ, hill). 1. Levitical city of Benjamin (modern Jeba), 6 mi N of Jerusalem (KJ: Gaba in Jos 18:24; Ez 2:26; Neh 7:30; Gibeah [with which text at times confuses Geba] in Ju 20:33; 1 Sm 13:16; 14:5; all versions: Geba in Jos 21:17; 1 Sm 13:3; 1 K 15:22; 2 K 23:8; 1 Ch 6:60; 8:6; Neh 11:31; 12:29; Is 10:29; Zch 14:10). KJ: Gabdes; RV: Gabbe in 1 Esd 5:20. 2. Town in Jezreel (Jdth 3:10). 3. See *Gibeon*.

Gebal (Gē'băl, mountain). Phoenician city on Mediterranean (Ps 83:7; Eze 27:9). G Byblos. Modern Jebeil.

Gebalites (gē'băl-īts, KJ: Giblites). Inhabitants of Gebal (Jos 13:5; 1 K 5:18 [KJ: stonesquarers; RSV: men of Gebal]).

Geber (gē'bĕr, man). Purveyor of Solomon (1 K 4:19). Ben-geber (1 K 4:13) probably his son.

Gebim (gē'bĭm, cisterns). City of Benjamin (Is 10:31).

gecko (gĕk'ō, ferret). Lizard which emits plaintive sound (Lv 11:30. KJ: ferret; LXX: shrew).

Gedaliah (gĕd-ȧ-lī'ȧ, LORD makes great). 1. Levite harpist (1 Ch 25:3, 9). 2. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1). 3. Son of Pashhur; conspired against Jeremiah (Jer 38:1). 4. Made governor of Judea by Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 25:22); protector of Jeremiah (Jer 39:14; 40:5-16). 5. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18). Joadanus (RSV: Jodan) in 1 Esd 9:19. 6. See *Jozabad 7*.

Geddur (gĕd'ĕr). See *Gahar*.

Gedeon (gĕd'ē-un). See *Gideon*.

Geder (gē'dĕr, wall). Town in S Judah (Jos 12:13). Perhaps Gedor 2.

Gederah (gē-dē'rȧ, wall). Town in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:36; 1 Ch 4:23 [KJ: hedges]). Modern Jedireh.

Gederoth (gē-dē'rōth, enclosures). Town in Judah (Jos 15:41); captured by Philistines (2 Ch 28:18). Perhaps modern Katrah, 4 mi SW of Ekron. See also *Kidron*.

Gederothaim (gĕd-ē-rō-thā'ĭm, two walls). Town of Judah (Jos 15:36).

Gedor (gē'dōr, wall). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:31). 2. Town in Judah, 7½ mi NW of Hebron (Jos 15:58; 1 Ch 4:4, 18). Modern Jedur. 3. Town, perhaps in Simeon (1 Ch 4:39). 4. Town of Benjamin (1 Ch 12:7).

Ge-harashim (gē-hăr'ȧ-shĭm, valley of craftsmen. KJ: Charashim). Place near Jerusalem (as KJ, RV). Or name of person (as RSV. 1 Ch 4:14. See Neh 11:35).

Gehazi (Gē-hā'zī, valley of vision). Servant of Elisha (2 K 4:12-36; 5:20-27).

Gehenna (gē-hĕn'ȧ, "valley of [son, children of] Hinnom" in OT, "hell" in NT). Deep valley S of Jerusalem (Jos 15:8) where Jews had offered their children to Moloch (2 K 23:10; Jer 7:31; 19:2-6). Later became dump for unclean matter; fires burned in it continually. NT uses word as place of destiny for damned (Mt 5:22, 29, 30; 10:28; 18:9; 23:15, 33; Mk 9:43, 45, 47; Lk 12:5). Identical with "lake of fire" (Rv 19:20; 20:10). See also *hell*.

Geliloth (gē-lī'lōth). See *Gilgal 1*.

Gemalli (gē-măl'ī, camel owner). Danite; father of spy Ammiel (Nm 13:12).

Gemariah (gĕm-ȧ-rī'ȧ, LORD has perfected). 1. Son of Hilkiah; messenger of Zedekiah (Jer 29:3). 2. Prince; son of Shaphan; urged king not to burn Jeremiah's scroll (Jer 36:10-26).

genealogy (jĕn-ē-ăl'ō-jĭ, birth record. KJ at times: generations). Tracing forward or backward of ancestral relationship of tribes and families (Gn 35:22-26; Nm 1:2, 18; 1 Ch 9:2; Neh 7:5; Mt 1:1-16; Lk 3:23-38). Genealogies contained gaps (e.g., in Ex 6:16-24).

generation. 1. Begetting or producing (Gn 2:4). 2. Offspring or successions of offspring (Gn 5:1). 3. Age as period of time (Gn 15:16; Dt 32:7; Ps 45:17). 4. Men of specific time (Lv 3:17; Mt 11:16; 17:17; 24:34).

Genesis (jĕn'ē-sĭs, beginning). First book of Bible and of Pentateuch, attributed to Moses in Scripture. Book of beginnings; describes origins of physical universe, plants, animals, human life, and institutions. Outline: 1. History of Creation, Adam, Deluge, Noah, First Inhabitants, Babel (1—11). 2. History of Patriarchs Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph (12 to 50). See *Pentateuch; creation; flood; Abraham; Isaac; Jacob*.

Gennesar, Gennesaret, Gennesareth (gĕ-nē'sär, gĕ-nĕs'ȧ-rĕt, -rĕth). 1. Plain NW of Sea of Galilee (Mt 14:34; Mk 6:53). 2. See *Galilee, Sea of*.

Genneus (gĕ-nē'us). Father of Apollonius (2 Mac 12:2).

Gentiles. H *goyim*; RSV 3 times: Goiim. 1. Non-Hebrew nations of world (Gn 10:5; 14:1; Ju 4:2, 13, 16; Neh 5:8). 2. In NT *ethnos* means nation (Acts 2:5; Lk 7:5) and in the plural, Gentiles (Mt 4:15). 3. *Hellen* (Greek) is sometimes rendered "Gentile" in KJ (Ro 2:9, 10; 1 Co 10:32. RV, RSV: Greek). 4. People outside Jewish and Christian faith (1 Co 5:1; 10:20. RSV: pagan).

Genubath (gĕ-nū'băth, theft). Edomite; son of Hadad (1 K 11:20).

Geon (gē'ŏn). See *Gihon*.

Gera (gē'rȧ). 1. Descendants of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 8:3, 5, 7). 2. Benjaminite; father of Ehud (Ju 3:15). 3. Benjaminite; father of Shimei (2 Sm 16:5).

gerah (gē'rȧ). Smallest Jewish coin; worth c 3 cents (Ex 30:13; Lv 27:5; Nm 3:47; 18:16; Eze 45:12).

Gerar (gē'rär). Philistine city near Gaza (Gn 10:19; 20:1; 26:26; 2 Ch 14:13, 14).

Gerasenes, Gergesenes (gĕr'ȧ-sēnz, gûr'gĕ-sēnz). See *Gadarenes*.

Gerizim (gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, KJ: Garizim in 1 Mac 5:23). Mt c 2,850 ft high; opposite Mt Ebal. Blessings were read from it (Dt 11:29; 27:12); site of Samaritan temple (see 2 K 17:33; Jn 4:20).

Gerr(h)enians (gĕ-rē'nĭ-ănz). People of Gerar (2 Mac 13:24).

Gershom (gûr'shom, sojourner). 1. Son of Moses and Zipporah (Ex 2:22; 18:3; 1 Ch 23:15, 16; 26:24). 2. Son of Manasseh and father of Jonathan, the priest (Ju 18:30). 3. One who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:2; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ, RV: Gerson]). 4. See *Gershon*.

Gershon (gûr'shŏn, sojourner). Son of Levi (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16). Gershom in 1 Ch 6:16, 17, 20, 43, 62, 71; 15:7. Founder of Gershonites (1 Ch 6:62; 26:21; 29:8), who were given 13 cities (Jos 21:6).

Gerson (gûr'sun). See *Gershom 3*.

Geruth Chimham (gē'rŭth kĭm'hăm, lodging place of Chimham). Probably khan (Jer 41:17. KJ: habitation of Chimham).

Gesem (gē'sĕm). See *Goshen*.

Gesham, Geshan (gē'shăm, -shăn). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Geshem (gē'shĕm. KJ: Gashmu in Neh 6:6). Arabian opponent of Jews after their return from captivity (Neh 2:19; 6:1, 2).

Geshur (gē'shĕr, bridge). Region between Mt Hermon and Bashan (Dt 3:14; Jos 12:5); given to Manasseh, but original inhabitants not expelled (Jos 13:13); Aramaean kingdom (2 Sm 13:37; 15:8. See 2 Sm 3:3).

Geshuri, Geshurites (gĕ-shōō'rī, -rīts). Inhabitants of Geshur (Dt 3:14; Jos 13:2, 11, 13; 1 Sm 27:8).

Gether (gē'thĕr). 3d son of Aram (Gn 10: 23; 1 Ch 1:17).

Gethsemane (gĕth-sĕm'ȧ-nē, oil press). Olive yard E of Jerusalem; scene of Christ's agony and betrayal (Mt 26:36-56; Mk 14:26-52; Lk 22:39-54; Jn 18:1-13).

Geuel (gē-ū'ĕl, majesty of God). Gadite; son of Machi; spy (Nm 13:15).

Gezer (gē'zĕr. KJ: Gazer in 2 Sm 5:25; 1 Ch 14:16. Gazara in 1 Mac 4:15 [KJ: Gazera]; 9:52; 2 Mac 10:32). Ancient city 18 mi NW of Jerusalem; Tell Jezer; modern Khirbet Yerdeh. Joshua defeated king of Gezer (Jos 12:12) but could not take city (Ju 1:29). Assigned to Levites (Jos 21:21; 1 Ch 6:67). Egyptian Pharaoh destroyed city, gave it to Solomon (1 K 9:16). See also *Gob*.

Gezrite (gĕz'rīt). See *Girzite*.

ghost. Used three times (Is 29:4; Mt 14:26; Mk 6:49) in RSV. Frequently in KJ, RV for life, spirit, breath (Gn 25:17; Jb 11: 20; Jer 15:9; Mt 27:50). See also *Holy Spirit; soul, spirit*.

Giah (gī'ȧ, bursting forth). Place opposite Ammah (2 Sm 2:24).

giants. Men abnormally tall and powerful. **1.** *Nephilim* (fallen ones). Sons of Anak; unnatural offspring before flood (Gn 6:4; Nm 13:33). **2.** *Rephaim* (shades). Aborigines of Canaan, Edom, Moab, and Ammon (Gn 14:5; 15:20; Dt 3:11; Jos 12:4; 13:12). **3.** *Anakim*. Gigantic race connected with Rephaim (Nm 13:33; Dt 2: 10, 11, 12); found at Hebron (Nm 13:22) and hill country (Jos 11:21). **4.** Emim (KJ: Emims). Ancient inhabitants of Moabite country (Gn 14:5; Dt 2:10, 11). **5.** Zamzummim (KJ: Zamzummims). Ancient inhabitants of country of Ammonites (Dt 2:20). Probably same as Zuzim (Gn 14:5).

Gibbar (gĭb'ăr, mighty man). See *Gibeon*.

Gibbethon (gĭb'ĕ-thŏn, height). Town of Dan assigned to Kohathites (Jos 19:44; 21:23; 1 K 15:27; 16:17).

Gibea (gĭb'ē-ȧ, hill). Village; probably Gibeah (1 Ch 2:49).

Gibeah (gĭb'ē-ȧ, hill). **1.** Gibeah of Judah, 10 mi SW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:57). **2.** Gibeah of Benjamin (Ju 19:13, 14; 1 Sm 13:2; 2 Sm 23:29). "Gibeah of Saul" (1 Sm 11:4), birthplace of Saul; residence after he became king (1 Sm 10:26; 15:34). Site (Tell el-Ful) including castle excavated. **3.** Gibeah at Kiriath-jearim; place where ark was kept after returned by Philistines (2 Sm 6:3, 4. RV, RSV: the hill). **4.** Gibeah (KJ: hill) of Phinehas; place in Mt Ephraim (Jos 24: 33). **5.** Gibeah often translated "hill" (Ju 7:1; 1 Sm 23:19; 26:1; 2 Sm 2:24; Jer 31:39).

Gibeath (gĭb'ē-ăth). Probaby Gibeah 2 (Jos 18:28. RSV: Gibeah).

Gibeath-elohim (gĭb'ē-ăth-ĕ-lō'hĭm, KJ, RV: hill of God). Place in Benjamin where Saul met and joined prophets (1 Sm 10:5). Sometimes identified with Gibeah 2.

Gibeath-haaraloth (gĭb'ē-ăth-hȧ-ăr'ȧ-lōth, hill of the foreskins). Place where Joshua circumcized Israelites after crossing Jordan (Jos 5:3. KJ, RV: hill of the foreskins).

Gibeon (gĭb'ē-*un*, hill city). City in Benjamin given to Levites (Jos 18:25; 21:17). Originally Hivite city (Jos 11:19), whose people made treaty with Joshua under false pretenses, thereby saving city but bringing slavery on themselves (Jos 9; 10; 2 Sm 21:1-9). Geba in 2 Sm 5:25. Gibbar in Ez 2:20.

Giblites (gĭb'lĭts). See *Gebalites*.

Giddalti (gĭ-dăl'tī, I magnify). Son of Heman; leader of the 22d musical course (1 Ch 25:4, 29).

Giddel (gĭd'ĕl). **1.** Ancestor of Nethinim who returned (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:49). Cathua in 1 Esd 5:30. **2.** Ancestor of Solomon's servants who returned (Ez 2: 56; Neh 7:58; 1 Esd 5:35 [KJ, RV: Isdael]).

Gideon (gĭd'ē-*un*, cutting down. KJ in NT: Gedeon). Son of Joash of tribe of Manasseh (Ju 6:11); called to deliver Israel; cut down Baal's altar (hence called Jerubbaal: let Baal plead. Ju 6:32); defeated Midianites; destroyed Succoth; refused king's crown (Ju 6—8; Heb 11:32). Called Jerubbesheth (contender with Shame. 2 Sm 11:21).

Gideoni (gĭd-ē-ō'nī, cutting off). Benjaminite (Nm 1:11).

Gidom (gī'dŏm, cutting). Place E of Gibeah (Ju 20:45).

gier eagle (jēr ē'g'l). See *vulture*.

gift (gĭft). Given more often in E than in W. Given to show esteem (Est 9:22), good will (Gn 45:22), or secure favor (Gn 32:13-21; Ex 23:8; Pr 18:16). Bridegroom paid parents, gave gifts to bride (Gn 34:12). Subjects brought gifts as tribute (2 Sm 8:2, 6). God's gifts: eternal life (Jn 4:10; Ro 6:23); Holy Spirit (Acts 2:38); others (Eph 4:8).

Gihon (gī'hŏn, gushing forth). **1.** River of Paradise (Gn 2:13). **2.** Spring in Kidron valley; its water confined within city of Jerusalem (1 K 1:33-38; 2 Ch 32:30; 33:14; Sir 24:27 (KJ: Geon]).

Gilalai (gĭl'ȧ-lī). Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Gilboa (gĭl-bō'ȧ). Mt range overlooking Jezreel; Saul slain there (1 Sm 31; 2 Sm 1:21).

Gilead (gĭl'ē-ăd, to be rough). **1.** Land E of Jordan extending from Sea of Galilee to Dead Sea (Gn 31:21-25; Dt 3:12-17). KJ: Galaad in Jdth 1:8; 1 Mac 5:9, 55. Modern Jelûd. **2.** City of Gilead (Hos 6:8). **3.** Grandson of Manasseh (Nm 26: 29, 30; Jos 17:1); founder of Gileadites (Ju 12:4, 5). **4.** Father of Jephthah (Ju 11:12). **5.** Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Gilgal (gĭl'găl, circle). **1.** Place in Jordan valley near Jericho where Israel encamped (Jos 4:19-24); became city and headquarters (Jos 9:6; 15:7. Geliloth in Jos 18:17); Saul there crowned (1 Sm 10:8; 11:15), forfeited kingdom (1 Sm 13:4-15). **2.** City of Elijah and Elisha near Bethel (2 K 2:1, 2; 4:38). **3.** Name in difficult phrase in Jos 12:23. RSV: Galilee. **4.** Place mentioned in 1 Mac 9:2 (KJ: Galgala).

Giloh (gī'lōh). Town in mts of Judah (Khirbet Jala? Jos 15: 51; 2 Sm 15:12).

Gimzo (gĭm'zō, place of sycamores). Place 3 mi from Lydda in Judah (2 Ch 28:18). Modern Jimzu.

gin. Snare for birds (Is 8:14; Am 3:5. RSV: trap).

Ginath (gī'năth). Father of Tibni (1 K 16:21, 22).

Ginnetho, Ginnethoi, Ginnethon (gĭn'ē-thō, -thô-ī, -thŏn). Priest (Neh 10:6; 12:4, 16).

girdle (gûr'd'l). See *dress.*

Girgashite, Girgasite, (gûr'gă-shīt, -sīt). Aborigines of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 15:21; Dt 7:1; Jos 3:10; 24:11; 1 Ch 1:14; Neh 9:8).

Girzite (gûr'zīt. KJ: Gezrite). People living S of Philistia otherwise unknown (1 Sm 27:8).

Gishpa, Gispa (gĭsh'pă, gĭs'pă). Overseer of Nethinim (Neh 11:21).

Gittah-hepher (gĭt'ä-hē'fĕr). See *Gath-hepher.*

Gittaim (gĭt'ă-ĭm, two wine presses). Village of Benjamin (2 Sm 4:3; Neh 11:33).

Gittite (gĭt'īt). Native of Gath (2 Sm 6: 10, 11).

gittith (gĭt'ĭth). Feminine of "Gittite"; musical term; possibly instrument of Gath or a melody ("Of Gath" or "Of Wine-press." Ps 8; 81; 84 titles).

Gizonite (gĭ'zō-nīt). Appellation of Hashem (1 Ch 11:34); perhaps variant for Gunite (Nm 26:48).

gladness. See *joy.*

glass. Opaque glass early used by Phoenicians and Egyptians (c 1500 BC. Jb 28: 17. KJ: crystal). Transparent glass produced in Roman period (Rv 4:6; 15:2; 21:18, 21). See also *crystal; mirror.*

gleaning. Gathering grain left by reapers, or grapes after vintage. Owners were to leave gleanings of grain, grapes, and fallen fruit for poor (Lv 19:9, 10; Dt 24: 19-21; Ru 2).

glede. Bird of vulture family (Dt 14:13. RSV: buzzard).

glorious ones. See *dignities.*

glory. 1. Manifestation of that which shows character or excellence of subject. God's glory is expression of His holiness (Ex 33:19-23; Mt 17:2; Lk 2:9; Jn 1:14; 2:11; 17:4, 5, 22). Man's glory are those things which display his highest character (soul: Ps 16:9; reputation: Pr 3:35; Christian experience: Ph 2:16; service: 1 Th 2:20). 2. The glory itself (Is 42:8; 3:8). Thus God is glory of His people (Jer 2:11. See Lk 2:29-32). 3. Believers participate in spiritual (Jn 17:22; 1 Co 2:7; 2 Co 3:18; 1 Ptr 1:8) and eternal (Mk 10:37; Ro 8:18; 1 Co 15:43) glory, will have glorified bodies (Ph 3:21). 4. Teaching of degrees of glory in heaven based on Dn 12:3; Lk 19:12-26; 1 Co 15:41, 42.

gnat. H *ken;* G *konops.* Small bloodsucking insect (Mt 23:24). KJ, RV: lice; RV margin: sandflies or fleas in Ex 8:16-19; Ps 105:31; KJ, RV: in like manner in Is 51:6. Translation uncertain. Marsh gnats and lice were common in Egypt.

Gnosticism (nŏs'ti-siz'm, G *gnosis,* knowledge). Movement which reached its peak in 2d, 3d c AD. Taught redemption from material world and entrance into freedom through union of soul with fullness (*pleroma*) of God. Gnostic tendencies opposed in NT (Jn; Cl; 2 Ptr; 1, 2, 3 Jn; Jude; Ti; Rv).

goad. Rod sharpened at one end for guiding oxen (1 Sm 13:21; Ju 3:31). Used figuratively (Ec 12:11).

Goah (gō'ă, lowing. KJ: Goath). Place near Jerusalem (Jer 31:39).

goat. Often mentioned (Gn 27:9; 30:32); hair woven for cloth (Ex 25:4; 35:26); flesh and milk used for food (Lv 7:23; Dt 14:4); used for burnt and sin offerings (Gn 15:9; Lv 3:12; 4:24; 9:15). See *Azazel.* Figuratively, the damned (Mt 25: 32, 33). Wild goat found among hills and rocks (Dt 14:5; 1 Sm 24:2; Jb 39:1; Ps 104:18).

Goath (gō'ăth). See *Goah.*

Gob (gŏb, pit). Place where war was waged between Israel and Philistia (2 Sm 21:18, 19). Gezer in 1 Ch 20:4.

goblet. Drinking vessel (Est 1:7 [KJ, RV: vessel]; SS 7:2 [RSV: rounded bowl]).

God. Being unlimited in power, knowledge, wisdom, not confined to time and space; made world and man; to Him man is responsible. God manifests Himself through created things, but this truth (basic to every human system of religion) is changed into a lie by fallen man (Ro 1; 2; Ps 19; Acts 17). God reveals Himself to man in incarnation of Jesus Christ (Jn 1:18; 2 Co 5:18-20). Chief OT names for God: Elohim (connoting power) and Yahveh (see *Jehovah*). Anthropomorphic (Gn 3:8; Ex 16:12; Ps 2:4; Is 7:18) and anthropopathic (Ex 20:5; Lv 20:23; Zph 3:17) expressions used of God who, however, is not man (Is 31:3; 55:8, 9; Hos 11:9). God is One (Dt 6:4; 1 Co 8:4; Gl 3:20). "God" is properly used of Trinity or of each Person (Eph 1:3; Jn 1:1; Acts 5:3, 4). See *Trinity; gods, false; Jesus Christ; Holy Spirit.*

God fearers. See *proselytes.*

God Most High. See *High, Most.*

gods, false. See *Adrammelech; Anammelech; Artemis; Asherah; Ashima; Ashtoreth; Astarte; Baal; Baal-berith; Baal-peor; Baal-zebub; Bel; Castor and Polllux; Chemosh; Chiun; Gad 4; Hermes; Malcham; Meni, Merodach; Milcom; Molech; Nehushtan; Nergal; Nibhaz; Nisroch; Rephan; Rimmon; Sakkuth; satyr; Succoth-Benoth; Tammuz; Tartak; Zeus.*

Gog (gŏg). 1. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4). 2. Prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal; prophetically described as invading Israel in Last Times (Eze 38:39. See Rv 20:8-15).

Goiim (goi'ĭm). See *Gentiles.*

Golan (gō'lăn, exile). Refuge city in Bashan (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8; 21:27).

gold. Precious metal obtained from Havilah (Gn 2:11, 12), Sheba (1 K 10:2), Ophir (1 K 22:48). Used for ornaments (Gn 24:22), money, temple furnishings (Ex 36:34-38). Symbol of purity (Jb 23:10; Lm 4:1).

goldsmith. See *trade* 7.

Golgotha (gŏl'gō-thă). See *Calvary.*

Goliath (gō-lī'ăth). 1. Philistine giant slain by David (1 Sm 17). 2. The Goliath slain by Elhanan (2 Sm 21:19) identified as Lahmi, brother of Goliath. Probably of Anakim.

Gomer (gō'mĕr). 1. Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); ancestor of tribe (Eze 38:6). 2. Wife of Hosea (Hos 1:3).

Gomorrah, Gomorrha (gō-mŏr'ă, submersion). City of plain destroyed by fire (Gn 14; 18:20; 19:24, 28). See also *Sodom.*

good. Not autonomous reality but essence of God (Ps 118:1; Mk 10:18; Lk 18:19). God's acts are good (Ex 18:9; Jer 32:40; Ro 7:12). Salvation is good which God gives man and which centers in Christ (Eph 1:3; Heb 10:1). To do good is to live in Christ (Rom 6; Gal 5:24-26).

gopherwood. Unknown wood of Noah's ark (Gn 6:14).

Gorgias (gôr'jī-ăs). Syrian general (1 Mac 3:38).

Gortyna (gôr-tī'nă). Capital of Crete (1 Mac 15:23).

Goshen (gō'shen). 1. NE province of Egypt; c 40 mi long (Gn 46:28; 47:6; Jdth 1:9 [KJ: Gesem]). 2. District of S Palestine (Jos 10:41; 11:16). 3. Town in mts of Judah (Jos 15:51).

gospel (good news. G *euaggelion* [evangel]). Message of salvation of world in Jesus Christ (Ro 1:16, 17), that He died and rose again (1 Co 15:1-5).

gospels. 1st four books of NT; attributed from earliest times to Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. 1st three called synoptic Gospels since they may be set side by side for comparison. Writers are called evangelists.

Gotholiah, Gotholias (gŏth-ō-lī'ȧ, -lī'ȧs). See *Athaliah 3.*

Gothoniel (gō-thō'nĭ-el). Father of Chabris (Jdth 6:15).

gourd. 1. Perhaps castor oil plant (Jon 4:6-10). 2. Wild gourd is perhaps colocynth (2 K 4:39). 3. Ornamental figures in Solomon's temple. KJ, RV: knops in 1 K 6:18 (margins: gourd); 7:24; oxen in 2 Ch 4:3.

governor. Although also applied to other dignitaries, usually one who governs city, province, etc., under supreme ruler (Gn 42:6; Ez 5:14; Neh 5:14). G *hegemon* (L procurator): provincial governor appointed by emperor (Mt 27:2; Acts 23:24; 26:30). See also *Tirshatha.*

Gozan (gō'zăn). Place on Habor R NW of Nineveh (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 19:12; 1 Ch 5:26; Is 37:12).

Graba (grā'bȧ). See *Hagaba.*

grace. OT *hesed* (KJ: loving-kindness; RSV: steadfast love), persistent love, especially as related to covenant, comes nearest to NT *charis* (LXX translates *hen* with *charis*). Grace is relationship which God establishes between Himself and men (2 Sm 7:15; Ps 31:21). Grace for man is forgiveness of sins (Ex 34:6, 7; Ps 103:8; Is 43:25). NT *charis* applied to Christ (Jn 1:14; Tts 2:11-13) and His work (Ro 5:15, 21; 1 Co 1:4), whereby forgiveness, life, and salvation are accomplished (1 Co 15:10; Gl 2:15-21; Eph 2:8). See *steadfast love.*

grain. (KJ: corn). Grain of various kinds, but not maize or Indian corn. Chief grains were wheat, barley, millet, vetch, beans, lentils, and fitches. See also *food.*

grape. See *vineyard.*

grass. Green herbage generally (Gn 1:11, 12; Mt 6:30). Figuratively (Ps 90:5, 6; Is 40:6, 8; Ja 1:10, 11; 1 Ptr 1:24) describes life's brevity.

grasshopper. See *locust.*

grave, grave clothes. See *burial.*

graving tool. See *trade 7.*

Great Sea. See *Mediterranean Sea.*

greaves. See *armor.*

Grecia, Greece (grē'shȧ, grēs). Country in SE Europe including Macedonia (Acts 20:2), Epirus, Achaia, and Peloponnesus. H *Javan* (Ionia) in Gn 10:2-5; Dn 8:21; Jl 3:6, representative for isles afar off (Is 66:19; Eze 27:13).

Grecian, Greek (grē'shăn, grēk). 1. Language of Greece of which *koine* is form in NT times. 2. Inhabitants of Greece; NT versions distinguish "Greeks" (Hellenes), that is, Greeks by birth (Acts 17:12), or all non-Jews (Ro 1:16; Gl 3:28), and Hellenists (G *hellenistai*). KJ: Grecians; RV: Grecian Jews [margin: Hellenists]), that is, Greek-speaking Jews (Acts 6:1; 9:29).

greyhound. KJ, RV in obscure passage (Pr 30:31. RSV: strutting cock).

griddle. See *pan.*

grove. See *Asherah.*

Gudgodah (gŭd-gō'dȧ, cutting). Encampment of Israel between Mt Hor and Jotbath (Dt 10:7). Hor-haggidgad (KJ: Hor-hagidgad) in Nm 33:32.

guest. See *hospitality.*

guest chamber. Room for guests (Mk 14:14; Lk 22:11).

guilt. See *conscience; sin.*

Guni (gŭ'nī, painted). 1. Son of Naphtali (Gn 46:24; Nm 26:48; 1 Ch 7:13); ancestor of Gunites (Nm 26:48). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 5:15).

Gur (gûr, whelp). Place near Ibleam where Ahaziah was slain (2 K 9:27).

Gurbaal (gûr-bā'ăl, sojourn of Baal). Place in Arabia (2 Ch 26:7).

H

Haahashtari (hā-ȧ-hăsh'tȧ-rī). Son of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:6).

Habaiah (hȧ-bā'yȧ, LORD has hidden). Priest whose descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:61) but were excluded from priesthood (Neh 7:63 [RV, RSV: Hobaiah]; 1 Esd 5:38 [KJ, RV: Obdia]).

Habakkuk (hȧ-băk'ŭk, embrace). Prophet; wrote during Chaldean period (1:6; c 600 BC); temple still standing (2:20; 3:19; 2 Esd 1:40 [KJ, RV: Abacuc]; Bel 33-39 [KJ: Habbacuc]). Outline: 1. Twofold Complaint (Judah's sin, 1:1-4; Chaldean cruelty, 1:12—2:1) and Twofold Answer (1:5-11; 2:2-20). 2. Prayer (3).

Habaziniah, Habazziniah (hăb-ȧ-zĭ-nī'ȧ, Lord's light). Rechabite; father of Jaazaniah (Jer 35:3).

Habbacuc (hȧ-băk'ŭk) . See *Habakkuk.*

habergeon (hăb'ẽr-jŭn). Obsolete KJ word for coat of mail (Ex 28:32; 39:23; 2 Ch 26:14; Neh 4:16; Jb 41:26).

Habor (hā'bôr, joining?). Tributary (modern Khabur) of Euphrates (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 1 Ch 5:26).

Hacaliah, Hachaliah (hăk-ȧ-lī'ȧ). Father of Nehemiah (Neh 1:1).

Hachilah (hȧ-kī'lȧ, dark). Hill in Ziph (1 Sm 23:19; 26:1, 3).

Hachmoni, Hachmonite (hăk'mō-nī, -nīt). Ancestor (patronymic) of Jashobeam and Jehiel (1 Ch 11:11; 27:32). Tahchemonite (KJ: Tachmonite) in 2 Sm 23:8.

Hadad (hā'dăd, thunderer?). 1. Aramaean deity of storm and thunder (Baal of Canaanites; Addu of Phoenicians; Adad of Mesopotamians). Perhaps also title. 2. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15 [KJ: Hadar]; 1 Ch 1:30). 3. King of Edom; son of Bedad (Gn 36:35; 1 Ch 1:46). 4. Another king of Edom (1 Ch 1:50). Hadar in Gn 36:39. 5. Prince of Edom who escaped massacre of Joab (1 K 11:14-25).

Hadadezer (hăd-ăd-ē'zẽr, Hadad is help. KJ, RV often: Hadarezer). Son of Rehob; king of Zobah; twice defeated by David (2 Sm 8:3-5; 10:15-18; 1 K 11:23; 1 Ch 18:3-10; 19:16-19).

Hadadrimmon (hā-dăd-rĭm'ŏn, Hadad, Rimmon, names for Syrian god). Place in valley of Megiddo (Zch 12:11. See 2 Ch 35:22-25; Eze 8:14).

Hadar (hā'dăr). See *Hadad 2; 4.*

Hadarezer (hăd-ȧ-rē'zẽr. See *Hadadezer.*

Hadashah (hȧ-dăsh'ȧ). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:37).

Hadassah (hȧ-dăs'ȧ). See *Esther.*

Hadattah (hȧ-dăt'ȧ). See *Hazor-hadattah.*

Hades (hā'dēz). Classical Greek: person, then place for all dead in depth of earth. In LXX translates "Sheol." NT: beyond of death, place of departed; negative connotation (Mt 11:23; Lk 10:15; 16:23; Acts 2:27, 31; Rv 1:18; 6:8; 20:13, 14. KJ: hell). See also *Gehenna; hell; sheol.*

Hadid (hā'dĭd, pointed). Place in Benjamin (Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 11:34). Probably same as Adida (1 Mac 12:38; 13:13). Modern Haditheh near Lydda.

Hadlai (hăd'lī, resting). Ephraimite, father of Amasa (2 Ch 28:12).

Hadoram (hă-dō'răm). 1. Son of Joktan; progenitor of tribe (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21). 2. Son of Tou of Hamath; ambassador to David (1 Ch 18:10). Joram in 2 Sm 8:10. 3. See *Adoniram.*

Hadrach (hā'drăk). Syrian country (Zch 9:1). Ancient Hatarrika on Orontes.

Ha-eleph (hā-ē'lĕf). See *Eleph.*

Hagab (hā'găb, locust). One of Nethinim who returned from Babylon (Ez 2:46; 1 Esd 5:30 [KJ: Agaba. RV: Accaba]).

Hagaba, Hagabah (hăg'ă-bă). One of Nethinim who returned from Babylon (Neh 7:48). Hagabah in Ez 2:45; 1 Esd 5:29 (KJ: Graba. RV: Aggaba).

Hagar (hā'gär, flight). Egyptian handmaid of Sarah; bore Ishmael to Abraham as proxy for Sarah; expelled by Sarah and Abraham (Gn 16; 21; 25:12). Type of legal bondage (Gl 4:24, 25. KJ: Agar).

Hagarenes, Hagarites, Hagerites (hăg'ă-rēnz, hā'gär-īts, hā'gĕr-īts). See *Hagrites.*

Haggai (hăg'ā-ī, festive). Prophet in days of Darius Hystaspes (520 BC. Hg 1:1) and leader in rebuilding temple (Ez 5:1; 6:14). KJ: Aggeus; RV: Aggaeus in 1 Esd 6:1; 7:3; 2 Esd 1:40. Outline: 1. Reproof and Encouragement to Rebuild Temple (1). 2. Future Glory of House of God and Doom of Heathen (2).

Haggedolim (hăg'ĕ-dō-lĭm, great men). Father of Zabdiel (Neh 11:14. KJ: great men).

Haggeri (hăg'e-rī). See *Hagri.*

Haggi (hăg'ī, festive). Son of Gad (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:15).

Haggiah (hă-gī'ă, festival of LORD). Levite (1 Ch 6:30).

Haggith (hăg'ĭth, festive). Wife of David; mother of Adonijah (2 Sm 3:4; 1 K 1:5, 11; 2:13; 1 Ch 3:2).

Hagia (hă'gī-ă). See *Hattil.*

Hagiographa (hăg-ĭ-ŏg'ra-fă, sacred writings). 3d division of OT (H *Kethubhim:* writings): Ruth, Chronicles, Ezra, Nehemiah, Esther, Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon, Lamentations, Daniel.

Hagri (hăg'rī. KJ: Haggeri). Father of Mibhar (1 Ch 11:38).

Hagrites (hăg'rĭts). Descendants of Hagar, Ishmaelites (1 Ch 5:10, 18-22; 27:31. KJ: Hagarite, Hagerite. KJ, RV, Ps 83:6: Hagarenes).

Hai (hā'ī). See *Ai.*

hail. 1. Greeting (Mt 2:49). 2. Plague of Egypt (Ex 9:18-29); feared because of destructiveness (Ps 78:47, 48; 148:8). 3. Figuratively, divine retribution (Is 28:2).

hair. Considered ornament by Jews; bald head despised (2 K 2:23; Is 3:24; Jer 47:5). Long hair worn by youths (2 Sm 14:26), Nazarites (Nm 6:5), and women (SS 4:1; Lk 7:38). Certain customs forbidden or censured (Lv 19:27; 21:5; Dt 14:1; 1 Ti 2:9; 1 Ptr 3:3). Barbers mentioned (Eze 5:1); also shaving and polling (44:20).

Hakkatan (hăk'ă-tăn, smallest). Father of Johanan (Ez 8:12; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ: Acatan; RV: Akatan]).

Hakkoz (hăk'ŏz). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 4:8 [RSV: Koz; KJ: Coz]). 2. Head of 7th division of priests (1 Ch 24:10). KJ: Koz in Ez 2:61; Neh 3:4, 21; 7:63. KJ: Accoz; RV: Akkos in 1 Esd 5:38.

Hakupha (hă-kū'fă). Ancestor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Acipha. RV: Achipha]).

Halah (hā'lă). Region of N Mesopotamia (2 K 17:6; 18:11; 1 Ch 5:26; Ob 20 [KJ, RV: this host]).

Halak (hā'lăk, smooth). Mountain in S Palestine (Jos 11:17; 12:7), perhaps same as Akrabbim.

Halhul (hăl'hŭl). Village in Judah (Jos 15:58).

Hali (hā'lī). Town of Asher (Jos 19:25).

Halicarnassus (hăl-ĭ-kär-năs'ŭs). City in Caria, Asia Minor (1 Mac 15:23).

Hallel (hă-lăl'). Ps 113—118, chanted in liturgy of certain festivals.

Hallelujah (hăl'ē-lōō'yă, praise LORD). Liturgical ejaculation urging all to praise Jehovah. Occurs at beginning of Ps 106, 111—113, 117, 135, 146—150 and at end of Ps 104—106, 113, 115—117; 135; 46—150 (translated: praise. See KJ, RV margins, sometimes: Hallelujah). In NT: Rv 19:1, 3, 4, 6 (KJ: Allelula).

Hallohesh (hă-lō'hĕsh, speaker of charms). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 3:12 [KJ: Halohesh]; 10:24).

hallow (H *qadash:* separate). Set apart from ordinary to sacred use (Ex 20:11; 29:36; Is 65:5; Jn 17:19; Acts 20:32).

Halohesh (hă-lō'hĕsh). See *Hallohesh.*

Ham (hăm, black. Egyptian name for Egypt). 1. 3d son of Noah (Gn 5:32); provoked father by act of indecency (Gn 9:21-27); sons: Cush, Mizraim, Put, Canaan (1 Ch 1:8); descendants lived in S Arabia, Ethiopia, Egypt, Canaan (Gn 10:6-14). 2. Poetic name for Egypt (Ps 78:51; 105:23, 27; 106:22). 3. Place where Chedorlaomer defeated Zuzim (Gn 14:5).

Haman (hā'măn). Prime minister of Ahasuerus (Est 3:1; Ap Est 10:7 [KJ, RV: Aman]).

Hamath (hā'măth, fortress). 1. City (modern Hama) on Orontes in Syria (Gn 10:18; Nm 13:21; 1 K 8:65). 2. Province centering in Hamath (1 Mac 12:25 [KJ: Amathis]; 2 K 17:24, 30; 23:33). KJ: Hemath in 1 Ch 13:5; Am 6:14.

Hamath-zobah (hā'măth-zō'bă). Probably same as Hamath (2 Ch 8:3).

Hammath (hăm'ăth, hot springs). 1. Fortified city of Naphtali (Jos 19:35); near Tiberias; identified by Josephus (*Ant* XVIII, ii, 3) with Emmaus. Hammothdor in Jos 21:32; Hammon in 1 Ch 6:76. 2. Ancestor of Rechabites (1 Ch 2:55).

Hammeah (hăm'ē-ă). See *Meah.*

Hammedatha (hăm-ĕ-dā'thă). Father of Haman (Est 3:1; Ap Est 12:6 [KJ, RV: Amadathus]; 16:10 [KJ: Amadatha; RV: Amadathus]).

Hammelek (hăm'e-lĕk, the king). Proper name in KJ, RV. RSV: king (Jer 36:26; 38:6).

hammer. 1. Tool used for driving tent pins (Ju 4:21), tearing down structures (Ps 74:6), beating gold (Is 41:7), quarrying (Jer 23:29), or as workman's tool (1 K 6:7). 2. Figuratively, any crushing power (Jer 23:29; 50:23). See also *trade 5; 7; 11.*

Hammiphkad (hă-mĭf'kăd). See *Miphkad.*

Hammolecheth, Hammoleketh (hă-mŏl'ê-kĕth, the queen). Sister of Gilead (1 Ch 7:18).

Hammon (hăm'on, hot springs). 1. City in Asher (Jos 19:28). 2. See *Hammath.*

Hammoth-dor (hăm'oth-dôr). See *Hammath 1.*

Hammuel (hăm'ū-ĕl, warmth of God. KJ: Hamuel). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26).

Hammurabi (hăm-u-rä'bē). 6th king of 1st dynasty of Babylon (1726—1686 BC; not Amraphel of Gn 14:1); military genius; builder; lawgiver (Code of Hammurabi).

Hamonah (hă-mō'nă, multitude). Figurative city near which Gog is defeated (Eze 39:16).

Hamon-gog (hā'mŏn-gŏg, multitude of Gog). Symbolical name for valley in which forces of Gog are buried (Eze 39:11).

Hamor (hā'môr, ass). Father of Shechem (Gn 33:19; 34:26; Acts 7:16 [KJ: Emmor]).

Hamran (hăm'răn). See *Hemdan.*

hamstring. See *hough.*

Hamuel (hăm-ū'ĕl). See *Hammuel.*

Hamul (hā'mŭl, pitied). Son of Perez; progenitor of Hamulites (Gn 46:12; Nm 26:21).

Hamutal (hă-mū'tăl, akin to dew). Wife of Josiah; mother of Jehoahaz, Zedekiah (2 K 23:31; 24:18; Jer 52:1).

Hana (hā'nă). See *Hanan 4.*

Hanameel, Hanamel (hăn'ă-mēl, -mĕl, God has pitied). Cousin of Jeremiah (Jer 32:6-12).

Hanan (hā'năn, gracious). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:23). 2. One of David's mighty men (1 Ch 11:43). 3. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 4. Founder of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:46; Neh 7:49). Anan (RSV: Hana) in 1 Esd 5:30. 5. Teacher of Law (Neh 8:7 [KJ, RV: Ananias in 1 Esd 9:48]; 10:10). 6, 7. Covenanters with Nehemiah (Neh 10:22, 26). 8. Assistant treasurer of Nehemiah (Neh 13:13). 9. Man of God (Jer 35:4).

Hananeel, Hananel (hă-năn'ē-ĕl, hăn'ă-nĕl, God has been gracious). Gave name to tower in Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:1; 12:39; Jer 31:38).

Hanani (hă-nā'nī, gracious). 1. Head of 18th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 25). 2. Seer; father of prophet Jehu (1 K 16:1; 2 Ch 16:7). 3. Brother of Nehemiah (Neh 1:2; 7:2). 4. Priest (Ez 10:20; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Ananias]). 5. Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Hananiah (hăn-ă-nī'ă, LORD has favored). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:24). 2. Leader of 16th division of temple musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 23). 3. Captain of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 4. Father of Zedekiah (Jer 36:12). 5. False prophet (Jer 28:1-17). 6. Grandfather of Irijah (Jer 37:13-15). 7. Hebrew name of Shadrach (Dn 1:3-19). 8. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). Grandson Joanan (KJ: Joanna) in Lk 3:27. 9. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ, RV: Ananias]). 10. Perfumer (Neh 3:8. KJ: son of perfumer). 11. Repaired wall (Neh 3:30). 12. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:23). 13. Governor of castle (Neh 7:2). 14. Priest (Neh 12:12). Probably same in Neh 12:41. 15. See *Channuneus.*

hand. 1. Figuratively: a. Power, strength (H Jos 8:20; Ps 76:5). b. Hand of God refers to His activity (Ex 13:3, 14, 16; Nm 11:23; 1 Sm 5:6). c. Many phrases which are often translated literally (Gn 41:35; Ps 16:8; 73:23). d. Open hand: liberality (Dt 15:8). 2. Right hand: South; left hand: North (Jb 23:9; 1 Sm 23:19). 3. Right hand: place of honor (1 K 2:19; Mt 25:33). 4. Imposed to bestow blessing (Mk 10:16; 2 Ti 1:6).

handbag. See *crisping pin.*

handbreadth. See *measures 1b.*

handful. See *measures 2a.*

handkerchief (hăng'kĕr-chĭf, G *soudarion,* sweat cloth). Used to wrap money (napkin; Lk 19:20); wrap head of corpse (napkin, cloth; Jn 11:44); and, chiefly, as article of dress (Acts 19:12).

Hanes (hā'nēz). Place in Egypt (Is 30:4).

hanging. See *punishment.*

Haniel (hăn'ī-ĕl). See *Hanniel.*

Hannah (hăn'ă, grace). Mother of Samuel (1 Sm 1; 2).

Hannathon (hăn'ă-thŏn, favored). Place in N Zebulun (Jos 19:14).

Hanniel (hăn'ī-ĕl, grace of God). 1. Prince of Manasseh (Nm 34:23). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:39. KJ: Haniel).

Hanoch (hā'nŏk, dedicated). 1. Son of Midian and descendant of Abraham by Keturah (Gn 25:4; 1 Ch 1:33 [KJ: Henoch]). 2. Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9; Ex 6:14; Nm 26:5; 1 Ch 5:3).

Hanun (hā'nun, favored). 1. King of Ammon (2 Sm 10:1-4; 1 Ch 19:1-6). 2. 3. Jews who repaired portions of wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:13, 30).

Hapharaim, Haphraim (hăf-ă-, hăf-rā'ĭm, two pits). Place in Issachar between Shunem and Shihon (Jos 19:19).

Happizzez (hăp'ĭ-zĕz, dispersion). Head of 18th course of priests. (1 Ch 24:15. KJ: Aphses).

Hara (hā'rȧ, mountainous). Province in Assyria (1 Ch 5:26).

Haradah (hȧ-rā'dȧ). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:24).

Haran (hā'răn, road). 1. Brother of Abraham (Gn 11:26-31). 2. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:46). 3. Levite (1 Ch 23:9). 4. City in Mesopotamia, on Belikh River, 60 mi above confluence with Euphrates. Abraham located there after leaving Ur (Gn 11:31, 32; 24:10; 27:43; Acts 7:2, 4 [KJ: Charran]).

Hararite (hā'rȧ-rīt, mountain dweller). Designation of 3 of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:11, 33 [RV: Ararite]; 1 Ch 11:34, 35).

Harbona, Harbonah (här-bō'nȧ). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10; 7:9).

hardness of heart. Stubbornness; disposition unresponsive to discipline or appeal (Ex 7—10; Mk 8:17; Acts 19:9).

hare. Species of rabbit, probably *Lepus Syriacus* (Lv 11:6; Dt 14:7).

Hareph (hā'rĕf, plucking). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:51).

Hareth (hā'rĕth). See *Hereth.*

Harhaiah (här-hā'yȧ). Father of Uzziel (Neh 3:8).

Harhas (här'hăs, poor). Ancestor of Shallum (2 K 22:14). Hasrah in 2 Ch 34:22.

Har-heres (här-hē'rĕz, Mount Heres). See *Heres.*

Harhur (här'hûr, inflammation). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:51; Neh 7:53). Asur (KJ: Assur) in 1 Esd 5:31.

Harim (hā'rĭm, consecrated). 1. Head of 3d priestly course (1 Ch 24:8; Neh 12:15). Rehum in Neh 12:3. Probably same in Ez 2:39; Neh 7:42; 1 Esd 5:25 (KJ: Carme; RV: Charme). Descendants divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:21). 2. Priest; sealed covenant (Neh 10:5); possibly priest course collectively. 3. Place whose natives returned (Ez 2:32; Neh 7:35); divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:31); repaired wall (Neh 11:3). Annas

(RSV: Annan) in 1 Esd 9:32. 4. Sealed covenant (Neh 10:27); possibly collectively for 3.

Hariph (hā'rĭf, autumnal). 1. Founder of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 7:24). Jorah in Ez 2:18 and RSV in 1 Esd 5:16 (KJ: Azephurith; RV: Arsiphurith). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19).

harlot, harlotry (KJ often: whore, whoredom). Religious and common prostitution widespread in Semitic world; both common (Lv 19:29) and religious (Lv 21:7, 9, 14; Dt 23:18) forbidden.

Har-Magedon (här-mȧ-gĕd'un). See *Armageddon.*

Harnepher (här'ne-fẽr). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).

Harod (hā'rŏd, fear). Spring (KJ: well) where Gideon encamped (Ju 7:1); identified with modern Jalûd; village probably located there (2 Sm 23:25).

Haroeh (hȧ-rō'ĕ). See *Reaiah 1.*

Harosheth (hȧ-rō'shĕth). City in N Palestine; home of Sisera (Ju 4:2, 13, 16). Identified as Tell 'Amar, 16 mi NW of Megiddo.

harp. See *music.*

harrow. KJ, RV in 2 Sm 12:31; 1 Ch 20:3 (RSV: pick). Some regard instrument as threshing machine. See *agriculture 2.*

Harsha (här'shȧ. Charea in 1 Esd 5:32). Head of family of Nethinim which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:52; Neh 7:54).

Harsith (här'sĭth). See *east gate.*

hart. Male fallow deer (*Cervus dama;* H *'ayyal*) once found in Palestine (Dt 12:15, 22; 14:5; 15:22; 1 K 4:23; Ps 42:1; Is 35:6; Lm 1:6).

Harum (hā'rum, high). Judahite (1 Ch 4:8).

Harumaph (hȧ-rōō'măf, snub-nosed). Father of Jedaiah (Neh 3:10).

Haruphite (hȧ-rōō'fīt). Designation of Shephatiah (1 Ch 12:5).

Haruz (hā'rŭz). Grandfather of Amon (2 K 21:19).

harvest. See *agriculture 4; orchard; vineyard.*

harvest, feast of. See *Pentecost.*

Hasadiah (hăs'ȧ-dī'ȧ, loved by LORD). 1. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20). 2. See *Asadias.*

Hasenuah (hăs-ẽ-nū'ȧ). See *Hassenuah.*

Hashabiah (hăsh-ȧ-bī'ȧ, LORD imputes). 1. Two Merarite Levites: descendant of Amaziah (1 Ch 6:45) and of Bunni (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). 2. Son of Jeduthun (1 Ch 25:3, 19). 3. David's official W of Jordan (1 Ch 26:30). 4. Ruler of Levites (possibly same as 3) in David's time (1 Ch 27:17). 5. Chief Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ: Assabias; RV: Sabias]). 6. Levite under Ezra (Ez 8:19; 1 Esd 8:48 [KJ: Asebia; RV: Asebias]). 7. Chief priest in charge of bullion and temple equipment (Ez 8:24; 1 Esd 8:54 [KJ: Assanias; RV: Assamias]). 8. Bani's father (Neh 11:22). 9. Levite (Neh 3:17; 10:11; 12:24). 10. Priest (Neh 12:21). 11. See *Malchijah 4.*

Hashabnah (hȧ-shăb'nȧ). Chief who sealed Nehemiah's covenant (Neh 10:25).

Hashabneiah, Hashabniah (hăsh-ăb-nē-ī'ȧ, -nī'ȧ, LORD regarded). 1. Father of Hattush (Neh 3:10). 2. Levite; exhorted Israelites to worship God (Neh 9:5).

Hashbadana, Hashbadanah, Hashbaddana hăsh-băd'ȧ-nȧ). Stood by Ezra as latter read Law (Neh 8:4). Nabarias (RSV: Nabariah) in 1 Esd 9:44.

Hashem (hā'shĕm. Jashen in 2 Sm 23:32). Father of members of David's guard (1 Ch 11:34).

Hashmonah (hăsh-mō'nȧ). Station of Israel in Arabah near Mt Hor (Nm 33:29).

Hashub (hā'shŭb). See *Hasshub.*

Hashubah (hȧ-shōō'bȧ, esteemed). Descendant of Solomon (1 Ch 3:20).

Hashum (hā'shŭm). 1. His descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:19; 10:33; Neh 7:22; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Asom]). Arom in 1 Esd 5:16. 2. Stood by Ezra as latter read law (Neh 8:4); sealed covenant (10:18). Lothasubus in 1 Esd 9:44.

Hashupha (hȧ-shōō'fȧ). See *Hasupha.*

Hasideans (hăs-ĭ-dē'ănz, pious. KJ: Asideans; Assideans). Party among Jews which held to old faith (1 Mac 2:42; 7:13; 2 Mac 14:6).

Hasmonaeans (hăz-mō-nē'ănz). See *Asmonaean; Maccabees.*

Hasrah (hăz'rȧ). 1. See *Harhas.* 2. See *Azara.*

Hassenaah (hăs-ẽ-nā'ȧ). Descendants rebuilt Fishgate (Neh 3:3). Senaah in Ez 2:35; Neh 7:38; 1 Esd 5:23 (KJ: Annaas; RV: Sanaas).

Hassenuah (hăs-ẽ-nū'ȧ). Benjaminite; descendants lived in Jerusalem after captivity (1 Ch 9:7 [KJ: Hasenuah]; Neh 11:9 [KJ: Senuah]).

Hasshub (hăsh'ŭb, thoughtful. KJ: Hashub in Neh). 1. Repaired part of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:11). 2. Also repaired wall (Neh 3:23). He or 1 sealed covenant (Neh 10:23). 3. Father of Shemaiah (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15).

Hassophereth (hăs-ō-fē'rĕth). See *Sophereth.*

hasty fruit (hās'tĭ frōōt). See *orchard 2.*

Hasupha (hȧ-sū'fȧ, made bare). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46 [KJ: Hashupha]; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Asipha]).

hat. Probably kind of cap. (Dn 3:21. RV: mantle).

Hatach, Hathach (hā'tăk, hā'thăk). See *Hathath 2.*

hate. 1. Abhor; loathe; regard as ugly; cherish dislike for. Regard with feelings contrary to love (2 Ch 18:7; Ps 45:7; Mt 24:10). 2. Withdrawal from and denial of every relationship orientated from the fallen state so that the Christian's relationships have their right and meaning in the Lord (Lk 14:26. See "deny," Lk 9:23; "in the Lord," 1 Co 7:39; "as to the Lord," Eph 5:21-33).

Hathath (hā'thăth, fear). 1. Son of Othniel (1 Ch 4:13). 2. Eunuch of Ahasuerus (Est 4:5. KJ: Hatach. RV: Hathach).

Hatipha (hȧ-tī'fȧ, captive). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:54; Neh 7:56; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ, RV: Atipha]).

Hatita (hȧ-tī'tȧ, dug up). Temple porter whose descendants returned (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Teta; RV: Ateta]).

Hattil (hăt'ĭl, vacillating). Servant of Solomon whose descendants returned (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59; 1 Esd 5:34 [KJ: Hagia; RV: Agia]).

Hattush (hăt'ŭsh). 1. Judahite; son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 3:22). 2. Descendant of David who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:2; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ: Lettus; RV: Attus]). 3. Rebuilt part of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:10). Perhaps same as 2. 4. Sealed covenant of Nehemiah (Neh 10:4). 5. Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:2).

Hauran (hô-rän', hollow land?). 1. Plateau of E Syria S of Damascus. In Greco-Roman period called Auranitis. Covered

with extinct volcanic mounds (Eze 47:16, 18. See Josephus *Ant* XVII, xi, 4; XVIII, iv, 6; *Wars* I, xx, 4; II, vi, 3; III, iii, 5). 2. See *Auranus.*

Havilah (hăv'ĭ-lă, sandy). 1. Region surrounded by Pison R (Gn 2:11). Name later applied to region of Cushites (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9), Joktanites (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23), and Ishmaelites (Gn 25:18). 2. Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). 3. Son of Joktan (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23).

Havoth-jair, Havvoth-jair (hā'vŏth-; hăv'-ŏth-jā'ĭr, villages of Jair). Unwalled towns in NW Bashan captured by Jair (Nm 32:41; Dt 3:14; Ju 10:4; 1 Ch 2:23).

hawk (H *nets*). Unclean predatory bird ranging from sparrow hawk to buzzard (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15; Jb 39:26).

hay. 1. KJ for grass (Pr 27:25; Is 15:6). 2. Cut herbage or grass (1 Co 3:12. See Ps 72:6). Hay not made in Palestine.

Hazael (hăz'ā-ĕl, God sees). King of Assyria (844—804 BC); successor of Benhadad II (1 K 19:15-18; 2 K 8:7-15); seized Israel's land E of Jordan (2 K 10:32, 33; Am 1:3, 4); overcame Jehoahaz (2 K 13:3-7, 22-25) and besieged Jerusalem (2 K 12:17, 18).

Hazaiah (hă-zā'yă, LORD has seen). Judahite (Neh 11:5).

Hazar (hā'zär, enclosure, village). Often prefixed to descriptive place names. Also used for encampments of nomads.

Hazar-addar (hā'zär-ăd'är). See *Addar 1.*

Hazar-enan, -enon (hā'zär-ē'năn, -ē'non, village of fountains). Village near Damascus (Nm 34:9, 10; Eze 47:17, 18; 48:1).

Hazar-gaddah (hā'zär-găd'ă, village of good fortune). Village in S Judah (Khirbet Ghazza? Jos 15:27).

Hazar-hatticon (hā'zär-hăt'ĭ-kŏn, middle village. RV, RSV: Hazer-hatticon). Village on boundary of Hauran (Eze 47:16).

Hazar-maveth (hā'zär-mā'vĕth, village of death). Son of Joktan; descendants in Arabia (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Hazar-shual (hā'zär-shōō'ăl, fox village). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:28; 19:3; 1 Ch 4:28; Neh 11:27).

Hazar-susah, -susim (hā'zär-sū'sà, -sū-sĭm, village of mare, horses). City of Simeon (Jos 19:5; 1 Ch 4:31). Probably modern Sbalat Abu Susein.

Hazazon-tamar (hăz'ă-zŏn-tā'mĕr, pruning of palm). See *En-gedi.*

hazel (hā'z'l). Almond (as RV, RSV. Gn 30:37).

Hazelelponi (hăz-e-lĕl-pō'nī). See *Hazzelelponi.*

Hazer-hatticon (hā'zĕr-hăt'ĭ-kŏn). See *Hazar-hatticon.*

Hazerim (hà-zē'rĭm). Proper noun in KJ. RV, RSV (correctly): villages (Dt 2:23).

Hazeroth (hà-zē'rŏth, villages). Israelite encampment before Paran (Nm 11:35; 12:16; 33:17, 18; Dt 1:1). There sedition of Aaron and Miriam occurred (Nm 12).

Hazezon-tamar (hăz'e-zŏn-tā'mĕr). See *En-gedi.*

Haziel (hā'zĭ-ĕl, vision of God). Levite; son of Shimei (1 Ch 23:9).

Hazo (hā'zō, vision). Son of Nahor and Milcah (Gn 22:22).

Hazor (hā'zŏr, enclosure). 1. City of N Galilee near headwaters of Jordan; ruled by Jabin; taken by Joshua (Jos 11:1-14; 12:19); given to Naphtali (Jos 19:36). A later Jabin of Hazor defeated by Deborah and Barak (Ju 4; 1 Sm 12:9). Thence Tiglath-pileser III carried captives to Assyria (2 K 15:29). There Jonathan Maccabaeus defeated Demetrius (1 Mac 11:67. KJ: Nasor). Asher (KJ: Aser) in Tob 1:2. 2. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:23). 3. See *Hazor-hadattah.* 4. See *Kerioth-hezron.* 5. Benjaminite town near Jerusalem (Neh 11:33). 6. Capital of Syrian Bedouins (Jer 49:28-33).

Hazor-hadattah (hā'zôr-hà-dăt'ă, New Hazor. KJ: Hazor, Hadattah). Town in extreme S Judah (Jos 15:25).

Hazzelelponi (hăz-ĕl-ĕl-pō'nī. KJ: Hazelelponi). Judahitess; daughter of Etam (1 Ch 4:3).

head. 1. Part of body. 2. Whole person (Pr 10:6; Eze 9:10). 3. Capital (Is 7:8). 4. Chief in society (Is 9:14, 15). 5. One who has pre-eminence over another (Eph 5:23). 6. "Upon the head": responsibility (Jos 2:19). 7. "Lift up head": exalt (Gn 40:20; Ps 83:2).

Head of the church. Christ, who gives life, strength, goal to every believer and rules the church (Eph 1:22; 4:13-16).

headband. 1. See *caul 1.* 2. Probably sash (as RV, RSV. Is 3:20).

headdress. See *bonnet; dress.*

head stone. See *cornerstone.*

heal. See *apothecary; disease.*

hear. 1. Receive sound by ear (2 Sm 15:10). 2. Listen to God's Word (Mt 13:19). 3. Comprehend and assent to God's Word (Jn 8:47; 10:27). 4. Approve (1 Jn 4:5). 5. Answer prayer (Ps 116:1).

heart. 1. Center of bodily life (Ju 19:5; 1 Sm 25:37; Ps 40:12). 2. Center of thought (Dt 29:4 [RSV: mind]; Pr 14:10), understanding (Is 44:18. RSV: mind), deliberation (Neh 7:5. RSV: mind), will (1 Co 7:37), emotion (Pr 25:20; Is 65:14), morality (Ps 73:26; 7:21; Ro 1:21 [RSV: mind]; 2:15; 1 Ptr 3:4). 3. Dwelling place of Christ and Spirit (Eph 3:17; 2 Co 1:22).

hearth (härth). 1. Brazier (as RV, RSV. Jer 36:22, 23). 2. Fire pan (Zch 12:6. RV: pan; RSV: pot). 3. Hearth on altar (Lv 6:9 [KJ: burning]; Eze 43:15, 16 [KJ: altar]). 4. Burning mass (Is 30:14). 5. Brand or fagot (Ps 102:3. RSV: furnace. RV: firebrand).

heath (hēth). Heath grew in Lebanon (Jer 17:6 [RSV: shrub]; 48:6 [RSV: wild ass]).

heathen. See *barbarian; gentile.*

heave offering (hēv ôf'ĕr-ĭng, H *t:rumah,* something lifted). 1. Contributions or offerings set aside; specifically, offering set aside for priests and Levites (Ex 29:27, 28 [RSV: priests' portion]; Lv 7:34 [RSV: that is offered]; 10:14 [RSV: that is offered]; Nm 15:19-21 [RSV: offering]).

heaven (hĕv'en). 1. Atmosphere (Dn 4:12; 7:13; Mt 6:26; Mk 14:62). 2. Firmament (Gn 1:6; Jb 38:37; Ps 148:4; Is 40:22). 3. Invisible world, abode and throne of God (1 K 8:30; 2 Ch 30:27; Ez 1:2) and angels (1 K 22:19; Mk 12:25; Lk 2:13). Christ is in heaven (Acts 7:55; Heb 8:1) and receives believers there (Mt 5:12; Jn 14:1-3; Col 1:5; 1 Ptr 1:4). See also *Paradise.*

Heber (hē'bĕr, unite). 1. Chief of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:17). 2. Grandson of Asher; founder of Heberites (Nm 26:45). 3. Kenite husband of Jael, who slew Sisera (Ju 4:11-24; 5:24). 4. Judahite; patriarch of Soco (1 Ch 4:18). See also *Eber.*

Hebrew (hē'brōō). Semitic language in which most of OT was written (see Aramaic). Called Canaanite language (Is 19:18) and Jewish language (2 K 18:26, 28). Closely related to old Phoenician; probably Canaanite dialect adapted by patri-

archs. Hebrew script (consonants) came from Phoenician; existed in 15th c B C. Vowel points added by Massoretes (A D 600—800).

Hebrew of the Hebrews. Self-description of Paul, indicating pure H descent and adherence to H customs (Ph 3:5).

Hebrews. Abram is 1st in OT to be called "Hebrew" (Gn 14:13); thereafter name given to his descendants in O and NT. H word means "pass over" and may refer to Abram's crossing of Euphrates. May also be patronymic from Eber, ancester of Israelites (Gn 10:21). Habiru of Amarna and Nuzian-Hittite documents are usually identified with Hebrews.

Hebrews, Epistle to. 19th book of NT; written to Christians who were in danger of lapsing from faith. Early 3d-c Eastern Church ascribed authorship to Paul; but West denied Pauline authorship. Tertullian ascribed it to Barnabas. Outline: 1. The Pre-eminence of Jesus, Author of Salvation, over Angels, Moses, Joshua, Levitical High Priest (1:1—5:10). 2. Warning Against Apostasy (5:11—6:12). 3. Finality of Christ's Sacrifice (6:13—10:39). 4. Roll call of Heroes and Heroines of Faith (11). 5. Exhortation to Faith and Godliness (12). 6. Exhortation to Social and Religious Duties; Salutations (13).

Hebron (hē'bron, union). **1.** Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18; Nm 3:19). **2.** Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:42, 43). **3.** City 19 mi SW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:48, 54) originally called Kiriath-arba (Gn 20:2; Neh 11:25). Abraham is closely associated with Hebron (Gn 13:18; 18:23). Spies found Anakim there (Nm 13:22). Conquered by Joshua (Jos 10:39; 11:21-23). David was anointed king there (2 Sm 2:11). **4.** See *Ebron.*

hedge. Enclosure, often of thorns (Is 5:5; Hos 2:6; Mt 21:33).

hedgehog. See *bittern.*

Hegai, Hege (hĕg'ā-ī, hē'gē). Eunuch in charge of harem of Ahasuerus (Est 2:3, 8, 15).

heifer. Young cow which has not produced calf (Ju 14:18). Frequent in metaphors (Ju 14:18; Is 15:5; Jer 46:20; 48:34; 50:11; Hos 4:16; 10:11). Red heifer used for purification (Nm 19) and sin offering (Nm 19:9, 7).

heir. Inheritance divided among sons of legitimate wives (Gn 21:10; 24:36; 25:5), oldest usually receiving double portion and becoming head of family (Dt 21:15-17). Succession of heirs: sons, daughters, brothers, paternal uncles, kinsmen (Nm 27:8-11). Sons of concubines received presents (Gn 25:6).

Helah (hē'lä). Wife of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:5, 7).

Helam (hē'lăm). Place between Jordan and Euphrates where David defeated army of Hadadezer (2 Sm 10:16-20).

Helbah (hĕl'bä, fatness). Town of Asher (Ju 1:31).

Helbon (hĕl'bŏn, fat). City in Syria 3½ mi N of Damascus (Eze 27:18).

Helchiah, Helchias (hĕl-kī'ä, hĕl-kī'ăs). See *Hilkiah 6.*

Heldai (hĕl'dā-ī). **1.** Descendant of Othniel, David's commander for 12th month (1 Ch 27:15). Heled in 1 Ch 11:30; Heleb in 2 Sm 23:29. **2.** Exile who returned from Babylon (Zch 6:10, 11. KJ, RV Helem in v 14).

Heleb (hē'lĕb). See *Heldai 1.*

Helech (hē'lĕk. KJ, RV: with thine army). Name of place (Eze 27:11).

Heled (hē'lĕd). See *Heldai 1.*

Helek (hē'lĕk, portion). Son of Gilead; ancestor of Helekites (Nm 26:30; Jos 17:2).

Helem (hē'lĕm). **1.** See *Heldai 2.* **2.** Great-grandson of Asher (1 Ch 7:35). Probably Hotham (1 Ch 7:32).

Heleph, (hē'lĕf). City at NW boundary of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Helez (hē'lĕz, strength). 1. Paltite; David's commander for 7th month (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:27; 27:10). **2.** Judahite; descendant of Hezron (1 Ch 2:39).

Heli (hē'lī, H *Eli*). 1. Grandfather of Christ (Lk 3:23). **2.** See *Eli 2.*

Helias (hē-lī'ăs). See *Elijah 1.*

Heliodorus (hē-lĭ-ō-dôr'us). Syrian treasurer (2 Mac 3).

Heliopolis (hē-lĭ-ŏp'ō-lĭs). See second *On.*

Helkai (hĕl'kā-ī, smooth). Priest (Neh 12:15).

Helkath (hĕl'kăth, portion. Hukok in 1 Ch 6:75). Levitical city on E border of Asher (Jos 19:25; 21:31).

Helkath-hazzurim (hĕl'kăth-hăz'û-rĭm, field of sharp knives, *or* of liers in wait). Plain near pool of Gibeon where men of David and Ishbosheth fought (2 Sm 2:16).

Helkias (hĕl-kī'ăs). See *Chelcias; Hilkiah 6.*

hell. Eternal punishment of damned called Gehenna; eternal (Mt 18:8, 9), unquenchable (Mt 3:12; Mk 9:44) fire; eternal punishment (Mt 25:46); fire and worm (Mk 9:48); lake of fire (Rv 20:14) and brimstone (Rv 14:10; 19:20); furnace of fire (Mt 13:42); torment (Rv 14:10, 11); outer darkness (Mt 8:12; 22:13; 25:30). Unbelievers are damned and under the wrath of God (Jn 3:36. See Dn 12:2). See *Gehenna; Hades.*

Hellenist (hĕl'ĕn-ĭst). See *Greek.*

helmet. See *armor.*

Helon (hē'lŏn, strong). Father of Eliab 1 (Nm 1:9; 2:7; 7:24, 29; 10:16).

hem. RV, RSV: skirt (Ex 28:33, 34; 39:24-26); RSV: fringe, RV: border (Mt 9:20; 14:36). Pharisees made long fringes (Mt 23:5) on basis of Nm 15:38, 39.

Hemam (hē'măm). See *Homam.*

Heman (hē'măn). **1.** See *Homam.* **2.** Wise man (1 K 4:31; 1 Ch 2:6; Ps 88 title). **3.** Grandson of Samuel; musician of David (1 Ch 6:33; 15:17-19; 16:41, 42; 25:1; 2 Ch 5:12; 29:14; 35:15). Zacharias (RSV: Zechariah) in 1 Esd 1:15.

Hemath (hē'măth). See *Hamath 2; Hammath 2.*

Hemdan (hĕm'dăn, pleasant). Oldest son of Dishon (Gn 36:26). Hamran (KJ: Amram) in 1 Ch 1:41.

hemlock. See *gall 2; wormwood.*

hen. Domestic fowl common in Palestine (Mt 23:37; Lk 13:34).

Hen (hĕn, grace). See *Josiah 2.*

Hena (hē'nä). City of Mesopotamia (Ana? 2 K 18:34; 19:13; Is 37:13).

Henadad (hĕn'ä-dăd, favor of Hadad). Levite; sons repaired Jerusalem wall, sealed covenant (Ez 3:9; Neh 3:18, 24; 10:9).

henna (hĕn'ä. KJ: camphire). Plant with clusters of fragrant white and yellow flowers (SS 1:14; 4:13).

Henoch (hē'nŏk). See *Enoch 2; Hanoch 1.*

Hepher (hē'fĕr, pit). **1.** Son of Gilead; founder of Hepherites (Nm 26:32, 33; 27:1; Jos 17:2, 3). **2.** Son of Ashhur (1 Ch 4:6). **3.** One of David's guard (1 Ch 11:36). **4.** City near Soco (Jos 12:17; 1 K 4:10).

Hephzibah (hĕf'zĭ-bä, my delight is in her). **1.** Wife of Hezekiah (2 K 21:1). **2.** Symbolic name for Zion (Is 62:4).

herald. 1. Crier (Dn 3:4. RSV in Is 40:9; 41:27). **2.** Preacher (2 Ptr 2:5).

Hercules (hûr'kû-lēz). A god identified with Melkart (2 Mac 4:19).

herd. See *cattle.*

herdsman. Person in charge of cattle (Gn 13:7) or swine (Mt 8:33). Herdsmen honorable in Israel (Gn 47:6; 1 Sm 11:5; 21:7; 1 Ch 27:29) but despised in Egypt (Gn 46:34).

hereafter. See *eschatology; eternal life; Gehenna; heaven; hell.*

Heres (hē'rēz, sun). 1. City of Dan; probably same as Beth-shemesh 1 (Ju 1:35. RSV: Har-heres). 2. Ascent of Heres, pass E of Jordan (Ju 8:13. KJ: before the sun was up).

Heresh (hē'rĕsh). Levite (1 Ch 9:15).

heresy (hĕr'e-sĭ, G *hairesis,* choice). 1. Sect or party; applied to Pharisees (Acts 15:5), Sadducees (Acts 5:17), Christians (Acts 24:5, 14). 2. Divisions in church occasioned by difference of motive, goal, and doctrine (Acts 20:29; 1 Co 11:19; Gl 5:20; Tts 3:10; 2 Ptr 2:1).

Hereth (hē'rĕth, thicket. KJ: Hareth). Forest in Judah (1 Sm 22:5).

Hermas (hûr'măs). 1. Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14). 2. See *Ramiah.*

Her'mes (hûr'mēz). 1. Greek messenger god, called Mercury in Latin (Acts 14:12. KJ: Mercurius; RV: Mercury). 2. Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:14).

Hermogenes (hûr-mŏj'ē-nēz, born of Mercury). Resident of Asia who turned from Paul (2 Ti 1:15).

Her'mon (hûr'mon, sacred mountain). Mt 30 mi SW of Damascus; 9,101 ft above sea level; water from its snow feeds Jordan; N limit of Israel's conquests (Dt 3:8); regarded high mt of Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28; mentioned in poetry (Ps 42:6; 133:3); Sidonians call it Sirion (Dt 3:9; Ps 29:6; Jer 18:14); Amorites, Senir (Dt 3:9; 1 Ch 5:23; SS 4:8; Eze 27:5). KJ: Shenir in Dt and SS. In SS Hermon and Senir are distinct peaks. Also called Sion (Dt 4:48. RSV: Sirion). Hermon was seat of Baal worship (Ju 3:3). Modern Jebel esh Sheikh.

Herod (hĕr'ud, heroic). Idumaean rulers of Palestine (55 B C—A D 93). Line started by Antipater, whom Hyrcanus II forced to be circumcized. 1. Herod the Great, procurator of Judea (47 B C) and king of the Jews (37—4 B C); to remain on side of victorious parties in Rome, rebuilt Caesarea, temples at Jerusalem and Samaria; domestic and political life marked by intrigue and bloodshed; slaughtered innocents at Bethlehem (Mt 2:1-18). 2. Herod Archelaus. Son of Herod the Great by Malthace, Samaritan. Ruled Idumea, Judea, and Samaria (4 B C— A D 6. Mt 2:22). 3. Herod Antipas. (4 B C— A D 39). Sly, ambitious; lived sumptuously. Jesus called him "fox" (Lk 13:32). 4. Herod Philip. Married Herodias (Mt 14:3; Mk 6:17; Lk 3:19). 5. Herod Philip II, tetrarch of Batanaea, Trachonitis, Gaulanitis, and parts of Jamnia. Best of Herods (Lk 3:1). 6. Herod Agrippa I. Grandson of Herod the Great; tetrarch of Galilee; king of Palestine (A D 37—44). Persuaded Caligula not to put his statue in temple. Persecuted Christians (Acts 12:1-23). 7. Herod Agrippa II. King of territory E of Galilee (c A D 53 —70). Paul was brought before him (Acts 25:13—26:32).

Herodians (hē-rō'dĭ-ănz). Partisans of Herods and Roman rule (Mt 22:16; Mk 3:6; 8:15).

Herodias (hē-rō'dĭ-ăs). Granddaughter of Herod the Great. Caused death of John Baptist (Mt 14:3-6; Mk 6:17; Lk 3:19).

Herodion (hē-rō'dĭ-ŏn). Kinsman of Paul (Ro 16:11).

heron (hĕr'un). Large unclean, aquatic bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18).

Hesed (hē'sĕd). See *Ben-hesed.*

Heshbon (hĕsh'bŏn, device. KJ: Esebon in Jdth 5:15). Moabite city NE of Dead Sea (Hesban); ruled by Sihon of Amorites (Nm 21:25); given by Moses to Reuben (Nm 32:37; Jos 13:17); later assigned as town of Gad to Levites (Jos 21:39; 1 Ch 6:81).

Heshmon (hĕsh'mŏn). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:27).

Heth (hĕth). Forefather of Hittites (Gn 10:15; 1 Ch 1:13. See Gn 23; 25:10; 49:32).

Hethlon (hĕth'lŏn). Name of place in N Palestine (Eze 47:15; 48:1).

Hezeki (hĕz'ē-kī). See *Hizki.*

Hezekiah (hĕz-ē-kī'*a*, strength is LORD). 1. Son of Ahaz; father of Manasseh; 13th king of Judah; inaugurated religious reforms; reign marked by material prosperity; involved in struggle for power between Egypt and Mesopotamia; built Siloam tunnel. In his reign occurred destruction of Sennacherib's army; Isaiah prophesied (2 K 18—20; 2 Ch 29—32; Is 1:1; 36—39. KJ: Ezekias in Mt 1:9, 10; Ezechias in 2 Esd 7:40). 2. Ancestor of Zephaniah (Zph 1:1. KJ: Hizkiah). 3. Son of Neariah (1 Ch 3:23. RV, RSV: Hizkiah). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:17. KJ: Hizkijah). 5. See *Hilkiah 8.* 6. Named with Ater in Ez 2:16; Neh 7:21; 1 Esd 5:15 (KJ conflates the two: Aterezias; RV: Ezekias).

Hezion (hē'zī-on, vision). Grandfather of Ben-hadad I of Syria (1 K 15:18). Perh same as Rezon (1 K 11:23).

Hezir (hē'zĕr, swine, *or* apple). 1. Head of 17th course of priests (1 Ch 24:15). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20).

Hezrai, Hezro (hĕz'rā-ī, hĕz'rō). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:35; 1 Ch 11:37).

Hezron (hĕz'rŏn, surrounded). 1. Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9; Ex 6:14; 1 Ch 4:1; 5:3). 2. Son of Perez (Gn 46:12; Nm 26:21; Ru 4:18; 1 Ch 2:5. KJ: Esrom in Mt 1:3; Lk 3:33). 3. Place on S boundary of Judah (Jos 15:3).

Hezronites (hĕz'rŏn-īts). Descendants of Hezron 1 and 2 (Nm 26:6, 21).

Hiddai (hĭd'â-ī). One of David's mighty men (2 Sm 23:30). Hurai in 1 Ch 11:32.

Hiddekel (hĭd'ē-kĕl). Ancient name of Tigris river (Gn 2:14; Dn 10:4).

Hiel (hī'ĕl, brother of God). Rebuilt Jericho in days of Ahab (1 K 16:34) and brought curse on himself (Jos 6:26).

Hierapolis (hī-ĕr-ăp'ō-lĭs, holy city). City in Phrygia near Colossae (Cl 4:13).

Hiereel (hī-ĕr'ē-ĕl). See *Jehiel 8.*

Hieremoth (hī-ĕr'ē-moth). See *Jeremoth 6; 8.*

Hierielus (hī-ĕr-ī-ē'lus). See *Jehiel 9.*

Hiermas (hī-ûr'măs). See *Ramiah.*

hieroglyphic (hī-ĕr-ō-glĭf'ĭk, sacred carving). Picture writing of ancient Egypt and other nations.

Hieronymus (hī-ĕr-ŏn'ĭ-mus). A governor (2 Mac 12:2).

Higgaion (hĭ-gā'yŏn). Musical term (Ps 9:16). Elsewhere: melody (Ps 92:3. KJ, RV: solemn sound), meditation (Ps 19:14).

High, Most. Name applied to God (Ps 9:2; 21:7; 87:5; Mk 5:7; Lk 8:28). Melchizedek served El Elyom (God Most High. Gn 14:18-20).

high places. Places of worship originally on high ground (Gn 12:8; Nm 22:41; 1 K 11:7). Israelites enjoined to destroy high places of Canaanites (Nm 33:52; Dt 33:29), often connected with licentiousness (Hos 4:11-14; Jer 3:2). On high places stood altar (1 K 12:32), Asherah (Dt 16:21; Ju 6:25), and often house (1 K 12:31). Jews at times worshiped Jehovah on high places (1 K 3:2, 4).

high priest. See *priest 2.*

Hilen (hī'lĕn). See *Holon.*

Hilkiah (hĭl-kī'*a*, portion is LORD). **1.** Merarite Levite; son of Amzi (1 Ch 6:45, 46). **2.** Merarite Levite; son of Hosah (1 Ch 26:11). **3.** Father of Eliakim (2 K 18:18, 26; Is 22:20; 36:3). **4.** Father of Jeremiah (Jer 1:1). **5.** Father of Gemariah (Jer 29:3). **6.** High priest in days of Josiah; ancestor of Ezra; found Book of Law (2 K 22:4-14; 23:4; 1 Ch 6:13; 9:11; 2 Ch 34:9-22; Ez 7:1; Neh 11:11; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Helchiah; RV: Helkias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Helchias; RV: Helkias]). **7.** Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:7, 21). **8.** Stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4). KJ: Ezecias; RV: Ezekias; RSV: Hezekiah in 1 Esd 9:43. **9. 10.** See *Chelcias 1; 2.*

hill. **1.** Isolated elevation (Mt 5:14; Lk 3:5). H *gibh'ah* in Jos 24:33 (KJ, RV: hill); 1 Sm 11:4. **2.** Ascent (as RV. 1 Sm 9:11). **3.** Horn or top (Is 5:1). **4.** H *har*: mountain (Ex 24:4; Nm 14:44; 1 K 11:7. RV, RSV: mountain).

Hillel (hĭl'ĕl, he has praised). Father of Abdon (Ju 12:13, 15).

hin (hĭn). See *measures 3b.*

hind (hīnd). Female deer (Gn 49:21; Jb 39:1).

Hinnom (hĭn'om). See *Gehenna.*

Hirah (hī'rȧ). Adullamite (Gn 38:1, 12).

Hiram (hī'răm, brother of exalted one). **1.** King of Tyre; sent cedar and workmen to David for his house (2 Sm 5:11; 1 Ch 14:1) and timber (1 K 5:1) and gold (1 K 9:11-14) to Solomon for temple. Huram in Ch. **2.** Artificer for Solomon's temple (1 K 7:13-46). Huram in 2 Ch 4:11. Huram-abi in 2 Ch 2:13 (KJ, RV: Huram my father); 4:16 (KJ, RV: Huram his father).

Hircanus (hûr-kā'nus). Son of Tobias (2 Mac 3:11). RV, RSV: Hyrcanus.

hiss. **1.** Way of showing astonishment (1 K 9:8) and contempt (Jb 27:23; Jer 19:8). **2.** To call (Is 7:18 [RSV: whistle]; Zch 10:8 [RSV: signal]).

Hittites (hĭt'ītes). Descendants of Heth (Gn 10:15); frequently mentioned in OT (Gn 23:1-20; 26:34; Jos 9:1). Archaeology has uncovered their civilization; language deciphered; Indo-European.

Hivites (hī'vīts). Nation of Canaan (Dt 7:1); seemed to be centered in N country (Jos 11:3; Ju 3:3; 2 Sm 24:7), though found in other localities (Gn 34:2); unwarlike, after deceiving Joshua, became hewers of wood and drawers of water (Jos 9).

Hizki (hĭz'kī, LORD strengthened). Son of Elpael (1 Ch 8:17, 18. KJ: Hezeki).

Hizkiah (hĭz-kī'ȧ). See *Hezekiah 2; 3.*

Hizkijah (hĭz-kī'jȧ). See *Hezekiah 4.*

Hobab (hō'băb, beloved). Brother-in-law of Moses (Nm 10:29; Ju 4:11 [KJ, RSV: father-in-law]). See also *Jethro.*

Hobah (hō'bȧ). Place N of Damascus (Gn 14:15).

Hobaiah (hō-bā'yȧ). See *Habaiah.*

Hod (hŏd, majesty). Asherite; son of Zophah (1 Ch 7:37).

Hodaiah (hō-dā'yȧ). See *Hodaviah 1.*

Hodaviah (hō-dȧ-vī'ȧ, LORD is praise). **1.** Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:24. KJ: Hodaiah). **2.** Chief in Manasseh (1 Ch 5:24). **3.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:7). **4.** Levite, whose descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:40). Hodevah in Neh 7:43. Judah in Ez 3:9. Sudias in 1 Esd 5:26. Joda in 1 Esd 5:58.

Hodesh (hō'dĕsh, new moon). See *Baara.*

Hodevah (hō'dē-vä). See *Hodaviah 4.*

Hodiah (hō-dī'ȧ, majesty of LORD). **1.** Man reckoned as belonging to Judah (1 Ch 4:19. KJ incorrect). **2.** Levite; explained law to people (Neh 8:7; 10:10). **3.** Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:13). **4.** Sealed covenant (Neh 10:18). KJ: Hodijah in Neh.

Hodijah (hō-dī'jȧ). See *Hodiah 3; 4; 5.*

Hoglah (hŏg'lȧ, partridge). Daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12).

Hoham (hō'hăm). King of Hebron; joined league against Joshua (Jos 10:1-27).

holm (hōm). See *cypress.*

Holofernes (hŏl-ō-fûr'nēz). General slain by Judith (Jdth 2:4).

Holon (hō'lŏn). **1.** Levitical town in hill country of Judah (Jbs 15:51; 21:15). Hilen in 1 Ch 6:58. **2.** Moabite town (Jer 48:21).

holy. That which is separated from common and consecrated to sacred. Jehovah is holy because He is above created world (Is 6; 57:15). He demands that His people be holy, i. e., separated for God (Nm 15:40, 41; Dt 7:6). Jesus is Holy One of God (Mk 1:24; Lk 4:34; Jn 6:69). Holiness of God imparts itself to men through election and mighty acts (Dt 26:18, 19) culminating in work of Jesus (Jn 17:19; 1 Co 1:2; Eph 4; 1 Ptr 2:1-10).

Holy Land (hō'lī lănd). See *Canaan.*

Holy Spirit. 3d person of Godhead; proceeds from Father (Gn 1:2; Jn 15:26) and Son (Jn 14:26; 15:26; Acts 1:8). Works in creation and preservation (Gn 1:2; Jb 33:4), and in leader (Ju 3:10) of God's people. He gave divine understanding to prophets (Is 61:1; Mi 3:8; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11; 2 Ptr 1:21). Spirit was given without measure to Jesus (Mk 1:8; Jn 1:32, 33; 3:34; Acts 10:38). Spirit is Spirit of Christ (Ro 8:9; 2 Co 3:18; Gl 4:6). Holy Spirit creates church (Eze 37:1-14; Jl 2:28; Acts 2; 9:31). Lives in those added to Church (Acts 2:38. See Eph 3:20, 21). Believer is new creation (Jn 3:3-8. See 2 Co 5:17) of Spirit and brought by Him into communion with Father and Son (Ro 8:14-17; Gl 4:1-7), hence with all believers (Ph 2:1,2) in one unity of Spirit (1 Co 12). Holy Spirit converts and edifies through Word (Jn 6:63; 1 Co 12:2, 3; 1 Jn 5:6-12).

Holy Spirit, sin against. See *sin, unpardonable.*

Homam (hō'măm). Grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:39). Hemam (RSV: Heman) in Gn 36:22.

homer (hō'mĕr). See *measures 2e.*

homes. **1.** Limestone ridge of Palestine honeycombed with caves; these served as homes for shepherds, exiles (1 Sm 24:3; 1 K 18:4; 19:9), outcasts, lepers.
2. Temporary shelters were booths made of 4 upright poles covered with network of twigs and leaves (Jb 27:18; Is 1:8 [KJ: cottage]; Jon 4:5. See Lv 23:34-43). In Jordan valley seasonal homes may have

been constructed of woven river reeds, sometimes plastered with mud.

3. Nomadic people dwelt in tents (Gn 4:20), often woven of dark-colored goat or camel hair. Desert tent large, with 2 or more center poles (Ex 26:32) from which tent cloth sloped to within 3 or 4 ft of ground, was held in place by cords (Jer 10:20) tied to tent pins (Is 54:2. See Ju 4:21).

4. In rocky sections of Palestine ,houses constructed of limestone held together by mortar of slaked lime and sand. Along Mediterranean, as in ancient Shinar (Gn 11:3), houses made of clay. Homes preferably placed on solid footing (Mt 7:24-27), built by placing layer on layer of stone. Door openings made by building squared masonry sides or inserting framework. Doors of heavy planks or slabs of stone. Window openings narrow, high up in walls, usually fitted with latticework of wooden slats (Ju 5:28; 2 K 1:2; Pr 7:6; SS 2:9). At sufficient height roof beams were laid from wall to wall; smaller branches were laid crosswise, covered with rushes or straw; this then covered with alternating layers of clay and straw, finished with pure clay. Wall continued about 3 ft above roof line (Dt 22:8; Jos 2:6; Acts 10:9). Stairway led from street level to roof line. Upper rooms might be built at one side of building (Mk 14:15; Acts 1:13; 1 K 17:19; 2 K 4:10). House might also have one large room with mezzanine floor running along one side, with living quarters above, room for sheep and goats below.

5. On floor were mats and rugs woven of wool, grass, straw, or other fiber; these served as mattresses at night (wealthier homes had couches and beds), took place of chairs during day. In middle of house stood brazier or stove (of iron or bronze) consisting of three legs riveted to one or two circular hoops; or simply circular hole in earthen floor. Fuel was straw, brushwood, charcoal, dried animal dung. Pots and pans were beaten out of copper or bronze. Ladles, spoons, and forks (flesh hooks) were also copper. Knives were of bronze or iron, of various sizes, fitted with wooden handles. Many household utensils (jugs, pitchers, cups, saucers, bowls) were of pottery. Very large pottery jars stored wheat. Every home had its flour mill (Dt 24:6). Wineskins, rings of onions and garlic, dried raisins, etc., were suspended from crossbeams of ceiling.

6. Wealthier homes had walled courtyards or were series of rooms built around open court. As the nation prospered, the wealthy and influential built luxurious mansions and palaces (Am 5:11; 6:4-11; Jn 18:13-27). (Klinck)

homosexuals. See *abuse, abuser.*

honey. Honey was plentiful in Palestine. Wild honey deposited in rocks (Dt 32:13), carcasses (Ju 14:8), trees (1 Sm 14:25), etc. Eaten in comb or in various preparations (Ex 16:31; 1 Sm 14:27; SS 5:1).

hooks. Hooks were used for fishing (Jb 41:1; Hab 1:15); hanging curtains (Ex 26:32, 37; 27:10-14; 36:36-38; 38:11-17); for leading animals and captives (2 K 19:28; 2 Ch 33:11 [KJ: among the thorns]; Eze 19:4 [KJ: chains]); pruning (Jl 3:10; Mi 4:3); hanging meat (Eze 40:43), lifting boiled meat (1 Sm 2:14. RSV: fork).

hoopoe (hōō'pōō). Unclean, migratory bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18. KJ: lapwing).

hope. Christian hope is fruit of justification (Ro 5:4, 5), is joined with faith and love (1 Co 13:13), centers in Christ (Cl 1:27; 1 Ti 1:1; Heb 6:18). Hope comforts in trials (Ps 43:5; Ro 12:12), stimulates Christian life (1 Jn 3:3), takes Christ's resurrection as pledge of our resurrection (1 Ptr 1:3, 4).

Hophni (hŏf'nī). Impious son of Eli (1 Sm 2:12—4:22).

Hophra (hŏf'rȧ). See *Pharaoh 11.*

hopper. See *cankerworm.*

Hor (hôr, mountain). **1.** Mt at edge of Edom (Nm 20:23; 33:37) where Aaron died (Nm 20:22-29; 33:37). Identified with Nebi-Harun, or, better, Madurah. **2.** Mt on N boundary of Palestine. Probably Lebanon range or peak (Nm 34:7, 8).

Horam (hō'răm, elevation). King of Gezer killed by Joshua (Jos 10:33).

Horeb (hō'rĕb, dryness). Lower peak of Sinai (Gesenius); range of which Sinai is peak (Hengstenberg); later name for Sinai (Ewald) (Ex 3:1; 33:6; Dt 1:2; 2 Esd 2:33 [KJ: Oreb]). Horeb and Sinai used interchangeably (e. g., Ex 17:6; 19:11). See also *Sinai.*

Horem (hō'rĕm, consecrated). Fenced city of Naphtali (Jos 19:38).

Horesh (hō'rĕsh, thicket). Place where David hid (1 Sm 23:15-19. KJ, RV: wood).

Hor-haggidgad (hôr-hȧ-gĭd'găd). See *Gudgodah.*

Hori (hō'rī). **1.** Grandson of Seir (Gn 36:22; 1 Ch 1:39). **2.** Simeonite; father of spy Shaphat (Nm 13:5).

Horim, Horite (hō'rĭm, -rīt). People defeated by Chedorlaomer (Gn 14:6) and Esau's descendants (Gn 36:29, 30; Dt 2:12, 22 [KJ Horims]). Identified by archaeology (especially excavations at Nuzi) with Hurrians, non-Semitic people.

Hormah (hôr'mȧ, asylum). Canaanite city in S Palestine (Nm 14:45; 21:1-3; Dt 1:44; Jos 12:14; 15:30; 19:4). Early name Zephath (Ju 1:17).

horn. First made of animal horns, later of metal (Nm 10:2). Used for giving signals (Jos 6:5; Ps 98:6), as container (1 Sm 16:1). Projections of corners of altar were called horns (Ex 27:2; 1 K 1:50). Symbolically horn denoted honor and strength (e. g., Ps 18:2; Dn 7:7; Lk 1:69; Ps 132:17; 75:10).

horned owl. See *water hen.*

hornet. Several species found in Holy Land (Ex 23:28; Dt 7:20; Jos 24:12).

Horonaim (hôr'ō-nā'ĭm, two hollows). City of Moab (perh el-Arak. 2 Sm 13:34 [KJ, RV: behind him]; Is 15:5; Jer 48:3, 5, 34).

Horonite (hŏr'ō-nīt). Appellation of Sanballat (Neh 2:10, 19; 13:28) as inhabitant of Beth-horon.

horse. Mentioned in time of Jacob (Gn 49:17); used in Egypt (Ex 14:9; 15:19). Israelites commanded not to keep horses taken in war (Dt 17:16; Jos 11:4-9); kings later kept horses (1 Sm 8:11; 2 Sm 8:4; 1 K 1:5; 4:26). Used chiefly for war (Ex 14:9).

horseleech (hôrs'lēch). See *leech.*

Hosah (hō'sȧ, refuge). **1.** Doorkeeper of ark in Jerusalem (1 Ch 16:38) and of temple (1 Ch 26:10-16). **2.** City on boundary of Asher (Jos 19:29).

Hosanna (hō-zăn'ȧ, save now). Ps 118:25, 26 chanted at feast of tabernacles. Chanted when Jesus entered Jerusalem (Mt 21:9-15; Mk 11:9, 10).

Hosea (hō-zē'*ȧ*, salvation. KJ in NT: Osee). Prophet in days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah of Judah and Jeroboam II of Israel (Hos 1:1). Contemporary of Isaiah, Amos, Micah (2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Oseas]). Book is extract of many discourses. Outline: 1. Israel's Unfaithfulness and Restoration Under Symbol of Harlots (1—3), 2. Gross Iniquity of People, Priests, Rulers and Need for Repentance (4:1—6:3). 3. Punishment Which Must Come for Sin (6:4—10:15). 4. Hopeful Remonstrance and Expostulation (11 to 13). 5. Entreaty and Promise of Acceptance for Penitent (14).

hosen (hō'z'n). Breeches or other tight-fitting covering of legs (Dn 3:21. RV, RSV: tunics).

Hoshaiah (hō-shā'y*ȧ*, LORD has saved). 1. Assisted at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:32). 2. Father of Jezaniah (Jer 42:1; 43:2).

Hoshama (hŏsh'*ȧ*-m*ȧ*, LORD has heard). Son of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:18).

Hoshea (hō'shē'*ȧ*, salvation). H same as Hosea). 1. See *Joshua 1.* 2. Prince of Ephraim (1 Ch 27:20). 3. 19th and last king of Israel; conspired with Tiglath-pileser against Pekah and slew him (2 K 15:30); paid tribute to Assyria (2 K 17:3). Shalmaneser invaded his territory and his successor, Sargon, took Samaria and carried ten tribes into captivity (2 K 17:1-23; Hos 13:16; 2 Esd 13:40 [KJ, RV: Osea]). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:23).

hospitality (hŏs-pi-tăl'i-tĭ). Enjoined by Mosaic law (Lv 19:34); encouraged in OT (Gn 18:1-8; Jb 31:32) and NT (Lk 14:12-14; Ro 12:13; 1 Ptr 4:9).

host. 1. Of heaven. Sun, moon, stars described as army (Ju 5:20); worshiped (Dt 4:19; 2 K 17:16). 2. Lord of hosts (H Sabaoth). God is Lord of angels (Gn 28:12); stars (Is 40:26; 45:12); forces of nature (Neh 9:6; Ps 103:21); sun, moon, stars, sea (Jer 31:35). 3. Host of heaven. Company of holy people and beings (1 K 22:19-23; Dn 8:10, 11). 4. One who shows hospitality (Ro 16:23; Lk 10:35); army (Ex 14:4), etc.

Hotham (hō'thăm). 1. See *Helem 2.* 2. Aroerite; 2 sons were heroes of David (1 Ch 11:44. KJ: Hothan).

Hothan (hō'thăn). See *Hotham 2.*

Hothir (hō'thĕr). Son of Heman (1 Ch 25:4, 28).

hough (hŏk). Hamstring (as RSV: Jos 11:6, 9; 2 Sm 8:4).

hours. See *time.*

house. 1. Family line (Ex 2:1; Nm 12:7). 2. House of God: place where God makes His presence known, e. g., Bethel (Gn 28:17), tabernacle (Ex 34:26; 40:19-35; Dt 23:18), temple (1 K 6:1). 3. See *homes.*

Hozai (hō'z*ȧ*-ī, LORD sees. KJ, RSV: seers). Writer of history of Manasseh (2 Ch 33:19).

Hukkok (hŭk'ŏk). Town on border of Naphtali (Jos 19:34).

Hukok (hū'kŏk). See *Helkath.*

Hul (hŭl). Grandson of Shem (Gn 10:23; 1 Ch 1:17).

Huldah (hŭl'd*ȧ*, weasel). Wife of Shallum; prophetess (2 K 22:14-20; 2 Ch 34:22-28).

humiliation of Christ (hū-mĭl-ĭ-ā'shun). See *Jesus Christ.*

humility. Lowliness of mind. Whereas pride overestimates self, humility sees self in proper perspective, avoids overestimation (Ro 12:3. See Pr 15:33; 18:12; Mt 18:4; Eph 4:2; Cl 3:12).

Humtah (hŭm't*ȧ*, place of lizards). Town in Judah (Jos 15:54).

hunting. Israelites hunted deer (Gn 25:28), gazelle, hart (Dt 12:15, 22), roebuck, wild goat, ibex, antelope, mountain sheep (Dt 14:5), partridge (1 Sm 26:20) and other birds. Bows and arrows (Gn 27:3), slingstones, darts (Jb 41:28, 29), nets (Jb 19:6), pits (Ps 9:15), snares (Ps 9:15; 64:5) used.

Hupham (hū'fŭm). Benjaminite; founder of Huphamites (Nm 26:39). Probably same as Huppim (Gn 46:21; 1 Ch 7:12) and perhaps Huram (1 Ch 8:5).

Huppah (hŭp'*ȧ*, covering). Priest in charge of 13th division (1 Ch 24:13).

Huppim (hŭp'ĭm). See *Hupham.*

Hur (hûr). 1. With Aaron, held up hands of Moses at Rephidim (Ex 17:10-13; 24:14). 2. Grandfather of Bezalel (Ex 31:2; 35:30; 38:22; 1 Ch 2:19, 20). 3. King of Midian (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21). 4. See *Ben-hur.* 5. Father of Rephaiah (Neh 3:9).

Hurai (hū'rā-ī). See *Hiddai.*

Huram (hū'răm). 1. 2. See *Hiram 1; 2.* 3. See *Hupham.*

Huram-abi (hū'răm-ā'bī). See *Hiram 2.*

Huri (hū'rī). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Hushah (hū'sh*ȧ*). Person or place (1 Ch 4:4).

Hushai (hū'shā-ī). Archite; wise man who overthrew advice of Ahithophel to Absalom (2 Sm 15:32-37; 17:5-16).

Husham (hū'shăm). King of Edom (Gn 36:34, 35).

Hushathite (hū'shăth-īt). See *Sibbecai.*

Hushim (hū'shĭm). 1. Son of Dan (Gn 46:23). Shuham in Nm 26:42. 2. Sons of Aharah (1 Ch 7:12). 3. Wife of Shaharaim and mother of Abitub and Elpaal (1 Ch 8:8, 11).

husks. Pods of carob tree, an evergreen (Lk 15:16. RSV: pods).

Huz (hŭz). See *Uz 4.*

Huzzab (hŭz'ăb). Probably erroneously rendered as proper noun by KJ, RV (Nah 2:7. RSV: mistress. KJ, RV margins: established, decreed).

hyacinth (hī'*ȧ*-sĭnth). See *jacinth.*

Hydaspes (hī-dās'pēz). River in India (Jdth 1:6).

hyena (hī-ē'n*ȧ*). Common in Palestine (Is 13:22; 34:14. KJ: wild beasts. RV: wolves).

Hymenaeus (hī-me-nē'*us*, G god of marriage). Convert who made shipwreck of his faith (1 Ti 1:20; 2 Ti 2:17, 18).

hymn. Spiritual song (Psalms; Ex 15:1-19; Dt 32:1-43; Ju 5; 1 Sm 2:1-10; Lk 1:46-55, 68-79). Christians are exhorted to use psalms, hymns, spiritual songs (Eph 5:19; Cl 3:16).

hypocrisy (hĭ-pŏk-ri-sĭ). H *haneph* (profane, godless) rendered hypocrite by KJ. G *hupoktisis* (play a part) is making outward show of being religious, but at heart not so (Mt 7:5; 23:28; Mk 12:15; Lk 12:1; 1 Ti 4:2; 1 Ptr 2:1).

Hyrcanus (hûr-kā'nus). See *Hircanus; Maccabees.*

hyssop (hĭs'up). Plant mentioned several times but apparently not always same species. Ex 12:22 probably refers to bushy type; Jn 19:29, to plant with long stem (see Mt 27:48; Mk 15:36). Used in purification for lepers (Lv 14:4, 6); plague (Lv 14:49); in red heifer ceremony (Nm 19:6); to sprinkle blood on doorposts (Ex 12:22); figuratively (Ps 51:7).

I

I Am. See *Jehovah.*

Iadinus (ī-ăd'ī-nus). See *Jamin 3.*

Ibhar (ĭb'här, choice). Son of David (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:6; 14:5).

ibex (ī'bĕks, H *dishon,* leaper). Clean animal, probably large, light colored antelope (Dt 14:5; KJ, RV: pygarg).

ibis (ī'bĭs). Bird related to herons. (Dt 11:17. KJ: great owl).

Ibleam (ĭb'lē-ăm, people fail. Bileam in 1 Ch 6:70). City assigned to Manasseh, probably modern Tell Bel'ameh, 1¼ mi S of Jenin (Jos 17:11; Ju 1:27; 2 K 9:27; 15:10 [KJ, RV: before the people]).

Ibneiah (ĭb-nē'yȧ, LORD builds). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Ibnijah (ĭb-nī'jȧ, LORD builds). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Ibri (ĭb'rī, Hebrew). Son of Jaaziah (1 Ch 24:27).

Ibsam (ĭb'săm, fragrant). Issacharite (1 Ch 7:2. KJ: Jibsam).

Ibzan (ĭb'zăn). 10th judge of Israel (Ju 12:8-10).

ice. Snow and ice occasionally found on central range of Palestine (Jb 6:16; 37:10; 38:29; Ps 147:17).

Ichabod (ĭk'ȧ-bŏd, glory is not). Son of Phinehas (1 Sm 4:19-22).

Iconium (ī-kō'nĭ-ŭm). City on SW edge of central plain of Asia Minor. Visited by Paul (Acts 13:51; 14:1-22; 16:2; 2 Ti 3:11).

Idalah (ĭd'ȧ-lȧ. Border town of Zebulun (Jos 19:15).

Idbash (ĭd'băsh). Judahite (1 Ch 4:3).

Iddo (ĭd'ō). 1. Father of Ahinadab (1 K 4:14). 2. See *Adaiah 2.* 3. Chief of David over half tribe of Manasseh (1 Ch 27:21). 4. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43 [KJ: Jadau; RSV: Jaddai]; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ: Edes; RV: Edos]). 5. Seer and chronicler in reign of Rehoboam, Jeroboam, and Abijah (2 Ch 9:29; 12:15). 6. Grandfather of Zechariah (Zch 1:1, 7; 1 Esd 6:1 [KJ, RV: Addo]). 7. Head of family which returned (Neh 12:4, 16). 8. Head of Nethinim (Ez 8:17; 1 Esd 8:45, 46 [KJ: Saddeus, Daddeus; RV: Loddeus]).

idol, idolatry (ī'dŭl, ī-dŏl'ȧ-trĭ). Image fashioned in symbolic form as object of worship (Ex 20:4, 5, 23; Ju 17:3; 2 Ch 33:7; 1 Co 8:7); of silver, gold, wood, stone, other material (Is 40:19, 20; 44:9-20; Jer 10:9); some small (Gn 31:34), others large (1 Sm 19:16; Dn 3:1). Idol is called nonentity (1 Co 8:4), horrible thing (1 K 15:13), abomination (Eze 37:23), dumb (Hab 2:18).

Iduel (ĭd'ū-ĕl). See *Ariel 1.*

Idumea, Idumaea (ĭd-ū-mē'ȧ). Greek name for Edom (Mk 3:8; Is 34:5 [RV, RSV: Edom]).

Ieddias (ī-ĕ-dī'ȧs. See *Izziah.*

Iezer (ī-ē'zĕr). See *Abiezer 1.*

Iezerite (ī-ĕz'ĕr-īt). See *Abiezrite.*

Igal (ĭ'găl, he redeemed). 1. Spy of Issachar (Nm 13:7). 2. Son of Nathan of Zobah; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:36). Joel, brother of Nathan, in 1 Ch 11:38. 3. Descendant of King Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:22. KJ: Igeal).

Igdaliah (ĭg-dȧ-lī'ȧ, great is LORD). Father of Hanan (Jer 35:4).

Igeal (ĭ'gē-ăl). See *Igal 3.*

ignorance. Want of true knowledge of God and spiritual things. Sometimes excusable (Eze 45:20; Acts 17:30), at other times inexcusable (Eph 4:18; 1 Ptr 1:14; 2:15).

Iim (ī'ĭm, ruins). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:29). 2. See *Iye-abarim.*

Ije-abarim (ī'jē-ăb'ȧ-rĭm). See *Iye-abarim.*

Ijon (ī'jŏn, springs). Fortified city of Naphtali (1 K 15:20; 2 K 15:29).

Ikkesh (ĭk'ĕsh). Father of Ira (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:28; 27:9).

Ilai (ĭ'lā-ī, exalted). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:29). Zalmon in 2 Sm 23:28.

Iliadun (ĭ-lĭ'ȧ-dŭn. KJ: Eliadun). Levite (1 Esd 5:58). Possibly same as Henadad.

Illyricum (ĭ-lĭr'ĭ-kum). Roman province on E coast of Adriatic; later Dalmatia (2 Ti 4:10); now part of Yugoslavia. Reached by Paul (Ro 15:19).

image. See *idol; teraphim.*

image of God. Man is created in image of God (Gn 1:26, 27). Vestiges of this image remain after fall (Gn 9:6; Ja 3:9), though original sin continually destroys image (Ro 3:23; Eph 4:24; Cl 3:10). Likeness is spiritual rather than corporeal. Christ is image of God (Col 1:15; Heb 1:3. See Jn 1:1; 17:25, 26) through whom man receives likeness (Ro 8:29; Cl 3:10, 11).

Imalcue, Imalkue (ī-măl-kū'ē). Arabian chief; brought up Antiochus, son of Alexander (1 Mac 11:39. RV: Imalcue. KJ: Simalcue).

Imla, Imlah (ĭm'lȧ, God fills). Father of Micaiah (1 K 22:8, 9; 2 Ch 18:7, 8).

Immanuel (ĭ-măn'ū-el, God with us. KJ, RSV in Mt 1:23: Emmanuel). Name of child which maiden (KJ, RV, RSV margin: virgin. RSV: young woman) would bear (Is 7:14), who was to be worthy Son of David at whose birth salvation would be near. Immanuel is Promised One around whom prophecy clusters (Is 8:9, 10; 9:6, 7; 11:1; Mi 5:2, 3; Mt 1:22, 23).

Immer (ĭm'ĕr). 1. Head of 16th division of priests (1 Ch 24:14; Jer 20:1; Ez 2:37; 10:20; Neh 3:29; 11:13; 1 Esd 5:24 [KJ: Meruth; RV: Emmeruth]; 9:21 [KJ, RV: Emmer]). 2. Place in Babylonia (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61).

immortality (ĭm-ôr-tăl'ĭ-tĭ). See *eschatology; eternal life.*

Imna (ĭm'nȧ). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Imnah (ĭm'nȧ). 1. Son of Asher (Gn 46:17 [KJ: Jimnah]; Nm 26:44 [KJ: Jimna]; 1 Ch 7:30). 2. Levite; father of Kore (2 Ch 31:14).

imputation (ĭm-pū-tā'shun). Word used to describe ascription of Adam's sin to all men (Ro 5:12-21); human guilt to Christ, Christ's righteousness to man (2 Co 5:19-21).

Imrah (ĭm'rȧ, resist). Asherite (1 Ch 7:36).

Imri (ĭm'rī, eloquent). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). 2. Father of Zaccur (Neh 3:2).

incarnation (ĭn-kär-nā'shun). See *Jesus Christ.*

incense. Aromatic compound for burning. Ingredients of incense used in worship given in Ex 30:34, 35. Burned morning and evening on altar of incense (Ex 30:1-10). Carried into Holy of Holies on Day of Atonement (Lv 16:12, 13). Symbol of prayer (Ps 141:2; Rv 5:8; 8:3, 4). Also used in idolatrous worship (1 K 13:2; 2 Ch 28:25; Jer 44:18).

incest. Forbidden (Lv 20:11-17; Dt 27:20-23; 1 Co 5:1).

incorruption (ĭn-ko-rŭp'shun). See *eternal life.*

India (ĭn'dĭ-ȧ). Country which bounded empire of Ahasuerus on E (Est 1:1; 8:9),

indignation of God (ĭn-dĭg-nā'shŭn). See *wrath.*

inheritance. See *heir.*

iniquity (ĭ-nĭk'wĭ-tĭ). See *sin.*

ink. Compound made of charcoal or lampblack mixed with water and gum (Jer 36:18; 2 Co 3:3; 2 Jn 12; 3 Jn 13).

inkhorn. Pen case with inkwell (Eze 9:2, 3, 11. RSV: writing case).

inn. Lodging places mentioned (Gn 42:27; 43:21; Ex 4:24), but Israelite hospitality made inns and hotels in our sense practically unnecessary. In Lk 2:7 (G *kataluma*) probably similar to khan or hostelry. In Lk 10:34 (G *pandocheion*) lodging place kept by innkeeper. See also *hospitality.*

insanity. See *disease.*

insect. Abundant in Palestine. See *ant; bee; cankerworm* (locust); *caterpillar; cricket* (beetle); *color* (crimson, or scarlet, from cochineal insect); *flea; fly; gnat* (lice); *hornet; locust* (grasshopper); *moth; palmerworm; scorpion; spider; wasp; worm* (larvae).

inspiration. Special influence of Holy Spirit by which He guided His chosen instruments to speak and write that which He desired (1 Co 2:13; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11; 2 Ptr 1:19-21; 2 Ti 3:16; 1 Th 2:13) without suspension of their personality or individual activity (Lk 1:1-4; 1 Ptr 1:10, 11).

instant. KJ for constant, earnest, steadfast, urgent (Lk 7:4; 23:23; Acts 26:7; Ro 12:12).

intercession. See *prayer.*

interest. See *loans.*

intermediate state. Interval of time, according to this-world reckoning, which elapses between death and resurrection of believers (1 Th 4:14; Lk 23:43; Ph 1:23; Rv 14:4).

Iob (yōb). See *Jashub 1.*

Ionia (ī-ō'nĭ-ă). India in 1 Mac 8:8.

iota (ī-ō'tă). See *jot.*

Iphdeiah, Iphedeiah (ĭf-dē'yȧ, ĭf-ē-dē'yȧ, LORD delivers). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:25).

Iphtah (ĭf'tȧ, he opens. KJ: Jiphtah). Town of Judah (Jos 15:43).

Iphtahel (ĭf'tă-ĕl, God opens. KJ: Jiphthahel). Valley on boundary between Zebulun and Asher (Jos 19:14, 27). Probably Tell Jephât 9 mi N of Nazareth.

Ir (ûr, city). Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:12). Iri in 1 Ch 7:7.

Ira (ī'rȧ, watchful). 1. Jairite; chief minister of David (2 Sm 20:26). 2. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:26; 1 Ch 11:28). 3. Ithrite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40).

Irad (ĭ'răd). Son of Enoch (Gn 4:18).

Iram (ī'răm, of a city). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:43; 1 Ch 1:54).

Iri (ĭ'rī). 1. See *Ir.* 2. See *Uriah 3.*

Irijah (ĭ-rī'jȧ, LORD sees). Captain who arrested Jeremiah (Jer 37:13, 14).

Ir-nahash (ûr-nā'hăsh, city of serpent). City of Judah (1 Ch 4:12).

Iron (ī'rŏn, pious). City of Naphtali (Jos 19:38).

iron. Iron of Gn 4:22 was probably meteoric. Hebrew iron age dates from 1200 to 300 BC. Philistines learned to work with iron from Hittites; David's conquest of Philistines brought extensive iron industries to Israelites. Hebrews had iron mines in Jordan-Arabah. Iron used for instruments and weapons (Dt 19:5; Nm 35:16; 1 Sm 17:7); vessels (Jos 6:19, 24); chariots (Jos 17:16); chains (Ps 105:18); graving instruments (Jb 19:24); bars (Acts 12:10); etc. Figuratively, iron is symbol of strength.

ironsmith. See *trade 7.*

Irpeel (ûr'pē-ĕl, God heals). City of Benjamin (Jos 18:27).

irrigation. Known to Israelites in Egypt (Dt 11:10).

Ir-shemesh (ûr-shē'mĕsh). See *Beth-shemesh 1.*

Iru (ĭ'rōō, of a city). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15).

Isaac (ĭ'săk, laughter). Only son of Abraham by Sarah (Gn 17:19); circumcised on 8th day (Gn 21:4); showed himself dutiful son when Abraham was commanded to sacrifice him (Gn 22:1-18); married Rebekah of Mesopotamia (Gn 24); had 2 sons, Esau and Jacob (Gn 25); denied wife (Gn 26); gave Jacob 1st blessing (Gn 27); died at Mamre (Gn 35:27-29).

Isaiah (ī-zā'yȧ, LORD is salvation. KJ: Esaias in NT; Esay in 2 Esd 2:18; Sir 48:20, 22). Prophet of Judah during reign of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah (Is 1:1); son of Amoz; lived in Jerusalem; saw vision year Uzziah died (Is 6); married (Is 8:3); had 2 sons (Is 7:3; 8:3); dress coarse; respected by Hezekiah (2 K 19:1-11).

Isaiah, Book of. 1st of greater prophets. Emphasized spiritual and social problems. Reproved sins of Judah, predicted destruction, but promised salvation of world through remnant; prophesied coming of Christ. Outline: 1. Introduction (1). 2. Prophecy Against Jerusalem (2—5). 3. Vision (6). 4. Prophecies Concerning Nations (13—23). 5. Judgment on World and Jewish Blessing (24—27). 6. Prophecies Concerning Judah and Samaria and Conclusions (28—35). 7. History (36—39). 8. Consolation Based on Relation of Israel to Jehovah, to Nations, and Its Future Glory (40—60).

Iscah (ĭs'kȧ). Sister of Lot (Gn 11:27, 29).

Iscariot (ĭs-kăr'ĭ-ot). See *Judas 3.*

Isdael (ĭs'dă-ĕl). See *Giddel 2.*

Ishbah (ĭsh'bȧ). Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Ishbak (ĭsh'băk). Son of Abraham and Keturah; progenitor of people in N Arabia (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).

Ishbi-benob (ĭsh'bī-bĕ'nŏb, dweller on height). One of the Rephaim (2 Sm 21:16).

Ish-bosheth (ĭsh-bō'shĕth, man of shame). Originally called Eshbaal (1 Ch 8:33; 9:39). Son of Saul who ruled two years at Mahanaim but was defeated by David's men and assassinated (2 Sm 2:8-32; 3; 4:5-12).

Ishhod (ĭsh'hŏd, man of splendor). Manassite (1 Ch 7:18. KJ: Ishod).

Ishi (ĭsh'ī, salutary). 1. Judahite; son of Appaim (1 Ch 2:31). 2. Judahite; father of Zoheth (1 Ch 4:20). 3. Simeonite; sons defeated Amalekites (1 Ch 4:42). 4. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Ishiah (ĭ-shī'ȧ). See *Isshiah 1.*

Ishijah (ĭ-shī'jȧ). See *Isshijah.*

Ishma (ĭsh'mȧ). Judahite (1 Ch 4:3).

Ishmael (ĭsh'mă-ĕl, God hears). 1. Son of Abraham and Hagar (Gn 16:3, 15); circumcised (Gn 17:25); Sarah insisted he be cast out after he played with (KJ: mocked) Isaac (Gn 21:9, 10. See Gl 4:29); progenitor of Ishmaelites (Gn 17:20; 25:12-16). 2. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 3. Judahite; father of Zebadiah (2 Ch 19:11). 4. Judahite; conspired against Athaliah

(2 Ch 23:1). 5. Son of Nethaniah; assassinated Gedaliah (2 K 25:25; Jer 40:7—41:18). 6. Son of Passhur; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Ismael]).

Ishmaelites (ĭsh'mā-ĕl-īts. KJ at times: Ishmeelites). Desert dwellers and traders (Gn 37:25-28; 39:1; 1 Ch 27:30) descended from Ishmael.

Ishmaiah (ĭsh-mā'yȧ, LORD hears). 1. Gibeonite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4. KJ: Ismaiah). 2. Son of Obadiah; head of Zebulunites (1 Ch 27:19).

Ishmeelites (ĭsh'mē-ĕl-īts). See *Ishmaelites*.

Ishmerai (ĭsh'mē-rī, LORD keeps). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:18).

Ishod (ī'shŏd). See *Ishhod*.

Ishpah (ĭsh'pȧ). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16. KJ: Ispah).

Ishpan (ĭsh'păn). Son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:22).

Ish-tob (ĭsh'tŏb). See *Tob*.

Ishuah (ĭsh'ū-ȧ). See *Ishvah*.

Ishuai, Ishui (ĭsh'ū-ī). See *Ishvi 1; 2*.

Ishvah (ĭsh'vȧ, like). Son of Asher; did not perpetuate family (Gn 46:17 [KJ: Ishuah]; 1 Ch 7:30 [KJ: Isuah]).

Ishvi (ĭsh'vī, like). 1. 3d son of Asher; founder of family (Gn 46:17 [KJ: Isui]; Nm 26:44 [KJ: Jesui]; 1 Ch 7:30 [KJ: Ishuai]). 2. Son of Saul (1 Sm 14:49. KJ: Ishui).

isle, island (īl, ī'lănd). 1. Habitable land as opposed to water (Is 42:15). 2. Island (Jer 47:4; Acts 13:6; Rv 1:9). 3. Maritime land (Gn 10:5; Is 20:6 23:2 Eze 27:7. RV, RSV: coastland or coast). 4. Remote regions of earth (Is 41:5; 49:1; 66:19; Jer 31:10. RSV: coastland); often mentioned to indicate broad scope of Messianic prophecy (Zph 2:11), majesty of God (Ps 97:1).

Ismachiah (ĭs-mȧ-kī'ȧ), LORD supports). Overseer of temple sacrifices (2 Ch 31:13).

Ismael (ĭs'mȧ-ĕl). See *Ishmael 6*.

Ismaerus (ĭs-mȧ-ē'rus). See *Amram 2*.

Ismaiah (ĭs'mā'yȧ). See *Ishmaiah 1*.

Ispah (ĭs'pȧ). See *Ishpah*.

Israel (ĭz'rā-ĕl, he strives with God, *or* God strives). 1. Name given to Jacob (Gn 32:28; 35:10). 2. Jacob, through 12 sons, is progenitor of 12 tribes of Israel (Ex 3:16), collectively called Israel (more than 2,000 times). 3. After revolt of 10 tribes, N kingdom called Israel to distinguish it from Judah, the S kingdom (1 Sm 11:8; 1 K 14:19, 29). Capital at Shechem (1 K 12:25), later at Samaria (1 K 16:24). Remnant collectively still referred to as Israel after exile (Ez 10:10). 4. True Israelites: those (whether Jew or Gentile) who follow in faith of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob (Ps 73:1; Is 45:17; Jn 1:47; Ro 11:13-36; Gl 6:15, 16).

Israelites (ĭz'rā-ĕl-īts). See *Israel*.

Israel, mountains of. See *Ephraim, Mount*.

Issachar (ĭs'ȧ-kär, hired laborer). 1. 9th son of Jacob, 5th by Leah (Gn 30:14-18). Jacob compared Issachar to ass that loved ease and became burden bearer of others (Gn 49:14, 15). 2. Territory W of Jordan, S of Zebulun and Naphtali and N of Manasseh (Jos 19:17-23); included plain of Esdraelon.

Isshiah (ĭs-shī'ȧ, LORD lends *or* forgets). 1. Issacharite; family of Tola (1 Ch 7:3. KJ: Ishiah). 2. Came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6. KJ: Jesiah). 3. Levite (1 Ch 24:21). 4. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:20 [KJ: Jesiah]; 24:25).

Isshijah (ĭs-shī'jȧ, LORD lends *or* forgets). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31. KJ: Ishijah). Aseas (RSV: Asaias) in 1 Esd 9:32.

issue. See *disease*.

Istalcurus (ĭs-tăl-kū'rus). See *Zabbud*.

Isuah (ĭs'ū-ȧ). See *Ishvah*.

Isui (ĭs'ū-ī). See *Ishvi 1*.

Italian Cohort (ĭ-tăl'yăn kō'hôrt). See *band*.

Italy (ĭt'ȧl-ĭ). Whole peninsula between Alps and Messina (Acts 18:2; 27:1, 6; Heb 13:24).

itch. See *disease*.

Ithai (ĭth'ā-ī). See *Ittai 2*.

Ithamar (ĭth'ȧ-mär, palm coast). Youngest son of Aaron (Ex 6:23; 1 Ch 6:3; 24:1); consecrated to priesthood (Ex 29); family continued after exile (Ez 8:2).

Ithiel (ĭth'ĭ-ĕl, God with me). 1. Friend of Agur (Pr 30:1). 2. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7).

Ithlah (ĭth'lȧ). Town in Dan (Jos 19:42; KJ: Jethlah).

Ithmah (ĭth'mȧ). Moabite; one of David's guard (1 Ch 11:46).

Ithnan (ĭth'năn). City in S Judah (Jos 15:23).

Ithra (ĭth'rȧ, abundance). Ishmaelite; married Abigail, David's sister; father of Amasa (2 Sm 17:25. KJ, RV: an Israelite). Jether in 1 K 2:5, 32; 1 Ch 2:17.

Ithran (ĭth'răn, abundance). 1. Horite (Gn 36:26; 1 Ch 1:41). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:37). Jether in v 38.

Ithream (ĭth'rē-ăm, residue of people). Son of David by Eglah (2 Sm 3:5; 1 Ch 3:3).

Ithrite (ĭth'rīt). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53). Patronymic of two of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:38; 1 Ch 11:40).

Ittah-kazin (ĭt'ȧ-kā'zĭn). See *Eth-kazin*.

Ittai (ĭt'ȧ-ī). 1. Inhabitant of Gath; loyal to David; led 3d of his army against Absalom (2 Sm 15:18-22; 18:2, 5). 2. One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:29). Ithai in 1 Ch 11:31.

Ituraea (ĭ-tū-rē'ȧ). Small province NW of Palestine, including part of Anti-Lebanon. Inhabited by Jetur, son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31; Lk 3:1).

Ivah (ī'vȧ). See *Avva*.

ivory. Imported into Palestine (1 K 10:22; Eze 27:15); used to decorate houses (1 K 22:39; Ps 45:8; Am 3:15), furniture (1 K 10:18), etc.

Ivvah (ĭv'ȧ). See *Avva*.

Iye-abarim (ī'yĕ-ăb'ȧ-rĭm, ruins of Abarim). Station of Israel on border of Moab (Nm 21:11; 33:44. KJ: Ije-abarim). Contracted to Iyim in Nm 33:45 (KJ: Iim).

Iyim (ī'yĭm). See *Iye-abarim*.

Izehar (ĭz'ē-här). See *Izhar 1*.

Izhar (ĭz'här, bright; oil). 1. Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18, 21; Nm 3:19 [KJ: Izehar]; 1 Ch 6:18, 38). Amminadabin 1 Ch 6:22. 2. Judahite; son of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5-7. KJ: Jezoar).

Izharite (ĭz'här-īt). Descendants of Izhar 1 (Nm 3:27; 1 Ch 24:22; 26:23, 29).

Izliah (ĭz-lī'ȧ, LORD delivers). Son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:18. KJ: Jezliah).

Izrahiah (ĭz-rȧ-hī'ȧ, LORD arises). Issacharite of family of Tola (1 Ch 7:3).

Izrahite (ĭz'rȧ-hīt). Patronymic of Shamkuth (1 Ch 27:8).

Izri (ĭz'rī). Levite; leader of 4th division of singers (1 Ch 25:11). Zeri in v 3.

Izziah (ĭz-ī'ȧ, LORD sprinkles?). Son of Parosh; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:25 [KJ: Jeziah]; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ: Eddias. RV: Ieddias]).

J

Jaakan (jā'ȧ-kăn. Akan in Gn 36:27). Horite; grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:42. KJ: Jakan). See also *Bene-jaakan.*

Jaakobah (jā-ȧ-kō'bȧ). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:36).

Jaala, Jaalah (jā'ȧ-lȧ, wild goat. Jaalah in Ez 2:56). Ancestor of family of Solomon's servants who returned (Neh 7:58; 1 Esd 5:33 [KJ, RV: Jeeli]).

Jaalam (jā'ȧ-lăm). *See Jalam.*

Jaanai (jā'ȧ-nī). See *Janai.*

Jaar (jā'ăr, forest. KJ, RV: wood). Place, perhaps Kiriath-jearim (Ps 132:6).

Jaareoregim (jā-ȧ-rē-ôr'ē-jim). See *Jair 4.*

Jaareshiah (jā-ȧ-rē-shī'ȧ, LORD nourishes. KJ: Jaresiah). Benjaminite; son of Jeroham (1 Ch 8:27).

Jaasau (jā'ȧ-sô). See *Jaasu.*

Jaasiel (jā-ā'sĭ-ĕl). 1. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:47. KJ: Jasiel). 2. Son of Abner (1 Ch 27:21). Perhaps same as 1.

Jaasu (jā'ȧ-sū). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37. KJ: Jaasau). Eliasis in 1 Esd 9:34.

Jaazaniah (jā-ăz-ȧ-nī'ȧ, LORD hears). 1. See *Azariah 24.* 2. Son of Jeremiah (not prophet. Jer 35:3). 3. Idolater; son of Shaphan (Eze 8:11). 4. Prince denounced by Ezekiel (Eze 11:1).

Jaazer (jā'ȧ-zĕr). See *Jazer.*

Jaaziah (jā-ȧ-zī'ȧ). Levite (1 Ch 24:26, 27).

Jaaziel (jā-ā'zĭ-ĕl, God comforts). Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18). Aziel in 1 Ch 15:20. Jeiel in 1 Ch 16:5.

Jabal (jā'băl). Son of Lamech; ancestor of nomadic herdsmen (Gn 4:20).

Jabbok (jăb'ok, effusion). River of Gilead; rises near Amman; flows through deep canyon; enters Jordan 23 mi N of Dead Sea (Gn 32:22; Nm 21:24; Jos 12:2).

Jabesh (jā'bĕsh, dry). 1. Father of King Shallum (2 K 15:10-14). 2. See *Jabesh-gilead.*

Jabesh-gilead (jā'bĕsh-gĭl'ē-ăd, Jabesh of Gilead. Or simply: Jabesh). City E of Jordan; 10 mi SE of Beth-shan in territory of Manasseh; males destroyed for not cooperating at Mizpah; inhabitants friends of Saul (Nm 32:39, 40; Ju 21:8-14; 1 Sm 11:1-11; 31:11-13; 2 Sm 2:4, 5; 21:12; 1 Ch 10:11, 12).

Jabez (jā'bĕz, he makes sorrowful). 1. Judahite; noble, God-fearing (1 Ch 4:9, 10). 2. Place inhabited by scribes (1 Ch 2:55).

Jabin (jā'bĭn, he discerns). 1. King of Hazor; defeated by Joshua (Jos 11:1-14). 2. Another king of Hazor whose general, Sisera, was defeated by Barak (Ju 4; 1 Sm 12:9; Ps 83:9).

Jabneel (jăb'nē-ĕl, God builds). 1. Town on N border of Judah (Jos 15:11). Jabneh in 2 Ch 26:6. Later Jamnia in Jdth 2:28 (KJ, RV: Jemnaan); 1 Mac 4:15. Modern Jebuah. 2. Town on border of Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

Jabneh (jăb'nē). See *Jabneel 1.*

Jacan, Jachan (jā'kăn). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).

Jachin (jā'kĭn). 1. Son of Simeon (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15). Jarib in 1 Ch 4:24. 2. Head of 21st course of priests (1 Ch 24:17). 3. Priest (1 Ch 9:10; Neh 11:10). 4. Jachin and Boaz were names of two temple pillars (1 K 7:15-22; 2 Ch 3:15-17).

jacinth (jā'sĭnth). Classical hyacinth was probably blue sapphire, though at times described as yellow or golden (Rv 9:17 [RSV: sapphire]; 21:20; Ex 28:19 [KJ: ligure]; 39:12 [KJ: ligure]).

jackal. 1. RV, RSV for H *tannim* (monster. Jb 30:29; Is 34:13; Jer 9:11; 10:22; Mi 1:8. KJ: dragon); RSV, at times, for *shu'al* (fox, jackal. Ps 63:10. KJ, RV: foxes). RSV for *'iyyim* (Is 13:22; 34:14. KJ: wild beasts. RV: wolves.)

Jackal's Well. Well at Jerusalem (Neh 2:13. KJ: dragon well).

Jacob (jā'kŭb, supplanter). 1. Son of Isaac and Rebekah; younger twin of Esau (Gn 25:21-26); bought birthright from Esau for pottage of lentils (Gn 25:29-34); through fraud obtained blessing (Gn 27:1-41); fled to Haran and on way had vision of ladder (Gn 27:42—28:22); served Laban for at least 20 yrs and married his daughters: Leah, Rachel (Gn 29:1-30); 12 sons, 1 daughter born to him by Leah (Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Dinah), Rachel (Joseph, Benjamin), Leah's maid, Zilpah (Gad, Asher), and Rachel's maid, Bilhah (Dan, Naphtali) (29-31—30:24; 35:16-26); fled from Laban, wrestled with God (Gn 30:25—32:32); reconciled with Esau, settled in Canaan (Gn 33); blessed (Gn 35); went to Egypt (Gn 42—46); blessed sons and died (Gn 49). 2. Patronymic of Israelites (Nm 23:10; Ps 59:13). 3. Father of Joseph, husband of Mary (Mt 1:15, 16).

Jacubus (jȧ-kū'bus). See *Akkub 4.*

Jada (jā'dȧ, wise). Judahite; son of Onam (1 Ch 2:28, 32).

Jadau, Jaddai (jā'dô, jăd'ī). See *Iddo 4.*

Jaddua (jă-dū'ȧ, known). 1. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:21). 2. Son of Jonathan; last high priest named in OT (Neh 12:11, 22).

Jaddus (jăd'us). See *Addus 2.*

Jadon (jā'don, judge). Repaired part of Jerusalem's wall (Neh. 3:7).

Jael (jā'el, wild goat). Wife of Heber; killed Sisera with tent pin (Ju 4:17-27).

Jagur (jā'gĕr). Town in S Judah (Jos 15:21). Probably modern Tell Ghurr.

Jah (jä). Form of JHVH (Jahveh, Jehovah) occurring in poetry (Ps 68:4; RV: 89:8. RSV: LORD). Also in compounds of many proper names.

Jahath (jā'hăth). 1. Descendant of Hezron (1 Ch 4:2). 2. Levite; son of Libni (1 Ch 6:20, 43). 3. Levite; son of Shimei (1 Ch 23:10). 4. Levite; descendant of Izhar (1 Ch 24:22). 5. Merarite Levite (2 Ch 34:12).

Jahaz, Jahaza, Jahazah (jā'hăz, jȧ-hā'zȧ). Place (apparently fortified) in Moab where Israelites defeated Sihon, the Amorite (Nm 21:23; Dt 2:32; Ju 11:20). Assigned to Reuben (Jos 13:18 [KJ: Jahaza]; 21:36 [KJ: Jahazah]). Jahzah in 1 Ch 6:78; Jer 48:21 (KJ: Jahazah).

Jahaziah (jā-hȧ-zī'ȧ). See *Jahzeiah.*

Jahaziel (jȧ-hā'zĭ-ĕl, God sees). 1. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:19). 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 3. Priest; blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 16:6). 4. Levite prophet in days of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 20:14). 5. Ancestor of family which returned (Ez 8:5; 1 Esd 8:32 [KJ, RV: Jezelus]).

Jahdai (jā'dă-ī). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Jahdiel (jā'dĭ-ĕl, God makes glad). Manassite (1 Ch 5:24).

Jahdo (jā'dō). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jahleel (jā'lē-ĕl, wait for God). Son of Zebulun; founder of family (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26).

Jahmai (jä'mā-ī, may LORD protect). Issacharite, descendant of Tola (1 Ch 7:2).

Jahve, Jahwe, Jahweh (yä'vĕ, yä'wĕ). See *Jehovah.*

Jahzah (jä'zȧ). See *Jahaz.*

Jahzeel (jä'zē-ĕl, God allots). Son of Naphtali; founder of family (Gn 46:24; Nm 26:48). Jahziel in 1 Ch 7:13).

Jahzeiah (jȧ-zē'yȧ, LORD sees). Son of Tikvah; prominent in matter of divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15 [KJ: Jahaziah]; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Ezechias; RV: Ezekias]).

Jahzerah (jä'ze-rȧ). See *Ahzai.*

Jahziel (jä'zī-ĕl). See *Jahzeel.*

Jair (jā'ĕr, enlighten). 1. Descendant of Manasseh; grandson of Hezron (1 Ch 2: 21-23; Nm 32:41; Dt 3:14); conquered Amorites on border of Gilead and Bashan; called villages Havoth-jair (Nm 32:41). 2. Judge (Ju 10:3-5). 3. Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 2:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ, RV: Jairus]).

Jair (jā'ĕr, forest). Father of Elhanan (1 Ch 20:5). Jaareoregim in 2 Sm 21:19 through scribal error.

Jairus (jā'ī-rus, jȧ-ī'rus, G of Jair). 1. Ruler of synagog, probably at Capernaum (Mk 5:22; Lk 8:41). 2. See *Reaiah 3.* See *Jair 3.*

Jakan (jā'kăn). See *Jaakan.*

Jakeh (jā'kĕ). Father of Agur (Pr 30:1).

Jakim (jā'kĭm, he sets up). 1. Head of 12th course of priests (1 Ch 24:12). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:19).

Jalam (jā'lăm). Son of Esau; Edomite chieftain (Gn 36:5, 18; 1 Ch 1:35. KJ: Jaalam).

Jalon (jā'lŏn). Judahite; son of Ezrah (1 Ch 4:17).

Jambres (jăm'brēz). Egyptian magician who opposed Moses (2 Ti 3:8, 9. See Ex 7: 9-13).

Jambri (jăm'brī). Perhaps Amorites (1 Mac 9:36-41).

James (jāmz, H Jacob). 1. Son of Zebedee and Salome (Mt 27:56; Mk 1:19; 15:40); brother of John (Mk 5:37); fisherman (Lk 5:10); called to discipleship (Mt 4:21; Mk 1:19); Peter, James, John intimately associated with Jesus; present at transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28), raising of Jairus' daughter (Mk 5:37), agony in Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33); martyred by Herod (Acts 12:2). With John called Boanerges (sons of thunder) by Jesus (Mk 3:17. See Lk 9: 52-54). 2. James the Less; apostle; son of Alphaeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13), and probably Mary (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40;Lk 24:10). 3. The brother of the Lord (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3); at first did not believe (Jn 7:5); converted, possibly by postresurrection appearance (Acts 1: 13, 14; 1 Co 15:5, 7); leader in early church (Gl 1:19; 2:12); presided at Jerusalem council (Acts 15:13; 21:18).

James, Epistle of. Written by James (1:1. Often regarded as son of Alphaeus or brother of Lord) to Jews outside Palestine to comfort them in trials, warn against indifference and dead orthodoxy. Outline: 1. Comfort (1). 2. Warning Against Indifference, Faith Without Works, Pride (2—4). 2. Encouragement to Patience and Prayer (5).

Jamin (jā'mĭn, right hand). 1. Son of Simeon and founder of family (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15; Nm 26:12). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:27). 3. Levite; read Law to returned Jews (Neh 8:7, 8; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Adinus; RV: Iadinus]).

Jamlech (jăm'lĕk, made king). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:34).

Jamnia (jăm'nī-ȧ). See *Jabneel 1.*

Janai (jā'nȧ-ī. KJ: Jaanai). Gadite chief (1 Ch 5:12).

Janim (jăn'ĭm. KJ: Janum). Village in Judah SW of Hebron (Jos 15:53).

Janna, Jannai (jăn'ȧ, jăn'ȧ-ī). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:24).

Jannes (jăn'ēz). Egyptian magician; opposed Moses (2 Ti 3:8, 9. See Ex 7:9-13).

Janoah (jȧ-nō'ȧ, rest). 1. Town of Naphtali; captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). 2. Town on border of Ephraim, 7 mi SE of Shechem (Jos 16:6, 7. KJ: Janohah). Modern *Yānûn.*

Janohah (jȧ-nō'hȧ). See *Janoah 2.*

Janum (jā'num). See *Janim.*

Japheth (jā'fĕth, beauty, or enlarged). 1. Son of Noah (Gn 5:32; 6:10; 7:13; 10:21); father of Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras (Gn 10:2); descendants occupied isles of Gentiles (Gn 10:5), i. e., Indo-Europeans; dutiful behavior brought him blessing (Gn 9:20-27). 2. Unidentified region (Jdth 2:25).

Japhia (jȧ-fī'ȧ, shining). 1. Lachish king executed by Joshua (Jos 10:3-26). 2. Son of David (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:7; 14:6). 3. Town on S edge of Zebulun (Jos 19:12). Modern Yâfa, 2 mi SW of Nazareth.

Japhlet (jăf'lĕt). Asherite (1 Ch 7:32, 33).

Japhleti, Japhletites (jăf'le-tī, -tīts). People on border of Ephraim (Jos 16:3).

Japho (jā'fō). See *Joppa.*

jar. See *cruse.*

Jarah (jā'rȧ, honey). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 9:42). Jehoaddah (KJ: Jehoadah) in 1 Ch 8:36.

Jareb (jăr'ĕb, contentious). KJ, RV: name of Assyrian king. RSV: the great king (Hos 5:13; 10:6).

Jared (jā'rĕd, descent). Father of Enoch (Gn 5:15-20; 1 Ch 1:2 [KJ: Jered]; Lk 3:37).

Jaresiah (jăr-ĕ-sī'ȧ). See Jaareshiah.

Jarha (jär'hȧ). Egyptian slave (1 Ch 2: 34, 35).

Jarib (jā'rĭb, adversary). 1. Chief with Ezra (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44 [KJ, RV: Joribus]). 2. Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18; 1 Esd 9:19 [KJ, RV: Joribus]). 3. See *Jachin 1.* 4. See *Jehoiarib 1.*

Jarimoth (jăr'ĭ-mŏth). See *Jeremoth 7.*

Jarmuth (jär'mŭth, height). 1. Town in Judah identified with Yarmûk (Jos 10: 3:27; 12:11; 15:35; Neh 11:29). 2. Levitical town of Issachar (Jos 21:28, 29). Ramoth in 1 Ch 6:73. Remeth in Jos 19:21.

Jaroah (jȧ-rō'ȧ). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jasael, Jasaelus (jā'sȧ-ĕl, jăs-ȧ-ē'lus). See *Sheal.*

Jashar (jā'shĕr, upright. KJ: Jasher). Author of lost poetic book (Jos 10:13; 2 Sm 1:18. LXX: 1 K 8:53).

Jashen (jā'shen). See *Hashem.*

Jasher (jā'shĕr). See *Jashar.*

Jashobeam (jȧ-shō'bē-ăm, let the people return). 1. Hachmonite; chief of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:11). Perhaps same as son of Zabdiel (1 Ch 27:2, 3). Josheb-basshebeth in 2 Sm 23:8. 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6).

Jashub (jā'shŭb, he returns). 1. Son of Issachar; founder of family (Nm 26:24; 1 Ch 7:1). Iob in Gn 46:13 (KJ: Job). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Jasubus]).

Jashubi-lehem (jȧ-shōō'bī-lē'hĕm). KJ, RV as person or place. RSV: returned to Lehem (1 Ch 4:22).

Jasiel (jā'sī-ĕl). See *Jaasiel 1.*

Jason (jā'sun, healing). **1.** Christian; showed Paul hospitality at Thessalonica (Acts 17: 5-9). **2.** Probably same in Ro 16:21. **3.** Envoy of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 8:17). **4.** High priest (2 Mac 4:7-26). **5.** Of Cyrene; historian (2 Mac 2:23).

jasper. Opaque quartz stained red, brown, green, yellow, etc. In ancient times included chalcedonies (Ex 28:20; 39:13; Eze 28:13; Rv 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19).

Jasubus (jā-sū'bus). See *Jashub 2.*

Jatal (jā'tăl). See *Ater 2.*

Jathan (jā'thăn. KJ: Jonathas). Son of Shemaiah (Tob 5:13).

Jathniel (jăth'nī-ĕl, God gives). Levite gatekeeper of temple (1 Ch 26:2).

Jattir (jăt'ĕr). Town in mountains of Judah given to priests (Jos 15:48; 21:14; 1 Sm 30:27; 1 Ch 6:57). Probably 'Attir, 13 mi SW of Hebron.

Javan (jā'văn). **1.** 4th son of Japheth; father of Elishah, Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim (Gn 10:2, 4; 1 Ch 1:5, 7); identical with G *Ion*, ancestor of Ionian Greeks. See *Grecia, Greece.* **2.** KJ, RV, H: place name in Arabia (Eze 27:19. RSV, LXX: and wine from Uzal).

javelin (jăv'lĭn). Short, light spear. See *armor, arms.*

Jazar, Jazer (jā'zĕr, helpful). Ammonite city E of Jordan, probably about 14 mi N of Heshbon; captured by Israel from Amorites; assigned to Gad; given to Merarite Levites but fell into Moabite hands (Nm 21:24 [KJ: strong]; 21:32 [KJ: Jaazer]; 32:1, 3; 32:35 [KJ: Jaazer]; Jos 13:25; 21:39; 2 Sm 24:5; 1 Ch 6:81; 26:31; Is 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32). Judas Maccabaeus took it from Ammon (1 Mac 5:8. KJ: Jazar).

Jaziz (jā'zĭz). Overseer of David's flocks (1 Ch 27:30).

jealousy offering. Wife suspected of infidelity brought to priest with offering of barley meal. Priest put holy water and dust into earthen bowl, required woman under oath to state her innocence. Thereafter she drank water, which brought curse if guilty (Nm 5:11-31).

Jearim (jē'ă-rĭm, forests). Mt on N boundary of Judah (Jos 15:10).

Jeaterai, Jeatherai (jē-ăt'ĕ-rī, jē-ăth'ĕ-rī). Levite (1 Ch 6:21); probably same as Ethni (1 Ch 6:41).

Jeberechiah (jē-bĕr-ē-kī'ă, LORD blesses). Father of a Zechariah whom Isaiah used as witness (Is 8:2).

Jebus (jē'bus). Name of Jerusalem under Jebusites (Jos 15:63; 18:28 [KJ: Jebusi; RV: the Jebusite]; Ju 19:10, 11; 1 Ch 11:4, 5); city taken by Judah (Ju 1:8), but stronghold (Ju 1:21) not taken until David's times (2 Sm 5:7, 8); S of Moriah. See *Zion.*

Jebusi (jĕb'ū-sī). See *Jebus; Jebusites.*

Jebusites (jĕb'ū-zīts). Mountain tribe of Canaan (Gn 10:16; 15:21; Nm 13:29; Jos 11:3). Lived at Jebus. Joshua slew their king (Jos 10:23-27), assigned their territory to Benjamin (Jos 18:16, 28).

Jecamiah (jĕk-ă-mī'ă). See *Jekamiah 2.*

Jechiliah, Jecholiah (jĕk-ĭ-lī'ă, jĕk-ō-lī'ă). See *Jecoliah.*

Jechoniah, Jechonias (jĕk-ō-nī'ă, jĕk-ō-nī'ăs). See *Jeconiah 1; Shecaniah 5.*

Jecoliah (jĕk-ō-lī'ă, LORD has prevailed). Mother of Azariah (2 K 15:2 [KJ: Jecholiah]; 2 Ch 26:3 [RV: Jechiliah]).

Jeconiah (jĕk-ō-nī'ă, LORD establishes). **1.** Variant of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:16, 17; Est 2:6; Jer 24:1; 27:20; 28:4; 29:2). Jechoniah (KJ: Jechonias) in Mt 1:11, 12. Coniah in Jer 22:24, 28; 37:1. **2.** See *Conaniah 2.* **3.** See *Jehoahaz 2.*

Jeconias (jĕk-ō-nī'ăs). See *Conaniah 2.*

Jedaiah (jĕ-dā'yă, LORD knows). **1.** Head of 2d course of priests (1 Ch 9:10; 24:7), whose descendants returned from Babylon (Ez 2:36; Neh 7:39; 1 Esd 5:24 [KJ, RV: Jeddu]). **2.** **3.** Two chief priests who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12: 6, 7, 19, 21). **4.** Priest; officiated in Jerusalem after captivity (Neh 11:10). **5.** Brought gifts for temple after captivity (Zch 6:10-14). Some of 2—5 may be identical.

Jedaiah (jĕ-dā'yă, praising LORD). **1.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:37). **2.** Repaired part of wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:10).

Jeddu (jĕd'ōō). See first *Jedaiah 1.*

Jedeus (jĕ-dē'us). See *Adaiah 5.*

Jediael (jĕ-dī'ă-ĕl, known of God). **1.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:6-11). Identified, perhaps erroneously, with Ashbel (Nm 26:38). **2.** One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:45). **3.** Perhaps same as 2; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). **4.** Horahite Levite of sons of Asaph; gatekeeper of tabernacle (1 Ch 26:2).

Jedidah (jĕ-dī'dă, beloved). Mother of Josiah (2 K 22:1).

Jedidiah (jĕd-ĭ-dī'ă, beloved by LORD). Name given to Solomon by Nathan (2 Sm 12:25).

Jeduthun (jĕ-dū'thun). Merarite Levite; appointed head of sanctuary musicians by David (1 Ch 1:41-43; 25:1); identified with Ethan (see 1 Ch 15:17, 19); ancestor of gatekeepers (1 Ch 16:42), who later became musicians (2 Ch 5:12; 29:14; 35:15; Neh 11:17); supplied musical tonality for Ps 39; 62; 77; seer (2 Ch 35:15; 1 Esd 1:15 [RV, RSV: Eddinus]).

Jeeli (jĕ-ē'lī). See *Jaala.*

Jeelus (jĕ-ē'lus). See *Jehiel 9.*

Jeezer (jĕ-ē'zĕr). See *Abiezer 1.*

Jeezerite (jĕ-ē'zĕr-īt). See *Abiezrite.*

Jegar-sahadutha (jē'gär-sā-hā-dū'thă, heap of witness). Aramaic name given by Laban to heap of stones piled up as memorial of covenant between him and Jacob. Jacob called it Galeed (Gn 31: 47, 48).

Jehaleleel, Jehalelel (jē-hā-lē'lē-ĕl, jē-hăl'-ē-lĕl). See *Jehallelel.*

Jehallelel (jē-hăl'ē-lĕl, he praises God). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:16. KJ: Jehaleleel). **2.** Merarite Levite (2 Ch 29:12. KJ: Jehalelel).

Jehdeiah (jē-dē'yă, LORD makes joyful). **1.** Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 24:20). **2.** Meronothite in charge of David's asses (1 Ch 27:30).

Jehezekel, Jehezkel (jē-hĕz'ē-kĕl, jē-hĕz'-kĕl, God strengthens). Head of 20th course of priests (1 Ch 24:16).

Jehiah (jē-hī'ă, LORD lives). See *Jeiel 4.*

Jehiel (jē-hī'ĕl, God lives). **1.** Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). **2.** Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:8); ancestor of family Jehieli (1 Ch 26:21, 22). **3.** Son of Hachmoni (1 Ch 27:32). **4.** Son of Jehoshaphat; in charge of fenced cities (2 Ch 21:2-4). **5.** Kohathite Levite who aided Hezekiah in his reformation (2 Ch 29:14 [RV, RSV: Jehuel]; 2 Ch 31:13). **6.** Temple ruler in days of Josiah (2 Ch 35:8; 1 Esd 1:8 [KJ: Syelus; RV: Esyelus]). **7.** Father of Obadiah who returned with Ezra (Ez 8:9; 1 Esd 8:35 [KJ, RV: Jezelus]). **8.** Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Hiereel]). **9.** Father of Shecaniah; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:2, 26; 1 Esd 8:92 [KJ, RV:

Jeelus]; 9:27 [KJ: Hierielus; RV: Jezrielus]). 10. 11. See *Jeiel 1; 2.*

Jehieli (jē-hī'ĕ-lī). See *Jehiel 2.*

Jehizkiah (jē-hĭz-kī'ȧ, LORD strengthens). Ephraimite chief in days of Pekah (2 Ch 28:12).

Jehoadah, Jehoaddah (jē-hō'ȧ-dȧ, jē-hō-ăd'ȧ). See *Jarah.*

Jehoaddan, Jehoaddin (jē-hō-ăd'ăn, -ăd'ĭn, LORD makes pleasant?). Mother of Amaziah (2 Ch 25:1; 2 K 14:2 [RV, RSV: Jehoaddin]).

Jehoahaz (jē-hō'ȧ-hăz, LORD has laid hold of). 1. 11th king of Israel; successor of Jehu (2 K 10:35; 13:1); continued idolatry of Jeroboam; Hazael and Benhadad of Syria successfully campaigned against him (2 K 13:1-9). RV, RSV: Joahaz in 2 K 14:1. 2. 17th king of Judah; son and successor of Josiah; evil; after three-month reign carried to Egypt by Pharaoh Neco (2 K 23:30-34; 2 Ch 36:1-4). Shallum in 1 Ch 3:15; Jer 22:10-12. Joachaz (RSV: Jeconiah) in 1 Esd 1:34. Called lion's whelp (Eze 19:1-4). 3. See *Ahaziah 2.*

Jehoash (jē-hō'ăsh). See first *Joash 1; 2.*

Jehohanan (jē-hō'hȧ'năn, LORD is gracious). 1. David's tabernacle gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:3). 2. Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:15). Probably same in 2 Ch 23:1. 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ: Johannes; RV: Joannes]). 4. Priest at time of Joiakim (Neh 12:13). 5. Priest and musician (Neh 12:42). 6. Son of Eliashib (Ez 10:6 [KJ: Johanan]; 1 Esd 9:1 [KJ: Joanan; RV: Jonas]). 7. Son of Tobiah (Neh 6:18. KJ: Johanan).

Jehoiachin (jē-hoi'ȧ-kĭn, LORD establishes). 19th king of Judah; son and successor of Jehoiakim; evil; carried into captivity by Nebuchadnezzar and imprisoned; released by Evil-Merodach (2 K 24:8-16; 25:27-30; 2 Ch 36:9, 10; Jer 39:2; 52:28-34; Eze 17:12; 1 Esd 1:43 [KJ: Joacim; RV: Joakim]). See also *Jeconiah.*

Jehoiada (jē-hoi'ȧ-dȧ, LORD has known). 1. Father of Benaiah (2 Sm 23:22; 1 K 4:4; probably priest (1 Ch 27:5) who acknowledged David king at Hebron (1 Ch 12:27). 2. Son of Benaiah; counselor of David; successor of Ahithophel (1 Ch 27:34). 3. High priest; wife concealed Joash; planned overthrow of Athaliah. While he lived, Joash was true to Jehovah (2 K 11:1—12:16; 2 Ch 22:10—24:22). 4. Priest (Jer 29:26). 5. Repaired gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:6. RV, RSV: Joiada). 6. See *Joiada 1.*

Jehoiakim (jē-hoi'ȧ-kĭm, LORD establishes). 1. 18th king of Judah; son of Josiah; name changed from Eliakim to Jehoiakim by Pharaoh Neco; evil; paid tribute to Pharaoh Neco; after battle of Carchemish, to Nebuchadnezzar; rebelled 3 years later; died ignoble death (2 K 23:34-37; 24:1-6; 2 Ch 36:4-8; Jer 1:3; 22; 24—28; 35—37; 45; 46; 52; Dn 1:1, 2; 1 Esd 1:37-39 [KJ: Joacim; RV: Joachim]; Bar 1:3 [KJ: Joachim. RV: Joakim]). 2. High priest (Bar 1:7. KJ: Joachim; RV: Joakim).

Jehoiarib (jē-hoi'ȧ-rĭb, LORD pleads). 1. Head of 1st course of temple priests (1 Ch 9:10; 24:7). Joiarib in Neh 11:10. Joarib in 1 Mac 2:1. 2. See *Joiarib.*

Jehonadab (jē-hŏn'ȧ-dăb). See *Jonadab 2.*

Jehonathan (jē-hŏn'ȧ-thăn, LORD has given). 1. Uzziah's son; overseer of treasuries under David (1 Ch 27:25. RV, RSV: Jonathan). 2. Levite; taught Law to people (2 Ch 17:8). 3. Priest (Neh 12:18).

Jehoram (jē-hō'răm). See *Joram.*

Jehoshabeath (jē-hō-shăb'ē-ăth). See *Jehosheba.*

Jehoshaphat (jē-hŏsh'ȧ-făt. LORD has judged). 1. Recorder of David and Solomon (2 Sm 8:16; 1 K 4:3). 2. Solomon's purveyor (1 K 4:17). 3. Father of Jehu (2 K 9:2, 14). 4. 4th king of Judah; son of Asa; good; sent princes and Levites to teach people Law; made peace with Israel; rebuked for joint enterprises with Ahab and Ahaziah; successful in his wars (1 K 15:24; 2 K 8:18, 26; 2 Ch 17—21:1; Mt 1:8 [KJ: Josaphat]). 5. See *Jehoshaphat 1.*

Jehoshaphat, Valley of. Valley where all nations shall be gathered by Jehovah for judgment (Jl 3:2, 12. V 14: Valley of Decision). Some, since Eusebius, have identified with Kidron. Others interpret symbolically.

Jehosheba (jē-hŏsh'ē-bȧ, LORD is an oath. Jehoshabeath in 2 Ch 22:11). Daughter of Jehoram; wife of Jehoiada; hid Joash from Athaliah (2 K 11:2).

Jehoshua (jē-hŏsh'ū-ȧ). See *Joshua 1.*

Jehovah (jē-hō'vȧ). Name of God of Israel; translated: LORD (RV: Jehovah; KJ occasionally: Jehovah). Jews, out of reverence for name, read "Adonai" where Tetragrammaton YHWH (often JHVH) pronounced Yahwe(h) (also written Yahve[h], Jahwe[h], Jahve[h], occurred. Vowel points for Adonai were placed under the four consonants, thus giving Jehovah. Jehovah abbreviated to jah or iah in many compound words. YHWH is connected with qal of verb *hayah,* "to be" (see Ex 3:13-15), thereby showing God's self-existence (some, on basis of hiphil: giver of existence).

Jehovah-jireh (jē-hō'vȧ-jī'rĕ. RSV: The LORD will provide). Abraham's name for place where Isaac was placed on the altar (Gn 22:14).

Jehovah-nissi (jē-hō'vȧ-nĭs'ī. RSV: The LORD is my banner). Altar built by Moses at Rephidim to commemorate victory over Amalek (Ex 17:15, 16).

Jehovah-shalom (jē-hō'vȧ-shȧ'lŏm. RSV: The LORD is peace). Name given to altar in Ophrah by Gibeon (Ju 6:23, 24).

Jehovah-shammah (jē-hō'vȧ-shăm'ȧ. KJ, RV, RSV: The LORD is there). Name given to prophetic Jerusalem (Eze 48:35; see Is 60:14-22; Rv 21:3).

Jehovah-tsidkenu (jē-hō'vȧ-tsĭd'kē-nū. KJ: The LORD Our Righteousness. RV, RSV: The LORD is our righteousness). Name given by Jeremiah to prophetic Righteous King (Jer 23:6) and to His city (Jer 33:16).

Jehozabad (jē-hŏz'ȧ-băd, LORD has given). 1. Korahite porter (1 Ch 26:4). 2. One of assassins of Joash (2 K 12:21; 2 Ch 24:26; 25:3). 3. Captain of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:18).

Jehozadak (jē-hŏz'ȧ-dăk. LORD is righteous. Jozadak in Ez and Neh. KJ: Josedech in Hg and Zch. KJ: Josedec; RV: Josedek; RSV: Jozadak in 1 Esd and Sir). Son of Seraiah; high priest at time of captivity (1 Ch 6:14, 15. See 2 K 25:18-21); son Joshua (Jeshua) was high priest after return (Ez 3:2, 8; 5:2; 10:18; Neh 12:26; Hg 1:1, 12, 14; 2:2, 4; Zch 6:11).

Jehu (jē'hū, LORD is he). 1. Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). 2. Prophet; rebuked Baasha (1 K 16:1, 7, 12) and Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 19:1-3), whose chronicler he was (2 Ch 20:34). 3. 10th king of Israel; slew Jehoram of

Israel, Ahaziah of Judah, Jezebel, heirs of Ahab, prophets of Baal; submitted to Shalmaneser III; Aramaeans devastated his land (2 K 9; 10; 2 Ch 22:7-9). 4. Judahite (1 Ch 2:38). 5. Simeonite who moved into valley of Gedor (1 Ch 4:35-41).

Jehubbah (jē-hŭb'ä). Asherite (1 Ch 7:34).

Jehucal (jē-hū'kăl, LORD is able). Sent by Zedekiah to ask for prayers of Jeremiah (Jer 37:3). Jucal in Jer 38:1.

Jehud (jē'hŭd, praise). Town of Dan (Jos 19:45). Modern Yazur, 5 mi SE, or el-Yehûdiyeh, 10½ mi ESE of Joppa.

Jehudi (jē-hū'dī, Jew). Sent by court of Jehoiakim to ask Baruch to read Jeremiah's roll (Jer 36:14-23).

Jehudijah (jē-hū-dī'jä). Not proper noun, as KJ, but adjective: Jewish (1 Ch 4:18).

Jehuel (jē-hū'ĕl). See *Jehiel 5.*

Jehush (jē'hŭsh). See *Jeush 3.*

Jeiel (jē-ī'ĕl). 1. Gibeon's father; ancestor of Saul (1 Ch 8:29 [KJ, H omit]; 9:35 [KJ: Jehiel]). 2. Aroerite in time of David (1 Ch 11:44. KJ: Jehiel). Perhaps same in 1 Ch 5:7, 8. 3. See *Jaaziel.* 4. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 21); minister for ark (1 Ch 16:5). Jehiah in 1 Ch 15:24. 5. Descendant of Asaph (2 Ch 20:14). 6. Scribe of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 7. Levite in days of Josiah (2 Ch 35:9). Ochiel (RV: Ochielus) in 1 Esd 1:9. 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43). 9. 10. See *Jeuel 2; 3.*

Jekabzeel (jē-kăb'zē-ĕl). See *Kabzeel.*

Jekameam (jĕk-ä-mē'ăm, he gathers people). Levite (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23).

Jekamiah (jĕk-ä-mī'ä, LORD strengthens). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:41). 2. Descendant of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:18). KJ: Jecamiah).

Jekuthiel (jē-kū'thī-ĕl, preservation of God). Judahite (1 Ch 4:18).

Jemima, Jemimah (jē-mī'mä, dove). Job's daughter (Jb 42:14).

Jemnaan (jĕm'nä-ăn). See *Jabneel 1.*

Jemuel (jē-mū'ĕl, desire of God). Son of Simeon (Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15). Nemuel in Nm 26:12; 1 Ch 4:24.

Jephthae, Jephthah (jĕf'thē, jĕf'thä, he opens). Judge of Israel; illegitimate son; driven from home by father's heirs; lived in land of Tob; called back by elders of tribes to fight Amorites, whom he defeated; sacrificed daughter, only child, because of rash promise (Ju 11:1—12:7; Heb 11:32 [KJ: Jephthae]).

Jephunneh (jē-fŭn'ĕ). 1. Judahite; father of spy Caleb (Nm 13:6). 2. Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).

Jerah (jē'rä, moon). Son of Joktan (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Jerahmeel (jē-rä'mē-ĕl, God has mercy). 1. Son of Hezron (1 Ch 2:9, 42). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 24:29). 3. Sent by Jehoiakim to take Jeremiah and Baruch captive (Jer 36:26).

Jerahmeelites (jē-rä'mē-ĕl-īts). Descendants of Jerahmeel 1.

Jerechu, Jerechus (jĕr'ē-kū, -kŭs). See *Jericho.*

Jered (jē'rĕd). See *Jared.*

Jeremai (jĕr'ē-mī, exalted). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Jeremias]).

Jeremiah (jĕr-ē-mī'ä, LORD exalts *or* appoints). 1. Prophet (c 640—587 BC); son of Hilkiah in territory of Benjamin (Jer 1:1); prophesied in days of last Judean kings (Josiah, Jehoahaz II, Jehoiakim, Jehoiachin, Zedekiah); called to prophetic activity by vision instructing "to destroy and to overthrow, to build and to plant" (Jer 1:4-10); probably assisted Josiah in reforms (2 K 23); warned Jehoiakim against Egyptian alliance and favored Chaldeans; roll dictated to Baruch destroyed by king (Jer 36); princes persecuted him in days of Zedekiah (Jer 37; 38); after Jerusalem was captured, Nebuchadnezzar showed him great kindness (Jer 39:11, 12); finally moved to Egypt, where he probably died (Jer 43:6, 7). KJ: Jeremy in Mt 2:17; 27:9; Jeremias in Mt 16:14. 2. Josiah's father-in-law (2 K 23:31; 24:18). 3. Manassite (1 Ch 5:24). 4. Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 5. 6. Gadites (1 Ch 12:10, 13). 7. Priest (Neh 10:2; 12:34). 8. Priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:1). 9. Rechabite (Jer 35:3).

Jeremiah, Book of. See *Jeremiah 1.* Outline: 1. Call of Prophet (1). 2. Warnings to Jews (2—29). 3. Promise of Restoration of Israel (30—33). 4. Prophecies Occasioned by Jehoiakim and Zedekiah (34—39). 5. Ministry of Jeremiah to Remnant in Egypt (40—44). 6. Prophecy for Baruch (45). 7. Prophecies Against Egypt, Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Edom, Damascus, Elam, Arabia, Babylon (46—51). 8. Jerusalem's Fall (52). Prophecies spoken (2:2; 34:2); later written (Jer 36; 45). Core of book deals with Righteous Branch (23:5, 6; 30; 31; 33).

Jeremias (jĕr-ē-mī'ăs). See *Jeremai; Jeremiah 1.*

Jeremiel (jĕr-ē-mī'ĕl). See *Uriel 4.*

Jeremy (jĕr'ē-mī). See *Jeremiah 1.*

Jeremoth (jĕr'ē-mŏth, high *or* thick). 1. Benjaminite; descendant of Becher (1 Ch 7:8. KJ: Jerimoth). 2. Benjaminite; son of Beriah (1 Ch 8:14). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 23:23). Jerimoth in 1 Ch 24:30. 4. See *Jerimoth 5.* 5. Chief of Naphtali (1 Ch 27:19. KJ: Jerimoth). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV; Hieremoth]). 7. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ, RV: Jarimoth]). 8. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29 [KJ: and Ramoth]; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Hieremoth]).

Jeriah (jē-rī'ä). Kohathite Levite; chief at Hebron (1 Ch 23:19; 24:23). Jerijah in 1 Ch 26:31.

Jeribai (jĕr'ī-bī, LORD defends). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:46).

Jericho (jĕr'ī-kō, place of fragrance *or* moon-city). City, 825 ft below sea level, 6 mi W of Jordan, near Dead Sea. Jericho's mounds have series of sites. OT Jericho examined by archaeologists (1908 to 1910; 1930—1936; 1952—). Oldest known city has been regarded as located at Jericho. Conquered by Joshua (Jos 2 to 6); given to Benjamin (Jos 18:21); rebuilt by Hiel (1 K 16:34). Thereafter frequently mentioned (2 K 2:1-22; 25:5; Ez 2:34; Mt 20:29; Mk 10:46; Lk 10:30; 1 Esd 5:22 [KJ: Jerechus; RV: Jerechu]).

Jeriel (jē'rī-ĕl, founded by God). Issacharite (1 Ch 7:2).

Jerijah (jē-rī'jä). See *Jeriah.*

Jerimoth (jĕr'ī-mŏth, high *or* thick). 1. Benjaminite; son of Bela (1 Ch 7:7). 2. See *Jeremoth 1.* 3. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). 4. See *Jeremoth 3.* 5. Levite; head of 13th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:4. Jeremoth in 1 Ch 25:22). 6. See *Jeremoth 5.* 7. Son of David; father of Mahalath (2 Ch 11:18). Possibly same as Ithream. 8. Levite overseer (2 Ch 31:13).

Jerioth (jĕr'ī-ŏth). Caleb's wife (1 Ch 2:18).

Jeroboam (jĕr'ō-bō'ăm, he pleads people's cause). 1. Jeroboam I; 1st king of Israel after division, superintendent under Solomon (1 K 11:28); Ahijah designated him king of 10 tribes (1 K 11:29-40); fled to Egypt (1 K 11:40); became king with Shechem as capital and Tirzah as residence (1 K 12:1-25); built shrines in Bethel and Dan with golden calves (1 K 12:25-33); downfall foretold (1 K 13; 14. See 2 Ch 10—13). 2. Jeroboam II; 13th king of Israel; successful in war with Syria and others; extended territory of Israel; idolatry and immorality continued in his reign (Amos and Hosea). Excavations at Samaria show splendor of period (2 K 14:23-29).

Jeroham (jĕ-rō'hăm). 1. Grandfather of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1; 1 Ch 6:27, 34). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:27). Perhaps same in 1 Ch 9:8. 3. Priest (1 Ch 9:12; Neh 11:12). 4. Benjaminite; father of two who came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7). 5. Father of Azarel (1 Ch 27:22). 6. Father of Azariah (2 Ch 23:1).

Jerubbaal, Jerubbesheth (jĕr-ŭb-bā'ăl, -bĕ'-shĕth). See *Gideon*.

Jeruel (jĕ-rōō'ĕl, God founded). Place near En-gedi (2 Ch 20:16).

Jerusalem (jĕ-rōō'sa-lĕm). Name probably connected with H *shalom* (peace); Tell el Amarna tablets call it Urusalim (city of peace); 33 mi E of Mediterranean, 14 mi W of Dead Sea, on rocky plateau, 2,550 ft high; mean temperature: 63 degrees; water supplied by Gihon Spring (Virgin's Fountain) in Kidron Valley and En-rogel (Job's Well) at juncture of Kidron and Hinnom valleys; reservoirs built in city. Hezekiah cut tunnel in rock to conduct water from Gihon to Upper Pool of Siloam (2 Ch 32:30). Kidron Valley on E side of Jerusalem, Valley of Hinnom (Gehenna) on W and S; Tyropoeon (Valley of Cheesemongers) passed through city.

Jebusite city of David's day was on hill S of Ophel (SE corner of Jerusalem) and was 1,250×400 ft (1 Ch 11:4-8). Solomon extended walls to protect his palaces and temple (1 K 3:1; 9:15). Manasseh extended wall (2 Ch 33:14), and Nehemiah rebuilt it, extending it on N. Herod built or extended walls as found in time of Christ. Hadrian built walls in AD 135. Modern walls are by Suleiman the Magnificent AD 1542. Temple stood on Rock Moriah (Mt Zion), considered site of Gn 22:2-4, 14. Jerusalem has been considered the Salem of Melchizedek (Gn 14:18). Also called Salem (Ps 76:2), Jebus (Ju 19:10, 11), "City of David," Zion (1 K 8:1; 2 K 14:20), City of Judah (2 Ch 25:28), City of God (Ps 46:4), City of the great King (Ps 48:2), Holy City (Neh 11:1).

Jerusalem, the New. City of God; described in Rv 21:2, 10 as coming down from heaven. In Gl 4:26 described as mother of believers (see Heb 11:8-10; 12:22-24).

Jerusha, Jerushah (jĕ-rōō'shă, possessed). Daughter of Zadok; wife of Uzziah (2 K 15:33). Jerushah in 2 Ch 27:1.

Jesaiah (jĕ-sā'yă). See *Jeshaiah 3; 6.*

Jeshaiah (jĕ-shā'yă, LORD saves). 1. Musician; son of Jeduthun (1 Ch 25:3). 2. Levite (1 Ch 26:25). 3. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21. KJ: Jesaiah). 4. Son of Athaliah; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 8:7; 1 Esd 8:33 [KJ: Josias; RV: Jesias]). 5. Merarite Levite; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 8:19; 1 Esd 8:48 [KJ, RV: Osaias]). 6. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7. KJ: Jesaiah).

Jeshanah (jĕsh'a-nă). City; probably 3¼ mi N of Bethel (2 Ch 13:19; 1 Sm 7:12 [KJ, RV: Shen]).

Jesharelah (jĕsh-ă-rē'lă). See *Asharelah.*

Jeshebeab (jĕ-shĕb'ē-ăb, father's dwelling). Head of 14th course of priests (1 Ch 24:13).

Jesher (jē'shĕr, uprightness). Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:18).

Jeshimon (jĕ-shī'mŏn, waste, desert. RV: desert. RSV: desert in Nm). Desert area N of Dead Sea (Nm 21:20; 23:28; 1 Sm 23:19,24; 26:1, 3).

Jeshishai (jĕ-shĭsh'ā-ī, old). Gadite (1 Ch 5:14).

Jeshohaiah (jĕsh-ō-hā'yă, LORD humbles). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36).

Jeshua, Jeshuah (jĕsh'ū-ă, LORD is salvation. Late form of Joshua). 1. See *Joshua 1.* 2. Head of 9th course of priests (1 Ch 24:11 [KJ: Jeshuah]; Ez 2:36; Neh 7:39). KJ, RV: Jesus in 1 Esd 5:24; Sir 49:12. 3. Levite (2 Ch 31:15). 4. High priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 3:2-9; Neh 7:7). Joshua in Zch 3; 6:11-13; Hg 1:1, 14. KJ, RV: Jesus in 1 Esd 5:8, 48, 56. 5. Descendants returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:6; Neh 7:11; 1 Esd 5:11 [RV: Jesus]). 6. Levite; returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:40; 8:33; Neh 7:43; 12:8; 1 Esd 5:26 [KJ: Jessue; RV: Jesus]; 8:63 [KJ, Jesu; RV: Jesus]); assisted high priest Jeshua (Ez 3:9); sealed covenant (Neh 10:9). 7. Father of Ezer (Neh 3:19). 8. Levite; explained law (Neh 8:7). Perh same as 6. 9. Village of Judah (Neh 11:26).

Jeshurun (jĕsh'ū-rŭn, upright). Surname given to Israel in poetry and representing Israel as righteous people (Dt 32:15; 33:5, 26; Is 44:2 [KJ: Jesurun]).

Jesiah (jĕ-sī'ă). See *Isshiah 2; 4.*

Jesias (jĕ-sī'ăs). See *Jeshaiah 4.*

Jesimiel (jĕ-sĭm'ĭ-ĕl, God will set up). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:36).

Jesse (jĕs'ē). Son of Obed; grandson of Ruth (Ruth 4:17, 22; Mt 1:5). David was youngest of his 8 sons (1 Sm 17:12. See 1 Sm 16:11; 20:31; 22:3, 7; 25:10).

Jessue, Jesu (jĕs'ū-ē, jēsōō). See *Jeshua 6.*

Jesui (jĕs'ū-ī). See *Ishvi 1.*

Jesurun (jĕs'ū-rŭn). See *Jeshurun.*

Jesus (jē'zus, Savior). 1. G form of Jeshua and Joshua. See *Jeshua 1; 4; 5; 6; Jose; Joshua 1.* 2. Compiler of Sirach (Ecclesiasticus). 3. Paul's friend, also called Justus (Cl 4:11).

Jesus Christ (jē'zus krīst. Jesus is G for H *y:hoshu'a:* savior. Christ is G for H *Mashiah:* the anointed). Jesus signifies Savior (Mt 1:21, 25; Lk 1:31). Christ signifies Anointed One (Acts 10:38), the promised Messiah (Mt 16:13-23; Lk 2:25, 26; Jn 1:35-41). See also *Messiah.*

Logos. Jesus is called Logos (Word; Jn 1:1-14; 1 Jn 1:1; Rv 19:13); shows Messiah as pre-existing Person before incarnation. Logos is Himself living and gives life; creative (Jn 1:3; Ps 147:15-18; Mt 8:24-27; 9:1-8; Cl 1:15-20); preservative (Cl 1:17). Spirit of Word inspired prophets (1 Ptr 1:10, 11).

Son of God. Applied to Jesus in unique sense (Mt 11:27; 16:16; 21:33-41; Mk 12:6, 7; 13:32; Jn 1:14, 18; 3:16-18) which makes Father and Son equal (Jn 10:30; 12:45; 14:8-11; 17). Jesus is distinct Person, eternal Son, begotten by eternal Father (Jn 3:16; Ro 8:3), yet of one sub-

stance with Father (Cl 1:19; 1 Jn 5:20); hence He has same attributes (Jn 5:21; 21:17), works (Mt 9:1-8; Jn 5:17, 21, 25; Cl 1:15-20), honor (Jn 5:23).

Son of Man. Jesus used this expression to emphasize His humanity especially in connection with His ministry (Lk 9:56; 19:10), power (Mt 9:6; 12:8), death (Mk 14:21; Lk 22:48; Jn 3:14), resurrection (Mt 17:9; Mk 9:9), ascension (Jn 6:62), 2d coming and judgment (Mt 25:31). He is prophesied man (Gn 3:15; Is 7:14; Gl 4:1-7), New Man, New Adam (Ro 5:12-21; 1 Co 15:22; Ph 2:5-11), who brought in new humanity. Shared in flesh and blood as children do (Ro 9:5; Heb 2:14). Thus Christ is God and man in one person (Jn 1:14; 1 Ti 2:5; Cl 2:9).

Earthly Life. Conceived by Holy Ghost; born of virgin Mary at Bethlehem; circumcised; presented at temple; taken to Egypt; lived at Nazareth (Lk 2:39); visited temple when 12 yrs old (Lk 2:40-52); when about 30 yrs old, baptized by John (Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9-11; Lk 3:21-23); tempted by Satan (Mt 4:1-11); began public ministry. Major portion of ministry in Galilee with Capernaum as headquarters; also included Judea, Samaria, even distant regions as that of Tyre and Sidon. Announced and taught kingdom of God, did good, performed miracles, was opposed by Jewish leaders (lawyers, scribes, Pharisees). Taken captive by Jewish leaders in Gethsemane; condemned by judges gathered by high priest; crucified by Pilate on Golgotha; buried in nearby garden; rose from dead on 3d day; appeared to disciples; ascended to heaven. Gospels present facts of Christ's life that fit their objectives (see Jn 20:30, 31).

Servant of God. Jesus is Servant of God (Mt 12:18; Acts 3:13, 26) because He did that which God willed (Mk 14:32-42; Jn 1:29; 4:34; 5:30); served God by saving men (Acts 3:26) in spite of human opposition (Acts 4:27). Thus ultimate fulfillment of Is 53 is seen in Christ (Mk 8:31; 10:33; Ro 4:25).

Savior. Jesus is promised Savior (Lk 2:11, 22-32), who by His life, death, resurrection, and proclamation saves (Mt 1:21; Lk 19:10; Jn 4:42; Acts 4:12; 11:14; 16:31; Ro 5:10; 10:9, 10) those who believe (Acts 16:31) from sin, wrath, and death (Mt 1:21; 1 Ti 1:1; 2; Eph 5:23).

Mediator. Jesus is Mediator between God and man (Gl 3:19, 1 Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24) by bringing men to God as Prophet, Priest, King. See *Offices* (below).

Lamb of God. Jesus is Lamb of God in sense that He is sacrificed for sins of world (Jn 1:29, 36; Acts 8:32; 1 Co 5:7; 1 Ptr 1:19; Heb 7:27. See Ex 12; Is 53:7).

Offices. Christ as Prophet announces kingdom of God; reveals to man God in His holiness, mercy, love; performed signs of Kingdom; forgives sins; and through apostles and church proclaims Gospel (Gospels). Christ as Priest fulfilled all righteousness and atoned for all sin in place of mankind by His vicarious life, death, and resurrection (Ro 4:25; 2 Co 5:19; Heb 7). Christ is King in sense that He rules men with truth of God (Jn 18:33-38), namely, New Covenant (Jer 31:31-34; 32:40, 41). He is Son of David, through whom God had covenanted with Israel (2 Sm 7; 23:1-7). Jesus is King of kings and Lord of lords (Mt 28:18). See *Lord* (below).

States. To perform work of redemption, Christ according to human nature did not use prerogatives He might rightfully claim (humiliation. Ph 2:6-8). Resumption of full and constant use is exaltation (Eph 4:8; Ph 2:9-11).

Lord. God made Jesus LORD (in sense that *kurios* translates JHVH [LORD, Jehovah], Mk 1:3—Is 40:3) by resurrection from dead (Acts 2:31-36; Ro 1:4; Eph 4:5; Ph 2:5-11; 1 Ti 6:15; Rv 11:15). Authority of Jesus-LORD is authority of God (Mt 28:18; 1 Co 8:4-6). Jesus' lordship is won (Eph 1:21; Ph 2:5-11; Cl 2:6-15) and will be fully revealed at Parousia (Mt 25:31; 1 Co 15:26-28). He is LORD of individual by faith (Ch 23:42; Acts 5:14; 11:17; 1 Co 12:3; 2 Co 3:17; Eph 1:3), and believers live for Him (Ro 14:6-8; 1 Co 15:58; 16:10; Eph 2:21; 5:8-10; 6:4; Cl 1:10). As LORD, Jesus is Head of church, both as supreme authority and as goal (Eph 1:22, 23; 4:15, 16; 5:23, 24; Cl 1:18; 2:10, 19).

Jether (jē'thẽr, eminence, abundance). **1.** Judahite; son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:32). **2.** Judahite; son of Ezra (1 Ch 4:17). **3.** See *Ithra.* **4.** See *Ithran* 2. **5.** Gideon's son (Ju 8:20; 9:18).

Jetheth (jē'thĕth). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:40; 1 Ch 1:51).

Jethlah (jĕth'lȧ). See *Ithlah.*

Jethro (jĕth'rō, excellence). Priest and prince of Midian; father of Zipporah (Ex 3:1; 4:18); advised Moses (Ex 18). Jethro is probably surname or title of Reuel (Ex 2:18) or Raguel (Nm 10:29). Hobab was probably brother-in-law (Ju 4:11 makes him father-in-law. RV: brother-in-law).

Jetur (jē'tẽr). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31); descendants (1 Ch 5:19) were Itureans (Lk 3:1).

Jeuel (jē-ū'ĕl, treasure of God?). **1.** Judahite; family of Zerah (1 Ch 9:6). **2.** Levite; participated in reforms of Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:13. KJ: Jeiel). **3.** Returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13 [KJ: Jeiel]; 1 Esd 8:39).

Jeush (jē'ŭsh). **1.** Son of Esau (Gn 36:5, 18). **2.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10). **3.** Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39. KJ: Jehush). **4.** Levite; son of Shimei (1 Ch 23:10, 11). **5.** Son of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:19).

Jeuz (jē'ŭz). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:10).

Jew (jōō, H *y:hudi,* G *Judaios.* See Judah). Tribe or country of Judah, son of Jacob. At first used to distinguish Kingdom of Judah from N Kingdom (Israel) (2 K 15:36. See 14:28; 16:6; 25:25; Est 3:6). After Babylonian Captivity, since men of Judah were majority of remnant, all Hebrews called Jews (frequent in Ez, Neh, Est). Broader use in Maccabees (2 Mac 9:17) and NT (Mt 27:11; Mk 7:3; Acts 2:5; Ro 3:9). "Hebrew" denotes descent from Abraham, "Israel" from Jacob, "Jew" from Judah. "Jew" not applied to Gentile converts as "Israel" is. See also *Hebrew; Israel.*

jewel, jewelry. See *ornaments.*

Jezaniah (jĕz'ȧ-nī'ȧ). See *Azariah 24.*

Jezebel (jĕz'e-bel, unmarried *or* unexalted). Wife of Ahab (1 K 16:31); daughter of Ethbaal, priest of Astarte, king of Tyre and Sidon; introduced worship of Baal and Astarte (1 K 16:31, 32; 18:19); slew prophets of the LORD (1 K 18:13); opposed Elijah (1 K 19:1); planned death

of Naboth (1 K 21); killed by Jehu (2 K 9:30-37). Symbol of licentious evil and idolatry (2 K 9:22; Rv 2:20).

Jezelus (jĕ-zē'lus). See *Jehaziel 5; Jehiel 7.*

Jezer (jē'zẽr, formation). Naphtalite (Gn 46:24; 1 Ch 7:13); founder of tribe (Nm 26:49).

Jeziah (jĕ-zī'ȧ). See *Izziah.*

Jeziel (jē'zĭ-ĕl, assembly of God). Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).

Jezliah (jĕz-lī'ȧ). See *Izliah.*

Jezoar (jĕ-zō'ẽr). See *Izhar 2.*

Jezrahiah (jĕz-rȧ-hī'ȧ, LORD shines). Levite; in charge of singers at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42).

Jezreel (jĕz'rē-ĕl, God sows). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:3). **2.** Oldest son of Hosea (Hos 1:4, 5). **3.** City of Issachar (modern Zerin), 5 mi N of Jerusalem (Jos 19:18; 1 Sm 29:1). Kings of Israel had palace there (2 Sm 2:9; 1 K 18:45, 46; 21:1). Nearby was Naboth's vineyard. **4.** Town in hill country of Judah (Jos 15:56).

Jezreel, Valley of. Plain; 20 mi long and 14 wide between ridges of Gilboa and Moreh (Jos 17:16; Ju 6:33; Hos 1:5). Esdraelon in Jdth 3:9; 4:6.

Jezrielus (jĕz-rī-ĕ'lus). See *Jehiel 9.*

Jibsam (jĭb'sȧm). See *Ibsam.*

Jidlaph (jĭd'lȧf, he weeps). Son of Nahor and Milcah (Gn 22:22).

Jimna, Jimnah (jĭm'nȧ). See *Imnah 1.*

Jiphtah (jĭf'tȧ). See *Iphtah.*

Jiphthahel (jĭf'thȧ-ĕl). See *Iphtahel.*

Joab (jō'ȧb, LORD is father). **1.** Son of Zeruiah, half sister of David (2 Sm 2:18); brother of Asahel and Abishai; defeated forces of Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 2:8-32); killed Abner (2 Sm 3:22-39); became commander-in-chief at Jebus (1 Ch 11:4-9); defeated Syria, Edom, Ammon (2 Sm 10—12); arranged murder of Uriah (2 Sm 11); killed Absalom (2 Sm 18:9-15) and Amasa (2 Sm 20:4-13); sided with Adonijah (1 K 1); killed at order of Solomon (1 K 2:28-34). **2.** Son of Seraiah; father (or founder) or Ge-harashim (1 Ch 4:13, 14). **3.** Founder of family which returned (Ez 2:6; 8:9; Neh 7:11). **4.** See *Atroth-beth-joab.*

Joachaz (jō'ȧ-kăz). See *Jehoahaz 2.*

Joachim (jō'ȧ-kĭm). See *Jehoiakim 1; 2.*

Joacim (jō'ȧ-sĭm). See *Jehoiakim 1; 2; Jehoiachin; Joiakim; Joakim 4; 5.*

Joadanus (jō-ȧ-dā'nus). See *Gedaliah 5.*

Joah (jō'ȧ, LORD is brother). **1.** Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4). **2.** Levite; descendant of Gershom (1 Ch 6:21); probably one who helped Hezekiah in reformation (2 Ch 29:12). Ethan in 1 Ch 6:42. **3.** Son of Asaph; recorder of Hezekiah (2 K 18:18, 26; Is 36:3, 11, 22). **4.** Recorder of Josiah (2 Ch 34:8).

Joahaz (jō'ȧ-hăz). **1.** Father of Joah 4 (2 Ch 34:8). **2.** See *Jehoahaz 1.*

Joakim (jō'ȧ-kĭm). **1.** See *Jehoiachin.* **2.** See *Jehoiakim 1; 2.* **3.** See *Joiakim.* **4.** High priest (Jdth 4:6, 8, 14. KJ: Joacim). **5.** Husband of Susannah (Sus 1, 4, 28, 29, 63. KJ: Joacim).

Joanan (jō-ā'năn). See *Hananiah 8; Jehohanan 6.*

Joanna (jō-ăn'ȧ, LORD has been gracious). **1.** See *Hananiah 8.* **2.** Wife of Chuza (Lk 8:3; 24:10).

Joannan (jō-ăn'ăn). See *John 2.*

Joannes (jō-ăn'ēz). See *Jehohanan 3; Johanan 8.*

Joarib (jō'ȧ-rĭb). See *Jehoiarib 1.*

Joash (jō'ăsh, LORD has given. Long form Jehoash interchangeable in 2 K). **1.** 8th king of Judah; son of Ahaziah (2 K 11:2); saved from Athaliah by aunt Jehosheba, wife of high priest Jehoiada; crowned through efforts of Jehoiada; restored religion of Jehovah under guidance of Jehoiada; apostatized after Jehoiada's death; ordered murder of Zechariah, Jehoiada's son; slain by servants (2 K 11; 12; 2 Ch 24). **2.** 12th king of Israel; followed sins of Jeroboam (perhaps in early years); visited Elisha on his deathbed; defeated Syrians, Moabites, Amaziah of Judah; died in peace (2 K 13; 14; 2 Ch 25). **3.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:22). **4.** Father of Gideon (Ju 6:11-32). **5.** Benjaminite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3). **6.** Son of Ahab (1 K 22:26; 2 Ch 18:25).

Joash (jō'ăsh, LORD has come to help). **1.** Son of Beecher (1 Ch 7:8). **2.** Keeper of David's oil cellars (1 Ch 27:28).

Joatham (jō'ȧ-thăm). See *Jotham 2.*

Job (jōb). See *Jashub 1.*

Job, Book of. Regarded as literary masterpiece; in it are dramatic, lyric, and epic poetry; didactic and reflective; name from chief character. Estimated dates range from 200 to 1000 B C. Asks how suffering of righteous is compatible with concept of just God. Is human conduct justly rewarded or punished on earth? Job concludes that as he knows God, so God knows him; that his Redeemer lives and he shall see God. Though God's rule is mysterious, He rules for best. True piety needs no external indication but lives on through all conditions (13:15). Outline: 1. Prolog (1, 2). 2. Job Bewails His Birth, Yearns for Death (3). 3. Three Series of Debates Between Job and His Friends (4—31). 4. Speech of Elihu (32—37). 5. Speech of LORD from Storm Cloud (38 to 41). 6. Job's Submission and Restoration (42).

Jobab (jō'băb). **1.** Son of Joktan (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23). **2.** Edomite king (Gn 36:33, 34; 1 Ch 1:44, 45). **3.** King; with Jabin and Hazor fought Joshua (Jos 11:1). **4. 5.** Benjaminites (1 Ch 8:9, 18).

Jochebed (jŏk'ē-bĕd, LORD is glory). Mother of Moses and Aaron (Ex 6:20; Nm 26:29).

Joda (jō'dȧ). **1.** See *Hodaviah 4.* **2.** Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:26, KJ: Juda).

Jodan (jō'dăn). See *Gedaliah 5.*

Joed (jō'ĕd). Benjaminite (Neh 11:7).

Joel (jō'ĕl, LORD is God). **1.** See *Joel, Book of.* **2.** Samuel's son (1 Sm 8:2; 1 Ch 6:28 [KJ: Vashni]). **3.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). **4.** Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4, 8). **5.** Gadite (1 Ch 5:12). **6.** Son of Azariah; father of Elkanah (1 Ch 6:36). **7.** Issacharite (1 Ch 7:3). **8.** See *Igal 2.* **9.** Levite; assisted in removing ark (1 Ch 15:7, 11); probably same in 1 Ch 23:8; 26:22. **10.** Manassite chief (1 Ch 27:20). **11.** Kohathite Levite in Hezekiah's time (2 Ch 29:12). **12.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ, RV: Juel]). **13.** Benjaminite; overseer of Jerusalem (Neh 11:9). **14.** See *Uel.*

Joel, Book of. Dates assigned have ranged from 932 to 400 B C. Plague of locusts viewed by prophet as punishment for sin, causes his prophetic vision to see Judgment Day. Time of recuperation led to prophecy of time when God would pour out Spirit on all flesh (Acts 2:16-21). Outline: 1. Plague of Locusts (1:1—2:17). 2. Lord Pities and Gives Spiritual Blessings (2:18-27). 3. Ultimate Blessing of God and Visitation of Judgment (2:28—3:21).

Joelah (jō-ē'lȧ). Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7).

Joezer (jō-ē'zẽr, LORD is help). Korahite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:6).

Jogbehah (jŏg'bē-hä, lofty). Town of Gad, 6 mi NW of Rabbah 1 (Nm 32:35; Ju 8: 11). Modern Jubeihât or Ajbehât.

Jogli (jŏg'lī). Father of Bukki (Nm 34:22).

Joha (jō'hȧ). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16). 2. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:45).

Johanan (jō-hā'nȧn, LORD is merciful). 1. Jewish chief; supported Gedaliah (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8—41:16); led Jeremiah and other Jews into Egypt (Jer 40—43). 2. Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4). 3. Son of Josiah (1 Ch 3: 15). 4. Descendant of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:24); possibly Nahum (KJ: Naum) in Lk 3:25. 5. Son of Azariah; father of Azariah 16, the high priest (1 Ch 6:9, 10). 6. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:12). 7. Ephraimite (2 Ch 28:12). 8. Returned with Ezra from Babylon (Ez 8:12; 1 Esd 8:38 [KJ: Johannes; RV: Joannes]). 9. 10. See *Jehohanan 6*; 7. 11. High priest (Neh 12:22, 23). Jonathan in Neh 12:11.

Johannes (jō-hăn'ēz). See *Jehohanan 3; Johanan 8.*

John (jŏn, LORD has been gracious, H *yohanan*). 1. Father of Mattathias (1 Mac 2 1). 2. Son of Mattathias (1 Mac 2:2. KJ: Joannan). 3. Obtained special privileges for the Jews (2 Mac 4:11). 4. John Hyrcanus, son of Simon Maccabaeus (1 Mac 13:53; 16). 5. Envoy sent to Lysias (2 Mac 11:17). 6. Father of apostle Peter (Jn 1:42 [KJ: Jona]; 21:15-17 [KJ: Jonas]). 7. John Mark. See *Mark*. 8. Jewish dignitary who called Peter and John to account (Acts 4:6). 9. See *John the Apostle*. 10. See *John the Baptist*.

John the Apostle. Son of Zebedee; brother of James (Mt 4:21; Acts 12:1, 2); mother was Salome (Mk 15:40; Mt 27:56); fisherman (Mk 1:19, 20) of Bethsaida (Lk 5:10; Jn 1:44); introduced to Jesus by John the Baptist (Jn 1:35, 39); followed Jesus (Jn 1:43; 2:2, 12, 23; 4:5); called as apostle (Mk 1:19, 20; Lk 5:10); one of inner circle; at raising of Jairus' daughter (Mk 5:37; Lk 8:51), transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9:2; Lk 9:28), Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33); called *Boanerges* (sons of thunder) with James (Mk 3:17); asked Jesus to call fire from heaven (Lk 9:54); his mother asked for highest places for him and James (Mt 20: 20; Mk 10:35-45); prepared Passover with Peter (Lk 22:8). Identified as beloved disciple; leaned on Jesus' breast at Last Supper (Jn 13:23); gained admittance to Caiaphas' palace (Jn 18:15, 16); was only disciple at cross (Jn 19:26, 27); first to believe resurrection (Jn 20:1-10); recognized Jesus at Sea of Galilee (Jn 21:1-7). Waited in Jerusalem after Ascension (Acts 1:13); active with Peter (Acts 3:1—4:22; 8:14-17; Gl 2:9). Connected by tradition with Ephesus. Lived to old age. Gospel and Epistles of John and Revelation ascribed to him.

John the Baptist (jŏn băp'tĭst). Forerunner of Jesus; son of priest Zacharias and Elizabeth (Lk 1:5-25, 56-80); in austere life followed pattern of Elijah (Lk 1:17; Mt 11:12-14; 17:11, 12); began ministry in 15th year of Tiberias Caesar in regions of Jordan (Lk 3:1-3); preached baptism of repentance (Lk 3:4-14) and approach of kingdom of heaven (Mt 3:1-12); met and baptized Jesus (Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9, 10; Lk 3:21; Jn 1:32); bore witness to Jesus, called Him Messiah (Jn 1:24-42); imprisoned (Mk 6:17-20); beheaded (Mt 14:6-12; Mk 6:21-28). Jesus highly praised John (Mt 11:7-14; Lk 7:24-28). John's baptism continued for some time Acts 18:25). See also Josephus, *Ant* XVIII, v.

John, Gospel of. Written by "the disciple whom Jesus loved" (Jn 21. See *John the Apostle)*; eyewitness of events described; purpose is to show that "Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing you may have life in His name" (Jn 20: 30, 31). Acts and words of Jesus are presented to reveal unique Person of Christ and His significance to world. Reaction of individual to True Light is delineated (Jn 1:9-13). It describes Jesus as eternal Logos (1:1-18), Messiah (1:41-51; 4:25, 26; 6:14; 7; 10:22-25; 17:3), Son of Man (3:12-15; 5:22-27; 6:62; 12: 27-36), Son of God (3:16; 5:17-31; 8:58; 10:29-39; 14:1). Outline: 1. Incarnate Word (1:1-9). 2. Initial Testimony (1: 19—2:11). 3. Self-Revelation Through Words and Deeds (2:12—12:50). 4. Self-Revelation in Connection with Passion and Resurrection (13—21). See *Jesus Christ*.

John, 1st Epistle of. Written to warn against Gnosticism and strengthen readers in Christian loyalty. Keynote: faith and love. Ascribed by early church to apostle John. Dated near end of 1st c. Outline: 1. Basis and Character of Fellowship (1:1—2:6). 2. Love of Brethren (2:7-27). 3. Abiding in God by Obedience and Love (2:28— 3:24). 4. True Confession (4). 5. Adherence to Apostolic Teaching (5).

John, 2d Epistle of. Written to encourage readers to walk in light and warn against error. "Elect lady" (1) regarded as church or individual.

John, 3d Epistle of. Letter addressed to Gaius to commend him for truth of his life, service to brethren, to censure Diotrephes, and to praise Demetrius.

Joiada (joi'ȧ-dȧ, LORD knows). 1. High priest (Neh 12:10, 11, 22; 13:28 [RSV: Jehoiada]). 2. See *Jehoiada 5*.

Joiakim (joi'ȧ-kĭm, LORD establishes). High priest; son of Jeshua (Neh 12:10, 12, 26). Joakim (KJ: Joacim) in 1 Esd 5:5.

Joiarib (joi'ȧ-rĭb, LORD defends. Used interchangeably with Jehoiarib). 1. See *Jehoiarib 1*. 2. Chief priest who returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:6, 19). 3. Secured Nethinim and Levites for temple service (Ez 8:16, 17). 4. Judahite (Neh 11:5).

Jokdeam (jŏk'dē-ăm). City of Judah (Jos 15:56).

Jokim (jō'kĭm). Judahite (1 Ch 4:22).

Jokmeam (jŏk'mē-ăm, people's existence). Levitical town of Ephraim (1 K 4:12 [KJ: Jokneam]; 1 Ch 6:68). Kibzaim in Jos 21:22.

Jokneam (jŏk'nē-ăm, people permitted to possess). 1. Levitical city (Tell Kaimon) 12 mi SW of Nazareth on Zebulun's boundary (Jos 12:22; 19:11; 21:34). 2. See *Jokmeam*.

Jokshan (jŏk'shăn, fowler). Son of Abraham (Gn 25:2, 3; 1 Ch 1:32).

Joktan (jŏk'tăn, small). Son of Eber; ancestor of 13 Arabian tribes (Gn 10:25-30; 1 Ch 1:19-23).

Joktheel (jŏk'thē-ĕl, subject to God?). 1. City of Judah (Jos 15:38). 2. Name given by Amaziah to Sela, city of Edom (2 K 14:7).

Jona (jō'nȧ). See *John 6*.

Jonadab (jŏn'ā-dăb, LORD is bounteous). **1.** Son of David's brother Shimeah (2 Sm 13:3-35). **2.** Son (or descendant) of Rechab (Jer 35). Jehonadab, friend of Jehu, in 2 K 10:15, 23.

Jonah (jō'nȧ, dove. KJ in NT: Jonas). **1.** Son of Amittai of Gath-hepher; predicted victories over Syrians to Jeroboam II; preached to Nineveh (2 K 14:23-25; Jon 1:1). **2.** See *Eliezer 9.*

Jonah, Book of. Written to rebuke exclusive spirit and show that God's mercy extends to all (4:11). Not prophecy in strict sense but typical in character (Mt 12:39-41; 16:4). Outline: I. Jonah's Commission, Disobedience, Punishment (1:1-16). 2. Jonah's Deliverance (1:17—2:10). 3. Jonah Preaches, Nineveh Repents (3). 4. God's Mercy Defended (4).

Jonam, Jonan (jō'năm, jō'năn). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30).

Jonas (jō'năs). See *Eliezer 9; Jehohanan 6; John 6; Jonah 1.*

Jonathan (jŏn'ā-thăn, LORD has given). **1.** Levite; officiated before image for Micah and later for Danites (Ju 17; 18). **2.** Son of Saul (1 Sm 13:16; 14:49; 1 Ch 8:33); successfully fought Philistines (1 Sm 13; 14); devoted to David and (ignoring fact that he himself was successor) stripped himself of royal robe, girdle, and sword, and pledged loyalty to David (1 Sm 18:4; 20:42); defended David from Saul's anger (1 Sm 19:1-7; 20); killed with Saul at Mt Gilboa (1 Sm 31:2-10; 2 Sm 1:17-27). **3.** Son of Abiathar; friend of David (2 Sm 15:27, 36; 17:17-21; 1 K 1:42, 43). **4.** Uncle of David (1 Ch 27:32). **5.** Nephew of David; slew giant (2 Sm 21:21). **6.** One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:34; 2 Sm 23:32). **7.** See *Jehonathan 1.* **8.** Son of Kareah (Jer 40:8). **9.** Scribe in whose house Jeremiah was imprisoned (Jer 37:15, 20). **10.** Son of Jada (1 Ch 2:32). **11.** Father of Ebed (Ez 8:6). **12.** Son of Asahel; prominent in matter of divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15). **13.** See *Johanan II.* **14.** Levite (Neh 12:35). **15.** Priest (Neh 12:14). **16.** See *Maccabees.*

Jonathas (jŏn'ā-thăs). See *Jathan.*

Jonath-elem-rechokim (jō'năth-ē'lĕm-rē-kō'kĭm). Probably melody (Ps 56 title. RSV: according to the Dove on Far-off Terebinths. RV: Jonath-elem-rehokim).

Joppa, Joppe (jŏp'ȧ, jŏp'ē, beauty). Ancient walled seaport (modern Jaffa) 34 mi NW of Jerusalem; named in the lists of Thutmose III and Amarna Letters; assigned to Dan (Jos 19:46 [KJ: Japho]; 2 Ch 2:16; Ez 3:7; Jon 1:3). Conquered by Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 10:74-76. KJ: Joppe). Simon Peter active there (Acts 9—11).

Jorah (jō'rȧ, autumn rain). See *Hariph 1.*

Jorai (jō'rā-ī). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).

Joram (jō'răm, LORD is high. Interchangeable with longer form Jehoram). **1.** See *Hadoram 2.* **2.** Levite; descendant of Eliezer (1 Ch 26:25). **3.** 9th king of Israel; son of Ahab; with kings of Judah and Edom defeated Moabites (2 K 3:1-27); undoubtedly king to whom Naaman came (2 K 5) and who sent Syrians home unmolested (2 K 6:8-23); killed by Jehu, who threw his body in Naboth's vineyard (2 K 9:14-26). **4.** Priest (2 Ch 17:8). **5.** Son of Jehoshaphat; 5th king of Judah; his father killed his brothers and princes of Judah; his wife, daughter of Ahab, led him into idolatry; harassed by Edomites, Philistines, Arabs (2 K 8:16-24; 2 Ch 21). **6.** See *Jozabad 5.*

Jordan (jôr'd'n, downrusher). Chief river of Palestine; flows in fissure which extends from between Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon through Sea of Galilee to Dead Sea (and beyond). Valley is 160 mi long, 2 to 15 mi wide, and as much as 1,292 ft below sea level. River is 3 to 10 ft deep and about 100 ft wide (Gn 13:10; Jos 2:7; Ju 3:28; Mt 3:13).

Joribus (jōr'ī-bus). See *Jarib 1; 2.*

Jorim (jō'rĭm). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29).

Jorkeam, Jorkoam (jôr'kē-ăm, jôr'kō-ăm). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:44) or place in Judah (Jokdeam).

Josabad (jŏs'ȧ-băd). See *Jozabad 1; 6; Zabbai 1.*

Josabdus (jō-săb'dŭs). See *Jozabad 6.*

Josaphat (jŏs'ȧ-făt). See *Jehoshaphat 4.*

Josaphias (jŏs-ȧ-fī'ăs). See *Josiphiah.*

Jose (jō'sē. RV, RSV: Jesus). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:29).

Josech (jō'sĕk. KJ: Joseph). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:26).

Josedec, Josedech, Josedek (jŏs'ē-dĕk). See *Jehozadak.*

Joseph (jō'zef, he adds). **1.** Son of Jacob and Rachel (Gn 30:22-24); Jacob's favorite child (Gn 37:3, 4); sold into Egypt (Gn 37); resisted temptation of Potiphar's wife and imprisoned (Gn 39); promoted to high officer by Pharaoh (Gn 40; 41); saved his family from famine (42—45); settled them in Goshen (Gn 47); d at 110; bones brought to Shechem (Jos 24:32). **2.** Issacharite; father of spy Igal (Nm 13:7). **3.** Son of Asaph; leader of 1st division of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 9). **4.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Josephus]). **5.** Priest (Neh 12:14). **6. 7. 8.** Ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:24, 26 [see *Josech*], 30). **9.** General under Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:18, 56). **10.** Husband of Mary, mother of Jesus (Mt 1:16; Lk 3:23); carpenter (Mt 13:55); took home his wife (Mt 1:18-23); went to Bethlehem for census; Jesus born there (Lk 2:4-6); presented Jesus in temple (Lk 2:22-40); took Jesus and His mother to Egypt (Mt 2:13-18); returned to Nazareth (Mt 2:19-23); took 12-yr-old Jesus to Jerusalem (Lk 2:41-52). **11.** Joseph of Arimathea; member of Sanhedrin; acknowledged Christ (Mt 27:57-60; Mk 15:42-46; Lk 23:50-53). **12.** Barsabbas, surnamed Justus (Acts 1:23). **13.** "Brother of the Lord" (Mt 13:55 [KJ: Joses]; 27:56 [KJ, RV: Joses]). Joses in Mk 6:3; 15:40, 47. **14.** Personal name of Barnabas (Acts 4:36. KJ: Joses). **15.** Brother of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 8:2). **16.** Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Josephus (jō-sē'fus). See *Joseph 4.*

Joses (jō'sēz, G for Joseph). **1.** See *Joseph 13.* **2.** See *Jose.* **3.** See *Joseph 14.*

Joshah (jō'shȧ). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:34).

Joshaphat (jŏsh'ȧ-făt, LORD has judged). **1.** Priest; blew trumphet before ark (1 Ch 15:24. KJ: Jehoshaphat). **2.** One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:43).

Joshaviah (jŏsh-ȧ-vī'ȧ). One of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:46).

Joshbekashah (jŏsh-bē-kā'shȧ, he returns a hard fate?). Son of Heman; leader of 17th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 24).

Josheb-basshebeth (jō'shĕb-băs-shē'bĕth. KJ: Adino the Eznite. KJ margin: Josheb-bassebet the Tachmonite. H obscure). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:8). Probably Jashobeam (1 Ch 11:11).

Joshibiah (jŏsh-ī-bī'ȧ, LORD gives dwelling, KJ: Josibiah). Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35).

Joshua (jŏsh'ū-*ȧ*, LORD is salvation. Later Jeshua, Jesus). **1.** Assistant and successor of Moses; Ephraimite; son of Nun (Ex 33:11; Nm 13:8, 16; 1 Ch 7:27); commander against Amalekites (Ex 17:8-16); went part of way up Sinai (Ex 32:17); in charge of tabernacle (Ex 33:11); spy of Canaan (Nm 13 [here Moses changed his name Hoshea — KJ: Oshea — to Joshua — KJ: Jehoshua]; 14); succeeded Moses (Dt 31; Jos 1); entered Canaan, conquered land, apportioned it (Jos); died and buried at Timnath-serah (Jos 24:29). Jeshua in Neh 8:17. KJ: Jesus in Acts 7:45; Heb 4:8. **2.** Native of Beth-shemesh (1 Sm 6:14). **3.** Governor of Jerusalem (2 K 23:8). **4.** See *Jeshua 4.*

Joshua, Book of. In Bible, first of "former prophets." In later times made last book of Hexateuch. Purpose: teach God's will for Israel and show how God gave His people land promised them while still strangers (Heb 11:13). Outline: 1. Conquest of Canaan (1—12). 2. Partition of Territory (13—22). 3. Joshua's Farewell Address (22—24). See *Joshua 1.*

Josiah (jō-sī'*ȧ*, LORD supports). **1.** 16th king of Judah; son of Amon and Jedidah (2 K 22:1); in 8th year of reign began to seek after God of David (2 Ch 34:3); suppressed idolatry in Judah and Israel; repaired temple and found book of Law which was publicly read; defeated and killed by Pharaoh-Necho at Megiddo (2 K 22; 23; 2 Ch 34; 35). KJ, RV: Josias in Mt 1:10, 11; 1 Esd 1:1; Bar 1:8. **2.** Son of Zephaniah (Zch 6:10). KJ, RV: Hen in v. 14.

Josias (jō-sī'*ȧs*). **1.** G form of Josiah. See *Josiah 1.* **2.** See *Jeshaiah 4.*

Josibiah (jŏs-ĭ-bī'*ȧ*). See *Joshibiah.*

Josiphiah (jŏs-ĭ-fī'-*ȧ*, LORD will add). Progenitor of family which returned with Ezra (Ez 8:10; 1 Esd 8:36 [KJ, RV: Josaphias]).

jot. Smallest letter in H (*yodh*, y) and G (*iota*, i) alphabet (Mt 5:18. RSV: iota).

Jotbah (jŏt'*bȧ*, pleasantness). City of Haruz, grandfather of Amon (2 K 21:19).

Jotbath, Jotbathah (jŏt'*băth*, jŏt'*bȧ-thȧ*, pleasantness). Encampment of Israel; perh near Ezion-geber (Nm 33:33, 34; Dt 10:7 [KJ: Jotbath]).

Jotham (jō'*thăm*, LORD is upright). **1.** Son of Gideon. When Shechem made Abimelech king, Jotham told parable of trees and bramble (Ju 9). **2.** 11th king of Judah; regent of father Uzziah and later sole king; good; fortified Jerusalem, built fortresses in Judah; fought successfully against Ammonites (2 K 15; 2 Ch 27); contemporary with Isaiah (Is 1:1), Hosea (Hos 1:1) and Micah (Mi 1:1); ancestor of Jesus (Mt 1:9. KJ: Joatham). **3.** Judahite (1 Ch 2:47).

journey. See *measure 1.*

joy. OT: delight of mind; gladness in its mild form, tumultous, excited exaltation (H *gil*, leap, spin) in its stronger phases. It is expressed over Law (Ps 119), judgments (Ps 48:11), pardon (Ps 51), salvation (Ps 9:14; 13:5), presence of God (Dt 12:7-18; 14:26). NT: expressed over God's salvation (Lk 1:47), presence of bridegroom (Jn 3:29), outpouring of Spirit (Acts 13:52), Lord's Supper (Acts 2:46). Joy is gift of Spirit (Gl 5:22) through nearness of Lord (Ph 4:4. See 2 Co 13:11; 1 Th 5:16), exultation over grace (Ro 5:2, 11), element of fellowship (2 Co 1:24; Ph 1:25, 26; 1 Th 2:20), even expressed in affliction (2 Co 13:9; Cl 1:11; Ja 1:2; 1 Ptr 1:8).

Jozabad (jŏz'*ȧ*-băd, LORD has bestowed). **1.** Gederathite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:4. KJ: Josabad). **2.** **3.** Manassites; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). **4.** Levite, supervisor of tithes (2 Ch 31:13). **5.** Levite (2 Ch 35:9). Joram in 1 Esd 1:9. **6.** Levite; son of Jeshua (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ: Josabad; RV: Josabdus]). Probably same in Ez 10:23; Neh 8:7; 11:16; 1 Esd 9:23 (RV: Jozabdus). **7.** Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22). Ocidelus (RSV: Gedaliah) in 1 Esd 9:22.

Jozabdus (jō-zăb'dŭs). See *Jozabad 6; Zabbai 1.*

Jozacar, Jozachar (jŏz'*ȧ*-kär, LORD has remembered). One of assassins of Joash (2 K 12:21). Zabad in 2 Ch 24:26.

Jozadak (jŏz'*ȧ*-dăk). See *Jehozadak.*

Jubal (jōō'*bȧl*, *perh related to* H *jobel*: ram's horn). Son of Lamech; inventor of instruments of music (Gn 4:19-21).

jubilee (jōō'bi-lē, blast of trumpets). Celebrated every 50th year, or after 7 sabbaths of years (7×7). Announced by blast of trumpet; land rested that year; landed property returned to original owner; Israelite slaves freed (Lv 25:8-55; 27:16-25; Eze 46:17).

Jucal (jōō'*kăl*). See *Jehucal.*

Juda (jōō'*dȧ*). See *Joda 2; Judah 1; 2; Judas 2; 4.*

Judaea (jōō-dē'*ȧ*). See *Judea.*

Judah (jōō'*dȧ*, praise). **1.** 4th son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:35); suggested that Joseph be sold to Ishmaelites instead of slain (Gn 37:26, 27); married Canaanite woman (Gn 38:1-11); had twin sons by Tamar, his daughter-in-law (Gn 38:12-30); became leader of family (Gn 43:3-10; 44:16-34); received blessing of Scepter (Gn 49:8-12). KJ: Juda, Judas in NT.

2. Tribe of Judah marched with Issachar and Zebulun in van (Nm 2:3-9); acquired most of S Palestine (Jos 15:20-63); David and Solomon were kings of Israel from Judah; Jesus came from tribe of Judah through Boaz, Jesse, and David (Lk 3:23-32). KJ: Juda in NT.

3. Kingdom of Judah began when 10 N tribes withdrew from Rehoboam (c 912) and lasted until 587 BC, when Jerusalem fell. In 538 Cyrus permitted Jews to return (1 K 12—22; 2 K; 2 Ch 11—36; Ez; Neh).

4. Levite (Neh 12:8). **5.** Benjaminite (Neh 11:9). **6.** See *Hodaviah 4.* **7.** Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ, RV: Judas]). **8.** Prince of Judah; took part in dedication of Jerusalem wall (Neh 12:34). **9.** Levite musician; took part in dedication of Jerusalem wall (Neh 12:36). Perhaps same as 4 and/or 7.

Judas (jōō'*dȧs*, H Judah). **1.** See *Judah 1.* **2.** Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:30. KJ: Juda). **3.** Iscariot (man of Kerioth); called apostle (Mt 10:4; Mk 3:19; Lk 6:16); steward for Jesus and apostles (Jn 12:4-6; 13:29); became greedy (Mt 26:6-13; Mk 14:3-9; Jn 12:3-9); betrayed Jesus (Mt 26:47-49); regretted deed; hanged himself (Mt 27:3-5; Acts 1:17, 18). **4.** Brother of Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3. KJ: Juda). See *Jude, Epistle of.* **5.** Judas, surnamed Thaddeus (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18) and Lebbaeus (heart; KJ: Mt 10:3) as appears from placement of names in lists; apostle; son or brother of a James (Lk 6:16. See Jn 14:22). **6.** Man in Damascus to whom Paul went after his conversion (Acts 9:11). **7.** Barsabbas (Acts 15:22, 27, 32). **8.** Judas of Galilee; rebel (Acts 5:37). **9.** See *Judah 7.* **10.** See *Maccabees.*

Jude (jōōd). See *Judas 4; 5.*

Jude, Epistle of. Catholic epistle written by "Jude . . . brother of James"; identified with Judas 4. Outline: 1. Salutation and Preface (1-4). 2. Condemnation of False Teachers (5-16). 3. Admonitions (17-23). 4. Doxology (24, 25).

Judea (jōō-dē'ă, RV once, KJ: Judaea). Term used in Ez 5:8 (KJ) and 9:9 (RSV) for province to which tribes of Judah and Benjamin returned (usually, called Judah, Neh 2:7). Province mentioned in 1 Esd 1:35, 39; 1 Mac 5:45; 7:10 (KJ). At time of Christ (Mt 2:1; often), S division of three (Galilee, Samaria, Judea) regions into which Roman Province of Palestine was divided. About 55 mi long and wide, located E of Jordan and Dead Sea from Beersheba in S to line from Joppa to 10 mi N of Dead Sea in N.

judges. Governors, leaders, and deliverers of Israelites between times of Joshua and Saul (Othniel, Ehud, Shamgar, Deborah, Barak, Gideon, Abimelech, Tola, Jair, Jephthah, Ibzan, Elon, Abdon, Samson). Eli (high priest), Samuel (prophet) functioned as judges. Their activity described in Book of Judges.

Judges, Book of. History of Israel from death of Joshua to time of Samuel. Chronology of book has presented difficulty since more than one judge may have ruled in different sectors at same time. Book covers period of about 300 years. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1 to 3:6). 2. Deeds of the Judges (3:7—16). 3. Founding of the Sanctuary at Dan (17, 18). 4. Outrage of the Benjaminites at Gibeah (19—21).

judgment. OT: Occasionally administration of justice (2 Sm 15:4; 1 K 3); usually keeping people in right relation to covenant (Is 11; 61). God's judgments are salvation, victory, deliverance of covenant God (Dt 32:36; Ju 5:11; Is 30:18; Jer 30:11). Judgment, however, is not on purely national line but based on relationship to Jehovah (Is 2:12; Am 5:18). Judgment preserves remnant (Is 6:13). Judgments point to final judgment, Day of Jehovah, which centers in God's self-expression (Is 25; Zch 14). NT: Sometimes administration of law (Jn 18:31; Acts 23:3); usually judgment of God and includes salvation of believers (Lk 18:1-8; 2 Th 1:5-10; Ro 1:18-32; 1 Co 11:29-32), culminates in Final Judgment (Mt 11:20-24; 25:31-46; Jn 16:11; 1 Th 4:13-18). Final judgment belongs to God (Mt 18:35; Ro 14:10) and administered by Christ (Mt 25:31-46). Angels (Mk 8:38), believers collaborate (1 Co 6:2, 3). Judgment is salvation to believers, condemnation to unbelievers (Mt 25:31-46). Criterion of judgment is Law (Mt 25); since Law has been fulfilled by Christ, relationship to Him is decisive factor (Mt 10:32, 33; Ro 8:1-17; Gl 5:13-25).

Judgment Hall. See *Praetorium.*

Judith (jōō'dĭth, praised; Jewess). **1.** Wife of Esau (Gn 26:34). Oholibamah (KJ: Aholibamah, my tent is a high place) in Gn 36:2. **2.** Heroine of Jdth.

Juel (jōō'ĕl). See *Joel 12; Uel.*

Julia (jōōl'yă, soft-haired). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:15).

Julius (jōōl'*yus*, soft-haired). Centurion of Augustan band who conducted Paul and other prisoners to Rome (Acts 27).

Junia, Junias (jōō'nĭ-*ă*, *-ăs*). Friend of Paul at Rome (Ro 16:7).

juniper (jōō'nĭ-pĕr). See *broom.*

Jupiter (jōō'pĭ-tĕr). See *Zeus.*

Jushab-hesed. (jōō'shăb-hē'sĕd, stedfast love is returned). Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20).

justice. Based solely on God as source of righteousness. Justice in Israel derives from God's dealings in harmony with His covenant (Ex 19:4-6; 20; Dt 29; 30), which is basis of Law. This justice embraces every Israelite; includes service to fellows (Ex 20; Is 1:10-31; Mi 6:6-11) and same for all (Ex 22:21-27; Dt 24:14-22).

justification. Act of God whereby He applies Christ's universal reconciliation to believers (2 Co 5:18-21), though they are unworthy because of transgression of God's Law (Ro 1—3; 5:12-20). By faith (Gn 15:6; Lk 15; Ro 4:16; Gl 3:22) they receive Christ's righteousness offered in Gospel (Ro 1:16; Jn 15:3; Gl 3:27). See *reconciliation.*

Justus (jŭs'*tus*, just). **1.** Surname of Barsabbas (Acts 1:23). **2.** Christian at Corinth (Acts 18:7). **3.** See *Jesus 3.*

Jutah, Juttah (jōō'tă, jŭt'ă, extend). Town in Judah, 5½ mi SW of Hebron, assigned to priests (Jos 15:55 [RV: Jutah]; 21:16). Modern Yuttah. Perhaps same as "city of Judah" (Lk 1:39), birthplace of John the Baptist.

K

kab (kăb). See *measures 2b.*

Kabzeel (kăb'zē-ĕl, God brings together). City in S Judah (Jos 15:21); home of Benaiah (2 Sm 23:20; 1 Ch 11:22). Jekabzeel in Neh 11:25.

Kades (kā'dēz). See *Kadesh 1.*

Kadesh (kā'dĕsh, consecrated). **1.** Camp site of Israel in desert c 70 mi S of Hebron; earlier called En-mishpat (Gn 14:7); Hagar fled to its regions (Gn 16:7, 14); Miriam died there (Nm 20:1); Moses struck rock there instead of speaking to it; hence called Meribah (strife. Nm 20:2-13); thence Moses sent messengers to Edom (Nm 20:14-21) and spies to Palestine (Nm 13:21-26; Dt 1:19-25); Israel spent 37 yrs in vicinity. KJ: Kades in Jdth 1:9. Often Kadesh-barnea (as Nm 32:8; Dt 2:14; Jdth 5:14 [KJ: Cades-Barne]). **2.** Place (according to G) mentioned in 2 Sm 24:6 (RSV. KJ, RV, H: Tahtim-hodshi). See *Kedesh 3.*

Kadesh-barnea (-bär'nē-*ă*). See *Kadesh 1.*

Kadmiel (kăd'mĭ-ĕl, God is ancient one). **1.** Progenitor of Levitical family which returned with Ezra (Ez 2:40; Neh 7:43; 12:8, 24; 1 Esd 5:26 [KJ: Cadmiel]). **2.** One or more Levites who helped rebuild temple (Ez 3:9; 1 Esd 5:58 [KJ: Cadmiel]); took part in penance (Neh 9:4, 5); sealed covenant (Neh 10:9).

Kadmonites (kăd'mon-īts, people of E). Ancient Arab tribe (Gn 15:19-21).

Kain (kān). **1.** Term for Kenite (Nm 24:22. KJ: Kenite). **2.** Town in Judah 3 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:57. KJ: Cain). Modern Yaqin.

Kaiwan (kī'wăn). See *Chiun.*

Kallai (kăl'ă-ī, swift). Chief priest (Neh 12:20).

Kamon (kā'mŏn). Place of Jair's burial (Ju 10:5. KJ: Camon).

Kanah (kā'nȧ, place of reeds). 1. Stream between Ephraim and Manasseh; empties into Mediterranean (Jos 16:8; 17:9). 2. Town SE of Tyre assigned to Asher (Jos 19:28).

Kareah (kȧ-rē'ȧ, bald). Father of Johanan and Jonathan, contemporaries of Jeremiah (2 K 25:23 [KJ: Careah]; Jer 40:8).

Kariathiarius (kā-rī-āth-ī-ā'rī-ŭs). See *Kiriath-jearim.*

Karka, Karkaa (kär'kȧ, kär'kā-ȧ, floor). Place on Judah's S boundary (Jos 15:3).

Karkor (kär'kŏr, soft level ground). Place E of Jordan where Gideon attacked Zebah and Zalmunna (Ju 8:10).

Karnaim (kär-nā'ĭm, two horns). City in Gilead where Syrian nature goddess Atargatis was worshiped (Am 6:13. KJ, RV: horns). Carnaim in 1 Mac 5:26, 43, 44; 2 Mac 12:21, 26 (KJ, RV: Carnion).

Kartah (kär'tȧ, city). Levitical town of Zebulun (Jos 21:34).

Kartan (kär'tăn, twin cities?). See *Kiriathaim 2.*

Kattath (kăt'ăth). Town of Zebulun (Jos 19:15). Sometimes identified with Kitron or Kartah.

Kedar (kē'dĕr, dark). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29); progenitor of tribe. 2. Arabians who lived in black tents, had flocks and camels (SS 1:5; Is 21:13-17; 42:11; 60:7; Jer 49:28, 29; Eze 27:21).

Kedemah (kĕd'ē-mȧ, eastward). Son of Ishmael; progenitor of tribe (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31).

Kedemoth (kĕd'ē-mŏth, east). 1. Wilderness E of Dead Sea (Dt 2:26). 2. Levitical town of this region assigned to Reuben (Jos 13:18; 21:37; 1 Ch 6:79).

Kedesh (kē'dĕsh, sacred place). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:23). Probably Kadesh 1. 2. Levitical town of Issachar (1 Ch 6:72). Kishion in Jos 19:20; 21:28 (KJ: Kishon). 3. City of refuge in Naphtali, NW of Lake Huleh (Jos 19:37; 1 Mac 11:63-73 [KJ: Cades. RSV: Kadesh]); king slain by Joshua (Jos 12:22); captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). Kedesh-naphtali (RSV: Kedesh in Naphtali), home of Barak, in Ju 4:6. Kedesh Naphtali (KJ: that city which is rightfully called Nephtali) in Tob 1:2. Kedesh in Galilee in Jos 20:7; 21:32; 1 Ch 6:76.

Kedesh-naphtali, Kedesh Naphtali. See *Kedesh 3.*

Kedron (kĕd'rŏn). See *Kidron.*

Kehelathah (kē-hē-lā'thȧ, assembly). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:22, 23).

Keilah (kē-ī'lȧ). 1. City in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:44); David delivered it from Philistines (1 Sm 23:7-13); prominent after Exile (Neh 3:17, 18). 2. Grandson of Hodiah (1 Ch 4:19).

Kelaiah (kē-lā'yȧ). See *Kelita.*

Kelita (kĕl'ī-tȧ, dwarf). Levite; read Law to people (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ, RV: Calitas]); sealed covenant (Neh 10:10). Kelaiah (divorced foreign wife) in Ez 10:23 (KJ, RV: Collus in 1 Esd 9:23), with surname Kelita (KJ: Colitus; RV: Calitas in 1 Esd 9:23).

Kemuel (kĕm'ū-ĕl, congregation of God). 1. Son of Nahor; father of Aram (Gn 22:21). 2. Ephraimite; helped apportion land (Nm 34:24). 3. Levite; father of Hashabiah (1 Ch 27:17).

Kenan (kē'năn). See *Cainan.*

Kenath (kē'năth, possession). City W of Hauran Mts; easternmost of Decapolis cities (1 Ch 2:23). For a while called Nobah after one of its conquerors (Nm 32:42). Modern Kanawat.

Kenaz (kē'năz). 1. Descendant of Esau; ancestor of Kenizzites (Gn 36:11, 15, 42). 2. Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15). 3. Father of Othniel (Jos 15:17; Ju 1:13; 3:9).

Kenezite (kē'nĕz-īt). See *Kenizzites.*

Kenites (kē'nīts). Bedouin smiths, Midianites related to Kenizzites (Gn 15:19). Moses' father-in-law was Kenite (Ju 1:16); Hobab, son of Raguel, Kenite, guided Israel in desert (Nm 10:29-32; Ju 1:16; 4:11). Rechabites were Kenites (1 Ch 2:55); on friendly terms with Israelites and settled in Wadi Arabah (Nm 24:20-22), near Hebron (Ju 1:16), in Naphtali (Ju 4:11), and S Judah (1 Sm 15:6; 27:10; 30:29).

Kenizzites (kē'nĭz-īts). Descendants of Kenaz (Gn 36:11); inhabitants of S Canaan before Israel. Apparently conquered by and merged with Edomites (Gn 15:19; Dt 2:12). Caleb (Nm 32:12; Jos 14:6, 14), Othniel (Jos 15:17) were Kenizzites. Tribe or part of it may have merged with Judah.

kenosis (kē-nō'sĭs, G emptying). Term applied to Jesus' humiliation (Ph 2:7).

Keras (kē'răs). See *Keros.*

Keren-happuch (kĕr'en-hăp'ŭk, horn of antimony). Job's 3d daughter born after his trial (Jb 42:14).

Kerioth (kē'rī-ŏth, cities). 1. See *Kerioth-hezron.* 2. Town of Moab (Jer 48:24, 41); described as having palaces (Am 2:2. KJ: Kirioth); often identified with Ar.

Kerioth-hezron (kē'rī-ŏth-hĕz'rŏn. KJ: Kerioth and Hezron). City in S Judah (Jos 15:25), probably home of Judas Iscariot. Also called Hazor.

Keros (kē'rŏs, reed of weaver's loom). Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ: Ceras; RV: Keras]).

Ketab (kē'tăb. KJ: Cetab). Listed in 1 Esd 5:30.

Keturah (ke-tū'rȧ, incense). Wife of Abraham (Gn 25:1-6; 1 Ch 1:32, 33) by whom he became progenitor of E nations.

key. Piece of wood with pegs to fit holes in wooden bolt (Ju 3:25; Is 22:22). Figuratively: power; authority (Is 22:22; Lk 11:52; Rv 3:7). Keys of Kingdom are power given by Christ through apostles (Mt 16:19; 18:18) to church to admit to, or exclude from (loose or bind), kingdom of heaven, i. e., to forgive or retain sins.

Kezia, Keziah (ke-zī'ȧ, cassia). Job's 2d daughter born after his trial (Jb 42:14).

Keziz (kē'zĭz). See *Emek-keziz.*

Kibroth-hattaavah (kĭb'rŏth-hă-tā'ȧ-vȧ, graves of lust). Encampment of Israel c 30 mi NE of Sinai. There Israel buried those who died in plague because they lusted for fleshpots of Egypt (Nm 11:34, 35; 33:16, 17; Dt 9:22).

Kibzaim (kĭb-zā'ĭm, double heap). See *Jokmeam.*

kid. Young goat; favorite food (Gn 38:17; 1 Sm 16:20; Lk 15:29); used for sacrifice (Ju 13:15-19).

kidnapers. See *menstealers.*

kidney. Used with surrounding fat for burnt offering (Ex 29:13, 22; Lv 3:4-15). Figuratively: seat of emotion and desire (Ps 73:21; Jb 16:13; 19:27; Pr 23:16. KJ: reins. RV, RSV: heart, except Jb 16:13 [RV: reins. RSV: kidneys]).

Kidron (kĭd'rŏn. KJ: Cedron. RSV: Kedron). Town named with Jamnia and Azotus; fortified by Cendebeus; burned by Maccabees (1 Mac 15:39-41; 16:9, 10). Some identify with Gederoth.

Kidron, Brook. Ravine and winter brook which begins NW of Jerusalem, joins with Valley of Hinnom to extend 20 mi to Dead Sea; early became burial ground (2 K 23:6), dumping place for destroyed idols and their altars (1 K 15:13; 2 Ch 29:16; 30:14 [RSV: Kidron valley]). David fled across it from Absalom (2 Sm 15:23); Jesus crossed it on way to Gethsemane (Jn 18:1 [KJ: Cedron. RSV: Kidron valley]).

Kilan (kī'lăn. KJ: Ceilan). Listed in 1 Esd 5:15.

kiln (kĭl). See *furnace 3; trade 6.*

Kinah (kī'nȧ, dirge). City in S Judah (Jos 15:22).

kindness, loving-kindness. See *steadfast love.*

kine. KJ, RV at times for cattle, cows.

king. LORD (Jehovah) King of Israel (Dt 33:1-5; 1 Sm 8:7; 10:19; 12:12). Kings under God, subject to democratic processes (1 K 12:16), moral law, and denunciation of prophets (2 Sm 12; 1 K 12:16; 21:20-24); Israel had kings from Saul to Zedekiah (c 1020—587 BC). Kings had scepters (Ps 45:6), crown (2 K 11:12), throne (1 K 2:19), palace (1 K 7:1-12), etc. Officers of king included army officers (1 Sm 14:50), captain of bodyguard (2 Sm 20:23), recorder (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24), secretary (2 Sm 8:17), overseers (1 K 4:6; 2 Sm 20:24), counselors (2 Sm 15:12), and others.

kingdom of God. In OT God is described as King, that is, majestic and sovereign (Nm 23:21; Dt 33:5). He is King over whole earth (Ps 47:7), Israel (1 Sm 12:12; Is 44:6. Kings were God's representatives), remnant faithful to LORD (Mi 4:7), future spiritual kingdom (Is 9; 11; 61; Jer 23:5, 6; 33:15, 16) which includes all nations (Is 2:4; Jl 3:9-11; Zch 9:10). Gospel of Kingdom is proclamation of coming of God's reign. Kingdom comes through Word (Lk 4:43; 8:1; 9:11), actions (Mt 11:4, 5), casting out demons (Mt 12:25-28). Christ is Bearer and Fulfiller of Kingdom (Mt 12:28; Lk 17:20, 21). People enter Kingdom through repentance and faith (Mt 18:3, 4; Jn 3:3—5). Membership in Kingdom produces self-denial and conformity to virtues of Kingdom (Mt 5—7; 19:12; Lk 9:60-62), culminates in cross and resurrection (Mt 26:29; Mk 14:25; Lk 22:15-30). Christ entered Kingdom by resurrection and ascension (Mt 28:18; Lk 24:26. See *Jesus Christ*). Its disclosure awaits *Parousia* (Acts 1:11). Church proclaims Kingdom by proclaiming Christ.

Kings, Books of. Originally one book; religious history; emphasize reward of good and punishment of evil; frequent mention of sources. Cover period from c 1000—560 BC. Archaeology has augmented or corroborated historical data. Outline: 1. Solomon's Reign (1 K 1—11). 2. Kings of Israel and Judah (1 K 12—2 K 18). 3. Kings of Judah to Exile (2 K 18—25). See *kings of Judah and Israel.*

kings of Judah and Israel. Dates are only approximations which seek roughly to adhere to H text. There are textual and other difficulties (e. g., regencies; co-rule). **1.** United kingdom: Saul (1030—1010 BC); David (1010—970); Solomon (970—931). **2.** Judah: Rehoboam (931—915); Abijah (915—913); Asa (913—873); Jehoshaphat (873—849); Joram (849—843); Ahaziah (842); Athaliah (842—837); Joash (837—800); Amaziah (800—?); Uzziah (?—742); Jotham (750—735); Ahaz (735—719); Hezekiah (719—690); Manasseh (690—639); Amon (639—638); Josiah (638—608); Jehoahaz (608); Jehoiakim (608—598); Jehoiachin (598); Zedekiah (598—587). 3. Kings of Israel: Jeroboam I (931—910); Nadab (910—909); Baasha (909—887); Elah (887—886); Zimri (886); Omri (886-875); Ahab (875—853); Ahaziah (853—852); Joram (852—842); Jehu (842—815); Jehoahaz (815—799); Joash (799—784); Jeroboam II (784—745); Zechariah (745); Shallum (745); Menahem (745—736); Pekahiah (736—735); Pekah (?—730); Hoshea (730—722).

Kir (kûr, wall). **1.** Place to which Tiglath-pileser led captive people of Damascus (2 K 16:9; Am 1:5); original home of Aramaeans (Am 9:7). **2.** Fortified city of Moab built on 3,370-ft mt, c 11 mi E of Dead Sea (Is 15:1). Kir-hareseth in 2 K 3:25 (KJ: Kir-haraseth); Is 16:7. Kir-heres in Is 16:11 (KJ: Kir-haresh); Jer 48:31, 36. Modern Kerak.

Kirama (kĭr'ȧ-mȧ). See *Ramah 5.*

Kir-haraseth, Kir-hareseth, Kir-haresh, Kir-heres (kûr-hăr'ȧ-sĕth, -hăr'ĕ-sĕth, -hā'rĕsh, -hē'rĕs, wall of bricks *or* pottery). See *Kir 2.*

Kiriath (kĭr'ĭ-ăth, city. KJ: Kirjath). City of Benjamin (Jos 18:28).

Kiriathaim (kĭr-ĭ-ȧ-thā'ĭm, twin city). **1.** Town in Moab N of Arnon R, E of Dead Sea. Assigned to Reuben (Nm 32:37; Jos 13:19. KJ: Kirjathaim); later occupied by Moabites (Jer 48:1, 23; Eze 25:9). Site called Khirbet el Qereiyat. Shavehkiriathaim (plain of Kiriathaim) is probably surrounding region (Gn 14:5). **2.** Levitical city (Khirbet el Qureiyeh) near Sea of Galilee (1 Ch 6:76. KJ: Kirjathaim). Kartan in Jos 21:32.

Kiriath-arba (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-är'bȧ, city of Arba. KJ: Kirjath-arba except in Gn 35:27; Jos 15:13; 21:11: city of Arbah). Ancient name for Hebron (Gn 23:2; Jos 14:15; 15:54; 20:7; Ju 1:10; Neh 11:25).

Kiriath-arim (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-ā'rĭm). See *Kiriath-jearim.*

Kiriath-baal (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-bā'ăl, city of Baal). See *Kiriath-jearim.*

Kiriath-huzoth (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-hū'zŏth, city of streets. KJ: Kirjath-huzoth). City near Bamoth-baal (Nm 22:39).

Kiriathiarius (kĭr-ĭ-ăth-ĭ-ā'r-ĭus). See *Kiriath-jearim.*

Kiriath-jearim (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-jē'ȧ-rĭm, city of thickets. KJ: Kirjath-jearim. Kiriath-baal in Jos 15:60 [KJ: Kirjath-baal]. Kiriath-arim in Ex 2:25 [KJ: Kirjath-arim]; 1 Esd 5:19 [KJ: Kiriathiarius; RV: Hariathiarius]. Baalah in Jos 15:9, 10. Baale-judah [KJ: Baale of Judah; RV: Baale Judah] in 2 Sam 6:2). Gibeonite town (Jos 9:17); assigned to Judah (Jos 15:60); later to Benjamin (Jos 18:28); located around Mt Jearim; ark remained there 20 yrs (1 Sm 6:19—7:2).

Kiriath-sannah, Kirith-sepher (kĭr'ĭ-ăth-săn'ȧ, -sē'fĕr, city of scribes). See *Debir 2.*

Kirioth (kĭr'ĭ-ŏth). See *Kerioth.*

Kirjath (kûr'jăth). See *Kiriath* and its compounds.

Kiseus (kĭs'ē-ŭs). See *Kish 5.*

Kish (kĭsh). 1. Benjaminite; father of Saul (1 Sm 9:3; 10:11; 1 Ch 9:39; Acts 13:21 [KJ: Cis]); son of Abiel (1 Sm 9:1). Called son of Ner in 1 Ch 8:33; 9:39. 2. Uncle of Kish, father of Saul (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 23:21, 22; 24:29). 4. Later Merarite Levite (2 Ch 29:12). 5. Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 2:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ: Cisai; RV: Kiseus]).

Kishi (kĭsh'ī). See *Kushaiah.*

Kishion (kĭsh'ĭ-ŏn). See *Kedesh 2.*

Kishon (kī'shŏn, winding). 1. See *Kedesh 2.* 2. Small river; sources are springs near Tabor, stream starting near Gilboa, meeting in plain of Esdraelon (Ju 4:7, 13; 5:21; 1 K 18:40; Ps 83:9 [KJ: Kison]).

Kison (kī'sŏn). See *Kishon 2.*

kiss. Affectionate salutation (Gn 29:11-13; Ru 1:14; Lk 15:20). Early church practiced kiss of charity as symbolic of fraternity (Ro 16:16; 1 Co 16:20; 1 Ptr 5:14). Judas used kiss to betray Jesus (Lk 22:47-53). Feet kissed as sign of reverence or submission (Ps 2:12; Lk 7:45).

kite. See *vulture.*

Kithlish (kĭth'lĭsh). See *Chithlish.*

Kitron (kĭt'rŏn, burning). Town of Zebulun, probably Kattath (Ju 1:30).

Kittim (kĭt'tĭm, KJ usually: Chittim). 1. Descendants of Javan; place where they dwelt (Gn 10:4; Nm 24:24; 1 Ch 1:7; Dn 11:30). Name probably extended from Citium to all Cyprus, then loosely to Mediterranean coasts and islands. Is 23:12; Jer 2:10; Eze 27:6 have H *Kittiyim* (KJ: Chittim. RV: Kittim. RSV: Cyprus). 2. Macedonia or Macedonians (1 Mac 1:1 [KJ: Chettim. RV: Chittim]; 8:5 [KJ: Citims. RV: Chittim. RSV: Macedonians]). See also *Macedonia.*

kneading-trough. Shallow pottery or wooden vessel for kneading dough with hands (Ex 8:3 [RSV: kneading bowls]; Dt 28:5, 17 [KJ: store]).

knee, kneel. To bow the knee, or kneel, is attitude of reverence (Gn 41:43; 2 K 1:13), worship (Ps 95:6), prayer (2 Ch 6:13; Mt 17:14; Lk 22:41), subjection (Is 45:23; Ph 2:10).

knife. In primitive times of flint (Jos 5:2, 3); Philistines already had knives of metal, which did not become common in Israel until later monarchy; used for killing and cutting (Lv 7:33, 34; 8:20; 1 K 18:28), sharpening pens (Jer 36:23), pruning (Is 18:5), as razors (Eze 5:1).

knop (nŏp). Archaic word for knob or bud of flower (Ex 25:31-36. RSV: capital); gourd (as RSV, 1 K 6:18; 7:24). See *capital.*

knowledge. 1. Intellectual grasp; knowing as fact (1 K 2:32; Est 2:22; Mt 24:32; Lk 12:47; 18:20; Acts 21:37). 2. Understanding of relationship and ultimate significance (Jb 38:2; Pr 1:7; Mt 22:29; Mk 12:24; Jn 13:7). 3. Omniscience of God (1 Sm 2:3; Jb 21:22; Jn 21:17). 4. Understanding which takes hold of subject, or causes subject to enter experience (loss, suffering: Is 47:8; 53:3; intimacy with man, woman: Nm 31:17; Ju 19:25; power, love of God, Christ: Ex 6:7; Jer 16:21; Eze 25:14; Jn 14:4; Eph 3:19; 1 Jn 4:8). 5. God intervening, binding Himself by covenant, helping (Hos 13:5; Am 3:2). 6. Acceptance of God's covenant (Hos 2:20) and remembrance of His acts (Dt 11:2; Is 41:20). 7. To know God, who has first known man; to accept Christ by faith (Jn 6:69; 8:31, 32; 1 Co 8:2, 6, 7). See also *wisdom.*

Koa (kō'ă). People E of Euphrates (Eze 23:23).

Kohath (kō'hăth). Son of Levi (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16-18; Nm 3:17); descendants (Kohathites), one of 3 Levite branches, included priestly family of Aaron (Ex 6:18-20).

Kola (kō'lă). City in Bethulia (Jdth 15:4. KJ: Cola. RV: Chola).

Kolaiah (kō-lā'yă, voice¹ of LORD). 1. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). 2. Father of false prophet Ahab (Jer 29:21).

Kona, Konae (kō'nă, kō'nē). A place (Jdth 4:4. KJ: the villages).

Korah (kō'ră, ice, *or* baldness). 1. Son of Esau by Oholibamah (Gn 36:5, 14; 1 Ch 1:35). 2. Probably inserted by copyist (Gn 36:16. See Gn 36:11, 12; 1 Ch 1:36). 3. Levite; conspired with Dathan and Abiram against Moses; earth opened and swallowed them (Nm 16; 17). KJ: Core in Jude 11. 4. Son of Hebron (1 Ch 2:43).

Korahite, Korathite (kō'rā-īt, kō'răth-īt. KJ: Korathite once, Korahite twice, otherwise Korhite). Descendant of Levite Korah 3; Heman and Samuel were Korahites (1 Ch 6:33-38). Became famous temple singers (1 Ch 15:17; 16:41, 42; 25:4, 5; Ps 42; 44—49, 84, 85, 87, 88 titles).

Kore (kō'rĕ, caller, partridge). 1. Korahite Levite; father of Shallum (1 Ch 9:19; 26:1). 2. KJ for Korahites (as RV, RSV: 1 Ch 26:19). 3. Levite in charge of thank offerings (2 Ch 31:14).

Korhite (kōr'hīt). See *Korahite.*

Koz (kŏz). See *Hakkoz.*

Kushaiah (kŭ-shā'yă. Kishi in 1 Ch 6:44). Merarite Levite (1 Ch 15:17).

L

Laadah (lā'ă-dă). Judahite (1 Ch 4:21).

Laadan (lā'ă-dăn). See *Ladan.*

Laban (lā'băn, white). 1. Descendant of Nahor; brother of Rebekah (Gn 24:29; 25:20); lived at Haran in Paddan-aram (Gn 11:31, 32; 24:4, 10); gave Rebekah to Abraham (Gn 24); Jacob served him 14 yrs for Leah and Rachel, 6 yrs for cattle (Gn 29—31). 2. Place in desert (Dt 1:1); perhaps Libnah 1.

Labana (lăb'ă-nă). See *Lebana.*

labor. Dignified by fact that God's work of creation is described as labor (Gn 2:2. See Ex 20:9-11). God's continued work in world was cited by Jesus in defense of work on Sabbath (Jn 5:17). Work is honorable (Ps 128:2; Pr 21:25; 1 Th 4:11). Laborer was protected by laws (Dt 24:14).

Laccunus (lă-kū'nus. KJ: Lacunus). Listed in 1 Esd 9:31.

lace. Cord which tied high priest's breastplate to ephod (Ex 28:28).

Lacedemonians (lăs-ĕ-dē-mō'nĭ-ănz). Spartans (as RV, RSV. 1 Mac 12:2-21).

Lachish (lā'kĭsh). Canaanite royal city on mound of Tell ed-Duweir, 30 mi SW of Jerusalem and 15 mi W of Hebron; king defeated by Joshua (Jos 10:3-35); Rehoboam strengthened its defenses (2 Ch 11:9); Amaziah slain there (2 K 14:19); captured by Sennacherib (2 K 18:14, 17);

twice destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar together with Jerusalem: 598 BC (2 K 24) and 587 BC (2 K 25; Jer 34:7); occupied after exile (Neh 11:30). Archaeologists found many important evidences at Lachish including Lachish Letters (ostraca) from time of Jeremiah.

Lacunus (*lȧ-kū'nus*). See *Laccunus.*

Ladan (lā'dăn, appoint? KJ: Laadan). **1.** Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:26). **2.** Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:7-9; 26:21). Perhaps same as Libni 1. **3.** See *Delaiah 5.*

ladder. Perhaps staircase in dream of Jacob (Gn 28:12).

Lael (lā'*el*, devoted to God). Father of Eliasaph (Nm 3:24).

Lahad (lā'hăd, swarthy?). Judahite (1 Ch 4:2).

Lahai-roi (*lȧ-hī'roi*). See *Beer-lahai-roi.*

Lahmam (lä'măm). Village in lowlands of Judah (Jos 15:40).

Lahmi (lä'mī). Brother of Goliath (1 Ch 20:5).

Laish (lā'ĭsh, lion). **1.** Father of Palti (1 Sm 25:44). **2.** City in N Palestine at head of Jordan (Ju 18:7-29). Leshem in Jos 19:47. Renamed Dan. See *Dan 3.* **3.** See *Laishah.*

Laishah (lā'ĭ-shȧ, lion. KJ: Laish). Village of Benjamin (Is 10:30).

Lakkum, Lakum (lăk'*um*, lā'*kum*, obstruction). Place in NE Naphtali (Jos 19:33).

lamb. Used for food (Lv 3:7; 7:15; 2 Sm 12:4) and sacrifices (Gn 22:7; Ex 29:38-41; Nm 28:9-29), especially Passover (Ex 12:3-5). Sacrificial lambs typical of Christ (Jn 1:29; Rv 5:6, 8). Christians, especially young, compared to lambs (Jn 21:15); likewise inoffensive teachers (Jer 11:19). Beast had two horns like lamb (Rv 13:11).

Lamech (lā'měk). **1.** Father of Jabal, Jubal, Tubal-cain, Naamah (Gn 4:18-24). **2.** Father of Noah (Gn 5:25, 28-31).

Lamentations, Book of. LXX placed this book after Jeremiah, H among Hagiographa between Ruth and Ecclesiastes. Contains elegies or laments on destruction of Jerusalem. Righteous God (1:18; 2:17; 3:33) allows suffering to result from sin (1:22; 4:13, 22). Five poems make up five chapters; first 4 acrostics. G versions assigned authorship to Jeremiah.

lamp (KJ often: candle). Vessel for holding inflammable liquid and wick which burned to give illumination (Ex 27:20; 2 K 4:10 [KJ, RV: candlestick]). Lamps of golden candlestick (RSV: lampstand) of tabernacle and temple were of gold (Ex 25:31-40; 37:17-24; 1 K 7:49) and burned olive oil (Ex 27:20). Used in marriage processions (Mt 25:1). Figuratively, Word of God (Ps 119:105), guidance of God (Ps 18:28), wise leaders (Jn 5:35).

lance, lancet. Javelin or light spear (1 K 18:28; Jer 50:42 [RV, RSV: spear]).

landmarks. Marks (stones, stakes, double furrows) used to designate boundary of land; not to be removed (Dt 19:14; 27:17; Pr 22:28; Hos 5:10 [KJ: bound]).

language. Gift of God. Language diversity consequence of sin (Gn 11). OT world polyglot (Sumerian, Akkadian, Egyptian, Phrygian, Phoenician, Canaanite, Hittite, others). Chief languages in NT Palestine: Aramaic (Hebrew), Greek, Latin (Jn 19:20), though other languages frequently heard (Acts 2:8-11).

lantern. Lamp with some kind of covering (Jn 18:3).

Laodicea (lā-ŏd-ĭ-sē'ȧ). City in Lycus valley of Asia Minor, originally Diospolis; later named for wife of Antiochus II (Cl 2:1; 4:15; Rv 1:11; 3:14-22).

Laodiceans, Epistle to. Letter referred to in Cl 4:16. May refer to copy of Ephesians, or letter sent by Laodiceans.

lap. Folds of garment in which articles were carried (2 K 4:39; Neh 5:13; Lk 6:38 [KJ, RV: bosom]).

Lapidoth, Lappidoth (lăp'ĭ-dŏth, torches). Husband of Deborah (Ju 4:4).

lapwing. See *hoopoe.*

lasciviousness (lă-sĭv'ĭ-*us*-nĕs), RSV: licentiousness (Mk 7:22; 2 Co 12:21; Gl 5:19; Eph 4:19; 1 Ptr 4:3; Jude 4).

Lasea (*lȧ-sē'ȧ*). Seaport of Crete near Fair Havens (Acts 27:8).

Lasha (lā'shȧ, fissure). Place mentioned with cities of plain (Gn 10:19). Ancient authorities identified it with Callirrhoë, E of Dead Sea.

Lasharon, Lassharon (*lȧ*-shā'ron, lă-shā'ron, of Sharon). Canaanite town (Jos 12:18).

Last Day. See *judgment.*

Last Times. See *eschatology.*

Lasthenes (lăs'thē-nēz). Cretan (1 Mac 11:31, 32).

latchet. See *sandal-thong.*

Latin (lăt'ĭn). Language of the Romans (Jn 19:20. KJ also Lk 23:38).

lattice. Window lattice (SS 2:9), lathed opening (Ju 5:28; Pr 7:6 [KJ: casement]), or screen (2 K 1:2).

laughter. Expression of joy (Gn 21:6; Lk 6:21), disbelief (Gn 18:13), security over danger (Jb 5:22), derision (Ps 2:4).

laver (lā'vĕr). Vessel for priestly washings. Tabernacle laver of bronze (Ex 30:18. KJ: brass) with basin and pedestal. Temple had "molten sea" (10 cubits in diameter) and 10 lavers (1 K 7:23-39).

law. 1. Will of God revealed to man in judgments, words, precepts, acts, etc (Ex 20:1-17; 21:1; Dt 7:6-16; Ps 19; 119; Is 1:10). **2.** Torah, first 5 books of OT (Mt 5:17; Lk 16:16). **3.** OT (Jn 10:34; 12:34). **4.** Basic law (Ten Commandments) given to Moses (Ex 20:2-17; Dt 5:6-21; Jn 7:19) which was core of system governing man's relation to God, to man, and to animals (Lv; Dt). Jesus showed respect and love for the Law and showed its deeper significance (Mt 5:17-48). Paul emphasized that Law showed man's sinfulness but could not provide victory over sin (Ro 3—7; Gl). Law prepares for Gospel (Gl 3:24). See *appeal; council 2; judgment; justice; righteousness.*

lawyer. Professional interpreter, often scribe, of OT (Mt 22:35; Lk 10:25).

laying on of hands. Act signifying impartation; associated with blessing; used to dedicate priests (Nm 8:5-20), animals (Lv 1:4), bestow blessings of various kinds (Gn 48:5-20; Mk 10:16; Lk 4:40; 13:13), and set people apart for special service (Acts 6:6; 13:3; 1 Ti 4:14; 2 Ti 1:6; Heb 6:2).

Lazarus (lăz'*ȧ-rus*, H Eleazer. God has helped). **1.** Brother of Mary and Martha (Jn 11; 12). **2.** Type of poverty and distress in parable (Lk 16:19-31).

lead. Listed among metals early known; imported and used by Hebrews (Ex 15:10; Nm 31:22; Jer 6:29; Eze 22:18).

leaf. Leaves of trees, of doors (Eze 41:24), of gold (Ex 39:3), of books or scrolls (Jer 36:23. RSV: column). Green leaves symbolic of prosperity (Ps 1:3; Pr 11:28 [KJ: branch]; Jer 17:8), dry leaves of ruin and decay (Jb 13:25; Is 1:30; 64:6; Jer 8:13).

Leah (lē'*a*, languid). Wife of Jacob by trickery of Laban, her father (Gn 29; 30; 49:31).

leasing (lēz'ĭng). Obsolete KJ word for falsehood (Ps 4:2; 5:6).

leather. Used for clothing (Lv 13:48), tents (Ex 26:14), bottles (Jdth 10:5; Mt 9:17), shoes (Eze 16:10), girdles (2 K 1:8; Mk 1:6), parchment for writing (2 Ti 4:13). See *trade 8, 9.*

leaven (lĕv'en). Substance, usually old fermented dough (Mt 13:33), used to make dough rise (Ex 12:15, 20); removed from houses during Passover (Ex 12); not used in meal offerings (Lv 2:11). Symbol of corruption (Mt 16:12; 1 Co 5:6-8) and of moral influence, whether good or bad (Mt 13:33; Mt 16:6).

Lebana, Lebanah (lē-bā'*na*, white). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:45; Neh 7:48; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Labana]).

Lebanon (lĕb'*a*-*nun*, white). 110-mi-long mt ranges of Lebanon and Anti-Lebanon running NE to SW from Taurus Mts to lower mt ranges of Palestine and beyond. Between two ranges is Coelesyria (hollow Syria; El-Beka). Mt Hermon (9,383 ft) is spur of Anti-Lebanons. Highest points are Jebel Makmal and Kurnat es-Sauda, both over 10,000 ft. Lebanons proper formed boundary of Palestine (Dt 1:7) and frequently referred to. Known especially for cedars (Ju 9:15; 1 K 5; 1 Esd 4:48 [KJ, RV: Libanus]).

Lebaoth (lē-bā'ŏth, lionesses?). See *Beth-birei.*

Lebbaeus (le-bē'*us*). See *Judas 5.*

Leb-kamai (lĕb-kā'mī). Cryptic spelling for Chaldea (Jer 51:1. KJ: midst of them that rise up against me. RSV: Chaldea).

Lebonah (lē-bō'*na*, frankincense). Town N of Shiloh (Ju 21:19). Modern Lubban.

Lecah (lē'*ka*). Son of Er (1 Ch 4:21).

leech. Translation (uncertain) in Pr 30:15 (KJ, RV: horseleach. RV margin: vampire).

leek. Onionlike herb (Nm 11:5). See *food 4.*

lees. Sediment of wine (Is 25:6). "To settle on the lees" is indolent, luxurious, unhampered, stupid life (Jer 48:11; Zph 1:12).

left. Usual meanings; north (Gn 14:15); ill omen among Greeks and Romans and less favored than right in Scripture (Mt 25:33).

legion. 1. See *army.* 2. Multitude (Mt 26:53; Mk 5:9).

Lehabim (lē-hā'bĭm). Midianite people (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11). Undoubtedly same as Libyans.

Lehi (lē'hī, jawbone). Place where Samson slew Philistines with jawbone of ass (Ju 15:9-19). Ramath-lehi in Ju 15:17.

Lemuel (lĕm'ū-*el*, belonging to God). Unidentified king (Pr 31:1-9).

lentil. Seed of *Ervum lens,* leguminous plant which grows wild in Moab, cultivated in Palestine (Gn 25:34; 2 Sm 23:11; Eze 4:9). See also *food 1, 3.*

leopard (lĕp'ĕrd). Spotted, wily, fierce animal; symbol of wild destruction (Jer 5:6; Hos 13:7).

leprosy (lĕp'rō-sĭ). Disease characterized by whiteness (Ex 4:6) and disfiguring skin eruptions. Levitical leprosy perhaps included diseases beyond commonly known leprosy of today (Lv 13; 14). Type of mildew or mold (Lv 13:47-59; 14:33-37). Jesus cleansed lepers (Mt 8:2-4; Lk 17:11-19).

Leshem (lē'shĕm). See *Laish 2.*

Lessau (lĕs'ô). See *Dessau.*

lethech (lē'thĕk. KJ, RV: half homer). Dry measure, c 4 bushels.

letters. Correspondence common in Biblical times (2 Sm 11:14; 2 K 19:14; 2 Co 3:1; Acts 18:27). Forms of Persian (Ez 4), Roman (Acts 23:26-30) letters given. Excavations have brought many letters to light. Private individuals arranged own deliveries. 21 letters, or epistles, in NT. See *alphabet.*

Lettus (lĕt'*us*). See *Hattush 2.*

Letushim (lē-tū'shĭm). Tribe descended from Dedan (Gn 25:3).

Leummim (lē-ŭm'ĭm, nations). Tribe descended from Dedan (Gn 25:3).

Levi (lē'vī, joined). 1. Third son of Jacob by Leah (Gn 29:34); avenged with Simeon seduction of Dinah (Gn 34); joined in plot against Joseph (Gn 37); three sons: Gershon, Kohath, Merari (Gn 46:11; 1 Ch 6:16-48). 2. 3. Two ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:24, 29). 4. See *Matthew.* 5. See *Levis.*

leviathan (lē-vī'*a*-thăn). Poetical passages describe it as in some ways similar to crocodiles (Jb 41), serpents (Is 27:1), or sea monster (Ps 104:26). Similar to mythical Canaanite monster Lotan. Figuratively: unrestrained power (Jb 3:8; 41), evil (Ps 74:14; 104:26; Is 27:1). See *beast 4.*

levirate marriage (lĕv'ĭ-rāt măr'ĭj). When an Israelite died without male children nearest relative should marry widow; firstborn son to be heir of first husband (Dt 25:5-10).

Levis (lē'vĭs. RSV: Levi). For Levite in 1 Esd 9:14. See Ez 10:15.

Levites (lē'vits). Descendants of Levi 1 through Gershon, Kohath, Merari (Ex 6:16-25; Lv 25:32; Nm 35:2-8; Jos 21:3); substituted for first-born in duties pertaining to God (Nm 3:11-13; 8:16); duty was to preserve Law of Jehovah and His worship (Lv 10:11; Dt 17:18; 31:9-13). Different duties assigned to families of 3 sons (Nm 3:5-39). Priests descended from Kohath through Aaron, sons Eleazar and Ithamar (Ex 28:1; Nm 18:7). Received no tribal territory (Nm 18:20; Dt 10:9) but were assigned 48 cities (Nm 35) and tithes (Lv 27:30-33; Nm 18:21-24).

Leviticus (lē-vĭt'ĭ-*kus*). 3d book of OT; manual of priesthood. Stresses holiness of God, approach to Him through priesthood, and holiness (spiritual, moral, physical) required of man. Outline: 1. Sacrifices and Offerings (1—7). 2. Priests (8—10). 3. Cleanliness and Holiness (11 to 22). 4. Feasts (23). 5. General Rules (25—27). See *law.*

levy. Israelites forced to labor under Hiram (1 K 5:13-18); also levy of slaves (1 K 9:20, 21).

lewdness. Licentiousness (Jer 13:27; Eze 16:43, 58; 22:9; 23:21-49; 24:13; Hos 2:10; Acts 18:14 [RSV: vicious crime. RV: wicked villainy]).

Libanus (lĭb'*a*-*nus*). See *Lebanon.*

libation (lī-bā'shun). Pouring wine or other liquids (especially on morning and evening sacrificial lamb) as act of worship (Ex 29:40, 41; Jer 44:17-25. KJ, RV: drink offering).

libertines (lĭb'ĕr-tēnz KJ, RV). Freedmen (RSV, Acts 6:9).

liberty. Prized in OT (Is 61:1; Jer 34), though Israelites were frequently tributary or in bondage. Israelites who had become slaves (Lv 25:39) were to be

freed in year of jubilee (Lv 25:8-17). Spiritual depth of OT prophecy regarding liberty reaches fulfillment in Christ (Is 61:1; Lk 4:18; Jn 8:31-36), who frees from Satan (Acts 26:18), sin (Jn 1:29; Ro 6; 7), death, judgment, fear (Ro 8), law (Gl 3). Christian has liberty in matters morally indifferent (adiaphora, Ro 14; 1 Co 8).

Libnah (lĭb'nȧ, whiteness). 1. Camp site of Israel (Nm 33:20, 21). See also *Laban 2.* 2. Canaanite city N of Lachish captured by Joshua (Jos 10:29-31); given to Judah; Levitical city (Jos 21:13; 1 Ch 6:57); home of Hamutal (2 K 23:31), Zedekiah (2 K 24:18).

Libni (lĭb'nī, whiteness). 1. Son of Gershon (Ex 6:17; Nm 3:18, 21; 1 Ch 6:17, 20). Perhaps same as Ladan 2. 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29).

Libya (lĭb'ĭ-ȧ). Country W of Egypt in N Africa (Eze 30:5 [RV: Put]; Acts 2:10). See also *Put 2.*

Libyans (lĭb'ĭ-ȧns). Inhabitants of Libya (Jer 46:9 [RV, RSV: Put]; Dn 11:43; Nah 3:9 [KJ, RV: Lubim]). KJ: Lubims; RV: Lubim in 2 Ch 12:3; 16:8. See also *Lehabim; Lud 2; Put 2.*

lice. See *gnats.*

licentiousness (lī-sĕn'shus-nĕs). See *lasciviousness.*

lie. 1. Falsehood (Ju 16:10; Ps 144:8; Pr 6:19; Is 16:6; 2 Co 11:31; Gl 1:20). 2. God is truth; hence that which comes from Him cannot be lie (Nm 23:19; 1 Sm 15:29). Devil, God's opposition, is liar and source of lies (Jn 8:44, 45). Idols, distortions of truth, are lies (Ro 1:25; Hab 2:18). Distortions of divinely revealed truth are lies (Jer 8:8; 27:9, 10). Failure to live by truth is lie (1 Jn 1:6).

lieutenant (lū-tĕn'ȧnt). See *satrap.*

life. 1. Animation of animal existence (Gn 6:17; Ex 1:14; Jb 3:20, 21; Ec 2:17). 2. Spiritual life, whereby we live to God (Ro 8:6; Cl 3:3); eternal life given by faith in Christ (Eph 2:8-10; Jn 17:3; 1 Jn 5:12); believer never dies (Jn 11:25, 26). 3. Christ is source of all life (Jn 1:4; 11:25; Cl 3:4. See Cl 1:15, 16).

light, darkness. Light figurative of God (Ps 104:2; 1 Jn 1:5), from whom every good gift comes (Ja 1:17); Jesus, Light of world (Jn 1:4-9); Word (Ps 119:105; 2 Ptr 1:19); believers (Mt 5:14-16); godliness (Ro 13:11-14; 1 Jn 1:7). Darkness figurative of evil (Lk 22:53; Cl 1:13; Eph 6:12) and all results of powers of evil: spiritual blindness (1 Jn 1:6), evil deeds (Jn 3:19, 20), death (Jb 10:21, 22), hell (Mt 22:13), suffering (Jl 2:2).

lignaloes (lĭn-ăl'ōz). See *Aloes.*

ligure (lĭg'ûr). See *jacinth.*

likeness. See *idol; image of God.*

Likhi (lĭk'hī, learned). Manassite (1 Ch 7:19).

lily. Several varieties abundant in Palestine; referred to figuratively (1 K 7:26; 2 Ch 4:5; SS 2:1, 2, 16; 4:5; 5:13; 6:2, 3; 7:2; Hos 14:5; Mt 6:28; Lk 12:27).

lime. Mts of Palestine largely limestone; Israelites knew how to burn limestone to make lime for plaster, etc. (Is 27:9 [chalkstones]; 33:12; Am 2:1). See *homes.*

lineage (lĭn'ē-ĭj). See *genealogy.*

linen. See *flax.* Used for garments (Gn 41:42; Eze 9:2; Mk 14:51, 52; Rv 18:12), priests' apparel (Ex 28:5-42; Lv 6:10), temple veil (2 Ch 3:14), choral robes (2 Ch 5:12), shrouds (Mk 15:46; Jn 19:40; 20:5), etc. Symbol of wealth (Lk 16:19), purity (Rv 19:8, 14).

lintel. Transverse piece over door or casement (Ex 12:7 [KJ: upper door post], 22, 23; 1 K 6:31).

linus (lī'nus). Roman friend of Paul (2 Ti 4:21).

lion. Jordan valley favorite haunt of lions (Jer 49:19); also found in rest of Palestine (1 Sm 17:34; 2 K 17:25; 2 Ch 9:18). Usually figuratively in NT (1 Ptr 5:8; Rv 4:7; 9:8).

lip. 1. Part of mouth (Lv 13:45; 1 Sm 1:13). 2. Language and speech (Jb 2:10; Ps 12:2; 21:2; Pr 5:3; 10:18; Mk 7:6). 3. Emotions expressed by lip movements (Ps 22:7 [RSV: make mouths]; 59:7; Pr 16:30; Hab 3:16). 4. At times deceitful (Is 29:13; Mt 15:8; Ro 3:13).

litter. Couch or chair for conveying passengers (SS 3:7 [KJ: bed]; Is 66:20).

little way. See *measures 1g.*

liver. Used in sacrifice (Ex 29:13; Lv 3:4-15), for divination (Eze 21:21); considered center of life and feeling (Pr 7:23 [RSV: entrails]; Lm 2:11).

lizard. Reptile of family which includes gecko, lizard, crocodile, and chameleon; unclean (Lv 11:30).

lizard, great. Land monitor; reaches length of 6 ft; or, another, 2 ft (Lv 11:29. KJ: tortoise).

Lo-ammi (lō-ăm'ī, not my people). Symbolic name of Hosea's son (Hos 1:9. RSV: Not my people).

loans. OT permits and enjoins loans, allows enslavement because of poverty, but Israelite servants to be released in 7th year and debts of Israelites to be canceled in year of jubilee (Lv 25:39-41; Dt 15:1-11). Interest (KJ, RV: usury) not charged to Israelites, permitted in case of strangers (Lv 25:36, 37; Dt 23:19, 20). Usury denounced (Neh 5:7, 10; Ps 15:5; Pr 28:8; Eze 22:12).

lock. Bar of wood or iron fixed by sliding pins (Neh 3:3, 6, 13-15; SS 5:5. RV, RSV: bolt). See also *key.*

locks. See *hair.*

locust. 8 H words apparently refer to species of locusts or grasshoppers; clean animals (Lv 11:22; Mt 3:4); noted for destructiveness (Ju 6:5; 7:12; Jer 46:23. KJ: grasshopper). See also *cankerworm.*

Lod (lŏd). City of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:12; Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 11:35) identified with Lydda.

Loddeus (lŏd'ē-us). See *Iddo 8.*

Lo-debar (lō-dē'bär, thing of nought?). Place E of Jordan in Gilead, perhaps Debir (2 Sm 9:4, 5; 17:27; Am 6:13 [KJ, RV: thing of nought]).

log (hollow). See *measures 3a.*

Logos (lōg'ŏs). See *Jesus Christ.*

loin. Part of back and sides between hips and false ribs. Loose garments of Orientals tied at loins before walking, working. Figuratively (Jb 31:20; 38:3; Ps 38:7; Eph 6:14).

Lois (lō'is, pleasing). Timothy's grandmother (2 Ti 1:5).

Longimanus (lŏn-jĭm'ȧ-nus). See *Artaxerxes 2.*

long-suffering. KJ (and RV less frequently), for slow to anger (as 2 Ptr 3:9).

looking glass. See *mirror.*

loom. See *trade 4.*

Lord. 1. Jehovah (YHWH. Written with capital and small capitals: LORD. Gen 2:4). 2. H *'adon.* Denotes ownership by human beings (Gn 24:14) or God (Ps 114:7). 3. H *'adonai.* Used when submission is expressed (Ex 4:10, 13). Spoken by Jews instead of Jahveh. See *Jehovah.*

4. H *ba'al.* Denotes master, owner; applied to human beings and idols (Ex 22:8; Ju 2:11, 13). 5. G *kurios.* Human master (Mt 20:8); God as ruler (Mt 8:25; 21:9); Christ, who by His death and resurrection is Lord (Ro 14:9). See also *Jehovah; Jesus Christ.*

Lord of Hosts. See *host* 2.

Lord's day. 1st day of week, commemorating resurrection of Jesus (Jn 20:1-25), pouring out of Spirit (Acts 2:1-41); set aside for worship (Acts 20:7), although some (Acts 2:46) still observed Sabbath (Rv 1:10. See Ro 14:5; 1 Co 16:2; Cl 2:16; Gl 4:10). See also *Sunday.*

Lord's Prayer. Prayer spoken by Jesus as model (Mt 6:9-13 [RV, RSV omit doxology]; Lk 11:2-4).

Lord's Supper. Instituted by Christ on night of His betrayal to take place of paschal feast, convey to celebrants His sacrifice for their sins, and be memorial of His death. In supernatural, sacramental manner Christ gives His body and blood with bread and wine (Mt 26:26-28; Mk 14:22-24; Lk 22:19, 20; 1 Co 10:16, 17; 11:20-26). Also called Breaking of Bread (Acts 2:42; 20:7; 1 Co 10:16), Communion (participation, 1 Co 10:16), Eucharist (blessing. 1 Co 10:16), Lord's Table (1 Co 10:21). Self-examination precedes celebration of Lord's Supper (1 Co 11:27-32).

Lo-ruhamah (lō-rōō-hā'mȧ). Symbolic name of Hosea's daughter (Hos 1:6, 8. RSV: Not pitied).

lot. Casting lots usually had religious associations (Pr 16:33; Jon 1:7; Acts 1:26); used to divide land, inheritance, or settle other difficult matters (Jos 18:6-28; 1 Ch 25:8; Mt 27:35).

Lot (lŏt, covering?). Son of Haran; nephew of Abraham (Gn 11:27-31); accompanied Abraham to Egypt and Canaan (Gn 13:1-7); settled in Jordan valley (Gn 13:8-13); escaped destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 19); ancestor of Moab and Ammon (Gn 19:36-38).

Lotan (lō'tăn). Horite prince (Gn 36:20-29; 1 Ch 1:38, 39).

Lothasubus (lŏth-ȧ-sū'bus). See *Hashum* 2.

lotus tree (lō'tus. KJ: shady tree). *Zizyphus lotus,* low thorny shrub (Jb 40:21, 22).

love. (OT: H *'ahabah*) 1. Sensuous love (Gn 29:18). 2. Love within family (Gn 25:28). 3. Attachment (1 Sm 20:17. See 1 Sm 18:1). 4. Israel's love for God (Ex 20:6). 5. Expression of covenant love (see *steadfast love*) wherein God's unmotivated love seeks good of its object (Dt 7:7-9, 12); wrath of injured love is converse (Dt 7:10, 11).

G: 1. *Eros:* motivated love; seeks value in its object (LXX, Pr 7:18; 30:16). 2. *Storge:* family or group affection (not in Bible). 3. *Philia:* noble, unselfish love and friendship (Mt 10:37; Jn 5:20; 12:25; 15:19; 16:27; 21:15-17; Tts 3:15; Rv 3:19). 4. *Agape:* divine, unmotivated, spontaneous love; bestows value on its object (Jn 3:16; 1 Jn 4:8); love of Christians (Mt 5:44, 45; 1 Co 13; 1 Jn 4). KJ frequently: charity. See also *grace; mercy; steadfast love.*

love feasts. Feasts expressing mutual love held in connection with Lord's Supper (Jude 12 [KJ: feasts of charity]; 2 Ptr 2:13 [KJ: deceivings; RSV: dissipation]).

loving-kindness. See *steadfast love.*

low country, lowland. See *Shephelah.*

Lozon (lō'zŏn). See *Darkon.*

Lubim (lū'bĭm). See *Lehabim; Libya; Libyans.*

Lucas (lū'kăs). See *Luke.*

Lucifer (lū'sĭ-fẽr, light bringer). See *day star.*

Lucius (lū'shĭ-*us*). 1. Roman official (1 Mac 15:16). 2. Cyrenian; Christian teacher at Antioch (Acts 13:1; Ro 16:21).

Lud (lŭd). 1. People and place in Asia Minor which included Lydians (Gn 10:22; 1 Ch 1:17). See also *Lydia* 1. 2. People and place related to Egyptians (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11; Is 66:19; Jer 46:9 [KJ: Libyans]; Eze 27:10; 30:5). Lubim in Gn and Ch.

Luhith (lū'hĭth). Moabite town (Is 15:5; Jer 48:5).

Luke (lūk). Physician and companion of Paul; well educated, probably Greek; named 3 times in NT (Cl 4:14; Phlm 24 [KJ, RV: Lucas]; 2 Ti 4:11); author of Luke, Acts, which give additional information: joined Paul at Troas (Acts 16:10, where first person plural is used for 1st time in Acts); joined Paul on third journey at Philippi (Acts 20:5).

Luke, Gospel of. 3d book of NT, whose Lucan authorship is generally acknowledged. Vocabulary, style, and dedication to Theophilus (Lk 1:3) show that author of Luke and Acts (1:1) are same. Outline: 1. Prolog (1:1-4). 2. Birth and Incidents Before Jesus' Baptism (1:5—4:13). 3. Ministry in Galilee (4:14—9:50). 4. Journey Toward Jerusalem (9:51—19:28). 5. Last Days and Crucifixion (19:29—23:55). 6. Resurrection and Ascension (24). Gives account of Christian beginnings (1:1-4), shows universality of Christian message. See *Jesus Christ.*

lunatic. Probably epileptic (as RV, RSV. Mt 4:24; 17:15).

lust. Sin of heart and will of man (often: covet, desire: Ex 20:17; Dt 5:21) resulting from fact that man does not love God with all his heart (Dt 6:5) but seeks all things for self-gratification (Ja 3:14—4:2. RV: pleasures — lust; RSV: passions — desire). Sexual lust plays major role (Ro 1:24), but other objects of lust are included (Ex 20:17; Mi 2:2; Acts 20:33); whole personality involved (Ro 1:24; 1 Jn 2:16). Law shows man his real condition by showing him nature of his lust (Ro 7:7).

lute (lūt). Stringed instrument (Ps 92:3 [KJ, RV: instrument of ten strings]; Ps 150:3 [KJ, RV: psaltery]).

Luz (lūz, almond). 1. Canaanite town, including territory of later Bethel (Gn 28:19; 35:6; 48:3; Jos 16:2; 18:13; Ju 1:23). 2. Hittite town (Ju 1:22-26).

Lycaonia (lĭk-ȧ-ō'nĭ-ȧ, wolf land). High tableland of Asia Minor, bounded by Isauria, Cilicia, Pisidia, Phrygia, and Cappadocia. Annexed to Galatia 35 BC (Acts 14:6, 11).

Lycia (lĭsh'ĭ-ȧ). Province of SW Asia Minor Acts 21:2; 27:5).

Lydda (lĭd'ȧ. H Lud, Lod). Town in plain of Sharon, 11 m SE of Joppa (Acts 9:32-38). See also *Lod.*

Lydia (lĭd'ĭ-ȧ). 1. Region on W Coast of Asia Minor; capital: Sardis (Jer 46:9 [RV: Ludim. RSV: Lud]; Eze 30:5 [RV, RSV: Lud]). See also *Lud* 1. 2. Woman in Philippi; dealer in purple dyes, whom Paul converted and at whose house he stayed (Acts 16:14, 15, 40).

lye. See *nitre.*

lyre. H *kinnor;* LXX *kithara.* Probably small, portable, musical instrument made of frame with 2 arms joined by crossbar

from which sheep-gut strings were stretched to frame (Gn 4:21; 1 Sm 10:5; 1 Ch 25:3; Jb 21:12; Ps 33:2; Is 5:12. KJ, RV: harp).

Lysanias (lī-sā'nī-ăs). Tetrarch of Abilene, region with Abila (18 mi NW of Damascus) as capital (Lk 3:1).

Lysias (lĭs'ĭ-ăs). General of Antiochus Epiphanes and Antiochus Eupator (1 Mac 3; 4).

Lysias, Claudius (lĭs'ĭ-ăs, klô'dĭ-ŭs). Chief captain of Roman soldiers in Jerusalem; rescued Paul and sent him to Caesarea (Acts 21—24).

Lysimachus (lī-sĭm'ȧ-kŭs). 1. Son of Ptolemy (Ap Est 11:1. RSV omits). 2. Brother of Menelaus (2 Mac 4:29-42).

Lystra (lĭs'trȧ). City (Roman colony) in Lycaonia (Acts 14:6-21; 16:1, 2; 2 Ti 3:11).

M

Maacah (mā'ȧ-kȧ, oppression. KJ: Maachah exc 2 Sm 3:3; 10:6, 8). 1. Child of Nahor by Reumah (Gn 22:24). 2. Wife of David; mother of Absalom (2 Sm 3:3; 1 Ch 3:2). 3. Syrian city and kingdom at foot of Mt Hermon (Jos 13:13 [RV, RSV: Maacath]; 2 Sm 10:6-8. See Gn 22:24). Aram-maacah (KJ: Syria-maachah) in 1 Ch 19:6. 4. Father of Achish of Gath (1 K 2:39). Maoch in 1 Sm 27:2. 5. Wife of Rehoboam; mother of Abijah (1 K 15:2, 10, 13); granddaughter of Absalom (2 Ch 11:20-22). Micaiah (KJ: Michaiah) in 2 Ch 13:2. 6. Concubine of Caleb (1 Ch 2:48). 7. Wife of Machir (1 Ch 7:15, 16). 8. Ancestress of Saul (1 Ch 8:29; 9:35). 9. Father of Hanan (1 Ch 11:34). 10. Father of Shephatiah (1 Ch 27:16).

Maacath (mā'ȧ-kăth). See *Maacah 3.*

Maacathites, Maachathites (mā-ăk'ȧ-thīts). People of Maacah (Dt 3:14 [KJ: Maachathi]; Jos 12:5; 13:11, 13).

Maachah (mā'ȧ-kȧ). See Maacah.

Maachathi (mā-ăk'ȧ-thī). See *Maacathites.*

Maadai (mā-ȧ-dā'ī). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:34; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Momdis]).

Maadiah (mā-ȧ-dī'ȧ, ornament of LORD). Chief priest who returned from captivity (Neh 12:5). Probably same as Moadiah (Neh 12:17).

Maai (mā-ā'ī). Priest and musician (Neh 12:36).

Maaleh-acrabbim (mā'ȧ-lē-ȧ-krăb'ĭm). See *Akrabbim.*

Maani (mā'ȧ-nī. See *Bani 5; Meunim.*

Maarath (mā'ȧ-răth, desolate). Place in Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:59).

Maareh-geba (mā'ȧ-rĕ-gē'bȧ). See *meadow 3.*

Maasai (mā'ȧ-sī). Priest in Jerusalem after exile (1 Ch 9:12. KJ: Maasiai).

Maaseas (mā'ȧ-sē'ăs). See *Mahseiah.*

Maaseiah (mā'ȧ-sē'yȧ, work of LORD). 1. Levite musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20). 2. Captain; assisted Jehoiada in overthrowing Athaliah (2 Ch 23:1). 3. Steward under Uzziah (2 Ch 26:11). 4. Prince slain during Pekah's invasion (2 Ch 28:7). 5. Governor of Jerusalem under Josiah (2 Ch 34:8). 6. Priest of house of Jeshua; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:18; 1 Esd 9:19 [KJ: Matthelas; RV: Mathelas]). 7. Priest of house of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ: Eanes; RV: Manes]). 8. Priest of house of Pashhur; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22; 1 Esd 9:22 [KJ, RV: Massias]). 9. Israelite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Moossias (KJ: Moosias) in 1 Esd 9:31. 10. Father of Azariah (Neh 3:23). 11. Priest; co-worker of Ezra (Neh 8:4; 12:41). Baalsamus (KJ: Belasamus) in 1 Esd 9:43. 12. Stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Malaneas; RV: Mainnas]). Perhaps same in Neh 12:42. 13. Chief; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:25). 14. See *Asaiah 3.* 15. Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). 16. Priest; father of a Zephaniah (Jer 21:1; 29:25; 37:3). 17. Father of false prophet Zedekiah (Jer 29:21). 18. Son of Shallum; gatekeeper of temple (Jer 35:4). 19. See *Mahseiah.*

Maasiai (mā-ăs'ī-ī). See *Maasai.*

Maasias (mā-ȧ-sī'ăs). See *Mahseiah.*

Maasmas (mā-ăs'măs). See *Shemaiah 18.*

Maath (mā'ăth). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:26).

Maaz (mā'ăz, anger). Descendant of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:27).

Maaziah (mā-ȧ-zī'ȧ, decision of LORD?). 1. Head of 24th course of priests (1 Ch 24:18). 2. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:8).

Mabdai (măb'dā-ī). See *Benaiah 10.*

Macalon (măk'ȧ-lŏn). See *Michmash.*

Maccabees (măk'ȧ-bēz, hammer?). Asmonaean family called Maccabaeus after surname of Judas; won freedom for Jews and ruled 166—63 BC; rebellion against Antiochus IV began with Mattathias, priest, was continued by his sons (Johanan, Simon, Judas, Eleazar, Jonathan). Prominent leaders: Judas (166—160 BC), Jonathan (160—142 BC), Simon (142 to 134 BC), John Hyrcanus (134—104 BC), Aristobulus (104—103 BC), Alexander Jannaeus (103—76 BC), Alexandra (76 to 67 BC), Aristobulus II (66—63 BC), Hyrcanus II (high priest, 63—40 BC), Antigonus II (high priest, 40—31 BC). History in Books of Maccabees.

Macedonia (măs-ĕ-dō'nĭ-ȧ). State N of Greece (Balkan Peninsula) ruled by Philip (359—336 BC), extended by Alexander (336—323 BC), conquered by Rome (168 BC); often visited by Paul (Acts 16:9-12; 17:1-15; 20:1-6; Ro 15:26; 1 Co 16:5; 2 Co 1:16; 2:13; 7:5; 8:1; 9:2; 11:9; Ph 4:15; 1 Th 1:7; 4:10; 1 Ti 1:3). See also *Kittim 2.*

Machaerus (mȧ-kē'rŭs, black fortress). Place, overlooking Dead Sea, fortified by Alexander Jannaeus. Prison of John the Baptist (Josephus, *Wars* VII, vi, 2; *Ant* XVIII, v, 2).

Machbanai, Machbannai (măk'bȧ-nī). Gadite; came to David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:13).

Machbena, Machbenah (măk-bē'nȧ). See *Cabbon.*

Machi (mā'kī). Gadite; father of spy Geuel (Nm 13:15).

Machir (mā'kĭr, sold). 1. Son of Manasseh (Gn 50:23; Nm 27:1; 32:39, 40; Jos 17:1-6; 1 Ch 2:21; 7:14). Machirites descended from him (Nm 26:29). 2. Son of Ammiel; brought provisions to David (2 Sm 9:4, 5; 17:27).

Machirites (mā'kĭr-īts). See *Machir.*

Machmas (măk'măs). See *Michmash.*

Machnadebai (măk-năd'ĕ-bī, liberal). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40). RSV in 1 Esd 9:34 instead of Mamnitanemus.

Machpelah (măk-pē'lȧ, double). Cave purchased by Abraham in W portion of Hebron where Abraham, Sarah, Isaac, Rebeccah, Jacob, Leah were buried (Gn 23; 25:9, 10; 49:30, 31; 50:13). Mohammedan mosque now stands on site.

Macron (mā'krŏn). See *Ptolemy Macron.*

mad. Deprived of reason (1 Sm 21:14; Acts 26:24; 1 Co 14:23); infatuated, impetuous, or furious with zeal for cause or object (Jer 50:38; Acts 26:11 [RSV: raging fury]); foolish and deceitful (Hos 9:7); perplexed or confused in mind (Dt 28:34; Jer 25:16; Acts 26:24).

Madai (măd'ā-ī, Mede). Descendants of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5). See also *Mede.*

Madiabun (mȧ-dī'ȧ-bŭn). See *Emadabun.*

Madian (mā'dĭ-ăn). See *Midian 2.*

Madmannah (măd-măn'ȧ, dunghill). Town S of Gaza (Jos 15:31; 1 Ch 2:49).

Madmen (măd'mĕn, dunghill). Town in Moab (Jer 48:2).

Madmenah (măd-mē'nȧ, dunghill). Town N of Jerusalem (Is 10:31).

Madon (mā'dŏn, strife). Canaanite city (perh Madin) ruled by Jobab (Jos 11:1; 12:19).

Maelus (mā-ē'lus). See *Mijamin 2.*

Magadan (măg'ȧ-dăn). Place on W shore of Sea of Galilee (Mt 15:39. KJ: Magdala). Dalmanutha in Mk 8:10.

Magbish (măg'bĭsh, rendezvous). Unknown person or place (Ez 2:30; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ: Nephis; RV: Niphis]).

Magdala (măg'dȧ-lȧ). See *Magadan.*

Magdalene (măg'dȧ-lēn). See *Mary 3.*

Magdiel (măg'dĭ-ĕl, praise of God). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:43; 1 Ch 1:54).

Maged (mā'gĕd). See *Maked.*

maggot. See *worm.*

Magi (mā'jī). Title for priests and learned men among Babylonians, Medes, Persians (see Dn 1; 2; 5); astronomy, astrology probably major part of study; influential advisers of rulers (see Herodotus I). Magi (Wise Men) came from E to worship infant Jesus (Mt 2:1-11). Word used with negative connotation in Acts 8:9 (see Acts 13:8).

magic. Supposed supernatural powers gained through occult science or mysterious arts (Gn 41:8; Ex 7:11, 22; 8:7, 18; Acts 13:6-12). Includes necromancy (1 Sm 28:8), exorcism (Acts 19:13), dreams (Dt 13:1-4), shaking arrows (Eze 21:21), inspecting entrails of animals (Eze 21:21), divination (Dt 18:10, 14), sorcery (Is 47:9; Ml 3:5), astrology (Dn 2:27; 4:7; 5:7, 8), enchantment, soothsaying (Dt 18:10, 14; Jos 13:22; 2 K 21:6; Acts 16:16), divining by rods (Hos 4:12), witchcraft (Lv 19:26. KJ: enchantment).

magistrate. G *strategos;* L *praetor.* Chief civil magistrate in Roman colony (Acts 16:12-40).

Magog (mā'gŏg, Gog's land). **1.** 2d son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5). **2.** Gog's land, often identified with Scythia (Josephus) or Lydia (Eze 38; 39:1, 11). Used symbolically for forces of evil (Rv 20:7-9).

Magor-missabib (mā'gor-mĭs'ȧ-bĭb. RSV: Terror on every side). Name given by God to Pashhur through Jeremiah (Jer 20:3).

Magpiash (măg'pī-ăsh, moth killer?). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20). Perh same as Magbish.

Mahalab (mȧ-hā'lăb. KJ: from the coast. RV: by the region). City of Asher (Jos 19:29).

Mahalah (mȧ-hā'lä). See *Mahlah 2.*

Mahalaleel, Mahalalel (mȧ-hā'lȧ-lē-ĕl, -lĕl, praise of God). **1.** Descendant of Seth (Gn 5:12-17; 1 Ch 1:2; Lk 3:37 [KJ: Maleleel]). **2.** Judahite (Neh 11:4).

Mahalath (mā'hȧ-lăth). **1.** Daughter of Ishmael; wife of Esau (Gn 28:9). Basemath in Gn 36:3. **2.** Wife of Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:18). **3.** Title of Ps 53; (with Leannoth) 88; probably refers to melody.

Mahali (mā'hȧ-lī). See *Mahli 1.*

Mahanaim (mā-hȧ-nā'ĭm, two camps). Place E of Jordan, N of Jabbok; on boundary between Gad and Manasseh (Jos 13:26, 30); Levitical city (Jos 21:38). Angels met Jacob there (Gn 32:2); Ish-bosheth ruled there (2 Sm 2:8); thither David fled from Absalom (2 Sm 17:24; 19:32; 1 K 2:8); commissary depot of Solomon (1 K 4:14).

Mahaneh-dan (mā'hȧ-nĕ-dăn', camp of Dan). Place W of Kiriath-jearim (Ju 13:25 [KJ: camp of Dan]; 18:12).

Maharai (mȧ-hăr'ā-ī, swift). One of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:28; 1 Ch 11:30); commander for 11th month (1 Ch 27:13).

Mahath (mā'hăth, seizing?). **1.** See *Ahimoth.* **2.** Kohathite Levite; participated in restoring temple under Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:12; 31:13).

Mahavite (mā'hȧ-vīt). Designation of Eliel (1 Ch 11:46).

Mahazioth (mȧ-hā'zĭ-ŏth, visions). Son of Heman (1 Ch 25:4, 30).

Maher-shalal-hashbaz (mā'hĕr-shăl'ăl-hăsh'băz, spoil speeds, prey hastens). Symbolic name given by Isaiah to son (Is 8:1-4).

Mahlah (mā'lȧ, sick). **1.** Daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4). **2.** Child of Hammolecheth (1 Ch 7:18. KJ: Mahalah).

Mahli (mā'lī, sickly). **1.** Levite; son of Merari (Ex 6:19 [KJ: Mahali]; Nm 3:20; 1 Ch 6:19; 23:21; 24:26; 1 Esd 8:47 [KJ: Moli; RV: Mooli]). **2.** Grandson of Merari (1 Ch 6:47; 23:23; 24:30).

Mahlites (mā'līts). Descendants of Mahli (Nm 3:33; 26:58).

Mahlon (mā'lŏn, sickly). Son of Elimelech and Naomi; husband of Ruth (Ru 1:2; 4:10).

Mahol (mā'hŏl, dancing). Father of Heman, Calcol, Darda (1 K 4:31).

Mahseiah (mä-sē'yȧ, LORD is refuge). Ancestor of Baruch and Seraiah (Jer 32:12; 51:59. KJ: Maaseiah). KJ: Maasias; RV: Maaseas in Bar 1:1.

Maianeas, Maiannas (mī-ăn'ē-ăs, -ăn'ăs). See *Maaseiah 12.*

maid, maiden. 1. Female servant (Gn 16:1). **2.** Virgin (Dt 22:17) or young woman (2 Ch 36:17; Jer 2:32). **3.** Harlot (Am 2:7).

majesty. 1. Dignity and splendor of God (Ex 15:7 [KJ: excellence]; 1 Ch 16:27 [KJ: honor]; Ps 104:1). **2.** Splendor of rulers (Est 1:4).

Makaz (mā'kăz, end). Place in district of son of Dekar (1 K 4:9).

Maked (mā'kĕd). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:26). KJ: Maged in 5:36.

maker. 1. Human fabricator (Eze 20:49 [KJ: speak; RV: speaker]; Is 45:16; Hab 2:18). **2.** God as creator (Gn 14:19 [KJ, RV: possessor]; Jb 4:17; Ps 95:6; Pr 14:31; Heb 11:10).

Makheloth (măk-hē'lŏth, assemblies). Encampment of Israel in wilderness (Nm 32:25, 26).

Makkedah (mă-kē'dȧ, place of sheep marking?). Canaanite city N of Lachish (Jos 10:10-29; 12:16; 15:41).

Maktesh (măk'tĕsh, mortar. RSV: Mortar). Mortar-shaped valley in Jerusalem (Zph 1:11).

Malachi (măl'ă-kī, my messenger. KJ, RV: Malachy in 2 Esd 1:40). Nothing (beyond statements in book) known of this prophet; regarded contemporary of Nehemiah (Mal 2:11-17 — see Neh 13:23 to 31; Mal 3:8-11 — see Neh 13:10-13). Outline of book: 1. Preamble (1:1-5). 2. Sins of the Priests (1:6—2:9). 3. Sins of the People (2:10—4:1). 4. The Rising of the Sun of Righteousness (4:2-6).

Malcam, Malcham (măl'kăm, their king). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9). 2. See *Milcom.*

Malchiah (măl-kī'ă). See *Malchijah.*

Malchiel (măl'kī-ĕl, God is king). Grandson of Asher; progenitor of Malchielites (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:45; 1 Ch 7:31).

Malchijah (măl-kī'jă, LORD is king. KJ usually: Malchiah). 1. Levite, ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40). 2. Head of 5th course of priests (1 Ch 24:1, 9); house of Pashhur, prominent in exilic days, descended from him. See *Pashhur 4.* 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:25; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ, RV: Melchias]). 4. Sons of Parosh; divorced foreign wives (Ez 10:25 [RSV: Hashabiah]). Asibias in 1 Esd 9:26. 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31); helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:11). Melchias in 1 Esd 9:32. 6. Son of Rechab; repaired dung gate (Neh 3:14). 7. Goldsmith; repaired wall (Neh 3:31). 8. Priest; participated in reading of Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ, RV: Melchias]), dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42); probably same who sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:3). 9. Prince into whose dungeon Jeremiah was cast (Jer 21:1 [KJ: Melchiah]; 38:1, 6. RSV: Malchiah).

Malchiram (măl-kī'răm, king is exalted). Son of Jehoiachin (1 Ch 3:18).

Malchi-shua (măl-kī-shōō'ă, king is help. KJ: Melchi-shua in 1 Sm 14:49; 31:2). Son of Saul (1 Ch 8:33; 9:39; 10:2).

Malchus (măl'kŭs, king). High priest's servant whose ear Peter cut off (Jn 18:10. See Mt 26:51; Lk 22:50).

malefactor (măl'ĕ-făk-tẽr). KJ (Jn 18:30), KJ, RV (Lk 23:32-43) for evildoer, criminal.

Maleleel (mă-lē'lē-ĕl). See *Mahalaleel.*

malice, maliciousness. Vicious disposition and expression thereof (Ro 1:29; Tts 3:3).

mallet. See *trade 5.*

Mallos (măl'ŏs). See *Malus.*

Mallothi (măl'ŏ-thī). Son of Heman; temple musician (1 Ch 25:4, 26).

mallow (H *malluah,* salt plant. RV: saltwort). Plant used as food (Jb 30:4).

Malluch (măl'ŭk, ruling). 1. Levite; ancestor of Ethan (1 Ch 6:44). 2. Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Mamuchus]). 3. Native of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:32). 4, 5. Two who sealed covenant (Neh 10:4, 27). 6. Priest; head of father's house (Neh 12:2). Malluchi in Neh 12:14 (KJ, RV marg: Melicu). Possibly same as 4.

Malluchi (măl'lŭ-kī). See *Malluch 3.*

Mallus (măl'ŭs. KJ: Mallos). City of Cilicia (2 Mac 4:30).

Malta (môl'tă). See *Melita.*

Maltanneus (măl-tă-nē'ŭs). See *Mattenai 2; 3.*

Mamaias (mă-mā'yăs). See *Shemaiah 18.*

Mamdai (măm'dâ-ī). See *Benaiah 10.*

mammon (măm'ŭn, Aramaic *mamona,* wealth). Riches and its personification (Mt 6:24; Lk 16:9, 11, 13).

Mamnitanaimus, Mamnitanemus (măm-nĭ-tă-nā'mŭs, -nē'mŭs). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34 (RSV: Machnadebai); probably conflation of Mattaniah and Mattenai (Ez 10:37).

Mamre (măm'rĕ, strength?). 1. Amorite; confederate of Abraham (Gn 14:13, 24). 2. Residence of Abraham near or in Hebron (Gn 13:18; 14:13; 18:1; 23:17, 19; 25:9; 35:27; 49:30; 50:13).

Mamuchus (mă-mū'kŭs). See *Malluch 2.*

man. Creature of God (Gn 1:26, 27), transitory (Jb 14; Ps 103:15, 16), dependent on God (Mt 6:26-30; Acts 17:24-28), endowed with body (Mt 6:25; Ro 12:4; 1 Co 12:12), flesh (Ps 145:21; Is 40:6; Ro 1:3; 1 Co 1:26), soul, spirit (Gn 2:7; 41:8; Ps 76:12; Mt 10:28; Lk 9:56; Ph 1:27), intelligence (Pr; Ec; Lk 2:19; Jn 12:40; Ro 2:15; 12:2). He is self-conscious and free as being responsible to God; created in image and likeness of God (Gn 1:26, 27; 9:6; 1 Co 11:7; Cl 3:10). Man fell into sin (Gn 3; Ro 5:15-21); refuses to honor and thank God, reverences and worships created things (Ro 1:19-25); subject to death (Ro 5:17). God confronts man in Law, shows his alienation (Ro 7:14-24), saves him through faith in Jesus Christ (Ro 5:15 to 21), and conforms believer to His Son's image (Ro 8:29; 1 Co 15:48, 49; Cl 1:15; 3:10). Names: H: 1. *'ādhām* (earthy creature, mankind. Gn 1:27). 2. *'ish* (man as individual; distinguished from woman. Gn 3:16). 3. *'enosh* (mortal. 2 Ch 14:11). 4. *ba'al* (master. Gn 20:3). 5. *gebher, gibhor* (strong man, hero. Ex 10:11). 6. *zakhar* (male. Lv 15:33). G: 1. *anthropos* (generic. Ro 5:12). 2. *aner* (man as individual. Mt 7:24). 3. *arsen* (male. Ro 1:27). See *body; flesh; Jesus Christ; sin; soul; spirit.*

Man of Sin. Man of lawlessness; exalts self over God; sits in God's temple; proclaims self God; brings rebellion, deception, delusion; revealed at Parousia (2 Th 2:3-12. See Dn 7; 1 Jn 2:18; Rv 13; 19).

Man, Son of. See *Jesus Christ.*

Manaen (măn'ă-ĕn, comforter). Christian prophet or teacher at Antioch (Acts 13:1).

Manahath (măn'ă-hăth, rest). 1. Horite; son of Shobal (Gn 36:23; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Place to which Benjaminites were carried captive (1 Ch 8:6).

Manahathites, Manahethites (mă-nā'hăth-ĭts, -hĕth-ĭts). Descendants of Manahath (1 Ch 2:54). See also *Menuhoth.*

Manasseas (măn-ă-sē'ăs). See *Manasseh 5.*

Manasseh (mă-năs'ĕ, cause to forget). 1. 1st son of Joseph and Asenath (Gn 41:50, 51); blessed by Jacob (Gn 48:8-22). 2. Tribe descended from Manasseh (Gn 50:23; Nm 26:28-34; Jos 17:1; Rv 7:6 [KJ: Manasses]); half of tribe possessed Gilead and Bashan E of Jordan (Nm 32:33-42; Jos 12:4-6; Dt 3:13-17); other half settled W of Jordan, S of Asher and Issachar, N of Ephraim (Jos 17:5-10). 3. H in Ju 18:30 for Moses (RV, RSV). 4. 14th king of Judah; son and successor of Hezekiah; wicked; restored many forms of heathen worship; carried into captivity by Assyrians (2 K 21; 2 Ch 33; Jer 47—49; Zph 2:4-9; Mt 1:10 [KJ: Manasses]). Mentioned in inscription of Esarhaddon. 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). Manasseas in 1 Esd 9:31. 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd

9:33 [KJ, RV: Manasses]). 7. Husband of Judith (Jdth 8:2. KJ, RV: Manasses).

Manasses (mȧ-năs'ēz). 1. Mentioned in Tob 14:10 (RSV: Ahikar). 2. See *Manasseh.*

Manassites (mȧ-năs'īts). Descendants of Manasseh (Dt 4:43; 2 K 10:33).

mandrake (măn'drāk). Narcotic, slightly poisonous plant with whitish or violet-purple flowers and forked roots; regarded as love potion (Gn 30:14-16; SS 7:13).

maneh (măn'ĕ). See *mina.*

Manes (mā'nēz). See *Maaseiah* 7.

manger (măn'jĕr, G *phatne*). Trough for cattle (Lk 2:7-16; 13:15). See also *crib.*

Mani (mā'nī). See *Bani* 4.

Manius, Manlius (mā'nĭ-*us*, măn'lĭ-*us*). See *Titus* 2.

manna (măn'ȧ, what?) Food; like hoarfrost in appearance; miraculously provided Israel in desert (Ex 16:14-36; Nm 11:7-9; Dt 8:3; Jos 5:12. See Heb 9:4). Jesus is true manna from heaven (Jn 6:31-40).

Manoah (mȧ-nō'ȧ, rest). Father of Samson (Ju 13).

mansion. See *homes* 5.

manslayer. One who accidentally kills; could find asylum in cities of refuge (Nm 35; Dt 4:42; 19:3-10; Jos 20:3).

mantle. See *dress.*

mantle of Shinar (shī'när). See *Babylonish garment.*

manuscripts (măn'ū-skrĭpts). Original manuscripts of Bible lost. Before Christian era OT written with consonants only; Massoretes added vowels and notes. Until recently (see *scrolls, Dead Sea*) oldest OT manuscript was dated AD 916. Important NT uncials: Sinaiticus (4th c), Vaticanus (4th c), Alexandrinus (5th c), Ephraemi (5th c), Bezae (6th c). Important for NT are older papyri (e. g., Chester Beatty). See *writing.*

Maoch (mā'ŏk, oppression). See *Maacah* 4.

Maon (mā'ŏn, dwelling). 1. Town 8½ mi S of Hebron (Jos 15:55; 1 Sm 23:24, 25; 25:2). Modern Tell Main. 2. Son of Shammai (1 Ch 2:45).

Maonites (mā'on-īts). See *Meunim.*

Mara (mā'rȧ, bitter). Name given to herself by Naomi (Ru 1:20).

Marah (mā'rȧ, bitter). Spring of bitter water in wilderness of Shur (Ex 15:22-25; Nm 33:8, 9).

Maralah (măr'ȧ-lä, trembling. RSV: Mareal). Place 4 mi from Nazareth on boundary of Zebulun (Jos 19:11).

maranatha (măr-ȧ-năth'ȧ). See *anathema Maranatha.*

marble. Limestone which can be highly polished (1 Ch 29:2; Est 1:6; Rv 18:12).

Marcus (mär'kus). See *Mark.*

Mardocheus (mär-dŏ-kē'*us*). See *Mordecai.*

Mareal (măr'ē-ăl). See *Maralah.*

Mareshah (mȧ-rē'shȧ, summit). 1. City between Hebron and Gaza; fortified by Rehoboam (Jos 15:44; 2 Ch 11:8; 14:9, 10; 20:37; Mi 1:15). Marisa in 2 Mac 12:35. Excavated in 20th c. 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:42). 3. Son of Laadah (1 Ch 4:21). 4. See *Mesha* 3.

Marimoth (măr'ĭ-mŏth). See *Meraioth* 1.

Marisa (măr'ĭ-sȧ) See *Mareshah* 1.

Mark (märk, KJ: Marcus in Cl 4:10; Phlm 24; 1 Ptr 5:13). John Mark (Acts 12:12, 25; 15:37. Sometimes John: Acts 13:5, 13); native of Jerusalem (Acts 12:12-17); relative of Barnabas (Cl 4:10); spiritual son of Peter (1 Ptr 5:13); accompanied Paul and Barnabas to Antioch (Acts 12:25; 13:1); deserted on 1st missionary journey (Acts 13:13); cause of strife between Paul and Barnabas (Acts 15:36-41); went with Barnabas to Cyprus (Acts 15:39); later, helper of Paul (2 Ti 4:11; Cl 4:10; Phlm 24); perhaps young man of Mk 14:51, 52. Tradition makes Mark interpreter of Peter (see 1 Ptr 5:13) and founder of church of Alexandria.

Mark, Gospel of. 2d and shortest of 4 Gospels. According to Papias, Mark wrote Peter's Gospel. Author well acquainted with Jewish thought and life. Primarily addressed to Gentile Christians. Outline: 1. Baptism and Temptation of Jesus (1:1-13). 2. Early Galilean Ministry (1:14 to 7:23). 3. Tour to Tyre and Sidon (7:24-30). 4. Later Galilean Ministry (7:31—9). 5. Ministry in Perea (10). 6. Passion Week and Resurrection Morning (11—16). See *Jesus Christ.*

market. Place in cities for public transactions, community fellowship, and sale of goods (Ps 55:11 [KJ, RV: streets]; Pr 7:12 [KJ: streets; RV: broad places]; Mt 11:16; Lk 11:43; Acts 16:19; 17:17).

Market of Appius (ăp'ĭ-*us*). See *Apii Forum.*

Marmoth (mär'mŏth). See *Meremoth* 2.

Maroth (mā'rŏth, bitterness). Town of Judah (Mi 1:12).

marriage. Permanent union between man and woman (Gn 1:26-31; 2:18-25; Mt 19:5). While monogamy is Biblical ideal (Mt 19:5; 1 Ti 3:2), bigamy (Gn 4:19) and polygamy (Gn 30; 1 K 11:3) were practiced in OT, probably also in NT (1 Ti 3:2). Israelites forbidden to marry Canaanites (Dt 7:3, 4); there were legal restrictions on Ammonites, Moabites, Edomites, Egyptians (Dt 23:3-8. See Ru 1:4). Foreign wives divorced after exile (Ez 9; 10). Marriage between flesh of flesh (Lv 18; 20) forbidden. Some additional instances (Lv 21; Nm 36:5-9).

Marriage highly regarded as creation of God (Pr 25:24; 31:10-31). Procreation (Gn 1:28; 29:32; 30:1), assistance, companionship (Gn 2:18-24) are objects of marriage. Sexual life in marriage is honorable (Pr 5:15-19; 1 Th 4:1-5; Heb 13:4) but regulated (1 Sm 21:3-6; 2 Sm 11:11-13; Lv 12; 15:18-33).

Divorce not part of God's plan (Mt 19:3-7); allowed (Dt 24:1-4; Mt 19:7-9) with restrictions (Dt 22:13-29); enjoined under certain circumstances (Ez 10:11-44); conscience of divorced believer pacified (1 Co 7:12-16). Divorce, except for fornication, is commission of adultery (Mt 5:31, 32; 19:3-10; Mk 10:2-12; Lk 16:18).

Fathers often secured wives for sons. Marriage customs differed. Betrothal was formal, legal proceeding confirmed by oath and dowry (H *mohar*). Thereafter two regarded as man and wife (Mt 1:18-20. See Tob 7:14). Marriage celebration occurred when bridegroom removed bride from her father's house to his home (Is 61:10; SS 3:11; 1 Mac 9:39; Mt 25:1-13).

Covenant union between God and Israel spoken of as marriage (Is 62:1-5; Jer 2:2). Church is bride of Christ the Bridegroom (Lk 5:34; 2 Co 11:2; Rv 21:2).

marriage, levirate. See *levirate marriage.*

Marsena (mär-sē'nȧ). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Mars' Hill (märz). See *Areopagus.*

Martha (mär'thȧ, lady). Sister of Lazarus and Mary (Lk 10:38-41; Jn 11; 12:2).

martyr (mär'tĕr, witness). G *martus* usually: witness. KJ: martyr in Acts 22:20;

Rv 2:13; 17:6; RV, RSV in Rv 17:6; developed meaning of witnessing by giving life in early church.

Mary (mâr'ĭ, rebellion). Miriam in OT. **1.** See *Mary, mother of Jesus.* **2.** Mary, wife of Clopas (Jn 19:25); mother of James and Joses (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Lk 24:10); witnessed crucifixion (Mt 27:56; Mk 15:40; Lk 24:10) and burial (Mt 27:61; Mk 15:47); visited grave on resurrection morning (Mt 28:1; Mk 16:1; Lk 24:10). **3.** Mary Magdalene, often regarded as woman of Lk 7:37-50 (See Mk 16:9; Lk 8:1, 2); witnessed crucifixion and burial (Mt 27:56, 61; Mk 15:40, 47; Jn 19:25); came to tomb on resurrection morning (Mt 28:1; Mk 16:1; Lk 24:1; Jn 20:1); saw risen Lord (Mt 28:9; Jn 20:11-29). **4.** Mary of Bethany, sister of Lazarus and Martha (Jn 11:1); sat at Jesus' feet while Martha served (Lk 10:38-41); anointed Jesus' feet (Jn 12:1-8; see Jn 11). **5.** Mary, mother of Mark; sister of Barnabas (Cl 4:10); opened her Jerusalem home to Peter (Acts 12:12). **6.** Christian at Rome (Ro 16:6).

Mary, mother of Jesus. Wife of Joseph (Mt 1:18-25); lineage of David (Lk 1:27; Ro 1:3); gave birth to Jesus at Bethlehem (Mt 1:18, 20; Lk 2:1-20); went to temple for purification (Lk 2:22-38); fled with Joseph, Jesus to Egypt (Mt 2:13-15); lived at Nazareth (Mt 2:19-23; Lk 2:39, 40); with 12-yr-old Jesus at temple (Lk 2:41-50); at wedding of Cana (Jn 2:1-12); entrusted by Jesus to care of John (Jn 19:25-27); with early believers (Acts 1:14). Mary called blessed among women (Lk 1:42, 48. See Lk 1:28; 11:27, 28); pondered mission of Jesus (Lk 2:51); believed in His powers (Jn 2:3-5); Jesus stresses spiritual rather than physical relationship (Mt 12:46-50; Lk 8:20, 21; 11:27, 28).

Masaloth (măs'ă-lŏth). See *Mesaloth.*

Maschil (măs'kel, attentive). Word in title of Ps 44, 45, 52—55, 74, 78, 88, 89, 142. May designate nature of poem or music (perh contemplative).

Mash (măsh). Son of Aram (Gn 10:23). Meshech in 1 Ch 1:17.

Mashal (mā'shăl). See *Mishal.*

Masiah, Masias (mă-sī'ă, mă-sī'ăs). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Masman (măs'măn). See *Shemaiah 18.*

mason. See *homes; trade 11.*

Maspha (măs'fă. See *Mizpah 5.*

Masrekah (măs'rē-kă, vineyard). City in Edom (Gn 36:36; 1 Ch 1:47).

Massa (măs'ă). Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30) and tribe descended from him (RSV: Pr 30:1; 31:1).

Massah (măs'ă, temptation). Name given to Meribah (Ex 17:7; Dt 6:16; 9:22; 33:8; Ps 95:8 [KJ: temptation]).

Massias (mă-sī'ăs). See *Maaseiah 8.*

master. **1.** Master of house; husband (Gn 20:3; Mt 10:25). **2.** Ruler, owner, possessor, lord (Gn 24:14, 27; 39:20; 2 K 19:4; Mt 24:45; 25:19-26). **3.** Teacher (Mt 23:10; Mk 9:5). See *Rabbi.* **4.** Supervisor, superior (Lk 5:5; 8:24).

mat. See *homes 5; trade 2.*

Mathanias (măth-ă-nī'ăs). See *Mattaniah 8.*

Mathelas (măth'ē-lăs). See *Maaseiah 6.*

Mathusala (mă-thū'să-lă). See *Methuselah.*

Matred (mā'trĕd, driving forward). Mother of Mehetabel, wife of Hadad 4 (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50).

Matri, Matrites (mā'trī, mā'trīts). Benjaminite family (1 Sm 10:21).

Mattan (măt'ăn, gift). **1.** Priest of Baal (2 K 11:18). **2.** Father of Shephatiah (Jer 38:1).

Mattanah (măt'ă-nă, gift). Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 21:18, 19).

Mattaniah (măt-ă-nī'ă, LORD's gift). **1.** Original name of Zedekiah (2 K 24:17). **2.** Son of Heman; leader of 9th division of musicians (1 Ch 25:4, 16). **3.** Levite of Asaph family; leader of temple choir after exile (1 Ch 9:15; 2 Ch 20:14; Neh 11:17; 12:8, 25, 35). **4.** Levite of Asaph family; assisted Hezekiah in reformation (2 Ch 29:13). **5.** Levite; father of Zaccur (Neh 13:13). **6.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27 [KJ, RV: Matthanias]). **7.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27). Othonias (RSV: Othoniah) in 1 Esd 9:28. **8.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:30). KJ: Mathanias; RV: Matthanias; RSV: Bescaspasmys in 1 Esd 9:31. **9.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37). See *Mamnitanaimus.*

Mattatha (măt'ă-thă, gift). Grandson of David (Lk 3:31).

Mattathah (măt'ă-thă). See *Mattattah.*

Mattathiah (măt-ă-thī'ă). See *Mattithiah 4.*

Mattathias (măt-ă-thī'ăs, gift of LORD). **1. 2.** Ancestors of Christ (Lk 3:25, 26). **3.** See *Mattattah.* **4.** See *Mattithiah 4.* **5.** Father of the Maccabees (1 Mac 2:1). See also *Maccabees.* **6.** Son of Simon Maccabaeus (1 Mac 16:14). **7.** A captain (1 Mac 11:70). **8.** An envoy (2 Mac 14:19).

Mattattah (măt'ăt-tă, gift). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33 [KJ: Mattathah]; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: Matthias; RV: Mattathias]).

Mattenai (măt-ĕ-nā'ī, generous). **1.** Priest of family of Joiarib (Neh 12:19). **2.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: Altaneus. RV: Maltanneus]). **3.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:37).

Matthan (măt'thăn, gift. Ancestor of Joseph (Mt 1:15).

Matthanias (măt-thă-nī'ăs). See *Mattaniah 6; 8.*

Matthat (măt'thăt). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:24, 29).

Matthelas (măt-thē'lăs). See *Maaseiah 6.*

Matthew (măth'ū, H Mattathias, gift of LORD). Son of Alpheus; surnamed Levi; tax collector at Capernaum, where called into discipleship and gave feast for Jesus (Mt 9:9-13; Mk 2:14-17; Lk 5:27-32); appointed apostle (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13).

Matthew, Gospel of. Ascribed to Matthew. Papias and Irenaeus hold that he wrote in Hebrew (Aramaic). Gospel written for Jewish converts to show that Jesus is Messiah promised in OT. Outline: 1. Messiah's Birth and Early Years (1:1—4:16). 2. Messiah's Galilean Ministry (4:17—18:35). 3. Messiah's Perean Ministry (19; 20). 4. Messiah Teaches in Jerusalem (21—25). 5. Messiah's Death and Resurrection (26—28). See *Jesus Christ.*

Matthias (mă-thī'ăs, gift of LORD). **1.** Apostle chosen to fill place of Judas (Acts 1:15-26). **2.** See *Mattattah.*

Mattithiah (măt-ĭ-thī'ă, gift of LORD). **1.** Korahite Levite in charge of baked food (1 Ch 9:31). **2.** Levite; son of Jeduthun; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 21). **3.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ, RV: Mazitias]). **4.** Stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4). Mattathias (RSV: Mattathiah) in 1 Esd 9:43.

mattock (măt'ŭk). See *agriculture 2.*

maul. War club or battle ax (Pr 25:18. RSV: war club).
maxim. See *proverb.*
Maziţias (măz-ĭ-tī'ăs). See *Mattithiah 3.*
Mazzaroth (măz'ā-rŏth). 12 signs of Zodiac (Jb 38:32).
meadow 1. Pasture land. 2. KJ for H *ahu* (Gn 41:2. RV, RSV: reed grass). 3. KJ: meadows of Gibeah in Ju 20:33 (RV: Maareh-geba. RSV: west of Geba).
Meah (mē'ā, hundred). Tower of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1; 12:39. RV: Hammeah; RSV: the Hundred).
meal offering. See *cereal offering.*
Meani (mē-ā'nī). See *Meunim.*
Mearah (mē-ā'rā, cave). Place between Tyre and Sidon (Jos 13:4).
measures. 1. *Lineal.* a. *Fingerbreadth,* c ¾ in. b. *Handbreadth,* four fingerbreadths (c 3½ in). c. *Span,* distance from tip of thumb to tip of little finger when outstretched (c 9 in). d. *Cubit,* two spans (c 18 in). e. *Reed* (measuring reed, *calamus*), 6 cubits (c 9 ft). f. *Pace,* distance of step (c 30 in). g. *A little way* (Gn 48:7), the distance one could walk in an hour (c 3 to 4 mi). h. *Day's journey,* distance traveled in a day (c 20 mi). i. *Furlong* (G measure: *stadium;* 600 G ft; 606¾ ft). j. *Fathom,* distance between outstretched hands (5—6 ft). k. *Mile* (L *mille*), 1,000 paces (c 4,854 ft). l. *Sabbath day's journey,* 3,000 ft (see Jos 3:4). In Talmud, 4,500 ft.

2. *Dry.* a. *Handful,* amount held in hand. b. *Kab* (KJ: cab), c 2 qts. c. *Seah* (KJ: measure), 6 kabs (c 10—12 qts). d. *Ephah,* equal to liquid bath (3 pecks and 3 pts). e. *Homer,* 10 ephahs, an ass load (c 8 bushels). f. *Omer,* one-tenth ephah (c 5 pts). g. *Choenix* (KJ: measure; RSV: quart; Rv 6:6), c 1 qt. h. *Modius* (bushel in Mt 5:15; Mk 4:21; Lk 11:33), probably c 1 peck. i. *Saton* (measure in Mt 13:33; Lk 13:21), c 1 peck. j. *Cor* (measure in Lk 16:7), a homer (c 8 bushels).

3. *Liquid.* a. *Log,* amount displaced by 6 hen's eggs (c 1 pt). b. *Hin,* 12 logs (c 6 qts). c. *Bath,* six hins, roughly equal to an ephah (c 8 gals). d. *Firkin,* c 9 gals. e. *Sextarius,* c 1 pt. (Klinck)
meat. See *food 5.*
meat offering. See *cereal offering.*
Mebunnai (mē-bŭn'nī). See *Sibbecai.*
Mecherathite (mē-kĕ'răth-īt). Perhaps same as Maacathite (1 Ch 11:36; see 2 Sm 23:34).
Meconah (mē-kō'nà, base. KJ: Mekonah). Town near Ziklag (Neh 11:28).
Medaba (mĕd'ā-bà). See *Medeba.*
Medad (mē'dăd). Elder chosen by Moses; prophet (Nm 11:26, 27).
Medan (mē'dăn). Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).
Mede (mēd). Person of Median nationality (2 K 17:6; Est 1:19; Is 13:17; Jer 51:11; Dn 5:28). See also *Madai.*
Medeba (mĕd'ĕ-bà, quiet water). City 18 mi E of Dead Sea (Nm 21:30; Jos 13:9, 16; 1 Ch 19:7; Is 15:2; 1 Mac 9:36 [KJ, RV: Medaba]).
Media (mē'dĭ-ā). Country NW of Persia, S of Caspian Sea; inhabitants Aryan Indo-Europeans; famous for horses. In 612 BC Medes captured Nineveh. Under Nebuchadnezzar Median kingdom extended from Persian Gulf to Caspian Sea (Est 1:3, 14, 18; 10:2; Is 21:2; Dn 8:20).
mediator (mē'dĭ-ā-tẽr). Person who acts as go-between (1 Sm 2:25 [KJ, RV: judge]; Jb 33:23 [KJ, RV: interpreter]; Is 43:27 [KJ: teachers; RV: interpreters]). Christ is Mediator of new covenant, through whom God and man are reconciled (1 Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24). See *Jesus Christ.*
medicine. See *apothecary; disease.*
Mediterranean Sea (mĕd-ĭ-tẽ-rā'nē-ăn). Referred to as "sea" (Nm 13:29; Acts 10:6), "great sea" (Nm 34:6), "western sea" (Dt 11:24 [RV: hinder sea]; Jl 2:20. KJ: uttermost, utmost sea), or "Sea of Philistines" (Ex 23:31).
medium. See *familiar spirit.*
Meeda, Meedda (mē-ē'dà, -ĕd'à). See *Mehida.*
meek, meekness. Humble, submissive frame of mind; not easily provoked; ready to submit to will and truth of God (Nm 12:3; Ps 10:17; Is 29:19; Mt 5:5; 2 Co 10:1; Eph 4:2; Cl 3:12; Ja 1:21).
Megiddo, Megiddon (mē-gĭd'ō, -ŏn, place of troops). City overlooking plain of Esdraelon; situated on 2 important trade routes (Jos 12:21; 17:11; Ju 1:27; 5:19); fortified by Solomon (1 K 9:15); Ahaziah died there (2 K 9:27); scene of battle between Pharaoh Neco and Josiah (2 K 23:29; 2 Ch 35:22). See also *Armageddon.*
Mehetabeel (mē-hĕt'ā-bēl). See *Mehetabel 2.*
Mehetabel (mē-hĕt'ā-bĕl, God blesses). 1. Wife of Hadad 4 (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50). 2. Father of Delaiah (Neh 6:10. KJ: Mehetabeel).
Mehida (mē-hī'dà, union). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:52; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Meeda; RV: Meedda]).
Mehir (mē'hẽr, price). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11).
Meholathite (mē-hō'là-thīt). Native of Meholah (1 Sm 18:19; 2 Sm 21:8), *or* probably Abel-meholah.
Mehujael (mē-hū'jā-ĕl). Grandson of Cain (Gn 4:18).
Mehuman (mē-hū'măn, faithful). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).
Mehunim (mē-hū'nĭm). See *Meunim.*
Me-jarkon (mē-jär'kŏn, yellow waters). Town of Dan (Jos 19:46).
Mekonah (mē-kō'nà). See *Meconah.*
Melatiah (mĕl-ā-tī'à, LORD delivered). Gibeonite; helped rebuild Jerusalem's wall (Neh 3:7).
Melchi (mĕl'kī, my king). Two ancestors of Jesus (Lk 3:24).
Melchiah (mĕl-kī'à). See *Malchijah 9.*
Melchias (mĕl-kī'ăs). See *Malchijah 3; 5; 8.*
Melchiel (mĕl-kī'ĕl, God is king). Father of Charmis, magistrate of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15).
Melchisedec (mĕl-kĭz'e-dĕk). See *Melchizedek.*
Melchi-shua (mĕl-kī-shōō'à). See *Malchishua.*
Melchizedek (mĕl-kĭz'e-dĕk, king of righteousness. KJ in NT: Melchisedec). King of Salem (Jerusalem) and priest of God Most High; blessed Abram and received tithes from him (Gn 14:17-20). Symbol of Christ, King-Priest (Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6-10; 6:20; 7).
Melea (mē'lē-à). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:31).
Melech (mē'lĕk, king). Son of Micah (1 Ch 8:35; 9:41).
Melicu (mĕl'ĭ-kū). See *Malluch 6.*
Melita (mĕl'ĭ-tà, honey). Island of Malta (as RSV. Acts 28:1).
melon. See *food 4.*

Melzar (mĕl'zär). Persian word for steward (RV, RSV, KJ marg: steward. Dn 1: 11, 16).

Memeroth (mĕm'ē-rŏth). See *Meraioth 1.*

Memmius. See *Quintus Memmius.*

memorial. Mark or observance to remind of persons or events: stone(s) (Gn 31:45; Jos 4:3-9); Passover (Ex 12:14. See 13:9); written record (Ex 17:14); cereal offering (Lv 2:9); convocation (Lv 23:24); God's name (Is 26:8).• Lord's Supper memorial of Christ's death (1 Co 11:24-26).

Memphis (mĕm'fĭs, place of good. KJ: Noph except Hos 9:6). Ancient Egyptian city on Nile 10 mi N of Cairo. Mentioned negatively in prophets who called it Noph and Moph (Is 19:13; Jer 2:16; 44:1; 46:14, 19; Eze 30:13, 16 [RSV emends text in 16]).

Memucan (mē-mū'kăn). Persian prince (Est 1:14-21).

Menahem (mĕn'ā-hĕm, comforter). 16th king of Israel; slew Shallum and usurped throne; paid tribute to Pul (Tiglath-pileser); practiced calf worship (2 K 15: 14-22).

Menan (mē'năn). See *Menna.*

Mene, mene, tekel and **parsin** (mē'nē, mē'nĕ, tĕk'ĕl, ănd pär'sin). (KJ, RV: upharsin). Aramaic words (numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions) which hand wrote on wall at Belshazzar's feast (Dn 5:25-28).

Menelaus (mĕn-ē-lā'*us*). High priest (2 Mac 4:23).

Menestheus (mē-nĕs'thūs). Father of Apollonius (2 Mac 4:21).

Meni (mē'nī, destiny). Canaanite deity of destiny (Is 65:11. KJ: that number. RV, RSV: Destiny).

Menna (mĕn'*a*. KJ: Menan). Ancestor of Jesus (Lk 3:31).

menstealers. Kidnapers (as RSV); stole men, sold them as slaves (1 Ti 1:10. See Ex 21:16; Dt 24:7).

Menuhoth (mē-nū'hŏth, resting places. KJ: Manahethites). Place inhabited by Judahites (1 Ch 2:52). Perhaps same as Manahath.

Meonenim (mē-ŏn'ē-nĭm, augurs). Diviners, whose oak (KJ: plain) stood near Shechem (Ju 9:37. RSV: Diviners' Oak).

Meonothai (mē-ŏn'ō-thī, my habitations). Judahite (1 Ch 4:14).

Mephaath (mĕf'ā-ăth, beauty). Levitical town of Reuben (Jos 13:18; 21:37; Jer 48:21).

Mephibosheth (mē-fĭb'ō-shĕth, destroying shame). 1. Son of Saul by Rizpah (2 Sm 21:8). 2. Son of Jonathan; crippled in panic after Saul's death; honored by David and given estates of Saul (2 Sm 4:4; 9: 6-13; 16:1-4; 19:24-30; 21:7). Meribbaal in 1 Ch 8:34; 9:40.

Merab (mē'răb, increase). Daughter of Saul (1 Sm 14:49; 18:17-19; 2 Sm 21:8 [KJ, RV: Michal]).

Meraiah (mē-rā'*yă*, rebellion). Priest (Neh 12:12).

Meraioth (mē-rā'yŏth, rebellious). 1. Priest; son of Zerahiah (1 Ch 6:6, 7, 52); ancestor of Ezra (2 Esd 1:2. KJ, RV: Marimoth). Memeroth in 1 Esd 8:2 (RSV omits). 2. Priest; son of Ahitub (1 Ch 9:11; Neh 11:11). 3. Priest; head of father's house (Neh 12:15). Meremoth in Neh 2:3.

Meran (mē'răn). See *Merran.*

Merari (mē-rā'rī, bitter). 1. 3d son of Levi; progenitor of Merarites (Gn 46:11; Ex 6:16; Nm 3:17; 4:29-33; 26:57; Jos 21:7, 34-40). 2. Father of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Merathaim (mĕr-*ā*-thā'ĭm, double rebellion). Name given to Babylon (Jer 50:21).

merchant. See *commerce.*

Mercurius, Mercury (mûr-kū'rĭ-*us*, mûr'-kū-rĭ). See *Hermes 1.*

mercy, merciful, show mercy. 1. See *steadfast love.* 2. H *raḥamim* (bowels), compassion, sympathy (Is 47:6). 3. H *ḥemlah* (clemency), pity, clemency (Gn 19:16). 4. H *ḥanan* (favorably disposed), show favor (Ps 4:1; 6:2. RSV: be gracious). 3. H *Kipper* (cover), pardon, expiate (Dt 21:8. RV, RSV: forgive). 6. G *'eleos* and derivatives (pity), compassion, pity (Mt 5:7; 9:13; Lk 1:50). 7. G *'oiktirmon* (feeling pity), compassionate (Ja 5:11. KJ: tender mercy). 8. G *'ilaskomai, 'ileos* (incline toward), propitiate, propitious (Heb 8:12). G *splanchna* (bowels) used to designate feelings of mercy, tenderness, compassion (Cl 3:12. RSV: compassion).

mercy seat. Covering of ark. H *kapporeth* used especially of "covering" sin (Ex 25: 17-22; 26:34; 37:6-9). On Day of Atonement high priest burned incense before mercy seat, sprinkled blood on it (Lv 16). Blood of Christ is real atonement (Heb 9. G *'ilasterion).*

Mered (mē'rĕd, rebellion). Son of Ezrah (1 Ch 4:17).

Meremoth (mĕr'ē-mŏth, heights). 1. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36). Carabasion in 1 Esd 9:34. 2. Priest; weighed silver and gold brought by Ezra from Babylon (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:62 [KJ, RV: Marmoth]); repaired wall (Neh 3:4, 21). 3. See *Meraioth 3.* 4. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:5).

Meres (mē'rēz). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Meribah (mĕr'ĭ-bä, strife). 1. Place near Rephidim where God gave Israel water from rock (Ex 17:1-7). 2. Meribah of Kadesh. See *Meribath-kadesh.*

Meribath-kadesh (mĕr'ĭ-băth-kā'dĕsh, meribah of Kadesh). Place near Kadesh in desert of Zin where Moses struck rock and water flowed (Dt 32:51 [KJ: Meribah-Kadesh; RV: Meribah of Kadesh]; Eze 47:19 [KJ: strife in Kadesh; RV: Meriboth-kadesh]; Eze 48:28 [KJ; strife in Kadesh]). Meribah in Nm 20:1-24; 27: 14; Ps 81:7; 95:8 (KJ: provocation); 106: 32 (KJ: strife).

Merib-baal (mĕr'ĭb-bā'ăl, striver against Baal). See *Mephibosheth 2.*

Meriboth-kadesh (mĕr'ĭ-bŏth-kā'dĕsh). See *Meribath-kadesh.*

Merodach (mē-rō'dăk). Marduk (Bel); chief god of Babylonians (Jer 50:2).

Merodach-baladan (mē-rō'dăk-băl'*a*-dăn, Marduk gave son). Twice ruler of Babylon (722—710; 703—702 B C. 2 K 20:12 [KJ, RV: Berodach-baladan]; Is 39:1).

Merom (mē'rŏm, height). Place where Joshua defeated N coalition (Jos 11:5-7). Identified with Lake Huleh, Meiron, or Marun.

Meronothite (mē-rŏn'ō-thīt). Inhabitant of unidentified Meronoth (1 Ch 27:30; Neh 3:7).

Meroz (mē'rŏz). Town in Esdraelon (Ju 5:23).

Merran (mĕr'ăn. KJ: Meran). Tribe; sometimes identified with Medan (Bar 3:23).

Meruth (mē'rŭth). See *Immer 1.*

Mesaloth (mĕs'*ā*-lŏth. KJ: Masaloth). Place in Arbela (1 Mac 9:2).

Mesech (mē'sĕk). See *Meshech 1.*

Mesha (mē'shä). 1. Place in Arabia (Gn 10: 30). 2. King of Moab (2 K 3:4). 3. Son of Caleb (1 Ch 2:42. RSV: Mareshah). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9).

Meshach (mē'shăk). Babylonian name given to Mishael (Dn 1:7; 3).

Meshech (mē'shĕk). 1. Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); descendants lived in SE Asia Minor (Ps 120:5 [KJ: Mesech]; Eze 27:13; 32:26; 38:3; 39:1). 2. See *Mash.*

Meshelemiah (mĕ-shĕl-ē-mī'*a*, LORD rewards). Kohathite Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:21; 26:1). Shelemiah in 1 Ch 26: 14. Perhaps same as Meshullam 20 and Shallum 8.

Meshezabel (mē-shĕz'*a*-bĕl, God frees. KJ: Meshezabeel). 1. Father of Berechiah (Neh 3:4). 2. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:21). 3. Judahite (Neh 11:24).

Meshillemith (mē-shĭl'ē-mĭth). See *Meshillemoth 2.*

Meshillemoth (mē-shĭl'ē-mŏth, recompence). 1. Ephraimite (2 Ch 28:12). 2. Priest (Neh 11:13). Meshillemith in 1 Ch 9:12.

Meshobab (mē-shō'băb, restored). Simeonite; migrated with family to Gedor (1 Ch 4:34).

Meshullam (mē-shŭl'ăm, friend). 1. Ancestor of Shaphan (2 K 22:3). 2. Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). 3. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 4. Benjaminite; descendant of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:17). 5. Benjaminite; father of Sallu (1 Ch 9:7; Neh 11:7). 6. Benjaminite; son of Shephatiah (1 Ch 9:8). 7. See *Shallum 6.* 8. Priest (1 Ch 9:12). 9. Kohathite Levite; assisted in repairing temple (2 Ch 34:12). 10. Sent by Ezra to obtain Levites for Jerusalem (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44 [KJ: Mosollamon; RV: Mosollamus]). 11. Active in discussion regarding foreign wives (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Mosollam; RV: Mosollamus]). 12. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ, RV: Olamus]). 13. Son of Berechiah; repaired Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:4, 30; 6:18). 14. Son of Besodeiah; repaired gate (Neh 3:6). 15. Stood by Ezra at reading of Law (Neh 8:4). 16. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10: 7). 17. Chief; signed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:20). 18, 19. Priests (Neh 12:13, 16). 20. Porter (Neh 12:25). Perhaps same as Meshelemiah. 21. Prince (Neh 12:33).

Meshullemeth (mē-shŭl'ē-mĕth, friend). Wife of Manasseh; mother of Amon (2 K 21:19).

Mesobaite (mē-sō'bā-īt). See *Mezobaite.*

Mesopotamia (mĕs-ō-pō-tā'mĭ-*a*, between rivers). G translation of Aram-Naharaim, upper part of land between Tigris and Euphrates (Gn 24:10; Dt 23:4; Ju 3:8-11; 1 Ch 19:6; Acts 2:9; 7:2). Modern Iraq.

Messiah, Messias (me-sī'*a*,-*ăs*, G *Christos*, anointed one). Christ in NT except Messiah (KJ: Messias) in Jn 1:41; 4:25. High officials were anointed for office. Idea of Kingdom originated with God's promise to Abraham (Gn 12:1-3; 15). King was to be Son of David; Savior (Is 25:9; 63:1-5); Servant (Is 53); Creator of spiritual universal kingdom (Is 60; Jer 33:15-26. Emphasized as political aspirations dimmed). Messiah of Kingdom is anointed with Holy Ghost (Lk 4:18; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Ps 45:7). See also *anoint; Jesus Christ.*

metal. See *copper; gold; iron; lead; silver; tin; trade 7.*

Meterus (mē-tē'rus). See *Baiterus.*

Metheg-ammah (mē'thĕg-ăm'*a*. RV translates bridle of the mother city). Town taken by David from Philistines (2 Sm 8:1). Probably Gath (1 Ch 18:1).

Methusael (mē-thū'sā-ĕl). See *Methushael.*

Methuselah (mē-thū'ze-lä, man of dart). Son of Enoch; father of Lamech; lived 969 yrs (Gn 5:21-27; 1 Ch 1:3; Lk 3:37 [KJ: Mathusala]).

Methushael (mē-thū'shā-ĕl, man of God. KJ: Methusael). Son of Mehujael; father of Lamech (Gn 4:18).

Meunim (mē-ū'nĭm, from Maon). People who inhabited Mt Seir (1 Ch 4:41 [KJ: habitations]; 2 Ch 20:1 [KJ, RV: Ammonites; RSV: Meunites]; 26:7 [KJ: Mehunims. RSV: Meunites]; Ez 2:50 [KJ: Mehunim]; Neh 7:52). KJ: Meani; RV: Maani; RSV: Meunites in 1 Esd 5:31. Called Maonites (H) and Midian by some LXX mss in Ju 10:12. May have given name to Maon in Judah.

Mezahab (mĕz'ā-hăb, water of gold). Grandfather of Mehetabel (Gn 36:39; 1 Ch 1:50).

Mezobaite (mē-zō'bā-ī. KJ: Mesobaite). Designation of Jaasiel (1 Ch 11:47).

Miamin (mī'*a*-mĭn). See *Mijamin 2; 4.*

Mibhar (mĭb'här). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:38).

Mibsam (mĭb'săm, sweet odor). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 1 Ch 1:29). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25).

Mibzar (mĭb'zär, stronghold). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:42; 1 Ch 1:53).

Mica (mī'kä, who is like LORD). 1. See *Micah 3.* 2. Levite; signed covenant (Neh 10:11. KJ: Micha). 3. Descendant of Asaph (1 Ch 9:15 [KJ: Micah]; Neh 11: 17, 22 [KJ: Micha]). Micaiah (KJ: Michaiah) in Neh 12:35.

Micah (mī'kä, who is like LORD). 1. Ephraimite; mother made image for which he secured priest (Ju 17; 18). 2. Reubenite (1 Ch 5:5). 3. Jonathan's grandson; Mephibosheth's son (1 Ch 8:34, 35; 9:40, 41). Mica (KJ: Micha) in 2 Sm 9:12. 4. *Mica 3.* 5. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:20; 24:24, 25 [KJ: Micah]). 6. Achbor's father (2 Ch 34:20). Micaiah (KJ: Michaiah) in 2 K 22:12. 7. 6th minor prophet; "of Moresheth" (KJ: Morashtite; RV: Morashtite), probably Moresheth-gath (Mi 1:1, 14); prophesied in reigns of Jotham, Ahaz, Hezekiah (Mi 1:1; Jer 26: 18 [RV: Micaiah]; 2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Micheas]). 8. Simeonite (Jdth 6:15. KJ: Micha).

Micah, Book of. 6th book of minor prophets. Emphasizes God's judgment on wicked; salvation for all; Bethlehem-born Messiah; worship by justice and love. Outline: 1. Approaching Judgment (1—3). 2. Promises of Deliverance (4, 5). 3. Israel's Failure; God's Faithfulness and Salvation (6, 7).

Micaiah (mī'kā'yä, who is like LORD). 1. See *Maacah 5.* 2. Prophet; son of Imlah; predicted death of Ahab (1 K 22:7-28; 2 Ch 18:6-27). 3. See *Micah 6.* 4. See *Mica 3.* 5. Priest (Neh 12:41. KJ: Michaiah). 6. See *Micah 7.* 7. Reported Jeremiah's prophecies to princes (Jer 36: 11-13. KJ: Michaiah). 8. Prince in Judah (2 Ch 17:7. KJ: Michaiah).

Micha [mī'kä]. See *Mica 2; 3; Micah 3; 5; 8.*

Michael (mī'kĕl, who is like God). 1. Asherite; father of spy Sethur (Nm 13:13). 2. Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). 3. Gadite; ancestor of preceding (1 Ch 5:14). 4. Ancestor of Asaph (1 Ch 6:40). 5. Issacharite (1 Ch 7:3). 6. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:16). 7. Manassite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20). 8. Omri's father (1 Ch 27:18). 9. Jehoshaphat's son (2 Ch 21:2). 10. Zebadiah's father (Ez 8:8). 11. Archangel (Jude 9; Tob 12:15); fought for

Israel (Dn 10:13, 21; 12:1); disputed with Satan for Moses' body (Jude 9); fought Satan, the dragon (Rv 12:7).

Michah (mī'kə). See *Micah 5.*

Michaiah (mī-kā'ə). See *Maacah 5; Mica 3; Micah 6; Micaiah 5; 7; 8.*

Michal (mī'kəl, Michael). Saul's daughter; David's wife (1 Sm 14:49; 18:20, 27; 19: 11-17; 25:44; 2 Sm 3:13, 14; 6:16-23; 1 Ch 15:29). See also *Merab.*

Micheas (mī-kē'əs). See *Micah 7.*

Michmas, Michmash (mik'məs, mik'məsh, treasury). Town on E slope of mt ridge of Palestine, 7 mi N of Jerusalem. Strategy of Jonathan at Michmash led to defeat of Philistines (1 Sm 13; 14). Inhabited by Jews after captivity (Neh 11: 31). Michmas in Ez 2:27; Neh 7:31; 1 Esd 5:21 [KJ, RV: Macalon]). Residence of Jonathan Maccabaeus (1 Mac 9:73. KJ: Machmas). Modern Mukhmas.

Michmethah, Michmethath (mik'mē-thə, -thăth). Border town of Ephraim and Manasseh (Jos 16:6; 17:7).

Michri (mik'rī, precious). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Michtam (mik'təm. RSV: Miktam). Meaning uncertain (title Ps 16; 56—60). KJ marg: a golden Psalm; possibly: "for private meditation"; "covering (for sin)."

Middin (mid'in). Town W of Dead Sea (Jos 15:61).

Midian (mid'ĭ-ən, strife). 1. Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2). 2. Midianites and their land (Ex 3:1; Nm 22:4; Ju 7:13). KJ: Madian in Jdth 2:26; Acts 7:29.

Midianites (mid'ĭ-ən-īts). Race S of Moab and E of Gulf of Aqabah; boundary shifted; merchants (Gn 37:25-36); Moses fled to Midian, married Zipporah (Ex 2—4); opposed and defeated by Israel (Nm 22—25; 31); defeated by Gideon (Ju 6—8).

midwife. Assistant at childbirth (Gn 35:17; 38:28; Ex 1:15-21).

Migdal-el (mig'dəl-ĕl', tower of God). Fortified city of Naptali, W of Huleh (Jos 19:38).

Migdal-gad (mig'dəl-găd', tower of Gad). Town in Shephelah (Jos 15:37).

Migdol (mig'dŏl, tower). 1. Egyptian town near Red Sea (Ex 14:2; Nm 33:7). 2. Egyptian town, 12 mi S of Pelusium (Jer 44:1; 46:14). KJ, RV: tower in Eze 29:10; 30:6.

mighty men. Heroes of David (2 Sm 23:8).

Migron (mig'rŏn, precipice). Benjaminite town (1 Sm 14:2; Is 10:28).

Mijamin (mij'ə-min, on right hand). 1. Head of 6th course of priests (1 Ch 24:9). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:25 [KJ: Miamin]; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ, RV: Maelus]). 3. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:7). Perhaps same as Miniamin in Neh 12:41. 4. Chief priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:5. KJ: Miamin). Father's house called Miniamin (Neh 12:17).

Mikloth (mik'lŏth, rods). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:32; 9:37, 38). 2. Chief officer of David (1 Ch 27:4. RSV omits).

Mikneiah (mik-nē'yə, possession of LORD). Temple gatekeeper; musician (1 Ch 15: 18, 21).

Miktam (mik'təm). See *Michtam.*

Milalai (mil-ə-lā'ī, eloquent). Levite; musician (Neh 12:36).

Milcah (mil'kə, counsel). 1. Haran's daughter; Nahor's wife (Gn 11:29; 22:20-23; 24:15, 24, 47). 2. Daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4).

Milcom (mil'kŏm, their king). National god of Ammonites (1 K 11:5, 33; 2 K 23:13; Jer 49:1, 3 [RV: Malcam; KJ: their king]; Zph 1:5 [RV: Malcam; KJ: Malcham]); worship introduced by Solomon. Sometimes identified with Molech.

mile. See *measures 1k.*

Miletum, Miletus (mī-lē'təm, mī-lē'təs). Ionian coastal city, 36 mi S of Ephesus (Acts 20:15, 17; 2 Ti 4:20 [KJ: Miletum]).

milk. See *food 8.*

mill. See *food 1.*

millennium (L thousand years). Term applied to period when Christ supposedly will appear on earth with saints and rule for 1,000 yrs before or after resurrection and judgment; based on literal interpretation of Rv 20:1-7.

millet. See *food 1.*

Millo (mil'ō, filling). 1. Filled-in fortification, probably on N of Davidic Jerusalem (2 Sm 5:9; 1 K 9:15, 24; 11:27; 1 Ch 11:8; 2 Ch 32:5). Probably same in 2 K 12:20). 2. Citadel of Shechem (Ju 9:6, 20. RSV: Beth-millo).

millstone. See *food 1.*

mina (mī'nə. KJ, RV: maneh). Babylonian weight used in Palestine (60 shekels). Light mina was c 500 grams; heavy, 1,000 grams (Eze 45:12).

mine. Process of mining described in Jb 28:1-11 (KJ: vein). Iron and copper mined (Dt 8:9). Mines of Spain were famous (1 Mac 8:3).

mineral. See *flint; marble; metal; ornaments.*

Miniamin (mĭn'yə-mĭn, from the right hand). 1. Levite; distributed offerings (2 Ch 31:15). 2. Father's house of priests (Neh 12:17). 3. Priest; blew trumpet at dedication of wall (Neh 12:41). See also *Mijamin 3.*

minister. 1. One who serves or waits on another (Ex 24:13 [RSV: servant]; Jos 1:1. See Mt 27:55). 2. One who is active in special religious service. In OT priests performed ministry (Ex 28:43; Dt 10:8). Prophets and kings also consecrated to sacred service. See *king; prophet; priest.* Usual NT word for ministry is *diakonia* (service). All Christians are ministers of Christ (Jn 12:26) and receive *charisma* (gift. 1 Co 12:4-13; 1 Ptr 4:10). There are, however, special ministries in Word and sacrament (1 Co 12:28-31; 2 Co 6: 3-10; 1 Ti 4:6): apostles (Lk 6:13); evangelists (Acts 21:8; 2 Ti 4:5); pastors (Eph 4:11. See Acts 20:28); teachers (Ro 12:7; Ja 3:1 [KJ: masters]); elders (Acts 14:23; 1 Ti 5:17); bishop (1 Ti 3:1-7); deacons (Ph 1:1; 1 Ti 3:8).

ministration (min-is-trā'shun). See *dispensation.*

Minni (mĭn'ī). People in Armenia (Jer 51: 27).

Minnith (mĭn'ith). Town E of Jordan near Rabbath-ammon (Ju 11:33; Eze 27:17 [RSV: olives]).

minstrel. Musician; usually sang to accompaniment (2 K 3:15; Ps 68:25 [KJ: players]; Mt 9:23 [RSV, RV: flute players]; Rv 18:22 [KJ: musicians]).

mint. See *food 4.*

Miphkad (mif'kăd, appointment. RV: Hammiphkad; RSV: Muster). Gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:31).

miracle. OT: extraordinary manifestation of God's presence (Nm 16:30; Jos 10: 10-14; 2 K 20:8-11); recognized as being from God by faith (Ex 7—12; Ju 6: 17-21, 36-40; 1 K 18:38, 39). NT: miracle, or act of power (Acts 19:11); signs

(Lk 21:25; Jn 2:11) whose significance is received by faith (Jn 6:26; 11:25-27, 38-40; 20:30, 31); wonders outside operation of known laws (Jn 4:48; Acts 2:19; 2 Co 12:12).

Miriam (mĭr'ĭ-ăm, rebellion). **1.** Sister of Moses and Aaron; led women with timbrels and dancing (Ex 2:4-10); prophetess (Ex 15:20, 21); opposed Moses (Nm 12:1-15); buried at Kadesh (Nm 20:1). **2.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Mirma, Mirmah (mûr'mȧ, deceit). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:10).

mirror. (KJ in OT: looking glass; in NT: glass.) Of polished metal (Ex 38:8; Jb 37:18; 1 Co 13:12; Ja 1:23; Wis 7:26; Sir 12:11).

Misael (mĭs'ȧ-ĕl). See *Mishael 2.*

Misgab (mĭs'găb, high. RV marg.: the high fort. RSV: fortress). Possibly, surname for Kir Moab (Jer 48:1).

Mishael (mĭsh'ȧ-ĕl, who is like God?). **1.** Moses' uncle (Ex 6:22; Lv 10:4, 5). **2.** Stood by Ezra at reading of Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ, RV: Misael]). **3.** See *Meshach.*

Mishal (mī'shăl, prayer). City of Asher (Jos 19:26. KJ: Misheal); assigned to Levites (Jos 21:30). Mashal in 1 Ch 6:74.

Misham (mī'shăm). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:12).

Misheal (mĭsh'ē-ăl). See *Mishal.*

Mishma (mĭsh'mȧ, hearing). **1.** Son of Ishmael; founder of Arabian tribe (Gn 25:14; 1 Ch 1:30). **2.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25, 26).

Mishmannah (mĭsh-măn'ȧ, fatness). Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:10).

Mishraites (mĭsh'rȧ-īts). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53).

Mispar (mĭs'pär, narrative). Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2 [KJ: Mizpar]; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Aspharasus]). Mispereth in Neh 7:7.

Mispereth (mĭs'pē-rĕth). See *Mispar.*

Misrephoth-maim (mĭs'rē-fŏth-mā'ĭm, burning waters). Place between Zidon and Mizpah (Jos 11:8; 13:6).

mist (mĭst). **1.** Water particles in atmosphere near earth (Gn 2:6; Jer 10:13 [KJ, RV: vapors]). **2.** Mist (and cloud) figuratively of transitoriness (2 Ptr 2:17a. KJ: cloud. See Is 44:22; Hos 13:3).

mite (mīt. RSV: copper coin). Coin, c 2 mills (Mk 12:41-44; Lk 21:1-4).

miter (mī'tẽr). See *mitre.*

Mithcah, Mithkah (mĭth'kä, sweetness). Desert encampment (Nm 33:28).

Mithnite (mĭth'nīt). Designation of Joshaphat (1 Ch 11:43).

Mithradates (mĭth-rȧ-dā'tēz). See *Mithredath.*

Mithredath (mĭth'rē-dăth, gift of Mithra). **1.** Treasurer of Cyrus (Ez 1:8). Mithridates (RV: Mithradates) in 1 Esd 2:11. **2.** Persian officer in Samaria (Ez 4:7). Mithridates (RV: Mithradates) in 1 Esd 2:16.

Mithridates (mĭth-ri-dā'tēz). See *Arsaces; Mithredath.*

mitre (mī'tẽr. RSV: turban). Priestly turban; inscribed: Holy (KJ: holiness) to the Lord (Ex 28:4, 36-39; 29:6; 39:28 to 31; Lv 8:9; 16:4).

Mitylene (mĭt-ĭ-lē'nē). City on Lesbos (Acts 20:14, 15).

mixed marriage. See *marriage.*

mixed multitude. Company of non-Israelites, or descendants of mixed marriages (Ex 12:38; Neh 13:3).

Mizar (mī'zär, little). Hill near Hermon (Ps 42:6).

Mizpah, Mizpeh (mĭz'pä, mĭz'pē, watch-tower). **1.** Stone heap erected in Gilead by Jacob as witness of covenant with Laban. Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha; Jacob, Galeed ("cairn of testimony"). Mizpah blessing spoken there (Gn 31:44 to 49). Possibly same as Ramoth-gilead. **2.** Region near Mt Hermon (Jos 11:3). **3.** Town near Lachish (Jos 15:38). Modern Tell es Safiyeh. **4.** See Ramoth-gilead. **5.** Territory in Benjamin (Jos 18:26) near Jerusalem (1 Mac 3:46. KJ: Maspha); tribes gathered there (1 Sm 7:5-17); fortified by Asa (1 K 15:16-22); burial place of Gedaliah (2 K 25:23); inhabited after captivity (Neh 3:7). **6.** Place in Moab (1 Sm 22:3).

Mizpar (mĭz'pär). See *Mispar.*

Mizpeh. See *Mizpah.*

Mizraim (mĭz'rȧ-ĭm). **1.** Son of Ham (Gn 10:6, 13, 14; 1 Ch 1:8, 11, 12. RSV: Egypt); ancestor of Egyptians, people of N Africa, Hamitic people of Canaan. **2.** H for Egypt (Gn 45:20; Is 11:11).

Mizzah (mĭz'ȧ). Descendant of Esau; chief in Edom (Gn 36:13, 17; 1 Ch 1:37).

Mnason (nā'son). Cyprian disciple (Acts 21:16).

Moab (mō'ăb). **1.** Son of Lot by his daughter; ancestor of Moabites (Gn 39:30-38). **2.** Moabites and their land, well-watered tableland E of Jordan (Nm 21:13-15); refused passage to Israel (Ju 11:17, 18); sent Balaam to curse Israel (Nm 22—24); held Israel subject (Ju 3:12-14); subdued by David (2 Sm 8:2, 12; 1 Ch 18:2, 11); enemies of Israel (2 K 1:1; 24:2; 2 Ch 20:1-30); denounced by prophets (Is 15; 16; Jer 9:26; 48; Eze 25:8-11; Am 2:1; Zph 2:8-11). Ruth was Moabitess (Ru 1:4).

Moabite Stone (mō'ăb-īt). Black asphalt stele, 2×4 ft, inscribed by Mesha of Moab (850 BC) with 34 lines in H characters paralleling events of 2 K 3:4-27.

Moadiah (mō-ȧ-dī'ȧ). See *Maadiah.*

Mochmur (mŏk'mẽr). Brook near Chusi (Jdth 7:18).

Modin (mō'dĭn. RSV: Modein). Ancestral city of Maccabees (1 Mac 2:1, 70; 13:25-29).

Moeth (mō'ĕth). See *Noadiah 1.*

Moladah (mōl'ȧ-dȧ). Town c 20 mi S of Judah (Jos 15:26; 19:2; 1 Ch 4:28; Neh 11:26).

mole. 1. H *hapharperah;* burrowing animal, possibly mouse (Is 2:20). **2.** See *chameleon 2.*

Molech (mō'lĕk, king). Semitic god worshiped by sacrifice of children, practice forbidden by Jewish law (Lv 18:21; 20:1-5; 2 K 16:3); sanctuary in valley of Hinnom; worship practiced by Manasseh (2 Ch 33:6); abolished by Josiah (2 K 23:10); opposed by prophets (Jer 7:29-34; 19:1-13; Eze 20:26-39; Am 5:26 [RV, RSV: your king; KJ: Moloch]). Moloch in Acts 7:43.

Moli (mō'lī). See *Mahli 1.*

Molid (mō'lĭd). Judahite (1 Ch 2:29).

Moloch (mō'lŏk). See *Molech.*

Momdis (mŏm'dĭs). See *Maadai.*

money. In early times cattle, produce (Gn 13:2; Jb 1:3; 1 K 5:11), weighed metal (Gn 23:16; 1 Ch 21:25) used for exchange. Coins became prominent after exile (Ez 1:4). Coins of conquerors used. In NT coins of various countries used. See *money-changer.*

money-changer. Changed foreign currency into sanctuary coins for fee (Ex 30:13-15; Mt 21:12; Mk 11:15).

monotheism (mŏn'ō-thē-ĭz'm, one God). Belief in one God. See *God; gods, false.*

monster, sea. Large marine animal (Jb 7:12 [KJ: whale]; Ps 148:7 [KJ, RV: dragons]; Lm 4:3 [RV, RSV: jackals]).

month. See *time.*

Mooli (mōō'lī). See *Mahli 1.*

moon (H *yareaḥ:* pale; *l:bhanah:* white; G *selene:* brightness). Appointed for seasons, days, months, years (Gn 1:14; Ps 104:19. See *time*), and signs (Jl 2:10; Mt 24:29; Lk 21:25). Moon worship forbidden (Dt 4:19; 17:3); practiced during period of kings (2 K 23:5; Jer 8:2); beauty appreciated (Ps 8:3; Jb 31:26).

Moosias, Moossias (mō-ō-sī'ăs, mō-ŏs'ī-ăs). See *Maaseiah 9.*

Moph (mŏf). See *Memphis.*

Morashtite, Morasthite (mō-răsh'tīt, mō-răs'thīt). See *Micah 7.*

Mordecai (môr'dĕ-kī). **1.** Benjaminite; cousin and foster father of Esther (Est 2:5-7); saved Ahasuerus from conspirators (Est 2:21-23); saved Jews from Haman's plot and instituted Feast of Purim (Est 3—10). KJ, RV: Mardocheus in Ap Est 10:1; 11:2, 12. **2.** Returned from captivity (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Mardocheus]).

Moreh (mō'rĕ). **1.** "Oak (KJ: plain) of Moreh," 1½ mi from Shechem (Gn 12:6; Dt 11:30). **2.** Hill in Jezreel (Ju 7:1).

Moresheth-gath (mō'rĕsh-ĕth-găth', possession of Gath). See *Micah 7.*

Moriah (mō-rī'ă). Place to which Abraham went to offer Isaac (Gn 22:2); probably hill in Jerusalem on which Solomon built temple (2 Ch 3:1).

morning. See *time.*

mortar. **1.** Vessel of wood or stone in which grain was crushed with pestle (Nm 11:8; Pr 27:22). **2.** Cement, as sand and lime, bitumen, clay (Ex 1:14; Is 41:25; Jer 43:9 [KJ: clay]; Nah 3:14). See *homes 4.* **3.** See *Maktesh.*

Mosera, Moserah (mō-sē'rā, bond). Encampment of Israel near Mt Hor (Dt 10:6). Moseroth in Nm 33:30, 31.

Moseroth (mō-sē'rŏth, bonds). See *Mosera.*

Moses (mō'zĭz, H drawn out; Egyptian: child). Lawgiver, leader, statesman, prophet. Levite; b in Egypt; saved in basket on Nile; adopted by Pharaoh's daughter (Ex 2:1-10); educated (Acts 7:22); slew Egyptian, fled to Midian; married Zipporah, priest Jethro's daughter (Ex 2:11-25); called as leader of Israel (Ex 3; 4); with mighty works led Israel out of Egypt and instituted Passover (Ex 5—15); led Israel through Shur (Ex 15:22-26), Elim (Ex 15:27), Sin (manna given, Ex 16), Rephidim (Ex 17; 18) to Sinai (Ex 19); given law on Sinai (Ex 20—25) and regulations for tabernacle (Ex 26; 27), priests (Ex 28; 29), altars (Ex 30); returned from mt to idolatrous people (Ex 31—33); renewed covenant (Ex 34); made tabernacle (Ex 35—38; 40), apparel for priests (Ex 39); took census (Nm 1; 2); gave diverse regulations (Lv; Nm 3—10); resumed march (Nm 10); opposed by Aaron and Miriam (Nm 12); sent spies (Nm 13—15); opposed by Korah, Dathan, Abiram (Nm 16; 17); sinned at Meribah (Nm 20); erected bronze serpent (Nm 21); named Joshua his successor (Nm 27); d on Mt Nebo (Dt 34).

Moses is great lawgiver (Jn 1:17; Gl 3) with whom Christ is compared (Acts 3:22; Heb 3) and contrasted (2 Co 3:12-18; Gl 3; 4). Moses wrote numerous documents (Ex 17:14; 20:2-17; 21—23; 24:3, 4; Dt 31:9-11). Pentateuch called "Moses" and attributed to him in NT.

Mosollam, Mosollamon, Mosollamus (mō-sŏl'ăm, *-ă-*mon, *-ă-*mus). See *Meshullam 10; 11.*

Most High. See *High, Most.*

mote. Speck of dust, straw, etc. (Mt 7:3-5; Lk 6:41, 42. RSV: speck).

moth. Cloth-eating insect (Jb 13:28; Ps 39:11; Is 50:9; Mt 6:19, 20). Symbol of transitoriness (Jb 4:19; Hos 5:12).

mother. Held in high respect (Ex 20:12). Term used for ancestor (Gn 3:20; 1 K 15:10), benefactress (Ju 5:7). Figuratively: nation (Is 50:1; Jer 50:12; Hos 4:5), city (Gl 4:26; Rv 17:5), New Jerusalem (Gl 4:26-31).

mother-of-pearl. See *alabaster.*

mount of congregation. Mythical mt of gods (Is 14:13. RSV: mount of assembly).

mountain. Lebanon system began at NE corner of Mediterranean and extended NE-SW through Palestine. Mts usually peaks (Zion, Olives, Hermon, Tabor, Sinai). Were places of refuge (Gn 14:10); lookouts (Is 18:3); sites for assemblies (Ju 9:7), camps (1 Sm 17:3), cemeteries (2 K 23:16), false (Nm 33:52; Dt 33:29) and true worship (Dt 33:19; Mt 14:23; Mk 6:46. See Jn 4:20-24), abodes for animals and birds (1 Ch 12:8; Ps 11:1). Sinai (Ex 24:13; Dt 33:2), Zion (Ps 68:16; 99:9; Is 27:13) were God's mountains. Figuratively: strength (Jer 3:23); authority (Ps 72:3); righteousness (Ps 36:6); pride (Is 2:14); kingdom (Zch 4:7); Messianic reign (Is 2:2).

mountain sheep. Animal with long hair on throat and breast; found in Egypt, Arabia, Sinai (Dt 14:5. KJ, RV: chamois).

mourning. Dead mourned by tearing garments, putting on sackcloth and ashes (Gn 37:34; 2 Sm 1:11; 3:31; Mi 1:10), cutting flesh and shaving head (Lv 19:27, 28; Dt 14:1), lamenting (Gn 35:8; Ex 12:30; 2 Sm 13:36; Jl 1:8, 13), building fires (2 Ch 16:14; 21:19). Professional mourners hired (2 Ch 35:25; Ec 12:5; Jer 9:17-20; Mt 9:23). Mourning lasted 7 (1 Sm 31:13), 30 (Dt 34:8), or 70 (Gn 50:3) days. Some rites were forbidden (Lv 19:27, 28; Dt 14:1).

mouse. Unclean animal (Lv 11:29); eaten by apostates (Is 66:17); golden mouse trespass offering of Philistines (1 Sm 6:4-18).

Moza (mō'zā, issue). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 2:46). **2.** Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:36, 37; 9:42, 43).

Mozah (mō'zā). Town of Benjamin (Jos 18:26).

mulberry. **1.** H *baka'* (weeping); tree; identity not established (RSV: balsam tree. 2 Sm 5:23, 24; 1 Ch 14:14, 15). **2.** See *sycamine.*

mule. Imported (Eze 27:14. See Lv 19:19); used already in David's time (2 Sm 13:29; 18:9; 1 K 1:33, 38, 44; Ez 2:66; Ps 32:9).

Muppim (mŭp'ĭm). See *Shephuphan.*

murder. Forbidden (Ex 20:13; Dt 5:17) on penalty of death (Gn 9:4-6; Ex 21:14; Lv 24:17; Dt 19:11-13). Unintentional slayers freed from penalty in cities of refuge (Nm 35:9-34; Dt 19:1-10).

murrain (mûr'ĭn). See *disease.*

Mushi (mū'shī). Levite; son of Merari (Ex 6:19; Nm 3:20).

music. Existed in earliest times of world (Gn 4:21); minstrels mentioned (2 K 3:15). Folk music commemorated victories

(Ju 5; 1 Sm 18:6, 7); used at special occasions (Gn 31:27; Nm 21:17, 18; 2 Sm 1: 19-27), feasts (2 Sm 19:35), weddings (Jer 7:34), funerals (Ec 12:5; Mt 9:23). David organized sacred choir (1 Ch 6:31 to 48; 2 Ch 29:25) and instrumental musicians (1 Ch 16); continued by Solomon (2 Ch 5:12, 13), Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 20: 21, 28), Joash (2 Ch 23:13, 18), Hezekiah (2 Ch 29:27-30), Josiah (2 Ch 35:15, 25), Ezra and Nehemiah (Ez 2:41; Neh 7:44). David is sweet psalmist of Israel (2 Sm 23:1). Instruments: 1. Stringed (lyre, harp, ten-stringed instrument). 2. Wind (trumpet, pipe, flute, oboe). 3. Percussion (timbrel, sistrum, cymbals). In NT: flute used at funerals (Mt 9:23), for dancing (Mt 11:17; Lk 7:32); harp symbol of praise (Rv 5:8; 14:2; 15:2-4); trumpet used to attract attention (Mt 6:2; 24:31; 1 Co 14:8; 15:52; Rv 8:2-12; 9:1, 13; 11:15). Music and hymnody play important role in worship life (Mt 26:30; Eph 5:19; Cl 3:16).

mustard. See *food 4.*

Muth-labben (mŭth-lăb'ĕn): Probably name of melody (Ps 9 title).

Myndos, Myndus (mĭn'dŏs, -dŭs). City of Caria (1 Mac 15:23).

Myra (mī'rȧ). Seaport of Lycia (Acts 27:5).

myrrh (mûr). 1. H *mor;* G *smurna;* yellow-brown resin used for perfume, embalming, anointing (Ex 30:23; SS 3:6; Mt 2: 11; Mk 15:23; Jn 19:39; Rv 18:13). 2. H *loṭ;* ladanum (Gn 37:25; 43:11).

myrtle. Shrub with white flowers, sweet-smelling berries (Neh 8:15; Is 41:19; 55: 13; Zch 1:8, 10, 11).

Mysia (mĭsh'ĭ-ȧ). Land in NW Asia (Acts 16:7, 8).

mystery. Something unknown until manifested by God through some means (Dn 2, KJ, RV: secrets). Has supernatural element (Mt 13:3-50 [RSV: secrets]; 1 Co 15:51; Eph 3:1-11; 5:28-32; Cl 2:2; 1 Ti 3:16; Rv 17:5). Ministers are stewards of mysteries (1 Co 4:1).

myth. See *fable.*

N

Naam (nā'ăm, pleasantness). Son of Caleb (1 Ch 4:15).

Naamah (nā'ȧ-mȧ, pleasantness). 1. Sister of Tubal-cain (Gn 4:22). 2. Wife of Solomon; mother of Rehoboam (1 K 14:21, 31; 2 Ch 12:13). 3. City of Judah (Jos 15:41).

Naaman (nā'ȧ-măn, pleasantness). 1. Grandson of Benjamin (Gn 46:21; Nm 26:40; 1 Ch 8:3, 4). 2. Commander of Benhadad II; cured of leprosy by Elisha (2 K 5; Lk 4:27).

Naamathite (nā'ȧ-mȧ-thīt). Inhabitant of Naamah (Jb 2:11).

Naamites (nā'ȧ-mīts). Descendants of Naaman 1 (Nm 26:40).

Naarah (nā'ȧ-rȧ, girl). 1. Wife of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5, 6). 2. Town N of Jericho (Jos 16:7. KJ: Naarath). Naaran in 1 Ch 7:28.

Naarai (nā'ȧ-rī). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:37). Paarai in 2 Sm 23:35.

Naaran, Naarath (nā'ȧ-răn, -răth). See *Naarah 2.*

Naashon, Naasson (nā-ăsh'ŏn, nā-ăs'ŏn). See *Nahshon.*

Naathus (nā'ȧ-thus). See *Adna 2.*

Nabal (nā'băl, fool). Rich Carmelite sheepmaster; his churlish treatment of David appeased by his wife, Abigail (1 Sm 25).

Nabariah, Nabarias (năb-ȧ-rī'ȧ, -ȧs). See *Hashbadana.*

Nabateans, Nabathaeans, Nabathites (năb-ȧ-tē'ănz, -thē'ănz, năb'ȧ-thīts). See *Nebaioth 2.*

Naboth (nā'bŏth). Stoned through intrigues of Jezebel so that Ahab obtained his vineyard (1 K 21:1-24; 2 K 9:21-26).

Nabuchodonosor (năb-û-kŏ-dŏn'ŏ-sôr). See *Nebuchadnezzar.*

Nachon (nā'kŏn). See *Nacon.*

Nachor (nā'kôr). See *Nahor 1.*

Nacon (nā'kŏn, ready). Designation of threshing floor where Uzzah died (2 Sm 6:6. KJ: Nachon). Chidon in 1 Ch 13:9. Place thereafter called Perez-uzza(h); see *Perez-uzza.*

Nadab (nā'dăb, liberal). 1. Son of Aaron; granted near approach to Jehovah; priest; consumed by fire for offering strange fire on altar (Ex 6:23; 24:1, 9-11; 28:1; Lv 10:1-7; Nm 26:60, 61; 1 Ch 6:3; 24:1, 2). 2. Judahite (1 Ch 2:28, 30). 3. Benjaminite; son of Gibeon and Maacah (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36). 4. 2d king of Israel; son and successor of Jeroboam; evil; slain by Baasha (1 K 14:20; 15: 25-31). 5. See *Nasbas.*

Nadabath, Nadabatha (năd'ȧ-băth, nȧ-dăb'-ȧ-thȧ). Place E of Jordan (1 Mac 9:37).

Naggai, Nagge (năg'ī, năg'ē). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:25).

Nahalal (nā'hȧ-lăl, pasture). Town of Naphtali; given to Merarite Levites (Jos 19:15 [KJ: Nahallal]; 21:35). Nahalol in Ju 1:30.

Nahaliel (nȧ-hā'lĭ-ĕl, God's torrent-valley). Encampment of Israel near Pisgah (Nm 21:19).

Nahallal, Nahalol (nȧ-hăl'ăl, nā'hȧ-lŏl). See *Nahalal.*

Naham (nā'hăm, solace). Brother of Hodiah's wife (1 Ch 4:19).

Nahamani (nā-hȧ-mā'nī, compassionate). Returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 7:7). KJ: Enenius; RV: Eneneus; RSV: Bigvai in 1 Esd 5:8.

Naharai, Nahari (nā'hȧ-rī, snoring). Joab's armorbearer (2 Sm 23:37 [KJ: Nahari]; 1 Ch 11:39).

Nahash (nā'hăsh, serpent). 1. Ammonite king defeated by Saul at Jabesh-gilead (1 Sm 11:1-11; 12:12). The same or another (2 Sm 10:1, 2; 1 Ch 19:1, 2). 2. Father of Abigail and Zeruiah, David's (half?) sisters (2 Sm 17:25; 1 Ch 2:16). 3. Person at Rabbah in Ammon; father of Shobi (2 Sm 17:27). Possibly same as 1.

Nahath (nā'hăth). 1. Grandson of Esau (Gn 36:13, 17). 2. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:26). Tohu in 1 Sm 1:1. Toah in 1 Ch 6:34. 3. Levite; overseer of offerings (2 Ch 31:13).

Nahbi (nä-bī, comforter). Spy of Naphtali (Nm 13:14).

Nahor (nā'hôr, snoring). 1. Grandfather of Abraham (Gn 11:22-25; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:34 [KJ: Nachor]). 2. Brother of Abraham (Gn 11:26-29; 22:20, 23; 24:10-24; 29:5; 31:53; Jos 24:2).

Nahshon (nä'shŏn. KJ: Naashon in Ex 6:23; Naasson in NT). Prince of Judah (Nm 1:7; 2:3; 7:12, 17; 10:14; Ru 4:20-22; 1 Ch 2:10, 11; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:32); sister married Aaron (Ex 6:23).

Nahum (nā'hŭm, full of consolation). 1. 7th minor prophet; native of Elkosh; prophesied between 663 and 606 BC (Nah 1:1; 3:8-11). 2. See *Johanan 4.*

Nahum, Book of. Announces fall of Nineveh; contrasts justice of Lord of nations, who will enforce judgment, with world power. Outline: 1. God's Majesty (1). 2. Fall of Nineveh (2, 3).

Naidus (nā'ĭ-dus). See *Benaiah 9.*

nail. 1. Fingernails of female captives pared (Dt 21:12). 2. Nails of iron, copper, or gold (1 Ch 22:3; 2 Ch 3:9; Is 41:7; Jer 10:4; Jn 20:25). 3. Tent peg (as RSV [RV: tent-pin]. Ju 4:21, 22; 5:26).

Nain (nā'ĭn, beauty). City in Galilee (Lk 7:11). Modern Nein.

Naioth (nā'ŏth, shepherd dwellings). Place in Ramah where Samuel and his prophets dwelt (1 Sm 19:18—20:1).

naked, nakedness. 1. Complete nakedness (Gn 2:25; Jb 1:21). 2. Outer garment removed (Jn 21:7). 3. Poorly clad (Mt 25:36). 4. Figuratively, lack of power or resources (Gn 42:9. RSV: weakness); revealed (Jb 26:6; Mi 1:11); spiritual poverty (Rv 3:17).

name. Consummates reality of being (Gn 2:20; Is 40:26); change of name indicated change in being (Gn 17:5; 35:10). To act in someone's name is to participate in his reality (1 Sm 25:9). Names of God reveal His nature (Ex 3:13-15), will (Ps 22:22; Jn 17:6, 26), attributes (Ex 33:19; Ps 8:1, 9; 1 Ti 6:1). God is present where His name is present (Is 18:7; 30:27).

Nanaea, Nanea (nȧ-nē'ȧ). Fertility goddess worshiped in Syria, Persia, Armenia (2 Mac 1:13, 15).

Naomi (nā-ō'mĭ, my pleasantness). Mother-in-law of Ruth (Ru 1; 2; 3:1; 4:3-17).

Naphath (nā'făth. KJ: countries; RV: heights). City of Manasseh (Jos 17:11).

Naphath-dor (nā'făth-dôr. KJ: coast, region of Dor. RV: height of Dor). Place near Mediterranean (Jos 12:23; 1 K 4:11). See also *Dor.*

Naphish (nā'fĭsh, respiration). Son of Ishmael; founder of tribe (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:31; 5:18-22 [KJ: Nephish]), probably the Nephusheshim.

Naphisi (năf'ĭ-sī). See *Nephusheshim.*

Naphoth-dor (nā'fŏth-dôr). Plural of Naphath-dor (Jos 11:2. KJ: borders of Dor. RV: heights of Dor).

Naphtali (năf'-tȧ-lī, my wrestling). 1. Son of Jacob by Bilhah (Gn 30:8; 46:24). 2. Tribe marched N of tent with Dan and Asher (Nm 2:25-31); territory in N Palestine between Zebulun, Asher, and Manasseh (Jos 19:32-39); Barak was of Naphtali (Ju 4:6); captured by Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:29). KJ: Nephthalim in Mt 4:13, 15; Nepthalim in Rv 7:6, Nephthali in Tob 1:1-5.

naphtha (năf'thȧ). Liquid which consumed sacrifice; called nephthar (KJ: naphthar) by Nehemiah (2 Mac 1:18-36); also called nephi (KJ), nephthai (RV).

Naphtuhim (năf-tū'hĭm). Tribe of Egypt (Gn 10:13; 1 Ch 1:11).

napkin (G *soudarion,* sweatcloth). Cloth for wiping sweat, etc. (Lk 19:20; Jn 20:7).

Narcissus (när-sĭs'us). Roman friend of Paul (Ro 16:11).

nard (närd, H *nerd;* G *nardos.* KJ, RV: spikenard). Aromatic plant (*Nardostachys jatamansi*) from which fragrant oil is extracted (SS 1:12; 4:13, 14; Mk 14:3; Jn 12:3).

Nasbas (năs'băs. RSV: Nadab). Nephew of Tobit (Tob 11:18).

Nasi, Nasith (nā'sē, nā'sĭth). See *Neziah.*

Nasor (nā'sôr. See *Hazor 1.*

Nathan (nā'thăn, He gave). 1. Prophet; told David not to build temple (2 Sm 7:1-17); reproved him (2 Sm 12:1-14); secured succession for Solomon (1 K 1:8-45); wrote life of David (1 Ch 29:29) and Solomon (2 Ch 9:29). 2. Son of David (1 Ch 3:5; Lk 3:31). 3. Father of Igal (2 Sm 23:36. See 1 Ch 11:38). 4. Judahite (1 Ch 2:36). 5. Leader with Ezra (Ez 8:16). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:39). Nathanias (RSV: Nethaniah) in 1 Esd 9:34.

Nathanael (nȧ-thăn'ȧ-ĕl, gift of God). 1. Disciple of Jesus (Jn 1:45-51; 21:2); identified with Bartholomew. 2. Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1). 3. 4. See *Nethanel 7; 8.*

Nathanias (năth-ȧ-nī'ăs). See *Nathan 6.*

Nathan-melech (nā'thăn-mē'lĕk, king's gift). Chamberlain of Josiah (2 K 23:11).

nations. Used in OT for non-Jews (Ex 34:24; Is 43:9; Jer 10:1-25) in addition to ordinary use (Gn 10:5). See also *gentiles.*

Naum (nā'um). See *Johanan 4.*

nave (nā'vē). See *Nun.*

nave (nāv). Holy place of temple (1 K 6:3, 5, 17, 33 [KJ, RV: temple]; 2 Ch 3:4, 5, 13 [KJ, RV: house]; Eze 41 [KJ, RV: temple]).

navy. See *boats.*

Nazarene (năz-ȧ-rēn'). 1. Inhabitant of Nazareth (Mt 2:23 Mk 14:67 [KJ: of Nazareth]). 2. A Christian (Acts 24:5).

Nazareth (năz'ȧ-rĕth). Town of Galilee on edge of mts N of Jezreel; home town of Jesus (Mk 1:9; Mt 4:13; Lk 1:26; 2:4, 51; 4:16-44), who is frequently referred to as "of Nazareth" (Lk 18:37; Jn 1:45, 46; 19:19; Acts 2:22).

Nazarite, Nazirite (năz'ȧ-rīt, -ĭ-ĭt, separated). Person bound by vows to abstain from intoxicants, not cut hair, avoid contact with dead, abstain from unclean food (Nm 6:1-21; Ju 13; Am 2:11, 12). See Acts 21:20-26.

Neah (nē'ȧ, slope). Border town of Zebulun (Jos 19:13). Perhaps Neiel.

Neapolis (nē-ăp'ŏ-lĭs, new city). Port city of Philippi (Acts 16:11).

Neariah (nē-ȧ-rī'ȧ, servant of LORD). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 3:22). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:42).

Nebai (nē'bī. RV: Nobai). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:19).

Nebaioth, Nebajoth (nē-bā'yŏth, -jŏth, high places). 1. Son of Ishmael (Gn 25:13; 28:9; 36:3; 1 Ch 1:29). 2. N Arabian tribe (Is 60:7). RV: Nabathaeans; KJ: Nabathites; RSV: Nabateans in 1 Mac 5:25; 9:35.

Neballat (nē-băl'ăt). Benjaminite town, 4 mi NW of Lydda; inhabited after captivity (Neh 11:34).

Nebat (nē'băt, viewed). Father of Jeroboam I (1 K 11:26).

Nebo (nā'bō, announcer?). Nabu, Babylonian god of learning (Is 46:1).

Nebo (nē'bō, Nabu, or elevated?). 1. 2,643-ft summit of Pisgah of Abarim range in Moab. On it Moses viewed Palestine and died (Dt 32:49, 50; 34:1-5). 2. Reubenite city, E of Jordan (Nm 32:3, 38; 33:47; 1 Ch 5:8). 3. Place repopulated after exile (Ez 2:29; 10:43; Neh 7:33; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ: Ethma; RV: Nooma]).

Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadrezzar (nĕb-ŭ-kăd-nĕz'ẽr, -rĕz'ẽr, Nebo, defend the boundary). 1. Ruler of Old Babylonian Empire (c 1140 BC). 2. Ruler of Neo-

Babylonian empire (605—562 BC); son of Nabopolassar; defeated Pharaoh-necho at Carchemish (605 BC); made Judah vassal (603 BC. Dn 1:1; 2 K 24); carried Jews into captivity (598 BC, 2 K 24:11-16. 587 BC, 2 K 25:1-21. Probably, c 580 BC, 2 K 25:22-25). Frequently mentioned in OT (1 Ch 6:15; 2 Ch 36; Ez 1:7; 2:1; 5:12, 14; 6:5; Neh 7:6; Est 2:6; Jer 21—52; Dn 1—5). KJ (RV usually): Nabuchodonosor in Apocrypha.

Nebushasban, Nebushazban (nĕb-ŭ-shăs'-băn, -shăz'băn, Nebo save). The Rab-saris, or chief of chamberlains, under Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:13).

Nebuzar-adan (nĕb'ŭ-zär-ā'dăn, Nebo gave offspring). Captain of Nebuchadnezzar's bodyguard (2 K 25:8-21; Jer 39:11; 40:1-5).

Necho, Nechoh, Neco (nē'kō). See *Pharaoh 10.*

Necodan (nē-kō'dăn). See *Nekoda.*

necromancy (nĕk'rō-măn-sĭ). Consulting dead (Dt 18:11. See 1 Sm 28:1-25).

Nedabiah (nĕd-ă-bī'ă, LORD impelled). Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:18).

needle. Mentioned in Mt 19:24; Mk 10:25; Lk 18:25.

needlework. See *embroidery.*

Neemias (nē-ē-mī'ăs). See *Nehemiah 1.*

Negeb (nĕg'ĕb, dry. KJ, RV: south). Grazing region S of Hebron (Gn 12:9; 13:1; 20:1).

Neginah, Neginoth (nē-gē'nä, nĕg'ĭ-nŏth). Stringed instruments (as RV, RSV, Ps 4; 6; 54; 55; 67; 76 titles; Hab 3:19). Neginah (singular) in Ps 61 title.

Nehelamite (nē-hĕl'ă-mīt, dreamed. RSV: of Nehelam). Designation of Shemaiah (Jer 29:24, 31, 32).

Nehemiah (nē-hē-mī'ă, LORD comforts). **1.** Son of Hachaliah (Neh 1:1); cupbearer of Artaxerxes Longimanus (Neh 2:1); governor of returned Jews (Neh 2:1-10); rebuilt Jerusalem's walls (Neh 1—4; 6; Sir 49:13 [KJ: Neemias]); instituted reforms (Neh 5; 13); restored worship and Law (Neh 8—13). **2.** Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; Neh 7:7; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Nehemias]). **3.** Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:16).

Nehemiah, Book of. Describes how God restored Law, worship, government, and physical aspects of Jerusalem through Nehemiah and other leaders after return from captivity. Chs 1—7 and shorter sections in 1st person; referred to as Nehemiah's memoirs. Outline: 1. Restoration of Walls (1—6). 2. Watchmen Appointed, Census Taken (7). 3. Religious and Political Reformation (8—13).

Nehemias (nē-hē-mī'ăs). See *Nehemiah 2.*

Nehiloth (nē'hĭ-lŏth. RSV: flutes). Wind instruments (Ps 5 title).

Nehum (nē'hŭm, comforted). See *Rehum 1.*

Nehushta (nē-hŭsh'tă, bronze). Jehoiakim's mother (2 K 24:8).

Nehushtan (nē-hŭsh'tăn, piece of bronze). Name given by Hezekiah to brazen serpent (2 K 18:4).

Neiel (nē-ī'ĕl). Border town of Asher (Jos 19:27). Perhaps Neah.

neighbor. **1.** Person who dwells near (Ex 11:2). **2.** OT: fellow member of covenant (Ex 20:16, 17), to whom special considerations were due (Dt 15:1-11). Duty to love neighbor as self included foreigners (Lv 19:18-34). NT: Individual to be neighbor to all men (Lk 10:25-37), extending love to all for whom Christ died (Mt 5:43-48). That done to brother is done to Christ (Mt 25:31-46).

Nekeb (nē'kĕb, pass). Border town of Naphtali near Adami (Jos 19:33. RV, RSV. Adami-nekeb).

Nekoda, Nekodan (nē-kō'dă, -dăn, herdsman). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:48, 60; Neh 7:50, 62; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Noeba], 37 [KJ: Necodan; RV: Nekodan]).

Nemuel (nĕm'ŭ-ĕl). **1.** Brother of Dathan and Abiram (Nm 26:9). **2.** See *Jemuel.*

Nemuelites (nĕm'ŭ-ĕl-īts). Descendants of Nemuel 1.

Nepheg (nē'fĕg, sprout). **1.** Korah's brother (Ex 6:21). **2.** David's son (2 Sm 5:15; 1 Ch 3:7; 14:6).

Nephi (nē'fī). See *naphtha.*

Nephilim (nĕf'ĭ-lĭm. See *giants 1.*

Nephis (nē'fĭs). See *Magbish.*

Nephish (nē'fĭsh). See *Naphish.*

Nephishesim, Nephisim (nē-fĭsh'ē-sĭm, nĕf'ĭ-sĭm). See *Nephusheshim.*

Nephthai (nĕf'thī). See *naphtha.*

Nephthali, Nephthalim (nĕf'thă-lī, -lĭm). See *Naphtali 2.*

Nephthar (nĕf'thär). See *naphtha.*

Nephtoah (nĕf-tō'ă, waters of opening). Fountain and town on Judah-Benjamin border 2 mi NW of Jerusalem (Jos 15:9; 18:15).

Nephusheshim, Nephushesim (nē-fŭ'shē-shĭm, -sĭm, expanded ones). Family of Nethinim (Neh 7:52. KJ: Nephishesim; RV: Nephsheshim). Nephisim in Ez 2:50 (KJ: Nephusim); 1 Esd 5:31 (KJ, RV: Naphisi). See also *Naphish.*

Nephusim (nē-fū'sĭm). See *Nephusheshim.*

Nepthalim (nĕp'thă-lĭm). See *Naphtali 2.*

Ner (nûr, lamp). **1.** Son of Abiel; father of Abner; uncle of Saul (1 Sm 14:50, 51; 26:5, 14; 2 Sm 2:8, 12). **2.** Son of Jeiel; grandfather of Saul (1 Ch 8:33; 9:35, 36, 39).

Nereus (nēr'ŭs). Paul's Christian friend at Rome (Ro 16:15).

Nergal (nûr'găl). Babylonian man-lion god (2 K 17:30).

Nergal-sharezer (nûr'găl-shă-rē'zĕr, Nergal preserve the king). Babylonian Rabmag (prince) under Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:3, 13).

Neri (nē'rī). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:27).

Neriah, Nerias (nē-rī'ă, nē-rī'ăs, lamp of LORD). Father of Baruch (Jer 32:12, 16; 36:4, 8; Bar 1:1 [KJ, RV: Nerias]).

Nero (nē'rō). Nero Claudius Caesar Augustus Germanicus; Roman emperor (AD 54 to 68); referred to as "Caesar" (Acts 25:11; Ph 4:22).

nest. Mother bird not to be taken with young or eggs (Dt 22:6, 7).

net. Used in hunting (Is 51:20), fishing (Hab 1:15-17 [RSV: seine]; Mt 4:18; 13:47; Jn 21:6-11), fowling (Pr 1:17). Figuratively, of being caught by intrigues of others (Ps 10:9; 57:6; Pr 29:5; Mi 7:2), by own folly (Jb 18:8; Ps 35:8), by God's justice (Eze 12:13; 17:20; Hos 7:12).

Netaim (nē'tă-ĭm, plantings. KJ: plants). Place in Judah (1 Ch 4:23).

Nethanel, Nethaneel (nē-thăn'ĕl, -ē-ĕl, God gave). **1.** Prince of Issachar (Nm 1:8; 2:5; 7:18, 23; 10:15). **2.** David's brother (1 Ch 2:14). **3.** Priest; blew trumpet before ark (1 Ch 15:24). **4.** Levite (1 Ch 24:6). **5.** Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4). **6.** Prince under Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:7). **7.** Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ, RV: Nathanael]). **8.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:22). Nathanael in 1 Esd 9:22. **9.** Priest (Neh 12:21). **10.** Levite musician (Neh 12:36).

Nethaniah (nĕth-*á*-nī'*á*, LORD gave). **1.** Head of 5th course of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 12). **2.** Levite teacher (2 Ch 17:8). **3.** Father of Ishmael who assassinated Gedaliah (2 K 25:23, 25; Jer 40:7-16; 41). **4.** Jehudi's father (Jer 36:14). **5.** See *Nathan 6.*

Nethinim (nĕth'ĭ-nĭm, dedicated. RSV: temple servants). Servants or slaves who performed menial tasks in temple (1 Ch 9:2; Ez 2:43-58; 8:17-20; Neh 7:46-56). Probably descended from Midianites (Nm 31:47), Gibeonites (Jos 9:23), other captives.

Netophah, Netophas (nĕ-tō'fȧ, -fȧs, dripping). Town SE of Bethlehem (2 Sm 23:28, 29; 1 Ch 11:30; 27:13; Ez 2:22; Neh 7:26; 1 Esd 5:18 [RV: Netophas]).

Netophathi, Netophathite (nĕ-tŏf'*á*-thī, -thĭt). Inhabitant of Netophah (2 K25:23; 1 Ch 2:54; 9:16; 27:15; Neh 12:28 [KJ: Netophathi]; Jer 40:8).

nettle. 1. H *harul* (burning), a thorny shrub (Jb 30:7; Pr 24:31; Zph 2:9). **2.** H *gimmosh* (sting), nettle (Is 34:13; Hos 9:6).

new birth. See *conversion.*

new commandment. Enjoins love of one another based on love of God manifested in Christ and mediated to heart by Word and Spirit (Jn 13:35; 1 Jn 4:7-21. See 1 Co 13).

new man. Jesus Christ by His resurrection after death brought new man to reality (Ro 5:10; 8:34-39). By faith in Christ man is converted from old man to new man (2 Co 5:17; Gl 6:15) and lives in church (Eph 2:15); this conversion is worked in Baptism (Ro 6:1-4). New life manifested in conduct (Ro 6:5-11; Eph 4:24), constantly renewed in Christ (Cl 3:10, 11).

new moon. Special observances held at time of new moon, which marked beginning of month (Nm 28:11-15).

New Testament. 1. New Covenant (Jer 31:31-34) is work of Christ, by whose life, death, resurrection God's grace is brought to men (2 Co 3; Gl 4; Heb 7:20-22). Holy Spirit brings men into covenant by Word (Jn 3:5; Ro 1:16, 17; 15:16; 1 Co 2:10, 13; 2 Th 2:13). Lord's Supper is embodiment of New Testament (Mt 26:26-28; 1 Co 11:25). See also *covenant.* **2.** Books of Bible from Mt to Rv.

new year. See *time 4.*

Neziah (nĕ-zī'*á*, bright). Ancestor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:54; Neh 7:56; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Nasith; RV: Nasi]).

Nezib (nē'zĭb, idol). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:43).

Nibhaz (nĭb'hăz). God of Avites; brought to Samaria from Assyria (2 K 17:31).

Nibshan (nĭb'shăn, soft soil). Town on Dead Sea near En-gedi (Jos 15:62).

Nicanor (nī-kā'nôr, conqueror). **1.** One of 7 chosen for social work in early church (Acts 6:5). **2.** General of Antiochus Epiphanes (1 Mac 3:38; 7:26-32).

Nicodemus (nĭk-ō-dē'mus, victor over people). Pharisee; member of Sanhedrin; held night conversation with Jesus (Jn 3:1-21); indirectly defended Him (Jn 7:50-52); aided at His burial (Jn 19:39-42).

Nicolaitans (nĭk-ō-lā'ĭ-tănz). Gnostic antinomian sect (Rv 2:6, 14, 15).

Nicolas, Nicolaus (nĭk'ō-lăs, nĭk-ō-lā'us, victor over people). Proselyte of Antioch; one of 7 elected for social service in early church (Acts 6:5).

Nicopolis (nĭ-kŏp'ō-lĭs, city of victory). Roman town in Epirus, founded by Caesar Augustus, 31 BC (Tts 3:12).

Niger (nī'jẽr, black). Latin surname of Simeon (Acts 13:1).

night. See *light and darkness; time 6.*

night hag. Demon (Is 34:14. KJ: screech owl. RV: night monster).

nighthawk. H *tahmas,* unidentified, unclean bird (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15).

night monster. See *night hag.*

Nile (nīl). 4,050-mi river of Egypt; worshiped as god; famous for its fertilizing overflows and many mouths. Moses placed on Nile in papyrus boat (Ex 2:3); waters turned to blood (Ex 7:20, 21); famous for papyrus (Is 19:7). H *y:'or* (river. Ex 1:22; Is 7:18) and *shihor* (dark, Jer 2:18. KJ: Sihor. RV: Shihor). RSV: Nile, but Shihor in Jos 13:3; 1 Ch 13:5; Is 23:3, where it is regarded brook of Egypt.

Nimrah (nĭm'rȧ). See *Beth-nimrah.*

Nimrim (nĭm'rĭm). Stream of Moab SE of Dead Sea (Is 15:6; Jer 48:34).

Nimrod (nĭm'rŏd). Son of Cush; hunter, builder, founder of kingdoms in Shinar (Gn 10:8-12; 1 Ch 1:10; Mi 5:6). Many places in Mesopotamia had name Nimrod.

Nimshi (nĭm'shī). Father of Jehu (1 K 19:16; 2 K 9:2, 14).

Nineveh (nĭn'*e*-ve). Assyrian capital on Tigris; founded by Nimrod (Gn 10:9-11); Sargon II (722—705 BC) made it capital of Assyria; Sennacherib, Esarhaddon, and Ashurbanipal strengthened, beautified it (705—626); destroyed (612 BC) by Babylonians, Scythians, Medes. Many ruins excavated (2 K 19:36; Is 37:37; Jon; Nah; Zph 2:13; Mt 12:41; Lk 11:30, 32 [KJ: Nineve]).

Niphis (nī'fĭs). See *Magbish.*

Nisan (nī'săn). See *time 4.*

Nisroch (nĭs'rŏk). God of Nineveh (2 K 19:37; Is 37:18).

nitre (nī'tẽr). H *nether;* sodium carbonates and sulphates found in solution in some desert lakes (Pr 25:20 [RV: soda; RSV: wound]; Jer 2:22 [RV, RSV: lye]). Used to make soap (Jer 2:22; Ml 3:2). H *b:bor* translated "[make] never so [clean]" (Jb 9:30. RSV, RV marg: "[cleanse] with lye"); KJ: "purely," RV: "thoroughly," RSV, RV margin: "as with lye" in Is 1:25.

No (nō). See *Thebes.*

Noadiah (nō-*á*-dī'*á*, LORD met). **1.** Levite; son of Binnui (Ez 8:33). Moeth in 1 Esd 8:63. **2.** Evil prophetess (Neh 6:14).

Noah (nō'*á*, rest). **1.** Son of Lamech (Gn 5:28-32); preached 120 yrs against wickedness (Gn 6:1-9; 1 Ptr 3:20; 2 Ptr 2:5); built ark (Gn 6:12-22); saved from flood with wife, sons, their wives, male and female of every kind of beast and fowl (Gn 7; 8); repeopled earth (Gn 9:10); lived 950 yrs. KJ: Noe in Mt 24:37; Lk 3:36; Apocrypha. **2.** Daughter of Zelophedad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4).

No-amon (nō-ā'mŏn). See *Thebes.*

Nob (nŏb, height). Levitical city in Benjamin near Jerusalem (1 Sm 21:1; 22:9-23; Neh 11:32; Is 10:32).

Nobah (nō'bȧ). **1.** Manassite; took Kenath, renaming it Nobah (Nm 32:42). See *Kenath.* **2.** City near Jogbehah (Ju 8:11). Perhaps same as Nophah.

Nobai (nō'bī). See *Nebai.*

Nod (nŏd, exile). Region E of Eden (Gn 4:16).

Nodab (nō'dăb, noble). Arabian tribe (1 Ch 5:19).

Noe (nō'ĕ). See *Noah 1.*
Noeba (nō'ē-bà). See *Nekoda.*
Nogah (nō'gà, brilliance). Son of David (1 Ch 3:7; 14:6).
Nohah (nō'hà, rest). Benjaminite (Ju 20: 43 [KJ: with ease; RV: at their resting place]; 1 Ch 8:2).
Non (nŏn). See *Nun.*
Nooma (nō'ō-mà). See *Nebo 3.*
Noph (nŏf). See *Memphis.*
Nophah (nō'fà). Moabite town (Nm 21:30. RSV: fire spread). See also *Nobah 2.*
northeaster. See *Euraquilo.*
nose jewels. Rings worn in nose (Is 3:21. RSV: nose rings).
novice (nŏv'ĭs). Recent convert (as RSV: 1 Ti 3:6).
numbering. See *census.*
numbers. H used letters of alphabet for numbers. Numbers had religious, traditional, or symbolical meaning: 1 (Dt 6:4), 3 (Mt 28:19; 1 Co 13:13), 4 (YHWH, Eze 37:9; Rv 7:1), 7 (Gn 2:2; Rv 1:4, 20; 3:1), 10 (Ex 20:3-17; Mt 25:1-13), 12 (Gn 35: 22; Mk 3:14; Acts 1:26), 40 (Ex 24:18; Mk 1:13), 70 (Mt 18:22; Lk 10:1), 666 (Rv 13:18), 1,000 (Rv 20).
Numbers. 4th book of Pentateuch (H Bible: "In the Wilderness"). Contains various laws, numbering of tribes, journeys of Israelites from Sinai to Palestine. Outline: 1. Events Leading to Departure from Sinai (1:1—10:10). 2. Wandering from Sinai to Moab (10:11—21:35). 3. Events in Moab Preparatory to Entering Canaan (22—36).
Numenius (nû-mē'nĭ-*us*). Jonathan Maccabee's ambassador to Rome (1 Mac 12:16).
Nun (nŭn, fish). Ephraimite; father of Joshua (Ex 33:11; 13:8; 1 Ch 7:27 [KJ: Non]; Sir 46:1 [KJ: Nave]).
nurse. Position of importance (Gn 24:59; 35:8; 2 Sm 4:4; 2 K 11:2).
nuts. See *orchard 5.*
Nymphas (nĭm'fàs, bridegroom). Christian of Laodicea (Cl 4:15).

O

Oabdius (ō-ăb'dĭ-*us*). See *Abdi 2.*
oak. Translation of a number of H words: *'allon* (Gn 35:8; Is 6:13; 44:14); *'elah* (Gn 35:4; Ju 4:11; 6:11, 19; 2 Sm 18:14). Terebinth in Is 6:13 (KJ: teil); Hos 4:13 (KJ: elm); *'elon* (KJ: plain. Gn 12:6; 13: 18; Dt 11:30); *'el* (Is 1:29; 61:3. KJ, RV: trees); *'allah* (Jos 24:26). Oaks were abundant in Bashan, on Carmel, Tabor, hills of Ephraim, Lebanon. Noted for strength (Is 44:14), associated with important events (Gn 12:6; 13:18; 35:8; Ju 4:11; 9:6, 37), idol worship (Hos 4:13).
oath. A solemn appeal to God (Gn 21: 23; Ex 22:11; 1 Sm 14:39, 44; 20:3; Mt 26:63, 64), person (Gn 42:15; 2 Sm 11: 11), or object (Mt 5:34) as attestation of truth. Oaths of covenants were elaborate (Gn 21:28-31). To swear by God's name shows allegiance (Dt 6:13). Made by lifting hands (Gn 14:22); placing hand under thigh (Gn 24:2); passing between divided sacrificial victim (Gn 15:10, 17; Jer 34: 18, 19); standing before altar (1 K 8:31).
Obadiah (ō-bà-dī'à, worshiper of LORD). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 3:21). 2. Chief of Issachar (1 Ch 7:3). 3. Gadite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:9). 4. Son of Azel (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44). 5. Levite; son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 9:16; Neh 12:25). Abda in Neh 11:17. 6. Father of Ishmaiah (1 Ch 27:19). 7. Officer of Ahab; friend of Elijah and prophets (1 K 18: 3-16). 8. Prince; teacher (2 Ch 17:7). 9. Levite; overseer of temple repairs (2 Ch 34:12). 10. Descendant of Joab (Ez 8:9; 1 Esd 8:35 [KJ, RV: Abadias]). 11. Priest; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:5). 12. Prophet (Ob 1:1; 2 Esd 1:39 [KJ, RV: Abdias]).
Obadiah, Book of. 4th of minor prophets. Denunciation of Edomites, who ravaged land of Israel during captivity. Outline: 1. Edom's Sin and Destruction (1-14). 2. Israel's Restoration in Day of the LORD (15-21).
Obal (ō'bàl). Son of Joktan; founder of Arabian tribe (Gn 10:28). Ebal in 1 Ch 1:22.
Obdia (ŏb-dī'à). See *Habaiah.*
Obed (ō'bĕd, worshiper, servant). 1. Son of Ruth and Boaz; grandfather of David (Ru 4:17, 21, 22; 1 Ch 2:12; Mt 1:5; Lk 3:32). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:37, 38). 3. One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:47). 4. Levite; doorkeeper (1 Ch 26:7). 5. Azariah's father (2 Ch 23:1). 6. See *Ebed 2.*
Obed-edom (ō'bĕd-ē'dŏm, Obed of Edom). 1. Gittite in whose home David placed ark for 3 months (2 Sm 6:10-12; 1 Ch 13:13, 14; 15:25). 2. Levite doorkeeper (1 Ch 15:18, 24). Probably same in 1 Ch 16:38; also Korahite ancestor of doorkeepers (1 Ch 26:4; 2 Ch 25:24). 3. Founder of temple musicians (1 Ch 15:21; 16:5).
obedience. Complete response to God is duty of man (Dt 4:30; Jer 7:23; Zch 6: 15; 1 Jn 5:2); man disobeyed God (Gn 3), and humanity lived in disobedience (Ro 1:24; 5:19). Christ obtained righteousness for mankind by obedience (Ro 5:19; Heb 5:8; Ph 2:8). By faith Christian is obedient (Ro 1:5). Christian is obedient in home (Eph 5:21; 6:1; 1 Ptr 3:6), state (Ro 13:1-7), church (Heb 13: 17), to others (Eph 5:21).
obeisance (ō-bā'sàns). Bow or bodily movement in token of respect or submission (Gn 43:28; Ex 18:7; 2 Sm 1:2).
obelisk (ŏb'e-lĭsk). Four-sided, usually monolithic, tapering pillar, ending in pyramid at top, associated with Egyptian temples (Jer 43:13. KJ: images. RV: pillars).
Obeth (ō'bĕth). See *Ebed 2.*
Obil (ō'bĭl). Ishmaelite; David's camel keeper (1 Ch 27:30).
oblation (ŏb-lā'shun. RSV only in 1 K 18: 29, 36). Ritualistic offering, usually inanimate (Lv 2:3; Nm 18:9-20; Eze 44:30; Dn 2:46).
Oboth (ō'bŏth). Encampment of Israel E of Moab (Nm 21:10, 11; 33:43, 44).
Ochiel, Ochielus (ō-kī'el, ō-kī-ē'lus). *See Jeiel 7.*
Ochran (ōk'răn, troublesome. KJ: Ocran). Asherite (Nm 1:13; 2:27; 7:72, 77; 10: 26).
Ocidelus (ŏs-ĭ-dē'lus). See *Jozabad 7.*
Ocina (ō-sī'nà). Coast town S of Tyre (Jdth 2:28).
Ocran (ōk'răn). See *Ochran.*
Oded (ō'dĕd. he restored). 1. Azariah's father (2 Ch 15:1). 2. Prophet of Samaria (2 Ch 28:9-11).
Odollam (ō-dŏl'ăm). See *Adullam.*
Odomera, Odonarkes (ŏd-ō-mē'rà, -när'kēz). Nomad chief (1 Mac 9:66).

odor. 1. Unpleasant smell (Jn 11:39. KJ: stink; RV: decay). 2. Pleasant smell, figuratively, pleasing to God (Gn 8:21; Lv 1:9-17; Nm 15:3-24. KJ, RV usually: savour, savor).
offering. See *sacrifice.*
offices of Christ. See *Jesus Christ.*
Og (ŏg). Amorite; king of Bashan; last of Rephaim (Nm 21:33-35; Dt 3:1-13; Jos 12:4, 5; 13:12; Ps 135:11).
Ohad (ō'hăd). Simeonite (Gn 46:10) Ex 6:15).
Ohel (ō'hĕl, tent). Son of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:20).
Oholah (ō-hō'lȧ, her tent. KJ: Aholah). Personification of Samaria, the kingdom of Israel (Eze 23).
Oholiab (ō-hō'lĭ-ăb, father's tent. KJ: Aholiab). Danite; artificer, prepared furnishings for tabernacle (Ex 31:6; 35:34; 36:1, 2; 38:23).
Oholibah (ō-hōl'ĭ-bȧ, my tent is in her. KJ: Aholibah). Personification of Jerusalem and Judah (Eze 23).
Oholibamah (ō-hōl-ĭ-bā'mȧ). 1. See *Judith 1.* 2. Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1: 52. KJ: Aholibamah).
oil. See *orchard 1.*
ointment. Usually perfumed olive oil; used for dressing hair, perfuming skin (Est 2: 3-12; SS 1:3; 4:10), anointing (Mt 26:6-13), preparing dead bodies (Lk 23:56). Balm of Gilead and salve were medications (Jer 8:22; Rv 3:18). See *apothecary.*
olamus (ōl'ȧ-mus). See *Meshullam 12.*
Old Testament. 1. Bible from Gn to Mal. 2. Covenant of Moses. See *covenant.*
olive. See *orchard 1.*
Olives, Mount of; Olivet (ŏl'ĭ-vĕt). Ridge, 1 mi long, E of Jerusalem, beyond Kidron; Gethsemane, Bethphage, Bethany on its slopes (2 Sm 15:30; Zch 14:4; Mt 21:1; 24:3; 26:30; Mk 11:1; 13:3; 14:26; Lk 19:29, 37; 22:39; Jn 8:1; Acts 1:12).
Olympas (ō-lĭm'pās). Roman Christian (Ro 16:15).
Olympius (ō-lĭm'pĭ-us. KJ, RV: Jupiter Olympius. RSV: Olympian Zeus). Title of Zeus (2 Mac 6:2).
Omaerus (ŏm-ȧ-ē'rus). See *Amram 2.*
Omar (ō'mēr). Descendant of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11, 15).
omega (ō-mē'gȧ). See *alpha.*
omer (ō'mēr). See *measures 2f.*
omnipotence (ŏm-nĭp'ō-tens). Absolute power of God (Gn 17:1; Mt 19:26; Eph 1:21, 22).
omnipresence. Attribute of God according to which He is everywhere (Ps 139:7-10; Pr 15:3; Acts 17:27, 28).
omniscience. Term used to describe God's complete knowledge (1 Sm 2:3; Mt 10:30; Acts 15:18; Eph 1:4). See also *knowledge 2.*
Omri (ŏm'rī). 1. 6th king of Israel; former general of Elah; made king by prophets and army; moved capital to Samaria (1 K 16:16-28). 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:8). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 9:4). 4. Prince of Issachar (1 Ch 27:18).
On (ŏn, strength). Reubenite; participated in Korah's rebellion (Nm 16:1).
On (ŏn). Egyptian city (G Heliopolis), 19 mi N of Memphis; religious center of 1st united Egypt (Gn 41:45, 50; Eze 30:17). Beth-shemesh, (RSV: Heliopolis) in Jer 43:13.
Onam (ō'năm, strong). 1. Horite (Gn 36: 23; 1 Ch 1:40). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:26, 28).
Onan (ō'năn, strong). Son of Judah; refused to raise heir to brother (Gn 38:4-10; Nm 26:19).
Onesimus (ō-nĕs'ĭ-mus, useful). Slave of Philemon; letter to Philemon written in his behalf (Cl 4:9; Phmn).
Onesiphorus (ŏn-ē-sĭf'ō-rŭs, profit bringing). Ephesian Christian; ministered to Paul in prison (2 Ti 1:16-18; 4:19).
Oniares (ō-nī'ȧ-rēz). See *Onias.*
Onias (ō-nī'ăs, possibly, Coniah). 1. Onias I; Jewish high priest during time of Maccabees (1 Mac 12:7-20). KJ: Oniares (v. 19) is incorrect blending of Onias and Arius. 2. Onias III; high priest (2 Mac 3; 4.)
onion. See *food 4.*
Ono, Onus (ō'nō, ō'nus, strong). Benjamite town, 7 mi SE of Joppa (1 Ch 8:12; Ez 2:33; Neh 7:37; 1 Esd 5:22 [KJ, RV: Onus]).
onycha (ŏn'ĭ-kȧ). Incense ingredient; probably from mollusk (Ex 30:34).
onyx (ŏn'ĭks). Stone (H *shoham);* probably cryptocrystalline quartz; fastened to shoulderpieces and breastpiece of high priest (Gn 2:12; Ex 28:9; 35:9, 27; 1 Ch 29:2).
Ophel (ō'fĕl, hill). S end of temple hill (2 Ch 27:3; 33:14; Neh 3:26, 27; 11:21).
Ophir (ō'fĕr). 1. Son of Joktan and descendants (Gn 10:29; 1 Ch 1:23). 2. Region centered in SW Arabia, whence algum wood, gold, ivory, peacocks, apes were imported (1 K 9:26-28; 10:11; 22: 48; 2 Ch 8:18; 9:10; Jb 22:24; 28:16; Ps 45:9; Is 13:12).
Ophni (ŏf'nī, hill man). Benjaminite village (Jos 18:24).
Ophrah (ŏf'rȧ, gazelle). 1. Benjaminite town 5 mi NE of Bethel (Jos 18:23; 1 Sm 13:17). 2. Home of Gideon in Manasseh (Ju 6:11, 24; 8:27, 32). 3. Judahite (1 Ch 4:14).
oracle. 1. Shrine, as Holy of Holies (1 K 6. RSV: sanctuary). 2. Message, or word, of God (2 Sm 16:23; Acts 7:38; Ro 3:2; 1 Ptr 4:11). 3. Utterance of prophecy (Is 14:28; 15:1; Eze 12:10; Nah 1:1. KJ, RV: burden).
orchard. 1. Olive planted in form of shoot from cultivated tree, or grown from seed and grafted with fresh twigs from older tree; pruned with saws or pruning hooks. Harvest began in August, when whitish fruit was knocked from trees; oil extracted by placing fruit in stone basin with rolling stone fixed to lever over it, or on concave stone and crushing with stone. Oil used for ceremonial anointing (Ex 29:7; 1 Sm 16:13), fuel for lamps and torches (Ex 27:20), to anoint head and body (Ps 23:5; Lk 7:46), as salve for wounds (Lk 10:34). Symbolized peace and prosperity (Gn 8:11; Ps 52:8).
2. Various kinds of figs common in Palestine (1 K 4:25; Ps 105:33). Fig bore "first-ripe figs" (Is 28:4 [KJ, RV: hasty fruit]; Nah 3:12; Jer 24:2) in May, regular crop in July, August (Am 8:1), sometimes also late in fall; fruit and leaves usually come at same time (Mt 24:32). Sycamore fig had smaller fruit (Am 7:14). Figs were dried for year-round use.
3. Date palms grew wild along Mediterranean, Jordan valley, and in oases of desert. Dates were dried and caked for winter. Branches of palm trees were brought to Passover (Mt 21:8; Mk 11:8; Jn 12:13).

4. Pomegranates often mentioned in OT (Hg 2:19); wine made from their juice (SS 8:2). Apples referred to in number of passages (Pr 25:11; SS 2:3, 5; Jl 1:12). There was undoubtedly also citrus fruit. 5. Almonds plentiful (Gn 43:11; Ex 25: 33; Ec 12:5; Jer 1:11). Walnuts also common in Palestine. (Klinck)

ordination. Act whereby sacred office is conferred. OT priests were ordained (KJ, RV: consecrated) to office (Ex 28:41; 29: 9, 33; Nm 3:3). Ram sacrificed at ordination (Ex 29:22-34; Lv 8:22-33). In NT deacons (Acts 6:6), missionaries (Acts 13:3), elders (Acts 14:23) are ordained ("hands laid on") to office.

Oreb (ō'rĕb, raven, wolf). 1. Midianite prince slain at "rock of Oreb" (Ju 7:25; 8:3; Ps. 83:11; Is 10:26). 2. See *Horeb.*

Oren (ōrĕn, pine). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2: 25).

organ. See *pipe.*

Orion (ō-rī'on). Constellation (Jb 9:9; 38: 31; Am 5:8).

ornaments. Worn in large numbers (Gn 24: 22; Is 3:16-24; Jer 2:32; Eze 16:11-19). Ornaments included amulets, anklets, armlets, beads, bracelets, chains, finger and nose rings, mirrors, pendants, and various ornaments of gold, silver, and precious stones.

Ornan (ôr'năn). See *Araunah.*

Orpah (ôr'pä, fawn). Daughter-in-law of Naomi (Ru 1:4-14).

orphan. Protected by law (Ex 22:22); are special care to God (Hos 14:3) and Christians (Ja 1:27).

Orthosia, Orthosias (ôr-thō-sī'ȧ,-ăs). City of N Phoenicia (1 Mac 15:37).

Osaias (ō-zā'yăs). See *Jeshaiah 5.*

Osea (ō-zē'ȧ). See *Hoshea 3.*

Oseas, Osee (ō-zē'ăs, ō'zē). See *Hosea.*

Oshea (ō-shē'ȧ). See *Joshua 1.*

Osnappar (ŏs-năp'ẽr, KJ': Asnapper). King (Ez 4:10) usually identified with Ashurbanipal (669—626 BC).

osprey, ospray (ŏs'prī). See *vulture 5.*

ossifrage (ŏs'ĭ-frĭj). See *vulture 6.*

ostrich (KJ: owl except Jb 39:13; Lm 4:3). Unclean bird (Lv 11:16; Dt 14:15), cruel (Lm 4:3); mournful (Mi 1:8); dwells in ruins (Is 13:21; 34:13; Jer 50:39); rich in plumage, swift, neglects eggs (Jb 39: 13-18).

Othni (ŏth'nī, powerful). Son of Shemaiah (1 Ch 26:7).

Othniel (ŏth'nĭ-ĕl, God's powerful one). Judge of Israel; son of Kenaz (Jos 15:17; 1 Ch 4:13); captured Kiriath-sepher (Jos 15:15-17; Ju 1:11-13); delivered Israel from Mesopotamians (Ju 3:8-11). Probably same in 1 Ch 27:15.

Othoniah, Othonias (ŏth-ō-nī'ȧ,-nī'ăs). See *Mattaniah 7.*

ouch. Jewel setting (as RV, RSV. Ex 39:6).

oven. See *food 2; furnace 1.*

owl. Unclean bird (Lv 11:17; Dt 14:16). Little owl, great owl (Lv 11:17; Dt 14: 16), horned owl (KJ: swan; RSV: water hen), screech owl (RSV: night hag; RV: night monster) are names in versions. See also *ibis; ostrich.*

Ox (ŏks). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

ox. See *antelope; bull, bullock; wild ox.*

Ozem (ō'zĕm, strength). 1. David's brother (1 Ch 2:15). 2. Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:25).

Ozias (ō-zī'ăs). 1. 2. See *Uzziah 1; 6.* 3. See *Uzzi 1.* 4. See *Azariah 7.*

Oziel (ō'zī-ĕl). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Ozni (ŏz'nī). See *Ezbon 1.*

Ozora (ō-zō'rȧ). See *Ezora.*

P

Paarai (pā'ȧ-rī). See *Naarai.*

pace. See *measures 1f.*

Padan, Paddan (pā'dăn, păd'ăn, plain). See *Padan-Aram.*

Padan-aram, Paddan-aram (pā'dăn-, păd'ăn-ā'răm, plain of Aram). Plain surrounding Haran in Mesopotamia; Abraham's family had settled there; home of Rebecca and Laban (Gn 25:20; 28:2-7; 31: 18; 33:18; 35:9, 26; 46:15). Paddan (KJ: Padan) in Gn 48:7. See also *Aram.*

paddle. Tool for covering excrement (Dt 23:13. RSV: stick).

Padon (pā'dŏn, redemption). Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Phaleas]).

pagan. See *gentiles.*

pagiel (pā'gĭ-ĕl, meeting with God). Chief of Asher in wilderness (Nm 1:13; 2:27; 7:72, 77; 10:26).

Pahath-moab (pā'hăth-mō'ăb, ruler of Moab). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:6; 8:4; 10:30; Neh 3:11; 7:11; 10:14; 1 Esd 5:11 [KJ, RV: Phaath Moab]; 1 Esd 8:31 [RV: Phaath Moab]). Addi in 1 Esd 9:31.

Pai (pā'ī). See *Pau.*

paint. Used on houses (Jer 22:14). Painting as fine art mentioned (Eze 23:14-16). Enlarging eyes with black paint was censured (2 K 9:30; Jer 4:30; Eze 23:40). See *colors.*

palace. See *architecture; homes 6.*

Palal (pā'lăl, judge). Helped rebuild walls of Jerusalem (Neh 3:25).

palanquin (păl-ăn-kēn'. KJ, RV: chariot). Enclosed litter (SS 3:9).

Palestina (păl-es-tī'nȧ). See *Philistia.*

Palestine (păl'es-tĭn). Name derived from Philistia (Ps 60:8); older name: Canaan (Gn 12:5); after conquest: land of Israel (1 Sm 13:19); holy land in Zch 2:12; Judea in Greco-Roman period.

Land (c 70 mi wide, 150 long) S and SW of Lebanon mts, NE of Egypt, N of Sinai Peninsula, E of Arabian Desert; divided into 5 parts: maritime plain on W, Shephelah, central range, Jordan valley, eastern plateau (Bashan, Gilead, Moab). Tablelands of cretaceous limestone.

Climate varied because of diversity of level (Hermon 9,101 ft above sea level; Dead Sea 1,290 below). Mean temperature of Jerusalem c 65 F; Jordan Valley tropical. Plants, animals of many latitudes flourish. Two seasons: winter (Nov—Apr; mild, rainy) summer (May to Oct; dry, hot).

Early inhabitants tall (see *giants).* In days of Abraham inhabited by Canaanites, Amorites, Hittites, Horites, Amalekites; conquered by Israelites under Joshua, judges, kings; 587—166 BC under foreign rule. Maccabees reigned (166—63 BC) until Roman period (63 BC—325 AD). In NT times divided into Judea, Samaria, Galilee.

pallet. See *bed.*

Pallu (păl'û, famous). Son of Reuben (Gn 46:9 [KJ: Phallu]; Ex 6:14); progenitor of Palluites (Nm 26:5).

palm tree. See *orchard 3.*

palmer-worm. Probably locust in larva stage (Jl 1:4 [RSV: cutting locust]; 2:25 [RSV: cutter]; Am 4:9 [RSV: locust]).

palsy (pôl'zĭ). See *disease.*

Palti (păl'tī, delivered). **1.** Spy of Benjamin (Nm 13:9). **2.** Man to whom Saul gave Michal, David's wife (1 Sm 25:44. KJ: Phalti). Paltiel (KJ: Phaltiel) in 2 Sm 3:15.

Paltiel (păl'tĭ-ĕl, God delivers). **1.** Prince of Issachar (Nm 34:26). **2.** See *Palti 2.*

Paltite (păl'tit, from Beth-pelet). Designation of Helez (2 Sm 23:26). Pelonite in 1 Ch 11:27; 27:10.

Pamphylia (păm-fĭl'ĭ-*ȧ*, every race). Coastal plain in S Asia Minor (Acts 2:10; 13:13; 14:24; 15:38; 27:5).

pan. Utensil for cooking (Lv 2:5 [RV: baking pan; RSV: griddle], **7** [KJ, RV: frying pan]; 6:21 [RV: baking pan; RSV: griddle]; 1 Sm 2:14; 2 Sm 13:9).

Pannag (păn'ăg). Perhaps name of a place; but RV: pannag (marg: Perhaps a confection); RSV: early figs (Eze 27:17).

paper. See *papyrus.*

Paphos (pā'fŏs). Capital of Cyprus (Acts 13:6, 13).

papyrus (*pȧ*-pī'rus). Sedge (8 to 10 ft high), abundant along Nile in ancient times, from which paper was made (Jb 8:11 [KJ, RV: rush]; Is 18:2 [KJ: bulrushes]). Moses' ark (Ex 2:3) probably made of papyrus.

parable. **1.** A metaphor or a proverb (Mt 15:14, 15; Mk 13:28; 6:39). **2.** A narrative in which things in spiritual sphere are presented by comparison with events that could happen in temporal sphere. Material is serious and true to nature, and teaching centers in important points in parable (Mt 13; Lk 15). Differs from fable, myth, allegory, proverb (which see).

paraclete (păr'*ȧ*-klēt. KJ, RV: Comforter). LXX uses G *parakletos* (call to one's aid) for restoration of new life to Israel (Is 40:1; 51:3, 12). Designation for Holy Spirit with reference to His mediation of Christ, guidance into truth, judgment of world (Jn 14:16, 26; 15:26; 16:7). Christ is Paraclete (translated Advocate) in 1 Jn 2:1.

Paradise (păr'*ȧ*-dīs, park). Park (Ec 2:5. KJ: orchard). Garden of Eden was park, or paradise (Gn 2:8-17; Rv 2:7). Paradise is used to describe home of those who die in Christ (Lk 23:43) and of blessed (2 Co 12:4; Rv 2:7). Forest in Neh 2:8; orchard in SS 4:13.

Parah (pā'rȧ, heifer). Benjaminite town, c 5 mi N of Jerusalem (Jos 18:23).

paralytic (păr-*ȧ*-lĭt'ĭk). See *disease.*

Paran (pā'răn). "Desert of wanderings" in E central region of Sinai Peninsula (Gn 21:21; Nm 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; Dt 1:1; 1 Sm 25:1). Kadesh 1 (Nm 13:26) and Elath (El-paran in Gn 14:6) situated in it.

Paran, Mount of. Unidentified peak of Sinai wilderness (Dt 33:2; Hab 3:3).

parapet (păr'*ȧ*-pĕt. KJ, RV: battlement). Required on roofs (Dt 22:8). See *homes 4.*

Parbar (pär'bär, open place). Colonnade or place on W side of outer temple court (1 Ch 26:18).

parched corn. Roasted grains of wheat (sometimes other grains) used for cereal offerings (Lv 2:14) and food (Lv 23:14; Ru 2:14).

parchment. See *leather.*

pardon. See *forgiveness; justification.*

park. See *paradise.*

parlor. Cool upper room (Ju 3:20-25 [RSV: roof chamber]; 1 Sm 9:22 [RV: guest-chamber; RSV: hall]; 1 Ch 28:11 [RV, RSV: chambers]). See also *homes.*

Parmashta (pär-măsh'tȧ, chief). Son of Haman (Est 9:9).

Parmenas (pär'mĕ-năs, faithful). One of 7 chosen to perform social service for poor (Acts 6:5).

Parnach (pär'năk). Zebulunite (Nm 34:25).

Parosh (pā'rŏsh, flea). Progenitor of family which returned from captivity (Ez 2:3; 8:3 [KJ: Pharosh]; 10:25; Neh 3:25; 7:8; 10:14; 1 Esd 5:9 [KJ, RV: Phoros]; 8:30 [KJ: Pharez; RV: Phoros]; 9:26 [KJ, RV: Phoros]).

Parousia (*pȧ*-rōō'zhĭ-*ȧ*, presence, coming). 2d coming, or appearing, of Jesus Christ in glory for salvation of church, judgment, overthrow of opposition, consummation of salvation (Mt 24:27-39; 1 Co 15:23; 1 Th 4:15-17; Ja 5:8; 2 Ptr 3:4; 1 Jn 2:28). See also *Advent of Christ; Day of the Lord 2; Jesus Christ; judgment.*

Parshandatha (pär-shăn-dā'thȧ, given by prayer). Son of Haman (Est 9:7).

Parthians (pär'thĭ-ănz). People of SW Asia (Iran), SE of Caspian Sea; seized Jerusalem (40 BC); large empire in NT times (Acts 2:9).

partridge (pär'trĭj, H *qore'*, crier). Two varieties in Palestine: sand partridge; chukar partridge (1 Sm 26:20; Jer 17:11).

Paruah (*pȧ*-rōō'*ȧ*, flourishing). Father of Jehoshaphat 2 (1 K 4:17).

Parvaim (pär-vā'ĭm, the East?). Place from which gold was obtained (2 Ch 3:6).

Pasach (pā'săk, divide). Asherite (1 Ch 7:33).

Pas-dammim (păs-dăm'ĭm). See *Ephes-dammim.*

Paseah (*pȧ*-sē'*ȧ*, lame). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:12). **2.** Progenitor of Nethinim who returned from captivity (Ez 2:49; Neh 3:6; 7:51 [KJ: Phaseah]; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Phinees; RV: Phinoe]).

Pashhur, Pashur (păsh'ẽr). **1.** Son of Immer; governor of temple; put Jeremiah in stocks (Jer 20:1-6). **2.** Son of Malchiah; opposed Jeremiah (Jer 21:1; 38:1, 4). **3.** Father of Gedaliah (Jer 38:1). **4.** Priest; progenitor of family which returned from captivity (1 Ch 9:12; Ez 2:38; 10:22; Neh 7:41; 10:3; 11:12; 1 Esd 5:25 [KJ: Phassaron; RV: Phassurus]; 9:22 [KJ, RV: Phaisur]).

passion (suffering). Last sufferings and crucifixion of Christ (Acts 1:3). See *Jesus Christ.*

Passover. First of 3 annual festivals (see *feasts 2*) at which Jews were required to come to sanctuary (Ex 23:14-17; Dt 16:16); commemorated "passing over" of Israel when first-born were destroyed in Egypt (Ex 12; 13:3-9); began at sunset on 14th Nisan (Lv 23:5); ritual described (Ex 12:3-20). Called feast of unleavened bread in Ex 23:15; Dt 16:16. Christ (1 Co 5:7. See Jn 19), Lord's Supper is Christian Passover (Lk 22:1-20).

pastor (shepherd). KJ for H *ro'i* (shepherd) in Jer 2:8; 3:15; 10:21 (RV, RSV: ruler, shepherd); leader. G *poimen* is usually for spiritual shepherd of Christ's people (Eph 4:11; see Acts 20:26-32). Christ is chief Shepherd (Heb 13:20; 1 Ptr 2:25; 5:4. See Jn 10).

pastoral epistles. 1, 2 Ti; Tts.

Patara (păt'*ȧ*-rȧ). Seaport on SW coast of Lycia (Acts 21:1).

pate (pāt). Top of head (Ps 7:16).
path. Figuratively, way determined by God (Ps 17:5; 25:10). See also *way.*
Patheus (pă-thē'*ŭs*). See *Pethahiah 2.*
Pathros (păth'rŏs, southland). Country of S (Upper) Egypt (Is 11:11; Jer 44:1, 15; Eze 29:14; 30:14).
Pathrusim (păth-rōō'sĭm). Inhabitants of Pathros (Gn 10:14; 1 Ch 1:12).
patience. Calm fortitude in duties and conflicts with submission to God. Patience exercised with respect to persons (G *makrothumia.* Col 3:12, 13; 1 Th 5:14) or things (G *hupomone.* Ro 5:3, 4; 2 Th 1:4; Ja 5:11).
Patmos (păt'mŏs). Island, 15 mi in circumference, off SW coast of Asia Minor, to which John was banished (Rv 1:9).
patriarch (pā'trĭ-ärk, father-ruler). **1.** Fathers of the human race (Gn 4; 5). **2.** Fathers of human race after Flood (Gn 11). **3.** Fathers of Israelites: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob (1 Ch 1:28, 34; Heb 7:4). **4.** Sons of Jacob (Acts 7:8, 9). **5.** David (Acts 2:29).
Patrobas (păt'rō-băs, paternal). Roman Christian (Ro 16:14).
Patroclus (pă-trō'klŭs). Father of Nicanor (2 Mac 8:9).
Pau (pā'ū, bleating). City of Hadad 3 (Gn 36:39). Pai in 1 Ch 1:50.
Paul (pôl, little). Apostle to Gentiles (Acts 18:6; Gl 1:16; 2:2, 8; Eph 3:1-6); Benjaminite Jew (Ph 3:5); native of Tarsus (Acts 21:39; 22:3); father Pharisee from whom he inherited Roman citizenship (Acts 22:28; 23:6); tentmaker (Acts 18:3); student of Gamaliel (Acts 22:3); called Saul until Acts 13:9; sister's son (Acts 23:16), kinsmen (Ro 16:7, 11) mentioned; persecutor of church; present at stoning of Stephen (Acts 7:58; 9:13; 26:10, 11; Gl 1:13); converted on way to Damascus intent on persecuting Christians; baptized by Ananias (Acts 9; 22:1-16; 26:1-20; 1 Co 15:8-10; Gl 1:12-16; Eph 3:1-8); engaged in evangelistic work at Damascus (Acts 9:15; 26:16-20); forced to flee (Acts 9:23-25) to Arabia (Gl 1:17); visited Jerusalem (Acts 9:26 to 29); went to Tarsus (Acts 9:30. See Acts 15:41); brought to Antioch by Barnabas (Acts 11:25); took famine collection to Jerusalem with Barnabas (Acts 11:29, 30); sent on missionary journey to Asia Minor with Barnabas and Mark (Acts 13; 14); attended council at Jerusalem which reached decision regarding Jewish laws for Gentile converts (Acts 15); made additional missionary journeys to Asia Minor, Macedonia, Greece (Acts 16—20); arrested on visit to Jerusalem and imprisoned (Acts 21:17-40); defense before Jewish people (Acts 21:37—22:21), Sanhedrin (Acts 22:30—23:10), Felix (Acts 24), Festus (Acts 25:6-12; appeals to emperor), Agrippa and Festus (Acts 26); sent to Rome (Acts 27; 28); probably released at 1st trial, made additional journeys (Ph 2:24; 1 Ti 1:3; 3:14; 2 Ti 4:20; Tts 3:12; Phmn 22); according to tradition, died at Rome c AD 67 (2 Ti 1:8, 15; 4). Author of majority of NT epistles.
Paulus (pô'*lus*). See *Sergius Paulus.*
pavement. See *Gabbatha.*
pavilion (pă-vĭl'yun). Movable tent or dwelling (1 K 20:12 [RSV: booth]; Jer 43:10 [RSV: canopy]). Figuratively of God's majesty (Jb 36:29 [KJ: tabernacle]; Ps 18:11 [RSV: canopy]) and protection (Ps 27:5 [RSV: shelter]; Is 4:5, 6 [KJ: tabernacle]).
peace. 1. Tranquillity as opposed to war (Mt 5:9; 2 Co 13:11; 1 Ti 2:2). **2.** Peace which God gives (Nm 6:26); based on fulfillment of righteousness (Ps 72:3-7). Messianic kingdom is reign of peace (Is 9:5; 11:1-9; Mi 4:1-4). Christ is our Peace with God (Eph 2:14-17) through His death on cross (Cl 1:20); this peace, worked in man by Holy Spirit through faith (Jn 20:19, 22), brings peace to inner self (Gl 5:22), manifests itself in life (Ro 12:18; 14:19; 1 Co 7:15; Eph 4:3; 1 Th 5:13).
peace offering. Animal sacrifice as thank-offering for blessing; as votive offering; or as expression of love for God (Lv 3; Ju 20:26; 2 Sm 24:25). See also *sacrifice.*
peacock 1. Imported from Tarshish (1 K 10:22; 2 Ch 9:21). **2.** Ostrich (as RV, RSV, Jb 39:13).
pearls. Formed by secretion of mollusks. Frequently used figuratively (Mt 13:45; 1 Ti 2:9; Rv 17:4; 18:12, 16; 21:21). H *p:ninim* (Jb 28:18; Pr 3:15; 8:11) may refer to pearls (KJ, RV: rubies. RSV: pearls, jewels).
peculiar (RSV: own, special). H *segullah:* **1.** Private, personal (1 Ch 29:3). **2.** Predicated of Israel to designate it as God's own people to which no one else has a claim; applied to Christians in NT (Ex 19:5 [G *laos eis peripoiesin* in 1 Ptr 2:9]; Dt 7:6; 14:2 [G *laos periousios* in Tts 2:14]; 26:18; Ps 135:4; Ml 3:17).
Pedahel (pĕd'*ă*-hĕl, God saves). Prince of Naphtali (Nm 34:28).
Pedahzur (pē-dä'zēr, rock saves). Father of Gamaliel, prince of Manasseh (Nm 1:10; 2:20; 7:54, 59; 10:23).
Pedaiah (pē-dā'yă, LORD saved). **1.** Grandfather of Jehoiakim (2 K 23:36). **2.** Father of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:18, 19). **3.** Father of Joel, chief of Manasseh (1 Ch 27:20). **4.** Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:25). **5.** Benjaminite (Neh 11:7). **6.** Levite; treasurer (Neh 13:13); stood by Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44 [KJ: Phaldaius; RV: Phaldeus]).
Pedias (pē-dī'ăs). See *Bedeiah.*
Pekah (pē'kă, opening). 18th king of Israel; murdered Pekahiah; conspired with Damascus against Judah; assassinated by Hoshea (2 K 15:25-31; 16; 2 Ch 28:5-15).
Pekahiah (pĕk-*ă*-hī'*ă*, LORD opens). 17th king of Israel; son and successor of Menahem; assassinated by Pekah (2 K 15:22-26).
Pekod (pē'kŏd). Aramaean tribe E of Tigris (Jer 50:21; Eze 23:23).
Pelaiah (pē-lā'yă, LORD distinguished). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 3:24). **2.** Levite; stood by Ezra at reading of law; sealed covenant (Neh 8:7; 10:10; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Biatas; RV: Phalias]).
Pelaliah (pĕl-*ă*-lī'*ă*, LORD has judged). Priest (Neh 11:12).
Pelatiah (pĕl-*ă*-tī'*ă*, LORD has saved). **1.** Simeonite captain (1 Ch 4:42). **2.** Prince of Israel; Ezekiel prophesied against him (Eze 11:1-13). **3.** Grandson of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:21). **4.** Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:22).
Peleg (pē'lĕg, division). Son of Eber; earth divided in his day (Gn 10:25; 11:16-19; 1 Ch 1:19, 25; Lk 3:25 [KJ: Phalec]).
Pelet (pē'lĕt, liberation). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 2:47). **2.** Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:3).
Peleth (pē'lĕth, liberation). **1.** Reubenite; his son On joined Korah's rebellion (Nm 16:1). **2.** Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:33).

Pelethites (pĕl'ē-thīts). Part of David's bodyguard; probably from Philistia (2 Sm 8:18; 15:18; 20:7, 23; 1 K 1:38, 44; 1 Ch 18:17).

Pelias (pē-lī'ăs). See *Bedeiah.*

pelican (pĕl'ĭ-kăn). Unclean bird (Lv 11: 18; Dt 14:17); found in desolate places (Ps 102:6 [RSV: vulture]; Is 34:11 [KJ: cormorant. RSV: hawk]; Zph 2:14 [KJ: cormorant. RSV: vulture]).

Pelonite (pĕl'ō-nīt). Designation of 2 of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:27, 36; 27:10). See also *Paltite.*

Pelusium (pē-lū'shĭ-*um*). See *Sin 1.*

pen. 1. Stylus or graving tool (Jb 19:24; Ps 45:1; Jer 8:8; 17:1). 2. Reed pen for writing on papyrus (3 Jn 13. See Jer 36:23).

pencil. Instrument used by carpenter for marking lines (Is 44:13. KJ: line).

pendants. See *Ornaments.*

Peniel (pē-nī'el). See *Penuel.*

penknife. Small knife used to sharpen reed pens (Jer 36:23). See *pen 2.*

Penninah (pē-nĭn'*a*, coral). Wife of Elkanah (1 Sm 1:2-6).

penny. See *denarius; farthing.*

Pentateuch (pĕn'tă-tūk). 1st five books of Bible; attributed to Moses in Scripture; called Torah by Jews. Greek translators gave books distinctive titles (Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy).

Pentecost (pĕn'tē-kôst, fiftieth day). 1. Hebrew Feast of Weeks (Ex 34:22; Dt 16: 10), Feast of Harvest (Ex 23:16), day of First Fruits (Nm 28:26), celebrated 50 days after sheaf waving on 16th Nisan. Ritual given in Ex 34:18-26. 2. Christian Pentecost fell on same day as Feast of Harvest and is beginning of Christian church; observed in commemoration of pouring out of Spirit (Acts 2; 1 Co 16:8).

Penuel (pē-nū'el, face of God). 1. Place E of Jordan where Jacob wrestled with God (Gn 32:31; Ju 8:17; 1 K 12:25). Peniel in Gn 32:30. 2. Judahite (1 Ch 4:4). 3. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:25).

people. 1. Peoples or nations of earth (Dt 32:8; Ps 9:8; Mi 1:2; Lk 2:10). 2. People of covenant, of Yahveh, of God (Dt 14:2; Ju 5:11; 1 Sm 2:24; 2 Sm 14:13; Is 51:4). 3. Nations as distinguished from people of God (Gn 49:10; Dt 14:2).

Peor (pē'ôr, cleft). Mountain in Moab overlooking Jeshimon, country of Jordan valley (Nm 23:28; 25:3-18; 31:16; Dt 4:3; Jos 22:17; Ps 106:28). RSV: Baal of Peor where KJ, RV: Baal-peor.

Perazim (pĕr'*ă*-zĭm). See *Baal-perazim.*

perdition (pĕr-dĭsh'un). See *Gehenna; judgment; punishment.*

Perdition, Son of. 1. Teleological name of Judas (Jn 17:12). 2. Man of sin (2 Th 2:3).

Perea (pe-rē'*a*, land beyond). Name given by Josephus to the "beyond Jordan," "land across Jordan" (Mt 4:15; Jn 10:40).

Peres (pē'rēs, divided). See *mene, mene, tekel and parsin.*

Peresh (pē'rĕsh, distinction). Son of Machir (1 Ch 7:16).

Perez (pē'rĕz, breach). Son of Judah; ancestor of Perezites (Nm 26:20. KJ: Pharzites), of David and Jesus (Gn 38:24-30; Ru 4:12, 18; Mt 1:3; Lk 3:33). KJ: Pharez in OT (except 1 Ch 27:3; Neh 11: 4, 6); Phares in NT.

Perez-uzza, (pē'rĕz-ŭz'*a*, breach of Uzzah). Later name for threshing floor of Nacon (2 Sm 6:8; 1 Ch 13:11). See *Nacon.*

perfume. Used in incense (Ex 30:34-38); and for personal perfume (Pr 7:17; 27:9; SS 3:6; Is 3:20, 24). See *apothecary; ointment.*

perfumer. See *apothecary.*

Perga (pûr'*gă*). City of Pamphylia (Acts 13:13; 14:25).

Pergamos, Pergamum (pûr'*gă*-mos, -*mum*). City in Mysia in Asia Minor (Rv 1:11; 2:12-17). Modern Bergama.

Perida (pē-rī'*dă*). See *Peruda.*

Perizzites (pĕr'ĭ-zīts). Aborigines of Canaan (Gn 13:7; Jos 17:15; 1 Esd 8:69 [KJ: Pheresites; RV: Pherezites]; 2 Esd 1:21 [KJ, RV: Pherezites]; Jdth 5:16 [KJ: Pherezite]).

persecution (pûr-sē-kū'shun). 1. Israelites (Ex 1; Ju) and individuals persecuted 1 K 17—19; Jer 38; Am 7). 2. Persecution is mark of belonging to kingdom of Christ (Mt 5:10-12). Every follower of Christ suffers persecution because of discipleship (Mt 10:24, 25; Lk 14:26-33; Acts 14:22; 1 Ptr 4:13, 14).

Persepolis (pĕr-sĕp'ō-lĭs, city of Persia). Capital of Persia; established by Darius (2 Mac 9:2).

Perseus (pûr'sūs). King of Macedonia; defeated by Rome (1 Mac 8:5).

Persia (pûr'zhă, land of Aryans). Originally, land around Persian Gulf. Cyrus conquered Media, Babylonia, built Persian empire, which dominated Asia (539 to 331 BC). Cyrus the Great (Is 41:2; 44: 28; 45) authorized return of Jews (2 Ch 36:22, 23; Ez 1); Darius I authorized rebuilding of temple (Ez 6); Xerxes I, probably Ahasuerus (Est 1:1); Artaxerxes I permitted additional exiles to return (Ez 7; 8; Neh 2:1-8).

Persis (pûr'sis, Persian). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Peruda (pē-rōō'*dă*, kernel. Perida in Neh 7:57). Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants who returned from captivity (Ez 2:55; 1 Esd 5:33 [KJ: Pharira; RV: Pharida]).

pestilence. Plague (Ex 5:3; 2 Ch 6:28; Ps 91:3).

Peter (pē'tĕr, rock). Simon, son of Jonas (Mt 16:17; Jn 1:42; 21:15-17); lived at Bethsaida (Jn 1:44); fisherman on Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16; Lk 5:1-11); met Jesus through Andrew (Jn 1:40-42); called by Jesus to discipleship at Sea of Galilee (Mt 4:18-22; Mk 1:16-20); called to be apostle (Mt 10:2-4; Mk 3:13-19; Lk 6:13); walked on sea (Mt 14:25-33; declared Jesus' Messiahship and was told: "Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church" (Mt 16:13-19; Mk 8:27-29; Lk 9:18-20); rebuked Christ's plan to suffer (Mt 16:22; Mk 8: 32); with James and John belonged to inner circle, was leader among apostles (Mt 16:15, 16; 17:1; 19:27; Lk 22:8); present at transfiguration (Mt 17:1; Mk 9: 2; Lk 9:28), in Gethsemane (Mt 26:37; Mk 14:33), at the high priest's palace (Mt 26:69; Mk 14:66; Lk 22:54; Jn 18: 16); denied Jesus (Mt 26:69-75; Mk 14: 70-72; Lk 22:59-62; Jn 18:26, 27); Christ appeared to him 1st of apostles (Lk 24: 34; 1 Co 15:5); preached sermon on Pentecost (Acts 2); leader in early church (Acts 1—12; 15). Tradition holds that he died at Rome under Nero (c AD 65).

Called Simon (Mt 4:18; Mk 1:16; Jn 1: 41), Cephas (Jn 1:42; 1 Co 1:12), Simeon (Acts 15:14. RV, RSV: Symeon).

Peter, First Epistle of. Epistle from "Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ" (1:1) "in Babylon" (5:13), to Christians "in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia" (1:1). Epistle presents living hope in Christ, who redeemed and will reward His people. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1, 2). 2. The Christian Hope and Its Effect on Life (1:3—2:10). 3. Christian Life (2:11—3:22). 4. Patience in Adversity (4). 5. Duties of Elders and People (5).

Peter, Second Epistle of. General epistle, warning against false teachings, exhorting to trust promises. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1, 2). 2. Life and Godliness Through the Word (1:3-21). 3. False Teachers (2). 4. Warnings in View of Judgments (3).

Pethahiah (pĕth-*à*-hī'*à*, LORD set free). 1. Head of 19th course of priests (1 Ch 24:16). 2. Levite; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; Neh 9:5; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ, RV: Patheus]). 3. Counselor of Artaxerxes (Neh 11:24).

Pethor (pē'thôr). Home of Balaam in N Mesopotamia (Nm 22:5; Dt 23:4).

Pethuel (pē-thū'*e*l). Father of Joel (Jl 1:1).

Petra (pē'trà, rock). See *Sela.*

Peullethai, Peulthai (pē-ŭl'lē-thī, pē-ŭl'thī, laborious). Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:5).

Phaath Moab (fā'ăth mō'ăb). See *Pahath-moab.*

Phacareth (făk'*à*-rĕth). See *Pochereth-hazzebaim.*

Phaisur (fā'sẽr). See *Pashhur 4.*

Phaldaius, Phaldeus (făl-dā'*yus*, -dē'*us*). See *Pedaiah 6.*

Phaleas (fà-lē'ăs). See *Padon.*

Phalec (fā'lĕk). See *Peleg.*

Phalias (fà-lī-ăs). See *Pelaiah 2.*

Phallu (făl'ōō). See *Pallu.*

Phalti (făl'tī). See *Palti 2.*

Phaltiel (făl'tĭ-ĕl). 1. See *Palti 2.* 2. "Captain of the people" who came to Esdras (2 Esd 5:16. KJ: Salathiel).

Phanuel (fà-nū'ĕl, face of God). Asherite; father of Anna (Lk 2:36).

Pharacim, Pharakim (fâr'*à*-sĭm, -kĭm). Listed in 1 Esd 5:31.

Pharaoh (fâr'ō, great house). Title of Egyptian rulers (Gn 12:15; 41:39, 42; Acts 7:10). Individual name given at birth: Pharaoh Neco, Pharaoh Hophra. Pharaohs mentioned: 1. 2. Contemporaries of Abraham (Gn 12:14-20), Joseph (Gn 40; 41). 3. Pharaoh of oppression (Seti I; others Thutmose III). 4. Pharaoh of Exodus (Ramses II; others Amenhotep II). 5. Pharaoh Merneptah, who defeated Canaanites of Gezer; Solomon's father-in-law (1 K 3:1; 7:8; 9:16). 6. Shishak; sacked Jerusalem (1 K 14:25, 26; 2 Ch 12:2-9). 7. Zerah; defeated by Asa (2 Ch 14:9-15; 16:8). 8. So (2 K 17:4. Probably a *tartan*, not a Pharaoh). 9. Tirhakah; fought Sennacherib (2 K 19:9). 10. Neco; killed Josiah; dethroned Jehoahaz; put Jehoiakim on throne; defeated by Nebuchadnezzar (2 K 23:29-35 [KJ: -nechoh; RV: -necoh]; 24:7; 2 Ch 35:20—36:4 [KJ: Necho. RV: Neco]; Jer 46:2 [KJ: -necho; RV: -neco]). 11. Hophra; Jeremiah prophesied of him (Jer 44:30. KJ: -hophra).

Pharaoh's daughter. 1. Reared Moses (Ex 2:5-10). 2. See *Bithiah.* 3. Wife of Solomon (1 K 3:1).

Pharathon, Pharathoni (făr'*à*-thŏn, făr-*à*-thō'nī). City of Judea (1 Mac 9:50).

Phares (fā'rēz). See *Perez.*

Pharez (fā'rēz). See *Parosh; Perez.*

Pharida, Pharira (fà-rī'dà, -rà). See *Peruda.*

Pharisee (făr'ĭ-sē, separated). Member of Jewish religious party which originated in time of Maccabees; taught immortality of soul, existence of angels, union of fate and human will, strict adherence to divine law; avoided contact with non-Pharisees; laid great stress on oral law and observances such as washing, tithing, fasting (Mt 9:11-14; 12:1-8; 16:1-12; 23; Lk 11; Acts 15:5; 23:6-8).

Pharosh (fā'rŏsh). See *Parosh.*

Pharpar (fär'pär, swift). River of Damascus (2 K 5:12).

Pharzites (fär'zīts). See *Perez.*

Phaseah (fà-sē'*à*). See *Paseah 2.*

Phaselis (fà-sē'lĭs). City of Lycia (1 Mac 15:23).

Phasiron (fās'ĭ-rŏn). Nomad chief (1 Mac 9:66).

Phassaron, Phassurus (făs'*à*-rŏn, fă-sū'*rus*). See *Pashhur 4.*

Phebe (fē'bē). See *Phoebe.*

Phenice (fē-nī-sē). See *Phoenicia; Phoenix.*

Phenicia (fē-nish'ĭ-*à*). See *Phoenicia.*

Pheresite, Pherezite (fĕr'ē-sīt, -zīt). See *Perizzites.*

Phichol, Phicol (fī'cŏl). Chief of Abimelech's army (Gn 21:22, 32; 26:26).

Philadelphia (fĭl-*à*-dĕl'fĭ-*à*, brotherly love). City of Lydia in Asia Minor (Rv 1:11; 3:7-13).

Philarches (fĭ-lär'kēz. RV: phylarch; RSV: commander). Probably not proper name (2 Mac 8:32).

Philemon (fĭ-lē'mon, friendship). Convert of Paul at Colossae in whose house there was church (Phmn).

Philemon, Epistle to. Addressed by Paul to Philemon in behalf of his runaway slave, Onesimus. Tactful and polite plea to receive Onesimus as brother.

Philetus (fĭ-lē'tus, amiable). Apostate Christian (2 Ti 2:17).

Philip (fĭl'ip, lover of horses). 1. Apostle; native of Bethsaida (Jn 1:44; 12:21); called to discipleship (Jn 1:41-43) and apostleship (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:14); put to test before feeding of 5,000 (Jn 6:5-7); brought Greeks to Jesus (Jn 12:20-23); asked to see Father (Jn 14:8-12); in upper chamber (Acts 1:13). 2. Native of Caesarea; ministered to poor; preached in Samaria; baptized Ethiopian eunuch (Acts 6:5; 8:4-40; 21:8, 9). 3. 4. See *Herod 4; 5.* 5. King of Macedonia; father of Alexander the Great (1 Mac 1:1). 6. Philip V, king of Macedonia (1 Mac 8:5). 7. Governor of Jerusalem under Antiochus, regent of Syria (2 Mac 5:22).

Philippi (fĭ-lĭp'ī). City of Macedonia; made colony by Octavius, given unique citizenship privileges (Acts 16:12; 20:6; Ph 1:1; 1 Th 2:2).

Philippians, Epistle to. Letter written by Paul in prison to thank Philippians for gift and sending of Epaphroditus. Expresses joy and triumph of faith. Outline: 1. Salutation (1:1-7). 2. The Apostle's Inner Life (1:12-26). 3. Exhortations (1:27—2:18). 4. Commendation of Timothy and Epaphroditus (2:19-30). 5. Exhortations, Warnings (3:1—4:9). 6. Thanks (4:10-20). 7. Close (4:21—23).

Philistia (fĭ-lĭs'tĭ-*à*. KJ: Palestina in Ex 15:14; Is 24:29, 31; Palestine in Jl 3:4). Country, 50×15 mi, from Joppa to S of Gaza. Philistines (non-Semitic, perhaps Aryans) came from Caphtor (Crete. Am 9:7; Jer 47:4) c 1175 BC; gave name (G *Palaistine*) to land; warlike; had

monopoly of iron (1 Sm 13:19-22); formed league of 5 cities (Gaza, Ekron, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath. See Jos 13:3; 1 Sm 6:17); during period of judges, dominated Israel (Ju 13:1); deliverers: Shamgar (Ju 3:31), Samson (Ju 13—16), Samuel (1 Sm 7:1-14); defeated by Jonathan (1 Sm 13; 14); subjugated by David, made tributary (1 Sm 17; 18); regained power during divided monarchy (1 K 15:27; 2 Ch 21:16; 28:18).

Philistim, Philistines (fĭ-lĭs'tĭm, fĭ-lĭs'tĭnz). People of Philistia (Gn 10:14).

Philologus (fĭ-lŏl'ō-*gus*, learned). Roman Christian (Ro 16:15).

Philometor (fĭl-ŏ-mē'tẽr). See *Ptolemy VI.*

philosophy (fĭ-lŏs'ō-fĭ). Epicureans and Stoics mentioned (Acts 17:18). Chief threat to Christianity came from gnostic (Cl 2:8) and syncretistic thought (1 Co 1:18-25; 1 Tim 6:20).

Phineas (fĭn'ẽ-*ăs*). See *Phinehas 1.*

Phinees (fĭn'ẽ-ẽs). 1. See *Paseah 2.* 2. 3. See *Phinehas 1; 3.* 4. Listed in 2 Esd 1:2 (RSV: Phinehas).

Phinehas (fĭn'ẽ-*ăs*). 1. Son of Eleazar; ran spear through Israelite and Midianitess; promised lasting priesthood (Nm 25:1-8; 31:6; Jos 22:13; Ju 20:28; 1 Mac 2:26, 54 [KJ: Phinees]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Phinees]). Phinees (RSV: Phineas) in 1 Esd 8:2. Descendants held high priesthood until AD 70 (except during time of Eli). 2. Wicked son of Eli; killed by Philistines (1 Sm 1:3; 2:34; 4:11-22). 3. Father of Eleazar (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:63 [KJ, RV: Phinees]). 4. See *Phinees 4.*

Phinoe (fĭn'ō-ē). See *Paseah 2.*

Phison (fī'son). See *Pishon.*

Phlegon (flē'gŏn, burning). Roman Christian (Ro 16:14).

Phoebe (fē'bē, pure, radiant. KJ: Phebe). Deaconess at Cenchrea (Ro 16:1, 2).

Phoenicia (fē-nĭsh'ĭ-*ă*, blood-red, purple, *or* palm. KJ: Phenice, Phenicia). Country c 120 mi long (varying) along coast of Mediterranean from Arvad to Ladder of Tyre (NT, to Dor). People Semitic; distinguished seafarers, founded Carthage, places in Spain, perhaps even reached England; trading center of nations (Is 23:3; Eze 27:25); famous shipbuilders (Eze 27:9) and carpenters (1 K 5:6); spread culture (alphabet, dyes, numbers, weights, measures, architecture); syncretistic, immoral religion (El, Baal, Anath, Astarte, Ashera) brought to Israel by Jezebel (1 K 16:31; 18:19); called Sidonians in Dt 3:9; Jos 13:4; Ju 3:3; 1 K 5:6; Hiram, Phoenician king, was ally of David (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:1) and Solomon (1 K 5:1-12; 2 Ch 2:3-16); another Hiram, craftsman and architect for Solomon (1 K 7:13-47; 2 Ch 2:13, 14); Elijah fled to Phoenicia (1 K 17:9); Jesus visited its regions (Syrophoenician woman. Mk 7:24-30. See Mt 15:21-28); Paul visited Christians there (Acts 15:3; 21:2-7).

Phoenix (fē'nĭks. KJ: Phenice). Harbor in S Crete (Acts 27:12).

Phoros (fō'rŏs). See *Parosh.*

Phrurai (frū'rī). See *Purim, Letter of.*

Phrygia (frĭj'ĭ-*ă*). Province which once included greater part of Asia Minor; obtained by Rome, 133 BC (Acts 2:10; 16:6; 18:23).

Phud (fŭd). See *Put.*

Phurah (fū'*rà*). See *Purah.*

Phurim (fū'rĭm). See *Purim, Letter of.*

Phut (fŭt). See *Put.*

Phuvah (fū'*và*). See *Puvah.*

Phygellus, Phygelus (fĭ-jĕl'*us*). Apostate of Asia (2 Ti 1:15).

phylactery (fĭ-lăk'tẽr-ĭ). See *frontlet.*

phylarch (fī'lärk). See *Philarches.*

physician (fĭ-zĭsh'ăn). See *disease.*

Pi-beseth (pī-bē'sĕth, abode of Bast, a goddess). City on Egyptian delta (Eze 30:17). Modern Tell Basta.

picture (pĭk'tūr). Jews probably had paintings on walls and wood or carvings on stone (Nm 33:52; Is 2:16; Eze 8:12 [KJ, RV: imagery]).

piece of gold, silver, money. 1. In OT usually supplied by translators where original has "1,000 of silver," etc (Gn 20:16). 2. Drachma (Lk 15:8, 9. RSV: silver coin). 3. Probably shekel. Others denarion (Mt 26:15; 27:3-9. See Ex 21:32).

pigeon. Clean bird used for sacrifice (Gn 15:9; Lv 1:14; 5:7, 11; 12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29; Nm 6:10; Lk 2:24); sold in temple (Mt 21:12; Mk 11:15; Jn 2:14, 16. KJ, RV: doves).

Pi-hahiroth (pī-*hă*-hī'rŏth). Israelite encampment in Egypt (Ex 14:2-9; Nm 33:7).

Pilate (pī'lăt, armed with javelin). Pontius Pilate, 5th procurator of Judea (AD 26—36). Tried Jesus, found Him innocent, delivered Him to soldiers to be crucified (Mt 27; Mk 15; Lk 3:1; 13:1; 23; Jn 18; 19; Acts 3:13; 4:27; 13:28; 1 Ti 6:13).

Pildash (pĭl'dăsh). Son of Nahor (Gn 22:22).

Pileha (pĭl'ẽ-hä). See *Pilha.*

pilgrimage. 1. Jews made pilgrimages to sanctuary (see Dt 16:16; Songs of Ascent: Ps 120—134; Acts 2:5-11). 2. Christians are pilgrims to heaven (Heb 11:13; 1 Ptr 2:11. RSV: exiles).

Pilha (pĭl'hä. KJ: Pileha). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:24).

pillar. 1. Monument marking sacred spot (usually stone or pile of stones), grave, or memorial (Gn 28:18; 31:45; 35:20; 2 Sm 18:18). 2. Architectural pillars (Ju 16:25-30; 1 K 7; 2 K 11:14). 3. Pillar of cloud (fire at night) was God's presence in exodus (Ex 13:21; 14:19-24). Shekinah in targums, early Christian writers. 4. Figuratively, basis (1 Ti 3:15), prominent support (Gl 2:9).

Piltai (pĭl'tī, deliverance). Priest (Neh 12:17).

pim (pĭm. KJ, RV: file). ⅔ shekel (1 Sm 13:21).

pine. Translation disputed, versions varying between plane, pine, box tree, fir, etc (see Neh 8:15; SS 1:17; Is 41:19; 60:13; Eze 27:6).

pinnacle. Part of temple; edge of roof or battlement have been conjectured (Mt 4:5; Lk 4:9).

Pinon (pī'nŏn). Chief of Edom (Gn 36:41; 1 Ch 1:52).

pipe. Woodwind instrument (Gn 4:21; Jb 21:12; 30:31; Ps 150:4. KJ: organ). See also *flute; music.*

Pira (pī'*rà*). Perhaps repetition of Caphira (1 Esd 5:19).

Piram (pī'răm). Amorite king (Jos 10:3-27).

Pirathon (pĭr'*ă*-thŏn, height). Home of Abdon (Ju 12:13-15) and Benaiah (2 Sm 23:30; 1 Ch 11:31) in Ephraim (probably 7½ mi SW of Shechem).

Pisgah, Mount (pĭz'*gà*). Headland of Abarim mts opposite Jericho (Nm 21:20; 23:14; Dt 3:17, 27; 4:49; 34:1; Jos 12:3; 13:20). See *Ashdoth-pisgah.*

Pishon (pī'shŏn). River of Eden (Gn 2:11 [KJ: Pison]; Sir 24:25 [KJ: Phison]).

Pisidia (pĭ-sĭd'ĭ-*ȧ*). Land in S Asia Minor N of Pamphylia (Acts 13:14; 14:24).
Pison (pī'sŏn). See *Pishon.*
Pispa, Pispah (pĭs'pä). Asherite (1 Ch 7:38).
pistachio nut (pĭs-tăsh'ĭ-ō). Tree whose fruit contains greenish seed used in cooking (Gn 43:11. KJ, RV: nuts).
pit. 1. Hole dug for well or cistern (Gn 37:24); used for prison (Gn 37:24; Is 24:22), burial (Ps 28:1; Is 38:18), trap (2 Sm 23:20; Eze 19:8). 2. Death, grave, beyond of death (Jb 33:18-30; Ps 28:1; 30:3; Is 14:15, 19). See *abyss; sheol.*
pitch. Asphalt or bitumen (Gn 6:14; Ex 2:3; Is 34:9).
pitcher. See *homes 5.*
Pithom (pī'thŏm, dwelling of Atum, sun-god). Egyptian store-city in Goshen (Ex 1:11).
Pithon (pī'thŏn). Great-grandson of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:35).
pity. Compassion; sorrow over suffering of others. Attribute of God (Ps 103:13; Jon 4:11 [KJ: spare]; Ja 5:11; 1 Ptr 3:8); enjoined on believers (Pr 19:17 [RSV: kind]; Is 1:17; Mt 18:23-35).
plague. 1. Calamity or affliction (Ex 11:1). 2. Epidemic (1 Sm 5; 2 Sm 24:13-25). 3. 10 plagues of Egypt (Ex 7—12).
plain. See *Arabah; oak.*
plane (KJ: chestnut in Gn 30:37; Eze 31:8; pine in Is 41:19; 60:13). Tree which grows along water in Syria and Mesopotamia.
planets. Constellations (as RSV. 2 K 23:5. RV marg: twelve signs).
plaster. Used on walls of houses and palaces (Lv 14:41-48; Dn 5:5); to cover stones before engraving (Dt 27:2, 4).
pledge. 1. Security for loan (Dt 24:10-13, 17). See also *loan.* 2. Wager (as RSV. 2 K 18:23; Is 36:8).
Pleiades (plē'*yȧ*-dēz, H kimah, cluster). Stars in constellation Taurus (Jb 9:9; 38:31; Am 5:8 [KJ: seven stars]).
plow. See *agriculture 2.*
plowshare. H *maḥareshah* (plowshare), *eth* (plowbeam, plowshare, mattock). Stone or point of plow (1 Sm 13:20 [KJ, RV: share . . . coulter; RSV: plowshare . . . mattock]; Is 2:4; Jl 3:10; Mi 4:3). See also *agriculture 2.*
plummet. See *trade 5.*
Pochereth-hazzebaim (pŏk'*e*-rĕth-hă-zĕ-bā'ĭm). Division of Solomon's servants which returned from Babylon (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59. KJ: Pochereth of Zebaim). KJ, RV: Phacareth, the sons of Sabi (Sabie) in 1 Esd 5:34.
pods. See *husks.*
poetry. H poetry characterized by rhythm, parallelism, alliteration, rhyme, or other word plays. Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, Song of Solomon, sections in prophets are examples of poetry.
poison. Substance which produces morbid or deadly effect; usually venom of serpents (Dt 32:24, 33; Jb 20:16; Ps 140:3). Figuratively, affliction (Jb 6:4); that which causes physical, mental, spiritual pain or ruin (Dt 32:32, 33; Ps 58:4), as wickedness (Jb 20:16; Am 6:12).
police (G *'rabdouchos,* staffbearer. L *lictor).* Petty officer, often attendant of magistrate, roughly equivalent to constable, policeman (Acts 16:35, 38. KJ, RV: serjeants).
Pollux (pŏl'*u*ks). See *Twin Brothers.*
pomegranate (pŏm'grăn-ĭt). See *orchard 4.*
pommel (pŭm'el). Bowl-shaped capital of pillar (2 Ch 4:12, 13. RV, RSV: bowl). Bowl in 1 K 7:41.
Pontius (pŏn'sh*u*s). See *Pilate.*
Pontus (pŏn'*tu*s, sea). Region of NE Asia Minor; Roman province in NT times (Acts 2:9; 18:2; 1 Ptr 1:1).
pool. Reservoir for collecting water (2 K 18:17; 20:20; Neh 2:14; Is 7:3; 22:11; 36:2).
poor. See *poverty.*
poplar (H *libneh,* white). Probably storax, lower surface of whose leaves is white (Gn 30:37; Hos 4:13; 14:5 [KJ, RV: Lebanon]).
Poratha (pō-rā'thȧ, liberal). Son of Haman (Est 9:8).
porch. Veranda-chamber (Ju 3:23. RSV: vestibule); colonnade, portico (Jn 5:2. RSV: portico); vestibule, hall (1 Ch 28:11. RSV: vestibule); passage from street to inner hall (Mt 26:71).
Porcius (pôr'shĭ-*us*). See *Festus.*
porcupine (pôr'kū-pīn). See *bittern.*
porphyry (pôr'fĭ-rĭ. KJ, RV: red marble). Rock with dark-red groundmass (Est 1:6).
porpoise (pôr'p*us*). See *badger.*
porter. See *gatekeeper.*
Posidonius (pŏs-ĭ-dō'nĭ-*us*). Envoy of Nicanor (2 Mac 14:19).
post. Runner, messenger, courier (Est 8:10, 14; Jb 9:25).
pot. Clay or metal vessel of varied design (Ju 6:19; 2 K 4:38; Jb 41:20, 31; Lm 4:2 [KJ, RV: pitcher]).
Potiphar (pŏt'ĭ-fẽr, who is of the sun). Captain of Pharaoh's guard (Gn 37:36; 39:1).
Potiphera (pō-tĭf'ẽr-*ȧ,* who is of the sun. KJ: Potipherah). Egyptian; priest of On; father-in-law of Joseph (Gn 41:45, 50; 46:20).
Potsherd Gate (pŏt'shûrd). See *East Gate.*
pottage. Stew of meat, vegetables (Gn 25:29, 30, 34; 2 K 4:38-40; Hg 2:12).
potter, potter's field, potter's wheel, pottery. See *trade 6.*
pound. OT: H *maneh* (50 shekels. 1 K 10:17; Ez 2:69; Neh 7:71. RSV: mina). NT: G *mna* (100 drachmas, Lk 19:13-25); G *litra* (12 ozs. Jn 12:3; 19:39).
poverty. OT took negative view of beggary (Ps 37:25; Pr 20:4). Poverty caused by laziness (Pr 10:4; 14:23; 20:13), calamities (Ju 10:6-17), oppression (Is 5:8; Mt 23:14). Regulations protected poor: gleaning (Lv 19:9, 10), sabbatical year (Ex 23:11; Lv 25:6), year of jubilee (Lv 25:8-30), prompt wages (Dt 24:14, 15), festivals (Dt 16:11, 14), laws on usury and pledges (Ex 22:25-27); compassionate man extolled (Ps 41:1; Pr 14:21; 29:7).
praetorian guard. Guard of imperial palace and occupants (Ph 1:13. KJ: all the palace).
praetorium (prē-tō'rĭ-*um*). 1. Headquarters of general. 2. Palace of governor, as of Pilate (Mt 27:27 [KJ: common hall]; Mk 15:16; Jn 18:28 [KJ: hall of judgment, judgment hall]; 18:33 [KJ: judgment hall]; 19:9 [KJ: judgment hall]). Palace of Herod at Caesarea (Acts 23:35. KJ: judgment hall).
praise. Glorify God with jubilation or formal worship, especially worship (Ex 15:1-19; 1 Sm 2:1-10; Ps 24:7-10; 47; 67; 95—100; Ro 1:25; 16:25-27; 2 Co 11:31; Gl 1:5; Eph 3:20, 21; Rv 1:5, 6).
prayer (prâr). Communication with God; prayers of Moses largely intercessory prayers (Ex 32:11-13, 31, 32; Nm 11:11-15; Dt 9:18-21); psalms are prayers of covenant people to covenant God, usually content of concrete experience seen in

spiritual depth; closely associated with sacrifice (Gn 12:8; 26:25) and hence with temple (1 K 8:30, 33; Ps 5:7). In NT prayer is in name of Jesus (Jn 15:16; 14:13) because He is our right to pray (Gl 4:1-7), our new covenant (Mk 14:24; 1 Co 11:25; 2 Co 3:14; Heb 8; 9; 10), author and intercessor (Mt 6:9-13; Lk 11:1-4; Ro 8:34; Heb 4:14-16; 7:25); Holy Spirit through Word of Christ source of prayer (Ro 8:15, 16, 26, 27). Prayers are formal (Ps; Mt 6:9-13; 26:30; Lk 23:46) or spontaneous (Jn 17; Lk 18:13; 1 Th 5:17), community (Acts 1:14) or individual (Mt 6:6; 14:23; Phmn 4), at set times and places (Acts 2:42; 6:4; 16:13), at all times and places (Eph 6:18; 1 Th 5:17; 1 Ti 2:8). Attitudes: uplifted hands (Ps 28:2; 1 Ti 2:8), kneeling (1 K 8:54; Acts 9:40), prostrating (Mt 26:39), standing (Mt 6:5).

preacher, preaching. Prophetic message of OT, whether denunciation, revelation of God's will, or promise (Eze 20:46 [KJ, RV: drop thy word]; Jer 11:6 [KJ, RV, RSV: proclaim]; Is 61:1 [RSV: bring]). Preaching in NT centered in story of Jesus (Acts 2:14-40; 3:11-26). Sermons included Law and Gospel (Mt 4:17; Lk 3:3-14; 4:18; Acts 2:14-40; 17:22-31).

predestination (prē-dĕs-ti-nā'shun). God's election concerning children of God whereby He predestinated them to salvation before foundations of world were laid (Eph 1:4, 5), namely: (1) to reconcile human race with God; (2) to offer Christ's merits and benefits through Word and sacraments; (3) to be active in hearts with Holy Spirit through Word; (4) to receive by grace as sons and heirs of salvation those who repent and accept Christ by faith; (5) to sanctify them; (6) to lead and protect them against devil, world, and flesh; (7) to preserve them to the end if they cling to and remain active in God's Word; (8) to save them eternally (Mt 20:16; 22:14; Mk 13:20-22; Acts 13:48; Ro 8:28-30; 9:11; 11:15; Eph 1:4, 5; 2 Th 2:13; 2 Ti 1:9; 2:10, 19; 1 Ptr 1:2).

presbyter (prĕz'bi-tĕr). See *elder*.

priest. H *kohen*, G *hieros*. **1.** Person who ministered before God; originally individuals (Gn 4:3, 4), fathers of families (Gn 12:7; 13:18; 26:25; 33:20); God through Moses designated Aaron and his sons priests (Ex 28:1); selected according to rigid standards (Lv 21:16-24); consecrated, ministered in special garments in sanctuary, taught people, inquired of divine will (Ex 28; 29); divided into 24 courses, each serving week at time (1 Ch 24:1-19). Kings (2 Sm 6:17; 1 Kgs 3:3, 4), judges (Ju 6:17-21; 13:15-20), prophets (1 Kgs 18:30-38) sacrificed. **2.** Chief, or high, priest supervised priests; offered sin offering (Lv 4), sacrifice on Day of Atonement (Lv 16); consulted God by Urim and Thummim (Nm 27:21; 1 Sm 30:7, 8); in addition to priest's garment (breeches, coat, girdle, cap) he wore breastplate (with Urim and Thummim), ephod, girdle, miter (Ex 28). See also *Aaron*. **3.** In NT Jesus Christ is only High Priest, in whom Levitical priesthood is abolished (Jn 14:6; 1 Ti 2:5, 6; Heb 5; 7—10). See also *Jesus Christ, Offices*. **4.** Believers are priests through participation in Christ and His priestly activity (Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19-25; 13:15; 1 Ptr 2:5, 9; Rv 1:5, 6). **5.** Servant of king (2 Sm 8:18. KJ: chief rulers. See 1 Ch 18:17).

priest, high. See *priest 2; 3*.

prince. **1.** Head of family or tribe (Gn 25:16; Ju 5:15; 1 Ch 4:38). **2.** King (1 Sm 9:16. KJ: captain). **3.** In general: ruler, governor, magistrate, satrap, royal descendant (Nm 22:8; 1 Sm 18:30; 2 Ch 12:5, 6; Est 1; 2 K 10:13 [KJ, RV: children of the king]; Dn 6:1 [RV, RSV: satrap]). **4.** Spiritual ruler (Is 9:6). **5.** Ruler of demons (Mt 9:34).

principality (prĭn-sĭ-păl'i-tĭ). **1.** Rule, ruler (as RV, RSV. Eph 1:21; Tts 3:1). **2.** Order of angels (Ro 8:38; Eph 3:10; 6:12; Cl 1:16; 2:15).

Prisca, Priscilla (prĭs'kă, prĭ-sĭl'ă, little old woman). Wife of Aquila; had church in their house; taught Apollos; helped Paul (Acts 18:2, 18, 26; Ro 16:3; 1 Co 16:19; 2 Ti 4:19).

prison. **1.** Oldest prisons were wells or dungeons (Gn 37:24; Jer 38:6-13). During period of kings prison was part of palace (1 K 22:27; Jer 32:2) or private building (Jer 37:15). Herods and Romans had royal prisons (Lk 3:20; Acts 12:4; 23:10, 35). **2.** Synonym for abyss, abode of Satan (Rv 20:7; 1 Ptr 3:19. See Jude 6).

Prochorus (prŏk'ō-rus, leader of chorus). One of 7 who performed social service (Acts 6:5).

proconsul (prō-kŏn'sul. KJ: deputy). Governor of Roman province administered by Senate (Acts 13:7; 18:12; 19:38).

profane (H *halal*, open; G *bebeloo*, desecrate). **1.** To make common, or defile (Ex 31:14; Lv 19:8, 12; Eze 22:26; Mt 12:5). **2.** Common as opposed to holy (Eze 22:26; 42:20. RV, RSV: common).

prognosticator (prŏg-nŏs'ti-kā-tĕr). Fortune-teller aided by moon (Is 47:13. RSV: who at new moon predict).

promise. Assertion that God would raise deliverer or Messiah (Gn 3:15; 12:3; Ro 4:13; 9:8; Gl 3:14-19). Promises of OT fulfilled in Christ (Acts 13:23, 32, 33; Ro 1:2, 3; 15:8; Gl 3:14; 2 Co 1:20). Believers are heirs of promise (Ro 4:16; Gl 3:16, 26-29; 4:28). Faith is correlative to promise, brings blessing (Gl 3:1-14).

prophet (H *nabi'*, announce; *ro'eh*, seer; *hozeh*, seer. G *prophetes*, speak for). Divinely inspired forthteller (1 Sm 10:6; Jer 1:2; Eze 1:1; Hos 1:1; 1 Ptr 1:11; 2 Ptr 1:21) who rebuked sin (2 Sm 12; Is 58:1; Eze 3:17), showed God's mercy (Is 40; 53), doing this in association with acts of past, present, and future with constant emphasis on God's acts; hence Messiah has prominent place in prophecy. Came from various walks of life (Am 1:1). There were also schools of prophets (1 Sm 19:19, 20; 2 K 2:3, 5; 4:38; 6:1).

propitiation (prō-pĭsh-ĭ-ā'shun, H *kaphar*, cover; G *'ilaskesthai*, incline toward). In OT used in connection with sacrifice, when in some way blood covered sin and effected atonement (Lv 14:18; 17:11; 19:22). God also forgives without sacrifice (Is 6:7; 27:9; Eze 16:63). Jesus by His blood exercised propitiative function and effected atonement between God and men (Ro 3:25; 1 Jn 2:2; 4:10. RSV: expiation).

proselyte (prŏs'e-līt). From earliest times there were sojourners (strangers) in Israel who obeyed certain rules (Ex 20:10; Lv 17:10, 15; 18:26; 20:2; 22:18; 24:16). They could become part of Israel by circumcision (Ex 12:48, 49. Exceptions: Dt 23:3, 8). In NT there were people who

cf. Heb. 9:22

observed some or all features of Jewish religion (Mt 23:15; Acts 13:43 [KJ: religious proselytes; RV: devout proselytes; RSV: devout converts to Judaism]), or were simply God fearers (Acts 10:2).

prostitution (prŏs-tĭ-tū'shun). See *harlot.*

proverb. Pithy saying expressing familiar or useful truth; H *mashal,* maxim (Gn 10:9; 1 Sm 10:12; Dt 28:37; Pr).

Proverbs, Book of. Book of Writings (Hagiographa) and Wisdom. Literature attributed to Solomon (1:1; 10:1; 25:1), known for wisdom (1 K 4:29, 32). Wise man recognizes God in all things. Thought of God is reflected everywhere, especially in wise life. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-7). 2. Praise of Wisdom (1:7—9:18). 3. Proverbs of Solomon (10.1—22:16). 4. Words of the Wise (22:17—24:22). 5. Sayings of the Wise (24:23-34). 6. Proverbs of Solomon (25—29). 7. Words of Agur (30). 8. Words of Lemuel (31:1-9). 9. Good Wife (31:10—31).

providence (prŏv'ĭ-dens). Activity of God whereby He uninterruptedly upholds, governs, directs entire creation (Jb 9:5, 6; 28:25; Ps 104:10-25; 145:15; 147:9; Mt 4:4; 6:26-28; Lk 12:6, 7; Acts 17:25-28; Heb 1:3).

province. Unit of country, especially of Persian (satrapies) and Roman empires (Ez 2:1; 5:8; Acts 23:34; 25:1).

Psalms, Book of (sämz, H *t:hillim,* songs of praise. G *psalmos,* poem sung to music of stringed instruments). Longest of hagiographa. Authors given in titles: Moses (90), David (3—9, 11—32, 34—41, 51—65, 68—70, 86, 101, 103, 108—110, 122, 124, 131, 133, 138—145), Solomon (72, 127), Asaph (50, 73—83), sons of Korah (42, 44—49, 84, 85, 87, 88), Heman (88), Ethan (89). Meaning of titles is sometimes conjectured: musical directions, instruments, melodies, liturgical instructions, occasions, descriptive. Hebrew Psalter divided into five books: 1. 1—41. 2. 42—72. 3. 73—89. 4. 90 to 106. 5. 107—150. See *music; poetry.*

psaltery (RSV: harp). H *nebel.* Stringed instrument (1 Sm 10:5; Ps 57:8; 71:22; Dn 3:5); at times 10 strings (Ps 33:2; 144:9). See also *music.*

Ptolemais (tŏl'ĕ-mā'ĭs). See *Accho.*

Ptolemy (tŏl'ĕ-mĭ). 1. Macedonian dynasty; ruled Egypt (323—31 BC): Ptolemy I; Soter (323—285 BC). Ptolemy II; Philadelphus (285—246 BC); Septuagint translated in his reign. Ptolemy III (c 246—222 BC). Ptolemy IV; Philopator (222—205 BC; 3 Mac 1:1-5). Ptolemy V; Epiphanes (205—181 BC). Ptolemy VI; Philometor(181—145 BC; 1 Mac 10:51 to 58; 11:1-18); showed favor to Jews. Ptolemy VII; Physcon (145—117 BC; 1 Mac 15:16). 2. Ptolemy Marron, a general (2 Mac 4:45; 6:8; 8:8); fought Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 3:38; 2 Mac 10:12). 3. Ptolemy, son-in-law of Simon (1 Mac 16:11-23). 4. Father of Lysimachus (Ap Est 11:1).

Pua (pū'ȧ). See *Puvah.*

Puah (pū'ȧ). 1. Egyptian midwife (Ex 1:15). 2. Father of Tola, judge (Ju 10:1). 3. See *Puvah.*

publican (RSV: tax collector). Tax-collector for Romans; used tax-farming system; hated by Jews (Mt 9:10; 18:17; Lk 3:12, 13; 19:2).

Publius (pŭb'lĭ-*u*s, common). Chief man of Melita (Acts 28:7, 8).

Pudens (pū'dĕnz, modest). Roman Christian (2 Ti 4:21).

Puhites (pū'hīts). See *Puthites.*

Pul (pūl). 1. African country and people; probably Put. 2. Another name (Babylonian: Pulu) for Tiglath-pileser (2 K 15:19; 1 Ch 5:26).

pulse. Leguminous plants and seeds (peas, beans, etc. Dn 1:12-16. RSV: vegetable).

punishment. Purpose of punishment in OT was to eradicate evil (Dt 13:5), deter crime (Dt 17:13). Law based on justice, punishment matched crime (Ex 21:23-25; Lv 24:17-21; Dt 19:21). Crimes concerned persons, property, morals (Ex 20—23; Lv 5; 19; Dt 19). Capital punishment consisted in stoning (Ex 19:13; Dt 13:10). Romans introduced beheading (Mt 14:10), hanging (practiced already by Babylonians, Est 2:23. Jews hanged body after death, Dt 21:23), crucifixion (Mk 15:21-25). Other punishments: beating (Ex 21:20; Dt 22:18; 25:2, 3; 1 K 12:14), imprisonment (Jer 32:2), fines (Dt 22:19, 29). Crimes considered sins against God (Ps 51:4). Christ procured forgiveness for mankind by bearing punishment for sin (Acts 2:38; 10:38-43; 13:37-39; Eph 1:7; Cl 1:14; Heb 9:22). Eternal punishment for unbeliever (Mt 25:46). See also *eschatology; Gehenna; hell; judgment.*

Punites (pū'nits). Descendants of Puvah (Nm 26:23).

Punon (pū'nŏn, darkness?). Encampment of Israel E of Edom (Nm 33:42, 43).

Pur (pûr, lot). Lot cast to destroy Jews (Est 3:7; 9:24, 26). See *Purim.*

Purah (pū'rȧ, branch. KJ: Phurah). Gideon's servant (Ju 7:10, 11).

purification. Jews endeavored to maintain racial (Dt 23:3, 4; Ez 10), bodily (Mk 7:4; Jn 13:6), ceremonial cleanness. Rites provided for purification of land (Dt 21:1-9), after contact with dead (Lv 5:2, 3; Nm 19), women after childbirth (Lv 12), skin diseases (Lv 14), and others. Christ emphasized that purity comes from heart (Mk 7:18-23).

Purim (pū'rĭm). Name from Pur (Est 9:24-26). Jewish feast, celebrated with hilarity and charity, on 14th and 15th Adar, to commemorate deliverance of Jews by Esther (Est 3:7; 9:24-32).

Purim, Letter of. Letter interpreted by Lysimachus (Ap Est 11:1. KJ: Phurim; RV: Phrurai).

purple. Color worn by wealthy and high officials (Ju 8:26; 1 Mac 8:14; Lk 16:19). Included hues between violet and crimson (see Mt 27:28). See *color.*

Put (pŭt). 1. Son of Ham (Gn 10:6 [KJ: Phut]; 1 Ch 1:8). 2. African country and people associated with Egyptians; identified with Libya or Punt (Is 66:19 [KJ, RV: Pul]; Eze 27:10 [KJ: Phut]; 38:5 [KJ: Libya]; Nah 3:9; Jdth 2:23 [KJ: Phud]). See also *Lehabim; Libyans.*

Puteoli (pū-tē'ô-lī), Italian harbor 8 mi W of Naples (Acts 28:13). Modern Pozzuoli.

Puthites (pū'thīts. KJ: Puhites). Judahite family (1 Ch 2:53).

Putiel (pū'tĭ-ĕl, given by God?). Father-in-law of Eleazar (Ex 6:25).

Puvah (pū'vȧ). Son of Issachar; founder of family (Gn 46:13 [KJ: Phuvah]; Nm 26:23 [KJ: Pua]). Puah in 1 Ch 7:1.

pygarg (pī'gärg). See *ibex.*

Pyrrhus (pĭr'*u*s). Father of Sopater (Acts 20:4. KJ omits).

Q

quail. Resident in Egypt and Palestine and also migratory, passing Gulf of Aqabah to Sinai (Ex 16:13; Nm 11:31, 32; Ps 105:40).
quarry. See *trade 11.*
quart. See *measures 2; 3.*
Quartus (kwôr'tus, fourth). Corinthian Christian (Ro 16:23).
quaternion (kwə-tûr'nĭ-un). Roman guard of 4 soldiers (Acts 12:4. RSV: squad. See Jn 19:23).
queen. 1. H *g:birah,* mistress (i. e., king's woman of power). Influential queen (1 K 11:19; 2 K 10:13), or king's mother (1 K 15:13; 2 Ch 15:16). H *g:bereth,* mistress of kingdoms (Is 47:5, 7. KJ, RV: lady). 2. H *malkah,* queen regnant or king's chief wife (1 K 10:1; Est 1:9; 2:22). 3. H *shegal,* king's wife distinguished from concubine (Neh 2:6). Wives in Dn 5:2, 3.
queen of heaven. Astarte, Semitic deity (Babylonian Ishtar) of female fertility (Jer 7:18; 44:17-25).
queen of the South. Queen of Sheba (Mt 12:42; Lk 11:31. See 1 K 10:1-13; 2 Ch 9:1-12).
quicksands. See *Syrtis.*
Quintus Memmius (kwĭn'tus mĕm'ĭ-us). Roman legate to Jews (2 Mac 11:34).
Quirinius, Publius Sulpicius (kwĭ-rĭn'ĭ-us, pŭb'lĭ-us sŭl-pish'us. KJ: Cyrenius). Governor of Syria when Caesar Augustus issued decree for census in which Joseph enrolled (Lk 2:2). He was governor of Syria AD 6—10, and historicity of Luke on this point is questioned. Some hold there is textual corruption; others that he was governor 4 BC—AD 1 and also AD 6—10.
quiver. See *archery.*

R

Raama, Raamah (rā'ə-mə). Son of Cush; tribe in SW Arabia (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9; Eze 27:22).
Raamiah (rā-ə-mī'ə, tremble before LORD, or LORD has thundered). Leader of Jews who returned from captivity (Neh 7:7). Reelaiah in Ez 2:2. Resaiah (KJ: Reesaias; RV: Resaias) in 1 Esd 5:8.
Raamses (rā-ăm'sēz). 1. Store city (and region) in NE Egypt built by Hebrew labor (Ex 1:11); capital of 19th dynasty. Rameses in Gn 47:11; Ex 12:37; Nm 33:3, 5. 2. See *Pharaoh 4.*
Rabbah (răb'ə, great). 1. Chief Ammonite city (Dt 3:11 [KJ: Rabbath]; Jos 13:25; 2 Sm 11:1; 12:27-29; 1 Ch 20:1; Jer 49:2, 3; Eze 21:20 [KJ: Rabbath]; 25:5; Am 1:14). Named Philadelphia by Ptolemy Philadelphus. Modern Amman. 2. City of Judah (Jos 15:60).
Rabbath (răb'ăth). See *Rabbah 1.*
Rabbi (răb'ī, my master). Jewish title of respect for spiritual leader and instructor (Mt 23:7, 8; Mk 10:51 [KJ: Lord; RSV: Master]; Jn 1:38, 49; 3:2, 26; 6:25). KJ: Master in Jn 4:31; 9:2; 11:8. Rabboni in Jn 20:16.
Rabbith (răb'ĭth, populous). City of Issachar (Jos 19:20).
Rabboni (rə-bō'nī). See *Rabbi.*
Rabmag (răb'măg, chief soothsayer). Title of office (Jer 39:3, 13).
Rabsaces (răb'sə-sēz). See *Rabshakeh.*
Rabsaris (răb'sə-rĭs, chief eunuch). Assyrian title of high official (2 K 18:17; Jer 39:3, 13).
Rabshakeh (răb'shə-kĕ, chief officer). Assyrian title of high official (2 K 18:17-37; 19:4-8; Is 36; 37:4, 8; Sir 48:18 [KJ: Rabsaces]).
raca (rā-kə', empty, worthless). Aramaic term of contempt (Mt 5:22. RSV: insults).
Racal (rā'kăl. KJ: Rachal). Town in Judah (1 Sm 30:29).
race. Greek, Roman contest (1 Co 9:24; Heb 12:1). See also *games.*
Rachab (rā'kăb). See *Rahab.*
Rachal (rā'kăl). See *Racal.*
Rachel (rā'chel, ewe). Daughter of Laban; favorite wife of Jacob; mother of Joseph, Benjamin (Gn 29—35; Jer 31:15 [KJ: Rahel]).
Raddai (răd'ā-ī, trampling). Brother of David (1 Ch 2:14).
Ragae (rā'jē). See *Rages.*
Ragau (rā'gô). 1. See *Rages.* 2. See *Reu.*
Rages (rā'jēz). City of Media (Tob 1:14). Ragau (RSV: Ragae) in Jdth 1:5, 15.
Raguel (rə-gū'el). 1. See *Jethro.* 2. Father-in-law of Tobias (Tob 3:7).
Rahab (rā'hăb, broad). Harlot of Jericho; house on wall; hid Israelite spies (Jos 2:1-21; 6:17-25; Ru 4:21; Mt 1:5 [KJ: Rachab]).
Rahab (rā'hăb, violent one). Monster representing sea power and violence (Jb 26:12 [KJ: the proud]; Ps 89:10); applied to Egypt (Ps 87:4; Is 30:7 [KJ: strength]; 51:9).
Raham (rā'hăm, pity). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:44).
Rahel (rā'hĕl). See *Rachel.*
raiment. See *dress.*
rain. Rainy season in Palestine: Oct—Apr; dry season: May—Oct; early rain: Oct, Nov (Ps 84:6; Is 30:23; Jer 5:24; Ja 5:7); later rain: Mar, Apr (Jb 29:23; Pr 16:15; Jer 3:3; 5:24; Zch 10:1; Ja 5:7). Figuratively, teaching and counsel (Dt 32:2; Jb 29:21-25); Word (Is 55:10); righteousness and peace (Ps 72:6), blessings of believers (Ps 84:5, 6); destructive judgments (Jb 20:23; Eze 38:22); nagging (Pr 19:13); oppression (Pr 28:3); favor of king (Pr 16:15).
rainbow. Sign of God's covenant that flood should not again occur (Gn 9:12-17).
raisin, cake of raisins. Dried, pressed grapes (1 Sm 25:18; 1 Ch 16:3 [KJ: flagon of wine]). See also *vineyard 4.*
Rakem (rā'kĕm, variegated). Descendant of Manasseh (1 Ch 7:16).
Rakkath (răk'ăth). Fortified city of Naphtali, probably on Sea of Galilee (Jos 19:35).
Rakkon (răk'ŏn). Town of Dan (Jos 19:46).
ram. Male of sheep; used for food (Gn 31:38), sacrifice (Gn 15:9; 22:13; Lv 1:10; 5:15; 6:6; Nm 7; 28; 29); skins for covering of tabernacle (Ex 26:14); horns for trumpets (Jos 6:4-20).
Ram (răm, high). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:9; Ru 4:19; Mt 1:3 [KJ: Aram]). Arni (KJ: Aram) in Lk 3:33. 2. Son of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:25, 27). 3. Elihu was "of the family of Ram" (Jb 32:2).

ram, battering. See *armor.*

Rama (rā'mȧ). See *Ramah 1.*

Ramah (rā'mȧ, height). **1.** Town of Benjamin 5 mi N of Jerusalem near Deborah's palm tree and Rachel's tomb (Jos 18:25; Ju 4:5; 19:10-15; 1 K 15:17-22; Jer 31:15; 40:1; Mt 2:18 [KJ: Rama]); peopled by Benjaminites after captivity (Ez 2:26; Neh 7:30; 11:33; 1 Esd 5:20 [KJ: Cirama; RV: Kirama]). Modern el-Ram. **2.** Boundary town of Asher (Jos 19:29). **3.** Fortified town of Naphtali (Jos 19:36). **4.** See *Ramoth-gilead.* **5.** Town in Ephraim's mountains; Samuel's birthplace (1 Sm 1:1, 19), residence (1 Sm 7:17; 8:4), burial place (1 Sm 25:1). Ramathaim-zophim in 1 Sm 1:1. Possibly Arimathea of NT. **6.** See *Ramath-negeb.*

Ramath (rā'măth). See *Ramath-negeb.*

Ramathaim (rā-mȧ-thā'ĭm). See *Ramathem.*

Ramathaim-zophim (rā-mȧ-thā'ĭm-zō'fĭm, twin heights of watchers *or* Zophim). See *Ramah 5.*

Ramathem (răm'ȧ-thĕm). Part of Samaria added to Judah (1 Mac 11:34. RV: Ramathaim. RSV: Rathamin). Probably same as Ramathaim-zophim.

Ramathite (rā'măth-īt). Inhabitant of Ramah (1 Ch 27:27).

Ramath-lehi (rā'măth-lē'hī, height of jawbone). See *Lehi.*

Ramath-mizpeh (rā'măth-mĭz'pĕ, height of watchtower). See *Ramoth-gilead.*

Ramath-negeb (rā'măth-nĕg'ĕb. KJ: Ramath of the south; RV: Ramah of the South; RSV: Ramah of the Negeb). Place on S boundary of Simeon (Jos 19:8). KJ: south Ramoth; RV: Ramoth of the South; RSV: Ramoth of the Negeb in 1 Sm 30:27. Identified with Baalath-beer.

Rameses (răm'ē-sēz). See *Pharaoh 4; Raamses.*

Ramiah (rȧ-mī'ȧ, high is LORD). Divorced foreign wife after captivity (Ez 10:25; 1 Esd 9:26 [KJ: Hermas; RV: Hiermas]).

Ramoth (rā'mŏth, heights). See *Jeremoth 8; Jarmuth 2; Ramath-negeb; Ramoth-gilead.*

Ramoth-gilead, Ramoth in Gilead (rā'mŏth-gĭl'ē-ăd, heights of Gilead. Ramah in 2 K 8:29; 2 Ch 22:6. Ramath-mizpeh in Jos 13:26. Mizpah or Mizpeh in Ju 10:17; 11:11, 29, 34). Amorite city E of Jordan and Levitical city of refuge in Gad (Dt 4:43; Jos 20:8; 21:38); home of Jephthah (Ju 11:34); residence of taxgatherer of Solomon (1 K 4:13); Ahab slain there (1 K 22:1-38); burned by Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:35 [KJ: Maspha]).

ransom. Price paid for recovery of person or thing (Ex 21:30; see 1 Co 6:19, 20).

Rapha, rā'fȧ, he healed). **1.** Son of Benjamin (1 Ch 8:2). **2.** See *Rephaiah 4.*

Raphael (răf'ȧ-ĕl). Archangel (Tob 3:17; 12:15).

Raphah (rā'fȧ). See *Rephaiah 4.*

Raphaim (răf'ȧ-ĭm). Ancestor of Judith (Jdth 8:1).

Raphon (rā'fŏn). City of Gilead (1 Mac 5:37).

Raphu (rā'fū, healed). Benjaminite; father of spy Palti (Nm 13:9).

Rasses (răs'ēz). Country laid waste by Holofernes (Jdth 2:23).

Rathamin (rȧ-thā'mĭn). See *Ramathem.*

Rathumus (rȧ-thū'mus). See *Rehum 2.*

raven. Unclean bird of crow family (Gn 8:7; Lv 11:15; Dt 14:14; Jb 38:41; Ps 147:9; Pr 30:17; SS 5:11; Is 34:11; Zph 2:14 [KJ, RV: desolation]; Lk 12:24); fed Elijah (1 K 17:4-6).

Razis (rā'zĭs). Elder at Jerusalem (2 Mac 14:37-46).

razor. Used for shaving (Ps 52:2; Is 7:20; Eze 5:1); Levites cleansed with razors (Nm 8:7); Nazirites forbidden to shave their heads (Nm 6:5; see Ju 13:5; 16:17; 1 Sm 1:11). See *hair.*

Reaia (rē-ā'yȧ). See *Reaiah 2.*

Reaiah (rē-ā'yȧ, LORD has seen). **1.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:2). Haroeh in 1 Ch 2:52. **2.** Reubenite (1 Ch 5:5. KJ: Reaia). **3.** Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:47; Neh 7:50; 1 Esd 5:3 [KJ: Airus; RV: Jairus]).

reap. See *agriculture 4.*

Reba (rē'bȧ, fourth). Midianite king slain by Israel in Moab (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21).

Rebecca, Rebekah (rē-bĕk'ȧ, noose). Daughter of Bethuel (Gn 22:23); wife of Isaac (Gn 24); mother of Esau and Jacob (Gn 25:21-26).

Recah (rē'kȧ. KJ: Rechah). Place in Judah (1 Ch 4:12).

Rechab (rē'kăb, rider). **1.** Traitor; with brother slew Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 4:2-12). **2.** Jehonadab's father (2 K 10:15; Jer 35:6-19). **3.** Malchiah's father (Neh 3:14).

Rechabites (rĕk'ȧ-bīts). Sect which sought to return to nomadic life; abstained from wine, lived in tents, abstained from agriculture (Jer 35).

Rechah (rē'kȧ). See *Recah.*

recompense. See *punishment; reward.*

reconciliation (rĕk-on-sĭl-ĭ-ā'shun). Removal of enmity between God and world by death of Christ; appropriated by sinner through faith (Acts 10:43; 2 Co 5:18, 19; Eph 2:16).

recorder. Official who kept public documents, wrote annals (2 Sm 8:16; 20:24; 1 K 4:3; 2 K 18:18, 37; 1 Ch 18:15; 2 Ch 34:8; Is 36:3, 22).

Redeemer, redemption. Recovery of mankind from sin and death by obedience and sacrifice of Redeemer Christ (Ro 3:24; Gl 3:13; Eph 1:7; 1 Ptr 1:18, 19; 1 Co 6:19, 20).

Red Sea. Body of water 1,350 mi long, extending from Gulf of Suez to Indian Ocean, with two arms: Gulf of Suez and Gulf of Aqabah. "Red Sea" may refer to Gulf of Suez (Nm 33:10, 11), of Aqabah (1 K 9:26), entire Red Sea (Ex 23:31), or nearby lakes. "Sea of Reeds" (H in Ex 10:19; 13:18; 15:4) possibly Papyrus Marsh between Bitter Lake and Suez. Egyptian Sea (RSV: sea of Egypt) in Is 11:15.

reed. **1.** Tall grasses, flags, rushes, reeds. Figuratively, uncertain support (2 K 18:21; Is 36:6; Eze 29:6), fickleness (Mt 11:7; Lk 7:24), weakness or helplessness (Is 42:3; Mt 12:20). **2.** See *measures 1e.*

Reelaiah (rē-ĕl-ā'yȧ). See *Raamiah.*

Reeliah, Reelias, Reelius (rē-ĕl-ī'ȧ, rē-ĕl'ī-ăs, -us). See *Bigvai 2.*

Reesaias (rē-ē-sā'yăs). See *Raamiah.*

refiner. Worker in precious metals (Jer 6:29; Mal 3:2, 3). See *trade 7.*

refuge, cities of. Six Levitical cities for temporary escape of involuntary manslayers (Nm 35:6, 11-32; Dt 4:43; 19:1-13; Jos 20): Kadesh (Naphtali), Shechem (Ephraim), Hebron (Judah), Golan (Manasseh), Ramoth-gilead (Gad), Bezer (Reuben). See also *murder.*

Regem (rē'gĕm, friend). Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:47).

Regem-melech (rē'gĕm-mē'lĕk, friend of king). Sent with Sharezer to pray and ask counsel of priests (Zch 7:2).

regeneration (rē-jĕn-ĕr-ā'shun). Rebirth, or radical transformation of life worked by Holy Spirit through Word whereby life is changed from self-centered to Christ-centered (Jn 1:13; 3:1-12; 1 Ptr 1:23).

Rehabiah (rē-hȧ-bī'ȧ, LORD has enlarged). Moses' grandson (1 Ch 23:17; 24:21; 26:25).

Rehob (rē'hŏb, open space). 1. Father of Hadadezer of Zobah (2 Sm 8:3, 12). 2. Levite, sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:11). 3. N border region searched by Israel's spies (Nm 13:21; 2 Sm 10:8). Beth-rehob in Ju 18:28; 2 Sm 10:6. 4. 5. Two cities in Asher, one a Levitical city (Jos 19:28, 30; 21:31; Ju 1:31; 1 Ch 6:75).

Rehoboam (rē-hō-bō'ăm, enlarger of people). Last king of united kingdom, 1st of Judah; son of Solomon and Naamah (1 K 14:21, 31); lost ten N tribes; Shishak of Egypt captured cities of Judah and Jerusalem (1 K 12; 14; 2 Ch 10—12; Mt 1:7 [KJ: Roboam]).

Rehoboth (rē-hō'bŏth, open places). 1. See *Rehoboth-ir.* 2. Town at well of Isaac (Gn 26:22). 3. Home of Shaul (Gn 36:37; 1 Ch 1:48).

Rehoboth-ir (rē-hō'bŏth-ĕr', open places of the city. KJ: city Rehoboth). Probably suburb of Nineveh (Gn 10:11).

Rehum (rē'hŭm, merciful). 1. Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ, RV: Roimus]). Nehum in Neh 7:7. 2. Officer of Persia in Palestine who complained against Jews (Eze 4:8, 9, 17, 23; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Rathumus]). 3. Levite; helped repair Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:17). 4. Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:25). 5. See *Harim 1.*

Rei (rē'ī, friendly). David's friend (1 K 1:8).

reins (rānz). 1. Kidneys as seat of emotion (RV, RSV: heart. Ps 7:9; 16:7; 26:2; 73:21; Pr 23:16 [RSV: soul]; Jer 12:2; Rv 2:23 [RSV: mind]). 2. Loins (as RV, RSV: Is 11:5).

Rekem (rē'kĕm, variegation or friendship). 1. Midianite king slain by Israel (Nm 31:8; Jos 13:21). 2. Son of Hebron (1 Ch 2:43, 44). 3. Town in Benjamin (Jos 18:27).

religion. Man's recognition of relationship to God and expression of that relationship; may be correct or perverted (Acts 26:5; Ja 1:26, 27. KJ, RV: godliness in 1 Ti 2:10; 3:16; 2 Ti 3:5. See Acts 17:22; Ro 1; 1 Ti 5:4).

Remaliah (rĕm'ȧ-lī'ȧ, LORD has adorned). Father of Pekah, king of Israel (2 K 15:25-37).

Remeth (rē'mĕth). See *Jarmuth 2.*

remission, remit. Exemption from guilt and penalties of sin; wrought by Christ; offered in Baptism, Lord's Supper, Gospel (in all forms); received through faith (Mt 26:28; Mk 1:4; Lk 1:77; Acts 2:38; 10:43; Heb 9:22. RSV: forgiveness). RV, RSV: pass over in Ro 3:25. Function of remitting and retaining sin given to church (Jn 20:23. RV, RSV: forgive).

Remmon (rĕm'ŏn). See *Rimmon 1.*

Remmon-methoar (rĕm'ŏn-mĕth'ō-är). See *Rimmon 3.*

remnant. 1. People who survived calamity (Jos 12:4; 13:12). 2. Righteous minority in Israel which would survive purging and remain faithful to God; believers added from all peoples to form church (Is 10:20-23; 11:11, 12; Jer 32:38, 39; Zph 3:13; Zch 8:12; Ro 9:27).

Remphan (rĕm'făn). See *Rephan.*

repentance. Total change of heart and life, worked by God, whereby person is changed from rebellious state to one of harmony with God; embraces contrition and faith (Jer 31:18, 19; Mk 1:4; Lk 3:3, 8; Acts 5:31; 26:29).

Rephael (rē'fā-ĕl, God healed). Levite; sanctuary doorkeeper (1 Ch 26:7).

Rephah (rē'fȧ, riches). Ancestor of Joshua (1 Ch 7:25).

Rephaiah (rē-fā'yȧ, LORD has healed). 1. Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:21). 2. Simeonite captain against Amalekites (1 Ch 4:42, 43). 3. Descendant of Issachar (1 Ch 7:2). 4. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 9:43). Raphah (KJ: Rapha) in 1 Ch 8:37. 5. Repairer of Jerusalem wall (Neh 3:9).

Rephaim (rĕf'ā-ĭm, giants). 1. See *giants 2.* 2. Valley running SW of Jerusalem to Bethlehem (Jos 15:8; 18:16 [KJ: giants]; 2 Sm 5:18, 22; 23:13; 1 Ch 11:15; 14:9).

Rephan (rē'făn KJ: Remphan). Star god worshiped by Israelites in desert (Acts 7:43). Identified with Chiun.

Rephidim (rĕf'ĭ-dĭm). Israelite camp between Sin and Sinai (Ex 17:1; 19:2; Nm 33:14, 15).

reprobate (rĕp'rō-bāt). 1. Given to blind wickedness (Ps 15:4 [KJ: vile person]; Ro 1:28 [RSV: base]; Tts 1:16 [RSV: unfit]). 2. Rejected; failed (Jer 6:30 [RV, RSV: refuse]; 2 Co 13:6, 7 [RSV: failed to meet the test]). 3. False (2 Ti 3:8. RSV: counterfeit).

Resaiah, Resaias (rē-sā'yȧ, -yăs). See *Raamiah.*

Resen (rē'sĕn). Assyrian city, probably suburb of Nineveh built by Nimrod (Gn 10:11, 12).

Resheph (rē'shĕf, flame). Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:25).

rest. Goal to which God is leading His people; consummation of deliverance (Heb 3:7—4:11).

resurrection (rĕz-*u*-rĕk'shun). Body sown in corruption, dishonor, weakness as natural body will be raised in incorruption, honor, glory as spiritual body (1 Co 15:42, 43); Christ is 1st to rise (1 Co 15); resurrection will be universal (2 Co 5:10; Rv 20:21). See *judgment.*

retribution (rĕt-rĭ-bū'shun). See *punishment.*

Reu (rē'ū, friend). Son of Peleg (Gn 11:18-21; 1 Ch 1:25; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Ragau]).

Reuben (rōō'bĕn, see a son). Firstborn son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:32); brought mother mandrakes (Gn 30:14-16); immoral with father's concubine (Gn 35:22; 49:3, 4); advised against killing Joseph (Gn 37:22, 29, 30; see Gn 42:16, 21, 22); vouched for safety of Benjamin (Gn 42:36-38). Tribe settled E of Jordan (Nm 1:20, 21; 32; Jos 13:15-23); pastoral (Nm 32); indifferent in period of judges (Ju 5:15, 16); carried into captivity by Assyrians (1 Ch 5:26).

Reubenites (rōō'bĕn-īts). Descendants of Reuben (Nm 26:7; Jos 1:12).

Reuel (rōō'ĕl, God's friend). 1. Son of Esau; ancestor of Edomite clan (Gn 36:4, 10, 13, 17; 1 Ch 1:35, 37). 2. See *Jethro.* 3. See *Deuel.* 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8).

Reumah (rōō'mȧ, exalted). Nahor's concubine (Gn 22:24).

revelation (rĕv-*e*-lā'shun). Act whereby God makes Himself and His ways known to men: by appearing as man (Gn 18;

19), visions (Is 6), phenomena (Ex 3:4; 19:18), dreams (Gn 28:12-16), angels (Gn 16:9), words, prophecies.

Revelation, Book of. Last book of NT; apocalyptic; message in visions, symbols, imagery; written by John on Patmos (1:4,9) to 7 churches in Asia Minor (1—3); deals with past, present, especially future to prepare for tribulation and distress. Outline: 1. Introduction (1). 2. Letters to 7 Churches (2; 3). 3. Seven Seals (4—11). 4. War of Dragon (12—19). 5. Victory (20—23).

revenge. See *avenge.*

reward. 1. Wages (Lk 10:7; 1 Ti 5:18). 2. Divine punishment (Rv 22:12; 2 Ptr 2:12-15). 3. Reward of grace. Man is justified by faith (Ro 3:27-31); through faith, life and salvation is given him (Eph 4:8); this new life shows itself in fruits which are testimonies of faith and whereby God crowns His work in us (Mt 6:4; Mk 9:41; Lk 6:23; 1 Co 3:14; Cl 3:24).

Rezeph (rē'zĕf, glowing stone). Assyrian city (2 K 19:12; Is 37:12).

Rezia (rē-zī'*à*). See *Rizia.*

Rezin (rē'zĭn). 1. King of Damascus (735—732 BC); ally of Israel against Judah; defeated and slain by Tiglath-Pileser (2 K 15:37; 16:5, 9; Is 7:1-9; 8:6-8). 2. Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:48; Neh 7:50; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ, RV: Daisan]).

Rezon (rē'zon, prince). General of Hadadezer; king of Damascus (1 K 11:23-25). See also *Hezion.*

Rhegium (rē'jĭ-ŭm, broken off). Greek-founded city on toe of Italy (Acts 28:13). Modern Reggio.

Rhesa (rē'sà). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:27).

Rhoda (rō'dà, rose). Maiden in home of Mary, mother of Mark (Acts 12:12-15).

Rhodes (rōdz, roses). Island at SW tip of Asia Minor; center of commerce, literature, art; famous for Colossus (Eze 27:15 [KJ, RV: Dedan]; Acts 21:1; 1 Mac 15:23 [KJ: Rhodus]). Dodanim (Rodanim) probably Rhodians. See also *Javan.*

Rhodocus (rōd'ō-*kus*). Jewish traitor (2 Mac 13:21).

Rhodus (rō'*dus*). See *Rhodes.*

Ribai (rī'bī, contention). Benjaminite; father of Ittai (2 Sm 23:29; 1 Ch 11:31).

Riblah (rĭb'là, fertility). 1. City on boundary of Canaan and Israel between Shepham and Sea of Galilee (Nm 34:11). 2. City on Orontes 50 mi S of Hamath; headquarters of Babylonian kings (2 K 23:33; 25:6, 20, 21; Jer 39:5-7; 52; Eze 6:14 [KJ: Diblath; RV: Diblah]). Modern Ribleh.

riddle. H *hidhah* (dark, or hidden, saying). Enigmatic sayings (Dn 8:23; Pr 1:6), proverbs (Pr 1:6); musical meditation (Ps 49:4), oracle (Nm 12:8), parable (Eze 17:2), hard questions (1 K 10:1; 2 Ch 9:1), riddles (Ju 14:12-19).

rie (rī). See *spelt.*

right hand. Used to show God active in performing His purposes (Ex 15:6; Ps 98:1). Jesus' session at right hand of God shows His power (Acts 2:25; 7:55, 56; Heb 1:3. See Mt 28:18).

righteous. 1. Virtuous, right (Mt 27:19; Ph 1:7; 2 Ptr 1:13). 2. In accord with Law and ceremonies (Mk 2:17; Lk 5:32; Ro 5:7). 3. People righteous when properly related to God (Gn 15:6; Ro 1:17).

righteousness. God's righteousness inherent in His nature; becomes known to men through His activity in their behalf (Jer 23:6; Hos 2:19) to save them from temporal and spiritual foes (Is 40—55). Jesus is our Righteousness, center of right relation to God (Ro 1:16, 17; 3:21-26; 1 Co 1:30; 1 Ptr 2:24).

Rimmon (rĭm'on, pomegranate). 1. Town in S Judah 9 mi N of Beersheba (Jos 15:32; 19:7 [KJ: Remmon; RSV: En-rimmon]; 1 Ch 4:32; Zch 14:10). See also *En-rimmon.* 2. Rock NE of Ai (Ju 20:45-47; 21:13). 3. Levitical city in Zebulun (Jos 19:13 [KJ: Remmon-methoar]; 1 Ch 6:77 [RV, RSV: Rimmono]) N of Nazareth. Dimnah in Jos 21:35. 4. Father of Baanah and Rechab, murderers of Ish-bosheth (2 Sm 4:2, 5, 9).

Rimmon (rĭm'on, thunderer). Assyrian storm god (2 K 5:18).

Rimmono (rĭ-mō'nō). See *Rimmon 3.*

Rimmon-parez, Rimmon-perez (rĭm'on-pā'rēz, -pē'rēz, pomegranate of the cliff). Camping ground in desert (Nm 33:19, 20).

ring. Jewelry worn as adornment (Ja 2:2; Lk 15:22); when engraved with symbol of owner, used as seal, signet, and symbol of authority (Gn 41:42; Est 3:10, 12; 8:2, 8, 10; Dn 6:17). Gold rings fastened to priest's breastplate and ephod (Ex 28:26-28).

Rinnah (rĭn'*à*, shout). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

riot, riotous. 1. Abandoned, dissolute, profligate (Lk 15:13; Tts 1:6). 2. Revelry (2 Ptr 2:13. RV, RSV: revel). 3. Gluttonous (as RV, RSV: Pr 23:20).

Riphath (rī'fàth). Son of Gomer; founder of tribe (Gn 10:3; 1 Ch 1:6 [RV, RSV: Diphath]).

Rissah (rĭs'*à*, ruin?). Camp of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33:21, 22).

Rithmah (rith'*mà*, broom plant). Camp of Israel in wilderness (Nm 33:18, 19).

river. Large stream (Gn 2:10-14), channel (Eze 32:6. RV, RSV: water courses), torrent (Am 6:14 [RV, RSV: brook]; Dt 2:37), fountain stream (Ps 119:136. RSV: stream). Used for streams and for beds, ravines, valleys in which streams flow. Figuratively, abundance of good (Jb 20:17; Ps 36:8) or evil (Ps 69:2; Is 43:2). See also *Euphrates; Nile.*

Rizia (rĭz'ī-*à*, delight. KJ: Rezia). Asherite (1 Ch 7:39).

Rizpah (rĭz'pà, hot stone). Concubine of Saul (2 Sm 3:7; 21:8-11).

road. 1. Path; road worn by travel; highway constructed by ruler (Nm 20:17; 21:22) or people (Dt 19:3); Romans built roads in Palestine, used by traders, armies, travelers. Well-known roads: Jerusalem to Jericho and beyond; Jerusalem to Hebron; Jerusalem to Joppa; Damascus to Ptolemais; Ptolemais to Egypt; Galilee to Judea. 2. Raid (as RV, RSV: 1 Sm 27:10).

robbery. Profession among some nomad tribes and predatory peoples (Jb 1:17; 12:6. See Ju 6:3-5; 9:25; 1 Sm 23:1; 2 Co 11:26). Forbidden and condemned (Lv 19:13; Pr 22:22; Is 10:2; 61:8; Eze 22:29; Am 3:10).

robe. See *dress.*

Roboam (rō-bō'ăm). See Rehoboam.

rock. See *Sela.*

Rock of Escape. See *Sela-hammahlekoth.*

rock badger (KJ, RV: coney). *Hyrax Syriacus;* animal, size of rabbit, which lives among rocks (Lv 11:5; Dt 14:7; Pr 30:26).

rod. Branch, stick, staff, shoot; shepherd's rod: stout club for guiding, defending (Ps 23:4), counting (Lv 27:32; Eze 20:37) flock. Figuratively: Messianic ruler (Is 11:1. RV, RSV: shoot), power (Ps 2:9), affliction (Jb 9:34).

Rodanim (rō'dă-nĭm). See *Dodanim; Javan; Rhodes.*
roe. See *gazelle; roebuck.*
roebuck (KJ: fallow deer). H *yahmur, Cervus capreolus,* small deer (Dt 14:5; 1 K 4:23). See also *gazelle.*
Rogelim (rō'gĕ-lĭm, fullers). Home of Barzillai (2 Sm 17:27; 19:31).
Rohgah (rō'gă). Asherite (1 Ch 7:34).
Roimus (rō'ĭ-mŭs). See *Rehum 1.*
roll. See *scroll.*
Romamtiezer (rō-măm-tī-ē'zĕr, I have raised help). Heman's son (1 Ch 25: 4, 31).
Roman (rō'mən). **1.** See *citizen.* **2.** Roman official (Jn 11:48; Acts 28:17).
Roman Empire. See *Rome.*
Romans, Epistle to. Written by Paul during his stay in Greece (Acts 20:2, 3; Ro 1:1; 15:25-27) in view of his intended visit (1:10, 11; 15:14-33); gives detailed exposition of Gospel, revelation of righteousness of God which justifies sinful man by grace through faith. Outline: 1. Introduction (1:1-15). 2. Sinfulness of Man (1:16—3:31). 3. Justification Through Redemption in Christ (4—8). 4. Israel and World Salvation (9—11:36). 5. Justification and Christian Life (12:1—15:13). 6. Concluding Remarks, Greetings (15:14—16:27).
Rome (rōm). City on Tiber, Italy, 17 mi from Mediterranean, founding set at 753 BC; monarchy (753—509); republic (509—31 BC); empire began 31 BC. First mentioned in Bible in 1 Mac 1:10. Roman empire provided roads, peace, trade, and one Mediterranean world for Gospel. Augustus divided provinces into senatorial (ruled by proconsul, Acts 13:7; 18:12; 19:38) and imperial (ruled by governor, Mt 27:2; Lk 2:2; Acts 23:24). Under Roman rule cities, reservoirs, aqueducts, roads, public buildings built in Palestine. Emperors referred to: Augustus (Lk 2:1), Tiberius (Lk 3:1), Claudius (Acts 11:28), Nero (Acts 25: 11, 12).
root. Figuratively: **1.** Source or progenitor Is 11:10; 14:29; Pr 12:3; Ro 15:12; Rv 5:5). **2.** Effective, essential cause (1 Ti 6:10; Heb 12:15). **3.** That which gives firm foundation and support (2 K 19:30; Jb 5:3; Ps 80:9; Pr 12:12). **4.** To tear roots or have decayed roots means loss of life or vitality (Jb 31:12; Is 5:24; 14:30; Hos 9:16; Ml 4:1; Mt 13:6; Lk 3:9).
rose. According to good authorities roses grew in Palestine in Biblical times. Identity of H *habazzeleth* (SS 2:1; Is 35:1 [RSV: crocus]) not established.
Rosh (rŏsh, head). **1.** Benjaminite (Gn 46:21). **2.** RV: prince of Rosh; KJ, RSV: chief prince (Eze 38:1, 2; 39:1).
ruby. **1.** Meaning of H *p:ninim* uncertain; probably pearl (Gesenius prefers "red coral." Jb 28:18 [RSV: pearls]; Pr 3:15 [RSV: jewels]; 8:11 [RSV: jewels]; 20:15 [RSV: costly stones]; 31:10 [RSV: jewels]; Lm 4:7 [RSV: coral]. **2.** H *kadhkod:* ruby (Is 54:12. RV, RSV: agate).
rudiments (rōō'dĭ-ments). See *elements.*
rue (rōō). Plant, *Ruta graveolens,* cultivated as medicine and condiment (Lk 11:42).
Rufus (rōō'fŭs, red). Son of Simon of Cyrene (Mk 15:21); possibly same in Ro 16:13.
Ruhamah (rōō-hā'mă). "She has received mercy" (Hos 2:1. RSV: She has obtained pity). See 1 Ptr 2:10; Ro 9:25, 26). See also *Lo-ruhamah.*
rule. See *trade 5.*
Rumah (rōō'mă, high). City (2 K 23:36), perhaps Arumah (Ju 9:41).
rush. See *reed; papyrus.*
Ruth (rōōth, friendship?). Moabitess; wife of Mahlon, son of Elimelech and Naomi; devoted to Naomi after husbands' deaths; married Boaz; ancestress of David and Jesus (Ru; Mt 1:5).
Ruth, Book of. Placed among Hagiographa. Narrates story of Ruth, Moabitess, ancestress of David and Christ.
rye. See *spelt.*

S

Sabanneus (săb-ă-nē'ŭs). See *Zabad 6.*
Sabannus (să-băn'ŭs). See *Binnui 1.*
Sabaoth (săb'ā-ŏth, hosts). See *host 2.*
Sabat (sā'băt). See *Shaphat 6; Shebat.*
Sabateas, Sabateus (săb-ă-tē'ăs, -ŭs). See *Shabbethai.*
Sabathus, Sabatus (săb'ă-thŭs, tŭs). See *Zabad 5.*
Sabbaias (să-bī'ăs). See *Shemaiah 20.*
Sabban (săb'ăn). See *Binnui 1.*
Sabbateus (săb-ă-tē'ŭs). See *Shabbethai.*
sabbath (săb'ăth, rest, cessation). Day of rest corresponding to 7th day of rest after creation (Gn 2:3; Ex 20:11; 31:17); Mosaic institution (Ex 16:23-30; 20:8-11; Lv 19:3, 30; 23:3; Dt 5:12-15); observed by cessation from labor (Ex 16:29; 20:10; 35:3; Nm 15:32-36; Am 8:5), holy convocation, increased offerings (Nm 28: 9, 10); penalty for breaking Sabbath was death (Ex 31:15). Typical of man's entrance into God's rest which is fulfilled in Christ (Heb 4; Cl 2:16). Day of Atonement also Sabbath (Lv 23:32).
sabbath day's journey. See *measures 11.*
Sabbatheus (săb-ă-thē'ŭs). See *Shabbethai.*
sabbatical year (să-băt'ĭ-kăl yēr). Observed every 7th year; land rested, poor received what grew, debtors released (Ex 23:10, 11; Lv 25:2-7; Dt 15:1-18).
Sabbeus (să-bē'ŭs). See *Shemaiah 20.*
Sabeans (să-bē'ănz). Possibly descendants of Seba or Sheba 2 or 3. Semitic people; immigrated to S Arabia before 1200 BC, ultimately dwelt primarily in SW (Yemen); power expanded, 1000—700 BC; operated caravans in Middle E. Described as marauders (Jb 1:15), tall (Is 45:14), dealers in slaves (Jl 3:8). Their queen visited Solomon (1 K 10; 2 Ch 9; Mt 12:42; Lk 11:31).
Sabi (sā'bī). **1.** See *Shobai.* **2.** See *Pochereth-hazzebaim.*
Sabias (să-bī'ăs). See *Hashabiah 5.*
Sabie (sā'bĭ-ē). See *Pochereth-hazzebaim.*
Sabta, Sabtah (săb'tă). Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9); descendants in S Arabia.
Sabteca, Sabtecha, Sabtechah (săb'tē-kă). Son of Cush; descendants in S Arabia (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9).
Sacar, Sachar (sā'kär, hire). **1.** See *Sharar.* **2.** Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4).
Sachia (să-kī'ă). See *Shachia.*
sackbut (săk'bŭt). See *trigon.*
sackcloth. Coarse cloth of goat's hair worn by mourners (Gn 37:34; 2 Sm 3:31; 2 K

6:30; Neh 9:1; Jb 16:15; Mt 11:21; Rv 11:3). Sacks were made of cloth (Gn 42:25).

sacrament (săk'rə-mĕnt). Ecclesiastical term applied to sacred acts in accordance with limitations set by definition. See *Baptism; Lord's Supper.*

sacrifice (săk'rĭ-fīs). Practiced from ancient times (Gn 4:3, 4; 8:20-22); expressed gratitude of man to God; offered on all occasions: pilgrimage (1 Sm 1:3), time of rejoicing (1 Sm 20:6), making treaty (Gn 31:54), before battle (1 Sm 7:9), after divine manifestations (Gn 12:7). For many purposes; chief: sin offering (Lv 4); trespass offering (Lv 5:15—6:7; 14:12; 19:20-22; Nm 6:12); burnt offering, whole burnt offering, holocaust (Lv 1; 6:8-13), offered morning, evening, each Sabbath, new moon, at 3 leading festivals (Ex 29:38-42; Nm 28; 29); peace offering (Lv 7:11-34); meal and drink offerings (Lv 5:11, 12; 6); heave and wave offering (Lv 22:12; Nm 5:9; 18:8; 31: 28, 29); red heifer (Nm 19). All sacrifices point to, and merge in, Christ (Heb 9:10).

Sadamias (săd-ā-mī'ăs). See *Shallum 6.*

Sadas (sā'dăs). See *Azgad.*

Saddeus (să-dē'ŭs). See *Iddo 8.*

Sadduc (săd'ŭk). See *Zadok 2.*

Sadducees (săd'ū-sēz). Jewish sect at time of Christ; held beliefs found in written law; denied resurrection, angels, spirits (Mk 12:18; Lk 20:27; Acts 23:8); opposed tradition; stressed moral freedom; supported Hasmonaeans; small influential group; denounced by John Baptist (Mt 3:7, 8) and Jesus (Mt 16:6, 11, 12).

Sadduk (săd'ŭk). See *Zadok 2.*

Sadoc (sā'dŏk). See *Zadok 2; 6.*

saffron (săf'run). Aromatic crocus used for flavoring and perfume (SS 4:14).

saint. 1. Pious Israelite (2 Ch 6:41; Ps 16:3). 2. Person (priest, etc) consecrated to God (Ps 106:16; 1 Ptr 2:5). 3. Members of Jerusalem congregation (Acts 9:13; 1 Co 16:1). 4. Believers (Ro 1:7; 1 Co 1:2; 2 Co 1:1).

Sakkuth (săk'ŭth). False god worshiped by Israel (Am 5:26. KJ: tabernacle; RSV: Siccuth).

Sala, Salah (sā'lə). 1. See first *Shelah 1.* 2. See *Salmon 2.*

Salamiel (sə-lā'mĭ-ĕl). See *Shelumiel.*

Salamis (săl'ə-mĭs). City on Cyprus visited by Paul (Acts 13:5).

Salasadai (săl-ə-săd'ā-ī). See *Zurishaddai.*

Salathiel (sə-lā'thĭ-ĕl). 1. See *Phaltiel 2.* 2. See *Shealtiel.* 3. Another name of Esdras (2 Esd 3:1. KJ omits).

Salcah, Salchah, Salecah (săl'kə, săl'ĕ-kə). City of Bashan (Dt 3:10; Jos 12:5; 13:11; 1 Ch 5:11). Modern Salkhad.

Salem (sā'lĕm, peace). 1. City of Melchizedek; probably Jerusalem (Gn 14:18; Ps 76:2; Heb 7:1, 2). 2. See *Shallum 6.*

Salemas (săl'ĕ-măs). See *Shallum 6.*

Salim (sā'lĭm, peace). Place near Aenon W of Jordan (Jn 3:23).

Salimoth (săl'ĭ-mŏth). See *Shelomith 6.*

Sallai (săl'ā-ī). 1. Benjaminite family (Neh 11:8). 2. Chief of priests (Neh 12:20). Sallu in Neh 12:7.

Sallu (săl'ū, exaltation). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:7; Neh 11:7). 2. See *Sallai 2.*

Sallumus (sə-lū'mŭs). See *Shallum 11.*

Salma (săl'mə). 1. See *Salmon 2.* 2. Descendant of Caleb (1 Ch 2:51, 54).

Salmai (săl'mī). See *Shalmai.*

Salmanasar (săl-mə-nā'sĕr). See *Shalmaneser 2.*

Salmon (săl'mŏn). 1. See *Zalmon 2.* 2. Father of Boaz (Ru 4:21; Mt 1:4; Lk 3:32 [RSV: Sala]). Salma in 1 Ch 2:11.

Salmone (săl-mō'nē). Promontory of E Crete (Acts 27:7).

Saloas (sə-lō'ăs). See *Elasah 1.*

Salom (sā'lŏm). 1. Ancestor of Jehoiakim, high priest (Bar 1:7. RSV: Shallum). 2. See *Salu.*

Salome (sə-lō'mē, of Solomon). 1. Wife of Zebedee (Mk 15:40); witnessed crucifixion (Mt 27:56); anointed Jesus' body (Mk 16:1). 2. Daughter of Herodias (Mt 14:6; Mk 6:22). Josephus (*Ant* XVIII, v, 4) supplies her name.

salt. Used as condiment and preservative (Jb 6:6; Is 30:24; Mt 5:13); for sacrifices (Lv 2:13; Nm 18:19); token of indissoluble union (Lv 2:13; Nm 18:19; 2 Ch 13:5). Lot's wife turned to salt (Gn 19:26). Shechem's site sown with salt to keep it fruitless (Eze 47:11; Ju 9:45). Disciples of Jesus are salt of earth (Mt 5:13; Mk 9:50; Lk 14:34).

Salt, City of. Town on Salt Sea near Engedi (Jos 15:62).

Salt Sea. 46×9½ mi; fed by Jordan; 1,292 ft below sea level; 1,300 ft deep; no outlet, so water bitter and buoyant (Gn 14:3; Nm 34:3; Jos 15:2). Sea of Arabah (KJ: plain) in Jos 3:16; 12:3. East (eastern) sea in Eze 47:18; Jl 2:20. Sea in Eze 47:8. Former (eastern) sea in Zch 14:8.

Salt, Valley of. Ravine S of Salt Sea (2 Sm 8:13; 2 K 14:7; 1 Ch 18:12; 2 Ch 25:11).

saltwort (sôlt'wûrt). See *mallow.*

Salu (sā'lū). Father of Zimri (Nm 25:14; 1 Mac 2:26 [KJ: Salom]).

Salum (sā'lŭm). See *Shallum 6; 8.*

salvation. 1. Temporal deliverance (Ex 14: 13, 30; Dt 28:29; Jb 22:29; Is 49:25). 2. Deliverance from sin (Mt 1:21; Acts 4:12; Heb 2:10), death (Ro 6:9; 8:2; 1 Co 15:54-57), evil (Gl 1:4; 2 Ti 4:18), power of darkness (Cl 1:13); is gift of grace through faith in Christ (Acts 16:31; Ro 5:1), entrance into life (Jn 5:24; Cl 3: 9, 10) through sonship (Gl 4:1-7).

salve. See *ointment.*

Samael (săm'ā-ĕl). See *Shelumiel.*

Samaias (sə-mā'yăs). *See Shemaiah 16; 17; 18; 27.*

Samaria (sə-mâr'ĭ-ə, watch-mountain). 1. Capital of N kingdom built by Omri on tableland 5½ mi NW of Shechem; rebuked for luxury and corruption (1 K 17—19; 21; 2 K 3:3-9; Is 7:9; Jer 31:5; Eze 23:33; Hos 8:5, 6; Am 3:1-12); excavated 1908—10; 1931—35. Modern Sebastiyeh. 2. Area of N kingdom of Israel, or Ten Tribes (1 K 13:32). 3. Inhabited by Samaritans after captivity. See *Samaritans.*

Samaria, Mountains of. See *Ephraim, Mount.*

Samaritans (sə-măr'ĭ-tănz). Ten tribes (2 K 17:29); after captivity, colonists from Babylonia, Syria, Elam, other Assyrian territories (2 K 17:24-34) mingled with remnants of Jews in Samaria; despised by Jews (Neh 4:1-3; Mt 10:5; Jn 4:9-26; 8:48).

Samatus (săm'ə-tŭs. RSV: Shemaiah). Listed in 1 Esd 9:34.

Sameius (sə-mē'yŭs). See *Shemaiah 19.*

Samellius (sə-mĕl'ĭ-ŭs). See *Shimshai.*

Sameus (sə-mē'ŭs). See *Shemaiah 19.*

Samgar-nebo (săm'gär-nē'bō, Nebo, be gracious). Officer of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:3).

Sami (sā'mī). See *Shobai.*

Samis (sā'mĭs). See *Shimei 16.*

Samlah (săm'lȧ, garment). Edomite king (Gn 36:36, 37; 1 Ch 1:47, 48).

Sammus (săm'*us*). See *Shema 5.*

Samos (sā'mŏs, height). Mountainous island off coast of Lydia (Acts 20:15).

Samothrace, Samothracia (săm'ō-thrās, săm-ō-thrā'shȧ, Thracian Samos). Island between Troas and Neapolis (Acts 16:11).

Sampsames (sămp'sȧ-mēz). Place of uncertain location (1 Mac 15:23).

Samson (săm's'n, sunlike). Danite; son of Manoah; Nazarite; married Philistine Timnath who was later given to another; burned Philistine fields; slew great numbers; performed feats of strength; betrayed by Delilah; died by pulling down pillars of house of Dagon; judge of Israel 20 yrs (Ju 13—16; Heb 11:32).

Samuel (săm'ū-*e*l, God has heard). Levite; son of Elkanah and Hannah (1 Sm 1:19, 20); educated by Eli (1 Sm 3); prophet and judge (1 Sm 3—7; Acts 3:24); anointed Saul (1 Sm 10), David (1 Sm 16:13) as kings; died at Ramah (1 Sm 25:1).

Samuel, 1st and 2d Book of. Historical books named after one of chief characters. Samuel not author (1 Sm 25:1; 28:3). History of Israel from Eli to David's old age. Outline: 1. Samuel as Judge (1 Sm 1—7). 2. Saul as King (1 Sm 8—2 Sm 1). 3. David as King (2 Sm 2—24).

Sanaas (săn'ā-ăs). See *Hassenaah.*

Sanabassar, Sanabassarus (săn-ȧ-băs'ẽr, -ȧ-rŭs). See *Sheshbazzar.*

Sanasib (săn'ȧ-sĭb. RSV: Anasib). Listed in 1 Esd 5:24.

Sanballat (săn-băl'ăt, Sin [moon-god] has given life). Persian officer; opposed Ezra and Nehemiah (Neh 2:10; 4:1-9; 6:1-14; 13:28).

sanctification (săngk-ti-fĭ-kā'shun). H *qadash,* separation from secular and sinful and consecration to sacred purpose (1 Ch 15:14; 2 Ch 5:11; 29:15) by LORD (Ex 31:13; Lv 20:8). G *'agiasmos;* in wider sense: entire process whereby man through Word is reborn from spiritual death to life and is made perfect in life eternal (Acts 26:18; Eph 5:26; 2 Th 2:13; Heb 10:14); in narrow sense: spiritual growth which follows justification (Ro 6:15-23; 2 Ptr 3:18); worked by God (Gl 5:22, 23; Ph 2:13).

sanctuary (săngk'tû-ẽr-ĭ). 1. Sacred place where God's presence is signalized. Promised Land to be God's sanctuary (Ex 15:17). 2. See *tabernacle.* 3. Inner sanctuary (1 K 6. KJ, RV: oracle) or whole temple (2 Ch 20:8; Neh 10:39). 4. Judah (Ps 114:2). 5. Preceding sanctuaries symbolic of access to God in Christ (Heb 8:1-5; 9:1-8).

sand. Dunes on Mediterranean and in wilderness. Figuratively, innumerable number; abundance (Gn 22:17; 32:12; 41:49; Ju 7:12; Ps 78:27); hiding place (Ex 2:12); poor foundation (Mt 7:26).

sand lizard. See *snail 1.*

sandal. See *shoe.*

sandal-thong. Cord or strap for fastening shoes to feet (KJ, RV: shoe-latchet. Gn 14:23; Is 5:27; Mk 1:7; Lk 3:16; Jn 1:27).

Sanhedrin (săn'hē-drĭn, council). Mentioned 3d c BC; supreme native court for enforcing Mosaic civic and religious law; composed of high priests, elders, scribes; high priest presided; 71 maximum membership; in time of Christ had jurisdiction in Judea; G *sunedrion* (KJ, RV, RSV: council. Mt 5:22; 26:59; Mk 14:55; 15:1; Lk 22:66; Jn 11:47; Acts 4:15; 6:12; 22:30; 23:1; 24:20). Elders (*presbuterion*) in Lk 22:66; Acts 22:5; senate (*gerousia*) in Acts 5:21 (see 2 Mac 1:10; 4:44; 11:27).

Sansannah (săn-săn'ȧ, palm branch). Town N of Beer-sheba (Jos 15:31). Modern Khirbet esh-Shamsaniyat.

Saph (săf). Philistine giant (2 Sm 21:18). Sippai in 1 Ch 20:4.

Saphat (sā'făt). See *Shaphat 6; Shephatiah 7.*

Saphatias (săf-ȧ-tī'ăs). See *Shephatiah 7.*

Sapheth (sā'fĕth). See *Shephatiah 9.*

Saphir (sā'fẽr). See *Shaphir.*

Saphuthi (sȧ-fū'thī). See *Shephatiah 9.*

Sapphira (sā-fī'rȧ, beautiful). Wife of Ananias; fell dead at Peter's feet after lying (Acts 5:7-10).

sapphire (săf'īr). Blue stone (*lapis lazuli,* blue chalcedony, etc. Ex 24:10; 28:18; Jb 28:16; Lm 4:7; Eze 1:26; Rv 21:19).

Sara (sâr'ȧ). See *Sarah 1; 3.*

Sarabias (săr-ȧ-bī'ăs). See *Sherebiah.*

Sarah (sâr'ȧ, princess). 1. Wife of Abraham; mother of Isaac (Gn 11:29; 21:2, 3); name Sarai changed to Sarah (Gn 17:15, 16); cruel toward Hagar, whom she banished (Gn 16:5-16; 21:9-21); buried at Machpelah (Gn 23); praised for faith (Heb 11:11. KJ: Sara) and obedience (1 Ptr 3:6). See also *Abraham.* 2. See *Serah.* 3. Raguel's daughter (Tob 3:7. KJ: Sara).

Sarai (sā'rī). See *Sarah 1.*

Saraias (sȧ-rā'yăs). See *Seraiah 4.*

Saramel (săr'ȧ-mĕl). See *Asaramel.*

Saraph (sā'răf, noble). Judahite (1 Ch 4:22).

Sarasadai (săr-ȧ-săd'ȧ-ī). See *Zurishaddai.*

Sarchedonus (sâr-kĕd'ō-nus). See *Esarhaddon.*

Sardeus (sär-dē'*us*). See *Aziza.*

Sardis (sär'dĭs). City of W Asia Minor 50 mi E of Smyrna; manufactured textiles, gold jewelry; minted coins; patron of mystery cults (Rv 1:11; 3:1-6).

sardius (sär'dĭ-*us*). Deep-red or brownish-red carnelian (Ex 28:17; 39:10).

Sardites (sär'dīts). See *Seredites.*

sardonyx (sär'dō-nĭks. RSV: onyx). Variety of onyx containing layers of red carnelian (Rv 21:20).

Sarea (sȧ-rē'ȧ). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Sarepta (sȧ-rĕp'tȧ). See *Zarephath.*

Sargon II (sär'gŏn). Assyrian king; lived 772—705 BC; successor of Shalmaneser; father of Sennacherib; completed conquest of Samaria (2 K 17:5; Is 20:1).

Sarid (sā'rĭd). Border town of Zebulun SW of Nazareth (Jos 19:10, 12). Modern Tell Shadud.

Saron (sā'rŏn). See *Sharon.*

Sarothie (sȧ-rō'thī-ē). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34.

Sarsechim (sär'sē-kĭm). Prince of Nebuchadnezzar (Jer 39:3).

Saruch (sā'ruk). See *Serug.*

Satan (sā'tăn, adversary). 1. H *satan* as common noun: enemy or adversary (1 Sm 29:4; 1 K 5:4; 11:14; Ps 38:20; 17:13). 2. As proper noun: the adversary hostile to good and enemy of God and man (Jb 1:6, 12; 2:1; Zch 3:1); head of evil angels (Mt 8:28; 9:34 Lk 11:18), beings of great power (Mt 8:29); enemy (Mt 13:39; 1 Ptr 5:8); murderer and liar (Jn 8:44); conquered by Christ (Lk 10:18; Ro 16:20). Called Abaddon, angel of bottomless pit (abyss), Apollyon (Rv 9:11), adversary (1 Ptr 5:8), Beelzebul (Mt 12:27), Belial (2 Co 6:15), devil (Mt 25:41; 1 Ptr 5:8),

dragon (Rv 12), evil (wicked) one (Eph 6:16; 1 Jn 2:13), prince of this world (Jn 16:11), prince of power of the air (Eph 2:2), serpent (Rv 12:9).

Sathrabuzanes (săth-ra-bū'za-nēz). See *Shethar-bozenai.*

satrap (sā'trăp). Viceroy who exercised military and civil authority in combined provinces (satrapies). KJ: lieutenant in Ez 8:36; Est 3:12; 8:9; 9:3; prince in Dn 3:2, 3, 27; 6:1-7.

satyr (săt'ĕr). Mythical creature, half man, half goat (Is 34:14).

Saul (sôl, asked). **1.** See *Shaul 1.* **2.** 1st king of Israel; Benjaminite; son of Kish (1 Sm 8; 9); anointed by Samuel (1 Sm 9:27; 10:1-13); chosen by lot (1 Sm 10: 17-27); defeated Ammonites, Philistines, Moabites, Zobah, Amalekites (1 Sm 11—14); disobeyed; rejected by Samuel (1 Sm 13:1-14; 15); jealous of David as his power declines (1 Sm 16—31); killed self after wounded in battle (1 Sm 31). **3.** Hebrew name for Paul (Acts 13:9).

Savaran (săv'a-răn). See *Avaran.*

save. See *salvation.*

Savias (sa'vī-ăs). See *Uzzi 1.*

savior (sāv'yẽr). **1.** Human deliverer (2 K 13:5). **2.** Jehovah (Ps 106:21). Jesus (Lk 2:11; Jn 4:42; 1 Ti 1:1; 2 Ptr 1:1). See *Jesus Christ; salvation.*

savor, savour. See *odor 2.*

saw. See *trade 5; 11.*

saying. See *proverb.*

scab. See *diseases.*

scales. See *diseases; weight.*

scapegoat. See *Azazel.*

scarlet. See *color.*

scepter, sceptre (sĕp'tẽr). Symbol of royal power (Gn 49:10; Nm 24:17; Ps 45:6).

Sceva (sē'va). Ephesian priest (Acts 19: 14-16).

schism (sĭz'm). See *heresy.*

scorpion. 1. Animal of arachnid class (spiders, etc) with elongated body, sting in tail (Dt 8:15; Lk 10:19; Rv 9:5, 10). **2.** Scourge, probably tipped with spikes (1 K 12:11, 14; 2 Ch 10:11, 14).

scourging. 1. Punishment with whip of cords or thongs (Jos 23:13; Mt 23:34; 27:26; Mk 15:15; Jn 19:1; Heb 11:36); stripes limited to 40 (2 Co 11:24. See Dt 25:1-3); unlawful for Roman citizen (Acts 22:24, 25). **2.** Calamity, plague, catastrophe (Jb 9:23; Ps 91:10 [KJ, RV] plague]; Is 10:26), tongue lashing (Jb 5:21).

screech owl. See *night hag.*

scribe. Penman or copyist; served as secretary, recorder, clerk (1 Ch 24:6; 27:32). After exile scribes became copyists of Scripture, interpreters, powerful leaders (Ez 7:6, 11; Neh 8:1-13; 13:13; Mt 16:21; 26:3; Acts 4:5).

scrip. 1. Shepherd bag (as RSV. 1 Sm 17:40). **2.** Small traveling bag (Mt 10:10; Lk 9:3; 10:4; 22:35, 36. RV: wallet. RSV: bag).

scripture. The Bible (OT and NT).

scroll. Sheets of skin, papyrus, parchment sewed together to make strip c 11 in wide, many ft long, rolled on sticks to make book, roll, or scroll (Is 34:4; Jer 36; Eze 3:1-3; Rv 5; 10:1-10).

scrolls, Dead Sea. Ancient mss of parts of OT, commentaries, other writings found in caves around Dead Sea; 1st discovery 1947.

scurvy. See *diseases.*

Scythian (sĭth'ĭ-ăn). One of a nomadic people N and E of Black Sea (Cl 3:11).

Scythopolis (sī-thŏp'ō-lĭs). Beth-shan, so called when held by Scythians (2 Mac 12:29).

sea. 1. Large, deep body of water (Gn 1:26; Ex 10:19; Dt 30:13; Jb 12:8). **2.** See *Salt Sea.* **3.** See *Mediterranean Sea.* **4.** See *Galilee, Sea of.* **5.** See *Merom.* **6.** See *Red Sea.*

sea, bronze or brazen. Great laver of Solomon's temple (2 K 25:13; 2 Ch 4:2).

sea gull. See *cuckoo.*

seal. 1. Instrument used to authenticate and secure packages, doors, etc (Jb 38:14; Mt 27:66). **2.** See *badger.*

sea mew (sē mū). See *cuckoo.*

sea monster. See *monster, sea.*

Seba (sē'ba). **1.** Son of Cush (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). **2.** Nation (Ps 72:10; Is 43:3). See also *Sabeans.*

Sebam (sē'băm). See *Sibmah.*

Sebat (se-băt'). See *Shebat.*

Secacah (sē-kā'ka, thicket). Town of Judah (Jos 15:61).

Sechenias (sĕk-ē-nī'ăs). See *Shecaniah 4; 6.*

Sechu (sē'kū). See *Secu.*

second coming of Christ. See *advent; eschatology; parousia.*

sect. Religious party, group with distinctive doctrine: Pharisees (Acts 15:5. RSV: party), Sadducees (Acts 5:17. RSV: party). Applied to Christians (Acts 24: 5, 14 [KJ: way]; 28:22).

Secu (sē'kū, watchtower. KJ: Sechu). Place between Ramah and Gibeah (1 Sm 19:22).

Secundus (sē-kŭn'dus, second). Thessalonian Christian (Acts 20:4).

Sedecias, Sedekias (sĕd-ē-sī'ăs, -kī'ăs). See *Zedekiah 4; 6.*

seed. 1. Unit of reproduction in plants and animals (Gn 1:11, 12; 38:9). See *agriculture.* **2.** Progeny (Gn 3:15; 4:25). **3.** Seed or progeny of Abraham is reckoned by descent (Ro 9:7), also by faith (Ro 4:16). **4.** Christ used seed figuratively (Mt 13:3-39; Mk 4:26-29; Lk 8:5-15). Paul used seed to explain resurrection (1 Co 15:36-38).

seer (sẽr). See *prophet.*

Segub (sē'gŭb, exalted). **1.** Son of Hiel; died when father rebuilt Jericho's gates 1 K 16:34). **2.** Hezron's son (1 Ch 2: 21, 22).

seine. See *net.*

Seir (sē'ĭr, shaggy). **1.** Horite chief (Gn 36:20; 1 Ch 1:38). **2.** Mt Seir, or land of Seir: hilly region of Edom S of Dead Sea, extending toward Arabah (Gn 14:6; 32:3; 33: 14-16); originally occupied by Horites (Gn 14:16); later by Edomites (Gn 36:8, 9). **3.** Landmark on boundary of Judah (Jos 15:10).

Seirah, Seirath (sē-ī'ra, -răth, hairy animal). Town in Ephraim (Ju 3:26).

Sela, Selah (sē'la, rock). Edomite city called Petra by Greeks (Ju 1:36 [KJ, RV: rock]; 2 K 14:7; Is 16:1; 42:11 [KJ: rock]).

Selah (sē'la, lift up?). Found frequently in Psalms (Ps 9:16) and in Hab 3:3, 9, 13. Possibly instruction to singers or musicians.

Sela-hammahlekoth (sē'la-ha-mä'lē-kŏth, rock of escape. RSV: Rock of Escape). Cliff in wilderness of Maon (1 Sm 23:28).

Seled (sē'lĕd, exultation). Judahite (1 Ch 2:30).

Selemia (sĕl-ē-mī'a). Scribe (2 Esd 14:24).

Selemias (sĕl-ē-mī'ăs). See *Shelemiah 2.*

Seleucia (sē-lū'shī-a). Seaport of Syrian Antioch, 16 mi W of Antioch, founded by Seleucus Nicator (Acts 13:4).

Seleucids (sē-lū'cĭds). Rulers of Babylonia, Bactria, Persia, Syria, part of Asia Minor (312—64 BC); descended from Seleucus I, general of Alexander the Great (1 Mac 7:1; 2 Mac 3:3).

Sem (sĕm). See *Shem.*

Semachiah (sĕm-ā-kī'ȧ). Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:7).

Semei (sĕm'ē-ī). See *Semein; Shimei 13; 15.*

Semeias (sē-mē-ī'ăs). See *Shimei 13.*

Semein (sē-mē'ĭn. KJ: Semei). Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:26).

Semeis (sĕm'ē-ĭs). See *Shimei 14.*

Semellius (sē-mĕl'ĭ-*us*). See *Shimshai.*

Semis (sē'mĭs). See *Shimei 14.*

Senaah (sĕn-ā'ȧ). See *Hassenaah.*

senate. See *Sanhedrin.*

Seneh (sē'nĕ). See *Bozez.*

Senir (sē'nĭr). See *Hermon.*

Sennacherib (*se*-năk'ĕr-ĭb, Sin [moon-god] has increased brothers). King of Assyria (705—681 BC); son of Sargon II; extended conquests to Mediterranean; invaded Judah in time of Hezekiah; army miraculously destroyed (2 K 18; 19; Is 36; 37); his annals describe victories in Judah.

Senuah (sē-nū'ȧ). See *Hassenuah.*

Seorim (sē-ō'rĭm). Head of 4th course of priests (1 Ch 24:8).

Sephar (sē'fär, numbering). Border of Joktan in S Arabia (Gn 10:30).

Sepharad (sē-fā'răd). Place to which Jews were deported (Ob 20).

Sepharvaim (sĕf-ăr-vā'ĭm). Place near Riblah whence Assyrians brought people to Samaria (2 K 17:24-34; 18:34; 19:13; Is 37:13). Perh same as Sibraim and Ziphron.

Sepharvites (sē'fär-vīts). Inhabitants of Sepharvaim (2 K 17:31).

Septuagint (sĕp'tū-ȧ-jĭnt). Greek translation of OT prepared at Alexandria, Egypt, in 3d c BC.

sepulcher, sepulchre (sĕp'*ul*-kĕr). See *burial.*

Serah (sē'rȧ, abundance). Asher's daughter (Gn 46:17; Nm 26:46 [KJ: Sarah]; 1 Ch 7:30).

Seraiah (sē-rā'yȧ, soldier of LORD). **1.** See *Shavsha.* **2.** Son of Kenaz (1 Ch 4:13). **3.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:35). **4.** Chief priest; slain by Nebuchadnezzar at Riblah (2 K 25:18-21); ancestor of Ezra (1 Ch 6:14, 15; Ez 7:1; 1 Esd 5:5 [KJ, RV: Saraias]; 8:1 [KJ: Saraias; RV: Azaraias]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ, RV: Saraias]). **5.** Submitted to Gedaliah (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8). **6.** Sent to arrest Jeremiah and Baruch (Jer 36:26). **7.** Prince carried into captivity (Jer 51:59-64). **8.** Returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:2; 1 Esd 5:8 [KJ: Zacharias; RV: Zaraias]). Azariah in Neh 7:7. **9.** Priest (Neh 12:1, 12); sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:2). **10.** See *Azariah 8.*

seraphim (sĕr'ȧ-fĭm). Order of angels around God's throne (Is 6:2-7).

Serar (sē'rär). See *Sisera 2.*

Sered (sē'rĕd, fear). Zebulun's son (Gn 46:14; Nm 26:26).

Seredites (sē'rē-dīts. KJ: Sardites). Descendants of Sered (Nm 26:26).

Sergius Paulus (sûr'jĭ-*us* pô'*lus*). Proconsul of Cyprus (Acts 13:7-12).

serjeant. See *police.*

Seron (sē'rŏn). Syrian general (1 Mac 3:13, 23).

serpent. Eight H words designate type of serpent. *Nahash* is generic term. Asp (Dt 32:33), perhaps cobra. Others: adder (Gn 49:17. RSV: viper), probably horned cerastes of desert; cockatrice (Jer 8:17. RSV: adder); viper (Jb 20:16). Symbol of evil, malignity, and poison (Gn 49:17; Ps 58:4; Pr 23:32; Mt 23:33). Subtle Gn 3:1), wise (Mt 10:16). Serpent deceived Eve (Gn 3). Brazen (RSV: bronze) serpent type of Christ (Nm 21:4-9; Jn 3:14).

Serpent's Stone. See *Zoheleth.*

Serug (sē'rŭg, branch). Father of Nahor; ancestor of Abraham (Gn 11:20, 23; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Saruch]).

servant. H *'ebhedh, 'amah, shiphah* used of slave; *na'ar* of young person who toiled; *sakhar* of wage servant; G *doulos* of slave; *misthios* of hired servant. Israelites had slaves through purchase (Lv 25:44, 45), war (Nm 31:25-47). Children of slaves remained slaves (Gn 14:14; Ec 2:7). Fellow Israelites became slaves through poverty (Ex 21:1-11; Lv 25:39, 47; 2 K 4:1), theft (Ex 22:3), birth (Ex 21:4). Servants protected by OT laws (Ex 20:10; Lv 25:55), usually treated as members of household (Gn 24; 30; 32:16; 1 Sm 9:5, 8. See Gn 15:2, 3; 1 Ch 2:35). Slaves and servants common in NT times (Mk 1:20; 14:66; Jn 18:10-18; Acts 12:13-15). Jesus was kind to servants (Mt 8:5-13), refers to them in parables (Mt 18:23-35; 24:45-51; Mk 13:34-37; Lk 20:9-16). Faith in Christ removes barriers between master and servant (Gl 3:28; Phmn).

servant of the LORD (Jehovah), of Christ, of Church. 1. Adherent or agent of the LORD (Ex 4:10; 1 K 1:26; Ps 105:42), Christ (Ro 1:1; 2 Co 11:23; Cl 4:12; Tts 1:1; 2 Ptr 1:1; Rv 1:1). **2.** Ministers in church (Cl 4:7; 1 Th 3:2).

Servant, Suffering. Jesus is fulfillment (Mt 12:18; Lk 22:37) of suffering servant depicted in OT (Is 42:1-4; Is 52:13—53:12).

Sesis (sē'sĭs). See *Shashai.*

Sesthel (sĕs'thĕl). See *Bezaleel 2.*

Seth (sĕth). **1.** 3d son of Adam (Gn 4:25, 26; 5:3-8; 1 Ch 1:1 [KJ: Sheth]; Lk 3:38). **2.** Unknown king or race (Nm 24:17).

Sethur (sē'thĕr, hidden). Asherite spy (Nm 13:13).

seven. Used of abundance, completeness (Gn 4:15, 24; Mt 18:21, 22); as round number (1 Sm 2:5; Mt 12:45); simply and in multiple for religious cycles (Gn 2:2). See *jubilee; numbers; Sabbath.*

Seveneh (sē-vē'nē). See *Syene.*

Seventy, The. Disciples sent on special mission by Jesus (Lk 10).

Shaalabbin (shā-ā'lăb'ĭn, fox-holes). Town between Jerusalem and Lydda (Jos 19:42). Shaalbim in Ju 1:35; 1 K 4:9. Modern Selbit.

Shaalbim (shā-ăl'bĭm). See *Shaalabbin.*

Shaalbonite (shā-ăl-bō'nīt). Inhabitant of unknown Shaalbon or of Shaalbim (2 Sm 23:32; 1 Ch 11:33. RSV: of Shaalbon).

Shaalim (shā'ȧ-lĭm, foxes. KJ: Shalim). District in Ephraim (1 Sm 9:4).

Shaaph (shā'ăf, balsam). **1.** Son of Jahdai (1 Ch 2:47). **2.** Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:49).

Shaaraim (shā-ȧ-rā'ĭm, two gates). **1.** Town in Shephelah on border of Judah and Dan (Jos 15:36 [KJ: Sharaim]; 1 Sm 17:52). **2.** Simeonite town in Judah (1 Ch 4:31). Sharuhen in Jos 19:6; Shilhim in Jos 15:32. Modern Tell el Far'ah.

Shaashgaz (shā-ăsh'găz). Chamberlain in charge of concubines of Ahasuerus (Est 2:14).

Shabbethai (shăb'ē-thī, of the Sabbath). Favored divorcing foreign wives (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Sabbatheus; RV: Sabbateus]); prominent at rebuilding of walls and reading of law (Neh 8:7; 1 Esd 9:48 [KJ: Sabateas; RV: Sabateus]).

Shachia (shȧ-kī'ȧ. RSV: Sachia). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:10).

Shadrach (shā'drăk). Babylonian name given to Hananiah (Dn 1:7; 3).

shades (H *repha'im*, silent ones. KJ: dead, deceased; RSV at times: dead). Those in beyond of death, Sheol (Jb 26:5; Ps 88: 10; Pr 2:18; 9:18; 21:16; Is 14:9; 26: 14, 19).

Shage, Shagee (shā'gē, wandering). Father of David's hero Jonathan (1 Ch 11:34). Probably same as Shammah (2 Sm 23:33).

Shaharaim (shā-hȧ-rā'ĭm, double dawning). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:8).

Shahazimah, Shahazumah (shā-hȧ-zī'mȧ, -zū'mȧ, lofty places). Border town of Issachar (Jos 19:22).

Shalem (shā'lĕm, safe. RV: in peace. RSV: safely). Town near Shechem (Gn 33: 18, 20).

Shalim (shā'lĭm). See *Shalim*.

Shalisha (shȧ-lī'shȧ). Region near Mt Ephraim (1 Sm 9:4).

Shallecheth (shăl'ê-kĕth, casting out). W gate of temple (1 Ch 26:16).

Shallum (shăl'ŭm, pacified). **1.** 15th king of Israel for 1 month (2 K 15:10-15). **2.** Husband of prophetess Hulda (2 K 22:14; 2 Ch 34:22). Probably Jeremiah's uncle (Jer 32:7). **3.** Descendant of Sheshan (1 Ch 2:40, 41). **4.** See *Jehoahaz 2*. **5.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:25). **6.** High priest; Zadok's son (1 Ch 6:12, 13); ancestor of Ezra (Ez 7:2; 1 Esd 8:1 [KJ: Salum; RV: Salem]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ: Sadamias. RV: Salemas]). Meshullam in 1 Ch 9:11; Neh 11:11. **7.** Naphtali's son (1 Ch 7:13). Shillem in Gn 46:24; Nm 26:49. **8.** Chief gatekeeper; descendant of Kore (1 Ch 9: 17, 19, 31; Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ, RV: Salum]). Perhaps same as Meshelemiah. **9.** Father of Jehizkiah (2 Ch 28:12). **10.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:42). **11.** Temple gatekeeper; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:25 [KJ, RV: Sallumus]). **12.** Ruler of half Jerusalem; repaired wall (Neh 3:12). **13.** See *Salom 1*. **14.** See *Shallun*.

Shallun (shăl'ŭn). Repaired Fountain Gate; governor of Mizpah (Neh 3:15. RSV: Shallum).

Shalmai (shăl'mī). Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:46 [RV, RSV: Shamlai]; Neh 7:48 [RV: Salmai]). Subai (RSV: Shamlai) in 1 Esd 5:30.

Shalman (shăl'măn). See *Shalmaneser 2*.

Shalmaneser (shăl-măn-ē'zĕr). **1.** Shalmaneser III, king of Assyria (859—824 BC); conquered Hittites to Mediterranean; opposed by Benhadad of Damascus, Ahab of Israel, others; defeated Hazael, Benhadad's successor, and made Israel tributary (extra-Biblical sources). **2.** Shalmaneser V, king of Assyria (727—722 BC); besieged Samaria and (or his successor Sargon) carried N tribes into captivity (2 K 17:3; 18:9; 2 Esd 13:40 [KJ, RV: Salmanasar]; Tob 1:2-16 [KJ, RV: Enemessar]). Shalman in Hos 10:14.

Shama (shā'mȧ, hearing). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:44).

Shamariah (shăm-ȧ-rī'ȧ). See *Shemariah 2*.

shame. Sensation wrought by sense of guilt (Ez 9:7 [KJ, RV: confusion]; Ro 6:21), impropriety (Ex 32:25 [RV: derision]; 1 Co 11:6 [RSV: disgraceful]; Rv 3:18), adversity (Ps 69:19; Eze 16:52), or disillusionment through false confidence (Ps 97:7 [KJ: confounded]; Ro 5:5 [RSV: disappoint]). Crucifixion shameful death (Heb 12:2). See also *conscience*.

Shamed (shā'mĕd). See *Shemed*.

Shamer (shā'mĕr). See *Shemer 2: 3*.

Shamgar (shăm'gär). Son of Anath; slew 600 Philistines with ox-goad (Ju 3:31).

Shamhuth (shăm'hŭth). David's commander (KJ, RV: captain) for 5th month (1 Ch 27:8). Perh Shammah 4.

Shamir (shā'mĕr, thorns). **1.** Town in highlands of Judah (Jos 15:48). **2.** Home of Tola, judge, in Ephraim (Ju 10:1, 2). **3.** Levite (1 Ch 24:24).

Shamlai (shăm'lī). See *Shalmai*.

Shamma (shăm'ȧ, desolation). Asherite (1 Ch 7:37).

Shammah (shăm'ȧ). **1.** Grandson of Esau; Edomite leader (Gn 36:13, 17). **2.** See *Shimea 3*. **3.** Hararite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:11). Perhaps same in 2 Sm 23:33. See also *Shage*. **4.** Harodite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:25). Shammoth in 1 Ch 11:27. Perh same as Shamhuth.

Shammai (shăm'ȧ-ī, waste). **1.** Descendant of Jerahmeel (1 Ch 2:28, 32). **2.** Son of Rekem (1 Ch 2:44, 45). **3.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:17).

Shammoth (shăm'ŏth). See *Shammah 4*.

Shammua, Shammuah (shā-mū'ȧ, fame). **1.** Reubenite spy (Nm 13:4). **2.** Son of David and Bathsheba (2 Sm 5:14; 1 Ch 14:4). Shimea in 1 Ch 3:5. **3.** See *Shemaiah 9*. **4.** Priest (Neh 12:18).

Shamsherai (shăm'shê-rī). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:26).

Shapham (shā'făm). Gadite chief (1 Ch 5:12).

Shaphan (shā'făn, rock badger). Son of Azaliah (2 K 22:3); father of Ahikam (Jer 26:24), Elasah 2 (Jer 29:3), Gemariah 2 (Jer 36:10-25), and Jaazaniah (Eze 8:11); state scribe and secretary under Josiah (2 K 22:3-14).

Shaphat (shā'făt, he has judged). **1.** Simeonite spy (Nm 13:5). **2.** Father of prophet Elisha (1 K 19:16; 2 K 3:11). **3.** Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:22). **4.** Gadite (1 Ch 5:12). **5.** Herdsman of David (1 Ch 27:29). **6.** Listed in 1 Esd 5:34 (KJ: Sabat; RV: Saphat).

Shapher (shā'fĕr). See *Shepher*.

Shaphir (shā'fĕr, beautiful. KJ: Saphir). Town in Judah (Mi 1:11).

Sharai (shȧ-rā'ī). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40).

Sharaim (shȧ-rā'ĭm). See *Shaaraim 1*.

Sharar (shā'rĕr, firm). Father of one of David's warriors (2 Sm 23:33). Sacar (RSV: Sachar) in 1 Ch 11:35.

Sharezer (shȧ-rē'zĕr, protect king). **1.** Son and murderer of Sennacherib (2 K 19:37; Is 37:38). **2.** Sent by Bethel to inquire about fasts (Zch 7:2. KJ: Sherezer).

Sharon (shăr'ŭn, plain). **1.** Coastal plain c 50 mi long, 6—12 mi wide, between Joppa and Carmel (1 Ch 27:29; Is 33:9; 35:2; 65:10; Acts 9:35 [KJ: Saron]). **2.** Pasture region E of Jordan (1 Ch 5:16).

Sharonite (shăr'ŭn-īt). Designation of Shitrai, David's herdsman (1 Ch 27:29).

Sharuhen (shȧ-rōō'hĕn). See *Shaaraim 2*.

Shashai (shā'shī, whitish). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:40; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Sesis]).

Shashak (shā'shăk). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:14,25).

Shaul (shā'ŭl, wished). **1.** Edomite king (Gn 36:37, 38 [KJ: Saul]; 1 Ch 1:48, 49). **2.** Son of Simeon; founder of clan (Gn 46:10; Nm 26:13). **3.** Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24).

Shaveh (shā'vĕ, plain). Place, probably near Jerusalem, where Melchizedek met Abraham (Gn 14:17).

Shaveh-kiriathaim (shā'vĕ-kĭr-yȧ-thā'ĭm). See *Kiriathaim 1.*

shaving (shāv'ĭng). See *beard; razor.*

Shavsha (shāv'shȧ). Scribe of David and Solomon (1 Ch 18:16). Seraiah in 2 Sm 8:17; Sheva in 2 Sm 20:25; Shisha in 1 K 4:3.

Sheal (shē'ăl, asking). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:29; 1 Esd 9:30 [KJ: Jasael; RV: Jasaelus]).

Shealtiel (shē-ăl'tĭ-ĕl, I have asked God). Son of Jeconiah (1 Ch 3:17; Mt 1:12. KJ: Salathiel), or of Neri (Lk 3:27. KJ: Salathiel). Probably in line of succession between Jaconiah and Zerubbabel (Ez 3:2; 1 Ch 3:17-19). KJ, RV: Salathiel in 1 Esd 5:6.

Sheariah (shē-ȧ-rī'ȧ, LORD prized). Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:38; 9:44).

shearing house. Place between Jezreel and Samaria where Jehu slew 42 of royal family (2 K 10:12, 14. RSV: Beth-eked of the Shepherds).

Shear-jashub (shē'ăr-jā'shŭb, remnant shall return). Symbolical name given by Isaiah to his son (Is 7:3. See Is 10:21).

Sheba (shē'bȧ). **1.** Descendant of Ham (Gn 10:7; 1 Ch 1:9). **2.** Joktan's son (Gn 10:28; 1 Ch 1:22). **3.** Jokshan's son (Gn 25:3; 1 Ch 1:32). **4.** Benjaminite; revolted from David; beheaded (2 Sm 20:1-22). **5.** Gadite (1 Ch 5:13). **6.** Town near, or identical with, Beer-sheba (Jos 19:2). **7.** See *Sabeans.*

Shebah (shē'bȧ). See *Shibah.*

Shebam (shē'băm). See *Sibmah.*

Shebaniah (shĕb-ȧ-nī'ȧ, grown by LORD). **1.** Priest; trumpeter (1 Ch 15:24). **2.** Priest (Neh 10:4; 12:14). Probably same as Shecaniah 3. **3.** Levite; assisted at feast of covenant (Neh 9:4, 5); sealed covenant (Neh 10:10). **4.** Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:12).

Shebarim (shĕb'ȧ-rĭm, ruins). Place near Ai (Jos 7:5).

Shebat (shē-băt'). 11th month (Zch 1:7 [KJ: Sebat]; 1 Mac 16:14 [KJ: Sabat. RV: Sebat]). See *time.*

Sheber (shē'bĕr, breaking). Caleb's son (1 Ch 2:48).

Shebna, Shebnah (shĕb'nȧ, tenderness). Steward and secretary of Hezekiah; rebuked by Isaiah (2 K 18:18-26 [RV, RSV: Shebnah], 37; 19:2; Is 22:15-25; 36:3, 11, 22; 37:2).

Shebuel (shē-bū'ĕl, return, O God). **1.** Grandson of Moses (1 Ch 23:16; 26:24). Shubael in 1 Ch 24:20. **2.** Musician; Heman's son (1 Ch 25:4). Shubael in 1 Ch 25:20.

Shecaniah, Shechaniah (shĕk-ȧ-nī'ȧ, LORD has dwelt). **1.** Head of 10th course of priests (1 Ch 24:11). **2.** Levite (2 Ch 31:15). **3.** Chief priest; returned with Zerubbabel (Neh 12:3). Probably same as Shebaniah 2. **4.** Descendant of David (1 Ch 3:21; Ez 8:3; 1 Esd 8:29 [KJ, RV: Sechenias]). **5.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:2; 1 Esd 8:92 [KJ, RV: Jechonias]). **6.** Returned with Ezra (Ez 8:5; 1 Esd 8:32 [KJ, RV: Sechenias]). **7.** Father of Shemaiah (Neh 3:29). **8.** Father-in-law of Tobiah (Neh 6:18).

Shechem (shē'kĕm, shoulder). **1.** Town of Ephraim, Levitical city of refuge, in pass between Mt Ebal and Mt Gerizim (Gn 12:6 [KJ: Sichem]; 35:4; Jos 20:7; Ju 9:7; Acts 7:16 [KJ: Sychem]), where Abraham halted (Gn 12:6), Jacob bought ground (Gn 33:18-20), Joseph was buried (Jos 24:32). Modern Tell Balatah, near later Neapolis and Nablus. **2.** Seduced Dinah; slain by Simeon and Levi (Gn 34). **3.** Manassite (Nm 26:31; Jos 17:2). **4.** Gileadite (1 Ch 7:19).

Shechemites (shē'kĕm-īts). Descendants of Shechem 3 (Nm 26:31; Jos 17:2).

Shedeur (shĕd'ē-ēr, light sender). Reubenite; father of Elizur (Nm 1:5; 2:10; 7:30, 35; 10:18).

sheep. Early domesticated (Gn 4:2); patriarchs and descendants herded flocks (Gn 12:16; Ex 10:9; 12:32, 38; 1 Ch 27:31); used for sacrifices (Ex 20:24; Lv 9:3), food (1 Sm 14:32); wool for clothing (Lv 13:47) and tribute (2 K 3:4); rams' horns for flasks (1 Sm 16:1), trumpets (Jos 6:4); shearing time was time of festivity (1 Sm 25:4, 11, 36). Sheep, shepherd often used figuratively (2 Ch 18:16; Ps 23; 119:176; Mt 9:36; Jn 10). Palestinian sheep broad-tailed variety.

sheepfold. Enclosure for protection (especially at night) and shearing of sheep (Nm 32:16; Ju 5:16; 1 Sm 24:3; Ps 78:70; Zph 2:6; Jn 10:1).

Sheep Gate. Gate of Jerusalem (Neh 3:1, 32; 12:39).

sheep-market. RV, RSV: sheep gate (Jn 5:2).

Sheerah (shē'ē-rȧ, female relative. KJ: Sherah). Daughter of Ephraim; descendants built Beth-horon and Uzzensheerah (1 Ch 7:24).

Shehariah (shē-hȧ-rī'ȧ, LORD dawned). Benjaminite; Jeroham's son (1 Ch 8:26).

shekel (shĕk'el, weight). **1.** Weight for metal, **c** ½ oz (Ex 30:13; 2 Sm 14:26). **2.** Coin (Mt 17:27. KJ: piece of money).

Shelah (shē'lȧ). **1.** Son of Arphaxad (Gn 10:24 [KJ: Salah]; 11:12-15 [KJ: Salah]; 1 Ch 1:18, 24; Lk 3:35 [KJ: Sala]). **2.** See *Siloam.*

Shelah (shē'lȧ, prayer). Judah's son; progenitor of Shelanites (Gn 38:2-26; Nm 26:20).

Shelemiah (shĕl-ē-mī'ȧ, LORD repays). **1.** See *Meshelmiah.* **2.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:39; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Selemias]). **3.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41). **4.** Father of Hananiah (Neh 3:30). **5.** Priest; treasurer (Neh 13:13). **6.** Cushi's son (Jer 36:14). **7.** Abdeel's son (Jer 36:26). **8.** Hananiah's son (Jer 37:13). **9.** Jehucal's father (Jer 37:3; 38:1).

Sheleph (shē'lĕf, ancestor). Joktan's son (Gn 10:26; 1 Ch 1:20).

Shelesh (shē'lĕsh, triad). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35).

Shelomi (shē-lō'mī, my peace). Asherite (Nm 34:27).

Shelomith (shē-lō'mĭth, peaceful). **1.** Daughter of Dibri; son stoned for blasphemy (Lv 24:11). **2.** Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 23:18). Shelomoth in 1 Ch 24:22. **3.** Descendant of Eliezer; treasurer (1 Ch 26:25, 26, 28. RV, RSV: Shelomoth). **4.** Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:9. RV, RSV: Shelomoth). **5.** Rehoboam's child (2 Ch 11:20). **6.** Son of Josiphiah (Ez 8:10; 1 Esd 8:36 [KJ: Assalimoth; RV: Salimoth]). **7.** Zerubbabel's daughter (1 Ch 3:19).

Shelomoth (shē-lō'mŏth). See *Shelomith 2; 3; 4.*

Shelumiel (shē-lū'mĭ-ĕl, God is friend). Simeonite prince (Nm 1:6; 2:12; 7:36, 41; 10:19). Salamiel (KJ: Samael) in Jdth 8:1.

Shem (shĕm). Son of Noah (Gn 5:32; 10:1; Lk 3:36 [KJ: Sem]). Worshipers of true God descended from him (Gn 9:21-27). Ancestor of Hebrews, Aramaeans, Arabs.

Shema (shē'mȧ, rumor, fame). **1.** Town in S Judah (Jos 15:26). **2.** Hebron's son (1 Ch 2:43, 44). **3.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:13). Shimei (KJ: Shimhi) in 1 Ch 8:21. **4.** Reubenite; Joel's son (1 Ch 5:8). Probably Shemaiah in 1 Ch 5:4. **5.** Assisted Ezra at reading of law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV: Sammus]).

Shemaah (shē-mā'ȧ, report). Father of Ahiezer and Joash, David's warriors (1 Ch 12:3).

Shemaiah (shē-mā'yȧ, LORD has heard). **1.** Prophet; counseled Rehoboam (1 K 12:22; 2 Ch 11:2; 12:5, 7, 15). **2.** Father of prophet Uriah (Jer 26:20). **3.** False prophet; opposed Jeremiah (Jer 29:24:32). **4.** Delaiah's father (Jer 36:12). **5.** Shecaniah's son (1 Ch 3:22). Perh same as 21. **6.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:37). **7.** Reubenite; Joel's son (1 Ch 5:4). See *Shema 4*. **8.** Levite (1 Ch 9:14; Neh 11:15). **9.** Levite (1 Ch 9:16). Shammua in Neh 11:17. **10.** Kohathite leader (1 Ch 15:8, 11). **11.** Levite; listed priestly offices (1 Ch 24:6). **12.** Son of Obed-edom (1 Ch 26:4, 6, 7). **13.** Levite; taught Law in Judah (2 Ch 17:8). **14.** Levite; helped cleanse temple (2 Ch 29:14). **15.** Levite; distributed freewill offerings (2 Ch 31:15). **16.** Levite (2 Ch 35:9; 1 Esd 1:9 [KJ, RV: Samaias]). **17.** Levite; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:13; 1 Esd 8:39 [KJ, RV: Samaias]). **18.** Sent by Ezra to Iddo to ask for Levites and temple ministers (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:43 [KJ: Mamaias; RV: Samaias]). Maasmas (KJ: Masman) in 1 Esd 8:43. **19.** Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ: Sameius; RV: Sameus]). **20.** Layman; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Sabbeus (RSV: Sabbaias) in 1 Esd 9:32. **21.** Helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:29). **22.** Son of Delaiah; prophet; tried to intimidate Nehemiah (Neh 6:10-14). **23.** Priest; sealed covenant (Neh 10:8; 12:6, 18, 35). **24.** Prince (Neh 12:34). **25.** Musician (Neh 12:36). **26.** Priest (Neh 12:42). **27.** Kinsman of Tobit (Tob 5:13. KJ: Samalas). **28.** See *Samatus*.

Shemariah (shĕm-ȧ-rī'ȧ, LORD has kept). **1.** Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). **2.** Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:19. KJ: Shamariah). **3.** Son of Harim; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:32). **4.** Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:41).

Shemeber (shĕm-ē'bĕr). King of Zeboiim (Gn 14:2).

Shemed (shē'mĕd). Benjaminite; rebuilt Ono and Lod (1 Ch 8:12. KJ: Shamed).

Shemer (shē'mĕr, guardian). **1.** Sold hill of Samaria to Omri (1 K 16:24). **2.** Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:46. KJ: Shamer). **3.** Asherite (1 Ch 7:34. KJ: Shamer). Shomer in 1 Ch 7:32.

Shemida, Shemidah (shē-mī'dȧ). Founder of Shemidaites (Nm 26:32; Jos 17:2; 1 Ch 7:19).

Sheminith (shĕm'ĭ-nĭth, eighth). Musical term; perhaps octave, scale, or strings of instrument (1 Ch 15:21; Ps 6; 12 titles).

Shemiramoth (shē-mĭr'ȧ-mŏth, lofty name). **1.** Levite; singer (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). **2.** Levite (2 Ch 17:8).

Shemuel (shē-mū'el, heard of God). **1.** Simeonite; assisted in land division (Nm 34:20). **2.** Samuel (as RV, RSV. 1 Ch 6:33). **3.** Prince of Issachar (1 Ch 7:2).

Shen (shĕn, tooth). See *Jeshanah*.

Shenazar, Shenazzar (shē-nā'zär, -năz'ẽr, Sin [moon-god] protect). Jeconiah's son (1 Ch 3:18).

Shenir (shē'nẽr). See *Hermon*.

Sheol (shē'ōl, from H *sha'al*, dig? ask?). **1.** Grave (Jb 17:16 [KJ: pit]; Is 38:10 [KJ: grave]). **2.** Realm of the dead, described as place full of darkness where dead dwell (Dt 32:22 [KJ: hell]; Jb 7:9 [KJ: grave]; 11:8 [KJ: hell]; Ps 89:48 [KJ: grave]. See Jb 10:20-22). Occasionally negative connotation (Nm 16:30 [KJ: pit]; Pr 5:5 [KJ: hell]. See also Ps 94:17; 115:17). **3.** Inhabitants of Sheol (Is 14:9 [KJ: hell]; 38:18 [KJ: grave]). See also *eschatology; eternal life; Gehenna; grave; Hades; hell*.

Shepham (shē'făm). Place on N border of Canaan (Nm 34:11).

Shephathiah (shĕf-ȧ-thī'ȧ). See *Shephatiah 4*.

Shephatiah (shĕf-ȧ-tī'ȧ, LORD has judged). **1.** David's son (2 Sm 3:4; 1 Ch 3:3). **2.** Haruphite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:5). **3.** Simeonite chief (1 Ch 27:16). **4.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:8. KJ: Shephathiah). **5.** Jehoshaphat's son (2 Ch 21:2). **6.** Prince; advised death of Jeremiah (Jer 38). **7.** Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:4; Neh 7:9; 1 Esd 5:9 [KJ, RV: Saphat]) and Ezra (Ez 8:8; 1 Esd 8:34 [KJ, RV: Saphatias]). **8.** Judahite (Neh 11:4). **9.** Progenitor of family of Solomon's servants (Ez 2:57; Neh 7:59; 1 Esd 5:33 [KJ: Sapheth; RV: Saphuthi]).

Shephelah, The (shē-fē'lȧ, low. KJ: low country, plain, vale, valley. RV: lowland). Land between central highlands of Palestine and Mediterranean plain (1 K 10:27; 1 Ch 27:28; 2 Ch 1:15; 9:27; 26:10; Jer 17:26; 32:44; Ob 19).

Shepher (shē'fẽr, beauty. KJ: Shapher). Mountain where Israel camped in wilderness (Nm 33:23, 24).

shepherd. Honorable profession (Gn 29:6, 7; 30:29, 30; Ex 2:16-22). Led sheep to pasture (Ps 23; Jn 10:4), water (Gn 29:7; Ex 2:16; Ps 23:2); tended them (Ps 23; Jn 10); protected them (1 Sm 17:34; Jn 10); sought lost (Ps 119:176; Is 53:6; Eze 34:11, 12; Mt 10:6; Lk 15:1-7); brought sheep home at night, counted them by passing them under rod (Lv 27:32; Eze 20:37). Equipment: sheepskin mantle, bag, sling, crook. Assisted by dog (Jb 30:1). Often dangerous employment (Gn 31:40; 1 Sm 17:34; Jn 10:11-13). Overseers, chief shepherds, often overshepherds (1 Ch 27:31; 1 Ptr 5:4). Figuratively: Jehovah (Ps 77:20; 80:1; Jer 31:10); king (Is 44:28; Eze 34:10); ministers (Is 56:11; Jer 23:4; Acts 20:28-30); Christ (Jn 10:14; Heb 13:20; 1 Ptr 5:4).

Shephi, Shepho (shē'fī, -fō, barren?). Grandson of Seir (1 Ch 1:40). Shepho in Gn 36:23.

Shephupham, Shephuphan (shē-fū'făm, -făn). Son of Bela (1 Ch 8:5; 26:39 [KJ: Shupham]). Shuppim in 1 Ch 7:12, 15. Muppim in Gn 46:21.

Sherah (shē'rȧ). See *Sheerah*.

Sherebiah (shĕr-ē-bī'ȧ, LORD has sent heat). Levite; joined Ezra at Ahava; sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Ez 8:18, 24; Neh 8:7; 9:4, 5; 10:12; 12:8, 24; 1 Esd 8:47 [KJ: Asebebia; RV: Asebebias], 54 [KJ: Esebrias; RV: Eserebias]; 9:48 [KJ, RV: Sarabias]).

Sheresh (shē'rĕsh, root). Machir's son (1 Ch 7:16).

Sherezer (shē-rē'zẽr). See *Sharezer 2*.

sheriff. Babylonian official (Dn 3:2, 3. RSV: magistrate).

Sheshach (shē'shăk). Perhaps cryptic spelling for Babel, or Babylon (Jer 25:26; 51:41).

Sheshai (shē'shī, whitish). Son of Anak; slain by Caleb (Nm 13:22; Jos 15:14; Ju 1:10).

Sheshan (shē'shăn). Jerahmeelite; daughter married Egyptian (1 Ch 2:31-35).

Sheshbazzar (shĕsh-băz'ẽr, sun god, guard lord?). Entrusted with sacred vessels by Cyrus; usually identified with Zerubbabel (Ez 1:8; 5:14, 16; 1 Esd 2:12-15 [KJ, RV: Sanabassar]; 6:18-20 [KJ, RV: Sanabassarus]).

Sheth (shēth). **1.** See *Seth*. **2.** Designation for Moab (Nm 24:17. RV: tumult).

Shethar (shē'thär). Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai (shē'thär-bŏz'*e*-nī, -bŏz'nī). Persian official in Syria (Ez 5:3, 6; 6:6, 13). Sathrabuzanes in 1 Esd 6:3, 7, 27.

Sheva (shē'vȧ). See *Shavsha*.

shewbread (shō'brĕd). See *showbread*.

Shibah (shī'bȧ, seven, oath. KJ: Shebah). Well dug by Isaac's servants at Beersheba (Gn 26:31-33).

Shibboleth (shĭb'ō-lĕth, ear of grain; stream). Pronounced sĭb'ō-lĕth by Ephraimites, hence used to distinguish them (Ju 12:6).

Shibmah (shĭb'mȧ). See *Sibmah*.

Shicron (shĭk'rŏn). See *Shikkeron*.

shield. See *armor*.

Shiggaion, Shigionoth (shĭ-gā'yŏn, pl shĭg-ī-ō'nŏth, wandering). Musical term; perh indicates music or meter (Ps 7 title; Hab 3:1).

Shihon (shī'hŏn). See *Shion*.

Shihor (shī'hôr, black). See *Nile*.

Shihor-libnath (shī'hôr-lĭb'năth, turbid stream of Libnath). Small river on SW corner of Asher (Jos 19:26). Perh modern Nahr-zerka.

Shikkeron (shĭk'*e*-rŏn, drunkenness. KJ: Shicron). Town on N boundary of Judah (Jos 15:11).

Shilhi (shĭl'hī). Grandfather of Jehoshaphat (1 K 22:42; 2 Ch 20:31).

Shilhim (shĭl'hĭm). See *Shaaraim 2*.

Shillem (shĭl'ĕm). See *Shallum 7*.

Shillemites (shĭl'ĕm-īts). Descendants of *Shallum 7*.

Shiloah (shī-lō'ȧ). See *Siloam*.

Shiloh (shī'lō, peace). **1.** Site of Israel's early sanctuary, 9 mi N of Bethel; ark there about 300 yrs (Jos 18:1, 8-10; Ju 21:19-23); residence of Eli and Samuel (1 Sam 3); home of Ahijah (1 K 14:1-18); desolate in Jeremiah's times (Jer 7:12-14; 26:6-9). **2.** Disputed word regarded as reference to Messiah by ancient Jews and later Christians (Gn 49:10).

Shiloni (shī-lō'nī). See *Shilonite 2*.

Shilonite (shī'lō-nīt). **1.** Dweller in Shiloh; title of Ahijah (1 K 11:29; 12:15; 2 Ch 9:29). **2.** Descendant of Shelah (1 Ch 9:5; Neh 11:5 [KJ: Shiloni]).

Shilshah (shĭl'shȧ, triad). Descendant of Asher (1 Ch 7:37).

Shimea (shĭm'ē-*ȧ*, fame). **1.** Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:30). **2.** Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:39). **3.** Brother of David (1 Ch 2:13 [KJ: Shimma]; 20:7). Shimeah in 2 Sm 13:3, 32; 21:21 (RV, RSV: Shimei). Shammah in 1 Sm 16:9; 17:13. **4.** See *Shammua 2*.

Shimeah (shĭm'ē-*ȧ*). See *Shimea 3*; *Shimeam*.

Shimeam (shĭm'ē-ăm). Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:38). Shimeah in 1 Ch 8:32.

Shimeath (shĭm'ē-ăth, rumor). Ammonitess; mother of one of Josiah's assassins (2 K 12:21; 2 Ch 24:26).

Shimeathites (shĭm'ē-ăth-īts). Kenite family of scribes (1 Ch 2:55).

Shimei (shĭm'ē-ī, famous). **1.** Gershon's son (Ex 6:17 [KJ: Shimi]; Nm 3:18; 1 Ch 23:7, 10; Zch 12:13). **2.** Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29). **3.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26, 27). **4.** Descendant of Gershom (1 Ch 6:42). **5.** See *Shema 3*. **6.** Descendant of Gershon (1 Ch 23:9. **7.** Levite; head of 10th course of singers (1 Ch 25:17). **8.** Overseer of David's vineyards (1 Ch 27:27). **9.** Benjaminite; cursed David (2 Sm 16:5-13; 1 K 2:44-46). **10.** Adherent of David (1 K 1:8; 4:18). **11.** Reubenite (1 Ch 5:4). **12.** Levite; purified temple (2 Ch 29:14-16). Perhaps same in 2 Ch 31:12. **13.** Ancestor of Mordecai (Est 2:5; Ap Est 11:2 [KJ: Semei; RV: Semeias]). **14.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:23; 1 Esd 9:23 [KJ: Semis; RV: Semeis]). **15.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ, RV: Semei]). **16.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:38; 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ: Samis; RV: Someis]). **17.** Brother of Zerubbabel (1 Ch 3:19). **18.** See *Shimea 3*.

Shimeon (shĭm'ē-*ŭn*, hearing). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:31). Simon Chosamaeus (Chosameus) in 1 Esd 9:32.

Shimhi (shĭm'hī). See *Shema 3*.

Shimi (shĭm'ī). See *Shimei 1*.

Shimites (shĭm'īts). Descendants of Shimei 1 (Nm 3:21).

Shimma (shĭm'ȧ). See *Shimea 3*.

Shimon (shī'mŏn). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

Shimrath (shĭm'răth, watching). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:21).

Shimri (shĭm'rī, vigilant). **1.** Simeonite (1 Ch 4:37). **2.** Father of Jediael, David's guard (1 Ch 11:45). **3.** Levite (2 Ch 29:13). **4.** Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:10. KJ: Simri).

Shimrith (shĭm'rĭth, vigilant). See *Shomer*.

Shimrom (shĭm'rŏm). See *Shimron 1*.

Shimron (shĭm'rŏn, watching). **1.** Son of Issachar; founder of family (Gn 46:13; Nm 26:24; 1 Ch 7:1 [KJ: Shimrom]). **2.** Border town of Zebulun (Jos 11:1; 19:15). Probably same as Shimron-Meron (Jos 12:20).

Shimronites (shĭm'rŏn-īts). Descendants of Shimron 1.

Shimron-meron (shĭm'rŏn-mē'rŏn). See *Shimron 2*.

Shimshai (shĭm'shī). Scribe and leader in Samaria; wrote against Jews to Artaxerxes (Ez 4:8, 9, 17, 23; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ: Semellius; RV: Samellius]).

Shinab (shī'năb). King of Admah (Gn 14:2).

Shinar (shī'nẽr). Alluvial plain of S Babylonia in which were Babel, Erech, Accad, Calneh (Gn 10:10; 11:2; Dn 1:2); ruled by Amraphel (Gn 14:1, 9); Jews carried captive thither (Is 11:11; Zch 5:11).

Shion (shī'ŏn, destruction. KJ: Shihon). City of Issachar (Jos 19:19). Perh 'Ayun esh-Sh'ian, 3 mi NW of Mt Tabor.

ship. See *boats*.

Shiphi (shī'fī). Simeonite prince (1 Ch 4:37).

Shiphmite (shĭf'mīt). Probably native of Siphmoth (1 Ch 27:27).

Shiphrah (shĭf'*rȧ*, beauty). Hebrew midwife (Ex 1:15).

Shiphtan (shĭf'tăn, judicial). Ephraimite; father of Kemuel (Nm 34:24).

Shisha (shī'shȧ). See *Shavsa*.

Shishak (shī'shăk). See *Pharaoh 6*.

Shitrai (shĭt'rī). David's herdsman in Sharon (1 Ch 27:29).

shittah, shittim (shĭt'ȧ, -ĭm. RV, RSV: acacia). Tree in Jordan valley, Sinai, around Dead Sea; acacia. Wood hard, fine-grained, insect-repelling; used for tabernacle, altars, tables, bars and pillars (Ex 25:5-28; 26:15-37; Is 41:19).

Shittim (shĭt'ĭm, acacias). **1.** Last encampment of Israel before entering Palestine; thence Joshua sent spies (Nm 25:1; Jos 2:1; Mi 6:5). Abel-shittim in Nm 33:49. **2.** Barren valley N of Dead Sea (Jl 3:18).

Shiza (shī'zȧ). Reubenite; father of one of David's warriors (1 Ch 11:42).

Shoa (shō'ȧ). People connected with Babylonians, Chaldeans, and Assyrians (Eze 23:23). Probably Sutu.

Shobab (shō'băb, rebellious). **1.** David's son (2 Sm 5:14). **2.** Calebite (1 Ch 2:18).

Shobach (shō'băk, one who pours out). General of Hadadezer; defeated by David (2 Sm 10:16). Shophach in 1 Ch 19:16, 18.

Shobai (shō'bī). Levite; progenitor of family of doorkeepers (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 1 Esd 5:28 [KJ: Sami; RV: Sabi]).

Shobal (shō'băl). **1.** Son of Seir; Horite chief (Gn 36:20-30; 1 Ch 1:38). **2.** Son of Hur; founder of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:50; 4:1, 2).

Shobek (shō'bĕk, one who forsakes). Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:24).

Shobi (shō'bī, one who leads captive). Ammonite; brought provisions to David (2 Sm 17:27).

Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco (shō'kō). See *Soco*.

shoe. Sole of leather fastened under foot by various devices. RSV: shoe 11 times (as Ex 3:5; Jos 5:15; Is 20:2; Eze 24:17; Ps 60:8); sandal 21 times (as Ex 12:11; Dt 29:5; Am 8:6; Mt 3:11).

Shoham (shō'hăm, beryl). Levite (1 Ch 24:27).

Shomer (shō'mĕr, keeper). **1.** See *Shemer 3*. **2.** Jehozabad's mother (2 K 12:21). Shimrith in 2 Ch 24:26.

shoot. See *rod*.

Shophach (shō'făk). See *Shobach*.

Shophan (shō'făn). See *Atroth-shophan*.

Shoshannim (shō-shăn'ĭm, lilies). Symbolical of content, musical instrument, or melody (Ps. 45; 69 titles. RSV: according to Lilies).

shovel. Used to take ashes from altar (Ex 27:3; 38:3; Nm 4:14; Jer 52:18).

showbread. H *lehem panim:* bread of presence (Ex 25:30; 35:13; 39:36); *lehem hattamidh:* continual bread (Nm 4:7); *lehem ma'arekheth:* bread piled or arranged (1 Ch 9:32). 12 loaves of unleavened bread placed fresh every Sabbath in 2 stacks on table of acacia wood in Holy Place; old loaves eaten by priests (Ex 25:30; 1 Sm 21:1-6; Mt 12:3, 4).

Shua (shō̄'ȧ, wealth). **1.** Canaanite; Judah's father-in-law (Gn 38:2, 12 [KJ: Shuah]; 1 Ch 2:3). **2.** Heber's daughter (1 Ch 7:32).

Shuah (shō̄'ȧ, depression). **1.** Abraham's son by Keturah (Gn 25:2); ancestor of Arab tribe. **2.** See *Shua*. **3.** See *Shuhah*.

Shual (shō̄'ăl, fox, jackal). **1.** Asherite (1 Ch 7:36). **2.** District near Michmash (1 Sm 13:17).

Shubael (shō̄'bā-ĕl). See *Shebuel*.

Shuhah (shō̄'hȧ, depression). Judahite (1 Ch 4:11. KJ: Shuah).

Shuham (shō̄'hăm). See *Hushim*.

Shuhite (shō̄'hīt). Descendant of Shuah 1 (Jb 2:11).

Shulamite, Shulammite (shō̄'lăm-īt). Probably native of Shunem (SS 6:13).

Shumathites (shō̄'măth-īts). Family of Kiriath-jearim (1 Ch 2:53).

Shunammite (shō̄'năm-īt). Native of Shunem (1 K 1:3; 2 K 4:8, 12; 8:1).

Shunem (shō̄'nĕm, two sleeping places). City of Issachar 3½ mi N of Jezreel; site of Philistine encampment (Jos 19:18; 1 Sm 28:4); home of Abishag (1 K 1:3) and Shunammite woman (2 K 4:8-37). Modern Solam.

Shuni (shō̄'nī). Son of Gad; progenitor of Shunites (Gn 46:16; Nm 26:15).

Shupham (shō̄'făm). See *Shephupham*.

Shuppim (shŭp'ĭm). **1.** Levite gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:16). **2.** See *Shephupham*.

Shur (shō̄or, wall). Region in wilderness, S of Palestine, E of Egypt (Gn 16:7; 25:18; Ex 15:22).

Shushan (shō̄o'shăn, lily. RSV: Susa). Capital of Elam and Persian Empire (Neh 1:1; Est 1:2; Dn 8:2). Susa in Ap Est 11:3. Code of Hammurabi found there. Modern Shush.

Shushanchites (shō̄o'shăn-kīts). See *Susanchites*.

Shushan-eduth (shō̄o'shăn-ē'dŭth, lilies of the Testimony). Musical term, perh melody (Ps 60 title).

Shuthelah (shō̄o-thē'lȧ). **1.** Son of Ephraim; founder of family (Nm 26:35, 36; 1 Ch 7:20). **2.** Ephraimite (1 Ch 7:21).

shuttle. See *trade 4*.

Sia, Siaha (sī'ȧ, sī'ȧ-hȧ, assembly). Nethinim (Ez 2:44; Neh 7:47; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ: Sud; RV: Sua]).

Sibbecai, Sibbechai (sĭb'ē-kī, entangling). One of David's heroes; Hushathite; slew Saph, giant's son (2 Sm 21:18; 1 Ch 11:29; 20:4; 27:11). Mebunnai in 2 Sm 23:27.

Sibboleth (sĭb'ō-lĕth). See *Shibboleth*.

Sibmah (sĭb'mȧ). Town E of Jordan; assigned to Reuben (Nm 32:38 [KJ: Shibmah]; Jos 13:19; Is 16:8, 9; Jer 48:32). Sebam (KJ: Shebam) in Nm 32:3. Probably near Heshbon.

Sibraim (sĭb-rā'ĭm). Place on N boundary of Palestine (Eze 47:16). Perh Sepharvaim.

Siccuth (sĭk'ŭth). See *Sakkuth*.

Sichem (sī'kĕm). See *Shechem 1*.

sickle. See *agriculture 4*.

Sicyon (sĭsh'ĭ-on). City on Gulf of Corinth near isthmus (1 Mac 15:23).

Siddim (sĭd'ĭm, valley of fields). Territory E of Dead Sea on S end (Gn 14:3, 8, 10).

Side (sī'dē). Coastal town of Pamphylia (1 Mac 15:23).

Sidon (sī'd'n, fishery. KJ, RV often: Zidon). Ancient Canaanite (Gn 10:19) city situated on Mediterranean promontory about 22 mi N of Tyre; assigned to Asher but never conquered (Ju 1:31; 10:12; 18:7, 28); assisted in building temple (1 K 5:6; 1 Ch 22:4. See Ez 3:7); its religion corrupted Israel (1 K 11:5); native city of Jezebel (1 K 16:31); denounced by prophets (Jer 27:3; Jl 3:4-6); region visited by Christ (Mt 15:21); Paul touched there (Acts 27:3). Modern Saida. **2.** Canaan's son (Gn 10:15; 1 Ch 1:13).

siege, siegework. In early Israel sieges of short duration (Ju 9:46-55; 2 Sm 20:15). Later siege engines (protected ladders, battering rams) constructed (2 Ch 26:15. See Eze 21:22). See also *armor; army; war*.

sieve (H *k:bharah*, netted; *naphah*, shake). Made of rushes; probably also of horsehair or string (Is 30:28; Am 9:9).

signet. See *ring*.

Sihon (sī'hŏn, sweeping out). Amorite king; defeated by Israelites (Nm 21:21-31; Dt 1:4; 2:24-37; Jos 13:15-28).

Sihor (sī'hôr). See *Nile.*

Silas (sī'lăs, sylvan). Jerusalem Christian; accompanied Paul to Antioch (Acts 15: 22, 27, 32) and on 2d missionary journey (Acts 16—18). Silvanus in 2 Co 1:19; 1 Th 1:1; 2 Th 1:1; 1 Ptr 5:12.

silk. Phoenicians imported silk. Probably referred to in OT (Pr 31:22 [RV,, RSV: fine linen]; Eze 16:10, 13; Am 3:12 [KJ: in Damascus in a couch; RV: silken cushions of a bed; RSV: part of a bed]); referred to in Rv 18:12.

Silla (sĭl'ă, twig). Place near Milla (2 K 12:20).

Siloah, Siloam (sĭ-lō'ă, -ăm, shooting forth, sent). Pool on S side of temple mt which received waters through 1,780-ft tunnel from En-rogel (Jn 9:7). Shiloah in Is 8:6. Shelah (KJ: Siloah) in Neh 3:15. Modern Birket Silwan.

Silvanus (sĭl-vā'nus). See *Silas.*

silver. Used from earliest times for money (Gn 23:16; Jb 28:15), ornaments (Gn 24:53), crowns (Zch 6:11), trumpets (Nm 10:2), vessels (Gn 44:2), furnishings of tabernacle (Ex 26:19; 27:10; 38:19), idols (Ps 115:4).

silversmith. See *trade* 7.

Simalcue (sī-măl-kū'ē). See *Imalcue.*

Simeon (sĭm'ē-un, hearing). **1.** Son of Jacob and Leah (Gn 29:33); with Levi massacred inhabitants of Shechem (Gn 34: 24-31); kept as hostage by Joseph in Egypt (Gn 42:24); destined to be scattered in Israel (Gn 49:5-7). **2.** Tribe of Simeon (Nm 1:23); received cities and villages in Judah (Jos 19:1-9; 1 Ch 4: 28-33) in neighborhood of Beer-sheba. **3.** Ancestor of Christ (Lk 3:30 [RV: Symeon]). **4.** Righteous and devout Jew who blessed Christ Child (Lk 2:25-35). **5.** Simeon Niger, Christian at Antioch (Acts 13:1 [RV: Symeon]). **6.** See *Peter.* **7.** Great-grandfather of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:1).

Simon (sī'mun, hearing). **1.** Sorcerer of Samaria (Acts 8:9-24). **2.** Simon the Canaanite, or Simon Zelotes (the Zealot), apostle (Mt 10:4). **3.** Brother of Jesus (Mt 13:55; Mk 6:3). **4.** Leper of Bethany (Mt 26:6). **5.** Simon of Cyrene; compelled to bear Christ's cross (Mt 27:32; Mk 15:21; Lk 23:26). **6.** Pharisee in whose house woman anointed Jesus' feet (Lk 7:36-50). **7.** Tanner at Joppa (Acts 9:43). **8.** Father of Judas Iscariot (Jn 6:71; 13:2, 26). **9.** See *Peter.* **10.** See *Shimeon.* **11. 12. 13.** Three Maccabean high priests: Simon Thassi, Simon I, Simon II (1 Mac; Josephus, *Ant XII).* **14.** Benjaminite; opponent of Onias III (2 Mac 3:4; 4:23).

Simri (sĭm'rī). See *Shimri* 4.

Sin (sĭn). **1.** Strategic Egyptian city in Nile delta (Eze 30:15, 16. RSV: Pelusium). **2.** Wilderness of Sin; desert plain lying inland from Red Sea (Ex 16:1; 17:1; Nm 33:11, 12).

sin. By fall of Adam sin came to entire human race (Gn 3; Ps 51:5; Ro 3:9-23; 5:21; 6:6-17; 7:21-23). Original sin is hereditary guilt (Ro 5:12) and corruption of man's nature. Corruption consists in alienation from God (Ro 1:18-24; 8:7), inclination to evil (Ro 1; 7:14), expresses itself in actual sinful deeds contrary to God's will expressed in Law (Ro 3:20; 4:15; 7:7; Ja 4:12-17; 1 Jn 3:4). Sin is against God (Gn 39:9; 2 Sm 12:13; Ps 51:4), puts self in place of God (Ro 15:3; 1 Co 13:5; 2 Th 2:3, 4) and opposite to love (1 Jn).

sin offering. See *sacrifices; atonement, day of.*

sin, unpardonable. Conscious, stubborn, malicious opposition and blasphemous hostility to divine truth once recognized as such (Mt 12:31; Mk 3:29; Lk 12:10; 1 Jn 5:16).

Sina, Sinai (sī'nă, -nī, thorny, *or* Sin [moon-goddess]). Mt on which Law was given; Horeb (Ex 3:1; 17:6; Dt 1:6; 4:10) is probably general range and Sinai (Ex 16:1; 19:11; 24:16; Lv 25:1) peak. Identification disputed (Seir, Jebel Musa or Ras es Sufsafeh, Serbal, Jebel, Hellal); favored: Jebel Musa, 7,363 ft. Decalog given from peak, covenant ratified at base (Ex 20:1—24:8; Acts 3:38 [KJ: Sina]); Israel organized; legislation of Ex 20—Nm 10 enacted (Ex 24:12; Lv 1:1; 27:34; Nm 9:1). Sinai peninsula between Red Sea, Gulf of Aqaba, Gulf of Suez.

singing. See *music.*

Sinim (sī'nĭm). Remote unidentified people (Is 49:12).

Sinites (sī'nīts). Canaan people (Gn 10:17; 1 Ch 1:15).

Sion (sī'un). See *Hermon; Zion.*

Siphmoth (sĭf'mŏth). Place in S Judah (1 Sm 30:28).

Sippai (sĭp'ī). See *Saph.*

Sirach (sī'răk). Father of the Jesus who wrote Sirach (Ecclesiasticus).

Sirah (sī'rȧ, recession). Well; mi N of Hebron; there Joab killed Abner (2 Sm 3:26).

Sirion (sĭr'ĭ-ŏn). See *Hermon.*

Sisamai (sĭs'ȧ-mī). See *Sismai.*

Sisera (sĭs'ē-rȧ). **1.** Canaanite; commander of Jabin's army; defeated by Barak; slain by Jael (Ju 4; 5; 1 Sm 12:9; Ps 83:9). **2.** Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:53; Neh 7:55; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Aserer; RV: Serar]).

Sisinnes (sĭ-sĭn'ēz). See *Tatnai.*

Sismai (sĭs'mī. KJ: Sisamai). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:40).

sister. **1.** Full or half sister (Gn 20:12; Dt 27:22). **2.** Wife (SS 4:9). **3.** Woman of same tribe (Nm 25:18). **4.** Female fellow Christian (Ro 16:1).

Sithri (sĭth'rī, hiding place. KJ: Zithri). Kohathite Levite (Ex 6:22).

Sitnah (sĭt'nȧ, hostility). 2d well dug by Isaac at Gerar (Gn 26:21).

Sivan (sē-văn'). See *time.*

skull. See *Calvary.*

slander. See *backbite.*

slave. See *servant.*

sleep. **1.** Repose of body (Ps. 4:8; Pr 24:33; Jn 11:13). **2.** Death (1 K 1:21; Ps 13:3; Jer 51:39; Jn 11:11). **3.** Spiritual indolence, stupidity (Ro 13:11; 1 Th 5:6).

slime. See *bitumen.*

sling. Pair of leather thongs or cords of hair or sinews of animals with leather pouch in middle for missile; whirled around head, then one end released; used in war (2 Ch 26:14), by shepherds (1 Sm 17:40), hunters (Jb 41:28).

slothfulness, sluggard. Indolence, laziness; sluggard censured (Pr 6:6-9; 12:24-27; 21:25; 22:13; Mt 25:26). See *labor.*

smelter. See *trade* 7.

smith. See *trade* 7.

Smyrna (smûr'nȧ, myrrh). Ancient Ionian city 40 mi N of Ephesus; rebuilt by Alexander the Great, 320 BC (Rv 1:11; 2:8-11).

snail. 1. Lizard (H *homet.* Lv 11:30. RV, RSV: sand lizard). 2. Snail (H *shabb:lul,* slimy one. Ps 58:8).

snow. Fell in hilly country of Palestine (2 Sm 23:20; Is 55:10). Frequently mentioned in poetry (Jb 37:6; 38:22; Ps 51: 7; 147:16), in metaphor (Is 1:18; Mt 28:3).

snuff-dish. Tray for wick snuff from tabernacle lamps (Ex 25:38. RSV: tray).

snuffers. Instruments for snuffing tabernacle lamps (Ex 37:23).

So (sō). See *Pharaoh 8.*

soap. H *borith:* cleanser (Jer 2:22; Ml 3:2). See also *nitre.*

Soco, Socoh, Sochoh, Shocho, Shocho, Shochoh (sō'kō, shō'kō, thorn). Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:35) 14 mi SW of Jerusalem; fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:7); captured in reign of Ahaz (2 Ch 28:18). Modern Khirbet es-Shuweikeh. 2. Town in hill country of Judah (Jos 15: 48).

Sodi (sō'dī, my secret council). Zebulunite; father of spy Gaddiel (Nm 13:10).

Sodom, Sodoma (sŏd'-*u*m, -ō-mā). Located with Gomorrah, Admah, Zeboiim, Zoar in plain of Siddim (Gn 13:12), regarded as SE end of Dead Sea. Royal city (Gn 14: 2); Lot lived there (Gn 13:11-13); destroyed because of its wickedness (Gn 19). Used as example of sin (Dt 29:23; Is 1:9; 3:9; Jer 50:40; Eze 16:46; Mt 10:15; Ro 9:29 [KJ: Sodoma]; 2 Ptr 2:6). "City of sin" called Sodom and Egypt (Rv 11:8).

Sodomites (sŏd'*u*m-īts). Those who practiced unnatural vice of Sodom (Gn 19:5; Dt 23:17. See 1 K 14:24; Ro 1:27).

sojourner (sō-jûr'nĕr). See *foreigner; proselyte.*

soldier (sōl'jēr). See *army.*

Solomon (sŏl'ō-mun, peaceable). David's son (2 Sm 12:24; 1 Ch 3:5); Nathan called him Jedidiah (2 Sm 12:25); proclaimed king (1 K 1:5-40); executed Abiathar, Shimei, Adonijah, Joab (1 K 2); married Pharaoh's daughter (1 K 3:1); prayed and noted for wisdom (1 K 3:5-28; 10:1-10; 2 Ch 1:3-12); with Tyrian help built temple in 7 years and palace (1 K 5—8; 2 Ch 2—7); showed wisdom in government (1 K 4:2-19) and commerce (1 K 10:11-29; 2 Ch 9:10-22). Naturalist (1 K 4:33); proverbs and psalms (72, 127) attributed to him. Established harem; wives caused him to apostatize; only fragment of kingdom left to descendants (1 K 11:1-13).

Solomon, Song of. See *Song of Songs.*

Solomon's Porch. 1. Portico attached to Solomon's palace (1 K 7:7). 2. Colonnade on E side of Herod's temple (Jn 10:23; Acts 3:11; 5:12).

Solomon's servants, children of. Returned from captivity; probably descendants of servants assigned to temple duties by Solomon (Ez 2:55, 58; Neh 7:57, 60. See 1 K 9:20, 21).

Someis (sō-mē'*is*). See *Shimei 16.*

son. 1. Male child; immediate descendant (Gn 27:1). 2. Remote descendant (2 K 9:20; Ml 3:6). 3. Spiritual son (2 K 2:3; 1 Ti 1:18; 2 Ti 2:1). 4. Address to younger person (1 Sm 3:6). 5. Member of profession (Neh 12:28). 6. Devotee or follower (Nm 21:29). 7. Adopted son (Ex 2:10). 8. Inhabitant or native (Lm 4:2). Children in Ez 2; Neh 7. 9. Possessor of quality (1 Sm 25:17; Lk 10:6). 10. See *Jesus Christ.*

Son of God. 1. Adam (Lk 3:38). 2. Angels (Jb 38:7). 3. Believers (Ro 8:14; 2 Co 6:18; Gl 4:1-7). See also *adoption.* 4. See *Jesus Christ.*

Son of man. 1. Human being (Nm 23:19; Jb 25:6; Ps 8:4; Eze 2:1; Dn 8:17). 2. See *Jesus Christ.*

song. See *music; psalms.*

song of ascents (degrees). See *degrees, song of.*

Song of Songs, Which Is Solomon's. Also called Canticles from Latin *Canticum Canticorum* (Song of Songs). Given allegorical interpretation by (1) Jews: Shulammite, bride, is Jewish people, bridegroom (Solomon) is God, and poem embraces history of Jews from Exodus to Messiah; (2) Christians: Christ is Bridegroom, church is bride. View developed in 18th c: dramatic poem (Solomon woos country girl from Shulam who prefers shepherd lover) with ethical significance. God or Christ as Bridegroom is frequent (Is 54:5; 62:5; Jer 2:2; Hos 2: 19,20; Mt 9:15; Jn 3:29; 2 Co 11:2; Eph 5:25-32; Rv 19:7; 21:2).

sonship. See *adoption; Son of God.*

soothsayer. One who pretends to foretell future (Dt 18:10, 14 [KJ: observer of times; RV: one that practiseth augury]; Dn 2:27 [RSV: astrologer]).

sop. Morsel dipped in soup, milk, or other liquid (Jn 13:26. RSV: morsel).

Sopater (sō'pa-tĕr, father saved). Berean companion of Paul (Acts 20:4).

sope (sōp). See *nitre.*

Sophereth (sō-fē'rĕth, secretariat). Name (probably title) given to some of Solomon's servants (Ez 2:55 [RV, RSV: Hassophereth]; Neh 7:55. Hassophereth (KJ: Azaphion; RV: Assaphioth) in 1 Esd 5:33.

Sophonias (sŏf-ō-nī'*ăs*). See *Zephaniah 1.*

sorcerer. See *magic.*

Sorek (sō'rĕk, vine). Valley of Philistia (Ju 16:4).

Sosipater (sō-sĭp'*ă*-tĕr, savior of father). 1. Christian (Ro 16:21). 2. General of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 12:19-24).

Sosthenes (sŏs'thē-nēz, savior). 1. Ruler of synagog at Corinth (Acts 18:17). Possibly same as Paul's co-worker (1 Co 1:1).

Sostratus (sŏs'trā-*tus*). Syrian general (2 Mac 4:28).

Sotai (sō'tī, fickle). Descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:55; Neh 7:57).

soul, spirit (translations vary; at times also life, ghost). H *nephesh,* G *psuche,* soul: that which breathes, inner man as distinguished from flesh (Jb 14:22); departs at death (Gn 35:18; Lk 12:20); becomes living being through breath of God (Gn 2:7; animals: Gn 2:19); described as living (Gn 12:13) and dying (Eze 18:4; Ju 16:30; Is 53:12); life itself (Gn 44:30; Acts 20:10; animals: Dt 12:23; Rv 8:9); man himself (Gn 49:6); seat of appetites, emotions, passions (Dt 12:20; Ps 107:9; Mt 22:37; Lk 1:46; 12:19; Jn 12:27); can be lost and saved (Mk 8:35, 36).

H *ruah,* G *pneuma,* spirit: breath (Jb 15: 30; 2 Th 2:8); spirit of life created (Jb 27:3; Zch 12:1), preserved (Jb 10:12) by God; inner aspects of personality (1 Cor 5:3-5); seat of moral character (Eze 11:19; 18:31; 36:26; Mk 2:8); returns to God at death (Ec 12:7; Mt 27:50; Jn 19: 30). Spirit of God imparts special gifts (Ex 31:3; Nm 24:2; Jb 32:8).

Soul, spirit synonymous (Lk 1:46, 47), contrasted (1 Cor 15:44, 45). Both designate one life principle from two points of view (though not consistently): *nephesh,*

psuche views it as subjective life in world; carnal animation; emphasizes individuality, worldly existence, self-centeredness (Lk 12:18, 19; 1 Co 15:44, 45; 2 Ptr 2: 14). *Ruah, pneuma* is life principle from God (Ec 12:7; see Gn 2:7); describes God-related life (Ro 1:9; 1 Co 2:14; Eph 4:23, 24; 2 Ti 1:7). See also *death; eschatology; eternal life; Holy Spirit.*

South. See *Negeb.*

South, Queen of. See *Sabeans.*

south Ramoth (south rāmoth). See *Ramath-negeb.*

Spain (spān). Peninsula now Spain and Portugal (Ro 15:24, 28).

span. See *measures 1 c.*

sparrow. H *tsippor* (chirper); usually: bird, but: sparrow in Ps 84:3; 102:7 (RSV: bird); Pr 26:2 (KJ: bird). G *strouthion* probably Eurasian house sparrow (Mt 10: 29; Lk 12:6, 7).

Spartan (spär'tăn). See *Lacedemonians.*

spear. See *armor.*

speckled bird. Bird of prey (Jer 12:9).

spelt. H *kussemeth,* inferior kind of wheat (Ex 9:32 [KJ: rie]; Is 28:25 [KJ: rie]; Eze 4:9 [KJ: fitches]). See *food 1.*

spices. Fragrant gums, barks, etc, used for ceremonies, medicine, toilet, embalming, anointing (Gn 37:25; 43:11; SS 4:14; Mk 16:1; Jn 19:39, 40).

spider. Spider's web emblematic of vanity of wickedness (Jb 8:14; Is 59:5). Should be lizard (RV, RSV) in Pr 30:28.

spikenard (spīk'nērd). See *nard.*

spinning. See *trade 3.*

spirit. See *soul, spirit; Holy Spirit.*

Spirit, Holy. See *Holy Spirit.*

spiritual gifts. Special capabilities given to Christians by Holy Spirit (1 Co 12).

spoil. See *booty.*

sponge. Elastic, porous mass produced in sea (Mt 27:48; Mk 15:36; Jn 19:29).

spot. 1. Mark or blot (Gn 30:32-39; Lv 13: 2-39). **2.** Physical or moral blemish (Lv 13; 21:17-24; Dt 32:5).

spouse. See *marriage.*

sprinkling. With blood, water (Ex 29:21; Lv 14; Nm 8:7) as expiation (see Heb 9:13, 14).

Stachys (stā'kĭs, ear of corn). Roman Christian (Ro 16:9).

stacte (stăk'tē). Aromatic gum or spice used in incense (Ex 30:34; Sir 24:15 [KJ: storax]).

stadium (stā'dĭ-um). See *measures 1 i.*

staff. See *rod.*

stairs, stairway. See *homes 4.*

standard. See *ensign.*

star. Any heavenly body except sun and moon; observed from patriarchical times (Gn 37:9). Figuratively, brightness (Ps 148:3; Dn 12:3), multitudes (Gn 22:17; Ps 147:4), important persons (Gn 37:9; Nm 24:17; Dn 8:10; Rv 6:13). Star of the East led Wise Men to Bethlehem (Mt 2:2-10). See also *astronomy.*

steadfast love (H *hesed*). Act of kindness by which God chooses Israel, promises salvation, is persistent in love and devotion; through covenant God binds Himself to duty of love. Person in this love relation to God is also in that relation to fellow men (Gn 24:12-27 [KJ, RV: kindness]; Ex 20:6 [KJ, RV: mercy]; Ps 5:7 [KJ: mercy; RV: lovingkindness]; 17:7; 26:3; 36:7; 48:9; 92:2; Jer 16:5. KJ, RV, usually: lovingkindness). See also *love; grace; mercy.*

steel. Bronze (2 Sm 22:35; Jb 20:24; Ps 18:34; Jer 15:12. RV: brass. RSV: bronze).

Stephanas (stĕf'ā-năs, crown). Corinthian Christian (1 Co 1:16; 16:15-18).

Stephen (stē'ven, crown). Probably Hellenist; one of 7 ministers; man of faith, wisdom, power; disputed with Hellenistic Jews; charged with blasphemy, stoned after remarkable defense. Paul favored execution (Acts 6:5—8:2).

stocks. 1. Wooden frame in which head, hands, feet were fastened (2 Ch 16:10 [KJ: prison; RV: prison house]; Jer 20: 2). **2.** Wooden frame or block to which feet were fastened (Jb 13:27; 33:11). **3.** Wooden idols (Jer 2:27. RSV: tree).

Stoics (stō'ĭks, porch scholars). Greek philosophical school founded by Zeno; held that virtue, by which action is brought into harmony with nature and universal reason, is highest good. Religion pantheistic; God formative force in universe. Austere ethics; unmoved by pleasure or pain (Acts 17:18-32).

stones. Used for building (1 K 5:17; Am 5:11), markers (Gn 28:18; 35:14), agricultural tools (see *agriculture*), various instruments (see *trade*). Symbol of hardness (1 Sm 25:37), firmness (Gn 49:24).

stoning. See *punishment.*

storax (stō'răks). See *poplar; stacte.*

storehouse. See *Asuppim.*

stork. Unclean bird (Lv 11:19; Dt 14:18), dwelt in fir trees (Ps 104:17), migratory (Jer 8:7). Black and white storks in Palestine.

Straight street. Street of Damascus (Acts 9:11).

strange fire. Burning of incense not compounded according to Law (Lv 10:1; Nm 3:4).

stranger. See *foreigner; gentile; proselyte.*

straw. Wheat and barley straw used as fodder (Gn 24:25; 1 K 4:28; Is 11:7; 65:25). Mixed with clay for making bricks by Egyptians (Ex 5:7-18).

strong drink (H *shekar,* strong drink). Intoxicating liquor (Nm 28:7) from grapes, barley, honey, dates. Forbidden to priests entering sanctuary (Lv 10:9), Nazirites (Nm 6:3; Ju 13:4, 7; Lk 1:15). Perverted judgment (Pr 31:4, 5).

stumbling block. 1. OT: obstacle which causes person to fall (Lv 19:14). Figuratively, offense (Is 8:14; Jer 6:21). See also *3.* **2.** NT: Jesus and cross are stumbling block (1 Co 1:23) and stumbling stone. He stands as antithesis to all egocentric achievement, Jewish or Gentile, and brings reality accessible only to faith. **3.** Occasion for inner conflict or sin (Ro 14:13; 1 Co 8:9).

Sua (sū'ā). See *Sia.*

Suah (sū'ā, sweepings). Asherite (1 Ch 7: 36).

Suba (sū'bā). See *Subas.*

Subai (sū'bā-ī). See *Shalmai.*

Subas (sū'bās). Listed in 1 Esd 5:34 (KJ: Suba).

Sucathites (sū'kăth-īts. KJ: Suchathites). Designation of scribes at Jabez (1 Ch 2: 55).

Succoth (sŭk'ŏth, booths). **1.** Place E of Jordan, near Damiyeh; Jacob built booths there (Gn 33:17); assigned to Gadites (Jos 13:27); refused Gideon aid (Ju 8:5-16); site of bronze foundries (1 K 7:46; 2 Ch 4:17). **2.** 1st encampment of Israel after leaving Rameses (Ex 12:37; 13:20; Nm 33:5, 6).

Succoth-benoth (sŭk'ŏth-bē'nŏth). Babylonian idol set up in Samaria (2 K 17:30).

Suchathites (sū'kăth-īts). See *Sucathites.*

Sud (sŭd). **1.** River of Sura (Bar 1:4). **2.** See *Sia.*

Sudias (sū'dĭ-ăs). See *Hodaviah 4.*

suffering. Physical (Gn 3:16; Jb 7:5; Mt 27:27-30) and moral (Jb; Mt 27:39-44) culminate in spiritual suffers through realization that man suffers because of alienation from God (Jb 10:2; Ps 51:4). Christ bore depth of suffering (Ps 22; Mt 27:45, 46) as expiation of sin. Suffering of righteous understood by faith in Christ (Ro 8:24; 2 Co 1:5-14). Suffering is destiny of ungodly. See *punishment.*

Sukkiim (sŭk'ĭ-ĭm). People in army of Shishak; perhaps Arabian tent-dwellers (2 Ch 12:3).

sun. Greater light created (Gn 1:16; Ps 74:16) and preserved (Jer 31:35; Mt 5:45; Ps 104:19) by God; promotes vegetation (Dt 33:14); burns it (Jon 4:8). Worshiped by Hebrews (2 K 21:3, 5; 23:5) and others (Jb 31:26, 27). Metaphorically: glory of Christ (Mt 17:2; Rv 1:16), heavenly beings (Rv 10:1; 12:1), saints (Mt 13:43). Death in prime, loss compared to sun setting at midday (Jer 15:9; Am 8:9; Mi 3:6); darkened sun symbolic of calamity (Eze 32:7; Jl 2:10, 31).

Sunday. Later name of pagan origin for Biblical "first day of the week." See *Lord's day.*

Suph (sōōf, reeds). Possibly abbreviation of Yam-suph, Reed Sea (Dt 1:1. KJ: Red Sea).

Suphah (sōō'fà). Probably region of Red Sea (Nm 21:14. KJ: Red Sea).

Sur (sûr). Place on seacoast of Palestine (Jdth 2:28).

supplication (sup'lĭ-kā'*shun*). Prayer for mercy or favor in special need (1 K 8:28-54; Jb 8:5; Ps 6:9; Eph 6:18; 1 Ti 5:5). See also *prayer.*

surety. Liability assumed for obligation of another (Gn 44:32), especially in trade and finance (Pr 6:1; 22:26); risks warned against (Pr 11:15; 17:18; 20:16).

Susa (sū'zà). See *Shushan.*

Susanchites (sū-sān'kīts. RSV: men of Susa. RV: Shushanchites). Natives of Susa (Ez 4:9).

Susanna (sû-zăn'*à*, lily). **1.** Ministered to Christ (Lk 8:3). **2.** Heroine of apocryphal book History of Susanna.

Susi (sū'sī, horseman). Manassite; father of spy Gaddi (Nm 13:11).

swallow. H *d:ror,* shooting straight out (Ps 84:3; Pr 26:2) and *sus,* leap for joy (Is 38:14; Jer 8:7. KJ: crane). Swifts, swallows, martins abound in Palestine.

swan. See *water hen.*

swearing. See *oath.*

swine. Jews forbidden to eat pork (Lv 11:7; Dt 14:8. See Pr 11:22; Is 65:4; 66:3, 17; Mt 7:6).

sword. See *armor.*

sycamine (sĭk'*à*-mĭn). Black mulberry (Lk 17:6; 1 Mac 6:34).

sycamore (sĭk'*à*-mōr). Tree of fig species valued for small, edible fruit, light, durable wood (1 K 10:27; 1 Ch 27:28; Ps 78:47; Lk 19:4). See also *orchard 2.*

Sychar (sī'kär). Village ½ mi N of Jacob's well, 1 mi SE of Shechem (Jn 4:5). Modern Askar.

Sychem (sī'kĕm). See *Shechem 1.*

Syelus (sī-ē'lŭs). See *Jehiel 6.*

Syene (sī-ē'nē. RV: Seveneh). Town on border of Egypt and Ethiopia (Eze 29:10; 30:6). Modern Aswan.

Symeon (sĭm'ê-un). See *Peter; Simeon 3; 5.*

synagog (sĭn'*à*-gŏg, led together). Jewish assembly for religious and social purposes; undoubtedly originated during captivity (Ez 8:15; Neh 8:2; 9:1). Building erected where ten men of leisure could look after its affairs (elders). Furnishings: 1. Chest for sacred books. 2. Reading platform with lectern. 3. Seats for congregation. 4. Lamps and trumpets. Officers: ruler of synagog, attendant, almoner. Order of service: 1. Shema. 2. Prayer. 3. Reading Law. 4. Reading Prophets. 5. Benediction. See *education.*

Syntyche (sĭn'tĭ-kē, fortunate). Woman Christian at Philippi (Ph 4:2).

Syracuse (sĭr'*à*-kūs). Leading city on E coast of Sicily (Acts 28:12).

Syria (sĭr'ĭ-*à*). Aram in OT; territory bounded by Taurus Mts, Euphrates, Arabian Desert, Mediterranean; conquered by David (2 Sm 8; 10); became independent under Solomon (1 K 11:23-25); persistent enemy of Jews (1 K 15:18-20; 20; 22; 2 K 6:8-33; 7; 9:14, 15; 10:32, 33; 13). See also *Aram 5.*

Syriac (sĭr'ĭ-ăk). Language of Syria; Aramaic (as RSV. Dn 2:4).

Syria-maachah (sĭr'ĭ-*à*-mā'*à*-kà). See *Maacah 3.*

Syrophenician, Syrophoenician (sī-rō-fê-nish'ăn). Inhabitant of N Phoenicia, absorbed into Syrian kingdom (Mk 7:26).

Syrtis (sûr'tĭs. KJ: quicksands). Sandbanks off shores of N Africa S of Crete (Acts 27:17).

T

Taanach (tā'*à*-năk). Canaanite city 5 mi SE of Megiddo; conquered by Joshua; assigned to Manasseh and Kohathite Levites (Jos 12:21; 17:11; 21:25 [KJ: Tanach]; Ju 1:27; 1 K 4:12). Probably Aner in 1 Ch 6:70. Modern Taanak.

Taanath-shiloh (tā'*à*-năth-shī'lō, approach to Shiloh). Town on NE boundary of Ephraim (Jos 16:6) 7 mi SE of Shechem.

Tabaoth, Tabbaoth (tà-bā'ŏth, tăb-bā'ŏth, signets). Nethinim family (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46; 1 Esd 5:29).

Tabbath (tăb'ăth. Place in Jordan Valley (Ju 7:22). Modern Ras Abu Tabat.

Tabeal (tā'bē-ăl). See *Tabeel 1.*

Tabeel (tā'bē-ĕl, God is good). **1.** Rezin of Syria and Pekah of Israel proposed to put his son on throne of Judah (Is 7:6. KJ: Tabeal). **2.** Persian official in Samaria (Ez 4:7; 1 Esd 2:16 [KJ, RV: Tabellius]).

Tabellius (tà-bĕl'ĭ-*us*). See *Tabeel 2.*

taber (tā'bĕr. RSV: beat). Beat as one strikes cymbal (Nah 2:7).

Taberah (tăb'ê-rà, burning). Encampment of Israel in wilderness of Paran where fire consumed murmurers; also called Kibroth-hattaavah (Nm 11:3, 34; Dt 9:22).

tabernacle (tăb'ĕr-năk-'l). **1.** See *tent of meeting.* **2.** Movable sanctuary in form of tent where God dwelt as King among His people (Ex 25: 8, 9). Called: *'ohel mo'ed* (RV, RSV: tent of meeting; KJ: tabernacle of congregation. Ex 29:42, 44; Nm 17:4); *'ohel ha'eduth* (tent [tabernacle] of witness [testimony], because it contained ark and 2 tables. Ex 38:21; Nm 9:15; 17:7; 18:2); *mishkan* (dwelling, Ex 25:9); *bayith* (house, Ex 23:19; 34:26); *miqdash* (sanctuary, Ex 25:8); temple (1 Sm 1:9; 3:3). Described in Ex 25:10—27:19: Court was space (100

by 50 cu) inclosed by acacia pillars 5 cu high with silver bands and hooks connected at top by silver-covered rods (KJ: fillets) on which hung sheets of fine linen, embroidered on E entrance. Frame of tabernacle (30×10×10 cu) was gold-covered acacia, covered on outside with double blankets of skin, on inside with embroidered linen tapestry. Tabernacle divided into holy (20×10×10 cu) and most holy (10×10×10 cu) place by linen veil embroidered with cherubim. Altar of burnt offering in court between entrance and tabernacle; laver halfway between altar and tabernacle. In holy place: table of showbread, golden candlestick, altar of incense. Ark of covenant in Holy of Holies. Tabernacle stationed at Gilgal (Jos 4:19) and Ebal (Jos 8:30-35) during conquest; later at Shiloh (Jos 18:1; 1 Sm 4:17, 22), Nob (1 Sm 21:1), Gibeon (1 Ch 16:39; 21:29). Ark moved to new (Davidic) tabernacle in Jerusalem, finally placed in temple (2 Sm 6:17; 1 Ch 15:1).

tabernacles, feast of. 3d annual festival (15—22 Tisri); commemorated tent life of Israel; celebrated by constructing booths of fruit and palm trees (Ex 23:16; Lv 23:34-43; Dt 16:13-15; 31:10-13; Neh 8). Called feast of ingathering (Ex 23:16), feast of the LORD (Lv 23:39).

Tabitha (tăb'ĭ-thȧ, gazelle). Christian woman of Joppa, friend of poor, restored to life by Paul (Acts 9:36-42).

table. 1. See *showbread; tabernacle.* 2. Table spread with food (Ju 1:7; 1 K 2:7; Mt 15:27; Mk 7:28; Lk 16:21). 3. See *Lord's Supper.* 4. Stand of money-changers (Mt 21:12). 5. Stone tablets on which Law was written (Ex 24:12; 31:18).

tablet. See *armlet.*

Tabor (tā'bẽr). 1. Limestone mt (Jebel et-Tor), 1,843 ft above sea level, 6 mi E of Nazareth (Jos 19:22); gathering place of Barak (Ju 4:6-14); Gideon's brothers murdered there (Ju 8:21). 2. Levitical town in Zebulun (1 Ch 6:77). 3. Oak (KJ: plain) of Tabor in Benjamin (1 Sm 10:3).

tabret. Timbrel (1 Sm 10:5).

Tabrimon, Tabrimmon (tăb'rĭm-ŏn, Rimmon is good). Father of Ben-hadad I (1 K 15:18).

taches. See *clasps.*

Tachmonite (tăk'mō-nīt). See *Hachmoni.*

Tadmor (tăd'môr, palm tree). Desert city (later Palmyra) built by Solomon, probably to control caravan route; magnificent ruins excavated (2 Ch 8:4). Tamar in 1 K 9:18, 19 (see Eze 47:19; 48:28).

Tahan (tā'hăn). Ephraimite (Nm 26:35; 1 Ch 7:25).

Tahapanes (tȧ-hăp'ȧ-nēz). See *Tahpanes.*

Tahash (tā'hăsh, fishlike animal. KJ: Thahash). Son of Nahor and Reumah (Gn 22:24).

Tahath (tā'hăth, porpoise). 1. Encampment of Israel in desert (Nm 33:26, 27). 2. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24, 37). 3, 4. Two Ephraimites (1 Ch 7:20).

Tahchemonite (tā'kĕ-mŏn-īt). See *Hachmoni.*

Tahpanhes (tā'păn-hēz). Egyptian city at E mouth of Nile to which Jews fled after murder of Gedaliah (Jer 2:16 [KJ: Tahapanes]; 43:7-9; 44:1; 46:14; Jdth 1:9 [KJ: Taphnes]). Tehaphnehes in Eze 30:18. Modern Tell Defenneh.

Tahpenes (tā'pĕ-nēz). Egyptian queen (1 K 11:19, 20).

Tahrea (tā'rē-ȧ, cunning. Tarea in 1 Ch 8:35). Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 9:41).

Tahtim-hodshi (tā'tĭm-hŏd'shī). See *Kadesh 2.*

talent. Largest H metal weight. Talent of gold c $30,000; of silver, c $2,000 (Mt 25:14-30).

talitha cumi (tȧ-lī'thȧ kōō'mī). Aramaic: "maiden, arise" (Mk 5:41).

Talmai (tăl'mī). 1. Son of Anak (Nm 13:22; Jos 15:14; Ju 1:10). 2. King of Geshur; father-in-law of David (2 Sm 3:3; 13:37).

Talmon (tăl'mŏn, oppressed). Temple porter (1 Ch 9:17) whose descendants returned from captivity (Ez 2:42; Neh 7:45; 11:19; 12:25; 1 Esd 5:28 [RV: Tolman]).

Talsas (tăl'sȧs). See *Elasah 1.*

Tamah (tā'mȧ). See *Temah.*

Tamar (tā'mẽr, palm tree). 1. Wife of Er; mother by Judah of Perez and Zerah (Gn 38:6-26; Nm 26:20, 21; Mt 1:3 [KJ: Thamar]). 2. Absalom's sister; abused by Amnon (2 Sm 13; 1 Ch 3:9). 3. Daughter of Absalom; mother of Maacah (2 Sm 14:27; 2 Ch 13:2). 4. See *Tadmor.*

tamarisk (tăm'ȧ-rĭsk). Bush tree with pinkish flowers (Gn 21:33; 1 Sm 22:6; 31:13. KJ: grove or tree).

tambourine (tăm-bōō-rēn'). See *timbrel.*

Tammuz (tăm'ŭz). Semitic god corresponding to G Adonis; brother of Ishtar (Eze 8:14).

Tanach (tā'năk). See *Taanach.*

Tanhumeth (tăn-hū'mĕth, consolation). Netophathite (2 K 25:23; Jer 40:8).

Tanis (tā'nĭs). See *Zoan.*

tanner. See *trade 8.*

Taphath (tā'făth, drop). Solomon's daughter (1 K 4:11).

Taphnes (tăf'nēz). See *Tahpanhes.*

Taphon (tā'fŏn). See *Beth-tappuah.*

Tappuah (tă-pū'ȧ, apple). 1. Judahite (1 Ch 2:43). 2. Town in Shephelah of Judah (Jos 15:34). 3. Ephraimite town 8 mi S of Shechem (Jos 16:8; 17:8; 2 K 15:16 [KJ, RV: Tiphsah]).

Tarah (tā'rȧ). See *Terah 2.*

Taralah (tăr'ȧ-lȧ, staggering). Town of Benjamin (Jos 17:27).

Tarea (tā'rē-ȧ). See *Tahrea.*

tares (G *zizanion.* RSV: weeds). Probably bearded darnel, poisonous plant; looks like wheat until grown (Mt 13:25-30).

target. 1. Javelin (as RV, RSV. 1 Sm 17:6). 2. Shield (1 K 10:16; 2 Ch 9:15. RSV: shield). See also *armor.*

Tarpelites (tär'pel-īts. RSV: officials). Colonists of Samaria (Ez 4:9).

Tarshish (tär'shĭsh, foundry, refinery. KJ often: Tharshish). 1. Place on Mediterranean, perhaps in Spain or Tunisia (2 Ch 9:21; 20:36, 37; Ps 72:10). 2. "Ships of Tarshish": large, seagoing ships which carried refined ore or other cargo (1 K 9:26; 10:22; 22:48; 2 Ch 9:21). 3. Son of Javan (Gn 10:4). 4. Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10). 5. Persian prince (Est 1:14).

Tarsus (tär'sus). Chief city of Cilicia on Cydnus river; free city; noted for education; home of Paul (Acts 9:11, 30; 11:25; 21:39; 22:3; 2 Mac 3:5 [KJ: Thraseas. RV: Thrasaeus]).

Tartak (tär'tăk). Idol introduced into Samaria by Avvites (2 K 17:31).

Tartan (tär'tăn). Title of Assyrian commander-in-chief (2 K 18:17; Is 20:1 [RSV: commander in chief]).

tassel. See *fringes.*

Tatnai, Tattenai (tăt'nī, -ē-nī). Persian governor W of Euphrates; opposed rebuilding of temple (Ez 5:3; 6:6). Sisinnes in 1 Esd 6; 7:1.

tattoo. Prohibited by Levitical law (Lv 19:28. KJ, RV: print).

taxes. Under judges taxes were for support of priests and tabernacles. Under kings: 1. Taxes in kind (1 K 4:7-28). 2. Military service (1 Sm 8:12; 1 Ch 27:1). 3. Special gifts (1 Sm 10:27; 16:20). 4. Duties (1 K 10:15). 5. Tribute and service (Ju 1:28-36; 2 Sm 8:6, 14; 1 K 9:20, 21; 10:15) from subject people. 6. Monopoly of certain commerce (1 K 9:28; 22:48).

Under Persians satraps paid fixed sum (Neh 5:14, 15) collected by tribute, customs, toll (Ez 4:13, 20. See Neh 5:4; 9:37). Priests, Levites, Nethinim, etc exempt (Ez 7:24). Egyptians and Syrians sold right to tax at auction (see 1 Mac 10:29-31; 11:34, 35; 13:37, 39). Romans practiced tax farming (see Mt 17:24; 22:17). See also *census; publican.*

Tebah (tē'bȧ, slaughter). Nahor's son (Gn 22:24).

Tebaliah (tĕb-ȧ-lī'ȧ, LORD has immersed). Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:11).

Tebeth (tā-vāth'). See *time 4.*

Tehaphnehes (tē-hāf'nē-hēz). See *Tahpanhes.*

Tehinnah (tē-hin'ȧ, grace). Son of Eshton (1 Ch 4:12).

teil tree (tēl. RV, RSV: terebinth). Oak (Is 6:13).

Tekoa, Tekoah (tē-kō'ȧ). Town in Judah 6 mi S of Bethlehem (2 Sm 14:2, 4, 9; 1 Mac 9:33 [KJ: Thecoe]); fortified by Rehoboam (2 Ch 11:6); home of Amos (Am 1:1). Modern Teku'a.

Tekoite (tē-kō'īt). Inhabitant of Tekoa (2 Sm 23:26; Neh 3:5, 27).

Tel-abib (tēl-ā'bĭb, grain heap). Residence of Ezekiel on Chebar canal (Eze 3:15).

Telah (tē'lȧ). Ephraimite (1 Ch 1:25).

Telaim (tē-lā'ĭm, lambs). Probably *Telem 1.*

Tel-assar (tēl-ăs'ēr, hill of Asshur). City (Tell Afer?) in upper Mesopotamia (2 K 19:12 [KJ: Thelasar]; Is 37:12).

Telem (tē'lĕm). 1. Town in S Judah (Jos 15:24). Probably same as Telaim (1 Sm 15:4). 2. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24; 1 Esd 9:25 [KJ, RV: Tolbanes]).

Tel-haresha, Tel-harsa, Tel-harsha (tēl-hȧ-rē'shȧ, -här'sȧ, -shȧ, hill of wood). Place in Babylon (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:6; 1 Esd 5:36 [KJ, RV: Thelersas]).

Tel-melah (tēl-mē'lȧ, hill of salt). Place in Babylon (Ez 2:59; Neh 7:61; 1 Esd 5:36 [KJ, RV: Thermeleth]).

Tema (tē'mȧ, south). Son of Ishmael and tribe (lived between Damascus and Medina) descended from him (Gn 25:15; 1 Ch 1:30; Jb 6:19; Is 21:14; Jer 25:23).

Temah (tē'mȧ). Progenitor of family of Nethinim (Ez 2:53 [KJ: Thamah]; Neh 7:55 [KJ: Tamah]; 1 Esd 5:32 [KJ: Thomoi; RV: Thomei]).

Teman (tē'măn, south). 1. Grandson of Esau; prince of Edom (Gn 36:11, 15, 42; 1 Ch 1:36). 2. District in N Edom inhabited by Teman's descendants (Eze 25:13; Am 1:12; Bar 3:22 [KJ: Theman]); its people noted for wisdom (Jb 2:11; Jer 49:7).

Temani, Temanite (tē'-mȧ-nī, tē'măn-īt). Member of tribe of Teman (Gn 36:34 [KJ: Temani]; Jb 2:11).

Temeni (tĕm'ē-nī). Son of Asshur (1 Ch 4:5, 6).

temple. David conceived of building temple (2 Sm 7; 1 Ch 17; 28:12-19); collected material for it (1 Ch' 22; 29:1-9). Solomon built temple on Mt Moriah with assistance of Hiram of Tyre. Temple proper was 60 cubits long, 20 broad, 30 high. Built of stone; roofed with cedar; floor covered with cypress overlaid with gold; walls carved cedar overlaid with gold. Holy of Holies was 20 cu cube. Contained: 2 olive wood cherubim (10 cu high; 5 cu wings) overlaid with gold; ark with mercy seat. Holy place was 40 cu long, 20 broad, 30 high. Contained: cedar altar overlaid with gold for incense; 10 golden 7-lamp candlesticks, 10 tables for showbread. Separated from Holy of Holies by cedar doors and veil. On W, E, S were 3 stories of rooms for officials and storage; on N was portico 10 cu wide with pillars (Jachin, Boaz). Next around temple was inner or upper court for priests. Contained: altar of burnt offering (brazen altar, $20 \times 20 \times 10$ cu); brazen or molten sea. Around inner court was outer court for Israel (1 K 6—8; 2 Ch 3—7).

Solomon's temple burned by Chaldeans (2 K 25:8-17; Jer 52:12-23).

Zerubbabel's temple larger but less magnificent (Ez 3—6; 2 Mac 10:1-9).

Herod rebuilt, enlarged, beautified Zerubbabel's temple. It had outer court (frequented by Gentiles), court of women, inner court. Beautiful Gate on E side (Acts 3:2). See also *nave.*

temple servants. See *Nethinim.*

temptation. Tension between good and evil, duty and desire, in which all live but which is climaxed in specific situations (Gn 3:5; 22:1-19; Mt 6:13). See also *trial.*

Ten Commandments. See *Decalog.*

tent. See *homes 3; tabernacle; trade 10.*

tent of meeting (KJ: tent or tabernacle of the congregation). Provisional tent where Jehovah met His people (Ex 33:7-11; 34:34, 35).

tent pin. See *homes 3.*

Tephon (tē'fŏn). See *Beth-tappuah.*

Terah (tē'rȧ, ibex). 1. Father of Abraham, Nahor, Haran (Gn 11:26; 1 Ch 1:26; Lk 3:34 [KJ: Thara]); served idols (Jos 24:2); moved from Ur to Haran (Gn 11:24-32). 2. Israelite encampment in wilderness (Nm 33:27, 28. KJ: Tarah).

teraphim (tĕr'ȧ-fĭm. KJ: images). Household deities; figurines in human form (Gn 31:19, 32-35; 1 Sm 19:13; Eze 21:21; Zch 10:2).

terebinth (tĕr'ē-bĭnth). See *oak; teil tree.*

Teresh (tē'rĕsh). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 2:21-23). Tharra in Ap Est 12:1.

Tertius (tûr'shĭ-*us*, third). Paul's scribe (Ro 16:22).

Tertullus (tĕr-tŭl'*us*, little third). Roman lawyer hired by Jewish authorities to prosecute Paul before Felix (Acts 24:1-8).

testament. 1. Will (Heb 9:16, 17). 2. Covenant (Heb 8:6-10; 9:1, 4). 3. Books of Bible pertaining to Old (Gn—Mal) and New (Mt—Rv) covenants. See also *covenant.*

testimony. 1. H *'edhah*, divine commands (Dt 4:45; 6:17). 2. H *'edhuth*, decalog as found in ark (Ex 25:16; 27:21); divine commands (2 K 11:12). 3. H *t:'udhah*, legal evidence; witness (Ru 4:7).

Teta (tē'tȧ). See *Hatita.*

tetrarch (tē'trärk, ruler of ¼). Prince of small territory (Mt 14:1; Lk 3:1; 9:7; Acts 13:1).
Thaddaeus (thă-dē'*us*, wise). See *Judas 5.*
Thahash (thā'hăsh). See *Tahash.*
Thamah (thā'mȧ). See *Temah.*
Thamar (thā'mär). See *Tamar 1.*
Thamnatha (thăm'nȧ-thȧ). See *Timnah 3.*
Thara (thā'rȧ). See *Terah 1.*
Tharra (thăr'ȧ). See *Teresh.*
Tharshish (thär'shish). See *Tarshish.*
Thassi (thăs'ī). Surname of Simon Maccabaeus (1 Mac 2:3).
theater (place for seeing). Place where games and dramatic productions were exhibited (Acts 19:29, 31).
Thebes (thēbz). Ancient metropolis of Upper Egypt; built on both sides of Nile; famous for temples (Karnak), other ruins (Jer 46:25 [KJ: multitude of No; RV: Amon of No; RSV: Amon of Thebes]; Eze 30:14, 15, 16 [KJ, RV: No]; Nah 3:8 [KJ: populous No. RV No-amon]).
Thebez (thē'bĕz). Village near Shechem; Abimelech slain there (Ju 9:50-55; 2 Sm 11:21). Modern Tubas.
Thecoe (thē-kō'ē). See *Tekoa.*
theft. Punishment severe; 4- and 5-fold restitution; thief could also be sold (Ex 22:1-4).
Thelasar (thē-lā'sĕr). See *Tel-assar.*
Thelersas (thē-lûr'sȧs). See *Tel-haresha.*
Theman (thē'mȧn). See *Teman 2.*
Theocanus (thē-ŏk'ȧ'*nus*). See *Tikvah 2.*
theocracy (thē-ŏk'rȧ-sĭ, ruled by God). Government as existed in OT (1 Sm 8:4-9; 12) with power and authority attributed to God.
Theodotus (thē-ŏd'ō-*tus*, God-given). Messenger of Nicanor (2 Mac 14:19).
Theophilus (thē-ŏf'i-*lus*, friend of God). Unknown person, possibly official to whom Lk and Acts are addressed (Lk 1:3; Acts 1:1).
Theras (thē'răs). See *Ahava.*
Thermeleth (thûr'mē-lĕth). See *Tel-melah.*
Thessalonians, Epistles to (thĕs-ȧ-lō'nĭ-*anz*). 1st epistle written from Corinth to stimulate Thessalonians to good conduct and comfort them concerning those who had died. Outline: 1. Commendation of the Church (1). 2. Paul's Ministry at Thessalonica (2). 3. Paul's Concern and Intercession for Thessalonians (3). 4. Specific Instructions (4, 5).
2d epistle written to correct misconceptions concerning return of Christ. Outline: 1. Comfort in Suffering (1). 2. Apostasy and Man of Sin Precede Coming of Lord (2:1-12). 3. Confidence in Election and Fidelity (2:13-17). 4. Exhortations (3).
Thessalonica (thĕs-ȧ-lō-nī'kȧ, victory of Thessaly). Free commercial city on Thermaic Gulf in Macedonia; ruled by politarchs (Acts 17:1-8). Modern Salonika.
Theudas (thū'dȧs). Insurgent Jew (Acts 5:36).
thief. See *theft.*
thigh. Placing hand under thigh form of adjuration (Gn 24:2; 47:29).
Thimnathah (thĭm'nȧ-thȧ). See *Timnah 1.*
Thisbe (thĭz'bē). Boeotian city (Tob 1:2).
thistles. See *thorns and thistles.*
Thocanus (thō-kā'nŭs). See *Tikvah 2.*
Thomas (tŏm'ȧs, twin). One of 12 disciples; surnamed Didymus (G for twin); showed great love for Jesus; doubted resurrection; with apostles after ascension (Mt 10:3; Mk 3:18; Lk 6:15; Jn 11:16; 14:5, 6; 20:24-29; Acts 1:13). Tradition holds he preached in Parthia.
Thomei, Thomoi (thŏm'ē-ī, -ō-ī). See *Temah.*
thorns and thistles. In most passages generic. There are 22 H words for thistle, thorn, brier, bramble; prolific in Palestine (Gn 3:18). Figuratively: desolation (Pr 24:31; Is 5:6); wickedness (2 Sm 23:6; Nah 1:10); divine visitation (Nm 33:55); messenger of Satan (2 Co 12:7); neglect (Pr 15:19); troubles (Pr 22:5); mockery (Mt 27:29).
Thracia (thrā'shĭ-ȧ). Classic name for N Turkey (2 Mac 12:35).
Thrasaeus, Thraseas (thrȧ-sē'*us*, -ȧs). See *Tarsus.*
Three Taverns. Station on Appian way, 30 mi from Rome (Acts 28:15).
threshing, threshing floor. See *agriculture 6.*
throne. Elevated seat of person in authority: king (2 Sm 3:10; 1 K 2:12; Acts 12:21); high priest (1 Sm 1:9); judge (Ps 122:5); military leader (Jer 1:15).
Thummim (thŭm'ĭm). See *Urim and Thummim.*
thunder. Natural (Jb 28:26); rare in Palestine (1 Sm 12:17); accompanied hail in Egypt (Ex 9:22-29); accompanied giving of law (Ex 19:16; 20:18). Symbol of Jehovah's voice (Jb 37:2; Ps 18:13; Is 30:30), glory, power (Ex 19:16; 1 Sm 2:10; 2 Sm 22:14; Is 29:6; Rv 8:5).
Thyatira (thī-ȧ-tī'rȧ, burning incense). City on Lycus river, N Lydia, Asia Minor; noted for purple dyeing and weaving (Acts 16:14; Rv 2:18-29).
thyine wood (thī'ĭn. RSV: scented wood). Hard, fragrant, reddish-brown, ornamental wood of tree of cypress family (Rv 18:12).
Tiberias (tī-bēr'ĭ-ȧs). City on W shore of Sea of Galilee; built by Herod Antipas; named for emperor Tiberius; after AD 70 center of Jewish learning; later Sanhedrin there (Jn 6:1, 23; 21:1). Modern Tabariyeh.
Tiberias, Sea of. See *Galilee, Sea of.*
Tiberius (tī-bēr'ĭ-*us*). Tiberius Claudius Nero; 2d Roman emperor (Lk 3:1. See Mk 12:14; Jn 19:12, 15).
Tibhath (tĭb'hăth, slaughter). See *Betah.*
Tibni (tĭb'nī). Competed with Omri for throne of Israel (1 K 16:21, 22).
Tidal (tī'dăl). King of Goiim; Chedorlaomer's confederate (Gn 14:1, 9).
Tiglath-pileser (tĭg'lăth-pī-lē'zĕr, trust is [Ninip] son of E-Sarra). Assyrian king (Pul); extended Assyrian empire; broke coalition of Uzziah; put Hoshea on throne of Israel; aided Ahaz against Pekah and Rezon (2 K 15:29; 1 Ch 5:26; 2 K 16:7-10). Tilgath-pilneser in 1 Ch 5:6; 2 Ch 28:20.
Tigris (tī'grĭs). Twin stream of Babylonia with Euphrates (Tob 6:1; Jdth 1:6; Sir 24:25). See also *Hiddekel.*
Tikvah (tĭk'vä, expectation). **1.** Father of Shallum; father-in-law of Huldah (2 K 22:14). Tokhath (KJ: Tikvath) in 2 Ch 34:22. **2.** Father of Jahaziah (Ez 10:15; 1 Esd 9:14 [KJ: Theocanus; RV: Thocanus]).
Tikvath (tĭk'văth). See *Tikvah 1.*
tile (tīl). Thin slab of burnt clay (Eze 4:1 [RSV: brick]; Lk 5:19).
Tilgath-pilneser (tĭl'găth-pĭl-nē'zĕr). See *Tiglath-pileser.*
Tilon (tī'lon). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).
Timaeus (tī-mē'*us*, honored). Bartimaeus' father (Mk 10:46).

timbrel (tĭm'brel. H *toph, taphah,* beat, strike. Percussion instrument used to mark time (Gn 31:27; Ex 15:20; Ju 11:34; Jb 21:12; Ps 81:2). Also called tabret (KJ, RV), tambourine (RSV).

time. 1. Time and seasons (Gn 1:5,14-16; 8:22; Ex 34:21; Lv 26:5; Ps 74:17; Zch 14:8) mentioned early. G *kairos* often used for set time, *chronos* for period of time, *'aion* (aeon) for perpetuity of time, unbroken age (Mt 12:32); eternity (Lk 1:33; Jn 6:51).

2. Time dated by important events (Ex 12:40; 1 K 6:1; Eze 33:21); reign of kings (2 K 3:1); rulers (Lk 3:1, 2); phenomena (Am 1:1).

3. Year was lunar (354 days, 8 hrs, 38 sec), divided into 12 lunar months. 7 intercalary months added over 19 yrs.

4. Hebrew month began with new moon. Before exile designated by number; named after exile: 1. Abib, Bab, Nisan (Mar—Apr). 2. Iyyar, Zif, or Ziv (Apr—May). 3. Sivan (May—June). 4. Tammuz (June—July). 5. Ab (July—Aug). 6. Elul (Aug—Sept). 7. Tishri, Ethanim (Sept—Oct). 8. Marchesvan, Bul (Oct—Nov). 9. Chislev (KJ: Chislev, Ap Casleu, Nov—Dec.). 10. Tebeth (Dec—Jan). 11. Sebat (Jan—Feb). 12. Adar (Feb—Mar). Abib, Ziv (Zif), Ethanim, Bul of Canaanite origin. Sacred year began with Nisan; secular with Tishri.

5. Months divided into weeks of seven days ending with Sabbath (Ex 20:11; Dt 5:14, 15).

6. Day was sunset to sunset (Gn 1:5; Lv 23:32; Ex 12:18); also dawn to darkness (Gn 8:22; Jn 11:9); divided into morning, noon, evening (Ps 55:17). Period of action or condition (Jb 20:28; Ps 20:1; Is 2:12; Jn 8:56; 1 Co 5:5; 2 Ptr 3:10). Sundials used to divide day (2 K 20:11; Is 38:8). Hours first mentioned in Daniel (3:6; 5:5. See Mt 27:45; Jn 11:9).

7. Night is time of darkness. Divided into periods called watches (Ju 7:19; Ex 14:24; Mk 13:35; Lk 12:38).

Timna (tĭm'nȧ, restraint). 1. Daughter of Seir; sister of Lotan; mother of Amalek (Gn 36:12, 22; 1 Ch 1:39). 2. Prince of Edom (Gn 36:40; 1 Ch 1:51. KJ: Timnah).

Timnah (tĭm'nȧ, assigned portion). 1. Town on N boundary of Judah 3 mi SW of Beth-shemesh (Jos 15:10; 19:43 [KJ: Thimnathah]); occupied by Philistines (Ju 14:1-5 [KJ: Timnath]; 2 Ch 28:18). Modern Tibnah. 2. Town in hill country of Judah (Gn 38:12-14 [KJ: Timnath]; Jos 15:57). 3. Town of Judah, possibly same as 1 (1 Mac 9:50. KJ: Thamnatha). 4. See *Timna 2.*

Timnath (tĭm'năth). See *Timnah 1; 2.*

Timnath-heres (tĭm'năth-hē'rēz). See *Timnath-serah.*

Timnath-serah (tĭm'năth-sē'rȧ, double portion). City given Joshua; his home and burial place (Jos 19:50; 24:30). Timnath-heres in Ju 2:9.

Timnite (tĭm'nīt). Designation of Samson's father-in-law (Ju 15:6).

Timon (tī'mon). One of 7 ministers (Acts 6:5).

Timotheus (tĭ-mō'thē-*us*). See *Timothy.*

Timothy (tĭm'ō-thĭ. KJ: usually Timotheus, venerating God). 1. Son of Jewess and Greek (Acts 16:1-3); religious training by mother and grandmother (2 Ti 1:5; 3:15); converted by Paul (1 Co 4:17; 1 Ti 1:2); active at Lystra, Iconium (Acts 16:1, 2); set apart for church work by laying on of hands (1 Ti 4:14; 2 Ti 1:6); circumcised (Acts 16:3); companion of Paul (Acts 16:12; 17:14; 19:22; 20:3-6; 2 Co 1:1; Ph 1:1; Cl 1:1; 1 Th 3:2; 2 Th 1:1; Phlm 1). Tradition makes him bishop at Ephesus. 2. Leader of Ammonites; opponent of Judas Maccabaeus (1 Mac 5:6, 40; 2 Mac 12:2. KJ, RV: Timotheus).

Timothy, Epistles to. 1st Timothy written by Paul to Timothy at Ephesus to give him manual of instruction for office as head of church at Ephesus and warn against false teachers. Outline: 1. False Doctrine at Ephesus (1). 2. Rules for Worship (2). 3. Presbyters and Deacons (3). 4. False Teachers (4). 5. Attitude Toward Members (5). Social Questions (6).

2d Timothy written to admonish Timothy to be faithful and urge him to come to Rome with Mark. Outline: 1. Christian Ministers (1). 2. Instruction for Various Classes in Church (2). 3. Non-Christians and False Teachers (3).

tin. Well known to ancients; used in manufacture of bronze; probably imported by Phoenicians from Britain. H *b:dîl,* tin or lead (Nm 31:22; Is 1:25 [RSV: alloy]; Eze 22:18, 20; 27:12).

Tiphsah (tĭf'sȧ, ford). 1. City on Euphrates (1 K 4:24). Modern Thapsacus. 2. See *Tappuah 3.*

Tiras (tī'rās). Youngest son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5).

Tirathites (tī'răth-īts). Designation of scribes at Jabez (1 Ch 2:55).

tire. See *bonnet; dress.*

Tirhakah (tûr'hȧ-kä). See *Pharaoh 9.*

Tirhanah (tûr'hȧ-nä). Son of Caleb and Maacah (1 Ch 2:48).

Iiria (tĭr'ĭ-*ȧ,* fear). Judahite (1 Ch 4:16).

Tirshatha (tûr-shā'thȧ, revered). Title of Judean governors under Persians (Ez 2:63; Neh 7:65, 70; 8:9; 10:1. RSV: governor). Attharates in 1 Esd 9:49. Attharias (KJ: Atharias) in 1 Esd 5:40.

Tirzah (tûr'zȧ, delightfulness). 1. Youngest daughter of Zelophehad (Nm 26:33; 27:1-8; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3, 4). 2. Canaanite city (Jos 12:24); capital of kings of Israel to Omri (1 K 14:17; 15:21, 33; 16:6); 5 mi E of Samaria; seat of Menahem's conspiracy (2 K 15:14, 16). Modern Tell el-Far'ah.

Tishbe (tĭsh'bē, settler. KJ: inhabitants; RV: sojourners). Place in Gilead (1 K 17:1).

Tishbite (tĭsh'bīt). Designation for Elijah (1 K 17:1; 21:17, 28; 2 K 1:3, 8; 9:36). Place unknown.

Tishri (tĭsh'rē). See *time.*

Titans (tī'tănz). Early Palestinian race of giants (Jdth 16:7).

tithe (tīth). One tenth; Abram gave tithes to Melchizedek (Gn 14:20; Heb 7:2, 6); Jacob to God (Gn 28:22). Mosaic law made tenth of all produce of land and herds sacred to Jehovah (Lv 27:30-33); used for support of Levites (Nm 18:21-24); tenth of this tithe for priests (Nm 18:25-32). Probably additional tithes used for festivals and poor (Dt 12:5-18; 14:22-29). Pharisees tithed mint, anise, cummin, rue (Mt 23:23).

Titius (tĭsh'ĭ-*us.* KJ omits; RV: Titus). Pious man of Corinth, surnamed Justus (Acts 18:7).

tittle. Small line, dot, or projection of Hebrew letters (Mt 5:18; Lk 16:17. RSV: dot).

Titus (tī'tus). 1. Gentile (Gl 2:3); accompanied Paul, Barnabas to Jerusalem; uncircumcised (Gl 2:3-5); sent to Corinth (2 Co 2:13; 8:6, 16; 12:18); rejoined Paul in Macedonia (2 Co 7:6, 13, 14); went to Dalmatia (2 Ti 4:10). Tradition makes him bishop of Crete. 2. Titus Manius; Roman legate to Jews (2 Mac 11:34. KJ: Manlius). 3. See *Titius.*

Titus, Epistle to. Written by Paul to Titus as manual for ministers and congregation. Outline: 1. Christian Ministers (1). 2. Instructions for Church Members (2). 3. Non-Christians and False Teachers (3).

Tizite (tī'zīt). Designation of Joha (1 Ch 11:45).

Toah (tō'ȧ, child). See *Nahath 2.*

Tob (tōb, good). Region, perhaps in Hauran, E of Jordan, to which Jephthah fled (Ju 11:3-5; 2 Sm 10:6-14 [KJ: Ish-tob]). See also *Tubias.*

Tob-adonijah (tōb-ȧd-ō-nī'jȧ, good is Lord LORD). Levite sent by Jehoshaphat to teach Law to people (2 Ch 17:8).

Tobiah (tō-bī'ȧ, good is LORD). 1. Progenitor of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:60; Neh 7:62; 1 Esd 5:37 [KJ, RV: Ban]). 2. Ammonite; opposed Nehemiah (Neh 2:10-20).

Tobias (tō-bī'ȧs). 1. Tobit's son (Tob 4; 5). 2. Father of Hyrcanus (2 Mac 3:11).

Tobie (tō'bī). See *Tubias.*

Tobiel (tō-bī'el). Father of Tobit (Tob 1:1).

Tobijah (tō-bī'jȧ, good is LORD). 1. Levite; taught Law to people (2 Ch 17:8). 2. Jew; brought gold and silver offerings of Jews in exile for crown for Joshua, high priest (Zch 6:10-14).

Tobit (tō'bit, goodness). Father of Tobias; author of apocryphal book (Tob).

Tochen (tō'kĕn, weight). Town of Simeon (1 Ch 4:32).

Togarmah (tō-gär'mȧ). Descendant of Japheth (Gn 10:3; 1 Ch 1:6). See also *Bethtogarmah.*

Tohu (tō'hū, low). See *Nahath 2.*

Toi (tō'ī). See *Tou.*

Tokhath (tōk'hăth). See *Tikvah 1.*

Tola (tō'lȧ, crimson worm). 1. Son of Issachar; progenitor of Tolaites (Gn 46:13; Nm 26:23; 1 Ch 7:1). 2. Judge; son of Puah (Ju 10:1, 2).

Tolad (tō'lăd). See *Eltolad.*

Tolaites (tō'lȧ-īts). See *Tola 1.*

Tolbanes (tōl'bȧ-nēz). See *Telem 2.*

toll. Revenue on bridges, fords, highways (Ez 4:13; 7:24). See also *taxes.*

Tolman (tōl'mȧn). See *Talmon.*

tomb. See *burial.*

tooth. Used to illustrate law of retaliation (Ex 21:24; Mt 5:38). Figuratively: plenty (Gn 49:12); teeth of beasts: cruelty, rapacity (Dt 32:24; Jb 4:10); cleanness of teeth: famine (Am 4:6); gnashing teeth: rage, despair (Jb 16:9; Ps 37:12; Mt 8:12); oppression (Pr 30:14).

topaz (tō'păz). Variously hued gem corresponding to chrysolite (Ex 28:17; Jb 28:19; Rv 21:20).

Tophel (tō'fĕl). Place on boundary of desert of Paran (Dt 1:1). Perhaps modern Tafileh.

Tophet, Topheth (tō'fĕt). Place E or SE of Jerusalem in Valley of Hinnom, polluted by worship of Moloch; dumping and burning place for refuse (2 K 23:10; Jer 7:31; 19:6-14).

torch (KJ usually: lamp). Portable light of unknown construction (Ju 7:16; Eze 1:13; Dn 10:6; Neh 2:3, 4; Zch 12:6; Jn 18:3).

Tormah (tôr'mȧ, fraud). See *Arumah.*

tortoise (tôr'tus). See *lizard, great.*

Tou (tō'ŏō). King of Hamath; congratulated David (2 Sm 8:9, 10 [KJ, RV: Toi]; 1 Ch 18:9, 10).

Toubiani (tū-bī-ā'nī). See *Tubieni.*

tower. For observation or defense at exposed places (Gn 35:21; 2 Ch 26:10; Is 21:5, 8, 11), in vineyards (Mt 21:33), for shepherds (Mi 4:8).

Tower of Babel. See *Babel.*

town clerk. Official in Ephesus; ranked next to president of council (Acts 19:35-41).

Trachonitis (trăk-ō-nī'tĭs, rough). Rugged region, 370 sq mi, S of Damascus (Lk 3:1).

trade. 1. In Palestine trades were often carried on in home.

2. Weaving of mats and baskets. Mats woven by braiding straws into cords, winding into spiral or oblong design, sewing together. Another method: lay straw or pliable rushes on floor, weave other strands over and under. Or fiber laid so that it crossed at center, radiated uniformly in all directions. Weaver then worked over and under these ribs in ever-increasing circles. Baskets woven same way as mats, but material pulled tighter as each circle was completed. Strong baskets woven from pliable branches of willow, dogwood, etc.

3. Spinning. Wool washed and combed to straighten fiber, then tuft of wool twisted into yarn between fingers while continually pulling in other strands to keep yarn of uniform thickness; done more rapidly and uniformly by using distaff. Flax, cotton spun in same way.

4. Weaving. Loom was rectangular framework of wooden slats with small nails or pegs around edges; yarn tied to peg at one edge, then passed back and forth to corresponding pegs until framework was covered with parallel strands; shuttle then passed vertically over and under strands.

5. Carpentry. Tools: saw (Is 10:15), axe (Jer 10:3), adze, chisels, hammer, nails (Jer 10:4), mallet, awl (Ex 21:6), drill (worked with bow like Indian fire bow), chalk line, plummet, rule. Carpenter made agricultural machinery, woodwork for house, furniture, wooden utensils. Because of scarcity of good timber, Palestinian carpenter was handicapped in competition with carpenters from some other countries (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:2-8).

6. Pottery and Brickmaking. Palestine has good supply of clay; many items made from it (Gn 24:14-20; Ec 12:6; 1 K 17:12; Lv 6:28; 11:33). Place where potter's clay was dug was called "potter's field" (Mt 27:7). Pottery was roughly shaped by hand or worked on potter's wheel (Jer 18:3-6), dried and baked in kiln. Brick was molded in wooden molds, baked in loosely built stacks or in kiln (Ex 9:8-10. KJ, RV: furnace).

7. Metal Casting and Forging. Well-equipped metalworker's shop contained smelter in which rough chunks of iron or copper, or bits of scrap metal, could be melted down in charcoal flame brought to white heat by blast of air from bellows (Jer 6:29. See Ps 12:6; Eze 22:18). After metal was formed it was heated in smaller furnace, beaten into shape on anvil (Is 41:7) with hammer (Gn 4:22; 1 Sm 13:19-21). Molten copper was poured into sheets as thin as possible, hammered into vessels or other desired forms (Ex 27:3;

2 Sm 8:10; 2 Ch 4:16). Gold and silver were worked similarly though much more carefully. Smelters, hammers, tongs, chisels, or "graving tools" (Ex 32:4) were smaller.

8. Tanning. After all loose matter was scraped off, hide was soaked in solution of lime or lye to loosen hair and fatty matter; then scraped clean, washed, soaked in tanning solution (made of oak bark). Leather could be softened with oil (Ex 25:5; 26:14; Acts 10:6).

9. Leatherwork. Leatherworker used low bench, awls of various sizes, knives, needles, waxed linen thread; made sandals, parts of armor, aprons, belts, shoes, purses, etc (Gn 3:21; 2 K 1:8; Eze 16:10; Mt 3:4).

10. Tentmaking. Tentmaker used knives, shears, awl, needle, thread. Best tents woven of goats' hair, usually dark in color (Ex 25:4; Acts 18:3).

11. Stonecutting. Stonecutter quarried stone with pickaxe, crowbar, chisel, mallet, hammer, saw, drill; with chisel and mallet dressed stone to desired shape and smoothness.

12. Gem cutter used hammers, chisels, files, drills to cut, grind precious, semiprecious stones into ornaments (Klinck). See also *commerce*.

tradition (trə-dish'un). 1. Interpretations of OT Law (Mt 15:1-9; Gl 1:14). 2. Apostolic testimony; teaching handed down by witnesses to Christ (Lk 1:2; Ro 6:17; 1 Co 11:2; 15:3-9; 2 Ptr 2:21).

transfiguration (trăns-fig-ū-rā'shun). Glorified manifestation of Jesus to 3 disciples on mount, probably Hermon (Mt 17:1-13; Mk 9:2-13; Lk 9:28-36).

treasure. Anything (grain, wine, gold, silver) collected in storehouses (1 K 14:26; 15:18; Mt 2:11; 6:19). Figuratively: God's resources in nature (Dt 28:12; Jb 38:22); God's peculiar people (Ex 19:5); piety (Is 33:6); Gospel (2 Co 4:7); Christ-centered wisdom and knowledge (Cl 2:3).

treasury. Place in temple where gifts were received (1 Ch 9:26; Mk 12:41; Lk 21:1; Jn 8:20).

trespass. See *sin*.

trial. Testing, usually by painful process, for purpose of purifying or achieving good (Ps 7:9; Zch 13:9; 1 Ptr 1:6, 7).

tribe. H tribes sprang from 12 sons of Jacob with Joseph's sons (Ephraim, Manasseh) forming 2 (Gn 48:5; Nm 26:5-51; Jos 13:7-33; 15—19); no tribal territory allotted to Levi. Heads or elders of tribe had great influence (1 Sm 8; 2 Sm 3:17; 2 K 23:1). Tribes waged war separately (Ju 1:2-4; 2 Sm 2:4-9; 1 Ch 5:18-22).

tribulation (trib-ū-lā'shun). See *persecution; suffering*.

tribute. 1. See *taxes*. 2. Temple tax (Mt 17:24. RSV: half-shekel tax).

trigon (trī'gŏn. KJ, RV: sackbut). Triangular stringed instrument (Dn 3:5, 7, 10, 15).

Trinity (trĭn'i-tī). Ecclesiastical term for eternal, infinite Spirit, subsisting in three Persons: Father, Son, Holy Spirit (Is 48:16; 63:9, 10; Mt 3:13-17; 28:19), in one undivided, indivisible essence (Dt 6:4; Is 44:6; Jn 10:30; 1 Ti 2:5).

Tripolis (trĭp'ō-lis, 3 cities). Aradus, Tyre, Sidon (2 Mac 14:1).

triumph (trī'ŭmf). Celebration of victory (Ex 15:1-21; Ju 5; 11:34-37; 1 Sm 18:6-8).

Troas (trō'ăs). City in Mysia 6 mi S of Hellespont entrance near site of ancient Troy; founded by Alexander the Great (Acts 16:8-11; 20:5-10; 2 Ti 4:13).

Trogyllium (trō-jĭl'ī-um). Town and promontory on W coast of Asia Minor opposite Samos (Acts 20:15).

troop. 1. Band of marauders, or raiders (Gn 49:19; 2 Sm 22:30; Jer 18:22). 2. See *Gad 4*.

Trophimus (trŏf'ĭ'mus, nourishing). Christian at Ephesus (Acts 20:4; 21:29; 2 Ti 4:20).

trumpet. Wind instrument of ram's or goat's horn or metal (Nm 10:2); used for music or battle and other signals (Ju 3:27; 1 K 1:39; Is 18:3; Hos 8:1; Am 3:6; 1 Th 4:6 [KJ, RV: trump]).

trumpets, feast of. New Year's Day festival of Jewish civil year. Feast of new moon on 1st of Tisri (Nm 29:1-6; Lv 23:24, 25).

truth. That which is eternal, ultimate, secure, steadfast. God is truth in contradistinction to all that is relative and derived (Ps 31:5; Is 65:16; Jn 17:3; 1 Jn 5:20); cannot be lie (2 Ti 2:13; Heb 6:18). All that comes from God is true (Ps 33:4 [RV, RSV: faithfulness]). Truth is manifested in Christ (Jn 1:14, 17; 14:6). Spirit imparts truth of Christ (1 Jn 2:20-22), through whom truth is known (Jn 8:31, 32) and whose Word is truth (Jn 17:17-19; 2 Co 4:2; Gl 5:7; Eph 1:13; Ja 1:18). Truth is known in sanctified life (Jn 17:7-19; 1 Jn 2:4-6).

Tryphaena, Tryphena (trī-fē'nȧ, delicate). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Trypho, Tryphon (trī'fō, -fŏn. Surname of Diodotus, Syrian king (1 Mac 12:39).

Tryphosa (trī-fō'sȧ, delicate). Christian woman at Rome (Ro 16:12).

Tubal (tū'bȧl). Son of Japheth (Gn 10:2; 1 Ch 1:5); tribe associated with Javan (Is 66:19) and Meshech (Eze 32:26).

Tubal-cain (tū'bȧl-kān, Tubal the smith). Son of Lamech; worker in brass (RSV: bronze) and iron (Gn 4:22).

Tubias (tū'bī-ăs. KJ: Tobie. RSV: Tob). District E of Jordan; probably Tob (1 Mac 5:13).

Tubieni (tū-bī-ē'nī. RSV: Toubiani). Inhabitants of Tob (2 Mac 12:17).

tumor (tū'mĕr). See *disease, emerod*.

turban. See *bonnet; diadem; dress; mitre*.

turtle, turtledove. Common, collared, and palm turtledoves in Palestine (Gn 15:9; Ps 74:19); used for sacrifice by poor people (Lv 12:6-8; Lk 2:24).

Twin Brothers. Dioscuri, Roman divinities (Castor and Pollux), sons of Leda, protectors of sailors (Acts 28:11. KJ: Castor and Pollux).

Tychicus (tĭk'ĭ-kus, fortune). Disciple, messenger, spokesman of Paul (Acts 20:4; Eph 6:21, 22; Cl 4:7, 8).

type. See *antitype*.

Tyrannus (tī-rān'us, tyrant). Greek rhetorician; Paul carried on his work in Tyrannus' school (Acts 19:9).

Tyre, Tyrus (tīr, tī'rus, rock. KJ: Tyrus in OT prophets, apocrypha). Phoenician city on Mediterranean; built partly on rocky coast, partly on island; Alexander the Great built causeway to island. David formed alliance with it (2 Sm 5:11; 1 K 5:1; 2 Ch 2:3); its merchants powerful (Is 23:8); denounced by prophets (Is 23:1-17; Jer 27:3; Eze 26—28). Jesus visited its region (Mt 15:21; Mk 7:24. See Mt 11:21, 22). Paul stayed there 7 days (Acts 21:3, 4).

U

Ucal (ū'kăl, I am strong). Obscure word; usually taken as name of pupil of Agur (Pr 30:1).

Uel (ū'ĕl, will of God). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:34). Juel (RSV: Joel) in 1 Esd 9:34.

Ulai (ū'lī). River near Susa in Persia on whose bank Daniel saw vision of ram and he-goat (Dn 8).

Ulam (ū'lăm, first). 1. Manassite (1 Ch 7:16, 17). 2. Descendant of Jonathan (1 Ch 8:39, 40).

ulcer. See *disease.*

Ulla (ŭl'*a*, yoke). Asherite (1 Ch 7:39).

Ummah (ŭm'*a*). City of Asher (Jos 19:30).

umpire. See *daysman.*

unbelief. Lack of faith; rejection of promises and threats of God's Word (Heb 3:19); especially refusal to accept Christ (Jn 3:36; Ro 11:20).

uncircumcised. 1. Gentiles (Gn 34:14; Ju 14:3; 1 Sm 14:6; Ro 4:9). 2. Tree under 3 yrs old (Lv 19:23). 3. Ears which do not hear truth (Jer 6:10; Acts 7:51). 4. Hearts not open to God (Lv 26:41; Jer 4:4; Acts 7:51). See also *circumcision.*

uncle. 1. Father's brother (2 K 24:17). 2. Kinsman on father's side (Lv 10:4; Am 6:10).

unclean. 1. Food: animals which do not part hoof and chew cud; animals and birds which eat blood or carrion; insects which lack hind legs for jumping; water creatures without scales and fins (Lv 11—15; Nm 19; Dt 14). 2. Contact with dead rendered unclean (Lv 11:24-40; 17:15; Nm 19:16-22; 31:19). 3. Leprosy (Lv 13; 14; Nm 5:2), sexual discharge (Lv 15) rendered unclean.

unction (ŭngk'shun). See *anoint.*

understanding. See *knowledge; wisdom.*

ungodly. 1. Worthless (2 Sm 22:5; Ps 18:4. RV: ungodliness. RSV: perdition). 2. Unjust; evil (Jb 16:11). 3. Wicked (as RV, RSV. 2 Ch 19:2; Ps 1:1; 3:7; 73:12). 4. Impious (Ps. 43:1; Ro 4:5; 5:6; 1 Ti 1:9; 1 Ptr 4:18 [RSV: impious]; 2 Ptr 2:5, 6; 3:7; Jude 4, 15).

unicorn (ū'ni-kôrn). See *wild ox.*

unknown god. Altars erected to unknown gods, to appease deities which might have been overlooked (Acts 17:23).

unleavened. Bread without yeast (Gn 19:3); eaten at Passover (Ex 12:8; 13:3-10).

Unni (ŭn'ī, oppressed). 1. Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20). 2. See *Unno.*

Unno (ŭn'ō, oppressed. KJ: Unni). Levite (Neh 12:9).

unquenchable fire. See *hell.*

unrighteous. See *justice; righteous; unbelief; ungodly.*

Uphaz (ū'făz). Region rich in gold (Jer 10:9; Dn 10:5).

upper chamber, room. See *homes 4.*

upright (H *yashar,* straight, right, level). Impartial, righteous, just, possessing integrity (2 Ch 29:34; Jb 17:8; Ps 25:8; 92:15).

Ur (ûr). 1. City in S Babylonia near Uruk; called Ur of Chaldees; Abraham's native city (Gn 11:28, 31; 15:7; Neh 9:7). Modern Tell Mugheir. 2. Father of Eliphal (1 Ch 11:35); identified with Ahasbai (2 Sm 23:34).

Urbane, Urbanus (ûr-bān', -bā'nus, urbane). Roman Christian (Ro 16:9).

Uri (ū'rī, fiery). 1. Father of Bezalel (Ex 31:2). 2. Father of Geber (1 K 4:19). 3. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:24).

Uriah (û-rī'*a*, flame of LORD). 1. Hittite; made victim to David's infatuation for Bathsheba, his wife (2 Sm 11; Mt 1:6 [KJ: Urias]). 2. Chief priest in Ahaz' reign; witnessed tablet by Isaiah (Is 8:2). Urijah in 2 K 16:10-16. 3. Father of Meremoth (Ez 8:33; 1 Esd 8:62 [KJ: Iri; RV: Urias]; Neh 3:4, 21 [KJ: Urijah]). 4. Priest; stood by Ezra as he read Law (Neh 8:4 [KJ: Urijah]; 1 Esd 9:43 [KJ, RV: Urias]). 5. Prophet; slain by Jehoiakim after he predicted destruction of Judah (Jer 26:20-23. KJ: Urijah).

Urias (û-rī'ăs). See *Uriah 1; 3; 4.*

Uriel (ū'rī-el, light of God). 1. Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:24). Probably same as Zephaniah 3. 2. Kohathite Levite chief; helped bring ark from house of Obed-edom (1 Ch 15:5, 11). 3. Maternal grandfather of Abijah 1 (2 Ch 13:2). 4. Angel (2 Esd 4:1). RV, RSV: Jeremiel in v 36.

Urijah (û-rī'jà). See *Uriah 2; 3; 4; 5.*

Urim and Thummim (ū'rĭm and thŭm'ĭm, lights and perfections). Exact nature unknown; placed in breastpiece of high priest; used in determining will of Jehovah (Ex 28:30; Lv 8:8; Nm 27:21); mentioned once during kings (1 Sm 28:6); missing after captivity (Ez 2:63; Neh 7:65).

usury (RSV: interest). See *loans.*

Uta (ū'tà). See *Uthai 3.*

utensil. See *homes 5; trade 7.*

Uthai (ū'thī). 1. Son of Ammihud (1 Ch 9:4). 2. Sons returned from captivity (Ez 8:14; 1 Esd 8:40 [KJ, RV: Uthi]). 3. Listed in 1 Esd 5:30 (KJ, RV: Uta).

Uthi (ū'thī). See *Uthai 2.*

uttermost, utmost sea. See *Mediterranean Sea.*

Uz (ŭz). 1. Land of Job; usually located in Arabian desert adjacent to Edom (Jb 1:1; Jer 25:20; Lm 4:21). 2. Son of Aram; grandson of Shem (Gn 10:23; 1 Ch 1:17). 3. Son of Dishan; grandson of Seir (Gn 36:28). 4. Son of Nahor (Gn 22:21. KJ: Huz).

Uzai (ū'zī). Father of Palal (Neh 3:25).

Uzal (ū'zăl). Son of Joktan; founder of tribe which lived in Yemen with Uzal (later Sana) as capital (Gn 10:27; 1 Ch 1:21; Eze 27:19 [RSV]).

Uzza (ŭz'*a*, strength). 1. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:7). 2. Progenitor of Nethinim (Ez 2:49; Neh 7:51; 1 Esd 5:31 [KJ: Azia; RV: Ozias]). 3. Owned garden near Jerusalem in which Manasseh and Amon were buried (2 K 21:18, 26). 4. 5. See *Uzzah.*

Uzzah (ŭz'*a*, strength). 1. Son of Abinadab; slain by Lord for putting hand to cart bearing ark when oxen stumbled (2 Sm 6:3-11; 1 Ch 13:7-11 [KJ, RV: Uzza]). 2. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 6:29. KJ: Uzza).

Uzzen-sheerah, Uzzen-sherah (ŭz'en-shē'ê-*rà*, -shē'rà). Village near Beth-horon built by Sheerah (1 Ch 7:24).

Uzzi (ŭz'ī, strength). 1. Son of Bukki; father of Zerahiah; ancestor of Ezra (1 Ch 6:5, 6; Ez 7:4; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ, RV: Savias]; 2 Esd 1:2 [KJ, RV: Ozias]). 2. Issachar's grandson (1 Ch 7:2, 3). 3. Benjaminite; son of Bela (1 Ch 7:7). 4. Ancestor of a Benjaminite house (1 Ch 9:8, 9). 5. Overseer of Levites after captivity (Neh 11:22). 6. Priest (Neh 12:19). 7. Priest; participated at dedication of Jerusalem's walls (Neh 12:42).

Uzzia (ŭ-zī'ȧ, might of LORD). One of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:44).

Uzziah (ŭ-zī'ȧ, LORD is strength). **1.** 10th king of Judah; also called Azariah (see *Azariah 3*); son of Amaziah; fought successfully against Mehunim, Arabs, Philistines; developed agriculture; strengthened Jerusalem; raised army; died of leprosy (2 K 14:21, 22; 15; 1 Ch 3:12; 2 Ch 26; Is 7:1; Hos 1:1; Am 1:1; Zch 14:5; Mt 1:8, 9 [KJ: Ozias]). **2.** Ancestor of Samuel (1 Ch 6:24). Azariah in 1 Ch 6:36. **3.** Father of Jehonathan, overseer of David's storehouses (1 Ch 27:25). **4.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:21). Azarias (RSV: Azariah) in 1 Esd 9:21. **5.** Judahite (Neh 11:4). **6.** Magistrate of Bethulia (Jdth 6:15. KJ, RV: Ozias).

Uzziel (ŭ-zī'el, might of God). **1.** Levite; son of Kohath (Ex 6:18, 22; Nm 3:19, 30; Lv 10:4); ancestor of Uzzielites (Nm 3:27. See 1 Ch 15:10). **2.** Simeonite captain (1 Ch 4:42). **3.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:7). **4.** See *Azarel 2*. **5.** Levite; helped cleanse temple (2 Ch 29:14-19). **6.** Priest in charge of sacred vessels; helped repair walls (Neh 3:8).

Uzzielites (ŭ-zī'el-īts). See *Uzziel 1*.

V

Vaheb (vā'hĕb). See *Waheb*.

vail. See *dress; veil*.

Vaizatha, Vajezatha (vī'zȧ-thȧ, vȧ-jēz'ȧ-thȧ). Haman's son (Est 9:9).

vale, valley. Plain (Dt 8:7; Is 40:4), valley (Jos 7:24), ravine (Jos 15:8). See *Shephelah*.

Vaniah (vȧ-nī'ȧ). Son of Bani; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:36); 1 Esd 9:34 [KJ, RV: Anos]).

vanity. **1.** Unprofitableness (Ec 1:2). **2.** Nothingness, emptiness; as idols (2 K 17:15; Is 41:29), lies (Ps 4:2). **3.** Human help is vain (Ps 60:11). **4.** Iniquity and sin (Ps 119:37; Ro 8:20. RSV: futility).

Vashni (vȧsh'nī). See *Joel 2*.

Vashti (vȧsh'tī). Wife of Ahasuerus; queen of Persia (Est 1:9-22).

Vedan (vē'dăn. KJ: Dan also; RSV: wine). Perhaps place name (Eze 27:19).

vegetable. See *food 3*.

veil. **1.** See *dress*. **2.** Screen separating Holy Place and Most Holy Place in tabernacle and temple (Ex 26:31-35; 2 Ch 3:14; Mt 27:51).

vermilion (vĕr-mĭl'yun). See *color*.

versions of the Bible (vûr'shunz). Translations of Bible. Greek: Septuagint (LXX, OT) started c 250 BC, completed over long period of time. Aquila, Theodotion, Symmachus (OT 2d century AD). Latin: Old Latin (160—200 AD); Vulgate of Jerome (c 382) long standard. Syriac date from 2d century; Peshitta of OT in use by 3d century. Aramaic: Targums (Babylonian, Jerusalem, Palestinian) are Aramaic paraphrases of OT begun before time of Christ. Coptic: Sahidic (3d century); Bohairic (c 6th century). Ethiopic date from 4th, 5th century. Gothic prepared by Ulfilas c 350. Armenian c 400. Georgian from 5th, 6th century. Slavonic by Cyril, Methodius in 9th century. Arabic version made in 10th century. Some English versions: Wyclifite (1382—1384); Tyndale (NT, c 1526); Coverdale (1535); Matthew's Bible (1537); Great Bible (1539); Taverner (1539); Geneva Bible (1560); Bishops' Bible (1568); King James (KJ), or Authorized Version (AV, 1611); Revised Version (RV, 1881, 1884); American Standard Version (ASV, 1901); Revised Standard Version (RSV, 1946, 1952). Many private versions. German translations from Vulgate as early as 14th century. Luther translated OT from Hebrew (1534) and NT from Greek (1522).

vine. See *vineyard*. Figuratively: Israel (Ps 80:8); happiness and contentment (1 K 4:25; Ps 128:3; Mi 4:4); apostate Israel wild grapes, strange vine (Is 5:2; Jer 2:21); empty vine: spiritual unfruitfulness (Hos 10:1); vine of Sodom: godless people (Dt 32:28-33); vine and branches: Christ and believers (Jn 15:1-6).

vinegar. See *vineyard 3*.

vineyard. **1.** Israelites expanded industry they found in Canaan (Nm 13:23-27). Land cleared of stones, terraced (Is 5:1, 2; Mi 1:6); choicest shoots planted, carefully cultivated, trained (1 K 4:25; Hos 2:12). Wall often built around vineyard, watchtower erected (Is 5:1-7; SS 2:15).

2. Harvest began in June; bunches of grapes gathered in baskets (Jer 6:9; Rv 14:14-20), taken to winepress. Winepress usually cut from solid rock, 6 to 12 ft in diameter, 1 to 2 ft deep, with trench leading to deeper receptacle. Grapes tramped by men until juice flowed into lower receptacle. Other methods of pressing undoubtedly used.

3. Grape juice was taken to homes, allowed to ferment, poured off lees, or dregs (Is 25:6), stored in large jars of stone or bottles of goatskins (Mt 9:17). Pulp might be placed in vat covered with water, allowed to ferment to make vinegar or poor grade of wine (Ps 69:21; Mt 27:48).

4. Fresh grape juice might also be boiled down to make "grape honey." Grapes eaten raw in season and dried to make raisins (1 Sm 25:18). (Klinck)

vineyards, plain of. See *Abelcheramim*.

vintage (vĭn'tĭj). Time of joy (Ju 9:27; Is 16:10; Jer 25:30). See also *vineyard*.

viol (vī'ul). See *music*.

viper. See *serpent*.

Virgin Mary (vûr'jĭn mâr'ĭ). See *Mary, Mother of Jesus*.

vision. Inspired dream phantasy or apparition (Nm 24:4; Is 6; Eze 1; 8—10; Dn 7; 8; Acts 10:9-16; 26:13-19; 2 Co 12:1-4).

vocation. Act of Spirit of God in Christ whereby He, according to His purpose and grace, calls people through Word and sacraments out of darkness to light, places them into special relationship to Himself by participation in Christ through faith (Is 41:8, 9; Mt 22:1-14; Ro 1:6, 7, 16; 6:1-11; 8:28-30; 1 Co 1:9; 10:16, 17; Gl 5:8; Cl 3:15; 2 Ti 1:9; 1 Ptr 2:9). People called to be holy (Ro 1:7; 1 Co 1:2) in the body of Christ (Cl 3:15). Call of God becomes vocation of individual in life, namely to build body of Christ (Eph 4:11, 12) by serving God and man in circumstances of environment (1 Co 7:17-24; Ph 1:27; 1 Th 2:12). While various gifts of Christians are used for common good (1 Co 12), God also calls to special service (Ex 3:4; 1 Sm 3:10-14; Mt 4:21; Ro 1:1).

Vophsi (vŏf'sī). Father of spy Nahbi (Nm 13:14).

vow. Expression of religious character pledging either to do something or abstain from something. OT did not require vows but regulated them (Lv 27; Nm 30; Dt 23:18-23).

vulture. 1. See *eagle.* 2. Gier eagle is soaring bird of prey. KJ: gier eagle for H *rahham* (Lv 11:18 [RV, RSV: vulture]; Dt 14:12 [RSV: vulture]). 3. RV, RSV: kite for H *da'ah* and *dayyah* (Lv 11:14; Dt 14:13; Is 34:15. KJ: vulture); KJ: kite for *'ayyah* in Lv 11:14 (RV, RSV: falcon) and Dt 14:13 (also RSV. RV: falcon). 4. RV, RSV: falcon in Jb 28:7 (KJ: vulture). 5. Osprey (ospray) is unclean bird of the eagle family (Lv 11:13; Dt 14:12). 6. Ossifrage (H *peres*) largest of vultures of Palestine (Lv 11:13 [RV: gier eagle]; Dt 14:12 [RV: gier eagle; RSV: vulture]).

W

wafer. Thin meal cake. Offering wafers were unleavened wheat wafers spread with oil (Ex 16:31; 29:2; Lv 2:4; 7:12; Nm 6:15; 1 Ch 23:29 [KJ: cakes]).

wages. In early times often paid in kind (Gn 29:15, 20; 30:28-34). Mosaic law demanded daily payment of wages (Lv 19:13; Dt 24:14, 15; Mt 20:8). Withholding wages condemned (Jer 22:13; Ml 3:5; Jas 5:4). See also *labor; servant.*

wagon. Planks fixed on 2 circular solid block wheels (Gn 45:19-27; 46:5; Nm 7: 3-8; Eze 23:24; 26:10 [KJ: wheels]). See also *cart; chariot.*

Waheb (wā'hĕb). Place near Arnon (Nm 21:14, 15. KJ: what she did; RV: Vaheb).

walk. 1. Hebrews frequently journeyed on foot. 2. Conduct, behavior, spiritual character (Gn 17:1; Ex 16:4; Lv 18:3, 4; Ro 8:1, 4; 2 Co 5:7; Gl 5:16; 2 Ptr 2:10; 1 Jn 1:6, 7).

wall. 1. See *homes.* 2. City walls often of clay (Ps 62:3; Is 30:13). Stone walls around fortified cities (Neh 4:3; Is 2:15; Zph 1:16). 3. Symbol of truth and strength (Jer 15:20), protection (Zch 2:5), salvation (Is 26:1). See also *fort.*

wall of partition. Separated Holy Place from Most Holy Place (1 K 6:31, 35; figuratively in Eph 2:14).

wallet. See *scrip* 2.

wanderings of Israel. See *Moses.*

war. Contest often preceded by sacred acts (Ju 1:1; 20:2; 1 Sm 7:9; 14:37; 1 K 22: 6); battle signal (1 Sm 17:52; Is 42:13); combat hand-to-hand engagements (2 Sm 1:23; 2:18; 1 Ch 12:8); strategies employed: double attack (Gn 14:15), ambush (Jos 8:12), surprise (Ju 7), false retreat (Ju 20:36), night attack (2 K 7:12). Wars sometimes settled by single combat (1 Sm 17). After battle slain countrymen (1 K 11:15) and enemies (if on own soil, Eze 39:11-16) buried, lamentation held (2 Sm 3:31-39), triumph expressed (1 Sm 31:9; Jos 10:24), captives slain (Dt 20:16-18; 2 Ch 25:12) or sold into slavery (Am 1: 6, 9), booty equally divided (1 Sm 30:24, 25). See also *armor; army.*

Wars of the Lord (Jehovah). Source book quoted in Nm 21:14.

washing. Cleanliness emphasized in Bible; hands washed before meals, feet after journey (Gn 18:4; Ex 30:19, 21; Ju 19: 21; Mt 15:2; Mk 7:3; Lk 7:37-44; 11:38; Jn 13:5-14). See also *purification.*

wasp. Common wasp, *Vespa vulgaris,* abundant in E (Wis 12:8. RV, RSV margin: hornets).

watch. 1. Guard (Ju 7:19; 2 K 11:5; Neh 4:9; Mt 27:62-66). 2. Lookout (1 Sm 14: 16; 2 Sm 13:34; 2 K 9:17; Is 21:8). 3. Hebrew night divided into 3 watches (Ex 14:24; Ju 7:19; 1 Sm 11:11; Lm 2:19); Roman into 4 (Mt 14:25; Mk 13:35; Lk 12:38).

watchtower. See *tower; vineyard 1.*

water. Highly valued (Is 3:1; 33:16); finding water important (Gn 16:7; Ex 15:22; Nm 21:16-18); failure of water a calamity (Dt 28:12; 1 K 17:1). Figuratively: Messianic age (Is 30:25; 35:6, 7; Jer 31:9), good news (Pr 25:25), wife (SS 4:15), grace (Ps 23:2; Is 32:2; 41:17, 18; Jn 4: 7-15); negatively: trouble, misfortune (Ps 66:12; 69:1; 88:17; Is 8:7; 17:13).

water hen. Gallinule, bird of rail family (Lv 11:18; Dt 14:16. KJ: swan; RV: horned owl).

water of separation, impurity. Water prepared with ashes of red heifer for removal of sin (Nm 19).

waterspout. Cataract (as RSV, Ps 42:7).

wave offering. Sacrificial portion waved before the Lord: 1. Breast of peace offering (Lv 7:30, 34; 9:21). 2. Sheaf of first ripe grain (Lv 23:10, 11). 3. Two loaves, two lambs at Pentecost (Lv 23:15, 20). 4. Guilt offering of leper (Lv 14:12, 21). 5. Meal offering of jealousy (Nm 5:25).

wax. Beeswax. Melting wax used as simile (Ps 22:14; 68:2; 97:5; Mi 1:4).

way. 1. Path, road (Gn 38:16; Is 30:11; Mt 2:12). 2. Trip (Gn 28:20; Acts 8:36). 3. Attitude, conduct, habit (Ex 32:8; Dt 5: 33; Ps 119:9). 4. God's plan of salvation, which through Gospel involves believer's thought and life (Mt 3:3; Jn 14:6; Acts 9:2; 19:9; 22:4; 2 Ptr 2:2).

weasel. Animal of genus *Mustela* (Lv 11: 29).

weaving. See *trade 4.*

wedding. See *marriage.*

weeks, feast of. See *Pentecost.*

weeping. See *Baca; mourning.*

weight. Stones used for weights (Lv 19:36; Dt 25:15; Mi 6:11), balances for scales (Lv 19:36; Pr 16:11). Hebrews used Babylonian system (though at times with Phoenician or Aeginetan values): 60 shekels (light: .36; heavy: .72 oz) equals 1 mina (light: 1 1/12 lb; heavy 2 1/6 lb). 60 minas equal 1 talent (light: 65 lbs; heavy: 130). In Phoenician-Greek system 50 shekels (light: .33 oz; heavy .66 oz) equal 1 mina; 60 mina equal 1 talent. In the Syrian system 50 shekels (light: .457 oz; heavy: .914 oz) equal 1 mina. In Aeginetan system shekel was .554 oz, gerah 1/20 shekel; beka 1/2 shekel.

well. Water supply important in Palestine (Gn 24:11; Nm 20:17-19; Ju 7:1); at times cause of strife (Gn 21:25); deep (Jn 4:11); owned in common (Gn 29: 2, 3); covered (Gn 29:2-8); stopped by enemies (Gn 26:15, 16). H *b'er, bor* (dug, G *phrear*); well, cistern; *'ayin, ma'yan, maqor* (G *pege*): spring. See also *water.*

wen (wĕn). See *disease.*

western sea. See *Mediterranean Sea.*

whale. 1. H *tannin* (monster): any large marine animal (Gn 1:21; Eze 32:2). 2.

H *dagh gadhol* (G *ketos*): large fish, sea monster; at times regarded as sperm whale or shark (Mt 12:40). Great fish in Jon 1:17.

wheat. See *agriculture; food; grain.*

whirlwind. Proper H word is *galgal* (wheel. Ps 77:18 [KJ: heaven]; 83:13 [KJ: wheel; RV, RSV: whirling dust]; Is 17:13 [KJ: rolling thing; RV, RSV: whirling dust]). Frequently for H *suphah* (storm wind), *sa'ar, s:'arah* (storm; tempest). Figuratively: swift destruction (Pr 1:27; Is 5: 28; Jer 4:13); God's way in whirlwind (Jb 38:1; 40:6; Nah 1:3).

white of egg. Meaning uncertain (Jb 6:6. RSV: slime of purslane).

wickedness. See *sin.*

widow. Law protected widows (Ex 22:22; Dt 27:19; Ps 94:6; Eze 22:7; Ml 3:5); shared in triennial tithe (Dt 14:29; 26: 12), feasts (Dt 16:11, 14), rights of gleaning (Dt 24:19-21). If man died without son, his brother obligated to marry widow (Dt 25:5, 6; Mt 22:23-30). See *levirate marriage.* In NT widows cared for (Acts 6:1-6; 1 Ti 5:3-16); older pious widows enrolled, probably for special service (1 Ti 5:9, 10).

wife. See *marriage.*

wilderness. Wild, thinly populated, uncultivated region used for pasturage; described as abode of wild asses (Jb 24:5), ostriches (Lm 4:3), jackals (Ml 1:3). H *midhbar* (place for driving cattle, Jb 24: 5), *'arabah* (barren, Is 33:9), *y:shimon* (dry, Ps 68:7), *tsiyyah* (arid desert, Hos 2:3), *tohu* (waste, as RSV: Jb 12:24). Chief wildernesses: of wandering in Sinai peninsula (Nm 14:33; Dt 1:1; Jos 5:6; Neh 9:19, 21; Ps 78:40, 52); of Judah (Ju 1:16); of Moab (Dt 2:8).

wild ox. Now extinct animal known for ferocity, strength, speed (Nm 23:22; 24: 8; Dt 33:17; Jb 39:9, 10; Ps 29:6. KJ: unicorn); had more than 1 horn.

will. Inclination or choice. God's will is that which He determines (Eph 1:11), as revealed in His acts, Law, especially in Christ (Mt 6:10; Acts 22:14; Ro 2:18; 12: 2; Cl 1:9). Man's fallen (natural) will cannot will good (Ro 8:7). God's grace alone inclines will to good (Ph 2:13). See also *election; predestination; sin.*

will. See *testament.*

willow. Several species in Palestine; originally symbol of joy (Lv 23:40; Jb 40: 22; Is 44:4). Weeping willow of Babylon symbol of sorrow (Ps 137:2).

willows, brook of the. Brook in Moab (Is 15:7).

wimple. Article of woman's dress (Is 3:22. RV: shawl; RSV: cloak).

wind. Hebrews recognized 4 winds (Eze 37:9; Dn 8:8; Zch 2:6; Mt 24:31): east, violent (Gn 41:6; Ex 14:21; Jb 1:19; Jer 13:24); north, cold (Jb 37:22; SS 4:16); south, heat (Lk 12:55); west, rain (1 K 18:43-45; Ps 148:8).

window. See *homes 4.*

wine, winepress, wineskin. See *vineyard.*

winnow, winnowing fork. See *agriculture 6.*

winter. Winters proper are short (Dec—Feb), but autumn and seasons of seedtime included (Gn 8:22; Ps 74:17; Zch 14:8; Mt 24:20); though mild, usually bring snow, hail to higher regions.

wisdom. Skill, intelligence, judgment, understanding (Ex 31:6; Pr 10:1; 1 K 3:28; 5:12; Dn 5:11). God's wisdom is completeness and perfection of His knowledge (Jb 10:4; 26:6; Pr 5:21; Is 31:2) and is shown in creation (Jb 38; 39; Pr 3:19, 20), especially of man (Jb 12; Ps 139:14). God's wisdom is far above man (Jb 11: 6-9; Is 40:14, 28). God gives wisdom to man (Pr 2:6). Fear of God is beginning of wisdom (Pr 9:10). In Christ God's ultimate purposes in history are revealed, hence Jesus is wisdom (1 Co 1:30; Cl 2:2, 3). This wisdom is man's by faith and expressed in life (1 Co 1:19-24; Eph 5:15). Contrasted with this wisdom is worldly orientated understanding (1 Co 1:19-26; Mt 11:25).

Wisdom of Jesus. See *apocrypha.*

Wisdom of Solomon. See *apocrypha.*

Wise Men. See *Magi.*

witch, witchcraft. See *divination; magic.*

witness. 1. Witness in court (Dt 17:6, 7; Nm 35:30) and church (2 Co 13:1; 1 Ti 5:19). 2. Memorial (Gn 21:30). 3. People who believed God and proclaimed him (Is 43: 10-12; Heb 11; 12). 4. Those who associated with Jesus, believed Him, proclaimed Him (Mt 28:18-20; Lk 24:48; Acts 1:21, 22; 2:32); Paul included (1 Co 15:1-11). 5. Believers who risked or gave life to witness for Christ (Rv 6:9). 6. God is witness for truth (2 Co 1:23; Ph 1:8; Heb 2:4). 7. Jesus is faithful witness who reveals God (Jn 3:11-36; Rv 1:5). 8. Holy Spirit witnesses to our adoption (Ro 8:16; Gl 4:6). 9. See *Ed.*

wizard. See *divination; magic.*

wolf. Enemy of sheep (Mt 7:15; 10:16; Jn 10:12; Acts 20:29), ferocious (Gn 49:27; Eze 22:27; Hab 1:8), nocturnal in habit (Jer 5:6; Zph 3:3). Figuratively, wicked (Eze 22:27; Mt 10:16; Lk 10:3), false teachers (Mt 7:15; Acts 20:29), ferocious enemies (Jer 5:6; Jn 10:12). In Messianic kingdom wolf lives with lamb (Is 11:6; 65:25). See also *hyena.*

woman. Helpmeet of man; together with man forms unity, created in image of God, rules over creation (Gn 1:26-28; 2:18-23). See also *family; marriage.*

wool. See *dress; trade 3; 4.* Mixing wool and linen forbidden (Lv 19:19; Dt 22:11).

word. By Word God created heaven, earth (Gn 1); Word is revelation of God to men (1 K 6:11; 13:20; Jer 1:4, 11); by Word faith is created, church built (Jn 14:26; Acts 4:29, 31). Word comes to man in various forms: oral (2 Ti 4:2), written (Jn 20:31), vision (Jer 1:11), symbol (Jn 3:14, 15), etc. Word is dynamic (Is 55:10, 11; Ro 1:16), creative (Ps 147: 15-18), functional (Mt 8:24-27). Christ is Word giving knowledge (see *wisdom*), creative, dynamic (Jn 1; Cl 1:16, 17). This Word is preached and written by apostles and prophets; dwells in believers (Cl 3:16. See 2 Co 3:3). See *inspiration.*

works. 1. Works of God: creation, preservation, redemption (Gn 1; Jb 37:14-16; Ps 104:24; 107; Jn 5:20-36; 10:25-38; 14: 10-12). 2. Man's works good or bad dependent on relationship to God; good works fruit of faith (Jn 6:28, 29; Ro 6; 14:23; Gl 2:20, 21; Cl 1:21-23). See also *faith; justification; sanctification.*

world. 1. Universe (Jn 1:10). 2. Human race (Jn 3:16; 2 Co 5:19). 3. The wicked, unregenerated; egotistically, antigodly orientated (Jn 15:18; 1 Jn 2:15). Devil is prince of world (Jn 12:31). 4. Earth (1 Sm 2:8; Jb 37:12; Is 18:3). 5. Roman Empire (Lk 2:1).

worm. Creeping, boneless animal (generically: H *tola'ath, tole'ah*; G *skolex.* Dt 28:39; Is 14:11; Jon 4:7; Mk 9:48); especially maggot (Jb 21:26; Is 14:11. RSV: maggot), larva (Is 51:8). Crawling things (KJ: worms) in Mi 7:17.

wormwood. Bitter plant which grows in desert places (Pr 5:4; Jer 9:15; 23:15; Lm 3:15, 19; Am 5:7; 6:12 [KJ: hemlock]; Rv 8:11).

worship. H *shaḥah* (bow down), G *proskuneo* (kiss hand to), *sebomai* (revere), regard worship as expression of reverence for deity. H *'atsab* (work, form), G *latreuo, therapeuo* (serve), perform services, worship by performing rites. Patriarchs worshiped by building altars and sacrificing (Gn 12:7, 8; 13:4). Mosaic regulations established place of worship, times, forms. Prophets condemn ceremonies which do not express conviction or cover ungodly life (Is 1:11-17). NT worship is activity in Word: reading OT; psalms, hymns, songs; teaching, message; prayer, Lord's Supper (Lk 4:16-22; Acts 2:42; Ro 12:7, 8; 1 Co 11:23-34; 14:26; Eph 5:19).

wrath. 1. Anger of men (Gn 30:2; 1 Sm 17:28; 20:30); evil (2 Co 12:20) work of flesh (Gl 5:20), step removed from murder (Gn 4:5-8; Mt 5:21, 22; Eph 4:26); may be reaction to evil (1 Sm 20:34; Jn 2:15). 2. Reaction of righteous God to evil (Dt 9:7, 22; Is 13:9; Ro 1:18; Eph 5:6; Rv 14:10, 19).

writing. Sumerians wrote in pictograms (c 3,000 BC), which led to cuneiform (wedge-shaped) letters written on clay. Hebrews obtained alphabet from Phoenicians. Semitic script from 1500 BC discovered at Serabit el Khadem. First mentioned in Ex 17:14. Tables of Sinai written by finger of God (Ex 31:18; 32:15, 16; 34:1) on stone. Writing among Hebrews attributed to men of learning (Dt 17:18; 24:1, 3; Is 29:11, 12). Materials: clay, wax, wood, metal, plaster (Dt 27:2, 3; Jos 8:32; Lk 1:63); later vellum, parchment (2 Ti 4:13), papyrus (2 Jn 12) in long rolls (Ps 40:7; Is 29:11; Dn 12:4; Rv 5:1). Stylus used on hard material (Ex 32:4; Jb 19:24; Is 8:1), reed pen on parchment, papyrus (2 Co 3:3; 2 Jn 12). Ink made of lampblack or soot.

X

Xanthicus (zăn'thĭ-kus). Name for month Nisan in 2 Mac 11:30, 33, 38.

Xerxes (zûrk'sēz). See *Ahasuerus.*

Y

year. See *time.*

yeast. See *leaven.*

yoke. Bar or frame held on neck of draft animal by thongs around neck; attached to wagon tongue, plow beam, or other burden by another thong (Nm 19:2; Dt 21:3). Figuratively: subjection (1 K 12:4, 9-11; Is 9:4); iron yoke: hard servitude (Dt 28:48; Jer 28:12-14); removal of yoke: deliverance (Gn 27:40; Jer 2:20; Mt 11:29, 30); yokefellow: co-laborer at difficult task (Ph 4:3).

Z

Zaanaim (zā-ā-nā'ĭm). See *Zaanannim.*

Zaanan (zā'ā-năn, place of flocks). Place in lowlands of Judah (Mi 1:11).

Zaanannim (zā-ā-năn'ĭm, departures. KJ: Zaanaim). Place NW of Lake Huleh (Jos 19:33; Ju 4:11, 17-22).

Zaavan (zā'ā-văn, unquiet. KJ: Zavan). Son of Ezer (Gn 36:27; 1 Ch 1:42).

Zabad (*zā'băd,* he has given). 1. Jerahmeelite; son of Nathan (1 Ch 2:36, 37). 2. Ephraimite; slain by Gathites (1 Ch 7:21). 3. Son of Ahlai; one of David's heroes (1 Ch 11:41). 4. See *Jozacar.* 5. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:27; 1 Esd 9:28 [KJ: Sabatus; RV: Sabathus]). 6. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:33; 1 Esd 9:33 [KJ: Bannaia; RV: Sabanneus]). 7. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43; 1 Esd 9:35 [KJ: Zabadaias; RV: Zabadeas]).

Zabadaeans, Zabadeans (zăb-ā-dē'ănz). Arab tribe in region of Damascus (1 Mac 12:30-32).

Zabadaias (zăb-ā-dā'yăs). See *Zabad* 7.

Zabadeas (zăb-ā-dē'ăs). See *Zabad* 7.

Zabbai (zăb'ā-ī). 1. Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:28; 1 Esd 9:29 [KJ: Josabad; RV: Josabdus]). 2. Repaired wall of Jerusalem (Neh 3:20). Perhaps same as Zaccai.

Zabbud (zăb'ŭd, endowed). Head of family which returned with Ezra (Ez 8:14. RSV: Zakkur). Istalcurus in 1 Esd 8:40.

Zabdeus (zăb-dē'ŭs). See *Zebadiah 9.*

Zabdi (zăb'dī, gift of LORD). 1. Judahite (Jos 7:1). Zimri in 1 Ch 2:6. 2. Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:19). 3. Overseer of David's vineyards (1 Ch 27:27). 4. Asaph's son; head of family of singers (Neh 11:17). Zichri in 1 Ch 9:15.

Zabdiel (zăb'dĭ-ĕl, gift of God). 1. Father of Jashobeam (1 Ch 27:2). 2. Temple overseer (Neh 11:14). 3. Arabian prince; killed Alexander Balas (1 Mac 11:17).

Zabud (zā'bŭd, given). Nathan's son; minister of Solomon (1 K 4:5).

Zabulon (zăb-ū-lon). See *Zebulun 2.*

Zaccai (zăk'ā-ī, pure). Founder of family which returned with Zerubbabel (Ez 2:9; Neh 7:14). Chorbe (KJ: Corbe) in 1 Esd 5:12.

Zacchaeus (zā-kē'ŭs, pure). 1. Chief tax-collector; climbed sycamore tree to see Jesus; converted (Lk 19:1-10). 2. Officer of Judas Maccabaeus (2 Mac 10:19. KJ: Zaccheus).

Zaccheus (zā-kē'ŭs). See *Zacchaeus 2.*

Zacchur (zăk'ûr). See *Zaccur 2.*

Zaccur (zăk'ûr, mindful). 1. Reubenite; father of spy Shammua (Nm 13:4). 2. Simeonite (1 Ch 4:26. KJ: Zacchur). 3. Merarite Levite (1 Ch 24:27). 4. Son of Asaph; head of musicians (1 Ch 25:2, 10; Neh 12:35). Probably Zabdi. 5. Son of Imri; helped rebuild Jerusalem's walls (Neh 3:2). 6. Levite; sealed covenant (Neh 10:12). 7. Father of Hanan (Neh 13:13). 8. See *Bacchurus.*

Zachariah (zăk-ā-rī'ā). See *Zechariah.*

Zacharias (zăk-ā-rī'ăs). See *Heman 3; Seraiah 8; Zechariah.*

Zachary (zăk'ā-rĭ). See *Zechariah.*

Zacher (zā'kĕr). See *Zechariah 1.*

Zadok (zā'dŏk, righteous). **1.** Descendant of Eleazar (1 Ch 24:3); son of Ahitub (2 Sm 8:17); supported David (1 Ch 12: 27, 28); high priest with Abiathar (2 Sm 8:17); supported David against Absalom (2 Sm 15:24-29); remained faithful to David (2 Sm 19:11; 1 K 1:7, 8, 32, 45). **2.** Priest (1 Ch 6:12; 9:11; Ez 7:2; Neh 11: 11; 1 Esd 8:2 [KJ: Sadduc; RV: Sadduk]; 2 Esd 1:1 [KJ, RV: Sadoc]). **3.** Uzziah's grandfather (2 K 15:33). **4.** Repaired wall (Neh 3:4); sealed covenant (10:21). **5.** Priest; repaired wall; treasurer (Neh 3:29; 13:13). **6.** Ancestor of Christ (Mt 1:14. KJ, RV: Sadoc).

Zaham (zā'hăm, loathing). Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:19).

Zair (zā'ĭr, little). Place in Idumea, E of Dead Sea (2 K 8:21).

Zakkur (zăk'ûr). See *Zabbud.*

Zalaph (zā'lăf, fracture). Father of Hanun (Neh 3:30).

Zalmon (zăl'mon, shady). **1.** See *Ilai.* **2.** Mt near Shechem (Ju 9:48; Ps 68:14 [KJ: Salmon]).

Zalmonah (zăl-mō'nȧ, shady). Encampment of Israel SE of Edom (Nm 33:41, 42).

Zalmunna (zăl-mŭn'ȧ, shade denied). One of two kings of Midian; slain by Gideon Ju 8:5-21; Ps 83:11).

Zambis (zăm'bĭs). See *Amariah 5.*

Zambri (zăm'brī). See *Amariah 5*; *Zimri 1.*

Zamoth (zā'mŏth). See *Zattu.*

Zamzummim (zăm-zŭm'ĭm). See *giants 5.*

Zanoah (zȧ-nō'ȧ, marsh?). **1.** Town in lowland of Judah (Jos 15:34; Neh 3:13; 11:30). Modern Khirbet Zanu'. **2.** Town of Judah, c 10 mi SW of Hebron (Jos 15:56; 1 Ch 4:18). Perhaps modern Zanuta.

Zaphenath-paneah, Zaphnath-paaneah (zăf'-ē-năth-pā-nē'ȧ, zăf'năth-pā-ȧ-nē'ȧ, the god speaks and he lives, *or* revealer of secrets). Name given Joseph by Pharaoh (Gn 41:45).

Zaphon (zā'fŏn, north). Canaanite city in lower Jordan valley (Jos 13:27; Jn 12:1 [KJ: northward]). Perhaps modern Tell el Qos.

Zara (zā'rȧ). See *Zerah 3.*

Zaraces (zăr'ȧ-sēz. RV: Zarakes. RSV: Zarius). Brother of Jehoiakim (1 Esd 1:38).

Zarah (zā'rȧ). See *Zerah 3.*

Zaraias (zȧ-rā'yȧs). See *Seraiah 8*; *Zerahiah 1*; *2*; *Zebadiah 8.*

Zarakes (zăr'ȧ-kēz). See *Zaraces.*

Zardeus (zär-dē'ŭs). See *Aziza.*

Zareah (zā'rē-ȧ). See *Zorah.*

Zareathites (zā'rē-ăth-īts). See *Zorathites.*

Zared (zā'rĕd). See *Zered.*

Zarephath (zăr'ē-făth). Phoenician town (Sarafand) 8 mi S of Sidon (1 K 17:9, 10; Ob 20; Lk 4:26 [KJ: Sarepta]).

Zaretan, Zarethan (zăr'ē-tăn, -thăn). City in Jordan valley near Adamahand Succoth; bronze cast in its vicinity (Jos 3:16 [KJ: Zaretan]; 1 K 4:12 [KJ: Zartanah]; 7:46 [KJ: Zarthan]). Zeredah (KJ: Zeredathah) in 2 Ch 4:17. Zererah (KJ: Zererath) in Ju 7:22.

Zareth-shahar (zā'rĕth-shā'här). See *Zereth-shahar.*

Zarhites (zär'hīts). See *Zerahites.*

Zarius (zȧ-rī'ŭs). See *Zaraces.*

Zartanah, Zarthan (zär-tā'nȧ, zär'thăn). See *Zaretan.*

Zathoe, Zathoes, Zathui, Zatthu (zăth'ō-ē, ēz, zȧ-thū'ī, zăt'thū). See *Zattu.*

Zattu (zăt'û). Founder of family which returned from exile; some descendants divorced foreign wives; representative sealed covenant (Ez 2:8; 8:5 [KJ, RV omit]; 10:27; Neh 7:13; 10:14 [KJ: Zatthu]; 1 Esd 5:12 [KJ, RV: Zathui]; 8:32 [KJ: Zathoe; RV: Zathoes]; 9:28 [KJ, RV: Zamoth]).

Zavan (zā'văn). See *Zaavan.*

Zaza (zā'zȧ, abundance). Jerahmeelite (1 Ch 2:33).

zealots (zĕl'ŭtz). Party organized by Judas of Gamala in opposition to census of Quirinius, AD 6; increasing fanaticism provoked Roman war (Josephus, *Wars*, II, viii, 1; IV, iii, 9; VII, viii, 1). Apostle Simon called Zealot (Lk 6:15; Acts 1:13. KJ: Zelotes). Cananaean (Aramaic for Zealot. KJ: Canaanite) in Mt 10:4; Mk 3:18.

Zebadiah (zĕb-ȧ-dī'ȧ, LORD has given). **1.** Son of Beriah (1 Ch 8:15). **2.** Son of Elpaal (1 Ch 8:17). **3.** Benjaminite; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:7). **4.** Korahite; temple gatekeeper (1 Ch 26:2). **5.** Asahel's son; David's commander of 4th division (1 Ch 27:7). **6.** Levite; taught people Law (2 Ch 17:8). **7.** Son of Ishmael; in charge of king's matters under Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 19:11). **8.** Returned with Ezra from captivity (Ez 8:8). Zeraiah (KJ, RV: Zaraias) in 1 Esd 8:34. **9.** Priest; divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:20; 1 Esd 9:21 [KJ, RV: Zabdeus]).

Zebah (zē'bȧ, sacrifice). One of two Midianite kings slain by Gideon (Ju 8:5-21; Ps 83:11).

Zebaim (zē-bā'ĭm). See *Pochereth-hazzebaim.*

Zebedee (zĕb'ē-dē, LORD has endowed). Husband of Salome; father of James, John; fisherman (Mt 4:21, 22; 27:56; Mk 1:19, 20; Lk 5:10; Jn 21:2).

Zebidah (zē-bī'dȧ, given. KJ: Zebudah). Mother of Jehoiakim (2 K 23:36).

Zebina (zē-bī'nȧ, acquired). Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:43).

Zeboiim (zē-boi-ĭm, gazelles). One of 5 cities in plain defeated by Chedorlaomer; destroyed with Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 10:19 [KJ: Zeboim]; 14:2, 8; Dt 29:23 [KJ: Zeboim]; Hos 11:8 [KJ, RV: Zeboim]).

Zeboim (zē-bō'ĭm, hyenas). **1.** Valley E of Michmash (1 Sm 13:16-18). **2.** Town inhabited by Benjaminites after exile (Neh 11:34). **3.** See *Zeboiim.*

Zebudah (zē-bū'dȧ). See *Zebidah.*

Zebul (zē'bŭl, habitation). Governor of city of Shechem; loyal to Abimelech (Ju 9: 28-41).

Zebulun (zĕb'û-lun, dwelling). **1.** 10th son of Jacob, 6th of Leah (Gn 30:20; 35:23; Gn 46:14); in his blessing Jacob describes him as dwelling by sea (Gn 49:13). **2.** Tribe stood on Ebal and pronounced curses (Dt 27:13); territory between Sea of Galilee and Mediterranean included Nazareth (Jos 19:10-16; Is 9:1; Mt 4: 12-16 [KJ: Zebulon]); idolatrous (2 Ch 30:10-18); carried into captivity (2 K 15:29). KJ: Zabulon in Rv 7:8.

Zechariah (zĕk-ȧ-rī'ȧ, LORD has remembered. KJ, RV: Zachariah, Zacharias, or Zachary in Apocr, NT). **1.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 9:37). Zecher (KJ: Zacher) in 1 Ch 8:31. **2.** 14th king of Israel; son of Jeroboam II; assassinated by Shallum (2 K 14:29; 15:8, 11. KJ: Zachariah). **3.** Grandfather of Hezekiah (2 K 18:2 [KJ: Zachariah]; 2 Ch 29:1). **4.** Reubenite (1 Ch 5:7). **5.** Levite; gatekeeper (1 Ch 9:21; 26:2, 14). **6.** Levite; musician (1 Ch 15:18, 20; 16:5). **7.** Priest (1 Ch 15:24). **8.** Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 24:25). **9.** Merarite Levite (1 Ch 26:11). **10.**

Manassite (1 Ch 27:21). **11.** Deputy of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 17:7). **12.** Descendant of Asaph; encouraged Jehoshaphat against Moab (2 Ch 20:14). **13.** Son of Jehoshaphat (2 Ch 21:2). **14.** Priest; son of Jehoiada; reformer, slain in temple by order of King Joash (2 Ch 24:20-22). Probably referred to in Mt 23:35; Lk 11:51. **15.** Prophet; adviser of Uzziah (2 Ch 26:5). **16.** Descendant of Asaph (2 Ch 29:13). **17.** Kohathite Levite; overseer of temple repairs (2 Ch 34:12). **18.** Ruler in God's house in Josiah's times (2 Ch 35:8). **19.** Son of Parosh; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:3; 1 Esd 8:30). **20.** Son of Bebai; returned with Ezra (Ez 8:11; 1 Esd 8:37). **21.** Chief; sent by Ezra to get servants for temple (Ez 8:16; 1 Esd 8:44. Probably same as 19 or 20. **22.** Divorced foreign wife (Ez 10:26; 1 Esd 9:27). **23.** Stood by Ezra when he read Law (Neh 8:4; 1 Esd 9:44). Probably same as 21. **24.** Judahite (Neh 11:4). **25.** Judahite (Neh 11:5). **26.** Priest; son of Passhur (Neh 11:12). **27.** Priest; descendant of Asaph (Neh 12:35, 41). **28.** Contemporary of Isaiah (Is 8:2). **29.** Father of captain Joseph (1 Mac 5:18). **30.** Minor prophet; son of Berechiah; grandson of Iddo (Zch 1:1); contemporary of Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Haggai (Zch 3:1; 4:6; 6:11; Ez 5:1, 2; 6:14; 2 Esd 1:40); exhorted Jews to resume work on temple; probably priest (Neh 12:16). **31.** Father of John the Baptist; husband of Elizabeth; priest of course of Abijah (Lk 1:5). See 1 Ch 24:10; lived in hill country (Lk 1:5-25, 39-80).

Zechariah, Book of. Postexilic minor prophet (see *Zechariah 30*). Deals with destiny of God's people. Outline: 1. Visions of People of God Under New Covenant (1—6). 2. Two Addresses of Exhortations and Warnings (7; 8). 3. Future of God's People and Kingdom; Coming of Messiah (9—14.)

Zecher (zē'kẽr). See *Zechariah 1.*

Zechrias (zĕk'rī-ăs). See *Azariah 8.*

Zedad (zē'dăd). City on N boundary of Palestine (Nm 34:8; Eze 47:15).

Zedechias (zĕd-ē-kī'ăs). See *Zedekiah 4.*

Zedekiah (zĕd-ē-kī'ă, righteousness of LORD). **1.** Son of Chenaanah; head of prophetic school (1 K 22: 11, 24; 2 Ch 18:10, 23). **2.** Son of Maaseiah; lying prophet (Jer 29:21-23). **3.** Son of Hananiah; prince (Jer 36:12). **4.** Last king of Judah, son of Josiah; appointed by Nebuchadnezzar, who changed name from Mattaniah to Zedekiah; revolted and occasioned final captivity (2 K 24:17-20; 25:1-21; 2 Ch 36:10-21; Jer 21—39; Eze 17:15-21; 1 Esd 1:46 [KJ: Zedechias. RV: Sedekias]; Bar 1:8 [KJ: Sedecias. RV: Sedekias]). **5.** Sealed covenant with Nehemiah (Neh 10:1; KJ: Zidkijah). **6.** Ancestor of Baruch (Bar 1:1. KJ: Sedecias. RV: Sedekias).

Zeeb (zē'ĕb, wolf). Midianite prince slain at "winepress of Zeeb" (Ju 7:25; 8:3; Ps 83:11).

Zela, Zelah (zē'lă, rib side). Town in Benjamin; site of family tomb of Kish (Jos 18:28; 2 Sm 21:14).

Zelek (zē'lĕk, cleft). Ammonite; one of David's heroes (2 Sm 23:37; 1 Ch 11:39).

Zelophehad (zē-lō'fē-hăd). Manassite; had no sons but 5 daughters, which led to law of female inheritance (Nm 26:33; 27: 1-11; 36:1-12; Jos 17:3; 1 Ch 7:15).

Zelotes (zē-lō'tēz). See *Zealots.*

Zelzah (zĕl'zą). Place on Ephraimite-Benjaminite border near Rachel's tomb (1 Sm 10:2).

Zemaraim (zĕm-ą-rā'ĭm, two fleeces?) **1.** Town between Beth-arabah and Bethel (Jos 18:22). Perhaps modern Ras ez Zemara. **2.** Mt near town (2 Ch 13:4).

Zemarite (zĕm'ą-rīt). Descendant of Canaan (Gn 10:18; 1 Ch 1:16).

Zemer (zē'mẽr. KJ, RV: Tyre). Town of Zemarites (Eze 27:8).

Zemira, Zemirah (zē-mī'rą, music). Grandson of Benjamin (1 Ch 7:8).

Zenan (zē'năn, point). Town of Judah (Jos 15:37). Perhaps Zaanan.

Zenas (zē'năs). Christian lawyer of Crete (Tts 3:13).

Zephaniah (zĕf-ą-nī'ą, LORD hides). **1.** 9th minor prophet; son of Cushi; descendant of Hezekiah; contemporary of Josiah (Zph 1:1; 2 Esd 1:40 [KJ, RV: Sophonias]). **2.** Priest under Zedekiah (2 K 25:18; Jer 52:24); arbiter of true and false prophets (Jer 29:25); emissary to Jeremiah (Jer 21:1; 37:3); carried captive to Riblah (Jer 52:24, 25). **3.** Kohathite Levite (1 Ch 6:36). Probably same as Uriel 1. **4.** Father of Josiah (Zch 6:10) and Hen (RSV: Josiah. Zch 6:14).

Zephaniah, Book of. 9th minor prophet; written in days of Josiah. Outline: 1. Coming of Day of Jehovah (1). 2. Fall of Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Assyria (2). 3. Sins of Jerusalem; Admonitions (3: 1-8). 4. God-Fearing, Unscathed Remnant (3:9-13). 5. Restored Daughter of Zion (3:14-20).

Zephath (zē'făth, watchtower). See *Hormah.*

Zephathah (zĕf'ą-thą, watchtower). Valley near Mareshah (2 Ch 14:9, 10).

Zephi, Zepho (zē'fī, -fō, watch). Grandson of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:11-15). Zephi in 1 Ch 1:36.

Zephon (zē'fŏn, watching). Son of Gad; founder of Zephonite family (Nm 26:15). Ziphion in Gn 46:15.

Zer (zûr, flint). City of Naphtali (Jos 19:35).

Zerah (zē'rą, dawn). **1.** Descendant of Esau; chief of Edom (Gn 36:13, 17; 1 Ch 1:37). **2.** Father of Jobal; perhaps same as 1 (Gn 36:33; 1 Ch 1:44). **3.** Son of Judah; ancestor of Zerahites (Gn 38:30; 46:12; Nm 26:20; Jos 7:1. KJ: Zarah in Gn; Zara in Mt 1:3). **4.** Son of Simeon; ancestor of Zerahites (Nm 26:13; 1 Ch 4:24). Zohar in Gn 46:10; Ex 6:15. **5, 6.** Levites (1 Ch 6:21, 41). **7.** See *Pharaoh 7.*

Zerahiah (zĕr-ą-hī'ą, LORD is risen). **1.** High priest (1 Ch 6:6, 51; Ez 7:4). Zaraias in 1 Esd 8:2. Arna in 2 Esd 1:2. **2.** Leader of returned captives from Pahath-moab (Ez 8:4; 1 Esd 8:31 [KJ, RV: Zaraias]).

Zerahites (zĕr'ą-īts. KJ: Zarhites). **1.** Descendants of Zerah 3 (Nm 26:20; Jos 7:17; 1 Ch 27:11, 13). **2.** Descendants of Zerah 4 (Nm 26:13).

Zeraiah (zē-rā'yą). See *Zebadiah 8.*

Zerdaiah (zĕr-dā'yą). See *Aziza.*

Zered (zē'rĕd, exuberant growth). Valley between Edom and Moab; encampment of Israel (Nm 21:12 [KJ: Zared]; Dt 2: 13, 14). Perhaps modern wadi el Hesa.

Zereda, Zeredah (zĕr'ē-dą). **1.** Town in Mt Ephraim; birthplace of Jeroboam (1 K 11:26). **2.** See *Zaretan.*

Zeredathah, Zererah, Zererath (zĕr-ē-dā'thą, zĕr'ē-rą, -răth). See *Zaretan.*

Zeresh (zē'rĕsh). Haman's wife (Est 5: 10-14).

Zereth (zē'rĕth, brightness). Ashhur's son (1 Ch 4:7).

Zereth-shahar (zē'rĕth-shā'här, brightness of dawn. KJ: Zareth-shahar). Perhaps modern Zara.

Zeri (zē'rī). See *Izri*.

Zeror (zē'rôr). Ancestor of Saul (1 Sm 9:1).

Zeruah (zĕ-rōō'ä, leprous). Jeroboam's mother (1 K 11:26).

Zerubbabel (zĕ-rŭb'ä-bĕl, born in Babylon). Son of Shealtiel (Ez 3:2, 8; 5:2; Neh 12: 1; Hg 1:1, 12, 14); led 1st colony of captives to Jerusalem (Ez 2; Neh 7:7); rebuilt temple despite Samaritan opposition (Ez 3—6) with support of Haggai and Zechariah (Hg 1:12, 15; 2:2-4; Zch 4:6-10); restored courses of priests (Ez 6:18; Neh 12:47); observed Passover (Ez 6:19). KJ: Zorobabel in Mt 1:12, 13; Lk 3:27.

Zeruiah (zĕr-ōō-ī'ä). David's sister (1 Ch 2:16), perhaps by earlier marriage of mother (2 Sm 17:25); mother of Abishai, Joab, Asahel (2 Sm 2:18).

Zetham (zē'thăm). Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:8; 26:22).

Zethan (zē'thăn, olive). Benjaminite (1 Ch 7:10).

Zethar (zē'thär). Chamberlain of Ahasuerus (Est 1:10).

Zeus (zūs. KJ, RV: Jupiter). Supreme god of Greeks corresponding to Roman Jupiter (Acts 14:12, 13).

Zia (zī'ä, trembling movement). Gadite (1 Ch 5:13).

Ziba (zī'bä). Servant of Saul; assigned by David to cultivate Mephibosheth's land; slandered Mephibosheth (2 Sm 9; 16:1-4; 19:17, 24-30).

Zibeon (zĭb'ē-ŭn). Horite; son of Seir (Gn 36:20, 24, 29; 1 Ch 1:38, 40). Called Hivite in Gn 36:2.

Zibia (zĭb'ī-ä, gazelle). Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:9).

Zibiah (zĭb'ī-ä, gazelle). Mother of Jehoash (2 K 12:1; 2 Ch 24:1).

Zichri (zĭk'rī, mindful). **1.** Levite; Izhar's son (Ex 6:21. KJ: Zithri). **2.** Benjaminite; son of Shimhi (1 Ch 8:19). **3.** Benjaminite; son of Shashak (1 Ch 8:23). **4.** Benjaminite; son of Jeroham (1 Ch 8:27). **5.** See *Zabdi* 4. **6.** Levite; descendant of Eliezer (1 Ch 26:25). **7.** Reubenite (1 Ch 27:16). **8.** Amasiah's father (2 Ch 27:16). **9.** Elishaphat's father (2 Ch 23:1). **10.** Mighty man in army of Pekah (2 Ch 28: 7). **11.** Joel's father (Neh 11:9). **12.** Priest (Neh 12:17).

Ziddim (zĭd'ĭm, sides). Fortified city of Naphtali 5½ mi NW of Tiberias (Jos 19: 35).

Zidkijah (zĭd-kī'jä). See *Zedekiah* 5.

Zidon (zī'd'n). See *Sidon*.

Ziha (zī'hä). **1.** Ancestor of Nethinim (Ez 2:43; Neh 7:46; 1 Esd 5:29 [KJ, RV: Esau]). **2.** Leader of Nethinim (Neh 11: 21).

Ziklag (zĭk'lăg). City in S Judah between Beer-sheba and Gath (Jos 15:31; 19:5); given by Achish of Gath to exiled David (1 Sm 27:6; 30:1, 2; 2 Sm 1:1; 4:10). Probably modern Tell el-Khuweiefeh.

Zillah (zĭl'ä, shadow). Lamech's wife (Gn 4:19, 22, 23).

Zillethai (zĭl'ĕ-thī, shadow. KJ: Zilthai). **1.** Benjaminite (1 Ch 8:20). **2.** Manassite captain; joined David at Ziklag (1 Ch 12:20).

Zilpah (zĭl'pä, dropping). Syrian woman; Jacob's concubine (Gn 29:24; 30:9-13; 35:26; 37:2, 46:18).

Zilthai (zĭl'thī). See *Zillethai*.

Zimmah (zĭm'ä, purpose). **1.** Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 6:20). **2.** Gershonite Levite; father of Ethan (1 Ch 6:42). **3.** Gershonite Levite; father of Joah (2 Ch 29:12).

Zimran (zĭm'răn). Son of Abraham and Keturah (Gn 25:2; 1 Ch 1:32).

Zimri (zĭm'rī, mountain sheep). **1.** Prince of Simeon; slain at Shittim by Phinehas for participating in licentious idolatry with Midianites (Nm 25:14; 1 Mac 2:26 [KJ: Zambri]). **2.** 5th king of Israel; general; murdered and succeeded Elah; overthrown by Omri (1 K 16:9-20; 2 K 9:31). **3.** See *Zabdi* 1. **4.** Descendant of Saul (1 Ch 8:36; 9:42). **5.** Unknown locality (Jer 25:25).

Zin (zĭn). Wilderness S of Judah (Nm 34: 3; Jos 15:1); Kadesh on boundary of Zin (Nm 20:1) and Paran (Nm 13:26).

Zina (zī'nä). See *Zizah*.

Zion (zī-ŭn. KJ: Sion in Ps 65:1 and NT). **1.** Jebusite city on S spur of E ridge of Jerusalem, S of Haram esh Sherif, on which Herod's temple later stood; water received from Gihon Spring (Virgin Fountain) through aqueduct; captured by David, renamed "City of David," made capital (Jos 15:63; 2 Sm 5:6-9; 1 Ch 11: 5-8). **2.** After temple was built on Moriah, name Zion extended to include it (Is 8:18; 18:7; 24: 23; Jl 3:17; Mi 4:7). **3.** David began extension of city (2 Sm 5:9) and name extended to whole city (2 K 19:21; Ps 48; 69:35; Is 1:8). **4.** Temple hill (1 Mac 7:32, 33). **5.** Symbol of God's kingdom (Ps 76:2; Is 1:27; 2:3; 4:1-6; Jl 3:16; Zch 1:16, 17; 2:3-8; Ro 11:26). **6.** New heavenly Jerusalem (Heb 12:22-24; Rv 14:1; 21; 22).

Zior (zī-ôr, smallness). Town of Judah near Hebron (Jos 15:54).

Ziph (zĭf). **1.** Grandson of Caleb (1 Ch 2: 42). **2.** Judahite (1 Ch 4:16). **3.** City (Tell Zif) 5 mi SE of Hebron (Jos 15:55) where David hid (1 Sm 23:14-24; 26:1, 2; Ps 54 title). **4.** Place in Judah (Jos 15: 24).

Ziphah (zī'fä). Brother of Ziph 2 (1 Ch 4: 16).

Ziphims (zĭf'ĭmz). See *Ziphites*.

Ziphion (zĭf'ĭ-ŏn). See *Zephon*.

Ziphites (zĭf'īts). Inhabitants of Ziph (1 Sm 23:19; 26:1; Ps 54 title [KJ: Ziphims]).

Ziphron (zĭf'rŏn, fragrance). Place on N boundary of promised land (Nm 34:9). Perhaps Sepharvaim.

Zippor (zĭp'ôr, bird). Balak's father (Nm 22:2-16; 23:18).

Zipporah (zĭ-pō-rä, sparrow). Moses' wife; daughter of priest of Midian (Ex 2:16-22; 4:25; 18:2-4).

Zithri (zĭth'rī). See *Sithri; Zichri* 1.

Ziz (zĭz, bright thing). Ascent from Dead Sea to Tekoa (2 Ch 20:16).

Ziza (zī'zä). **1.** Son of Shiphi; prince of Simeon (1 Ch 4:37). **2.** Rehoboam's son (2 Ch 11:20).

Zizah (zī'zä, plenty). Gershonite Levite (1 Ch 23:11). Zina in 1 Ch 23:10.

Zoan (zō'ăn). City on E side of Tanitic branch of Nile (Nm 13:22; Ps 78:12, 43; Is 19:11, 13; 30:4; Eze 30:14). Tanis in Jdth 1:10.

Zoar (zō'ĕr, little). City of plain with Sodom and Gomorrah (Gn 13:10); spared from destruction; refuge of Lot (Gn 19: 20-30. See Is 15:5; Jer 48:4 [RSV], 34). Bela in Gn 14:2, 8.

Zoba, Zobah (zō'bä). Aramaean principality N of Damascus which, under Hadadezer,

had extended sway to Euphrates; conquered by David (1 Sm 14:47; 2 Sm 8:3-8; 10:6-19; 1 Ch 18:3-8; 19:6; 2 Ch 8:3).

Zobebah (zō-bē'bȧ, gentle movement). Judahite (1 Ch 4:8).

Zohar (zō'här, whiteness). **1.** Hittite; father of Ephron (Gn 23:8; 25:9). **2.** See *Zerah 4.*

Zoheleth (zō'hē-lĕth, serpent. RSV: Serpent's Stone). Stone or ledge of En-rogel (1 K 1:9).

Zoheth (zō'hĕth). Judahite (1 Ch 4:20).

Zophah (zō'fȧ, expanded flask). Asherite (1 Ch 7:35, 36).

Zophai (zō'fī). See *Zuph 1.*

Zophar (zō'fẽr, chirper). Job's counselor and friend; called Naamathite, from an unidentified town (Jb 2:11; 11:1; 20:1; 42:9).

Zophim (zō'fĭm, watchers). High point on Pisgah (Nm 23:14).

Zorah (zō'rȧ, hornet, scourge). Canaanite city at highest point of Shephelah, c 5 mi NW of Beth-shemesh; home of Samson (Jos 15:33 [KJ: Zoreah]; 19:41; Ju 13:2; 16:31; 18:2, 8, 11; 2 Ch 11:10; Neh 11:29 [KJ: Zareah]). Modern Sar'a.

Zorathites (zō'rāth-īts). Calebite family at Zorah (1 Ch 2:53 [KJ: Zareathites]; 4:2).

Zoreah (zō'rē-ȧ). See *Zorah.*

Zorites (zō-'rīts). Judahite family (1 Ch 2:54).

Zorobabel (zô-rŏb'ȧ-bel). See *Zerubbabel.*

Zorzelleus (zôr-zĕl'yŭs). See *Barzillai 1.*

Zuar (zū'ẽr, smallness). Prince of Issachar (Nm 1:8; 2:5; 7:18, 23; 10:15).

Zuph (zŭf, honeycomb). **1.** Kohathite Levite; ancestor of Samuel (1 Sm 1:1; 1 Ch 6:35). Zophai in 1 Ch 6:26. **2.** Region to which Saul came in search of his father's asses (1 Sm 9:5-15).

Zur (zûr, rock). **1.** Midianite king; slain by Israel (Nm 25:15; 31:8; Jos 13:21). **2.** Founder of Gibeon (1 Ch 8:30; 9:36).

Zuriel (zū'rĭ-ĕl, God is my rock). Abihail's son (Nm 3:35).

Zurishaddai (zū-rĭ-shăd'ȧ-ī, my rock the Almighty). Shelumiel's father (Nm 1:6; 2:12; 7:36, 41; 10:19). Salasadai (RSV: Sarasadai) in Jdth 8:1.

Zuzim (zū'zĭm). See *giants 5.*

CONCORDANCE
TO THE
HOLY SCRIPTURES

CONCORDANCE

TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES

ABASE. Ezek. 21. 26, and *a.* him that is high.
Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is able to *a.*
Mat. 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever exalteth himself shall be *a.*
Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be *a.*
See Job 40. 11; Isa. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.

ABATED. Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deut. 34. 7; Judg. 8. 3.

ABHOR. Ex. 5. 21, made our savour to be *a.*
Job 19. 19, my inward friends *a.*
Ps. 78. 59, Lord wroth, and *a.* Israel.
89. 38, thou hast cast off and *a.*
107. 18, soul *a.* all manner of meat.
119. 163, I hate and *a.* lying.
Prov. 22. 14, *a.* of the Lord shall fall there.
Isa. 7. 16, land thou *a.* shall be forsaken.
66. 24, they shall be an *a.* unto all flesh.
Ezek. 16. 25, made thy beauty to be *a.*
Amos 6. 8, I *a.* the excellency of Jacob.
See Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 12. 9.

ABIDE. Gen. 44. 33, let servant *a.* instead of lad.
Ex. 16. 29, *a.* every man in his place.
Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel *a.* in tents.
31. 19, *a.* without camp seven days.
1 Sam. 5. 7, ark of God not *a.* with us.
Job 24. 13, nor *a.* in the paths thereof.
Ps. 15. 1, Lord, who shall *a.* in thy tabernacle.
91. 1, shall *a.* under the shadow.
Prov. 15. 31, reproof *a.* among wise.
Eccl. 1. 4, the earth *a.* for ever.
Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still *a.* in this land.
49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no man *a.*
Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt *a.* many days.
Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can *a.* it.
Mat. 10. 11; Mk. 6. 10; Lu. 9. 4, there *a.* till ye go.
Lu. 2. 8, shepherds *a.* in field.
19. 5, to-day I must *a.* at thy house.
24. 29, *a.* with us, it is toward evening.
John 3. 36, wrath of God *a.* on him.
5. 38, not his word *a.* in you.
14. 16, another Comforter that he may *a.*
15. 4, *a.* in me.
5, he that *a.* in me bringeth.
10, *a.* in my love.
Acts 16. 15, come to my house and *a.*
1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work *a.*
13. 13, now *a.* faith, hope, charity.
2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not he *a.*
See Gen. 29. 19; Num. 35. 25; Eccl. 8. 15.

ABILITY. Ezra 2. 69, they gave after their *a.*
Dan. 1. 4, had *a.* to stand in the palace.
Mat. 25. 15, to teach according to *a.*
1 Pet. 4. 11, as of the *a.* God giveth.
See Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29.

ABJECTS. Ps. 35. 15, the *a.* gathered themselves together.

ABLE. Deut. 16. 17, every man give as he is *a.*
Josh. 23. 9, no man *a.* to stand before you.
1 Sam. 6. 20, who is *a.* to stand before God.
1 Kings 3. 9, who is *a.* to judge.
2 Chron. 2. 6, who is *a.* to build.
Prov. 27. 4, who is *a.* to stand before envy.
Amos 7. 10, land not *a.* to bear his words.
Mat. 3. 9, God is *a.* of these stones.
9. 28, believe ye that I am *a.*
20. 22, are ye *a.* to drink of cup.
Lu. 12. 26, not *a.* to do least.
Acts 6. 10, not *a.* to resist wisdom.
Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was *a.*
8. 39, *a.* to separate us from love of God.
1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are *a.*
2 Cor. 3. 6, *a.* ministers of new testament.
Eph. 3. 18, *a.* to comprehend with all saints.
Phil. 3. 21, *a.* to subdue all things.
Heb. 2. 18, *a.* to succour tempted.
Jas. 4. 12, *a.* to save and destroy.
Jude 24, *a.* to keep you from falling.
Rev. 5. 3, no man *a.* to open book.
6. 17, who shall be *a.* to stand.
See Ex. 18. 21.

ABOARD. Acts 21. 2.

ABODE (*n.*). John 14. 23, we will come and make our *a.*
See 2 Kings 19. 27; Isa. 37. 28.

ABODE (*v.*). Gen. 49. 24, his bow *a.* in strength.
Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord *a.* on Sinai.
Judg. 21. 2, the people *a.* there before God.
Lu. 1. 56, Mary *a.* with her three months.
John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it *a.* on him.
39, they came and *a.* with him.
8. 44, a murderer, and *a.* not in truth.
Acts 14. 3, long time *a.*, speaking boldly.
18. 3, Paul *a.* with them and wrought.
See 1 Sam. 7. 2; Ezra 8. 15.

ABOLISH. 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which is *a.*
Eph. 2. 15, *a.* in his flesh the enmity.
2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath *a.* death.
See Isa. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6.

ABOMINABLE. 1 Kings 21. 26, Ahab *a.* in following idols.
Job 15. 16, how much more *a.* is man.
Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done *a.* works.
Isa. 14. 19, cast out like *a.* branch.
65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of *a.* things.
Jer. 44. 4, this *a.* thing that I hate.
Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being *a.*
1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in *a.* idolatries.
See Lev. 11. 43; Deut. 14. 3; Rev. 21. 8.

ABOMINATION. Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34, *a.* to Egyptians.
Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any *a.*
Deut. 7. 26, nor bring *a.* into house.
18. 9, after the *a.* of nations.
12, because of *a.* the Lord doth drive.
25. 16, do unrighteously are *a.* to God.
1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in *a.* with Philistines.
Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, froward *a.* to the Lord.
8. 7, wickedness an *a.* to my lips.
15, 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked are *a.*
28. 9, even his prayer shall be *a.*
Isa. 44. 19, residue thereof an *a.*
Jer. 4. 1, put away thine *a.* out of sight.
6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when committed *a.*
Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine *a.*
33. 29, land desolate because of *a.*
Dan. 11. 31; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14, *a.* of desolation.
Lu. 16. 15, esteemed among men *a.* with God.
Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that worketh *a.*
See Lev. 7. 18; 11. 41; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 17. 4.

ABOUND. Prov. 28. 20, faithful shall *a.* with blessings.
Rom. 15. 13, that ye may *a.* in hope.
1 Cor. 15. 58, always *a.* in work.
2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings *a.* so consolation *a.*
See Rom. 3. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.

ABOVE. Deut. 28. 13, *a.* only and not beneath.
Job 31. 2, portion of God from *a.*
Prov. 15. 24, way of life *a.* to wise.
Mat. 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not *a.* master.
John 3. 31, cometh from *a.* is *a.* all.
8. 23, I am from *a.*
Rom. 14. 5, one day *a.* another.
1 Cor. 4. 6, *a.* that which is written.

Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem *a.* is free.
See Gen. 48. 22; Ps. 138. 2; Jas. 1. 17.

ABSENT. 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, *a.* in body.
2 Cor. 5. 6, *a.* from Lord.
See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.

ABSTAIN. Acts 15. 20, 29, *a.* from pollutions of idols.
1 Thess. 5. 22, *a.* from all appearance of evil.
1 Pet. 2. 11, *a.* from fleshly lusts.
See 1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3.

ABSTINENCE. Acts 27. 21, after long *a.* Paul stood forth.

ABUNDANCE. 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of *a.* of my complaint.
1 Kings 18. 41, sound of *a.* of rain.
1 Chron. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in *a.*
Ps. 52. 7, trusted in *a.* of riches.
72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, *a.* of peace.
Eccl. 5. 10, loveth *a.* with increase.
12, *a.* of rich not suffer to sleep.
Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 21. 4, out of *a.* of heart.
13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have more *a.*
Lu. 12. 15, life consisteth not in *a.*
2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the *a.* of their joy.
12. 7, through *a.* of revelations.
See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3.

ABUNDANT. Job 36. 28, clouds drop and distil *a.*
Ps. 145. 7, *a.* utter the memory.
Isa. 56, 12, as this day and more *a.*
1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 23, laboured more *a.* than all.
1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding *a.*
Tit. 3. 6, shed *a.* through Jesus Christ.
2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance administered *a.*
See Ex. 31. 6; Isa. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.

ABUSE. 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not *a.*
9. 18, that I *a.* not my power.
See 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chron. 10. 4.

ACCEPT. Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be *a.*
Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 19, *a.* before the Lord.
Deut. 33. 11, *a.* the work of his hands.
1 Sam. 18. 5, *a.* in sight of all people.
2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God *a.* thee.
Esth. 10. 3, *a.* of his brethren.
Job 13. 8; 32. 21, will ye *a.* his person.
42. 8, 9, him will I *a.*
Prov. 18. 5, not good to *a.* wicked.
Jer. 14. 12; Amos 5. 22, I will not *a.* them
37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be *a.*
Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will *a.*
Mal. 1. 13, should I *a.* this.
Lu. 4. 24, no prophet is *a.*
Acts 10. 35, he that worketh righteousness is *a.*
Rom. 15. 31, service *a.* of saints.
2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent we may be *a.*
See Ps. 119. 108; Eccl. 12. 10; Mal. 1. 8.

ACCESS. Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.

ACCOMPLISH. Job 14. 6, *a.* as an hireling.
Ps. 64. 6, they *a.* diligent search.
Prov. 13. 19, desire *a.* is sweet.
Isa. 40. 2, her warfare is *a.*
Lu. 12. 50, straitened till it be *a.*
1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions are *a.* in brethren.
See Isa. 55. 11; Lu. 18. 31; 22. 37.

ACCORD. Acts 1. 14; 4. 24; 8. 6; Phil. 2. 2.

ACCORDING. Ex. 12. 25, *a.* as he hath promised.
Deut. 16. 10, *a.* as God hath blessed thee.
Job 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 25. 14; 32. 19, *a.* to ways.
Mat. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 14, *a.* to works.
John 7. 24, *a.* to the appearance.
Rom. 8. 28, called *a.* to his purpose.
12. 6, gifts differing *a.* to grace.
2 Cor. 8. 12, *a.* to that a man hath.
See Mat. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.

ACCOUNT. Mat. 12. 36, give *a.* in day of judgment.
Lu. 16. 2, give *a.* of stewardship.
20. 35, *a.* worthy to obtain.
Rom. 14. 12, every one give *a.* to God.
Gal. 3. 6, *a.* to him for righteousness.
Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that give *a.*
See Job 33. 13; Ps. 144. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 5.

ACCURSED. Josh. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20; 1 Chron. 2. 7, *a.* thing.
Rom. 9. 3, wish myself *a.* from Christ.
1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus *a.*
Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel, let him be *a.*
See Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 20.

ACCUSATION. Lu. 19. 8, anything by false *a.*
1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive not *a.*
2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing *a.*
See Mat. 27. 37; Mk. 15. 26; Lu. 6. 7.

ACCUSE. Prov. 30. 10, *a.* not servant to his master.
Mat. 27. 12, when *a.* he answered nothing.
Lu. 16. 1, was *a.* that he had wasted.
John 5. 45, I will *a.* you to the Father.
Tit. 1. 6, not *a.* of riot or unruly.
See Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 11. 54; Rev. 12. 10.

ACKNOWLEDGE. Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3, I *a.* my sin.
Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways *a.* him.
Isa. 63. 16, though Israel *a.* us not.
1 John 2. 23, he that *a.* the Son.
See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.

ACQUAINT. Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3; Eccl. 2. 3; Isa. 53. 3.

ACQUAINTANCE. Job. 19. 13; Ps. 31. 11; 55. 13.

ACQUIT. Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.

ACTIONS. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

ACTIVITY. Gen. 47. 6.

ADDER. Gen. 49. 17; Ps. 58. 4; 91. 13; 140. 3; Prov. 23. 32.

ADDICTED. 1 Cor. 16. 15.

ADDITION. 1 Kings 7. 29, 30, 36.

ADJURE. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24; 1 Kings 22. 16; 2 Chron. 18. 15; Mat. 26. 63; Mk. 5. 7; Acts 19. 13.

ADMINISTER. 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 19, 20; 9. 12.

ADMIRE. 2 Thess. 1. 10; Jude 16; Rev. 17. 6.

ADMONISH. Acts 27. 9, Paul *a.* them.
Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, *a.* one another.
1 Thess. 5. 12, over you in Lord, and *a.* you.
2 Thess. 3. 15, *a.* him as a brother.
Heb. 8. 5, Moses was *a.* of God.
See Eccl. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.

ADMONITION. 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 10.

ADO. Mk. 5. 39.

ADOPTION. Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 4; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5.

ADORN. Isa. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride *a.* herself.
1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women *a.*
Tit. 2. 10, *a.* doctrine of God.
See Jer. 31. 4; Lu. 21. 5.

ADVANCED. 1 Sam. 12. 6; Esth. 3. 1; 5. 11; 10. 2.

ADVANTAGE. Lu. 9. 25, what is a man *a.*
Rom. 3. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 32, what *a.*?
2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get *a.*
See Job 35. 3; Jude 16.

ADVENTURE. Deut. 28. 56; Judg. 9. 17; Acts 19. 31.

ADVERSARY. Deut. 32. 43; Ps. 89. 42; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 46. 10; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 13. 17, his *a.*
Ex. 23. 22, I will be *a.* to thy *a.*
Num. 22. 22, angel stood for *a.*
1 Kings 5. 4, neither *a.* nor evil.
11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up *a.*
Job 31. 35, that mine *a.* had written.
Ps. 38. 20; 69. 19; 109. 4, 20, 29; Isa. 1. 24, my *a.*
74. 10, how long shall *a.* reproach.
Isa. 50. 8, who is mine *a.*
64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thy *a.*
Amos 3. 11, *a.* shall be round the land.
Mat. 5. 25, agree with thine *a.*
Lu. 12. 58, when thou goest with thine *a.*
1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many *a.*
Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your *a.*
1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to *a.*

Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall devour *a.*
1 Pet. 5. 8, 9, because your *a.* the devil.
See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Isa. 9. 11; 11. 13.
ADVERSITY. 1 Sam. 10. 19; 2 Sam. 4. 9; 2 Chron. 15. 6, all *a.*
Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in *a.*
94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccl. 7. 14, day of *a.*
Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for *a.*
Isa. 30. 20, bread of *a.*
Heb. 13. 3, remember them which suffer *a.*
See Ps. 31. 7; 35. 15.
ADVERTISE. Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4.
ADVICE. 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be thy *a.*
2 Sam. 19. 43, that our *a.* should not be first.
2 Chron. 10. 9, 14, what *a.* give ye.
Prov. 20. 18, with good *a.* make war.
2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my *a.*
See Judg. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chron. 25. 17.
ADVISE. Prov. 13. 10, with the well *a.* is wisdom.
Acts 27. 12, the more part *a.* to depart.
See 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 12. 6; 1 Chron. 21. 12.
ADVISEMENT. 1 Chron. 12. 19.
ADVOCATE. 1 John 2. 1, an *a.* with the Father.
AFAR-OFF. Jer. 23. 23, a God *a.*
30. 10; 46. 27, I will save them from *a.*
Mat. 26. 58; Mk. 14. 54; Lu. 22. 54, followed *a.*
Acts 2. 39, promise to all *a.*
Eph. 2. 17, preached to you *a.*
Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises *a.*
See Gen. 22. 4; Ezra 3. 13.
AFFAIRS. 1 Chron. 26. 32, pertaining to God and *a.* of king.
2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself with *a.*
See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21, 22.
AFFECTED. Acts 14. 2, minds evil *a.* against brethren.
Gal. 4. 17, 18 zealously *a.*
See Lam. 3. 51.
AFFECTION. 1 Chron. 29. 3, have set *a.* to house of God.
Rom. 1. 26, vile *a.*
31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural *a.*
12. 10, be kindly *a.* one to another.
Gal. 5. 24, crucified with *a.*
Col. 3. 2, set your *a.* on things above.
5, inordinate *a.*
See 2 Cor. 7. 15.
AFFINITY. 1 Kings 3. 1; 2 Chron. 18. 1; Ezra 9. 14.
AFFIRM. Acts 25. 19, Jesus, whom Paul *a.* to be alive.
See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; Tit. 3. 8.
AFFLICT. Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num. 29. 7; Isa. 58. 3, 5, *a.* your souls.
Num. 11. 11, wherefore hast thou *a.*
Ruth 1. 21, Almighty hath *a.* me.
1 Kings 11. 39, I will *a.* seed of David.
2 Chron. 6. 26; 1 Kings 8. 35, turn when thou dost *a.*
Job 6. 14, to *a.* pity should be showed.
Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst *a.* people.
55. 19, God shall hear and *a.*
82. 3, do justice to the *a.*
90. 15, the days wherein thou hast *a.*
119. 67, before I was *a.*
140. 12, maintain cause of *a.*
Prov. 15. 15, days of the *a.* evil.
22. 22, neither oppress the *a.*
31. 5, pervert judgment of *a.*
Isa. 51. 21, hear thou *a.* and drunken.
53. 4, 7, smitten of God and *a.*
54. 11, thou *a.* tossed with tempest.
63. 9, in all their *a.* he was *a.*
Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath *a.*
Nah. 1. 12, I will *a.* no more.
Zeph. 3. 12, I will leave an *a.* people.
2 Cor. 1. 6, *a.* it is for consolation.
1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved the *a.*
Heb. 11. 37, destitute, *a.*, tormented.
Jas. 4. 9, be *a.* and mourn and weep.
5. 13, is any *a.*, let him pray.
See Ex. 1. 11, 12; 22. 22, 23.
AFFLICTION. Gen. 29. 32; Deut. 26. 7; Ps. 25. 18, looked on *a.*
Ex. 3. 7; Acts 7. 10, 11, 34, have seen *a.* of people.
Deut. 16. 3; 1 Kings 22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, bread of *a.*
2 Chron. 20. 9, cry to thee in *a.*
33. 12, in *a.* besought the Lord.
Job 5. 6, *a.* cometh not forth of the dust.
30. 16. 27, days of *a.*
36. 8, cords of *a.*
Ps. 34. 19, many are *a.* of righteous.
119. 50, this my comfort in *a.*
132. 1, remember David and all his *a.*
Isa. 30. 20, water of *a.*
48. 10, furnace of *a.*
Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of *a.*
Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen *a.*
Hos. 5. 15, in their *a.* they will seek.
Mk. 4. 17, *a.* ariseth for the word's sake.
Acts 20. 23, bonds and *a* abide me.
2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* I wrote.
4. 17, light *a.* for moment.
8. 2, great trial of *a.*
Phil. 1. 16, add *a.* to bonds.
Heb. 10. 32, great fight of *a.*
11. 25, suffer *a.* with people.
Jas. 1. 27, visit fatherless in *a.*
See 2 Kings 14. 26; Col. 1. 24.
AFFRIGHT. Isa. 21. 4, fearfulness *a.* me.
Mk. 16. 5; Lu. 24. 37, they were *a.*
Mk. 16. 6, be not *a.* ye seek Jesus.
See Deut. 7. 21; 2 Chron. 32. 18; Jer. 51. 32.
AFOOT. Mk. 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.
AFORETIME. Dan. 6. 10, prayed as *a.*
Rom. 15. 4, things were written *a.*
See Isa. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 20.
AFRAID. Mat. 14. 27; Mk. 5. 36; 6. 50; John 6. 20, be not *a.*
Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14.10; Mk. 9. 6; Lu. 2. 9, sore *a.*
Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Isa. 17. 2; Ezek. 34. 28; Mic. 4. 4; Zeph. 3. 13, none make *a.*
Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful and *a.*
1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul yet the more *a.*
Neh. 6. 9, they all made us *a.*
Job 3. 25, that I was *a.* of is come.
9. 28, I am *a.* of sorrows.
Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be *a.*
56. 3, 11, what time I am *a.*
65. 8, *a.* at thy tokens.
91. 5, *a* for terror by night.
112. 7, *a.* of evil tidings.
Isa. 51. 12, be *a.* of a man that shall die.
Mk. 9. 32; 10. 32, *a.* to ask him.
John 19. 8, Pilate was more *a.*
Gal. 4. 11, I am *a.* of you.
Heb. 11. 23, not *a.* of commandment.
See Deut. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6.
AFRESH. Heb. 6. 6.
AFTERNOON. Judg. 19. 8.
AFTERWARDS. 1 Sam 24. 5, *a.* David's heart smote him.
Ps. 73. 24, *a* receive me to glory.
Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but *a.*
24. 27, prepare work and *a.* build.
29. 11, wise man keepeth till *a.*
John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me *a.*
1 Cor. 15. 23, *a.* they that are Christ's.
See Ex. 11. 1; Mat. 21. 32; Gal. 3. 23.
AGAINST. Lu. 2. 34; Acts 19. 36; 28. 22, spoken *a.*
See Gen. 16. 12; Mat. 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23.
AGATE. Ex. 28. 19; 39. 12, an *a.*
Isa. 54. 12, make thy windows of *a.*
Ezek. 27. 16, and *a.*
AGED. 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10; Tit. 2. 2, *a.* men.
Philem. 9, Paul the *a.*
See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.
AGES. Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.
AGONE. 1 Sam. 30. 13.
AGONY. Lu. 22. 44.

AGREE. Amos 3. 3, except they be *a.*
Mat. 5. 25, *a.* with adversary.
18. 19, two of you shall *a.*
Mk. 14. 56, 59, witness *a.* not.
Acts 15. 15, to this *a.* words of the prophets.
1 John 5. 8, these three *a.* in one.
See Mat. 20. 2; Lu. 5. 36; Acts 5. 9; Rev. 17. 17.
AGREEMENT. Isa. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.
AGROUND. Acts 27. 41.
AHA. Ps. 35. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Isa. 44. 16; Ezek. 25. 3; 26. 2; 36. 2.
AILETH. Gen. 21. 17; Judg. 18. 23; 1 Sam. 11. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 5; Ps. 114. 5; Isa. 22. 1.
AIR. Job 41. 16, no *a.* can come between.
1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beateth the *a.*
14. 9, ye shall speak into *a.*
1 Thess. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a.*
See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Eccl. 10. 20; Acts 22. 23; Rev. 9. 2.
ALARM (how sounded). Num. 10. 5, when ye blow an *a.*
Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a.* of war.
Joel 2. 1, sound *a.* in holy mountain.
See 2 Chron. 13. 12; Zeph. 1. 16.
ALAS. 2 Kings 6. 5, 15, *a.* my master.
Ezek. 6. 11, stamp and say *a.*
See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 30. 7; Rev. 18. 10.
ALBEIT. Ezek. 13. 7; Philem. 19.
ALIEN. Deut. 14. 21, sell it to an *a.*
Ps. 69. 8, an *a.* unto my mother's children.
Eph. 2. 12, *a.* from commonwealth.
Heb. 11. 34, armies of the *a.*
See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Isa. 61. 5; Lam. 5. 2.
ALIENATED. Ezek. 23. 17; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 1. 21.
ALIKE. Job 21. 26, lie down *a.* in dust.
Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a.*
Eccl. 9. 2, things cometh *a.* to all.
See Ps. 139. 12; Eccl. 11. 6; Rom. 14. 5.
ALIVE. Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat presented *a.*
Num. 16. 33, went down *a.* into pit.
Deut. 4. 4, are *a.* every one of you.
32. 39; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill and I make *a.*
Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save soul *a.*
Mk. 16. 11, heard that he was *a.*
Lu. 15. 24, 32, son was dead and is *a.*
24. 23, angels who said he was *a.*
Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a.*
Rom. 6. 11, 13 *a.* to God.
1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a.*
1 Thess. 4. 15, we who are *a.* and remain.
Rev. 1. 18, I am *a.* for evermore.
See 2 Kings 5. 7; Dan. 5. 19; Rev. 2. 8; 19. 20.
ALLEGING. Acts 17. 3.
ALLEGORY. Gal. 4. 24, which things are an *a.*
ALLOW. Lu. 11. 48; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 7. 15; 14. 22.
ALLOWANCE. 2 Kings 25. 30.
ALL THINGS. 1 Cor. 6. 12, *a.* are lawful, but not expedient.
ALLURE. Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.
ALMIGHTY. Ex. 6. 3, by the name of God *A.*
Job 11. 7, canst thou find out the *A.*
29. 5, when *A.* was yet with me.
Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, I heard as voice of *A.*
Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *A.* who was, and is.
See Gen. 17. 1; Job 21. 15; Ps. 91. 1.
ALMS. Mat. 6. 1; Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33; Acts 10. 2.
ALMOND. Num. 17. 8, and yielded *a.*
Jer. 1. 11, a rod of an *a.* tree.
Eccl. 12. 5, *a.* tree shall flower.
ALOES. Ps. 45. 8, smell of . . . . and *a.*
Cant. 4. 14, *a.*, with all the chief spices.
John 19. 39, a mixture of myrrh and *a.*
ALONE. Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, bear all these people *a.*
1 Kings 11. 29, they two *a.* in field.
Job 1. 15, escaped *a.* to tell.
Ps. 136. 4, *a.* doeth great wonders.
Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by bread *a.*
Lu. 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus was *a.*
13. 8, let *a.* this year also.
See Gen. 2. 18; Mat. 18. 15; Jas. 2. 17.
ALREADY. Eccl. 1. 10; Mal. 2. 2; John 3. 18; Phil. 3. 16.
ALTAR. Mat. 5. 23, bring gift to *a.*
23. 18, swear by *a.*
1 Cor. 9. 13; 10. 18, wait at *a.*
Heb. 13. 10, we have an *a.*
See 1 Kings 13. 2; Isa. 19. 19; Acts 17. 23.
ALTER. Ps. 89. 34, nor *a.* thing gone out of my lips.
Lu. 9. 29, fashion of countenance *a.*
See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.
ALTOGETHER. Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, *a.* become filthy.
50. 21, *a.* such an one as thyself.
Cant. 5. 16, he is *a.* lovely.
See Ps. 19. 9; 39. 5; 139. 4.
ALWAYS. Job 7. 16, I would not live *a.*
Ps. 103. 9, not *a.* chide.
Mat. 28. 20, I am with you *a.*
Mk. 14. 7; John 12. 8, me ye have not *a.*
Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord *a.*
See Ps. 16. 8; Isa. 57. 16; John 11. 42.
AMAZED. Mat. 19. 25, disciples exceedingly *a.*
Mk. 2. 12; Lu. 5. 26, *a.*, and glorified God.
14. 33, he began to be sore *a.*
Lu. 9. 43, *a.* at mighty power of God.
See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 6.
AMBASSADORS. 2 Chron. 32. 31, the business of the *a.*
2 Cor. 5. 20, we are *a.* for Christ.
See Prov. 13. 17; Isa. 18. 2; 33. 7; Jer. 49. 14; Obad. 1; Eph. 6. 20.
AMBER. Ezek. 1. 4, 27; 8. 2, as the colour of *a.*
AMEN (tantamount to an oath). Num. 5. 22, the woman shall say, *A.*
Deut. 27, 15–26, the people shall say, *A.*
Ps. 41. 13; 72. 19; 89. 52, *A.* and *A.*
106. 48, let all the people say, *A.*
Mat. 6. 13, and the glory for ever, *A.*
1 Cor. 14. 16, of the unlearned say, *A.*
2 Cor. 1. 20, and in him, *A.*
Rev. 3. 14, These things saith the *A.*
See Rev. 22. 20.
AMEND. Jer. 7. 3; 26. 13; 35. 15; John 4. 52.
AMIABLE. Ps. 84. 1.
AMISS. 2 Chron. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29; Lu. 23. 41; Jas. 4. 3.
ANCHOR. Heb. 6. 19, have as an *a.* of the soul.
ANCIENT OF DAYS. Dan. 7. 22, until the *a.* came.
ANGEL. Gen. 48. 16, the *A.* who redeemed me.
Ps. 34. 7, *a.* of Lord encampeth.
78. 25, man did eat *a.* food.
Eccl. 5. 6, nor say before *a.* it was error.
Isa. 63. 9, *a.* of his presence saved them.
Hos. 12. 4, he had power over *a.*
Mat. 13. 39, reapers are the *a.*
Mk. 12. 25; Lu. 20. 36, are as *a.* in heaven.
Lu. 22. 43, an *a.* strengthening him.
John 5. 4, *a.* went down at a certain season.
Acts 12. 15, it is his *a.*
1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge *a.*
2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into *a.* of light.
Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by *a.*
16, not nature of *a.*
13. 2, entertained *a.* unawares.
1 Pet. 1. 12, *a.* desire to look into.
See Gen. 19. 1; Ps. 8. 5; Mat. 25. 41; Heb. 2. 7.
ANGER. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *a.*
Neh. 9. 17, slow to *a.*
Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me not in *a.*
30. 5, *a.* endureth but a moment.
Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir up *a.*
19. 11, discretion deferreth *a.*
Eccl. 7. 9, *a.* resteth in bosom of fools.
Mk. 3. 5, he looked on them with *a.*
Col. 3. 8, put off *a.*, wrath, malice.
See Ps. 37. 8; 85. 3; 90. 7; Prov. 16. 32.
ANGRY. Ps. 7. 11, God is *a.* with the wicked.
Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon *a.*
22. 24, make no friendship with *a.* man.
25. 23, so doth an *a.* countenance.

Jon. 4. 4, doest thou well to be *a.*
Mat. 5. 22, whosoever is *a.* with brother.
John 7. 23, are ye *a.* at me.
Eph. 4. 26, be *a.* and sin not.
Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon *a.*
See Gen. 18. 30; Prov. 21. 19; Eccl. 5. 6; 7. 9.

ANGUISH. Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not for *a.*
Job 7. 11, I will speak in *a.* of spirit.
Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and *a.* on every soul.
2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* of heart.
See Gen. 42. 21; Isa. 8. 22; John 16. 21.

ANOINT. Deut. 28. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2, *a.* not thyself.
Isa. 21. 5, arise and *a.* shield.
61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, *a.* to preach.
Mk. 14. 8, *a.* my body to burying.
Lu. 7. 46, my head thou didst not *a.*
John 9. 6, *a.* eyes of blind man.
12. 3, Mary *a.* feet of Jesus.
2 Cor. 1. 21, he which *a.* us is God.
1 John 2. 27, the same *a.* teacheth.
Rev. 3. 18, *a.* thine eyes with eyesalve.
See Judg. 9. 8; Ps. 2. 2; 84. 9; Jas. 5. 14.

ANOINTED. 1 Sam. 26. 9.

ANOINTING OIL. Ex. 30. 25, it shall be an holy *a.*
37. 29, he made the holy *a.*

ANON. Mat. 13. 20; Mk. 1. 30.

ANOTHER. Prov. 27. 2, let *a.* praise thee.
2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, *a.* gospel.
Jas. 5. 16, pray one for *a.*
See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Isa. 42. 8; 48. 11.

ANSWER (*n.*). Job 19. 16; 32. 3; Cant. 5. 6; Mic. 3. 7; John 19. 9, no *a.*
Prov. 15. 1, a soft *a.* turneth.
16. 1, *a.* of tongue from the Lord.
1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give *a.*
21, *a.* of good conscience.
See Job 35. 12; Lu. 2. 47; 2 Tim. 4. 16.

ANSWER (*v*). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be *a.*
Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt thou *a.*
Prov. 1. 28, I will not *a.*
18. 13, *a.* a matter before he heareth.
26. 4, 5, *a.* not a fool.
Eccl. 10. 19, money *a.* all things.
Lu. 21. 14, meditate not what to *a.*
2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to *a.*
Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to *a.*
Tit. 2. 9, not *a.* again.
See 1 Kings 18. 29; Ps. 138. 3; Isa. 65. 12, 24.

ANTIQUITY. Isa. 23. 7.

APART. Mat. 14. 13, desert place *a.*
23; 17. 1; Lu. 9. 28, mountain *a.*
Mk. 6. 31, come ye yourselves *a.*
See Ps. 4. 3; Zech. 12. 12; Jas. 1. 21.

APPARENTLY. Num. 12. 8.

APPEAR. Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 10; 4. 8; Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 7, *a.* of Christ.
1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward *a.*
Ps. 42. 2, when shall I *a.* before God.
90. 16, let thy work *a.*
Cant. 2. 12, flowers *a.* on earth.
Mat. 6. 16, *a.* to men to fast.
23. 28, outwardly *a.* righteous.
Rom. 7. 13, that it might *a.* sin.
2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all *a.*
12, glory in *a.*
1 Thess. 5. 22, *a.* of evil.
1 Tim. 4. 15, profiting may *a.*
See Ex. 23. 15; Mat. 24. 30; Lu. 19. 11.

APPEASE. Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 18; Acts 19. 35.

APPERTAIN. Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7; Rom. 4. 1.

APPETITE. Job 38. 39; Prov. 23. 2; Eccl. 6. 7; Isa. 29. 8.

APPLY. Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 2; 22. 17; 23. 12; Eccl. 7. 25.

APPOINT. Job 7. 3, wearisome nights are *a.*
14. 5, thou hast *a.* bounds.
30. 23, house *a.* for all living.
Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those *a.* to die.
Mat. 24. 51; Lu. 12. 46, *a.* him his portion.
Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may *a.*
1 Thess. 5. 9, not *a.* to wrath.
See Job 14. 13; Ps. 104. 19; Acts 17. 31.

APPREHEND. Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 32; Phil. 3. 12.

APPROACH. Isa. 58. 2, take delight in *a.* God.
Lu. 12. 33, where no thief *a.*
1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can *a.*
Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day *a.*
See Deut. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Ps. 65. 4.

APPROVE. Acts 2. 22, a man *a.* of God.
Rom. 16. 10, *a.* in Christ.
Phil. 1. 10, *a.* things that are excellent.
2 Tim. 2. 15, show thyself *a.*
See Ps. 49. 13; 1 Cor. 11. 19; Phil. 1. 10.

APT. 2 Kings 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24.

ARCHANGEL. 1 Thess. 4. 16, voice of *a.*
Jude 9, Michael the *a.* contending.

ARCHERS. Gen. 21. 20, and became an *a.*
49. 23, the *a.* have sorely grieved him.
1 Sam. 31. 3, and the *a.* hit him.
2 Chron. 35. 23, and the *a.* shot at king Josiah.
Job 16. 13, his *a.* compass me.
See 1 Kings 22. 34.

ARGUING. Job 6. 25.

ARGUMENTS. Job 23. 4.

ARIGHT. Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2; 23. 31.

ARISE. 1 Kings 18. 44, there *a.* a little cloud.
Neh. 2. 20, *a.* and build.
Ps. 68. 1, let God *a.*
88. 10, dead *a.* and praise thee.
112. 4, to upright *a.* light.
Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness *a.*
Mk. 2. 11; Lu. 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say *a.*
Lu. 15. 18, I will *a.* and go.
Eph. 5. 14, *a.* from the dead.
2 Pet. 1. 19, till daystar *a.*
See Isa. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.

ARMOUR (Goliath's). 1 Sam. 17. 54, but he put his *a.* in his tent.
1 Kings 22, 38, and they washed his *a.*
Isa. 22. 8, didst look in that day to *a.*
Lu. 11. 22, his *a.* wherein he trusted.
Rom. 13. 12, let us put on *a.* of light.
2 Cor. 6. 7, approving by *a.* of righteousness.
Eph. 6. 11, 13, put on the *a.* of God.
See 2 Cor. 10. 3; 1 Thess. 5. 8.

ARMS. Deut. 33. 27, underneath are the everlasting *a.*
See Gen. 49. 24; Job 22. 9; Ps. 37. 17; Mk. 10. 16.

ARMY. 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the *a.* of Israel.
Job 25. 3, is there any number of his *a.*
Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with *a.*
Acts 23. 27, then came I with an *a.*
Heb. 11. 34, *a.* of the aliens.
See Cant. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.

ARRAY. Jer. 43. 12, shall *a.* himself with land.
Mat. 6. 29; Lu. 12. 27, *a.* like one of these.
1 Tim. 2. 9, not with costly *a.*
Rev. 7. 13, *a.* in white robes.
See Job 40. 10; Rev. 17. 4; 19. 8.

ARRIVED. Lu. 8. 26; Acts 20. 15.

ARROGANCY. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Isa. 13. 11; Jer. 48. 29.

ARROW. Num. 24. 8, pierce through with *a.*
Ps. 38. 2, thine *a.* stick fast.
76. 3, brake the *a.* of the bow.
91. 5, *a.* that flieth by day.
Prov. 25. 18, false witness sharp *a.*
26. 18, casteth *a.* and death.
Ezek. 5. 16, evil *a.* of famine.
See Deut. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.

ARTIFICER. Gen. 4. 22; 1 Chron. 29. 5; 2 Chron. 34. 11; Isa. 3. 3.

ARTILLERY. 1 Sam. 20. 40.

ASCEND. Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, *a.* on high.
John 1. 51, angels of God *a.*
3. 13, no man hath *a.* to heaven.
20. 17, I am not yet *a.*

Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense *a.*
11. 12, they *a.* up to heaven.
See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8.
ASCRIBE. Deut. 32. 3; Job 36. 3; Ps. 68. 34.
ASHAMED. Job 11. 3, shall no man make *a.*
Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait be *a.*
31. 1, let me never be *a.*
34. 5, their faces were not *a.*
Isa. 45. 17, not *a.* world without end.
65. 13, ye shall be *a.*
Jer. 2. 26, as a thief is *a.*
6. 15; 8. 12, were they *a.*
12. 13, *a.* of your revenues.
14. 4, plowmen were *a.*
Lu. 16. 3, to beg I am *a.*
Rom. 1. 16, not *a.* of Gospel.
5. 5, hope maketh not *a.*
9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not be *a.*
2 Tim. 1. 8, not *a.* of testimony.
2. 15, workman that needeth not to be *a.*
Heb. 2. 11, not *a.* to call them brethren.
11. 16, not *a.* to be called their God.
1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian, not be *a.*
See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
ASHES. Gen. 18. 27, which am but dust and *a.*
Job. 2. 8, and he sat down among the *a.*
13. 12, remembrances are like unto *a.*
30. 19, and become like dust and *a.*
42. 6, and repent in dust and *a.*
Ps. 102. 9, I have eaten *a.* like bread.
Isa. 44. 20, he feedeth on *a.*
Jon. 3. 6, king sat in *a.*
Heb. 9. 13, if the *a.* of an heifer.
See 2 Sam. 13. 19; Esth. 4. 1; Isa. 58. 5; Mat. 11. 21.
ASIDE. 2 Kings 4. 4; Mk. 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.
ASK. Ps. 2. 8; Isa. 45. 11, *a.* of me.
Isa. 65. 1, sought of them that *a.* not.
Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, *a.* and it shall be given.
21. 22, whatsoever ye *a.*
Mk. 6. 22, *a.* what thou wilt.
John 14. 13; 15. 16, *a.* in my name.
Jas. 1. 5, let him *a.* of God.
1 Pet. 3. 15, *a.* reason of hope.
1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we *a.*
See Deut. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Cor. 14. 35.
ASLEEP. Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 38, but he was *a.*
26. 40; Mk. 14. 40, disciples *a.*
1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen *a.*
1 Thess. 4. 13, 15, them that are *a.*
2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell *a.*
See Cant. 7. 9.
ASP. Deut. 32. 33, the cruel venom of *a.*
Job 20. 14, 16, it is the gall of *a.*
Isa. 11. 8, play on the hole of the *a.*
Rom. 3. 13, the poison of *a.*
ASS. Num. 22. 30, am not I thine *a.*
Prov. 26. 3, bridle for *a.*
Isa. 1. 3, *a.* his master's crib.
Jer. 22. 19, burial of an *a.*
Zech. 9. 9; Mat. 21. 5, riding on *a.*
Lu. 14. 5, *a.* fallen into pit.
2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb *a.* speaking.
See Gen. 49. 14; Ex. 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.
ASSAULT. Esth. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; 17. 5.
ASSAY. Acts 9. 26, Saul *a.* to join disciples.
16. 7, they *a.* to go to Bithynia.
Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians *a.* to do.
See Deut. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.
ASSENT. 2 Chron. 18. 12; Acts 24. 9.
ASSIGNED. Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 20. 8; 2 Sam. 11. 16.
ASSIST. Rom. 16. 2.
ASSOCIATE. Isa. 8. 9.
ASSURANCE. Isa. 32. 17, effect of righteousness *a.*
Col. 2. 2, full *a.* of understanding.
1 Thess. 1. 5, gospel came in much *a.*
Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full *a.* of hope.
See Deut. 28. 66; Acts 17. 31.
ASSURE. 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.
ASSWAGE. Gen. 8. 1; Job 16. 5.
ASTONIED. Ezra 9. 3; Job 17. 8; Dan. 3. 24; 4. 19.
ASTONISHED. Mat. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mk. 1. 22; 6. 2; 11. 18; Lu. 4. 32, *a.* at his doctrine.
Lu. 2. 47, *a.* at his understanding.
5. 9, *a.* at draught of fishes.
24. 22, women made us *a.*
Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and *a.*
12. 16, saw Peter, they were *a.*
13. 12, deputy believed, being *a.*
See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12.
ASTONISHMENT. 2 Chron. 29. 8; Jer. 25. 9, *a.* and hissing.
Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of *a.*
Jer. 8. 21, *a.* hath taken hold.
See Deut. 28. 28, 37; Ezek. 5. 15.
ASTROLOGERS. Isa. 47. 13, let now the *a.*
Dan. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 7, the *a.*
ATHIRST. Mat. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.
ATONEMENT. Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, a day of *a.*
2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I make *a.*
Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received *a.*
See Lev. 4. 20; 16. 17; Num. 8. 21.
ATTAIN. Ps. 139. 6, I cannot *a.* to it.
2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chron. 11. 26, he *a.* not to first three.
Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles *a.* to righteousness.
Phil. 3. 11, 12, 16, that I might *a.*
See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 5; Ezek. 46. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 6.
ATTEND. Ps. 17. 1; 61. 1; 142. 6, *a.* to my cry.
Prov. 4. 20, my son *a.* to my words.
See Ps. 55. 2; 86. 6.
ATTENDANCE. 1 Tim. 4. 13; Heb. 7. 13.
ATTENT. 2 Chron. 6. 40; 7. 15.
ATTENTIVE. Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps. 130. 2; Lu. 19. 48.
ATTIRE. Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.
AUDIENCE. 1 Chron. 28. 8, in *a.* of our God.
Lu. 7. 1; 20. 45, in *a.* of people.
Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God give *a.*
See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.
AUGMENT. Num. 32. 14.
AUSTERE. Lu. 19. 21.
AUTHOR. 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9; 12. 2.
AUTHORITY. Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, as one having *a.*
8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, I am a man under *a.*
21. 23; Lu. 4. 36, by what *a.*
Lu. 9. 1, power and *a.* over devils.
19. 17, have *a.* over ten cities.
John 5. 27, *a.* to execute judgment.
1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all *a.*
1 Tim. 2. 2, kings and all in *a.*
12, suffer not a woman to usurp *a.*
Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all *a.*
1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and *a.* subject.
See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev. 13. 2.
AVAILETH. Esth. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Jas. 5. 16.
AVENGE. Deut. 32. 43, he will *a.* blood.
Josh. 10. 13, sun stayed till people *a.*
1 Sam. 24. 12, the Lord judge and *a.*
2 Sam. 22. 48; Ps. 18. 47, it is God that *a.* me.
Esth. 8. 13, Jews *a.* themselves.
Isa. 1. 24, I will *a.* me of mine enemies.
Lu. 18. 3, *a.* me of my adversary.
See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer. 5. 9; 9. 9.
AVENGER. Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy and *a.*
1 Thess. 4. 6, the Lord is the *a.*
See Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5.
AVERSE. Mic. 2. 8.
AVOID. Prov. 4. 15, *a.* it, pass not by it.
1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *a.* babblings.
See Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 20.
AVOUCHED. Deut. 26. 17, 18.
AWAKE. Ps. 17. 15, when I *a.*, with thy likeness.
73. 20, as a dream when one *a.*
Prov. 23. 35, *a.* I will seek it again.
Isa. 51. 9, *a.*, *a.*, put on strength.
Joel 1. 5, *a.* ye drunkards.

Zech. 13. 7, *a.* O sword.
Lu. 9. 32, when *a.* they saw his glory.
Rom. 13. 11, high time to *a.*
1 Cor. 15. 34, *a.* to righteousness.
Eph. 5. 14, *a.* thou that sleepest.
See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.

AWARE. Cant. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24; Lu. 11. 44.
AWE. Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.
AWL. Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 15. 17.
AXE. Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had lifted up *a.*
Isa. 10. 15, shall the *a.* boast.
Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, the *a.* is laid to root.
See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kings 6. 7; 2 Kings 6. 5.

B

BABBLER. Eccl. 10. 11; Acts 17. 18.
BABBLING. Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
BABE. Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of mouth of *b.*
17. 14, leave their substance to *b.*
Isa. 3. 4, *b.* shall rule over them.
Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, revealed to *b.*
Rom. 2. 20, teacher of *b.*
1 Cor. 3. 1, *b.* in Christ.
1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn *b.*
See Ex. 2. 6; Lu. 2. 12, 16; Heb. 5. 13.
BACK. Josh. 8. 26, drew not his hand *b.*
1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his *b.*
Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind *b.*
Ps. 129. 3, plowers plowed upon my *b.*
Prov. 10. 13; 19. 29; 26. 3, rod for *b.*
Isa. 38. 17, cast sins behind *b.*
50. 6, gave *b.* to smiters.
See Num. 24. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Job 26. 9.
BACKBITERS. Rom. 1. 30.
BACKBITING. Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
BACKSLIDER. Prov. 14. 14, *b.* in heart filled with his own ways.
Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, *b.* Israel.
8. 5, perpetual *b.*
14. 7, our *b.* are many.
Hos. 4. 16, as a *b.* heifer.
11. 7, bent to *b.* from me.
14. 4, will heal their *b.*
See Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6; 31. 22; 49. 4.
BACKWARD. 2 Kings 20. 10; Isa. 38. 8, let shadow return *b.*
Job 23. 8, *b.*, but I cannot perceive.
Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven *b.*
Isa. 59. 14, judgment is turned *b.*
Jer. 7. 24, they went *b.* and not forward.
See Gen. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 18. 6.
BAD. Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24, 29; Lev. 27. 12, 14, 33; Num. 13. 19; 24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17; 1 Kings 3. 9; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Cor. 5. 10, good or *b.*
See Lev. 27. 10; Ezra 4. 12; Jer. 24. 2; Mat. 31. 48.
BADGERS' SKINS. Ex. 25. 5, and *b.*
26. 14, a covering above of *b.*
BADNESS. Gen. 41. 19.
BAG. Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11, *b.* of weights.
Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in *b.*
Isa. 46. 6, lavish gold out of *b.*
Hag. 1. 6, *b.* with holes.
Lu. 12. 33, *b.* that wax not old.
John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had the *b.*
See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kings 5. 23; Prov. 7. 20.
BAKE. Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1 Sam. 28. 24; Isa. 44. 15, *b.* bread.
Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, *b.* cakes.
See Gen. 40. 17; Ex. 16. 23; Lev. 2. 4; Num. 11. 8.
BAKER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 10; 1 Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37. 21; Hos. 7. 4.
BALANCE. Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11; Ezek. 45. 10, just *b.*
Job 37. 16, the *b.* of clouds.
Ps. 62. 9, laid in *b.*, lighter than vanity.
Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7; Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11, false *b.*
Isa. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in *b.*
46. 6, weigh silver in the *b.*
Rev. 6. 5, a pair of *b.*
See Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.
BALD. 2 Kings 2. 23, go up, thou *b.* head.
Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every head *b.*
See Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek. 27. 31.
BALDNESS. Isa. 3. 24, instead of well set hair *b.*
22. 12, call to weeping and *b.*
Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy *b.* as eagle.
See Lev. 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1; Ezek. 7. 18; Amos 8. 10.
BALL. Isa. 22. 18.
BALM. Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, *b.* in Gilead.
See Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8; Ezek. 27. 17.
BANDS. Ps. 2. 3; 107. 14, break their *b.* asunder.
73. 4, there are no *b.* in their death.
Hos. 11. 4, drew them with *b.* of love.
Zech. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty and *B.*
Mat. 27. 27; Mk. 15. 16, gathered to him whole *b.*
See Job 38. 31; Eccl. 7. 26; Lu. 8. 29; Col. 2. 19.
BANISHED. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ezra 7. 26; Lam. 2. 14.
BANK. Lu. 19. 23, gavest not money into *b.*
See Gen. 41. 17; 2 Sam. 20. 15; Ezek. 47. 7.
BANNER. Ps. 20. 5, in name of God set up *b.*
See Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 4; 6. 4; Isa. 13. 2.
BANQUET. Esth. 5. 4; Job 41. 6; Cant. 2. 4; Dan. 5; Amos 6. 7.
BAPTISM. Mat. 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38; Lu. 12. 50, to be baptized with *b.*
21. 25; Mk. 11. 30; Lu. 7. 29; 20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, *b.* of John.
Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3. 3; Acts 13. 24; 19. 4, *b.* of repentance.
Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with him by *b.*
Eph. 4. 5, one Lord, one faith, one *b.*
Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of *b.*
See Mat. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
BAPTIZE. Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26, *b.* with Holy Ghost.
14, I have need to be *b.*
16, Jesus when *b.* went up.
Mk. 16. 16, he that believeth and is *b.*
Lu. 3. 7, multitude came to be *b.*
12; 7. 29, publicans to be *b.*
21, Jesus being *b.*, and praying.
7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not *b.*
John 1. 33, he that sent me to *b.*
3. 22, 23, tarried with them and *b.*
4. 1, 2, Jesus made and *b.* more.
Acts 2. 38, repent and be *b.*
41, gladly received word were *b.*
8. 12, *b.* both men and women.
16, *b.* in name of Jesus.
36, what doth hinder to be *b.*
9. 18, Saul arose and was *b.*
10. 47, can any forbid *b.*
16. 15, 33, *b.* and household.
18. 8, many believed and were *b.*
22. 16, be *b.* and wash away thy sins.
Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were *b.* into Jesus.
1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye *b.* in name of Paul.
10. 2, were all *b.* in cloud.
12. 13, all *b.* into one body.
15. 29, *b.* for the dead.
See Mat. 28. 19; John 1. 25, 28, 31.
BARBARIANS. Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.
BARBAROUS. Acts 28. 2.
BARBED. Job 41. 7.
BARBER. Ezek. 5. 1.
BARE (*v.*). Ex. 19. 4; Deut. 1. 31; Isa. 53. 12; 63. 9; Mat. 8. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 24.
BARE (*ad.*). Isa. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
BARLEY. Ex. 9. 31, *b.* was in the ear.
Deut. 8. 8, a land of wheat and *b.*
Ruth 1. 22, beginning of *b.* harvest.
John 6. 9, five *b.* loaves.

Rev. 6. 6, three measures of *b.*
BARKED. Joel 1. 7.
BARN. Job 39. 12, gather thy seed into *b.*
Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, nor gather into *b.*
13. 30, gather wheat into *b.*
Lu. 12. 18, pull down my *b.*
See 2 Kings 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag. 2. 19.
BARREL. 1 Kings 17. 12, 14; 18. 33.
BARREN. 2 Kings 2. 19, water naught and ground *b.*
Ps. 107. 34, turneth fruitful land into *b.*,
Isa. 54. 1, sing, O *b.*, thou that didst not bear.
2 Pet. 1. 8, neither *b.* nor unfruitful.
See Ex. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Lu. 23. 29.
BARS. Job 17. 16, down to the *b.* of the pit.
Ezek. 38. 11, having neither *b.* nor gates.
See 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. 107. 16; Isa. 45. 2.
BASE. Job 30. 8, children of *b.* men.
Mal. 2. 9, I have made you *b.*
Acts 17. 5, fellows of *b.* sort.
1 Cor. 1. 28, *b.* things of the world.
2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am *b.*
See 2 Sam. 6. 22; Isa. 3. 5; Ezek. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 17.
BASKET. Deut. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy *b.*
Amos 8. 1, *b.* of summer fruit.
Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; Lu. 9. 17; John 6. 13, twelve *b.*
15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, seven *b.*
16. 9; Mk. 8. 19, how many *b.*
See Gen. 40. 16; Ex. 29. 23; Judg. 6. 19; Jer. 24. 2.
BASON. John 13. 5, poureth water into a *b.*
See Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 17; Jer. 52. 19.
BASTARD. Deut. 23. 2, a *b.* shall not enter.
Zech. 9. 6, *b.* shall dwell in Ashdod.
Heb. 12. 8, *b.* and not sons.
BATH (a measure). 1 Kings 7. 26, it contained two thousand *b.*
2 Chron. 2. 10, twenty thousand *b.* of wine.
Ezra 7. 22, an hundred *b.* of wine.
Isa. 5. 10, shall yield one *b.*
BATHE. Lev. 15. 5; 17. 16; Num. 19. 7; Isa. 34. 5.
BATS. Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18; Isa. 2. 20.
BATTLE. 1 Sam. 17. 20, host shouted for *b.*
47; 2 Chron. 20. 15, the *b.* is the Lord's.
1 Chron. 5. 20, they cried to God in *b.*
Ps. 18. 39, strength to *b.*
55. 18, delivered my soul from *b.*
Eccl. 9. 11, nor *b.* to strong.
Jer. 50. 22, sound of *b.* in land.
See Job 39. 25; 41. 8; Ps. 76. 3; 140. 7.
BATTLEMENTS. Deut. 22. 8; Jer. 5. 10.
BAY TREE. Ps. 37. 35.
BEACON. Isa. 30. 17.
BEAM. Ps. 104. 3, who layeth *b.* in waters.
Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, cast out *b.*
See Judg. 16. 14; 2 Kings 6. 2; Hab. 2. 11.
BEAR (*v.*). Gen. 4. 13, greater than I can *b.*
13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to *b.*
43. 9; 44. 32, let me *b.* blame.
Ex. 28. 12, Aaron *b.* names before Lord.
Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, not able to *b.* people.
Ps. 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, they shall *b.* thee up.
Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can *b.*
Isa. 52. 11, clean that *b.* vessels.
Jer. 31. 19, *b.* reproach of youth.
Lam. 3. 27, good to *b.* yoke in youth.
Mat. 3. 11, not worthy to *b.*
27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, *b.* cross.
John 16. 12, cannot *b.* them now.
Rom. 13. 4, *b.* not sword in vain.
15. 1, *b.* infirmities of the weak.
1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *b.* all things.
15. 49, *b.* image of the heavenly.
Gal. 6. 2, 5, *b.* burdens.
17, *b.* in my body.
Esth. 1. 22; Jer. 5. 31; Dan. 2. 39, *b.* rule.
Lev. 24. 15; Ezek. 23. 49; Heb. 9. 28, *b.* sin.
Ex. 20. 16; 1 Kings 21. 10; Lu. 11. 48; John 1. 7; 5. 31; 8. 18; 15. 27; Acts 23. 11; Rom. 8. 16; 1 John 1. 2; 5. 8, *b.* witness.
See Ex. 28. 38; Deut. 1. 31; Prov. 12. 24.
BEAR (*n.*). Isa. 11. 7, cow and *b.* shall feed.
59. 11, roar like *b.*
Hos. 13. 8, as a *b.* bereaved.
Amos 5. 19, as if a man did flee from *b.*
See 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12.
BEARD. 2 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Chron. 19. 5, till *b.* be grown.
Ps. 133. 2, even Aaron's *b.*
Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on *b.*
See Lev. 13. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 13; 2 Sam. 20. 9.
BEARING. Ps. 126. 6, *b.* precious seed.
John 19. 17, *b.* cross.
Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience *b.* witness.
2 Cor. 4. 10, *b.* about in body dying of Jesus.
Heb. 13. 13, *b.* his reproach.
See Gen. 1. 29; Num. 10. 17; Mk. 14. 13.
BEAST. Job 12. 7, ask *b.*, they shall teach.
Job 18. 3, counted as *b.*
Ps. 49. 12, like *b.* that perish.
73. 22, as *b.* before thee.
Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of *b.*
Eccl. 3. 19, no pre-eminence above *b.*
1 Cor. 15. 32, fought with *b.*
Jas. 3. 7, every kind of *b.* is tamed.
2 Pet. 2. 12, as natural brute *b.*
See Lev. 11. 47; Ps. 50. 10; 147. 9; Rom. 1. 23.
BEAT. Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3, *b.* swords.
Lu. 12. 47, *b.* with many stripes.
1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that *b.* the air.
See Prov. 23. 14; Mic. 4. 13; Mk. 12. 5; 13. 9.
BEAUTIFUL. Ps. 48. 2, *b.* for situation is Sion.
Eccl. 3. 11, everything *b.* in his time.
Cant. 6. 4, thou art *b.*, O my love..
Isa. 4. 2, the branch of the Lord be *b.*
52. 1, O Zion, put on thy *b.* garments.
7; Rom. 10. 15, how *b.* are the feet.
64. 11, *b.* house is burnt up.
Jer. 13. 20, where is thy *b.* flock?
Mat. 23. 27, sepulchres which appear *b.*
Acts 3. 2, 10, at the gate called *B.*
BEAUTY. 1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3, *b.* of holiness.
Ezra 7. 27, to *b.* the Lord's house.
Ps. 27. 4, behold *b.* of the Lord.
39. 11, *b.* to consume away.
50. 2, perfection of *b.*
Prov. 31. 30, *b.* is vain.
See 2 Sam. 1. 19; Ps. 90. 17; Zech. 9. 17.
BEAUTY AND BANDS. Zech. 11. 7, two staves, *B.*
BECKON. Lu. 1. 22; John 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.
BECOMETH. Ps. 93. 5, holiness *b.* thy house.
Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 5. 3, as *b.* saints.
Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as *b.* gospel.
See Prov. 17. 7; Mat. 3. 15.
BED. Job 7. 13, when I say my *b.* shall comfort.
33. 15, in slumberings upon *b.*
Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my *b.*
Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 9; John 5. 11, take up *b.*
See 2 Kings 4. 10; Isa. 28. 20; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16.
BEDSTEAD. Deut. 3. 11, was a *b.* of iron.
BEES. Deut. 1. 44; Judg. 14. 8; Ps. 118. 12; Isa. 7. 18.
BEEVES. Lev. 22. 19; Num. 31. 28, 38.
BEFALL. Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief *b.* him.
49. 1; Deut. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, *b.* in last days.
Judg. 6. 13, why is all this *b.* us?
Ps. 91. 10, no evil *b.* thee.
Eccl. 3. 19, *b.* men, *b.* beasts, one thing *b.*
See Lev. 10. 19; Deut. 31. 17; Acts 20. 19.
BEG. Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. 4; Lu. 16. 3.
BEGGARLY. Gal. 4. 9.
BEGIN. Ezek. 9. 6, *b.* at my sanctuary.
1 Pet. 4. 17, judgment *b.* at house of God.
See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.
BEGINNING. Gen. 1. 1, in the *b.* God created heaven.

Job 8. 7, though thy *b.* was small.
Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *b.* of wisdom.
119. 160, word true from *b.*
Eccl. 7. 8, better end than *b.*
Mat. 19. 8, from *b.* not so.
Lu. 24. 47, *b.* at Jerusalem.
John 1. 1, in the *b.* was the Word.
2. 11, this *b.* of miracles.
Heb. 3. 14, hold *b.* of confidence.
Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22, 13, I am the *b.*
See 1 Chron. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22. 23; Col. 1. 18.
BEGOTTEN. Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5; 5. 5, this day have I *b.* thee.
1 Pet. 1. 3, *b.* to a lively hope.
See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Philem. 10.
BEGUILE. Gen. 29. 25; Josh. 9. 22, wherefore hast thou *b.* me.
2 Pet. 2. 14, *b.* unstable souls.
See Num. 25. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3.
BEGUN. Gal. 3. 3, having *b.* in Spirit.
Phil. 1. 6, hath *b.* good work.
See Deut. 3. 24; 2 Cor. 8. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 11.
BEHALF. Job 36. 2, speak on God's *b.*
Phil. 1. 29, in *b.* of Christ.
See 2 Chron. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12.
BEHAVE. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30, David *b.* wisely.
1 Chron. 19. 13, *b.* ourselves valiantly.
Ps. 101. 2, I will *b.* wisely.
Isa. 3. 5, child shall *b.* proudly.
1 Thess. 2. 10, how unblameably we *b.*
1 Tim. 3. 2, bishop of good *b.*
See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3.
BEHEADED. Mat. 14. 10; Mk. 6. 16; Lu. 9. 9; Rev. 20. 4.
BEHIND. Ex. 10. 26, not hoof be left *b.*
Phil. 3. 13, things which are *b.*
Col. 1. 24, fill up what is *b.*
See 1 Kings 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
BEHOLD. Ps. 37. 37, *b.* the upright.
Mat. 18. 10, their angels always *b.*
John 17. 24, that they may *b.* glory.
2 Cor. 3. 18, *b.* as in a glass.
See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 37.
BEHOVED. Lu. 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17.
BELIEF. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
BELIEVE. Num. 14. 11, how long ere they *b.* me.
2 Chron. 20. 20, *b.* Lord, *b.* prophets.
Ps. 78. 22, they *b.* not in God.
Prov. 14. 15, simple *b.* every word.
Mat. 8. 13, as thou hast *b.* so be it.
9. 28, *b.* ye that I am able.
21. 25; Mk. 11. 31, why then did ye not *b.*
27. 42, come down and we will *b.*
Mk. 5. 36; Lu. 8. 50, only *b.*
9. 23, canst *b.* all things possible.
11. 24, *b.* that ye receive.
16. 13, neither *b.* they them.
Lu. 1. 1, things most surely *b.*
8. 13, which for a while *b.*
24. 25, slow of heart to *b.*
41, *b.* not for joy.
John 1. 7, all through him might *b.*
2. 22, they *b.* the scripture.
3. 12, *b.* heavenly things.
5. 44, how can ye *b.* which receive honour.
47, how shall ye *b.* my words.
6. 36, seen me and *b.* not.
7. 5, neither did his brethren *b.*
48, have any of the rulers *b.*?
10. 38, *b.* the works.
11. 15, to intent ye may *b.*
26, never die, *b.* thou this?
48, all men will *b.*
12. 36, *b.* in the light.
17. 21, the world may *b.*
20. 25, I will not *b.*
29, have not seen yet have *b.*
Acts 4. 32, multitude of them that *b.*
13. 39, all that *b.* are justified.
48, ordained to eternal life *b.*
16. 34, *b.* with all his house.
Rom. 4. 11, father of all that *b.*
18, against hope *b.* in hope.
9. 33, *b.* not ashamed.
10. 14, how shall they *b.*
1 Cor. 7. 12, wife that *b.* not.
2 Cor. 4. 13, we *b.* and therefore speak.
Gal. 3. 22, promise to them that *b.*
2 Thess. 1. 10, admired in all that *b.*
Heb. 10. 39, *b.* to saving of soul.
11. 6, must *b.* that he is.
Jas. 2. 19, devils *b.* and tremble.
1 Pet. 2. 6, he that *b.* shall not be confounded.
See Ex. 4. 5; 19. 9; Isa. 43. 10; Mat. 21. 22; John 8. 24; 10. 37; Acts 9. 26.
BELLY. Gen. 3. 14; Job 15. 2; Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7. 19; John 7. 38; Rom. 16. 18; Phil. 3. 19; Tit. 1. 12.
BELONGETH. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; Heb. 10. 30.
BELOVED. Deut. 33. 12, *b.* dwell in safety.
Ps. 127. 2, giveth his *b.* sleep.
Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, 19, greatly *b.*
Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; Mk. 1. 11; 9. 7; Lu. 3. 22; 9. 35; 2 Pet. 1. 17, *b.* son.
Rom. 11. 28, *b.* for fathers' sakes.
Eph. 1. 6, accepted in the *b.*
Col. 4. 9; Philem. 16, *b.* brother.
See Neh. 13. 26; Cant. 2. 16; Rom. 16. 9.
BEMOAN. Job 42. 11; Jer. 15. 5; Nah. 3. 7.
BEND. Ps. 11. 2; Isa. 60. 14; Ezek. 17. 7.
BENEATH. Prov. 15. 24, depart from hell *b.*
Isa. 14. 9, hell from *b.* is moved.
John 8. 23, ye are from *b.*
See Deut. 4. 39; Jer. 31. 37.
BENEFACTORS. Lu. 22. 25.
BENEFIT. Ps. 68. 19, loadeth us with *b.*
1 Tim. 6. 2, partakers of the *b.*
See 2 Chron. 32. 25; Ps. 103. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 15; Philem. 14.
BENEVOLENCE. 1 Cor. 7. 3.
BEREAVE. Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14, *b.* of children.
Eccl. 4. 8, *b.* my soul of God.
Jer. 15. 7; 18. 21, I will *b.* thee.
See Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
BESEECH. Job 42. 4, hear I *b.* thee.
Mat. 8. 5; Lu. 7. 3, centurion *b.* him.
Lu. 9. 38, I *b.* thee, look on my son.
2 Cor. 5. 20, as though God did *b.* you.
Eph. 4. 1, *b.* you to walk.
Philem. 9, for love's sake *b.* thee.
See Ex. 33. 18; Jon. 1. 14; Rom. 12. 1.
BESET. Ps. 22. 12; 139. 5; Hos. 7. 2; Heb. 12. 1.
BESIDE. Mk. 3. 21; Acts 26. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 13.
BESIEGE. Deut. 28. 52; Eccl. 9. 14; Isa. 1. 8.
BESOUGHT. Ex. 32. 11; Deut. 3. 23; 1 Kings 13. 6; 2 Chron. 33. 12; Jer. 26. 19, *b.* the Lord.
Mat. 8. 31; Mk. 5. 10; Lu. 8. 31, devils *b.* him.
34; Lu. 8. 37, *b.* him to depart.
John 4. 40, *b.* that he would tarry.
2 Cor. 12. 8, I *b.* the Lord thrice.
See Gen. 42. 21; Esth. 8. 3.
BEST. 1 Sam. 15. 9, 15, spared *b.* of sheep.
Ps. 39. 5, at *b.* state vanity.
Lu. 15. 22, *b.* robe.
1 Cor. 12. 31, *b.* gifts.
See Gen. 43. 11; Deut. 23. 16; 2 Sam. 18. 4.
BESTEAD. Isa. 8. 21.
BESTIR. 2 Sam. 5. 24.
BESTOW. Lu. 12. 17, no room to *b.* my fruits.
1 Cor. 15. 10, grace *b.* on us not in vain.
Gal. 4. 11, lest I have *b.* labour in vain.
1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father *b.*
See 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 63. 7; John 4. 38.
BETHINK. 1 Kings 8. 47; 2 Chron. 6. 37.
BETIMES. Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chron. 36. 15; Job 8. 5; Prov. 13. 24.
BETRAY. Mat. 26. 16; Mk. 14. 11; Lu. 22. 21, 22, opportunity to *b.*
27. 4, I *b.* innocent blood.
1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was *b.*
See Mat. 24. 10; Mk. 14. 18; John 6. 64; 21. 20.

BETROTH. Hos. 2. 19, 20.
BETTER. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey *b.* than sacrifice.
1 Kings 19. 4, I am not *b.* than my fathers.
Ps. 63. 3, lovingkindness *b.* than life.
Eccl. 4. 9, two are *b.* than one.
7. 10, former days *b.* than these.
Mat. 12. 12, man *b.* than a sheep.
Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the old is *b.*
Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other *b.* than himself.
Heb. 1. 4, much *b.* than angels.
11. 16, a *b.* country.
2 Pet. 2. 21, *b.* not have known the way.
See Eccl. 2. 24; Cant. 1. 2; Jon. 4. 3.
BEWAIL. Lu. 8. 52, all wept and *b.* her.
Lu. 23. 27, of women which also *b.*
2 Cor. 12. 21, *b.* many who have sinned.
See Deut. 21. 13; Judg. 11. 37; Rev. 18. 9.
BEWARE. Judg. 13. 4, *b.* and drink not wine.
Job 36. 18, *b.* lest he take thee away.
Mat. 16. 6; Mk. 8. 15; Lu. 12. 1, *b.* of leaven.
Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, *b.* of scribes.
Lu. 12. 15, *b.* of covetousness.
Phil. 3. 2, *b.* of dogs, *b.* of evil workers.
See Deut. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.
BEWITCHED. Acts 8. 9; Gal. 3. 1.
BEWRAY. Isa. 16. 3; Prov. 27. 16; 29. 24; Mat. 26. 73.
BEYOND. Num. 22. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
BIER. 2 Sam. 3. 31; Lu. 7. 14.
BILLOWS. Ps. 42. 7; Jon. 2. 3.
BIND. Prov. 6. 21, *b.* them continually upon heart.
Isa. 61. 1, *b.* up brokenhearted.
Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, *b.* strong man.
16. 19; 18. 18, *b.* on earth.
See Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.
BIRD. 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered not *b.* to rest.
Cant. 2. 12, time of the singing of *b.*
Jer. 12. 9, heritage like a speckled *b.*
Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, *b.* of the air have nests.
See Ps. 11. 1; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; Eccl. 10. 20.
BIRTH. John 9. 1, blind from *b.*
Gal. 4. 19, of whom I travail in *b.*
See Eccl. 7. 1; Isa. 66. 9; Lu. 1. 14.
BIRTHDAY. Gen. 40. 20, which was Pharaoh's *b.*
Mat. 14. 6; Mk. 6. 21, when Herod's *b.* was kept.
BIRTHRIGHT. Gen. 25. 31; 27. 36; Heb. 12. 16.
BISHOP (qualifications of). 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man desire office of *b.*
Tit. 1. 7, *b.* must be blameless.
1 Pet. 2. 25, Shepherd and *B.* of your souls.
See Acts 1. 20; Phil. 1. 1.
BIT. Ps. 32. 9; Jas. 3. 3.
BITE. Prov. 23. 32, at last it *b.* like serpent.
Mic. 3. 5, prophets that *b.* with teeth.
Gal. 5. 15, if ye *b.* and devour one another.
See Eccl. 10. 8; Amos 5. 19; 9. 3.
BITTER. Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with *b.* herbs.
Deut. 32. 24, devoured with *b.* destruction.
Job. 13. 26, writest *b.* things.
Isa. 5. 20, that put *b.* for sweet.
24. 9, drink *b.* to them that drink it.
Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and *b.*
Mat. 26. 75; Lu. 22. 62, Peter wept *b.*
Col. 3. 19, be not *b.* against them.
See Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kings 14. 26.
BITTERNESS. Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Isa. 38. 15, in *b.* of soul.
Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own *b.*
Acts 8. 23, in the gall of *b.*
Eph. 4. 31, let all *b.* be put away.
Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of *b.*
See 1 Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 25; Rom. 3. 14.
BLACK. Mat. 5. 36; Jude 13; Rev. 6. 5.
BLADE. Judg. 3. 22; Mat. 13. 26; Mk. 4. 28.
BLAME. 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 20; Gal. 2. 11; Eph. 1. 4.
BLAMELESS. 1 Cor. 1. 8, be *b.* in day of the Lord.
Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be *b.*
See Mat. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7.
BLASPHEME. 2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion to enemies to *b.*
Isa. 52. 5, my name continually is *b.*
Mat. 9. 3, scribes said, this man *b.*
Mk. 3. 29, *b.* against Holy Ghost.
Acts 26. 11, I compelled them to *b.*
Rom. 2. 24, name of God is *b.* through you.
Jas. 2. 7, *b.* that worthy name.
See 1 Kings 21. 10; Ps. 74. 10, 18; 1 Tim. 1. 20.
BLASPHEMY. Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *b.*
26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, he hath spoken *b.*
Lu. 5. 21, who is this which speaketh *b.*?
See 2 Kings 19. 3; Ezek. 35. 12; Mat. 15. 19.
BLAST. Gen. 41. 6; Deut. 28. 22; 1 Kings 8. 37.
BLAZE. Mk. 1. 45.
BLEATING. Judg. 5. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.
BLEMISH. Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no *b.*
Eph. 5. 27, holy and without *b.*
1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without *b.* and spot.
See Lev. 21. 17; Deut. 15. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 25.
BLESS. Deut. 28. 3, *b.* in city, *b.* in field.
1 Chron. 4. 10, Oh that thou wouldest *b.* me.
Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is *b.*
Isa. 32. 20, *b.* are ye that sow.
65. 16, *b.* himself in God of truth.
Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, *b.* them that curse.
Acts 20. 35, more *b.* to give than receive.
2 Cor. 11. 32, *b.* for evermore.
Tit. 2. 13, looking for that *b.* hope.
Rev. 14. 12, *b.* are dead that die in Lord.
See Gen. 22. 17; Hag. 2. 19; Jas. 3. 9, 10.
BLESSING. Deut. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2, turned curse into *b.*
Job 29. 13, *b.* of him that was ready to perish.
Prov. 10. 22, *b.* of Lord maketh rich.
28. 20, faithful man shall abound with *b.*
Isa. 65. 8, destroy it not, a *b.* is in it.
Mal. 2. 2, I will curse your *b.*
3. 10, pour you out a *b.*
Rom. 15. 29, fulness of *b.* of Gospel.
1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of *b.* which we bless.
Jas. 3. 10, proceed *b.* and cursing.
Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive honour and *b.*
See Gen. 27. 35; 39. 5; Deut. 11. 26, 29.
BLIND (*v.*). Ex. 23. 8, the gift *b.* the wise.
2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds were *b.*
1 John 2. 11, darkness hath *b.*
See Deut. 16. 19; 1 Sam. 12. 3.
BLINDNESS. Eph. 4. 18, because of *b.* of their heart.
See Deut. 28. 28; 2 Kings 6. 18; Zech. 12. 4.
BLOOD. Gen. 9. 6, whoso sheddeth man's *b.*
Josh. 2. 19; 1 Kings 2. 32, *b.* on head.
Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from *b.*-guiltiness.
72. 14, precious shall *b.* be in his sight.
Prov. 29. 10, the *b.*-thirsty hate upright.
Isa. 9. 5, garments rolled in *b.*
Jer. 2. 34, the *b.* of poor innocents.
Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of *b.*
18. 13; 33. 5, his *b.* be upon him.
Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with *b.*
Mat. 9. 20; Mk. 5. 25; Lu. 8. 43, issue of *b.*
16. 17, flesh and *b.* hath not revealed.
27. 4, I have betrayed innocent *b.*
25, his *b.* be on us and our children.
Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20, my *b.* shed.
Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new testament in my *b.*
44, sweat as drops of *b.* falling.
John 1. 13, born not of *b.*
6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my *b.*
Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from *b.*
17. 26, made of one *b.*
20. 28, church purchased with his *b.*
Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his *b.*
5. 9, justified by his *b.*
1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of *b.* of Christ.
11. 27, guilty of body and *b.* of the Lord.
15. 50, flesh and *b.* cannot inherit.

Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption through his *b.*
Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of *b.*
10. 29; 13. 20, *b.* of the covenant.
1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious *b.* of Christ.
Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the *b.* of the Lamb.
See Gen. 9. 4; Ex. 4. 9; 12. 13; Lev. 3. 17; Ps. 55. 23; Rev. 16. 6; 17. 6.

BLOSSOM. Isa. 35. 1, desert shall *b.* as the rose.
Hab. 3. 17, fig tree shall not *b.*
See Gen. 40. 10; Num. 17. 5; Isa. 27. 6.

BLOT. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev. 3. 5, *b.* out of book.
Isa. 44. 22, *b.* out as thick cloud.
Acts 3. 19, repent that sins may be *b.* out.
Col. 2. 14, *b.* out handwriting.
See Deut. 9. 14; 2 Kings 14. 27; Jer. 18. 23.

BLUSH. Ezra 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.

BOAST (*n.*). Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17, 23; 3. 27.

BOAST (*v.*). 1 Kings 20. 11, not *b.* as he that putteth it off.
Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, *b.* themselves.
Prov. 27. 1, *b.* not of to-morrow.
2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may *b.* myself a little.
Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should *b.*
Jas. 3. 5, tongue *b.* great things.
See 2 Chron. 25. 19; Prov. 20. 14; Jas. 4. 16.

BOATS. John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.

BODY. Job 19. 26, worms destroy this *b.*
Prov. 5. 11, when thy flesh and *b.* are consumed.
Mat. 5. 29, *b.* cast into hell.
6. 22; Lu. 11. 34, *b.* full of light.
25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for *b.*
Mk. 5. 29, felt in *b.* that she was healed.
Lu. 17. 37, wheresoever the *b.* is.
John 2. 21, the temple of his *b.*
Acts 19. 12, from his *b.* were brought.
Rom. 6. 6, *b.* of sin destroyed.
7. 24, *b.* of this death.
12. 1, present your *b.* a living sacrifice.
4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members, one *b.*
1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my *b.*
13. 3, though I give my *b.* to be burned.
2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the *b.*
12. 2, whether in *b.* or out of the *b.*
Gal. 6. 17, I bear in *b.* marks.
Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious *b.*
1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own *b.* on tree.
See Gen. 47. 18; Deut. 28. 4; Rom. 12. 5.

BODILY. Lu. 3. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Col. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 8.

BOLD. Eccl. 8. 1, the *b.* of face changed.
John 7. 26, he speaketh *b.*
2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be *b.*
Eph. 3. 12, we have *b.* and access.
Heb. 4. 16, let us come *b.* to throne.
1 John 4. 17, have *b.* in day of judgment.
See Prov. 28. 1; Acts 13. 46; Rom. 10. 20.

BOND. Acts 8. 23, in *b.* of iniquity.
Eph. 4. 3, *b.* of peace.
Col. 3. 14, *b.* of perfectness.
See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Lu. 13. 16.

BONDAGE. John 8. 33, never in *b.* to any man.
See Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 5. 1; Heb. 2. 15.

BONDMAID. Lev. 19. 20, a woman that is a *b.*
25. 44, and thy *b.*

BONDMAN. Deut. 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18.

BONDMEN. Lev. 25. 39, both thy *b.*

BONDWOMAN. Gen. 21. 10; Gal. 4. 30.

BONE. Ex. 12. 46; Num. 9. 12, neither shall ye break a *b.* thereof.
Job 20. 11, *b.* full of sin.
40. 18, *b.* as pieces of brass.
Ps. 51. 8, the *b.* broken may rejoice.
Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his *b.*
Mat. 23. 27, full of dead men's *b.*
Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh and *b.*
See Gen. 2. 23; Ezek. 37. 7; John 19. 36.

BOOK. Job 19. 23, printed in a *b.*
31. 35, adversary had written a *b.*
Isa. 34. 16, seek out of the *b.* of the Lord.
Mal. 3. 16, *b.* of remembrance.
Lu. 4. 17, when he had opened *b.*
John 21. 25, world could not contain *b.*
Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27; 22. 19, *b.* of life.
Rev. 22. 19, take away from words of *b.*
See Ex. 17. 14; Ezra 4. 15; Acts 19. 19; 2 Tim. 4. 13.

BOOTH. Job 27. 18; Jon. 4. 5.

BOOTHS. Lev. 23. 42, ye shall dwell in *b.*
Neh. 8. 14, Israel shall dwell in *b.*

BOOTY. Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32; Hab. 2. 7; Zeph. 1. 13.

BORN. Job 5. 7, man *b.* to trouble.
14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Mat. 11. 11, *b.* of a woman.
Ps. 87. 4, this man was *b.* there.
Isa. 9. 6, unto us a child is *b.*
66. 8, shall a nation be *b.* at once.
John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, *b.* of God.
3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, *b.* again.
6. 8, *b.* of Spirit.
1 Cor. 15. 8, as one *b.* out of due time.
1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-*b.* babes.
See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccl. 3. 2.

BORNE. Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then I could have *b.* it.
Isa. 53. 4, *b.* our griefs, carried our sorrows.
Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, grievous to be *b.*
See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Mat. 20. 12.

BORROW. Deut. 15. 6; 28. 12, lend but not *b.*
Ps. 37. 21, wicked *b.* and payeth not.
Prov. 22. 7, the *b.* is servant.
Mat. 5. 42, him that would *b.* of thee.
See Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 22. 14; 2 Kings 4. 3.

BOSOM. Ps. 35. 13, prayer returned into own *b.*
Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his *b.*
Isa. 40. 11, carry lambs in *b.*
Lu. 16. 22, carried into Abraham's *b.*
John 1. 18, in the *b.* of the Father.
13. 23, leaning on Jesus' *b.*
See Ex. 4. 6; Deut. 13. 6; Job 31. 33.

BOSSES. Job 15. 26.

BOTCH. Deut. 28. 27, 35.

BOTTLE. Judg. 4. 19, a *b.* of milk.
1 Sam. 1. 24; 10. 3; 16. 20; 2 Sam. 16. 1, a *b.* of wine.
Ps. 56. 8, put thou my tears into thy *b.*
119. 83, like a *b.* in the smoke.
See Gen. 21. 14, 15; Hab. 2. 15.

BOTTLES. Josh. 9. 13, these *b.* of wine.
1 Sam. 25. 18, and two *b.* of wine.
Job 32. 19, ready to burst like new *b.*
Hos. 7. 5, sick with *b.* of wine.
Mat. 9. 17; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37, new wine in old *b.*

BOTTOMLESS. Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8; 20. 1, 2, the *b.* pit.

BOUGH. Gen. 49. 22; Judg. 9. 48; Deut. 24. 20; Job 14. 9; Ps. 80. 10; Ezek. 31. 30.

BOUGHT. Lu. 14. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 1.

BOUND. Ps. 107. 10, being *b.* in affliction.
Prov. 22. 15, foolishness *b.* in heart of child.
Acts 20. 22, *b.* in spirit to Jerusalem.
1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *b.* to a wife.
2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not *b.*
Heb. 13. 3, in bonds as *b.* with them.
See Gen. 44. 30; Mat. 16. 19; Mk. 5. 4.

BOUNTY. 1 Kings 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 5.

BOUNTIFUL. Prov. 22. 9, a *b.* eye shall be blessed.
Isa. 32. 5, nor churl said to be *b.*
See Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 17; 2 Cor. 9. 6.

BOWELS. Gen. 43. 30, his *b.* did yearn.
Isa. 63. 15, where is sounding of thy *b.*
2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened in *b.*
Col. 3. 12, *b.* of mercies.
Phil. 1. 8, after you in *b.* of Christ.
2. 1, if there be any *b.*
1 John 3. 17, *b.* of compassion.
See Acts 1. 18; Philem. 12.

BOWLS. Num. 7. 25, one silver *b.*
Eccl. 12. 6, golden *b.* be broken.
Amos 6. 6, that drink wine in *b.*
Zech. 4. 2, with a *b.* upon the top of it.
BRACELET. Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35. 22; Isa. 3. 19.
BRAKE. 2 Kings 23. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 4, Josiah *b.* images.
Mat. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mk. 6. 41; 8. 6; 14. 22; Lu. 9. 16; 22. 19; 24. 30; 1 Cor. 11. 24, blessed and *b.*
See Ex. 32. 19; 1 Sam. 4. 18; Lu. 5. 6; John 19. 32.
BRAMBLE. Judg. 9. 14; Isa. 34. 13; Lu. 6. 44.
BRANCH. Job 14. 7, tender *b.* not cease.
Prov. 11. 28, righteous flourish as *b.*
Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous *b.*
Mat. 13. 32; Lu. 13. 19, birds lodge in *b.*
21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; John 12. 13, cut down *b.*
See Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 2, 4, 5, 6; Rom. 11. 16.
BRAND. Judg. 15. 5, set the *b.* on fire.
Zech. 3. 2, as a fire *b.* plucked out.
BRASS. Deut. 8. 9; 28. 23; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
BRAVERY. Isa. 3. 18.
BRAWLER. Prov. 25. 24; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.
BRAY. Job 6. 5; 30. 7; Prov. 27. 22.
BREACH. Isa. 58. 12, the repairer of the *b.*
Lam. 2. 13, thy *b.* is great like the sea.
See Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Amos 4. 3; 6. 11.
BREAD. Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by *b.* alone.
Ruth 1. 6, visited people in giving them *b.*
1 Kings 17. 6, ravens brought *b.* and flesh.
Job 22. 7, withholden *b.* from hungry.
33. 20, soul abhorreth *b.*
Ps. 132. 15, satisfy poor with *b.*
Prov. 9. 17, *b.* eaten in secret.
12. 11; 20. 13; 28. 19, satisfied with *b.*
31. 27, eateth not *b.* of idleness.
Eccl. 11. 1, cast *b.* on waters.
Isa. 33. 16, *b.* given and waters sure.
55. 2, money for that which is not *b.*
10, seed to sower, *b.* to eater.
Mat. 4. 3; Lu. 4. 3, stones made *b.*
6. 11; Lu. 11. 11, give us daily *b.*
15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, take children's *b.*
Lu. 24. 35, known in breaking *b.*
Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 27. 35, breaking *b.*
2 Thess. 3. 8, eat any man's *b.* for nought.
See Ex. 16. 4; 23. 25; Josh. 9. 5; Judg. 7. 13.
BREAK. Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, day *b.* and shadows flee.
Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not *b.*
Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, *b.* up fallow ground.
Acts 21. 13, to weep and *b.* my heart.
See Ps. 2. 3; Mat. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Cor. 10. 16.
BREATH. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, *b.* of life.
Isa. 2. 22, cease from man whose *b.*
Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause *b.* to enter.
Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life and *b.*
See Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6.
BREATHE. Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. 9; John 20. 22.
BREECHES. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4; Ezek. 44. 18.
BRETHREN. Mat. 23. 8, all ye are *b.*
Mk. 10. 29; Lu. 18. 29, no man left house or *b.*
Col. 1. 2, faithful *b.* in Christ.
1 John 3. 14, because we love the *b.*
See Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5.
BRIBE. 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I received any *b.*
Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of *b.*
See 1 Sam. 8. 3; Isa. 33. 15; Job 15. 34.
BRICK. Gen. 11. 3; Ex. 1. 14; 5. 7; Isa. 9. 10; 65. 3.
BRIDE. Isa. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
BRIDEGROOM. Mat. 25. 1, to meet the *b.*
John 3. 29, because of *b.* voice.
See Ps. 19. 5; Isa. 62. 5; Mat. 9. 15.
BRIDLE. Prov. 26. 3, a *b.* for the ass.
Jas. 1. 26, *b.* not his tongue.
3. 2, able to *b.* whole body.
See 2 Kings 19. 28; Ps. 39. 1; Isa. 37. 29.
BRIGANDINE. Jer. 46. 4; 51. 3.
BRIGHT. Job 37. 21, *b.* light in the clouds.
Isa. 60. 3, to *b.* of thy rising.
62. 1, righteousness go forth as *b.*
Mat. 17. 5, *b.* cloud overshadowed.
2 Thess. 2. 8, *b.* of his coming.
Heb. 1. 3, the *b.* of his glory.
Rev. 22. 16, the *b.* and morning star.
See Lev. 13. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zech. 10. 1.
BRIMSTONE. Gen. 19. 24, rained upon Sodom and Gomorrah *b.*
Isa. 30. 33, like a stream of *b.*
Rev. 9. 17, issued fire and *b.*
14. 10, tormented with fire and *b.*
19. 20, a lake of fire and *b.*
BRINK. Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Josh. 3. 8.
BROAD. Ps. 119. 96; Mat. 7. 13; 23. 5.
BROIDERED. Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 27. 7, 16, 24, *b.* work.
See Ex. 28. 4; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
BROILED. Lu. 24. 42.
BROKEN. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 69. 20, *b.* heart.
John 10. 35, scripture cannot be *b.*
19. 36, bone shall not be *b.*
Eph. 2. 14, *b.* down middle wall.
See Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.
BROOD. Lu. 13. 34.
BROOK. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; 110. 7.
BROTH. Judg. 6. 19; Isa. 65. 4.
BROTHER. Prov. 17. 17, *b.* born for adversity.
18. 9, slothful *b.* to waster.
19, *b.* offended harder to be won.
24. friend closer than *b.*
Eccl. 4. 8, neither child nor *b.*
Mat. 10. 21, *b.* shall deliver up *b.*
1 Cor. 6. 6, *b.* goeth to law with *b.*
2 Thess. 3. 15, admonish as *b.*
See Gen. 4. 9; Mat. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mk. 3. 35.
BROTHERLY. Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Heb. 13. 1, *b.* love.
See Amos 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.
BROW. Isa. 48. 4; Lu. 4. 29.
BRUISE (*n.*). Isa. 1. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUISE (*v.*). 2 Kings 18. 21, staff of this *b.* reed.
Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, *b.* reed shall he not break.
53. 5, *b.* for our iniquities.
See Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.
BRUIT. Jer. 10. 22; Nah. 3. 19.
BRUTISH. Ps. 92. 6, a *b.* man knoweth not.
Prov. 30. 2, I am more *b.* than any.
Jer. 10. 21, pastors are become *b.*
See Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. 21. 31.
BUCKET. Num. 24. 7; Isa. 40. 15.
BUCKLER. 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4; Prov. 2. 7.
BUD. Num. 17. 8; Isa. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7.
BUFFET. Mat. 26. 67; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
BUILD. Ps. 127. 1, labour in vain that *b.*
Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *b.* up.
Isa. 58. 12, *b.* old waste places.
Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 48, wise man *b.* on rock.
Lu. 14. 30, began to *b.*, not able to finish.
Acts 20. 32, able to *b.* you up.
Rom. 15. 20, lest I *b.* on another.
1 Cor. 3. 12, if any *b.* on this foundation.
Eph. 2. 22, in whom ye are *b.* together.
See 1 Chron. 17. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 9; Eccl. 2. 4.
BUILDER. Ps. 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, *b.* refused.
1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-*b.*
Heb. 11. 10, whose *b.* and maker is God.
See 1 Kings 5. 18; Ezra 3. 10.
BUILDING. 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21; Col. 2. 7.
BULRUSH. Ex. 2. 3; Isa. 18. 2; 58. 5.
BULWARK. Isa. 26. 1, salvation for walls and *b.*
See Deut. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Eccl. 9. 14.
BUNDLE. Gen. 42. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 29; Mat. 13. 30; Acts 28. 3.
BURDEN. Ps. 55. 22, cast thy *b.* on the Lord.

Eccl. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a *b.*
Mat. 11. 30, my *b.* is light.
20. 12, borne *b.* and heat of day.
23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, bind heavy *b.*
Gal. 6. 2, 5, bear his own *b.*
See Num. 11. 11; Acts 15. 28; 2 Cor. 12. 16.

BURDENSOME. Zech. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 6.

BURIAL. Eccl. 6. 3; Jer. 22. 19; Mat. 26. 12; Acts 8. 2.

BURN. Ps. 39. 3, musing the fire *b.*
Prov. 26. 23, *b.* lips and wicked heart.
Isa. 9. 18, wickedness *b.* as fire.
33. 14, dwell with everlasting *b.*
Mal. 4. 1, day that shall *b.* as oven.
Mat. 13. 30, bind tares to *b.* them.
Lu. 3. 17, chaff *b.* with fire unquenchable.
12. 35, loins girded and lights *b.*
24. 32, did not our heart *b.*
John 5. 35, he was a *b.* and shining light.
1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be *b.*
Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be *b.*
Rev. 4. 5, lamps *b.* before throne.
19. 20, into a lake *b.*
See Gen. 44. 18; Ex. 3. 2; 21. 25.

BURNT-OFFERING. Ps. 40. 6, *b.* thou hast not required.
Isa. 61. 8, I hate robbery for *b.*
Jer. 6. 20, your *b.* not acceptable.
Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than *b.*
Mk. 12. 33, love neighbour more than *b.*
See Gen. 22. 7; Lev. 1. 4; 6. 9.

BURST. Job 32. 19; Prov. 3. 10; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37.

BURY. Mat. 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, suffer me to *b.* my father.
22; Lu. 9. 60, let dead *b.* dead.
John 19. 40, manner of the Jews is to *b.*
Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, *b.* with him by baptism.
1 Cor. 15. 4, he was *b.* and rose again.
See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Mat. 14. 12.

BUSHEL. Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 11. 38.

BUSINESS. 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's *b.* requireth haste.
Ps. 107. 23, do *b.* in great waters.
Prov. 22. 29, diligent in *b.*
Lu. 2. 49, about my Father's *b.*
Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in *b.*
1 Thess. 4. 11, study to do your own *b.*
See Josh. 2. 14; Judg. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 30.

BUSYBODIES. 2 Thess. 3. 11, but are *b.*
1 Tim. 5. 13, tattlers also and *b.*
1 Pet. 4. 15, *b.* in other men's matters.
See Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thess. 4. 11.

BUTLER. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 9.

BUTTER. Isa. 7. 15, 22, *b.* and honey shall he eat.
See Judg. 5. 25; Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 30. 33.

BUY. Lev. 22. 11, *b.* any soul with money.
Prov. 23. 23, *b.* the truth.
Isa. 55. 1, *b.* and eat, *b.* wine and milk.
Mat. 25. 9, go to them that sell and *b.*
John 4. 8, disciples were gone to *b.* meat.
Jas. 4. 13, we will *b.* and sell and get gain.
Rev. 3. 18, *b.* of me gold tried.
13. 17, no man *b.* save he that had mark.
18. 11, no man *b.* her merchandise.
See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 19; Ruth 4. 4; Mat. 13. 44.

BUYER. Prov. 20. 14; Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12.

BY-AND-BY. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 6. 25; Lu. 17. 7; 21. 9.

BYWAYS. Judg. 5. 6.

BYWORD. Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a *b.* of the people.
Ps. 44. 14, a *b.* among the heathen.
See Deut. 28. 37; 1 Kings 9. 7; 2 Chron. 7. 20.

C

CABINS. Jer. 37. 16.

CAGE. Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.

CAKE. 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a *c.* of bread.
1 Kings 17. 13, to make me a little *c.* first.
See Judg. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 19; Hos. 7. 8.

CALAMITY. Deut. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, day of *c.*
Ps. 57. 1, until *c.* be overpast.
Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your *c.*
17. 5, he that is glad at *c.*
19. 13, foolish son *c.* of father.
27. 10, brother's house in day of *c.*
See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22.

CALF. Ex. 32. 4; Isa. 11. 6; Lu. 15. 23.

CALKERS. Ezek. 27. 9, 27.

CALLING. Rom. 11. 29, *c.* of God without repentance.
1 Cor. 7. 20, abide in same *c.*
Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his *c.*
Phil. 3. 14, prize of high *c.*
2 Thess. 1. 11, worthy of this *c.*
2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy *c.*
Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly *c.*
2 Pet. 1. 10, make *c.* and election sure.
See Acts 7. 59; 22. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 26.

CALM. Ps. 107. 29; Jon. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24.

CALVES. 1 Kings 12. 28, made two *c.* of gold.
See Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.

CAMEL'S HAIR. Mat. 3. 4, raiment of *c.*

CAMELS. Isa. 60. 6, the multitude of *c.* shall cover thee.
Mat. 19. 24, it is easier for a *c.*
23. 24, strain at a gnat, swallow a *c.*
See Gen. 24. 64; Ex. 9. 3; Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14. 7; 1 Chron. 5. 21; Job 1. 3.

CAMP (*n.*). Ex. 14. 19, angel went before *c.*
16. 13, quails covered the *c.*
Num. 1. 52, every man by his own *c.*
Deut. 23. 14, Lord walketh in midst of *c.*
See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.

CAMP (*v.*). Isa. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.

CANDLE. Job 29. 3, when his *c.* shined upon my head.
Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my *c.*
Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man, *c.* of the Lord.
Zeph. 1. 12, search Jerusalem with *c.*
Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16; 11. 33, lighted a *c.*
Rev. 18. 23, *c.* shine no more in thee.
22. 5, need no *c.* nor light.
See Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.

CANDLESTICK. 2 Kings 4. 10, let us set for him a *c.*
See Mk. 4. 21; Heb. 9. 2; Rev. 2. 5.

CANKERED. 2 Tim. 2. 17; Jas. 5. 3.

CAPTIVE. Ex. 12. 29, firstborn of *c.* in dungeon.
Isa. 51. 14, *c.* exile hasteneth.
52. 2, O *c.* daughter of Zion.
2 Tim. 2. 26, taken *c.* at his will.
3. 6, lead *c.* silly women.
See 2 Kings 5. 2; Isa. 14. 2; 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18.

CAPTIVITY. Rom. 7. 23, into *c.* to law of sin.
2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into *c.* every thought.
See Job 42. 10; Ps. 14. 7; 85. 1; 126. 1.

CARCASE. Isa. 66. 24; Mat. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.

CARE (*n.*). Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth without *c.*
Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, *c.* of this world.
Lu. 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with *c.*
1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take *c.* for oxen.
12. 25, have same *c.* one for another.
2 Cor. 11. 28, the *c.* of all the churches.
1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your *c.* on him.
See 1 Sam. 10. 2; 2 Kings 4. 13; 2 Cor. 7. 12.

CARE (*v.*). Ps. 142. 4, no man *c.* for my soul.
John 12. 6, not that he *c.* for poor.
Acts 18. 17, Gallio *c.* for none of those things.
Phil. 2. 20, naturally *c.* for your state.
See 2 Sam. 18. 3; Lu. 10. 40.

CAREFUL. Jer. 17. 8, not be *c.* in year of drought.
Dan. 3. 16, we are not *c.* to answer.
Lu. 10. 41, thou art *c.* about many things.
Phil. 4. 6, be *c.* for nothing.
Heb. 12. 17, he sought it *c.* with tears.
See 2 Kings 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8.

CAREFULNESS. Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.

CARELESS. Judg. 18. 7; Isa. 32. 9; 47. 8; Ezek. 39. 6.

CARNAL. Rom. 7. 14, *c.*, sold under sin.
8. 7, *c.* mind is enmity.
1 Cor. 3. 1, not speak but as to *c.*
2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our warfare not *c.*
See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 2. 18; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 10.
CARPENTER'S SON. Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3, is not this the *c.*?
CARPENTERS. 2 Sam. 5. 11, and cedar trees and *c.*
Zech. 1. 20, and the Lord shewed me four *c.*
CARRIAGE. Judg. 18. 21; Isa. 10. 28; 46. 1; Acts 21. 15.
CARRY. 1 Kings 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall *c.* thee.
Isa. 40. 11, *c.* lambs in his bosom.
53. 4, *c.* our sorrows.
63. 9, *c.* them all days of old.
Ezek. 22. 9, men *c.* tales to shed blood.
Mk. 6. 55, began to *c.* about in beds.
John 5. 10, not lawful to *c.* thy bed.
21. 18, and *c.* thee whither thou wouldest not.
Eph. 4. 14, *c.* about with every wind.
1 Tim. 6. 7, we can *c.* nothing out.
Heb. 13. 9, not *c.* about with divers.
2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds *c.* with a tempest.
Jude 12, clouds *c.* about of winds.
See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 14. 24.
CART. Isa. 5. 18, draw sin as with a *c.* rope.
Amos 2. 13, *c.* full of sheaves.
See 1 Sam. 6. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chron. 13. 7; Isa. 28. 28.
CASE. Ps. 144. 15, happy people in such a *c.*
Mat. 5. 20, in no *c.* enter heaven.
John 5. 6, long time in that *c.*
See Ex. 5. 19; Deut. 19. 4; 24. 13.
CASSIA. Ex. 30. 24, of *c.* five hundred shekels.
Ps. 45. 8, thy garments smell of *c.*
CAST. Prov. 16. 33, lot is *c.* into lap.
Mat. 5. 29; Mk. 9. 45, whole body *c.* into hell.
Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49, one *c.* out devils.
Lu. 21. 1, *c.* gifts into treasury.
John 8. 7, first *c.* stone at her.
2 Cor. 10. 5, *c.* down imaginations.
1 Pet. 5. 7, *c.* all care upon him.
1 John 4. 18, love *c.* out fear.
See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 18; 3 John 10.
CASTAWAY. 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a *c.*
CASTLE. Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 19; Acts 21. 34.
CATCH. Ps. 10. 9, to *c.* the poor.
Mat. 13. 19, devil *c.* away what was sown.
Lu. 5. 10, from henceforth thou shalt *c.* men.
John 10. 12, wolf *c.* and scattereth sheep.
See 2 Kings 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Mk. 12. 13.
CATTLE. Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed *c.*
Ex. 10. 26, our *c.* shall go with us.
Deut. 2. 35; 3. 7; Josh. 8. 2, the *c.* ye shall take for prey.
Ps. 50. 10, *c.* upon a thousand hills.
See Gen. 1. 25; 30. 43; Jon. 4. 11.
CAUGHT. Gen. 22. 13, ram *c.* by horns.
John 21. 3, that night they *c.* nothing.
2 Cor. 12. 2, *c.* up to third heaven.
16, I *c.* you with guile.
1 Thess. 4. 17, be *c.* up together with them.
See 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.
CAUSE (*n.*). Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, for this *c.* shall a man leave.
1 Cor. 11. 30, for this *c.* many are sickly.
1 Tim. 1. 16, for this *c.* I obtained mercy.
See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.
CAUSE (*v.*). Ezra 6. 12, God *c.* his name to dwell.
Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, *c.* his face to shine.
Rom. 16. 17, them who *c.* divisions.
See Deut. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24.
CAUSELESS. 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2.
CAVES. 1 Kings 18. 4, Obadiah hid them by fifty in *c.*
19. 9, and he came thither into a *c.*
Isa. 2. 19, go into a *c.* for fear of the Lord.
See Gen. 19. 30; 23. 19; 49. 29; Josh. 10. 16; 1 Sam. 13. 6; 22. 1; 24. 10.
CEASE. Deut. 15. 11, poor never *c.* out of land.
Job 3. 17, the wicked *c.* from troubling.
Ps. 46. 9, he maketh wars to *c.*
Prov. 26. 20, strife *c.*
Eccl. 12. 3, grinders *c.* because few.
Acts 20. 31, I *c.* not to warn.
1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues they shall *c.*
1 Thess. 5. 17, pray without *c.*
1 Pet. 4. 1, hath *c.* from sin.
See Gen. 8. 22; Isa. 1. 16; 2. 22.
CEDAR. 1 Kings 5. 6, they hew me *c.* trees out of Lebanon.
6. 15, with boards of *c.*
Job 40. 17, he moveth his tail like a *c.*
Ps. 92. 12, grow like a *c.* in Lebanon.
CEDARS (of Lebanon). Judg. 9. 15, devour the *c.* of Lebanon.
Isa. 2. 13, upon all the *c.* of Lebanon.
See Ps. 104. 16; 148. 9; Cant. 5. 15; Ezek. 17. 3.
CELEBRATE. Lev. 23. 32; Isa. 38. 18.
CELESTIAL. 1 Cor. 15. 40.
CENSER. Ezek. 8. 11, every man his *c.*
Heb. 9. 4, holiest had the golden *c.*
Rev. 8. 3, angel having a golden *c.*
5, angel took the *c.* and filled.
See Lev. 10. 1; 16. 12; Num. 16. 36; 1 Kings 7. 30.
CEREMONIES. Num. 9. 3.
CERTAIN. Ex. 3. 12, *c.* I will be with thee.
1 Cor. 4. 11, no *c.* dwelling-place.
Heb. 10. 27, a *c.* looking for of judgment.
See Deut. 13. 14; 1 Kings 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
CERTIFY. 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11.
CHAFF. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, burn up *c.* with fire.
See Jer. 23. 28; Hos. 13. 3; Zeph. 2. 2.
CHAIN. Mk. 5. 3, no, not with *c.*
Acts 12. 7, Peter's *c.* fell off.
2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my *c.*
2 Pet. 2. 4, into *c.* of darkness.
Jude 6, everlasting *c.* under darkness.
See Ps. 73. 6; Lam. 3. 7; Isa. 40. 19.
CHALCEDONY. Rev. 21. 19, the third, a *c.*
CHALLENGETH. Ex. 22. 9.
CHAMBER. 2 Kings 4. 10, little *c.* on wall.
Ps. 19. 5, as bridegroom coming out of *c.*
Isa. 26. 20, enter into thy *c.*
Ezek. 8. 12, *c.* of imagery.
Mat. 24. 26, in secret *c.*
Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper *c.*
See Dan. 6. 10; Joel 2. 16; Prov. 7. 27.
CHAMPION. 1 Sam. 17. 4, 51.
CHANCE. 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6; Eccl. 9. 11; Lu. 10. 31.
CHANGE (*n.*). Job 14. 14, till my *c.* come.
Prov. 24. 21, meddle not with them given to *c.*
See Judg. 14. 12; Zech. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12.
CHANGE (*v.*). Ps. 15. 4, sweareth and *c.* not.
102. 26, as vesture shalt thou *c.* them.
Lam. 4. 1, fine gold *c.*
Mal. 3. 6, I the Lord *c.* not.
Rom. 1. 23, *c.* glory of uncorruptible God.
1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be *c.*
2 Cor. 3. 18, *c.* from glory to glory.
See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23.
CHANT. Amos 6. 5.
CHAPEL. Amos 7. 13, for it is the king's *c.*
CHAPMEN. 2 Chron. 9. 14.
CHAPT. Jer. 14. 4.
CHARGE. Job 1. 22, nor *c.* God foolishly.
4. 18, angels he *c.* with folly.
Mat. 9. 30; Mk. 5. 43; Lu. 9. 21, Jesus *c.* them.
Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their *c.*
Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any thing to *c.*
1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without *c.*
1 Tim. 1. 3, *c.* that they teach no other.
5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I *c.* thee before God.
6. 17, *c.* them that are rich.
See Ex. 6. 13; Ps. 35. 11; 91. 11; Mk. 9. 25.
CHARGEABLE. 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 9.
CHARIOT. 2 Kings 2. 11, there appeared a *c.* of fire.

CHARIOTS. Ex. 14. 6, he made ready his *c.*
1 Sam. 13. 5, Philistines gathered thirty thousand *c.*
2 Sam. 10. 18, David slew the men of seven hundred *c.*
Ps. 20. 7, some trust in *c.*
Nah. 3. 2, and of the jumping *c.*
See 2 Kings 6. 14, 17; Ps. 68. 17.
CHARITY. Rom. 14. 15, now walkest not *c.*
Col. 3. 14, put on *c.*
2 Thess. 1. 3, *c.* aboundeth.
1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment is *c.*
2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, *c.*, peace.
Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in *c.*
1 Pet. 4. 8, *c.* cover sins.
2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness *c.*
Jude 12, spots in feasts of *c.*
See 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; 14. 1; 16. 14; Rev. 2. 19.
CHARMER. Deut. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 8. 17.
CHASE. Lev. 26. 8, five *c.* hundred.
Deut. 32. 30; Josh. 23. 10, one *c.* thousand.
See Job 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. 3. 52.
CHASTE. 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.
CHASTEN. Deut. 8. 5, as a man *c.* son.
Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, nor *c.* me in displeasure.
94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *c.*
Prov. 19. 18, *c.* thy son while there is hope.
2 Cor. 6. 9, as *c.* and not killed.
Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he *c.*
11, no *c.* seemeth to be joyous.
See Ps. 69. 10; 73. 14; 118. 18.
CHASTISEMENT. Deut. 11. 2; Job 34. 31; Isa. 53. 5.
CHATTER. Isa. 38. 14.
CHEEK. Mat. 5. 39; Lu. 6. 29, smiteth on right *c.*
See Job 16. 10; Isa. 50. 6; Lam. 3. 30.
CHEER. Prov. 15. 13, maketh a *c.* countenance.
Zech. 9. 17, corn make young men *c.*
John 16. 33, be of good *c.*, I have overcome.
Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good *c.*
Rom. 12. 8, he that showeth mercy with *c.*
2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a *c.* giver.
See Judg. 9. 13; Mat. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mk. 6. 50.
CHERISHETH. Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thess. 2. 7.
CHICKENS. Mat. 23. 37.
CHIDE. Ex. 17. 2; Judg. 8. 1; Ps. 103. 9.
CHIEFEST. Cant. 5. 10; Mk. 10. 44; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
CHILD. Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the *c.*
Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a weaned *c.*
Prov. 20. 11, a *c.* is known by his doings.
22. 6, train up a *c.* in way.
15, foolishness in heart of *c.*
Isa. 9. 6, to us a *c.* is born.
65. 20, *c.* shall die an hundred years old.
Lu. 1. 66, what manner of *c.*
John 4. 49, come ere my *c.* die.
1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a *c.*
2 Tim. 3. 15, from a *c.* hast known.
See Ex. 2. 2; Eccl. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23.
CHILDREN. 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here all thy *c.*
Ps. 34. 11, come ye *c.* hearken to me.
45. 16, instead of fathers shall be *c.*
128. 3, thy *c.* like olive plants.
Isa. 8. 18; Heb. 2. 13, I and *c.* given me.
30. 9, lying *c.*, *c.* that will not hear.
63. 8, *c.* that will not lie.
Jer. 31. 15; Mat. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her *c.*
Ezek. 18. 2, *c.* teeth on edge.
Mat. 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27; not take *c.* bread.
17. 26, then are the *c.* free.
19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, suffer little *c.*
Lu. 16. 8, *c.* of this world wiser than *c.* of light.
20. 36, *c.* of God and the resurrection.
John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5, *c.* of light.
Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we are the *c.* of God.
Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more *c.*
5. 6; Col. 3. 6, *c.* of disobedience.
6. 1; Col. 3. 20, *c.* obey your parents.
1 Tim. 3. 4, having his *c.* in subjection.
See Num. 16. 27; Esth. 3. 13; Mat. 14. 21.
CHODE. Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.
CHOICE. 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul a *c.* young man.
Acts 15. 7, God made *c.* among us.
See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10.
CHOKE. Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14.
CHOLER. Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.
CHOSE. Ps. 33. 12, people *c.* for his inheritance.
89. 19, exalted one *c.* out of people.
Prov. 16. 16; 22. 1, rather to be *c.*
Jer. 8. 3, death *c.* rather than life.
Mat. 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, few *c.*
Lu. 10. 42, hath *c.* that good part.
14. 7, they *c.* the chief rooms.
John 15. 16, ye have not *c.* me.
Acts 9. 15, he is a *c.* vessel.
Rom. 16. 13, *c.* in the Lord.
1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath *c.* foolish things.
Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath *c.* us.
1 Pet. 2. 4, *c.* of God and precious.
9, a *c.* generation.
See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chron. 16. 13.
CHRIST. Mat. 16. 16, thou art the *C.*
24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am *C.*
John 4. 25, the Messias which is called *C.*
29, is not this the *C.*?
6. 69, we are sure that thou art that *C.*
Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach *C.* of contention.
1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of *C.* did signify.
1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the *C.*?
5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is the *C.*
Rev. 20. 4, they reigned with *C.* a thousand years.
6, priests of God and *C.*
See Mat. 1. 16; 2. 4; Lu. 2. 26.
CHRISTIAN. Acts 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16.
CHRYSOLITE. Rev. 21. 20, the seventh *c.*
CHRYSOPRASUS. Rev. 21. 20, the tenth, a *c.*
CHURCH. Mat. 18. 17, tell it to the *c.*
Acts 2. 47, added to *c.* daily.
7. 38, the *c.* in the wilderness.
19. 37, neither robbers of *c.*
20. 28, feed the *c.* of God.
Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philem. 2, *c.* in house.
1 Cor. 14. 28, 34, keep silence in the *c.*
Eph. 5. 24, the *c.* is subject to Christ.
25, as Christ loved the *c.*
Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body the *c.*
Heb. 12. 23, the *c.* of the firstborn.
See Mat. 16. 18; Rev. 1. 4; 2. 1; 22. 16.
CHURLISH. 1 Sam. 25. 3, but the man was *c.*
CIELED. 2 Chron. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14; Hag. 1. 4.
CIRCLE. Isa. 40. 22.
CIRCUIT. 1 Sam. 7. 16; Job 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6; Eccl. 1. 6.
CIRCUMCISE. Rom. 4. 11, though not *c.*
Gal. 5. 2, if ye be *c.* Christ shall profit nothing.
Phil. 3. 5, *c.* the eighth day.
See Deut. 30. 6; John 7. 22; Acts 15. 1.
CIRCUMCISION. Rom. 3. 1, what profit is there of *c.*
15. 8, Jesus Christ minister of *c.*
Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15, in Christ neither *c.* availeth.
Phil. 3. 3, the *c.* which worship God.
Col. 2. 11, *c.* without hands.
3. 11, neither *c.* nor uncircumcision.
See Ex. 4. 26; John 7. 22; Acts 7. 8.
CIRCUMSPECT. Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.
CISTERN. Eccl. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the *c.*
Jer. 2. 13, hewed out *c.*, broken *c.*
See 2 Kings 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Isa. 36. 16.
CITIZEN. Lu. 15. 15; 19. 14; Acts 21. 39; Eph. 2. 19.
CITY. Num. 35. 6; Josh. 15. 59, *c.* of refuge.
2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine own *c.*
Ps. 46. 4, make glad the *c.* of God.
107. 4, found no *c.* to dwell in.
127. 1, except Lord build *c.*
Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in *c.*
16. 32, than he that taketh a *c.*
Eccl. 9. 14, a little *c.* and few men.
Isa. 33. 20, *c.* of solemnities.
Zech. 8. 3, a *c.* of truth.

Mat. 5. 14, *c.* set on a hill.
21. 10, all the *c.* was moved.
Lu. 24. 49, tarry in the *c.*
Acts 8. 8, great joy in that *c.*
Heb. 11. 10, a *c.* that hath foundations.
12. 22, the *c.* of living God.
13. 14, no continuing *c.*
Rev. 16. 19, the *c.* of the nations fell.
20. 9, compassed the beloved *c.*
See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jon. 1. 2; Rev. 14. 8; 21. 10.

CLAD. 1 Kings 11. 29; Isa. 59. 17.

CLAMOUR. Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31.

CLAP. Ps. 47. 1, *c.* your hands all ye people.
98. 8, let the floods *c.* their hands.
Isa. 55. 12, the trees shall *c.* their hands.
Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by *c.* their hands.
See 2 Kings 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37.

CLAVE. Ruth 1. 14, Ruth *c.* to her mother-in-law.
2 Sam. 23. 10, his hand *c.* to the sword.
Neh. 10. 29, they *c.* to their brethren.
Acts 17. 34, certain men *c.* to Paul.
See Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. 6. 14.

CLAWS. Deut. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Zech. 11. 16.

CLAY. Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as *c.*
13. 12, bodies like to bodies of *c.*
33. 6, I also am formed out of *c.*
Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry *c.*
Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of *c.*
John 9. 6, made *c.* and anointed.
Rom. 9. 21, power over the *c.*
See Isa. 29. 16; 41. 25; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4.

CLEAN. 2 Kings 5. 12, may I not wash and be *c.*
Job 14. 4, who can bring *c.* out of unclean.
15. 15, heavens not *c.* in his sight.
Ps. 24. 4, he that hath *c.* hands.
51. 10, create in me a *c.* heart.
77. 8, is his mercy *c.* gone for ever?
Prov. 16. 2, *c.* in his own eyes.
Isa. 1. 16, wash you, make you *c.*
52. 11, be *c.* that bear vessels of the Lord.
Ezek. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle *c.* water.
Mat. 8. 2; Mk. 1. 40; Lu. 5. 12, thou canst make me *c.*
23. 25; Lu. 11. 39, make *c.* the outside.
Lu. 11. 41, all things *c.* unto you.
John 13. 11, ye are not all *c.*
15. 3, *c.* through word I have spoken.
Acts 18. 6, I am *c.*
Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen *c.* and white.
See Lev. 23. 22; Josh. 3. 17; Prov. 14. 4.

CLEANNESS. 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps. 18. 20; Amos 4. 6.

CLEANSE. Ps. 19. 12, *c.* me from secret faults.
73. 13, I have *c.* my heart in vain.
Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound *c.* evil.
Mat. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy was *c.*
10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, *c.* lepers.
23. 26, *c.* first that which is within.
Lu. 4. 27, none was *c.* saving Naaman.
17. 17, were not ten *c.*
Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath *c.*
2 Cor. 7. 1, let us *c.* ourselves.
Jas. 4. 8, *c.* your hands, ye sinners.
1 John 1. 7, 9, *c.* us from all sin.
See Ezek. 36. 25; Mk. 1. 44.

CLEAR. Gen. 44. 16, how shall we *c.* ourselves?
Ex. 34. 7, by no means *c.* the guilty.
2 Sam. 23. 4, *c.* shining after rain.
Job 11. 17, age shall be *c.* than noonday.
Ps. 51. 4, be *c.* when thou judgest.
Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, see *c.* to pull out mote.
Mk. 8. 25, saw every man *c.*
Rom. 1. 20, things from creation *c.* seen.
Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light *c.* as crystal.
See Gen. 24. 8; Cant. 6. 10; Zech. 14. 6.

CLEAVE. Josh. 23. 8, *c.* to the Lord your God.
2 Kings 5. 27, leprosy shall *c.* to thee.
Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Ezek. 3. 26, *c.* to roof of mouth.
Ps. 119. 25, my soul *c.* to dust.
Eccl. 10. 9, he that *c.* wood shall be endangered.
Acts 11. 23, with purpose of heart *c.*
Rom. 12. 9, *c.* to that which is good.
See Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7.

CLEFTS. Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 2. 21; Jer. 49. 16; Amos 6. 11; Obad. 3.

CLEMENCY. Acts 24. 4.

CLERK. Acts 19. 35.

CLIMB. John 10. 1, but *c.* up some other way.
See 1 Sam. 14. 13; Amos 9. 2; Lu. 19. 4.

CLODS. Job 21. 33, the *c.* of the valley shall be sweet.
See Job 7. 5; Isa. 28. 24; Hos. 10. 11; Joel 1. 17.

CLOKE. Mat. 5. 40; Lu. 6. 29, let him have thy *c.* also.
1 Thess. 2. 5, a *c.* of covetousness.
1 Pet. 2. 16, a *c.* of maliciousness.

CLOSE (*v.*). Gen. 2. 21; Isa. 29. 10; Mat. 13. 15.

CLOSE. Prov. 18. 24, sticketh *c.* than a brother.
Lu. 9. 36, they kept it *c.*
See Num. 5. 13; 1 Chron. 12. 1; Job 28. 21.

CLOSET. Mat. 6. 6; Lu. 12. 3.

CLOTH. 1 Sam. 19. 13; 21. 9; Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21.

CLOTHE. Ps. 65. 13, pastures *c.* with flocks.
109. 18, *c.* himself with cursing.
132. 9, *c.* with righteousness.
16, *c.* with salvation.
Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall *c.* a man.
31. 21, household *c.* with scarlet.
Isa. 50. 3, *c.* heavens with blackness.
61. 10, *c.* with garments of salvation.
Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, *c.* grass of field.
31, wherewithal shall we be *c.*
11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man *c.* in soft raiment.
25. 36, 43, naked and ye *c.* me.
Mk. 1. 6, *c.* with camel's hair.
5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, *c.* and in right mind.
15. 17, *c.* Jesus with purple.
Lu. 16. 19, *c.* in purple and fine linen.
2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be *c.* upon.
1 Pet. 5. 5, be *c.* with humility.
Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be *c.*
12. 1, woman *c.* with the sun.
19. 13, *c.* with a vesture dipped in blood.
See Gen. 3. 21; Ex. 40. 14; Esth. 4. 4.

CLOTHES. Deut. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, *c.* not waxen old.
Mk. 5. 28, if I touch but his *c.*
Lu. 2. 7, in swaddling *c.*
8. 27, a man that ware no *c.*
Lu. 19. 36, spread *c.* in the way.
24. 12; John 20. 5, linen *c.* laid.
John 11. 44, bound with grave-*c.*
Acts 7. 58, laid down *c.* at Saul's feet.
22. 23, cried out and cast off *c.*
See Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh. 4. 23.

CLOTHING. Ps. 45. 13, her *c.* of wrought gold.
Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy *c.*
31. 22, her *c.* is silk and purple.
25, strength and honour are her *c.*
Isa. 3. 7, in my house is neither bread nor *c.*
23. 18, merchandise for durable *c.*
59. 17, garments of vengeance for *c.*
Mat. 7. 15, in sheep's *c.*
Mk. 12. 38, love to go in long *c.*
Acts 10. 30, a man in bright *c.*
Jas. 2. 3, to him that weareth gay *c.*
See Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps. 35. 13.

CLOUD. Ex. 13. 21; 14. 24; Neh. 9. 19, a pillar of *c.*
1 Kings 18. 44, 45, a little *c.*
Ps. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth to *c.*
97. 2, *c.* and darkness round about him.
99. 7, spake in *c.* pillar.
Prov. 3. 20, *c.* dropped down dew.
Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth the *c.* not reap.
12. 2, nor *c.* return after rain.
Isa. 5. 6, command *c.* rain not.
44. 22, blotted out as thick *c.*
60. 8, fly as a *c.*
Dan. 7. 13; Lu. 21. 27, Son of man with *c.*

Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morning *c.*
Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 9. 34, *c.* overshadowed.
24. 30; 26. 64; Mk. 13. 26; 14. 62, in *c.* with power.
1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under *c.*
1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up in *c.*
2 Pet. 2. 17, *c.* carried with tempest.
Jude 12, *c.* without water.
Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with *c.*
14. 14–16, white *c.*
See Gen. 9. 13; Ex. 24. 15; 40. 34.

CLOUT. Josh. 9. 5; Jer. 38. 11.

CLOVEN. Lev. 11. 3; Deut. 14. 7; Acts 2. 3.

CLUSTER. Isa. 65. 8, new wine in *c.*
See Num. 13. 23; Cant. 1. 14; Rev. 14. 18.

COAL. Prov. 6. 28, hot *c.* and not be burned.
25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, heap *c.* of fire.
John 18. 18; 21. 9, fire of *c.*
See Job 41. 21; Ps. 18. 8; Isa. 6. 6.

COAST. 1 Chron. 4. 10; Mat. 8. 34; Mk. 5. 17.

COAT. Mat. 5. 40, take away thy *c.*
10. 10; Mk. 6. 9, neither provide two *c.*
Lu. 6. 29, thy *c.* also.
John 19. 23, *c.* without seam.
21. 7, fisher's *c.*
Acts 9. 39, the *c.* which Dorcas made.
See Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.

COCK. Mat. 26. 34; Mk. 13. 35; 14. 30; Lu. 22. 34.

COCKATRICE. Isa. 11. 8; 14. 29; 59. 5.

COCKLE. Job 31. 40.

COFFER. 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.

COFFIN. Gen. 50. 26.

COGITATIONS. Dan. 7. 28.

COLD. Prov. 20. 4, by reason of *c.*
25. 13, *c.* of snow in harvest.
20, garment in *c.* weather.
25, *c.* waters to thirsty soul.
Mat. 10. 42, cup of *c.* water.
24. 12, love of many wax *c.*
2 Cor. 11. 27, in *c.* and nakedness.
Rev. 3. 15, neither *c.* nor hot.
See Gen. 8. 22; Job 24. 7; 37. 9; Ps. 147. 17.

COLLECTION. 2 Chron. 24. 6; Acts 11. 29; Rom. 15. 26; 1 Cor. 16. 1.

COLLEGE. 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.

COLOUR. Prov. 23. 31, *c.* in the cup.
Acts 27. 30, under *c.* as though.
See Gen. 37. 3; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 10. 6.

COMELY. Ps. 33. 1, praise is *c.*
1 Cor. 11. 13, is it *c.* that a woman.
See 1 Sam. 16. 18; Prov. 30. 29; Isa. 53. 2.

COMFORT (*n.*). Mat. 9. 22; Mk. 10. 49; Lu. 8. 48.
2 Cor. 13. 11, be of good *c.*
Acts 9. 31, *c.* of Holy Ghost.
Rom. 15. 4, patience and *c.* of scriptures.
2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all *c.*
7. 13, were comforted in your *c.*
Phil. 2. 1, if any *c.* of love.
See Job 10. 20; Ps. 94. 19; 119. 50; Isa. 57. 6.

COMFORT (*v.*). Gen. 37. 35; Ps. 77. 2; Jer. 31. 15, refused to be *c.*
Ps. 23. 4, rod and staff *c.*
Isa. 40. 1, *c.* ye, *c.* ye my people.
49. 13; 52. 9, God hath *c.* his people.
61. 2, *c.* all that mourn.
66. 13, as one whom his mother *c.*
Mat. 5. 4, they shall be *c.*
Lu. 16. 25, he is *c.*, and thou art tormented.
John 11. 19, to *c.* concerning their brother.
2 Cor. 1. 4, able to *c.* them.
1 Thess. 4. 18, *c.* one another with these words.
5. 11, wherefore *c.* yourselves together.
14, *c.* the feeble-minded.
See Gen. 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35.

COMFORTABLE. Isa. 40. 2; Hos. 2. 14; Zech. 1. 13.

COMFORTER. Job 16. 2, miserable *c.* are ye all.
Ps. 69. 20, looked for *c.* but I found none.
John 14. 16, give you another *C.*
15. 26, when the *C.* is come.
16. 7, *C.* will not come.
See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chron. 19. 3.

COMFORTLESS. John 14. 18.

COMMAND. Ps. 33. 9, he *c.* and it stood fast.
Lu. 8. 25, he *c.* even the winds.
9. 54, *c.* fire from heaven.
John 15. 14, if ye do what I *c.* you.
Acts 17. 30, *c.* all men everywhere.
See Gen. 18. 19; Deut. 28. 8.

COMMANDER. Isa. 55. 4.

COMMANDMENT. Ps. 119. 86, *c.* are faithful.
96, *c.* exceeding broad.
127, I love thy *c.*
143, thy *c.* are my delight.
Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7; Col. 2. 22, the *c.* of men.
Lu. 23. 56, rested according to *c.*
John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new *c.*
Rom. 7. 12, *c.* is holy, just, and good.
1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 8, by permission, not by *c.*
Eph. 6. 2, first *c.* with promise.
1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the *c.* is charity.
See Esth. 3. 3.

COMMEND. Lu. 16. 8, *c.* unjust steward.
23. 46, into thy hands I *c.*
Rom. 3. 5, unrighteousness *c.* righteousness of God.
5. 8, God *c.* his love toward us.
1 Cor. 8. 8, meat *c.* us not.
2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, *c.* ourselves.
4. 2, *c.* to every man's conscience.
10. 18, not he that *c.* himself is approved.
See Prov. 12. 8; Eccl. 8. 15; Acts 20. 32.

COMMISSION. Ezra 8. 36; Acts 26. 12.

COMMIT. Ps. 37. 5, *c.* thy way to the Lord.
Jer. 2. 13, have *c.* two evils.
John 2. 24, Jesus did not *c.* himself to them.
5. 22, hath *c.* judgment to Son.
Rom. 3. 2, were *c.* oracles of God.
2 Cor. 5. 19, had *c.* to us word of reconciliation.
1 Tim. 6. 20, keep what is *c.* to thee.
2 Tim. 2. 2, *c.* thou to faithful men.
1 Pet. 2. 23, *c.* himself to him that judgeth.
See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.

COMMODIOUS. Acts 27. 12.

COMMON. Eccl. 6. 1, evil, and it is *c.* among men.
Mk. 12. 37, the *c.* people heard him gladly.
Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things *c.*
10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten any thing *c.*
15; 11. 9, call not thou *c.*
1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation *c.* to men.
Eph. 2. 12, aliens from *c.*-wealth.
See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4.

COMMOTION. Jer. 10. 22; Lu. 21. 9.

COMMUNE. Job 4. 2, if we *c.* with thee.
Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccl. 1. 16, *c.* with own heart.
Zech. 1. 14, angel that *c.* with me.
See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Lu. 22. 4.

COMMUNICATE. Gal. 6. 6, let him that is taught *c.*
1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to *c.*
Heb. 13. 16, do good and *c.*
See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15.

COMMUNICATION. Mat. 5. 37, let your *c.* be yea.
Lu. 24. 17, what manner of *c.*
1 Cor. 15. 33, evil *c.* corrupt good manners.
Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt *c.* proceed.
See 2 Kings 9. 11; Philem. 6.

COMMUNION. 1 Cor. 10. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14.

COMPACT. Ps. 122. 3; Eph. 4. 16.

COMPANY. 1 Sam. 10. 5; 19. 20, a *c.* of prophets.
Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God in *c.*
68. 11, great was the *c.* of those.
Mk. 6. 39; Lu. 9. 14, sit down by *c.*
2 Thess. 3. 14, have no *c.* with him.
Heb. 12. 22, innumerable *c.* of angels.
See Num. 16. 6; Judg. 9. 37; 18. 23.

COMPANION. Job 30. 29, *a c.* to owls.
Ps. 119. 63, a *c.* to them that fear thee.
Prov. 13. 20, *c.* of fools shall be destroyed.
28. 7, *c.* of riotous men.

24, the *c.* of a destroyer.
Acts 19. 29, Paul's *c.* in travel.
Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and *c.* in labour.
See Ex. 32. 27; Judg. 11. 38; 14. 20.
COMPARE. Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, not to be *c.* to wisdom.
Isa. 40. 18, what likeness will ye *c.* to him?
46. 5, to whom will ye *c.* me.
Lam. 4. 2, *c.* to fine gold.
Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be *c.* with glory,
1 Cor. 2. 13, *c.* spiritual things with spiritual.
See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
COMPARISON. Judg. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mk. 4. 30.
COMPASS (*n.*). 2 Sam. 5. 23; 2 Kings 3. 9; Isa. 44. 13; Acts 28. 13.
COMPASS (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of death *c.* me.
6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of hell *c.* me.
Ps. 5. 12, with favour *c.* as with a shield.
32. 7, *c.* with songs of deliverance.
10, mercy shall *c.* him about.
Isa. 50. 11, *c.* yourselves with sparks.
Mat. 23. 15, *c.* sea and land.
Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem *c.* with armies.
Heb. 5. 2, he also is *c.* with infirmity.
12. 1, *c.* about with cloud of witnesses.
See Josh. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. 31. 22.
COMPASSION. Isa. 49. 15, that she should not have *c.*
Lam. 3. 22, his *c.* fail not.
32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have *c.*
Mat. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mk. 1. 41; 6. 34, Jesus moved with *c.*
18. 33, *c.* on thy fellowservant.
20. 34, had *c.* on them and touched.
Mk. 5. 19, the Lord hath had *c.*
9. 22, have *c.*, and help us.
Lu. 10. 33, the Samaritan had *c.*
15. 20, father had *c.*, and ran.
Rom. 9. 15, I will have *c.* on whom I will.
Heb. 5. 2, have *c.* on ignorant.
1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having *c.*
1 John 3. 17, shutteth up bowels of *c.*
Jude 22, of some have *c.*, making a difference.
See Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4.
COMPEL. Mat. 5. 41, *c.* thee to go a mile.
27. 32; Mk. 15. 21, *c.* to bear cross.
Lu. 14. 23, *c.* to come in.
Acts 26. 11, I *c.* them to blaspheme.
See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. 2. 3.
COMPLAIN. Ps. 144. 14, no *c.* in our streets.
Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a living man *c.*
Jude 16, these murmurers, *c.*
See Num. 11. 1; Judg. 21. 22; Job 7. 11.
COMPLAINT. Job 23. 2, to-day is my *c.* bitter.
Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my *c.* before him.
See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; 10. 1.
COMPLETE. Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10; 4. 12.
COMPREHEND. Job 37. 5; Isa. 40. 12; John 1. 5; Eph. 3. 18.
CONCEAL. Prov. 12. 23, prudent man *c.* knowledge.
25. 2, glory of God to *c.* a thing.
Jer. 50. 2, publish and *c.* not.
See Gen. 37. 26; Deut. 13. 8.
CONCEIT. Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16, wise in your own *c.*
CONCEIT (reproved). Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 18. 11; 20. 5; 28. 11; Isa. 5. 21.
CONCEIVE. Ps. 7. 14, *c.* mischief, brought forth falsehood.
Ps. 51. 5, in sin did my mother *c.* me.
Acts 5. 4, why hast thou *c.* this thing.
Jas. 1. 15, when lust *c.* it bringeth forth.
See Job 15. 35; Isa. 7. 14; 59. 4.
CONCERN. Lu. 24. 27, things *c.* himself.
Rom. 9. 5, as *c.* the flesh Christ came.
16. 19, simple *c.* evil.
Phil. 4. 15, *c.* giving and receiving.
1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred *c.* the faith.
1 Pet. 4. 12, *c.* fiery trial.
See Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14.
CONCISION. Phil. 3. 2.
CONCLUDE. Rom. 3. 28; 11. 32; Gal. 3. 22.
CONCLUSION. Eccl. 12. 13.
CONCORD. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
CONCUPISCENCE. Col. 3. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 5, mortify evil *c.*
CONDEMN. Job 10. 2, I will say to God, do not *c.* me.
Amos 2. 8, drink wine of the *c.*
Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have *c.* the guiltless.
37, by thy words shalt be *c.*
42; Lu. 11. 31, rise in judgment and *c.*
20. 18, shall *c.* him to death.
27. 3, Judas when he saw he was *c.*
Mk. 14. 64, all *c.* him to be guilty.
Lu. 6. 37, *c.* not and ye shall not be *c.*
John 3. 17, God sent not his Son to *c.*
18, believe not is *c.*
8. 10, hath no man *c.* thee?
11, neither do I *c.* thee.
Rom. 2. 1, thou *c.* thyself.
8. 3, *c.* sin in the flesh.
34, who is he that *c.*?
14. 22, that *c.* not himself.
Tit. 2. 8, sound speech that cannot be *c.*
Jas. 5. 6, ye *c.* and killed the just.
9, grudge not lest ye be *c.*
1 John 3. 21, if our heart *c.* us not.
See Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Mat. 12. 41.
CONDEMNATION. John 3. 19, this is the *c.*, that light.
2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of *c.*
1 Tim. 3. 6, the *c.* of the devil.
Jas. 5. 12, lest ye fall into *c.*
Jude 4, of old ordained to this *c.*
See Lu. 23. 40; Rom. 5. 16; 8. 1.
CONDESCEND. Rom. 12. 16.
CONDITION. 1 Sam. 11. 2; Lu. 14. 32.
CONDUIT. 2 Kings 18. 17; 20. 20; Isa. 7. 3; 36. 2.
CONEY. Lev. 11. 5; Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.
CONFECTION. Ex. 30. 35; 1 Sam. 8. 13.
CONFEDERATE. Gen. 14. 13; Isa. 7. 2; 8. 12; Obad. 7.
CONFERENCE. Gal. 2. 6.
CONFERRED. Gal. 1. 16.
CONFESS. Prov. 28. 13, whoso *c.* and forsaketh.
Mat. 10. 32; Lu. 12. 8, *c.* me before men.
John 9. 22, if any man did *c.*
12. 42, rulers did not *c.* him.
Acts 23. 8, Pharisees *c.* both.
Rom. 10. 9, shall *c.* with thy mouth.
14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue *c.*
Heb. 11. 13, *c.* they were strangers.
Jas. 5. 16, *c.* your faults one to another.
1 John 1. 9, if we *c.* our sins.
4. 2, every spirit that *c.* Christ.
15, whoso shall *c.* that Jesus is the Christ.
Rev. 3. 5, I will *c.* his name before my Father.
See Lev. 16. 21; 1 Kings 8. 33; 2 Chron. 6. 24.
CONFESSION. Rom. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 13.
CONFIDENCE. Ps. 65. 5, the *c.* of all the ends of the earth.
118. 8, 9, than to put *c.* in man.
Prov. 3. 26, the Lord shall be thy *c.*
14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong *c.*
Isa. 30. 15, in *c.* shall be your strength.
Jer. 2. 37, hath rejected thy *c.*
Eph. 3. 12, access with *c.* by the faith of him.
Phil. 3. 3, 4, no *c.* in flesh.
Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast *c.*
10. 35, cast not away *c.*
1 John 2. 28, we may have *c.*
3. 21, we have *c.* toward God.
5. 14, this is the *c.* we have in him.
See Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. 25. 19.
CONFIDENT. Ps. 27. 3; Prov. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 6; Phil. 1. 6.
CONFIRM. Isa. 35. 3, *c.* the feeble knees.
Mk. 16. 20, *c.* the word with signs.

Acts 14. 22, *c.* the souls of the disciples.
15. 32, 41, exhorted brethren, and *c.* them.
Rom. 15. 8, *c.* the promises made to fathers.
See 2 Kings 15. 19.
CONFIRMATION. Phil. 1. 7; Heb. 6. 16.
CONFISCATION. Ezra 7. 26.
CONFLICT. Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1.
CONFORM. Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10.
CONFOUND. Ps. 22. 5, fathers trusted and were not *c.*
40. 14; 70. 2, ashamed and *c.*
Acts 2. 6, multitude were *c.*
9. 22, Saul *c.* the Jews.
See Gen. 11. 7; Ps. 71. 13; 129. 5.
CONFUSED. Isa. 9. 5; Acts 19. 32.
CONFUSION. Dan. 9. 7, to us belongeth *c.* of faces.
Acts 19. 29, city was filled with *c.*
1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of *c.*
See Ps. 70. 2; 71. 1; 109. 29; Isa. 24. 10.
CONGEALED. Ex. 15. 8.
CONGRATULATE. 1 Chron. 18. 10.
CONGREGATION. Num. 14. 10, all the *c.* bade stone them.
Neh. 5. 13, all the *c.* said Amen.
Ps. 1. 5, nor sinners in the *c.* of the righteous.
26. 12, in the *c.* will I bless the Lord.
Prov. 21. 16, in the *c.* of the dead.
Joel 2. 16, sanctify the *c.*
Acts 13. 43, when the *c.* was broken up.
See Ex. 12. 6; 16. 2; 39. 32; Lev. 4. 13.
CONIES. Ps. 104. 18, the rocks for the *c.*
Prov. 30. 26, the *c.* are but a feeble folk.
See Lev. 11. 5; Deut. 14. 7.
CONQUERORS. Rom. 8. 37; Rev. 6. 2.
CONSCIENCE. Acts 24. 16, *c.* void of offence.
Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, *c.* bearing witness.
13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 28, for *c.* sake.
1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak *c.*
1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a good *c.*
3. 9, mystery of faith in pure *c.*
4. 2, *c.* seared with hot iron.
Heb. 9. 14, purge *c.* from dead works.
10. 22, hearts sprinkled from evil *c.*
See John 8. 9; Acts 23. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 2.
CONSECRATE. 1 Chron. 29. 5, to *c.* his service to the Lord.
Mic. 4. 13, I will *c.*
Heb. 7. 28, who is *c.* for evermore.
10. 20, living way which he hath *c.*
See Ex. 28. 3; 29. 35; 32. 29; Lev. 7. 37.
CONSENT. Ps. 50. 18, a thief thou *c.* with him.
Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee *c.* not.
Zeph. 3. 9, to serve with one *c.*
Lu. 14. 18, with one *c.* began to make excuse.
See Deut. 13. 8; Acts 8. 1; Rom. 7. 16.
CONSIDER. Ps. 8. 3, when I *c.* the heavens.
41. 1, blessed is he that *c.* the poor.
48. 13, *c.* her palaces.
50. 22, *c.* this, ye that forget God.
Prov. 6. 6, *c.* her ways and be wise.
23. 1, *c.* diligently what is before thee.
24. 12, doth not he *c.* it?
28. 22, and *c.* not that poverty.
Eccl. 5. 1, they *c.* not that they do evil.
7. 14, in day of adversity *c.*
Isa. 1. 3, my people doth not *c.*
Jer. 23. 20; 30. 24, in latter days ye shall *c.*
Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will *c.*
Hag. 1. 5, 7, *c.* your ways.
Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27, *c.* lilies of the field.
7. 3, *c.* not the beam.
Lu. 12. 24, *c.* the ravens.
Gal. 6. 1, *c.* thyself lest thou also be tempted.
Heb. 3. 1, *c.* the Apostle and High Priest.
7. 4, now *c.* how great this man was.
10. 21, *c.* one another to provoke.
12. 3, *c.* him that endured.
13. 7, *c.* the end of their conversation.
See Deut. 32. 29; Judg. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24.
CONSIST. Lu. 12. 15; Col. 1. 17.
CONSOLATION. Job 15. 11, are the *c.* of God small.
Lu. 6. 24, ye have received your *c.*
Rom. 15. 5, the God of *c.*
Phil. 2. 1, if there be any *c.* in Christ.
2 Thess. 2. 16, everlasting *c.*
Heb. 6. 18, strong *c.*
See Jer. 16. 7; Lu. 2. 25; Acts 4. 36.
CONSPIRACY. 2 Sam. 15. 2; Jer. 11. 9; Acts 23. 13.
CONSTANTLY. 1 Chron. 28. 7; Prov. 21. 28; Tit. 3. 8.
CONSTRAIN. Job 32. 18; Lu. 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
CONSULT. Ps. 83. 3; Mk. 15. 1; Lu. 14. 31; John 12. 10.
CONSUME. Ex. 3. 2, bush was not *c.*
Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a *c.* fire.
1 Kings 18. 38; 2 Chron. 7. 1, fire fell and *c.* the sacrifice.
Job 20. 26, fire not blown shall *c.* him.
Ps. 39. 11, *c.* away like a moth.
Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not *c.*
Lu. 9. 54, *c.* them as Elias did.
Gal. 5. 15, take heed ye be not *c.*
Jas. 4. 3, that ye may *c.* it on your lusts.
See Ex. 32. 10; 33. 3; Deut. 5. 25; Josh. 24. 20.
CONSUMMATION. Dan. 9. 27.
CONSUMPTION. Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 22; Isa. 10. 22.
CONTAIN. 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 2. 6; 6. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 9.
CONTEMN. Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek. 21. 10.
CONTEMPT. Prov. 18. 3, wicked cometh, then cometh *c.*
Dan. 12. 2, awake to everlasting *c.*
See Esth. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.
CONTEMPTIBLE. Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
CONTEND. Isa. 49. 25, I will *c.* with him that *c.* 50. 8, who will *c.* with me.
Jer. 12. 5, how canst thou *c.* with horses.
See Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccl. 6. 10; Jude 3, 9.
CONTENT. Mk. 15. 15, willing to *c.* the people.
Lu. 3. 14, be *c.* with your wages.
Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be *c.*
1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with *c.* is great gain.
8, having food let us be *c.*
Heb. 13. 5, be *c.* with such things as ye have.
See Gen. 37. 27; Josh. 7. 7; Job 6. 28; Prov. 6. 35.
CONTENTION. Prov. 18. 18, the lot causeth *c.* to cease.
19. 13; 27. 15, *c.* of a wife.
23. 29, who hath *c.*
Acts 15. 39, the *c.* was sharp.
1 Cor. 1. 11, there are *c.* among you.
Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of *c.*
1 Thess. 2. 2, to speak with much *c.*
Tit. 3. 9, avoid *c.* and strivings.
See Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10.
CONTENTIOUS. Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; 27. 15; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 16.
CONTINUAL. Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise *c.* in my mouth.
40. 11, let thy truth *c.* preserve me.
73. 23, I am *c.* with thee.
Prov. 6. 21, bind them *c.* on thine heart.
15. 15, merry heart hath a *c.* feast.
Isa. 14. 6, smote with a *c.* stroke.
52. 5, my name is *c.* blasphemed.
Lu. 18. 5, lest by her *c.* coming.
24. 53, were *c.* in the temple.
Acts 6. 4, give ourselves *c.* to prayer.
Rom. 9. 2, I have *c.* sorrow in my heart.
Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest *c.*
See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job 1. 5.
CONTINUANCE. Deut. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16; Isa. 64. 5; Rom. 2. 7.
CONTINUE. Job 14. 2, as a shadow and *c.* not.
Ps. 72. 17, name shall *c.* as long as the sun.

Isa. 5. 11, *c.* till wine inflame them.
Jer. 32. 14, evidences may *c.* many days.
Lu. 6. 12, he *c.* all night in prayer.
22. 28, that *c.* with me in my temptation.
John 8. 31, if ye *c.* in my word.
15. 9, *c.* ye in my love.
Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, *c.* with one accord.
12. 16, Peter *c.* knocking.
13. 43, to *c.* in grace of God.
14. 22, exhorting them to *c.* in faith.
26. 22, I *c.* unto this day.
Rom. 6. 1, shall we *c.* in sin?
12. 12; Col. 4. 2, *c.* in prayer.
Gal. 3. 10, that *c.* not in all things.
Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye *c.* in the faith.
1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, *c.* in them.
Heb. 7. 23, not suffered to *c.* by reason.
24, this man *c.* ever.
13. 1, let brotherly love *c.*
14, here have we no *c.* city.
Jas. 4. 13, and *c.* there a year.
2 Pet. 3. 4, all things *c.* as they were.
1 John 2. 19, no doubt have *c.* with us.
See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.
CONTRADICTION. Heb. 7. 7; 12. 3.
CONTRARIWISE. 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
CONTRARY. Acts 18. 13, *c.* to the law.
26. 9, many things *c.* to name of Jesus.
Gal. 5. 17, *c.* the one to the other.
1 Thess. 2. 15, *c.* to all men.
1 Tim. 1. 10, *c.* to sound doctrine.
Tit. 2. 8, he of the *c.* part may be ashamed.
See Lev. 26. 21; Esth. 9. 1; Mat. 14. 24; Acts 17. 7.
CONTRIBUTION. Rom. 15. 26.
CONTRITE. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; Isa. 57. 15; 66. 2.
CONTROVERSY. Jer. 25. 31, a *c.* with the nations.
Mic. 6. 2, hath a *c.* with his people.
1 Tim. 3. 16, without *c.* great is the mystery.
See Deut. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1.
CONVENIENT. Prov. 30. 8, feed me with food *c.*
Acts 24. 25, when I have a *c.* season.
Rom. 1. 28, things which are not *c.*
Eph. 5. 4, talking, jesting, are not *c.*
See Jer. 40. 4; Mk. 6. 21; 1 Cor. 16. 12.
CONVERSANT. Josh. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 15.
CONVERSATION. Ps. 37. 14, such as be of upright *c.*
50. 23, that ordereth his *c.* aright.
Phil. 1. 27, *c.* as becometh the gospel.
3. 20, our *c.* is in heaven.
1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in *c.*
Heb. 13. 5, *c.* without covetousness.
7, considering end of their *c.*
1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy *c.*
18, redeemed from vain *c.*
2. 12, your *c.* honest among Gentiles.
3. 1, won by *c.* of wives.
2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy *c.*
See Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; 4. 22; Jas. 3. 13.
CONVERSION. Acts 15. 3.
CONVERT. Ps. 19. 7, perfect, *c.* the soul.
Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Mk. 4. 12; John 12. 40; Acts 28. 27, lest they *c.*
Mat. 18. 3, except ye be *c.*
Lu. 22. 32, when *c.* strengthen thy brethren.
Acts 3. 19, repent and be *c.*
Jas. 5. 19, 20, and one *c.* him.
See Ps. 51. 13; Isa. 1. 27; 60. 5.
CONVICTED. John 8. 9.
CONVINCE. John 8. 46, which of you *c.* me of sin.
Tit. 1. 9, able to *c.* gainsayers.
See Job 32. 12; Acts 18. 28; 1 Cor. 14. 24.
CONVOCATION. Ex. 12. 16; Lev. 23. 2; Num. 28. 26.
COOK. 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.
COOL. Gen. 3. 8; Lu. 16. 24.
COPPER. Ezra 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
COPY. Deut. 17. 18; Josh. 8. 32; Prov. 25. 1.
CORBAN. Mk. 7. 11, it is *c.*
CORD. Prov. 5. 22, holden with the *c.* of sins.
Eccl. 4. 12, a threefold *c.*
12. 6, silver *c.* loosed.
Isa. 5. 18, draw iniquity with *c.*
54. 2, lengthen *c.*
Hos. 11. 4, the *c.* of a man.
John 2. 15, scourge of small *c.*
See Judg. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27; Jer. 38. 6.
CORN. Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, *c.* in Egypt.
Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, ox treadeth *c.*
Judg. 15. 5, foxes into standing *c.*
Job 5. 26, like as a shock of *c.*
Ps. 4. 9, in time their *c.* increased.
65. 7, prepared them *c.*
13, valleys covered over with *c.*
72. 16, handful of *c.* in the earth.
Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth *c.*
Zech. 9. 17, *c.* shall make men cheerful.
Mat. 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, pluck *c.*
Mk. 4. 28, full *c.* in the ear.
John 12. 24, a *c.* of wheat fall into ground.
See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deut. 33. 28; Isa. 36. 17.
CORNER. Ps. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20, head stone of *c.*
144. 12, daughters as *c.* stones.
Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a precious *c.* stone.
Mat. 6. 5, pray in *c.* of the streets.
Rev. 7. 1, on four *c.* of the earth.
See Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 8; 21. 9.
CORNET. 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chron. 15. 28; Dan. 3. 5.
CORPSE. 2 Kings 19. 35; Isa. 37. 36; Nah. 3. 3; Mk. 6. 29.
CORRECT. Prov. 3. 12, whom the Lord loveth he *c.*
29. 17, *c.* thy son.
19, servant will not be *c.* by words.
Jer. 10. 24, *c.* me, but with judgment.
30. 11; 46. 28, I will *c.* thee in measure.
Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers which *c.* us.
See Job 5. 17; Ps. 39. 11; 94. 10.
CORRECTION. Prov. 22. 15, rod of *c.* shall drive it.
Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3; 7. 28; Zeph. 3. 2, receive *c.*
2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable for *c.*
See Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 22; 15. 10.
CORRUPT. Deut. 4. 16, take heed lest ye *c.*
31. 29, after my death ye will *c.*
Mat. 6. 19; Lu. 12. 33, moth *c.*
7. 17; 12. 33; Lu. 6. 43, a *c.* tree.
1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications *c.*
2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which *c.* the word.
7. 2, we have *c.* no man.
11. 2, lest your minds be *c.*
Eph. 4. 22, put off old man which is *c.*
29, let no *c.* communication.
1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of *c.* minds.
Jas. 5. 1, your riches are *c.*
See Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 1; Prov. 25. 26.
CORRUPTERS. Isa. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28.
CORRUPTIBLE. Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 15. 53; 1 Pet. 1. 18; 3. 4.
CORRUPTION. Ps. 16. 10; 49. 9; Acts 2. 27; 13. 35, not see *c.*
Jon. 2. 6, brought up life from *c.*
Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of *c.*
1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, sown in *c.*
Gal. 6. 8, of flesh reap *c.*
2 Pet. 1. 4, the *c.* that is in world.
2. 12, perish in their own *c.*
See Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Isa. 38. 17.
CORRUPTLY. 2 Chron. 27. 2; Neh. 1. 7.
COST. 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 24, offer of that which *c.* nothing.
Lu. 14. 28, sitteth down and counteth *c.*
See 2 Sam. 19. 42; 1 Kings 5. 17; John 12. 3; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
COTTAGE. Isa. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zeph. 2. 6.
COUCH. Lu. 5. 19, let him down with *c.*

24, take up thy *c.*
Acts 5. 15, laid sick on *c.*
See Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40; Ps. 6. 6; Amos 6. 4.
COULD. Isa. 5. 4; Mk. 6. 19; 9. 18; 14. 8.
COULTER. 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.
COUNCIL. Mat. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts 5. 27; 6. 12.
COUNSEL. Neh. 4. 15, brought their *c.* to nought.
Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth *c.* by words.
Ps. 1. 1, *c.* of the ungodly.
33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, *c.* of Lord standeth.
55. 14, took sweet *c.* together.
73. 24, guide me with thy *c.*
Prov. 1. 25, 30, set at nought all my *c.*
11. 14, where no *c.* is, people fall.
15. 22, without *c.* purposes are disappointed.
21. 30, there is no *c.* against the Lord.
Eccl. 8. 2, I *c.* thee keep king's commandment.
Isa. 28. 29, wonderful in *c.*
30. 1, that take *c.*, but not of me.
40. 14, with whom took he *c.*
46. 10, my *c.* shall stand.
Jer. 32. 19, great in *c.*, mighty in working.
Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own *c.*
Mk. 3. 6; John 11. 53, took *c.* against Jesus.
Acts 2. 23, determinate *c.* of God.
4. 28, what thy *c.* determined before.
5. 38, if this *c.* be of men.
20. 27, declare all *c.* of God.
1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest *c.* of the heart.
Eph. 1. 11, after the *c.* of his own will.
Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of his *c.*
Rev. 3. 18, I *c.* thee to buy gold tried in fire.
See Ex. 18. 19; Josh. 9. 14; 2 Sam. 15. 31.
COUNSELLOR. Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in multitude of *c.*
12. 20, to *c.* of peace is joy.
Mic. 4. 9, is thy *c.* perished?
Mk. 15. 43; Lu. 23. 50, an honourable *c.*
Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his *c.*
See 2 Chron. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.
COUNT. Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6, *c.* for righteousness.
Ps. 44. 22, *c.* as sheep for the slaughter.
Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is *c.* wise.
Isa. 32. 15, field be *c.* for a forest.
Mat. 14. 5; Mk. 11. 32, they *c.* him as a prophet.
Lu. 21. 36; Acts 5. 41; 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11; 1 Tim. 5. 17, *c.* worthy.
Acts 20. 24, neither *c.* I my life dear.
Phil. 3. 7, 8, I *c.* loss for Christ.
13, I *c.* not myself to have apprehended.
Heb. 10. 29, *c.* blood an unholy thing.
Jas. 1. 2, *c.* it all joy.
2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men *c.* slackness.
See Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps. 139. 18, 22.
COUNTENANCE. 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on his *c.* or stature.
12; 17. 42, David of beautiful *c.*
Neh. 2. 2, why is thy *c.* sad?
Job 14. 20, thou changest his *c.*
Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light of thy *c.*
Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh cheerful *c.*
27. 17, sharpeneth *c.* of his friend.
Eccl. 7. 3, by sadness of *c.* heart made better.
Isa. 3. 9, their *c.* doth witness against them.
Mat. 6. 16, hypocrites of a sad *c.*
28. 3; Lu. 9. 29, *c.* like lightning.
Rev. 1. 16, his *c.* as the sun shineth.
See Gen. 4. 5; Num. 6. 26; Judg. 13. 6.
COUNTRY. Prov. 25. 25, good news from a far *c.*
Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, in his own *c.*
21. 33; 25. 14; Mk. 12. 1, went to far *c.*
Lu. 4. 23, do also here in thy *c.*
Acts 12. 20, their *c.* nourished by king's *c.*
Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange *c.*
16, desire a better *c.*
See Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Josh. 9. 6; Lu. 15. 13.
COUNTRYMEN. 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 14.
COUPLED. 1 Pet. 3. 2.
COURAGE. Deut. 31. 6; 7. 23; Josh. 10. 25; Ps. 27. 14; Acts 28. 15, thanked God and took *c.*
See Num. 13. 20; Josh. 1. 7; 2. 11; 2 Sam. 13. 28.
COURSE. Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, finished my *c.*
2 Thess. 3. 1, may have free *c.*
Jas. 3. 6, setteth on fire the *c.* of nature.
See Judg. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 5; Acts 13. 25.
COURT. Ex. 27. 9, thou shalt make the *c.* of the tabernacle.
38. 9, and he made the *c.*
Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell in thy *c.*
84. 2, fainteth for the *c.* of the Lord.
92. 13, flourish in the *c.* of our God.
100. 4, enter into his *c.* with praise.
Isa. 1. 12, who required this to tread my *c.*?
Lu. 7. 25, live delicately are in kings' *c.*
See Isa. 34. 13; Jer. 19. 14; Ezek. 9. 7.
COURTEOUS. Acts 27. 3; 28. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
COUSIN. Lu. 1. 36, 58.
COVENANT. Num. 18. 19; 2 Chron. 13. 5, *c.* of salt.
25. 12, my *c.* of peace.
Ps. 105. 8; 106. 45, he remembereth his *c.* for ever.
111. 5, ever mindful of his *c.*
Isa. 28. 18, your *c.* with death disannulled.
Mat. 26. 15; Lu. 22. 5, they *c.* with him.
Acts 3. 25, children of the *c.*
Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth the *c.*
Eph. 2. 12, strangers from *c.* of promise.
Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better *c.*
12. 24, mediator of the new *c.*
13. 20, blood of the everlasting *c.*
See Gen. 9. 15; Ex. 34. 28; Job 31. 1; Jer. 50. 5.
COVER. Ex. 15. 5, depths *c.* them, sank as stone.
33. 32, I will *c.* them.
1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man *c.* with a mantle.
Esth. 7. 8, they *c.* Haman's face.
Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, blessed whose sin is *c.*
73. 6, violence *c.* them as a garment.
91. 4, he shall *c.* thee with his feathers.
Ps. 104. 6, thou *c.* it with the deep.
Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence *c.* mouth of the wicked.
12, love *c.* all sins.
12. 16, a prudent man *c.* shame.
17. 9, he that *c.* transgression seeketh love.
28. 13, he that *c.* sins shall not prosper.
Isa. 26. 21, earth no more *c.* her slain.
Mat. 8. 24, ship *c.* with waves.
10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, there is nothing *c.*
1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head *c.*
6, if women be not *c.*
7, a man ought not to *c.* his head.
1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall *c.* multitude of sins.
See Gen. 7. 19; Ex. 8. 6; 21. 33; Lev. 16. 13.
COVERING. Job 22. 14, thick clouds are a *c.* to him.
24. 7, naked have no *c.* in the cold.
26. 6, destruction hath no *c.*
31. 19, if I have seen any poor without *c.*
Isa. 28. 20, *c.* narrower than he can wrap.
See Gen. 8. 13; Lev. 13. 45; 2 Sam. 17. 19.
COVERT. Ps. 61. 4; Isa. 4. 6; 16. 4; 32. 2.
COVET. Prov. 21. 26, he *c.* greedily all the day.
Hab. 2. 9, *c.* an evil covetousness.
Acts 20. 33, I have *c.* no man's silver.
1 Cor. 12. 31, *c.* earnestly the best gifts.
1 Tim. 6. 10, while some *c.* after, they erred.
See Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 7; 13. 9.
COVETOUS. Prov. 28. 16, he that hateth *c.* shall prolong.
Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth after *c.*
Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceedeth *c.*
Rom. 1. 29, filled with all *c.*
1 Cor. 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5, nor *c.* inherit kingdom.
Eph. 5. 3, but *c.*, let it not be named.
2 Tim. 3. 2, men shall be *c.*
Heb. 13. 5, conversation without *c.*

2 Pet. 2. 3, through *c.* make merchandise.
14, exercised with *c.* practices.
See Ps. 10. 3; 119. 36; 1 Cor. 5. 10.
COW. Lev. 22. 28; Job 21. 10; Isa. 11. 7.
CRACKLING. Eccl. 7. 6.
CRAFT. Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19, taketh wise in their *c.*
Lu. 20. 23, he perceived their *c.*
Acts 19. 25, by this *c.* we have our wealth.
27, our *c.* is in danger.
2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in *c.*
12. 16, being *c.* I caught you.
Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cunning *c.*
See Dan. 8. 25; Acts 18. 3; Rev. 18. 22.
CRAG. Job 39. 28.
CRANE. Isa. 38. 14; Jer. 8. 7.
CRASHING. Zeph. 1. 10.
CRAVE. Prov. 16. 26; Mk. 15. 43.
CREATE. Isa. 40. 26, who hath *c.* these things?
43. 7, *c.* him for my glory.
65. 17, I *c.* new heavens and new earth.
Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath *c.* a new thing.
Amos 4. 13, he that *c.* wind.
Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God *c.* us?
1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man *c.* for woman.
Eph. 2. 10, *c.* in Christ Jesus.
4. 24, after God is *c.* in righteousness.
Col. 1. 16, by him were all things *c.*
1 Tim. 4. 3, which God *c.* to be received.
See Gen. 1. 1; 6. 7; Deut. 4. 32; Ps. 51. 10.
CREATION. Mk. 10. 6; 13. 19; Rom. 1. 20; 8. 22; 2 Pet. 3. 4.
CREATOR. Eccl. 12. 1; Isa. 40. 28; Rom. 1. 25; 1 Pet. 4. 19.
CREATURE. Mk. 16. 15; Col. 1. 23, preach to every *c.*
Rom. 8. 19, expectation of the *c.*
2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, new *c.*
Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every *c.*
1 Tim. 4. 4, every *c.* of God is good.
See Gen. 1. 20; 2. 19; Isa. 13. 21; Ezek. 1. 20; Eph. 2. 10; 4. 24.
CREATURES. Ezek. 1. 5, came the likeness of four living *c.*
CREDITOR. Deut. 15. 2; 2 Kings 4. 1; Isa. 50. 1; Mat. 18. 23; Lu. 7. 41.
CREEK. Acts 27. 39.
CREEP. Ps. 104. 20, beasts of the forest *c.* forth.
25, in sea are *c.* things.
Ezek. 8. 10, form of *c.* things portrayed.
Acts 10. 12; 11. 6, Peter saw *c.* things.
2 Tim. 3. 6, they *c.* into houses.
Jude 4, certain men *c.* in unawares.
See Gen. 1. 25; 7. 8; Lev. 11. 41; Deut. 4. 18.
CREW. Mat. 26. 74; Mk. 14. 68; Lu. 22. 60.
CRIB. Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Isa. 1. 3.
CRIMSON. 2 Chron. 2. 7; Isa. 1. 18; Jer. 4. 30.
CRIPPLE. Acts 14. 8.
CROOKED. Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, *c.* cannot be made straight.
Isa. 40. 4; 42. 16; Lu. 3. 5, *c.* shall be made straight.
45. 2, make the *c.* places straight.
59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, *c.* paths.
Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a *c.* nation.
See Lev. 21. 20; Deut. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.
CROPS. Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22.
CROSS. Mat. 16. 24; Mk. 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 9. 23, take up *c.*
27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, compelled to bear *c.*
40; Mk. 15. 30, come down from *c.*
John 19. 25, there stood by *c.*
1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 18, *c.* of Christ.
18, preaching of the *c.*
Gal. 5. 11, offence of the *c.*
6. 14, glory save in the *c.*
Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the *c.*
Phil. 2. 8, the death of the *c.*
Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of the *c.*
2. 14, nailing it to his *c.*
Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the *c.*
See Obad. 14; Mat. 10. 38; John 19. 17, 19.
CROUCH. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.
CROWN. Job 19. 9, taken the *c.* from my head.
Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, *c.* with glory and honour.
65. 11, thou *c.* the year.
103. 4, *c.* thee with lovingkindness.
Prov. 4. 9, a *c.* of glory shall she deliver.
12. 4, virtuous woman is a *c.*
14. 18, prudent *c.* with knowledge.
16. 31, hoary head a *c.* of glory.
17. 6, children's children are the *c.* of old men.
Isa. 28. 1, woe to the *c.* of pride.
Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2, a *c.* of thorns.
1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corruptible *c.*
Phil. 4. 1, my joy and *c.*
1 Thess. 2. 19, a *c.* of rejoicing.
2 Tim. 2. 5, not *c.* except he strive.
4. 8, a *c.* of righteousness.
Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, *c.* of life.
1 Pet. 5. 4, a *c.* of glory.
Rev. 3. 11, hold fast, that no man take thy *c.*
4. 10, cast *c.* before throne.
19. 12, on head were many *c.*
See Ex. 25. 25; 29. 6; Job 31. 36.
CRUCIFY. Mat. 27. 22, all said, let him be *c.*
Mk. 15. 13; Lu. 23. 21; John 19. 6, 15, *c.* him.
Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye have *c.*
Rom. 6. 6, old man is *c.* with him.
1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul *c.* for you.
23, we preach Christ *c.*
2. 2, save Jesus Christ and him *c.*
2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was *c.* through weakness.
Gal. 2. 20, I am *c.* with Christ.
3. 1, Christ set forth *c.*
5. 24, have *c.* the flesh.
6. 14, the world is *c.* unto me.
Heb. 6. 6, *c.* to themselves afresh.
See Mat. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 31; Mk. 15. 20.
CRUEL. Ps. 25. 19, with *c.* hatred.
27. 12, breathe out *c.*
74. 20, full of the habitations of *c.*
Prov. 5. 9, give thy years to the *c.*
11. 17, *c.* troubleth his own flesh.
12. 10, tender mercies of the wicked are *c.*
27. 4, wrath is *c.*
Cant. 8. 6, jealousy is *c.*
Heb. 11. 36, trials of *c.* mockings.
See Gen. 49. 7; Ex. 6. 9; Deut. 32. 33.
CRUMBS. Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28; Lu. 16. 21.
CRUSE. 1 Sam. 26. 11; 1 Kings 14. 3; 17. 12; 19. 6.
CRUSH. Job 5. 4, children are *c.* in the gate.
39. 15, forgetteth that the foot may *c.* them.
See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25; Deut. 28. 33.
CRY (*n.*). 1 Sam. 5. 12, *c.* of the city went up to heaven.
Job 34. 28, he heareth the *c.* of the afflicted.
Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not *c.* of the humble.
34. 15, ears are open to their *c.*
Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at the *c.* of the poor.
Mat. 25. 6, at midnight there was a *c.* made.
See Gen. 18. 20; Ex. 2. 23; Num. 16. 34.
CRY (*v.*). Ex. 14. 15, wherefore *c.* thou unto me?
Lev. 13. 45, cover his lip, and *c.* unclean.
Job 29. 12, I delivered poor that *c.*
Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which *c.*
Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom *c.*
Isa. 58. 1, *c.* aloud, spare not.
Mat. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor *c.*
20. 31; Mk. 10. 48; Lu. 18. 39, they *c.* the more.
Lu. 18. 7, elect who *c.* day and night.
John 7. 37, Jesus *c.*, if any man thirst.
Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some *c.* one thing and some another.
See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kings 8. 3.
CRYING. Prov. 19. 18; Isa. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 4.
CRYSTAL. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 11; 22. 1.
CUBIT. Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25.
CUCUMBERS. Num. 11. 5; Isa. 1. 8.

CUMBER. Deut. 1. 12; Lu. 10. 40; 13. 7.
CUNNING. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand forget her *c.*
Jer. 9. 17, send for *c.* women.
Eph. 4. 14, carried about by *c.* craftiness.
2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow *c.* devised fables.
See Gen. 25. 27; Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Dan. 1. 4.
CUP. Ps. 116. 13, take *c.* of salvation.
Mat. 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, *c.* of cold water.
20. 22; Mk. 10. 39, drink of my *c.*
23. 25, make clean outside of *c.*
26. 27; Mk. 14. 23; Lu. 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25, took *c.*
39; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 22. 42, let this *c.* pass.
Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this *c.* is new testament.
John 18. 11, *c.* which my father hath given.
1 Cor. 10. 16, *c.* of blessing we bless.
11. 26, as often as ye drink this *c.*
27, drink this *c.* unworthily.
See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.
CURDLED. Job 10. 10.
CURE. Lu. 7. 21, in that hour he *c.* many.
9. 1, power to *c.* diseases.
13. 32, I do *c.* to-day.
See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Mat. 17. 16.
CURIOUS. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 15; Acts 19. 19.
CURRENT. Gen. 23. 16.
CURSE (*n.*). Deut. 11. 26, I set before you blessing and *c.*
23. 5, turned *c.* into blessing.
Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a *c.*
Gal. 3. 10, are under the *c.*
Rev. 22. 3, no more *c.*
See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18.
CURSE (*v.*). Lev. 19. 14, not *c.* the deaf.
Num. 23. 8, how shall I *c.* whom God hath not.
Judg. 5. 23, *c.* ye Meroz, *c.* ye bitterly.
Job 2. 9, *c.* God, and die.
Ps. 62. 4, they bless, but *c.* inwardly.
Mal. 2. 2, I will *c.* your blessings.
Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them that *c.* you.
26. 74; Mk. 14. 71, he began to *c.*
Mk. 11. 21, fig tree thou *c.*
John 7. 49, knoweth not the law are *c.*
Gal. 3. 10, *c.* is every one that continueth not.
Jas. 3. 9, therewith *c.* we men.
See Gen. 8. 21; 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.
CURTAIN. Ex. 26. 36, the length of one *c.*
CUSTOM. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27, receipt of *c.*
Mat. 17. 25, of whom do kings take *c.*
Lu. 4. 16, as his *c.* was, went into synagogue.
John 18. 39, ye have a *c.*
Acts 16. 21, teach *c.* which are not lawful.
Rom. 13. 7, *c.* to whom *c.*
1 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such *c.*
See Gen. 31. 35; Judg. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3.
CUTTING. Ex. 31. 5; 35. 33; Isa. 38. 10; Mk. 5. 5.
CYMBAL. 1 Cor. 13. 1.
CYMBALS. 2 Sam. 6. 5, on cornets and on *c.*
1 Chron. 15. 16, harps and *c.*
16. 5, Asaph made a noise with *c.*
Ps. 150. 5, praise him upon the loud *c.*

D

DAGGER. Judg. 3. 16, 21, 22.
DAILY. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart *d.*
68. 19, *d.* loadeth us.
Prov. 8. 30, I was *d.* his delight.
Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, *d.* sacrifice taken away.
Mat. 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, our *d.* bread.
Lu. 9. 23, take up cross *d.*
Acts 2. 47, added to church *d.*
6. 1, the *d.* ministration.
16. 5, churches increased *d.*
17. 11, searched the scriptures *d.*
1 Cor. 15. 31, I die *d.*
Jas. 2. 15, destitute of *d.* food.
See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5.
DAINTY. Ps. 141. 4, let me not eat of their *d.*
Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his *d.*
See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.
DALE. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18.
DAM. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27; Deut. 22. 6.
DAMAGE. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh *d.*
Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much *d.*
2 Cor. 7. 9, receive *d.* by us in nothing.
See Ezra 4. 22; Esth. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.
DAMNABLE. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
DAMNATION. Mat. 23. 33, can ye escape the *d.* of hell.
Mk. 3. 29, in danger of eternal *d.*
John 5. 29, the resurrection of *d.*
Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves *d.*
1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh *d.*
2 Pet. 2. 3, their *d.* slumbereth not.
See Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47; Rom. 3. 8.
DAMNED. Mk. 16. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 2 Thess. 2. 12.
DAMSEL. Ps. 68. 25, among them were the *d.* playing.
Mat. 14. 11; Mk. 6. 28, given to the *d.*
26. 69; John 18. 17, *d.* came to Peter.
Mk. 5. 39, the *d.* is not dead.
Acts 12. 13, a *d.* came to hearken.
16. 16, *d.* possessed with a spirit.
See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Judg. 5. 30; Ruth 2. 5.
DANCE. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the calf, and *d.*
1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and *d.*
2 Sam. 6. 14, David *d.* before the Lord.
Job 21. 11, their children *d.*
Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into *d.*
149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the *d.*
Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *d.*
Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, piped, and ye have not *d.*
14. 6; Mk. 6. 22, daughter of Herodias *d.*
See Judg. 21. 23; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15.
DANDLED. Isa. 66. 12.
DANGER. Mat. 5. 21; Mk. 3. 29; Acts 19. 27; 27. 9.
DARE. Rom. 5. 7, some would even *d.* to die.
See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
DARK. Job 12. 25, they grope in the *d.*
22. 13, can he judge through *d.* cloud?
24. 16, in the *d.* they dig.
38. 2, that *d.* counsel by words.
Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, *d.* sayings.
69. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be *d.*
88. 12, wonders be known in the *d.*
Eccl. 12. 2, stars be not *d.*
3, look out of windows be *d.*
Zech. 14. 6, shall not be clear nor *d.*
Mat. 24. 29; Mk. 13. 24, sun be *d.*
Lu. 23. 45, sun *d.* and vail rent.
John 20. 1, early, when it was yet *d.*
Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was *d.*
Eph. 4. 18, understanding *d.*
See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel 2. 10.
DARKNESS. Deut. 5. 22, spake out of thick *d.*
28. 29, grope as the blind in *d.*
1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent in *d.*
2 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, *d.* under his feet.
29; Ps. 18. 28, Lord will enlighten my *d.*
1 Kings 8. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 1, dwell in thick *d.*
Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, *d.* and shadow of death.
10. 22, land where the light is as *d.*
30. 26, waited for light there came *d.*
Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh in *d.*
97. 2, clouds and *d.* are round about him.
112. 4, to upright ariseth light in *d.*
139. 12, *d.* and light alike to thee.
Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in *d.*
Eccl. 2. 13, as far as light excelleth *d.*
14, fool walketh in *d.*
Isa. 58. 10, thy *d.* as noon day.
Isa. 60. 2, *d.* cover the earth, gross *d.*

Joel 2. 2, day of clouds and thick *d.*
Mat. 6. 23; Lu. 11. 34, body full of *d.*
8. 12; 22. 13; 25. 30, outer *d.*
10. 27; Lu. 12. 3, what I tell in *d.* speak.
Lu. 1. 79; Rom. 2. 19, light to them that sit in *d.*
22. 53; Col. 1. 13, the power of *d.*
23. 44, *d.* over all the earth.
John 1. 5, *d.* comprehended it not.
3. 19, loved *d.* rather than light.
12. 35, walk while ye have light, lest *d.*
Acts 26. 18, turn from *d.* to light.
Rom. 13. 12; Eph. 5. 11, works of *d.*
1 Cor. 4. 5, hidden things of *d.*
2 Cor. 4. 6, light to shine out of *d.*
6. 14, what communion hath light with *d.*?
Eph. 6. 12, rulers of the *d.* of this world.
1 Thess. 5. 5, not of the night nor of *d.*
Heb. 12. 18, to blackness and *d.*
1 Pet. 2. 9, out of *d.* into marvellous light.
2 Pet. 2. 4, into chains of *d.*
1 John 1. 5, in him is no *d.* at all.
6, and walk in *d.*, we lie.
2. 8, the *d.* is past.
9, hateth his brother, is in *d.*
11, *d.* hath blinded his eyes.
Rev. 16. 10, kingdom full of *d.*
See Gen. 1. 2; 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 20. 21.

DARLING. Ps. 22. 20; 35. 17.

DART. Job 41. 26; Prov. 7. 23; Eph. 6. 16.

DASH. Ps. 2. 9; Isa. 13. 16; Hos. 13. 16, *d.* in pieces.
91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, *d.* thy foot.
137. 9, that *d.* thy little ones.
See Ex. 15. 6; 2 Kings 8. 12; Jer. 13. 14.

DAUB. Ex. 2. 3; Ezek. 13. 10; 22. 28.

DAUGHTER. Gen. 24. 23, 47; Judg. 11. 34, whose *d.* art thou?
27. 46, weary of life because of *d.* of Heth.
Deut. 28. 53, eat flesh of sons and *d.*
2 Sam. 1. 20, lest *d.* of Philistines rejoice.
12. 3, lamb was unto him as a *d.*
Ps. 45. 9, kings' *d.* among honourable women.
144. 12, our *d.* as corner-stones.
Prov. 30. 15, horseleech hath two *d.*
31. 29, many *d.* have done virtuously.
Eccl. 12. 4, the *d.* of music.
Isa. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48, spoiling of the *d.*
Jer. 6. 14, healed hurt of *d.* of my people.
8. 21, for hurt of *d.* am I hurt.
9. 1, weep for slain of *d.* of my people.
Mic. 7. 6; Mat. 10. 35; Lu. 12. 53, *d.* riseth against mother.
Mat. 15. 28, her *d.* was made whole.
Lu. 8. 42, one only *d.*, about twelve years of age.
13. 16, this woman *d.* of Abraham.
Heb. 11. 24, refused to be son of Pharaoh's *d.*
See Gen. 6. 1; Ex. 1. 16; 21. 7; Num. 27. 8.

DAWN. Ps. 119. 147, I prevented the *d.* of the morning.
2 Pet. 1. 19, till the day *d.*
See Josh. 6. 15; Judg. 19. 26; Job 3. 9; 7. 4.

DAY. Gen. 41. 9, I do remember my faults this *d.*
Deut. 4. 32, ask of the *d.* that are past.
1 Sam. 25. 8, come in a good *d.*
2 Kings 7. 9, this *d.* is a *d.* of good tidings.
1 Chron. 23. 1, 28; 2 Chron. 24. 15, full of *d.*
29. 15; Job 8. 9, our *d.* as a shadow.
Neh. 4. 2, will they make an end in a *d.*
Job 7. 1, *d.* like the *d.* of an hireling.
14. 6, till he accomplish his *d.*
19. 25, stand at latter *d.* upon the earth.
21. 30, reserved to *d.* of destruction.
32. 7, I said, *d.* should speak.
Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5, this *d.* have I begotten thee.
19. 2, *d.* unto *d.* uttereth speech.
84. 10, a *d.* in thy courts.
Prov. 3. 2, 16, length of *d.*
4. 18, more and more to perfect *d.*
27. 1, what a *d.* may bring forth.
Eccl. 7. 1, *d.* of death better than *d.* of birth.
12. 1, while the evil *d.* come not.
Isa. 2. 12; 13. 6, 9; Joel 1. 15; 2. 1; Zeph. 1. 7; Zech. 14. 1, *d.* of the Lord.
10. 3, in the *d.* of visitation.
27. 3, the Lord will keep it night and *d.*
58. 5, acceptable *d.* to the Lord.
Isa. 65. 20, an infant of *d.*
Joel 2. 11, 31; Zeph. 1. 14; Mal. 4. 5; Acts 2. 20, great *d.* of the Lord.
Zech. 4. 10, despised *d.* of small things.
Mal. 3. 2, who may abide *d.* of his coming.
Mat. 7. 22, many will say in that *d.*
24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *d.* knoweth no man.
50; Lu. 12. 46, in a *d.* looked not for.
25. 13, ye know not the *d.* nor the hour.
Lu. 21. 34, that *d.* come unawares.
23. 43, to-*d.* shalt thou be with me.
John 6. 39, raise it again at last *d.*
8. 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my *d.*
9. 4, I must work while it is *d.*
Acts 17. 31, he hath appointed a *d.*
Rom. 2. 5, wrath against *d.* of wrath.
14. 5, esteemeth every *d.* alike.
2 Cor. 6. 2, the *d.* of salvation.
Phil. 1. 6, perform it until *d.* of Christ.
1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, *d.* cometh as a thief.
5, children of the *d.*
Heb. 13. 8, Jesus Christ same to-*d.* and for ever.
2 Pet. 3. 8, one *d.* as a thousand years.
See Gen. 1. 5; 27. 2; Job 1. 4; Ps. 77. 5; 118. 24; John 11. 24; 12. 48; 1 Cor. 3. 13; Rev. 6. 17; 16. 14; 20. 10.

DAYS (last). Isa. 2. 2, it shall come to pass in the last *d.*
See Mic. 4. 1; Acts 2. 17; 2 Tim. 3. 1; Heb. 1. 2; Jas. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 3.

DAYSMAN. Job 9. 33.

DAYSPRING. Job 38. 12, *d.* to know his place.
Lu. 1. 78, *d.* from on high hath visited us.

DAYSTAR. 2 Pet. 1. 19, *d.* arise in your hearts.

DEAD. Lev. 19. 28, cuttings for the *d.*
Ruth 1. 8, as ye have dealt with *d.*
1 Sam. 24. 14; 2 Sam. 9. 8; 16. 9, *d.* dog.
Ps. 31. 12, forgotten as a *d.* man.
115. 17, *d.* praise not the Lord.
Prov. 9. 18, knoweth not that the *d.* are there.
Eccl. 4. 2, the *d.* which are already *d.*
9. 4, living dog better than *d.* lion.
5, *d.* know not any thing.
10. 1, *d.* flies cause ointment.
Isa. 26. 19, thy *d.* men shall live.
Jer. 22. 10, weep not for the *d.*
Mat. 8. 22, let the *d.* bury their *d.*
9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not *d.*, but sleepeth.
11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, deaf hear, *d.* raised.
22. 32, not God of the *d.*
23. 27, full of *d.* men's bones.
Mk. 9. 10, rising from *d.* should mean.
Lu. 15. 24, 32; Rev. 1. 18, *d.* and is alive again.
16. 31, though one rose from the *d.*
John 5. 25, *d.* shall hear.
6. 49, did eat manna, and are *d.*
11. 25, though *d.*, yet shall he live.
44, he that was *d.* came forth.
Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1, judge of quick and *d.*
26. 23, first that should rise from *d.*
Rom. 6. 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 24, *d.* to sin.
7. 4; Gal. 2. 19, *d.* to the law.
14. 9, Lord both of *d.* and living.
1 Cor. 15. 15, if the *d.* rise not.
35, how are the *d.* raised.
2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God who raiseth *d.*
5. 14, then were all *d.*
Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2, 13, *d.* in trespasses and sins.
5. 14, arise from the *d.*
Col. 1. 18, firstborn from the *d.*
2. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 11, *d.* with Christ.
1 Thess. 4. 16, *d.* in Christ shall rise first.
1 Tim. 5. 6, *d.* while she liveth.
Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from *d.* works.
11. 4, being *d.*, yet speaketh.

13. 20, brought again from the *d.*
Jas. 2. 17, 20, 26, faith *d.*
1 Pet. 4. 6, preached to them that are *d.*
Jude 12, twice *d.*
Rev. 1. 5, first-begotten of the *d.*
3. 1, a name that thou livest, and art *d.*
14. 13, blessed are the *d.*
20. 5, rest of *d.* lived not again.
12, the *d.* small and great.
13, sea gave up *d.*
See Gen. 23. 3; Ex. 12. 30; Mk. 9. 26; Rev. 1. 18.
DEADLY. Mk. 16. 18, drink any *d.* thing.
Jas. 3. 8, tongue full of *d.* poison.
See 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24.
DEAF. Ps. 58. 4, like *d.* adder that stoppeth.
Isa. 29. 18, shall the *d.* hear the words.
Mat. 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, the *d.* hear.
Mk. 7. 37, he maketh the *d.* to hear.
9. 25, thou *d.* spirit, come out.
See Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Isa. 42. 18; 43. 8.
DEAL (a measure). Ex. 29. 40, with the one lamb, a tenth *d.* of flour.
Lev. 14. 10, three tenth *d.* of fine flour for a meat offering.
DEAL. Lev. 19. 11, nor *d.* falsely.
Job 42. 8, *d.* with you after folly.
Ps. 75. 4, *d.* not foolishly.
Prov. 12. 22, they that *d.* truly his delight.
Isa. 21. 2; 24. 16, treacherous dealer *d.* treacherously.
26. 10, in land of uprightness *d.* unjustly.
Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one *d.* falsely.
Hos. 5. 7, have *d.* treacherously against the Lord.
Zech. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he *d.*
Mk. 7. 36; 10. 48, the more a great *d.*
Lu. 2. 48, why hast thou thus *d.* with us?
Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath *d.*
See Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 10; Deut. 7. 5; 2 Chron. 2. 3.
DEALING. 1 Sam. 2. 23; Ps. 7. 16; John 4. 9.
DEAR. Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim my *d.* son.
Acts 20. 24, neither count I my life *d.*
Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19; Phil. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 11, *d.* beloved.
Eph. 5. 1, followers of God as *d.* children.
Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his *d.* Son.
1 Thess. 2. 8, because ye were *d.* unto us.
See Jer. 12. 7; Lu. 7. 2; Philem. 1.
DEARTH. 2 Chron. 6. 28, if there be a *d.* in the land.
Neh. 5. 3, buy corn because of *d.*
Acts 11. 28, Agabus signified a great *d.*
See Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kings 4. 38; Jer. 14. 1; Acts 7. 11.
DEATH. Num. 16. 29, if these men die common *d.*
23. 10, let me die *d.* of righteous.
Judg. 5. 18, jeoparded lives to the *d.*
16. 16, soul was vexed to *d.*
30, which he slew at his *d.* were more.
Ruth 1. 17, if ought but *d.* part thee and me.
1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of *d.* past.
20. 3, but a step between me and *d.*
2 Sam. 1. 23, in *d.* not divided.
22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 8, waves of *d.* compassed.
Job 3. 21, long for *d.*, but it cometh not.
7. 15, my soul chooseth *d.*
30. 23, thou wilt bring me to *d.*
Ps. 6. 5, in *d.* no remembrance.
13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*
23. 4, valley of shadow of *d.*
48. 14, our guide even unto *d.*
68. 20, the issues from *d.*
89. 48, what man shall not see *d.*
102. 20, loose those appointed to *d.*
107. 10, in darkness and shadow of *d.*
116. 15, precious is *d.* of his saints.
Prov. 7. 27, to chambers of *d.*
8. 36, that hate me love *d.*
14. 32, righteous hath hope in his *d.*
24. 11, deliver them drawn to *d.*
Cant. 8. 6, love is strong as *d.*
Isa. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of *d.*
25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up *d.* in victory.
38. 18, for *d.* cannot celebrate thee.
Jer. 8. 3, *d.* chosen rather than life.
9. 21, *d.* come up to our windows.
Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure in *d.*
Hos. 13. 14, O *d.* I will be thy plagues.
Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him die the *d.*
16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, not taste of *d.*
26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is sorrowful to *d.*
Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47, lieth at point of *d.*
Lu. 2. 26, should not see *d.* before.
22. 33, will go to prison and *d.*
John 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from *d.* to life.
8. 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see *d.*
11. 4, sickness not unto *d.*
12. 33; 18. 32; 21. 19, signifying what *d.*
Acts 2. 24, having loosed pains of *d.*
Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy of *d.*
5. 10; Col. 1. 22, reconciled by the *d.*
12, *d.* by sin and so *d.* passed on all.
14. 17, *d.* reigned from Adam to Moses.
6. 5, planted in likeness of his *d.*
21, end of those things is *d.*
23, wages of sin is *d.*
8. 2, law of sin and *d.*
1 Cor. 3. 22, life or *d.* all are yours.
11. 26, show the Lord's *d.* till he come.
15. 21, by man came *d.*,
55. 56, O *d.* where is thy sting?
2 Cor. 1. 9, sentence of *d.* in ourselves.
2. 16, savour of *d.* unto *d.*
4. 12, *d.* worketh in us.
11. 23, in *d.* oft.
Phil. 2. 8, *d.*, even *d.* of the cross.
Heb. 2. 9, taste *d.* for every man.
15, through fear of *d.* were.
Jas. 1. 15, sin bringeth forth *d.*
1 John 5. 16, a sin unto *d.*
Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of *d.*
2. 10, be faithful unto *d.*
11; 6. 14, second *d.*
6. 8, his name that sat on him was *d.*
9. 6, seek *d.* and *d.* shall flee.
20. 6, *d.* and hell delivered up.
21. 4, no more *d.*
See Prov. 14. 12; 16. 25; John 18. 31; Jas. 5. 20.
DEBASE. Isa. 57. 9.
DEBATE. Prov. 25. 9; Isa. 58. 4; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
DEBT. 2 Kings 4. 7, go, pay thy *d.* and live.
Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of every *d.*
Prov. 22. 26, be not sureties for *d.*
Mat. 18. 27, forgave him the *d.*
See 1 Sam. 22. 2; Mat. 6. 12; Rom. 4. 4.
DEBTOR. Mat. 6. 12, as we forgive our *d.*
Lu. 7. 41, creditor which had two *d.*
Rom. 1. 14, I am *d.* to the Greeks.
8. 12, we are *d.*, not to the flesh.
15. 27, their *d.* they are.
Gal. 5. 3, *d.* to do the whole law.
See Ezek. 18. 7; Mat. 18. 21; 23. 16; Lu. 16. 5.
DECAY. Lev. 25. 35; Neh. 4. 10; Heb. 8. 13.
DECEASE. Isa. 26. 14; Mat. 22. 25; Lu. 9. 31; 2 Pet. 1. 15.
DECEIT. Ps. 10. 7, mouth full of *d.* and fraud.
36. 3, words are iniquity and *d.*
55. 23, *d.* men shall not live half their days.
Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked are *d.*
20. 17, bread of *d.* is sweet.
27. 6, kisses of an enemy are *d.*
31. 30, favour is *d.* and beauty vain.
Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the *d.* of their heart.
17. 9, heart is *d.* above all things.
48. 10, that doeth work of the Lord *d.*
Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with *d.*
Amos 8. 5, falsifying balances by *d.*
Zeph. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with *d.*
Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the *d.* of riches.
Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceed *d.*

Rom. 3. 13, they have used *d.*
2 Cor. 4. 2, handling word of God *d.*
11. 13, false apostles, *d.* workers.
Eph. 4. 22, according to *d.* lusts.
Col. 2. 8, vain *d.*, after tradition.
See Ps. 50. 19; Prov. 12. 20; Jer. 5. 27; Mic. 6. 11.

DECEIVE. Deut. 11. 16, take heed that your heart be not *d.*
2 Kings 19. 10; Isa. 37. 10, let not thy God *d.* thee.
Job 12. 16, the *d.* and the *d.* are his.
Jer. 20. 7, thou hast *d.* me and I was *d.*
37. 9, *d.* not yourselves.
Obad. 3, pride of heart hath *d.* thee.
Mat. 24. 24, if possible *d.* the very elect.
27. 63, remember that that *d.* said.
John 7. 12, nay, but he *d.* the people.
47, are ye also *d.*?
1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 7, be not *d.*
2 Cor. 6. 8, as *d.*, and yet true.
Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to *d.*
5. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 3; 1 John 3. 7, let no man *d.* you.
1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not *d.*
2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, *d.* and being *d.*
1 John 1. 8, no sin, we *d.* ourselves.
2 John 7, many *d.* entered into world.
See Gen. 31. 7; Isa. 44. 20; Ezek. 14. 9; Rev. 12. 9; 19. 20.

DECENTLY. 1 Cor. 14. 40.

DECISION. Joel 3. 14.

DECK. Job 40. 10, *d.* thyself with majesty.
Isa. 61. 10, as a bridegroom *d.* himself.
Jer. 4. 30, though thou *d.* thee with ornaments.
10. 4, they *d.* it with silver.
See Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.

DECLARATION. Esth. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Lu. 1. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 19.

DECLARE. 1 Chron. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3, *d.* glory among heathen.
Job 21. 31, who shall *d.* his way to his face.
31. 37, I would *d.* number of my steps.
Ps. 2. 7, I will *d.* decree.
9. 11, *d.* among the people his doings.
19. 1, heavens *d.* glory of God.
30. 9, shall dust *d.* thy truth.
40. 10, I have *d.* thy faithfulness.
66. 16, I will *d.* what he hath done.
75. 9, I will *d.* for ever.
118. 17, live and *d.* the works of the Lord.
145. 4, one generation shall *d.* thy mighty acts.
Isa. 3. 9, they *d.* their sin as Sodom.
41. 26; 45. 21, who hath *d.* from beginning.
45. 19, I *d.* things that are right.
46. 10, *d.* end from the beginning.
53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall *d.* his generation.
66. 19, *d.* my glory among Gentiles.
John 17. 26, have *d.* thy name and will *d.* it.
Acts 13. 32, we *d.* to you glad tidings.
17. 23, him *d.* I unto you.
20. 27, *d.* the counsel of God.
Rom. 1. 4, *d.* to be Son of God with power.
1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall *d.* it.
See Josh. 20. 4; John 1. 18; Heb. 11. 14; 1 John 1. 3.

DECLINE. Deut. 17. 11, thou shalt not *d.* from sentence.
2 Chron. 34. 2, *d.* neither to right nor left.
Ps. 102. 11; 109. 23, days like a shadow that *d.*
119. 51, 157, not *d.* from thy law.
See Ex. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25.

DECREASE. Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38; John 3. 30.

DECREE. Job 22. 28, thou shalt *d.* a thing and it shall be.
28. 26, made a *d.* for the rain.
Ps. 148, 6, a *d.* which shall not pass.
Prov. 8. 15, by me princes *d.* justice.
29, he gave to the sea his *d.*
Isa. 10. 1, that *d.* unrighteous *d.*
Acts 16. 4, delivered the *d.* to keep.
See Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.

DEDICATE. Deut. 20. 5, lest he die and another *d.* it.
Judg. 17. 3, wholly *d.* silver to the Lord.
1 Chron. 26. 27, of spoil they did *d.*
Ezek. 44. 29, every *d.* thing shall be theirs.
See 1 Kings 7. 51; 8. 63; 15. 15; 1 Chron. 18. 11; Heb. 9. 18.

DEED. Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very *d.*
2 Sam. 12. 14, by this *d.* hast given occasion.
Ezra 9. 13, come upon us for our evil *d.*
Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good *d.*
Ps. 28. 4; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14; Rom. 2. 6, according to their *d.*
Lu. 11. 48, ye allow the *d.* of your fathers.
23. 41, due reward of our *d.*
24. 19, a prophet mighty in *d.*
John 3. 19, because their *d.* were evil.
8. 41, ye do the *d.* of your father.
Acts 7. 22, Moses, mighty in word and *d.*
Rom. 3. 20, by *d.* of law, no flesh justified.
28, justified without *d.* of the law.
Col. 3. 9, put off old man with his *d.*
17, whatsoever ye do in word or *d.*
Jas. 1. 25, shall be blessed in his *d.*
1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in *d.*
See Gen. 44. 15; Lu. 23. 51; Acts 19. 18.

DEEMED. Acts 27. 27.

DEEP. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains of *d.*
Deut. 33. 13, the *d.* that coucheth beneath.
Job 38. 30, face of *d.* is frozen.
41. 31, maketh the *d.* boil like a pot.
Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a great *d.*
42. 7, *d.* calleth to *d.*
Ps. 95. 4, in his hand are the *d.* places.
107. 24, see his wonders in the *d.*
Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women *d.* pit.
Isa. 63. 13, led them through *d.*
Mat. 13. 5, no *d.* of earth.
Lu. 5. 4, launch into *d.*
6. 48, digged *d.* and laid foundations.
8. 31, command to go into the *d.*
John 4. 11, the well is *d.*
1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth *d.* things of God.
See Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.

DEER. Deut. 14. 5; 1 Kings 4. 23.

DEFAME. Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.

DEFEAT. 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.

DEFENCE. Job 22. 25, the Almighty shall be thy *d.*
Ps. 7. 10, my *d.* is of God.
59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my *d.*
89. 18; 94. 22, Lord is *d.*
Eccl. 7. 12, wisdom a *d.* money a *d.*
Isa. 33. 16, place of *d.* munitions of rocks.
Phil. 1. 7, 17, in *d.* of the Gospel.
See Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 33; 22. 1.

DEFEND. Ps. 5. 11, shout for joy, because thou *d.* them.
82. 3, *d.* the poor and fatherless.
Zech. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall *d.* them.
Acts 7. 24, *d.* him and avenged the oppressed.
See Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Isa. 31. 5.

DEFILE. Ex. 31. 14, that *d.* sabbath be put to death.
Num. 35. 33, blood *d.* the land.
2 Kings 23. 13, high places did king *d.*
Neh. 13. 29, they have *d.* the priesthood.
Ps. 74. 7; 79. 1, *d.* dwelling-place of thy name.
106. 39, *d.* with their own works.
Isa. 59. 3, your hands are *d.* with blood.
Jer. 2. 7; 16. 18, ye *d.* my land.
Ezek. 4. 13, eat their *d.* bread.
23. 38, they have *d.* my sanctuary.
36. 17, they *d.* it by their own ways.
Dan. 1. 8, would not *d.* himself with meat.
Mat. 15. 11, 18, 20; Mk. 7. 15, 20, 23, *d.* a man.
John 18. 28, lest they should be *d.*
1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man *d.* temple of God.
8. 7, conscience being weak is *d.*
1 Tim. 1. 10, law for them that *d.* themselves.
Tit. 1. 15, to *d.* nothing pure, even conscience *d.*
Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be *d.*
Jude 8, filthy dreamers *d.* flesh.
Rev. 3. 4, few not *d.* their garments.
See Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; Jas. 3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.

DEFRAUD. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I *d.*?
Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, *d.* not.
1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer to be *d.*
8, do wrong and *d.* your brethren.
2 Cor. 7. 2, we have *d.* no man.
See Lev. 19. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
DEGENERATE. Jer. 2. 21.
DEGREE. Ps. 62. 9, men of low *d.*, high *d.*
1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves good *d.*
Jas. 1. 9, brother of low *d.* rejoice.
See 2 Kings 20. 9; 1 Chron. 17. 17; Isa. 38. 8; Lu. 1. 52.
DELAY. Mat. 24. 48; Lu. 12. 45, my lord *d.* his coming.
Acts 9. 38, that he would not *d.* to come.
See Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.
DELECTABLE. Isa. 44. 9.
DELICACY. Rev. 18. 3.
DELICATE. 1 Sam. 15. 32, Agag came to him *d.*
Prov. 29. 21, he that *d.* bringeth up servant.
Isa. 47. 1, no more called tender and *d.*
Lam. 4. 5, that did feed *d.* are desolate.
Lu. 7. 25, that live *d.* are in kings' courts.
See Deut. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Mic. 1. 16.
DELICIOUSLY. Rev. 18. 7.
DELIGHT (*n.*). Deut. 10. 15, Lord had a *d.* in thy fathers.
1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great *d.* in offerings.
2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no *d.* in thee.
Job 22. 26, shalt thou have *d.* in the Almighty.
Ps. 1. 2, his *d.* is in law of Lord.
16. 3, to excellent in whom is my *d.*
119. 24, testimonies my *d.* and counsel.
77, 92, 174, thy law is my *d.*
143, thy commandments are my *d.*
Prov. 8. 30, I was daily his *d.*
31, my *d.* were with sons of men.
Prov. 18. 2, fool hath no *d.* in understanding.
19. 10, *d.* not seemly for a fool.
Cant. 2. 3, under his shadow with great *d.*
Isa. 58. 13, call sabbath a *d.*
See Prov. 11. 1; 12. 22; 15. 8; 16. 13.
DELIGHT (*v.*) Job 27. 10, will he *d.* himself in the Almighty?
Ps. 37. 4, *d.* also in the Lord.
11, meek shall *d.* in abundance of peace.
51. 16, thou *d.* not in burnt offering.
94. 19, thy comforts *d.* my soul.
Isa. 42. 1, elect in whom my soul *d.*
55. 2, soul *d.* itself in fatness.
62. 4, the Lord *d.* in thee.
Mic. 7. 18, he *d.* in mercy.
Rom. 7. 22, I *d.* after the inward man.
See Num. 14. 8; Prov. 1. 22; 2. 14; Mal. 3. 1.
DELIGHTSOME. Mal. 3. 12.
DELIVER. Ex. 3. 8; Acts 7. 34, I am come down to *d.* them.
Num. 35. 25, congregation shall *d.* slayer.
Deut. 32. 39; Isa. 43. 13, any *d.* out of my hand.
2 Chron. 32. 13, were gods able to *d.* their lands.
Job 5. 19, shall *d.* thee in six troubles.
36. 18, great ransom cannot *d.*
Ps. 33. 17, nor *d.* any by great strength.
56. 13, *d.* my feet from falling.
144. 10, *d.* David from hurtful sword.
Prov. 24. 11, forbear to *d.* them.
Eccl. 9. 15, by wisdom *d.* city.
Isa. 50. 2, have I no power to d.?
Jer. 1. 8, I am with thee to *d.* thee.
39. 17, I will *d.* in that day.
Dan. 3. 17, for God is able to *d.*, and will *d.*
6. 14, king set heart on Daniel to *d.*
Amos 2. 14, neither shall mighty *d.*
9. 1, he that escapeth shall not be *d.*
Mal. 3. 15, they that tempt God are *d.*
Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *d.* us from evil.
11. 27; Lu. 10. 22, all things *d.* to me of my Father.
26. 15, I will *d.* him to you.
Acts 2. 23, being *d.* by the counsel of God.
Rom. 4. 25, was *d.* for our offences.
7. 6, we are *d.* from the law.
8. 21, creature shall be *d.*
2 Cor. 4. 11, *d.* to death for Jesus' sake.
2 Tim. 4. 18, *d.* me from every evil work.
Jude 3, faith once *d.* to saints.
See Rom. 8. 32; 2 Cor. 1. 10; Gal. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
DELIVERANCE. 2 Kings 5. 1, by him had given *d.* to Syria.
1 Chron. 11. 14, saved by great *d.*
Ps. 32. 7, compass me with songs of *d.*
Lu. 4. 18, preach *d.* to the captives.
Heb. 11. 35, not accepting *d.*
See Gen. 45. 7; Joel 2. 32; Obad. 17.
DELUSION. Isa. 66. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 11.
DEMAND. Dan. 4. 17; Mat. 2. 4; Lu. 3. 14.
DEMONSTRATION. 1 Cor. 2. 4.
DEN. Job 37. 8, then the beasts go into *d.*
Isa. 11. 8, put hand on cockatrice *d.*
Jer. 7. 11, is this house a *d.* of robbers.
Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17, a *d.* of thieves.
Heb. 11. 38, in deserts and in *d.*
See Judg. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 7; Amos 3. 4.
DENOUNCE. Deut. 30. 18.
DENY. Josh. 24. 27, lest ye *d.* your God.
Prov. 30. 9, lest I be full and *d.* thee.
Lu. 20. 27, which *d.* resurrection.
2 Tim. 2. 13, he cannot *d.* himself.
Tit. 1. 16, in works they *d.* him.
See 1 Tim. 5. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 2. 12.
DEPART. Gen. 49. 10, sceptre shall not *d.* from Judah.
2 Sam. 22. 22; Ps. 18. 21, have not *d.* from my God.
Job 21. 14; 22. 17, they say to God, *d.*
28. 28, to *d.* from evil is understanding.
Ps. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 23; Lu. 13. 27, *d.* ye workers of iniquity.
34. 14; 37. 27, *d.* from evil, and do good.
105. 38, Egypt was glad when they *d.*
Prov. 15. 24, he may *d.* from hell beneath.
22. 6, when old he will not *d.* from it.
27. 22, yet will not foolishness *d.*
Mat. 14. 16, they need not *d.*
25. 41, *d.* from me, ye cursed.
Lu. 2. 29, lettest thou thy servant *d.* in peace.
Lu. 4. 13, devil *d.* for a season.
21. 21, let them in midst *d.*
John 13. 1, when Jesus knew he should *d.*
2 Cor. 12. 8, besought that it might *d.* from me.
Phil. 1. 23, desire to *d.*
1 Tim. 4. 1, some shall *d.* from the faith.
2 Tim. 2. 19, nameth Christ *d.* from iniquity.
See Isa. 54. 10; Mic. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 6; Heb. 3. 12.
DEPOSED. Dan. 5. 20.
DEPRIVED. Gen. 27. 45; Job 39. 17; Isa. 38. 10.
DEPTH. Job 28. 14, *d.* saith, it is not in me.
Ps. 33. 7, he layeth up *d.* in storehouses.
77. 16, waters afraid, *d.* troubled.
106. 9, led through *d.* as through wilderness.
107. 26, they go down again to *d.*
Prov. 8. 24, when no *d.* I was brought forth.
25. 3, heaven for height, earth for *d.*
Mat. 18. 6, better drowned in *d.* of sea.
Mk. 4. 5, no *d.* of earth.
Rom. 11. 33, the *d.* of the riches.
See Isa. 7. 11; Mic. 7. 19; Rom. 8. 39.
DEPUTED. 2 Sam. 15. 3.
DEPUTY. 1 Kings 22. 47; Acts 13. 7; 18. 12; 19. 38.
DERIDE. Hab. 1. 10; Lu. 16. 14; 23. 35.
DERISION. Job 30. 1, younger than I have me in *d.*
Ps. 2. 4, the Lord shall have them in *d.*
44. 13; 79. 4, a *d.* to them round us.
Jer. 20. 7, 8, in *d.* daily.
Lam. 3. 14, I was a *d.* to my people.
See Ps. 119. 51; Ezek. 23. 32; 36. 4; Hos. 7. 16.
DESCEND. Ezek. 26. 20; 31. 16, with them that *d.* into pit.
Mat. 7. 25, 27, rain *d.* and floods came.
Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, 33, Spirit *d.*
15. 32, let Christ now *d.* from cross.

Rom. 10. 7, who shall *d.* into the deep?
Eph. 4. 10, he that *d.* is same that ascended.
Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom *d.* not.
Rev. 21. 10, great city *d.* out of heaven.
See Gen. 28. 12; Ps. 49. 17; 133. 3; Prov. 30. 4.

DESCENT. Lu. 19. 37; Heb. 7. 3, 6.

DESCRIBE. Josh. 18. 4; Judg. 8. 14; Rom. 4. 6; 10. 5.

DESCRY. Judg. 1. 23.

DESERT. Ps. 78. 40, oft did they grieve him in *d.*
102. 6, like an owl of the *d.*
Isa. 35. 1, the *d.* shall rejoice.
6; 43. 19, streams in the *d.*
40. 3, in *d.* a highway for our God.
Jer. 2. 6, led us through land of *d.*
17. 6, like the heath in the *d.*
25. 24, people that dwell in *d.* shall drink.
Mat. 24. 26, say, behold, he is in the *d.*
Lu. 1. 80, John in *d.* till his showing.
9. 10, aside privately into *d.* place.
John 6. 31, did eat manna in *d.*
See Ex. 5. 3; 19. 2; Isa. 51. 3; Mk. 6. 31.

DESERTS. Ps. 28. 4; Ezek. 7. 27.

DESERVE. Judg. 9. 16; Ezra 9. 13; Job 11. 6.

DESIRE (*n.*). 2 Chron. 15. 15, sought him with their whole *d.*
Job 34. 36, my *d.* is that Job may be tried.
Ps. 10. 3; 21. 2; Rom. 10. 1, heart's *d.*
37. 4, he shall give thee the *d.* of thine heart.
54. 7; 59. 10; 92. 11; 112. 8, *d.* on enemies.
92. 11; 112. 10; 140. 8, *d.* of the wicked.
145. 16, the *d.* of every living thing.
Prov. 10. 24; 11. 23, the *d.* of righteous.
13. 12, when *d.* cometh, it is a tree of life.
19. 22, the *d.* of a man is his kindness.
21. 25, the *d.* of slothful killeth him.
Eccl. 12. 5, *d.* shall fail.
Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25, the *d.* of thine eyes.
Mic. 7. 3, great man uttereth mischievous *d.*
Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth *d.* as hell.
Hag. 2. 7, the *d.* of all nations.
Lu. 22. 15, with *d.* I have *d.* to eat.
Eph. 2. 3, fulfilling *d.* of flesh and mind.
Phil. 1. 23, having a *d.* to depart.
See Gen. 3. 16; Job 14. 15; 31. 16.

DESIRE (*v.*). Deut. 14. 26, bestow for whatsoever thy soul *d.*
1 Sam. 2. 16, take as much as thy soul *d.*
12. 13, behold the king whom ye *d.*
Neh. 1. 11, servants who *d.* to fear thy name.
Job 13. 3, I *d.* to reason with God.
Ps. 19. 10, more to be *d.* than gold.
27. 4, one thing I *d.* of the Lord.
34. 12, that *d.* life and loveth many days.
40. 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d.*
45. 11, king greatly *d.* thy beauty.
73. 25, none on earth I *d.* beside thee.
107. 30, to their *d.* haven.
Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, all thou canst *d.* not to be compared.
13. 4, soul of sluggard *d.*, and hath not.
Eccl. 2. 10, what my eyes *d.* I kept not.
Isa. 53. 2, no beauty that we should *d.*
Hos. 6. 6, I *d.* mercy and not sacrifice.
Mic. 7. 1, soul *d.* first-ripe fruit.
Zeph. 2. 1, gather together, O nation not *d.*
Mat. 12. 46; Lu. 8. 20, his brethren *d.*
13. 17, have *d.* to see those things.
20. 20, *d.* a certain thing of him.
Mk. 9. 35, if any *d.* to be first.
10. 35, do for us whatsoever we *d.*
11. 24, what things ye *d.* when ye pray.
15. 6; Lu. 23. 25, prisoner whom they *d.*
Lu. 9. 9, who is this, and he *d.* to see him.
10. 24, kings have *d.* to see.
16. 21, *d.* to be fed with crumbs.
20. 46, scribes *d.* to walk in long robes.
22. 15, have *d.* to eat this passover.
31, Satan hath *d.* to have you.
Acts 3. 14, *d.* a murderer to be granted.
1 Cor. 14. 1, and *d.* spiritual gifts.
2 Cor. 5. 2, *d.* to be clothed upon.
Gal. 4. 9, ye *d.* again to be in bondage.
21, ye that *d.* to be under the law.
6. 12, many *d.* to make show in the flesh.
Eph. 3. 13, I *d.* that ye faint not.
Phil. 4. 17, not because I *d.* a gift; I *d.* fruit.
1 Tim. 3. 1, he *d.* a good work.
Heb. 11. 16, they *d.* a better country.
Jas. 4. 2, ye *d.* to have, and cannot obtain.
1 Pet. 1. 12, the angels *d.* to look into.
2. 2, as babes *d.* sincere milk of word.
1 John 5. 15, we have petitions we *d.*
See Gen. 3. 6; Job 7. 2; Ps. 51. 6; Lu. 5. 39.

DESIRABLE. Ezek. 23. 6, 12, 23.

DESIROUS. Prov. 23. 3; Lu. 23. 8; John 16. 19; Gal. 5. 26.

DESOLATE. Ps. 25. 16, have mercy, for I am *d.*
40. 15, let them be *d.* for reward.
143. 4, my heart within me is *d.*
Isa. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27, more are children of *d.*
62. 4, nor shall thy land any more be termed *d.*
Jer. 2. 12, be ye very *d.*, saith the Lord.
32. 43; 33. 12, *d.* without man or beast.
Ezek. 6. 6, your altars may be made *d.*
Dan. 11. 31; 12. 11, abomination that maketh *d.*
Mal. 1. 4, return and build the *d.* places.
Mat. 23. 38; Lu. 13. 35, house left to you *d.*
Acts 1. 20, let his habitation be *d.*
1 Tim. 5. 5, widow indeed, and *d.*
Rev. 18. 19, in one hour is she made *d.*
See Ps. 34. 22; Jer. 12. 10; Joel 2. 3; Zech. 7. 14.

DESOLATION. 2 Kings 22. 19, they should become a *d.* and a curse.
Ps. 46. 8, what *d.* he hath made in the earth.
74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, perpetual *d.*
Prov. 1. 27, when your fear cometh as *d.*
3. 25, the *d.* of the wicked.
Isa. 61. 4, raise up former *d.*, the *d.* of many generations.
Dan. 9. 26, to end of war *d.* are determined.
Zeph. 1. 15, a day of wrath, wasting, and *d.*
Mat. 12. 25; Lu. 11. 17, house divided brought to *d.*
Lu. 21. 20, then know *d.* is nigh.
See Lev. 26. 31; Josh. 8. 28; Job 30. 14.

DESPAIR. 1 Sam. 27. 1; Eccl. 2. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 8.

DESPERATE. Job 6. 26; Isa. 17. 11; Jer. 17. 9.

DESPISE. Num. 11. 20, ye have *d.* the Lord.
15. 31; Prov. 13. 13; Isa. 5. 24; 30. 12, *d.* the word.
1 Sam. 2. 30, that *d.* me shall be lightly esteemed.
Neh. 4. 4, hear, O God, for we are *d.*
Esth. 1. 17, so that they *d.* their husbands.
Job 5. 17; Prov. 3. 11; Heb. 12. 5, *d.* not chastening.
19. 18, young children *d.* me.
36. 5, God is mighty and *d.* not any.
Ps. 51. 17, contrite heart thou wilt not *d.*
53. 5, put to shame, because God *d.* them.
Ps. 73. 20, thou shalt *d.* their image.
102. 17, he will not *d.* their prayer.
Prov. 1. 7, fools *d.* wisdom.
30; 5. 12, *d.* reproof.
6. 30, men do not *d.* a thief.
15. 5, fool *d.* father's instruction.
20, foolish man *d.* his mother.
32, refuseth instruction *d.* own soul.
19. 16, he that *d.* his ways shall die.
30. 17, *d.* to obey his mother, ravens shall.
Eccl. 9. 16, poor man's wisdom is *d.*
Isa. 33. 15, he that *d.* gain of oppressions.
49. 7, saith Lord to him whom man *d.*
Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee small and *d.*
Ezek. 20. 13, 16, they *d.* my judgments.
22. 8, thou hast *d.* holy things.
Amos 2. 4, they *d.* the law of the Lord.
Zech. 4. 10, who hath *d.* day of small things.
Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we *d.* thy name?
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, hold to one, *d.* the other.
18. 10, *d.* not one of these little ones.

Lu. 10. 16, *d.* you, *d.* me; *d.* him that sent me.
18. 9, righteous, and *d.* others.
Rom. 2. 4, *d.* thou the riches of his goodness.
1 Cor. 1. 28, things *d.* God hath chosen.
4. 10, ye are honourable, but we are *d.*
11. 22, *d.* ye the church of God.
16. 11, let no man therefore *d.* him.
1 Thess. 4. 8, *d.* not man, but God.
5. 20, *d.* not prophesyings.
1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man *d.* thy youth.
6. 2, not *d.* because brethren.
Tit. 2. 15, let no man *d.* thee.
Heb. 12. 2, endured cross, *d.* the shame.
Jas. 2. 6, ye have *d.* the poor.
See Gen. 16. 4; 25. 34; 2 Sam. 6. 16; Rom. 14. 3.

DESPISERS. Acts 13. 41; 2 Tim. 3. 3.

DESPITE. Ezek. 25. 6, 15; 36. 5; Rom. 1. 30; Heb. 10. 29.

DESPITEFULLY. Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Acts 14. 5.

DESTITUTE. Ps. 102. 17, will regard prayer of *d.*
Prov. 15. 21, folly is joy to him that is *d.* of wisdom.
1 Tim. 6. 5, *d.* of the truth.
Heb. 11. 37, being *d.*, afflicted, tormented.
See Gen. 24. 27; Ezek. 32. 15; Jas. 2. 15.

DESTROY. Gen. 18. 23, *d.* righteous with the wicked.
Ex. 22. 20, he shall be utterly *d.*
Deut. 9. 14, let me alone that I may *d.* them.
1 Sam. 15. 6, depart, lest I *d.* you with them.
2 Sam. 1. 14, *d.* Lord's anointed.
Job 2. 3, movedst me to *d.* without cause.
10. 8, made me, yet thou dost *d.* me.
19. 10, he hath *d.* me on every side.
26, though worms *d.* this body.
Ps. 40. 14; 63. 9, seek my soul to *d.* it.
145. 20, all the wicked will he *d.*
Prov. 1. 32, prosperity of fools shall *d.* them.
13. 23, is *d.* for want of judgment.
31. 3, that which *d.* kings.
Eccl. 9. 18, one sinner *d.* much good.
Isa. 10. 7, it is in his heart to *d.*
11. 9; 65. 25, *d.* in holy mountain.
19. 3, I will *d.* the counsel thereof.
28. 2, as a *d.* storm.
Jer. 13. 14, I will not spare but *d.* them.
17. 18, *d.* them with double destruction.
23. 1, woe to pastors that *d.* the sheep.
Ezek. 9. 1, with *d.* weapon in his hand.
22. 27, *d.* souls to get dishonest gain.
Dan. 8. 24, he shall *d.* wonderfully.
Hos. 13. 9, thou hast *d.* thyself.
Mat. 5. 17, not to *d.* but to fulfil.
10. 28, fear him that is able to *d.*
12. 14; Mk. 3. 6; 11. 18, they might *d.* him.
21. 41, he will miserably *d.* those.
22. 7, and *d.* those murderers.
27. 20, ask Barabbas and *d.* Jesus.
Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, art thou come to *d.*
12. 9; Lu. 20. 16, *d.* the husbandmen.
14. 58, say, I will *d.* this temple.
15. 29, thou that *d.* the temple.
Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to save life or *d.*
9. 56, is not come to *d.* men's lives.
17. 27, flood came and *d.* them all.
John 2. 19, Jesus said, *d.* this temple.
Rom. 14. 15, *d.* not him with thy meat.
1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall *d.* both it and them.
Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he once *d.*
2. 18, if I build the things which I *d.*
2 Thess. 2. 8, *d.* with brightness of his coming.
Heb. 2. 14, *d.* him that had the power.
Jas. 4. 12, able to save and to *d.*
1 John 3. 8, *d.* the works of the devil.
See Gen. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 8; Rom. 6. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 12; Jude 5.

DESTROYER. Ex. 12. 23, not suffer *d.* to come.
Judg. 16. 24, delivered the *d.* of our country.
Job 15. 21, in prosperity the *d.* shall come.
Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the *d.*
Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a *d.*
See Job 33. 22; Isa. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.

DESTRUCTION. 2 Chron. 22. 4, his counsellors to his *d.*
26. 16, heart lifted up to *d.*
Esth. 8. 6, endure to see *d.* of my kindred.
Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of *d.*
21. 17, how oft cometh *d.*
26. 6, *d.* hath no covering.
31. 3, is not *d.* to the wicked.
Ps. 9. 6, *d.* are come to a perpetual end.
35. 8, into that very *d.* let him fall.
73. 18, thou castedst them down to *d.*
90. 3, turnest man to *d.*
91. 6, the *d.* that wasteth at noon day.
103. 4, redeemeth thy life from *d.*
Prov. 1. 27, your *d.* cometh as a whirlwind.
10. 14, mouth of foolish near *d.*
15, *d.* of poor is their poverty.
14. 28, want of people *d.* of the prince.
16. 18, pride goeth before *d.*
17. 19, exalteth gate seeketh *d.*
18. 7, fool's mouth is his *d.*
27. 20, hell and *d.* never full.
31. 8, such as are appointed to *d.*
Isa. 14. 23, the besom of *d.*
19. 18, the city of *d.*
59. 7, wasting and *d.* in their paths.
60. 18, *d.* be no more heard.
Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double *d.*
46. 20, *d.* cometh out of north.
50. 22, sound of great *d.* in the land.
Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48; 4. 10, *d.* of the daughter of my people.
Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy *d.*
Mat. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to *d.*
Rom. 3. 16, *d.* and misery in their ways.
9. 22, vessels fitted to *d.*
Phil. 3. 18, 19, many walk whose end is *d.*
1 Thess. 5. 3, then sudden *d.* cometh.
2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with everlasting *d.*
1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts drown men in *d.*
2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves swift *d.*
3. 16, wrest to their own *d.*
See Job 21. 20; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.

DETAIN. Judg. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam. 21. 7.

DETERMINATE. Acts 2. 23.

DETERMINATION. Zeph. 3. 8.

DETERMINE. Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges *d.*
1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is *d.* by him.
Job 14. 5, seeing his days are *d.*
Dan. 11. 36, that that is *d.* shall be done.
Lu. 22. 22, Son of man goeth as it was *d.*
Acts 3. 13, Pilate was *d.* to let him go.
17. 26, hath *d.* the times appointed.
1 Cor. 2. 2, I *d.* not to know anything.
See 2 Chron. 2. 1; 25. 16; Isa. 19. 17; Dan. 9. 24.

DETEST. Deut. 7. 26.

DETESTABLE. Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 20; 11. 18; 37. 23.

DEVICE. Esth. 9. 25, *d.* return on his own head.
Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in the *d.*
33. 10, maketh *d.* of the people of none effect.
37. 7, bringeth wicked *d.* to pass.
Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own *d.*
12. 2, man of wicked *d.* will he condemn.
19. 21, many *d.* in a man's heart.
Eccl. 9. 10, no work nor *d.* in grave.
Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our own *d.*
Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast *d.*
Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's *d.*
2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his *d.*
See 2 Chron. 2. 14; Esth. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.

DEVILISH. Jas. 3. 15.

DEVILS (sacrifices offered to). Lev. 17. 7, offer their sacrifices unto *d.*
See Deut. 32. 17; 2 Chron. 11. 15; Ps. 106. 37; 1 Cor. 10. 20; Rev. 9. 20.

DEVILS (confess Jesus to be Christ). Mat. 8. 29; Mk. 1. 24; 3. 11; 5. 7; Lu. 4. 34, 41; Acts 19. 15.
Jas. 2. 19, the *d.* also believe and tremble.

DEVISE. Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, *d.* works in gold.
Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that *d.* my hurt.
36. 4, he *d.* mischief on his bed.
41. 7, against me do they *d.* my hurt.
Prov. 3. 29, *d.* not evil against thy neighbour.
6. 14, he *d.* mischief continually.
18, a heart that *d.* wicked imaginations.
14. 22, err that *d.* evil, *d.* good.
16. 9, man's heart *d.* his way.
Isa. 32. 7, *d.* wicked devices to destroy poor.
8, the liberal *d.* liberal things.
2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly *d.* fables.
See 2 Sam. 14. 14; Jer. 51. 12; Lam. 2. 17; Mic. 2. 1.

DEVOTE. Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14; Ps. 119. 38.

DEVOTIONS. Acts 17. 23.

DEVOUR. Gen. 37. 20, some evil beast hath *d.* him.
41. 7, 24, seven thin *d.* the seven rank.
Ex. 24. 17; Isa. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, *d.* fire.
Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord *d.* them.
Deut. 32. 24, *d.* with burning heat.
2 Sam. 11. 25, sword *d.* one as well as another.
18. 8, wood *d.* more than sword *d.*
22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of his mouth *d.*
Job 18. 13, death shall *d.* his strength.
Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field *d.* it.
Prov. 20. 25, man who *d.* that which is holy.
30. 14, jaw teeth as knives to *d.*
Isa. 1. 7, strangers *d.* it in your presence.
20, if ye rebel, be *d.* with sword.
Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath *d.* prophets.
3. 24, shame *d.* labour of our fathers.
30. 16, that *d.* thee shall be *d.*
Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall *d.* them.
23. 37, pass through fire to *d.* them.
Hos. 8. 14; Amos 1. 14; 2. 2, it shall *d.* palaces.
Joel 2. 3, a fire *d.* before them.
Amos 4. 9, fig trees, palmer-worm *d.* them.
Hab. 1. 13, wicked *d.* man that is more righteous.
Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8, *d.* by fire of jealousy.
Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke the *d.* for your sakes.
Mat. 13. 4; Mk. 4. 4; Lu. 8. 5, fowls *d.* them.
23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, *d.* widows' houses.
Lu. 15. 30, thy son hath *d.* thy living.
2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *d.* you.
Gal. 5. 15, ye bite and *d.* one another.
Heb. 10. 27, which shall *d.* adversaries.
1 Pet. 5. 8, seeking whom he may *d.*
See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. 50. 3; 52. 4.

DEVOUT. Lu. 2. 25, Simeon was just and *d.*
Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, *d.* men.
See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; 22. 12.

DEW. Gen. 27. 28, God give thee the *d.* of heaven.
Deut. 32. 2, my speech shall distil as the *d.*
33. 13, for the *d.*, and for the deep.
Judg. 6. 37, if the *d.* be on the fleece only.
2 Sam. 1. 21, let there be no *d.*
17. 12, we will light on him as *d.* falleth.
1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be *d.* nor rain.
Job 38, 28, who hath begotten drops of *d.*
Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down *d.*
Isa. 18. 4, like *d.* in heat of harvest.
Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with *d.* of heaven.
Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early *d.*
Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from *d.*
See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Ps. 110. 3; 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Isa. 26. 19; Hos. 14. 5.

DIADEM. Job 29. 14; Isa. 28. 5; 62. 3; Ezek. 21. 26.

DIAL. 2 Kings 20. 11, it had gone down in the *d.* of Ahaz.
Isa. 38. 8, gone down in the sun *d.* of Ahaz.

DIAMOND (in high priest's breastplate). Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11.
See Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 28. 13.

DID. Mat. 13. 58, he *d.* not many mighty works.
John 4. 29, all things that ever I *d.*
9. 26, what *d.* he to thee?
15. 24, works which none other man *d.*
See Gen. 6. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 22.

DIE. Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 14. 44; 22. 16; 1 Kings 2. 37, 42; Jer. 26. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, 14, surely *d.*
3. 3; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32, lest ye *d.*
27. 4; 45. 28; Prov. 30. 7, before I *d.*
Ex. 21. 12, smiteth a man that he *d.*
Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deut. 14. 21; Ezek. 4. 14, that *d.* of itself.
Num. 16. 29, if these *d.* common death.
23. 10, let me *d.* death of righteous.
Deut. 31. 14, days approach that thou must *d.*
Ruth 1. 17, where thou *d.* will I *d.*
2 Sam. 3. 33, *d.* Abner as a fool *d.*?
2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, shalt *d.* and not live.
2 Chron. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man *d.* for own sin.
Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God and *d.*
3. 11, why *d.* I not from the womb?
12. 2, wisdom shall *d.* with you.
14. 14, if a man *d.*, shall he live again?
21. 23, one *d.* in full strength.
25, another *d.* in bitterness of soul.
29. 18, I shall *d.* in my nest.
Ps. 41. 5, when shall he *d.* and name perish?
49. 10, wise men *d.*, likewise the fool.
17, when he *d.* carry nothing away.
Prov. 5. 23, he shall *d.* without instruction.
10. 21, fools *d.* for want of wisdom.
11. 7, *d.* his expectation perish.
Eccl. 2. 16, how *d.* the wise man?
7. 17, why shouldest thou *d.* before thy time?
9. 5, living know they shall *d.*
Isa. 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, worm shall not *d.*
Jer. 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, why will ye *d.*?
28. 16, this year thou shalt *d.*
34. 5, thou shalt *d.* in peace.
Ezek. 18. 4, 20, soul that sinneth shall *d.*
32, no pleasure in death of him that *d.*
33. 8, wicked man shall *d.* in iniquity.
Amos 6. 9, if ten men in house they shall *d.*
9. 10, sinners of my people shall *d.*
Jon. 4. 3, 8, it is better to *d.* than live.
Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him *d.* the death.
22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, woman *d.* also.
26. 35; Mk. 14. 31, though I *d.* with thee.
Lu. 7. 2, servant was ready to *d.*
16. 22, beggar *d.*, rich man also *d.*
20. 36, nor can they *d.* any more.
John 4. 49, come down ere my child *d.*
11. 21, 32, my brother had not *d.*
37, that even this man should not have *d.*
50; 18. 14, that one man *d.* for people.
51, that Jesus should *d.* for nation.
12. 24, except a corn of wheat *d.*
19. 7, by our law he ought to *d.*
Acts 9. 37, Dorcas was sick and *d.*
21. 13, ready also to *d.* at Jerusalem.
25. 11, I refuse not to *d.*
Rom. 5. 7, for righteous man will one *d.*
7. 9, sin revived and I *d.*
8. 34, it is Christ that *d.*
14. 7, no man *d.* to himself.
9, Christ both *d.*, rose, and revived.
15; 1 Cor. 8. 11, for whom Christ *d.*
1 Cor. 15. 3, Christ *d.* for our sins.
22, as in Adam all *d.*
31, I *d.* daily.
36, not quickened except it *d.*
2 Cor. 5. 14, if one *d.* for all.
Phil. 1. 21, to *d.* is gain.
1 Thess. 4. 14, we believe that Jesus *d.*
5. 10, who *d.* for us that we should live.
Heb. 7. 8, here men that *d.* receive tithes.
9. 27, appointed unto men once to *d.*
11. 13, these all *d.* in faith.
Rev. 3. 2, things that are ready to *d.*
9. 6, men shall desire to *d.*
14. 13, the dead that *d.* in the Lord.
See Job 14. 10; Ps. 118. 17; Rom. 5. 6; 6. 10.

DIET. Jer. 52. 34.

DIFFER. Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 4. 7; 15. 41; Gal. 4. 1.
DIFFERENCE. Lev. 10. 10; Ezek. 44. 23, a *d.* between holy and unholy.
11. 47; 20. 25, *d.* between clean and unclean.
Ezek. 22. 26, they have put no *d.* between.
Acts 15. 9, put no *d.* between us.
Rom. 3. 22; 10. 12, for there is no *d.*
See Ex. 11. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 5; Jude 22.
DIG. Ex. 21. 33, *d.* a pit and not cover it.
Deut. 6. 11; Neh. 9. 25, wells *d.* which thou *d.* not.
8. 9, out of hills mayest *d.* brass.
Job 6. 27, ye *d.* a pit for your friend.
24. 16, in the dark they *d.*
Ps. 7. 15; 57. 6, *d.* a pit and is fallen.
Isa. 51. 1, hole of pit whence ye are *d.*
Mat. 21. 33, and *d.* a winepress.
25. 18, *d.* in the earth and hid.
Lu. 13. 8, till I *d.* about it.
16. 3, I cannot *d.*, to beg I am ashamed.
See Job 3. 21; Ezek. 8. 8; 12. 5; Lu. 6. 48.
DIGNITY. Eccl. 10. 6, folly set in great *d.*
2 Pet. 2. 10; Jude 8, speak evil of *d.*
See Gen. 49. 3; Esth. 6. 3; Hab. 1. 7.
DILIGENCE. Prov. 4. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 9; Jude 3.
DILIGENT. Josh. 22. 5, take *d.* heed to commandment.
Ps. 64. 6, accomplish a *d.* search.
Lu. 15. 8, seek *d.* till she find it.
Acts 18. 25, taught *d.* the things of the Lord.
2 Tim. 1. 17, in Rome sought me *d.*
Heb. 12. 15, looking *d.* lest any man fail.
See Deut. 19. 18; Prov. 11. 27; 23. 1; Mat. 2. 7.
DIM. Deut. 34. 7, eye not *d.* nor force abated.
Job 17. 7, eye also *d.* by reason of sorrow.
Lam. 4. 1, gold become *d.*
See Gen. 27. 1; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 3. 2; Isa. 8. 22.
DIMINISH. Deut. 4. 2; 12. 32, nor *d.* ought from it.
Prov. 13. 11, gotten by vanity shall be *d.*
Rom. 11. 12, *d.* of them be riches of Gentiles.
See Ex. 5. 8; Lev. 25. 16; Jer. 26. 2; Ezek. 16. 27.
DINE. Gen. 43. 16; Lu. 11. 37; John 21. 12, 15.
DINNER. Prov. 15. 17; Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 11. 38; 14. 12.
DIP. Lev. 4. 6; 9. 9; 17. 14, priest shall *d.* his finger.
Ruth 2. 14, *d.* morsel in vinegar.
1 Sam. 14. 27, *d.* rod in honeycomb.
2 Kings 5. 14, Naaman *d.* in Jordan.
Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20, *d.* hand in dish.
John 13. 26, when he had *d.* the sop.
Rev. 19. 13, a vesture *d.* in blood.
See Gen. 37. 31; Josh. 3. 15; Lu. 16. 24.
DIRECT. Job 32. 14, he hath not *d.* his words.
37. 3, he *d.* it under the whole heaven.
Ps. 5. 3, in morning will I *d.* my prayer.
119. 5, O that my ways were *d.* to keep.
Prov. 3. 6, he shall *d.* thy paths.
11. 5, righteousness shall *d.* his way.
16. 9, the Lord *d.* his steps.
21. 29, as for upright he *d.* his way.
Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom profitable to *d.*
Isa. 40. 13, who hath *d.* Spirit of the Lord.
Jer. 10. 23, not in man to *d.* his steps.
2 Thess. 3. 5, *d.* your hearts into love of God.
See Gen. 46. 28; Isa. 45. 13; 61. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 11.
DIRECTION. Num. 21. 18.
DIRECTLY. Num. 19. 4; Ezek. 42. 12.
DIRT. Judg. 3. 22; Ps. 18. 42; Isa. 57. 20.
DISALLOWED. Num. 30. 5, 8, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.
DISANNUL. Isa. 14. 27, Lord purposed, who shall *d.* it?
28. 18, your covenant with death shall be *d.*
Gal. 3. 15, 17, covenant no man *d.*
See Job 40. 8; Heb. 7. 18.
DISAPPOINT. Job 5. 12; Ps. 17. 13; Prov. 15. 22.
DISCERN. 2 Sam. 19. 35, can I *d.* between good and evil?
1 Kings 3. 9, that I may *d.* between good and bad.
1 King's 11, understanding to *d.* judgment.
Ezra 3. 13, could not *d.* noise of joy.
Job. 4. 16, could not *d.* form thereof.
6. 30, cannot my taste *d.* perverse things?
Prov. 7. 7, I *d.* among the youths.
Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's heart *d.* time.
Jon. 4. 11, cannot *d.* between right and left.
Mal. 3. 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked.
Mat. 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, *d.* face of sky.
1 Cor. 2. 14, they are spiritually *d.*
11. 29, not *d.* the Lord's body.
12. 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits.
Heb. 4. 12, the word is a *d.* of the thoughts.
5. 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil.
See Gen. 27. 23; 31. 32; 38. 25; 2 Sam. 14. 17.
DISCHARGE. 1 Kings 5. 9; Eccl. 8. 8.
DISCIPLE. Isa. 8. 16, seal law among my *d.*
Mat. 10. 1; Lu. 6. 13, called his twelve *d.*
24; Lu. 6. 40, *d.* not above his master.
42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.*
12. 2, thy *d.* do that which is not lawful.
15. 2, why do *d.* transgress tradition.
17. 16, brought to thy *d.*, and they could not cure.
19. 13; Mk. 10. 13, the *d.* rebuked them.
20. 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.
22. 16, Pharisees sent their *d.*
26. 18; Mk. 14. 14; Lu. 22. 11, keep passover with *d.*
35, likewise also said the *d.*
56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled.
28. 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.
13, say ye, his *d.* came by night.
Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33, why do *d.* of John fast?
4. 34, he expounded all things to *d.*
7. 2, *d.* eat with unwashen hands.
5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition?
Lu. 5. 30, Pharisees murmured against *d.*
6. 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*
11. 1, as John taught his *d.*
14. 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*
19. 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.
39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*
John 2. 11, his *d.* believed on him.
4. 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.*
6. 22, his *d.* were gone away alone.
66, many of his *d.* went back.
7. 3, that thy *d.* may see works.
8. 31; 13. 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.
9. 27, will ye also be his *d.*?
28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*
13. 5, began to wash *d.* feet.
15. 8, so shall ye be my *d.*
18. 15, 16, that *d.* was known.
17, 25, art not thou one of his *d.*?
19. 26; 20. 2; 21. 7, 20, *d.* whom Jesus loved.
38, a *d.* of Jesus, but secretly for fear.
20. 18, told *d.* she had seen the Lord.
21. 23, that that *d.* should not die.
24, this is the *d.* which testifieth.
Acts 9. 1, slaughter against *d.*
26, essayed to join himself to *d.*
11. 26, *d.* called Christians first.
20. 7, *d.* came together to break bread.
30, to draw away *d.* after them.
21. 16, an old *d.* with whom we should lodge.
See Mat. 11. 1; John 3. 25; 18. 1, 2; 20. 26.
DISCIPLINE. Job 36. 10.
DISCLOSE. Isa. 26. 21.
DISCOMFITED. Judg. 4. 15, Lord *d.* Sisera.
8. 12, Gideon *d.* all the host.
2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and *d.* them.
Isa. 31. 8, his young men shall be *d.*
See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Josh. 10. 10.
DISCOMFITURE. 1 Sam 14. 20.
DISCONTENTED. 1 Sam. 22. 2.
DISCONTINUE. Jer. 17. 4.
DISCORD. Prov. 6. 14, 19.
DISCOURAGE. Num. 32. 7, wherefore *d.* the heart of the children of Israel.

Deut. 1. 21, fear not, nor be *d.*
28, our brethren have *d.* our heart.
Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they be *d.*
See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Isa. 42. 4.

DISCOVER. 1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will *d.* ourselves to them.
2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15, foundations of the world *d.*
Job 12. 22, he *d.* deep things.
41. 13, who can *d.* face of his garment?
Prov. 25. 9, *d.* not a secret to another.
Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions are *d.*
See Ps. 29. 9; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13; Acts 21. 3.

DISCREET. Gen. 41. 33, 39; Mk. 12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.

DISCRETION. Ps. 112. 5; Prov. 11. 22; Isa. 28. 26; Jer. 10. 12.

DISDAINED. 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1.

DISEASE. Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 15, none of these *d.* on you.
Deut. 28. 60, bring on thee all *d.* of Egypt.
2 Kings 1. 2; 8. 8, 9, recover of *d.*
2 Chron. 16. 12, in *d.* sought not the Lord.
Job 30. 18, by force of my *d.*
Ps. 103. 3, who healeth all thy *d.*
Eccl. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil *d.*
Ezek. 34. 4, *d.* have ye not strengthened.
21, have pushed *d.* with your horns.
See Mat. 4. 23; 14. 35; Lu. 9. 1; Acts 28. 9.

DISFIGURE. Mat. 6. 16.

DISGRACE. Jer. 14. 21.

DISGUISE. 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kings 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30; 2 Chron. 18. 29; 35. 22; Job 24. 15.

DISH. Judg. 5. 25; 2 Kings 21. 13; Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20.

DISHONESTY. 2 Cor. 4. 2.

DISHONOUR. Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame and *d.*
Prov. 6. 33, a wound and *d.* shall he get.
Mic. 7. 6, son *d.* father.
John 8. 49, I honour my Father, ye *d.* me.
Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to *d.*
1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in *d.*
2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and *d.*
2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to *d.*
See Ezra 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.

DISINHERIT. Num. 14. 12.

DISMAYED. Deut. 31. 8; Josh. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25; 1 Chron. 22. 13; 28. 20; 2 Chron. 20. 15, 17; 32. 7; Isa. 41. 10; Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 4; 30. 10; 46. 27; Ezek. 2. 6; 3. 9, fear not nor be *d.*
Jer. 17. 18, let them be *d.*, let not me be *d.*
See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9.

DISMISSED. 2 Chron. 23. 8; Acts 15. 30; 19. 41.

DISOBEDIENCE. Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 2; 5. 6; Heb. 2. 2.

DISOBEDIENT. Lu. 1. 17, turn *d.* to wisdom of just.
Acts 26. 19, not *d.* to heavenly vision.
Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, *d.* to parents.
1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and *d.*
Tit. 3. 3, we ourselves were sometimes *d.*
1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be *d.*
3. 20, spirits, which sometime were *d.*
See 1 Kings 13. 26; Neh. 9. 26; Rom. 10. 21.

DISORDERLY. 1 Thess. 5. 14; 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11.

DISPENSATION. 1 Cor. 9. 17, a *d.* of the gospel is committed me.
Eph. 1. 10, in the *d.* of the fulness of times.
3. 2, the *d.* of the grace of God.
Col. 1. 25, according to the *d.* of God.

DISPERSE. Prov. 15. 7, lips of wise *d.* knowledge.
See Ps. 112. 9; Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 12. 15; 20. 23.

DISPERSED. Esth. 3. 8, and *d.* among the people.
Isa. 11. 12, the *d.* of Judah.
John 7. 35, go unto the *d.* among the Gentiles.

DISPERSED (prophecies concerning). Jer. 25. 24; Ezek. 36. 19; Zeph. 3. 10.

DISPLAYED. Ps. 60. 4.

DISPLEASE. Num. 11. 1, it *d.* the Lord.
22. 34, if it *d.* thee, I will get me back.
2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had done *d.* the Lord.
1 Kings 1. 6, father had not *d.* him at any time.
Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been *d.*
Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it *d.* him.
Isa. 59. 15, it *d.* him there was no judgment.
Jon. 4. 1, it *d.* Jonah exceedingly.
Mat. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were *d.*
Mk. 10. 14, Jesus was much *d.*
41, much *d.* with James and John.
See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zech. 1. 2.

DISPLEASURE. Deut. 9. 19; Judg. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1; 38. 1.

DISPOSE. Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.

DISPOSITION. Acts 7. 53.

DISPOSSESS. Num. 33. 53; Deut. 7. 17; Judg. 11. 23.

DISPUTATION. Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1.

DISPUTE. Job 23. 7, the righteous might *d.* with him.
Mk. 9. 33, what was it ye *d.* of by the way?
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *d.* of this world?
Phil. 2. 14, do all things without *d.*
1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse *d.*
See Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Jude 9.

DISQUIET. 1 Sam. 28. 15, why *d.* to bring me up?
Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou *d.* within me?
See Ps. 38. 8; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34.

DISSEMBLE. Josh. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer. 42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.

DISSENSION. Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10.

DISSIMULATION. Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13.

DISSOLVE. Isa. 34. 4, host of heaven shall be *d.*
Dan. 5. 16, thou canst *d.* doubts.
2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle *d.*
2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be *d.*
12, heavens being on fire shall be *d.*
See Job 30. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Isa. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5. 12; Nah. 2. 6.

DISTAFF. Prov. 31. 19.

DISTIL. Deut. 32. 2; Job 36. 28.

DISTINCTION. 1 Cor. 14. 7.

DISTINCTLY. Neh. 8. 8.

DISTRACT. Ps. 88. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35.

DISTRESS. Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this *d.* come upon us.
Judg. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in *d.*?
1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in *d.* came to David.
2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in *d.* I called.
1 Kings 1. 29, redeemed my soul out of all *d.*
2 Chron. 28. 22, in *d.* Ahaz trespassed more.
Neh. 2. 17, ye see the *d.* we are in.
Ps. 25. 17; 107. 6, 13, 19, 28, out of *d.*
Prov. 1. 27, mock when *d.* cometh.
Isa. 25. 4, a strength to needy in *d.*
Obad. 12, 14; Zeph. 1. 15, day of *d.*
Lu. 21. 23, shall be great *d.* in the land.
25, on earth *d.* of nations.
Rom. 8. 35, shall *d.* separate us?
1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present *d.*
2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in *d.*
12. 10, take pleasure in *d.*
See Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 9. 37; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 7.

DISTRIBUTE. Neh. 13. 13, office was to *d.* to brethren.
Job 21. 17, God *d.* sorrows in his anger.
Lu. 18. 22, sell and *d.* to poor.
John 6. 11, given thanks, he *d.*
Rom. 12. 13, *d.* to necessity of saints.
1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath *d.* to every man.
2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal *d.*
See Josh. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 18.

DITCH. Ps. 7. 15, fallen into *d.* he made.
Mat. 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both fall into *d.*
See 2 Kings 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. 23. 27; Isa. 22. 11.

DIVERS. Deut. 22. 9, sow vineyard with *d.* kinds.
11, garment of *d.* sorts.

Deut. 25. 13, not have in bag *d.* weights.
14, *d.* measures, great and small.
Prov. 20. 10, 23, *d.* weights and measures abomination.
Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 34; Lu. 4. 40, *d.* diseases.
24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, in *d.* places.
Mk. 8. 3, for *d.* of them came from far.
1 Cor. 12. 10, to another *d.* kinds of tongues.
2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 3, led away with *d.* lusts.
Jas. 1. 2, joy in *d.* temptations.
See Eccl. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 9. 10; 13. 9.

DIVERSE. Esth. 3. 8, laws *d.* from all people.
1 Cor. 12. 6, *d.* of operations, but same God.
See Esth. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 28.

DIVIDE. Lev. 11. 4, 5, 6, 7, 26; Deut. 14. 7, not eat these of them that *d.* the hoof.
Josh. 19. 49, an end of *d.* the land.
1 Kings 3. 25, *d.* living child in two.
Job 27. 17, innocent shall *d.* silver.
Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Isa. 9. 3; 53. 12, *d.* spoil.
Amos 7. 17, thy land shall be *d.* by line.
Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, kingdom or house *d.*
26; Mk. 3. 26; Lu. 11. 18, *d.* against himself.
Lu. 12. 13, that he *d.* inheritance with me.
14, who made me a *d.*?
52, five in one house *d.*
53, father *d.* against son.
15. 12, he *d.* unto them his living.
Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude *d.*
1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ *d.*?
12. 11, *d.* to every man severally as he will.
2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly *d.* word of truth.
Heb. 4. 12, piercing to *d.* asunder.
See Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Mat. 25. 32; Lu. 22. 17.

DIVINATION. Num. 23. 23, neither is any *d.* against Israel.
Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit of *d.*
See Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.

DIVINE (*v.*). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I can *d.*?
1 Sam. 28. 8, *d.* unto me by the familiar spirit.
Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that *d.* lies.
21. 29, they *d.* lies unto thee.
Mic. 3. 11, prophets *d.* for money.
See Gen. 44. 5; Ezek. 22. 28; Mic. 3. 6.

DIVINE (*ad.*). Prov. 16. 10; Heb. 9. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 3, 4.

DIVINER. 1 Sam. 6. 2; Isa. 44. 25; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.

DIVISION. Ex. 8. 23, will put a *d.* between my people.
Judg. 5. 15, for *d.* of Reuben great thoughts of heart.
Lu. 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather *d.*
John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, *d.* because of him.
Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause *d.*
See 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18.

DO. Ruth 3. 5, all thou sayest I will *d.*
Eccl. 3. 12, for a man to *d.* good.
Isa. 46. 11, I will also *d.* it.
Hos. 6. 4, what shall I *d.* unto thee?
Mat. 7. 12, men should *d.* to you, *d.* ye even so.
23. 3, they say, and *d.* not.
Lu. 10. 28, this *d.*, and thou shalt live.
22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this *d.* in remembrance.
John 15. 5, without me ye can *d.* nothing.
Rom. 7. 15, what I would, that *d.* I not.
2 Cor. 11. 12, what I *d.*, that I will *d.*
Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot *d.* the things ye would.
Phil. 4. 13, I can *d.* all things through Christ.
Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to *d.*
Jas. 1. 23, a hearer, not a *d.* of the word.
See John 6. 38; 10. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.

DOCTOR. Acts 5. 34, Gamaliel, a *d.* of the law.
Lu. 2. 46, sitting in the midst of the *d.*
5. 17, *d.* of the law sitting by.

DOCTRINE. Prov. 4. 2, I give you good *d.*
Isa. 28. 9, made to understand *d.*
Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a *d.* of vanities.
Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, teaching for *d.* commandments of men.
16. 12, the *d.* of the Pharisees.
Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new *d.* is this?
John 7. 17, do his will shall know of the *d.*
Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' *d.*
5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your *d.*
Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of *d.*
16. 17, contrary to the *d.*
1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *d.*
Eph. 4. 14, every wind of *d.*
1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound *d.*
4. 6, nourished in words of good *d.*
13, give attendance to *d.*
16, take heed to thyself and *d.*
2 Tim. 3. 10, hast fully known my *d.*
16, scripture profitable for *d.*
4. 2, exhort with all longsuffering and *d.*
Tit. 1. 9, by sound *d.* to exhort and convince.
2. 1, things which become sound *d.*
7, in *d.* showing uncorruptness.
10, adorn the *d.* of God our Saviour.
Heb. 6. 1, principles of the *d.*
2, the *d.* of baptisms.
13. 9, not carried about with strange *d.*
2 John 9, abideth in *d.* of Christ.
See Deut. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; John 7. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 17.

DOG. Ex. 11. 7, against Israel not a *d.* move.
Deut. 23. 18, not bring price of *d.* into house.
Judg. 7. 5, that lappeth as *d.* lappeth.
1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a *d.*?
2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead *d.* as I am.
2 Kings 8. 13, what, is thy servant a *d.*?
Job 30. 1, disdained to set with *d.*
Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the *d.*
59. 6, they make noise like a *d.*
Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a *d.* returneth.
17, like one that taketh a *d.* by ears.
Eccl. 9. 4, living *d.* better than dead lion.
Isa. 56. 10, they are all dumb *d.*
66. 3, as if he cut off a *d.* neck.
Mat. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to *d.*
15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, the *d.* eat of crumbs.
Phil. 3. 2, beware of *d.*
Rev. 22. 15, without are *d.*
See Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kings 14. 11; 21. 23; 22. 28.

DOING. Ex. 15. 11, fearful in praises, *d.* wonders.
Judg. 2. 19, ceased not from their own *d.*
1 Sam. 25. 3, churlish and evil in his *d.*
1 Chron. 22. 16, arise, and be *d.*
Neh. 6. 3, I am *d.* a great work.
Ps. 9. 11; Isa. 12. 4, declare his *d.*
66. 5, terrible in *d.* toward children of men.
77. 12, I will talk of thy *d.*
118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, the Lord's *d.*
Mic. 2. 7, are these his *d.*?
Mat. 24. 46; Lu. 12. 43, shall find so *d.*
Acts 10. 38, went about *d.* good.
Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well *d.*
2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the *d.* of it.
Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, weary in well *d.*
Eph. 6. 6, *d.* will of God from heart.
1 Pet. 2. 15, with well *d.* put to silence.
3. 17, suffer for well *d.*
4. 19, commit souls in well *d.*
See Lev. 18. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Isa. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.

DOLEFUL. Isa. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.

DOMINION. Gen. 27. 40, when thou shalt have *d.*
37. 8, shalt thou have *d.* over us?
Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have *d.*
Job 25. 2, *d.* and fear are with him.
38. 33, canst thou set the *d.* thereof?
Ps. 8. 6, *d.* over works of thy hands.
19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have *d.* over me.
72. 8; Zech. 9. 10, *d.* from sea to sea.
Isa. 26. 13, other lords have had *d.* over us.
Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, *d.* is an everlasting *d.*
Mat. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercise *d.*
Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more *d.*
14, sin shall not have *d.*
7. 1, law hath *d.* over a man.

2 Cor. 1. 24, not *d.* over your faith.
Eph. 1. 21, above all *d.*
Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones or *d.*
See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 25; Rev. 1. 6.

DOOR. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the *d.*
Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on *d.* posts.
33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent *d.*
Judg. 16. 3, Samson took *d.* of the gate.
Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's *d.*
32, I opened my *d.* to the travellers.
38. 17, the *d.* of the shadow of death.
41. 14, who can open *d.* of his face?
Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting *d.*
78. 23, opened the *d.* of heaven.
84. 10, rather be *d.*-keeper.
141. 3, keep the *d.* of my lips.
Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh *d.* of her house.
8. 3, wisdom crieth at *d.*
26. 14, as *d.* turneth on hinges.
Eccl. 12. 4, *d.* shall be shut in the streets.
Isa. 6. 4, posts of the *d.* moved.
26. 20, enter, and shut thy *d.* about thee.
Hos. 2. 15, for a *d.* of hope.
Mal. 1. 10, who would shut the *d.* for nought?
Mat. 6. 6, when thou hast shut thy *d.*
24. 33; Mk. 13. 29, near, even at the *d.*
25. 10, and the *d.* was shut.
27. 60; 28. 2; Mk. 15. 46, *d.* of sepulchre.
Mk. 1. 33, city gathered at the *d.*
2. 2, not so much as about the *d.*
Lu. 13. 25, master hath shut to the *d.*
John 10. 1, 2, entereth not by *d.*
7. 9, I am the *d.*
18. 16, Peter stood at the *d.* without.
17, damsel that kept the *d.*
20. 19, 26, when *d.* were shut, Jesus came.
Acts 5. 9, feet at the *d.* to carry thee out.
14. 27, opened the *d.* of faith.
1 Cor. 16. 9, great *d.* and effectual.
2 Cor. 2. 12, *d.* opened to me of the Lord.
Col. 4. 3, open a *d.* of utterance.
Jas. 5. 9, judge standeth before the *d.*
Rev. 3. 8, set before thee an open *d.*
20, I stand at *d.* and knock.
4. 1, behold, a *d.* opened in heaven.
See Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 11. 20; Isa. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19; 16. 26.

DOTE. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4.

DOUBLE. Gen. 43. 12, 15, take *d.* money in hand.
Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore *d.*
Deut. 15. 18, worth a *d.* hired servant.
2 Kings 2. 9, a *d.* portion of thy spirit.
1 Chron. 12. 33; Ps. 12. 2, a *d.* heart.
Isa. 40. 2, received *d.* for all her sins.
Jer. 16. 18, recompense their sin *d.*
1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not *d.* tongued.
5. 17, worthy of *d.* honour.
Jas. 1. 8, a *d.* minded man unstable.
4. 8, purify your hearts, ye *d.* minded.
See Gen. 41. 32; Isa. 61. 7; Ezek. 21. 14; Rev. 18. 6.

DOUBT. Deut. 28. 66, thy life shall hang in *d.*
Job 12. 2, no *d.* ye are the people.
Ps. 126. 6, shall *d.* come again, rejoicing.
Dan. 5. 12, 16, dissolving of *d.*
Mat. 14. 31, wherefore didst thou *d.*?
21. 21, if ye have faith, and *d.* not.
Mk. 11. 23, shall not *d.* in his heart.
Lu. 11. 20, no *d.* kingdom of God is come.
John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us to *d.*?
Acts 5. 24, they *d.* whereunto this would grow.
28. 4, no *d.* this man is a murderer.
Rom. 14. 23, he that *d.* is damned if he eat.
Gal. 4. 20, I stand in *d.* of you.
1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and *d.*
1 John 2. 19, would no *d.* have continued.
See Lu. 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8.

DOUGH. Num. 15. 20, a cake of the first of your *d.*
Neh. 10. 37, the firstfruits of our *d.*
Ezek. 44. 30, give unto the priest the first of your *d.*

DOVE. Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings like a *d.*
Isa. 59. 11, mourn sore like *d.*
60. 8, flee as *d.* to their windows.
Mat. 10. 16, be harmless as *d.*
21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; John 2. 14, them that sold *d.*
See Jer. 48. 28; Hos. 7. 11; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10.

DOWN. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought till sun be *d.*
2 Kings 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, again take root *d.*
Ps. 59. 15, let them wander up and *d.*
109. 23, I am tossed up and *d.*
Eccl. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth *d.*
Zech. 10. 12, walk up and *d.* in his name.
See Josh. 8. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14.

DOWRY. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. 22. 17; 1 Sam. 18. 25.

DRAG. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.

DRAGON. Deut. 32. 33, their wine is the poison of *d.*
Neh. 2. 13, before the *d.* well.
Job 30. 29, I am a brother to *d.*
Ps. 91. 13, the *d.* shalt thou trample.
148. 7, praise the Lord, ye *d.*
Isa. 43. 20, the *d.* and owls shall honour me.
Jer. 9. 11, will make Jerusalem a den of *d.*
Rev. 20. 2, the *d.*, that old serpent.
See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11; 16. 13.

DRANK. 1 Sam. 30. 12, nor *d.* water three days and nights.
2 Sam. 12. 3, and *d.* of his own cup.
1 Kings 17. 6, and he *d.* of the brook.
Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the wine he *d.*
5. 4, they *d.* wine, and praised the gods.
Mk. 14. 23, and they all *d.* of it.
Lu. 17. 27, 28, they *d.*, they married.
John 4. 12, than our father, who *d.* thereof.
1 Cor. 10. 4, for they *d.* of that spiritual Rock.
See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11.

DRAUGHT. Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7. 19; Lu. 5. 4, 9; 21. 6, 11.

DRAVE. Ex. 14. 25; Josh. 24. 12; Judg. 6. 9.

DRAW. Job 40. 23, trusteth he can *d.* up Jordan.
41. 1, canst thou *d.* out leviathan?
Ps. 28. 3, *d.* me not away with wicked.
37. 14, wicked have *d.* out sword.
55. 21, yet were they *d.* swords.
88. 3, my life *d.* nigh unto the grave.
Eccl. 12. 1, nor years *d.* nigh.
Cant. 1. 4, *d.* me, we will run after thee.
Isa. 5. 18, *d.* iniquity with cords.
12. 3, *d.* water from wells of salvation.
Jer. 31. 3, with lovingkindness have I *d.* thee.
Mat. 15. 8, people *d.* nigh me with their mouth.
Lu. 21. 8, the time *d.* near.
28, your redemption *d.* nigh.
John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to *d.* with.
15, thirst not, neither come hither to *d.*
John 6. 44, except the Father *d.* him.
12. 32, if lifted up, will *d.* all men.
Heb. 10. 22, *d.* near with true heart.
38, 39, if any *d.* back.
Jas. 4. 8, *d.* nigh to God, he will *d.*
See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; Jas. 2. 6.

DRAWER. Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21.

DREAD. Gen. 28. 17, how *d.* is this place!
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put *d.* of thee.
Isa. 8. 13, let him be your *d.*
Mal. 4. 5, the great and *d.* day.
See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4.

DREAM. Job 20. 8, shall fly away as a *d.*
33. 15, 16, in a *d.* he openeth the ears.
Ps. 73. 20, as a *d.* when one awaketh.
126. 1, we were like them that *d.*
Eccl. 5. 3, a *d.* cometh through much business.
Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a *d.*
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men *d.* *d.*
Jude 8, filthy *d.* defile the flesh.
See Job 7. 14; Isa. 29. 8; Jer. 27. 9.

DREGS. Ps. 75. 8; Isa. 51. 17.

DRESS. Gen. 2. 15, put man in garden to *d.* it.
Deut. 28. 39, plant vineyards and *d.* them.
2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and *d.* it.
See Ex. 30. 7; Lu. 13. 7; Heb. 6. 7.

DREW. Gen. 47. 29, time *d.* nigh that Israel must die.
Ex. 2. 10, because I *d.* him out of the water.
Josh. 8. 26, Joshua *d.* not his hand back.
1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, man *d.* a bow.
2 Kings 9. 24, Jehu *d.* bow with full strength.
Hos. 11. 4, *d.* them with cords of a man.
Zeph. 3. 2, she *d.* not near to her God.
Mat. 21. 34, when time of fruit *d.* near.
Lu. 24. 15, Jesus himself *d.* near.
Acts 5. 37, and *d.* away much people.
See Esth. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts 7. 17.

DRINK (*n.*). Lev. 10. 9, do not drink strong *d.* when ye go.
Num. 6. 3, separate himself from strong *d.*
Deut. 14. 26, bestow money for strong *d.*
29. 6, strong *d.* these forty years.
Prov. 20. 1, strong *d.* is raging.
31. 4, not for princes to drink strong *d.*
6, give strong *d.* to him that is ready to perish.
Isa. 24. 9, strong *d.* shall be bitter.
28. 7, erred through strong *d.*
Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong *d.*
Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbour *d.*
Hag. 1. 6, ye are not filled with *d.*
Mat. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me *d.*
John 4. 9, a Jew, askest *d.* of me.
6. 55, my blood is *d.* indeed.
Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him *d.*
14. 17, the kingdom of God is not meat and *d.*
1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual *d.*
Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in *d.*
See Gen. 21. 19; Isa. 5. 11, 22; 32. 6; 43. 20; Lu. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 23.

DRINK (*v.*). Ex. 15. 24, what shall we *d.*?
17. 1, no water for people to *d.*
2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chron. 11. 18, David would not *d.*
Ps. 36. 8, *d.* of the river of thy pleasures.
60. 3, *d.* the wine of astonishment.
80. 5, gavest them tears to *d.*
110. 7, he shall *d.* of the brook in the way.
Prov. 5. 15, *d.* waters of thine own cistern.
31. 5, lest they *d.*, and forget the law.
7, let him *d.*, and forget his poverty.
Eccl. 9. 7, *d.* wine with merry heart.
Cant. 5. 1, *d.*, yea, *d.* abundantly.
Isa. 5. 22, mighty to *d.* wine.
65. 13, my servants shall *d.*, but ye.
Jer. 35. 2, give Rechabites wine to *d.*
6, we will *d.* no wine.
14, to this day they *d.* none.
Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt *d.* water by measure.
Amos 2. 8, *d.* the wine of the condemned.
Zech. 9. 15, they shall *d.*, and make a noise.
Mat. 10. 42, whoso shall give to *d.*
20. 22; Mk. 10. 38, are ye able to *d.*?
26. 27, saying, *d.* ye all of it.
29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, when I *d.* it new.
42, may not pass except I *d.*
Mk. 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to *d.*
16. 18, if they *d.* any deadly thing.
John 4. 10, give me to *d.*
7. 37, let him come to me, and *d.*
18. 11, cup given me, shall I not *d.* it?
Rom. 14. 21, not good to *d.* wine.
1 Cor. 10. 4, did all *d.* same spiritual drink.
11. 25, as oft as ye *d.* it.
12. 13, made to *d.* into one Spirit.
See Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 7. 33; 10. 7.

DRIVE. Gen. 4. 14, thou hast *d.* me out.
Ex. 23. 28, hornets shall *d.* out Hivite.
Deut. 4. 19, lest thou be *d.* to worship them.
Job 24. 3, they *d.* away ass of the fatherless.
30. 5, they were *d.* forth from among men.
Prov. 14. 32, wicked *d.* away in his wickedness.
22. 15, rod shall *d.* it away.
25. 23, north wind *d.* away rain.
Jer. 46. 15, stood not, because Lord did *d.* them.
Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall *d.* thee from men.
Hos. 13. 3, as chaff *d.* with whirlwind.
Lu. 8. 29, he was *d.* of the devil.
Jas. 1. 6, wave *d.* with the wind.
See 2 Kings 9. 20; Jer. 8. 3; Ezek. 31. 11.

DROMEDARIES. 1 Kings 4. 28, straw for the horses and *d.*
Esth. 8. 10, and young *d.*
Isa. 60. 6, the *d.* of Midian and Ephah.
Jer. 2. 23, thou art a swift *d.* traversing her ways.

DROP (*n.*). Job 36. 27, maketh small the *d.* of water.
Isa. 40. 15, as the *d.* of a bucket.
See Job 38. 28; Cant. 5. 2; Lu. 22. 44.

DROP (*v.*). Deut. 32. 2, doctrine shall *d.* as the rain.
Job 29. 22, my speech *d.* upon them.
Ps. 65. 11, paths *d.* fatness.
68. 8, heavens *d.* at presence of God.
Eccl. 10. 18, through idleness house *d.* through.
Isa. 45. 8, *d.* down, ye heavens.
Ezek. 20. 46, *d.* thy word toward the south.
See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18; Amos 9. 13.

DROPSY. Lu. 14. 2, a man which had the *d.*

DROSS. Ps. 119. 119; Prov. 25. 4; 26. 23; Isa. 1. 22, 25; Ezek. 22. 18.

DROUGHT. Deut. 28. 24; 1 Kings 17; Isa. 58. 11; Jer. 17. 8; Hos. 13. 5; Hag. 1. 11.

DROVE. Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16; 33. 8; John 2. 15.

DROWN. Cant. 8. 7, neither can floods *d.* it.
1 Tim. 6. 9, that *d.* men in perdition.
See Ex. 15. 4; Mat. 18. 6; Heb. 11. 29.

DROWSINESS. Prov. 23. 21.

DRUNK. 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made Uriah *d.*
1 Kings 20. 16, was drinking himself *d.*
Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, stagger like a *d.* man.
Jer. 23. 9, I am like a *d.* man.
Lam. 5. 4, we have *d.* water for money.
Hab. 2. 15, makest him *d.* also.
Mat. 24. 49; Lu. 12. 45, drink with the *d.*
Acts 2. 15, these are not *d.*
1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and another *d.*
1 Thess. 5. 7, they that be *d.* are *d.* in the night.
See Lu. 5. 39; John 2. 10; Eph. 5. 18; Rev. 17. 6.

DRUNKARD. Deut 21. 20, our son is a glutton and a *d.*
Prov. 23. 21, *d.* and glutton come to poverty.
26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand of *d.*
1 Cor. 6. 10, nor *d.* shall inherit.
See Ps. 69. 12; Isa. 24. 20; Joel 1. 5; Nah. 1. 10.

DRUNKENNESS. Deut. 29. 19, to add *d.* to thirst.
Eccl. 10. 17, eat for strength, not for *d.*
Ezek. 23. 33, shalt be filled with *d.*
See Lu. 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; Gal. 5. 21.

DRY. Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit *d.* the bones.
Isa. 44. 3, pour floods on *d.* ground.
Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, through *d.* places.
Mk. 5. 29, fountain of blood *d.* up.
See Ps. 107. 33, 35; Isa. 53. 2; Mk. 11. 20.

DUE. Lev. 10. 13, 14, it is thy *d.*, and thy sons' *d.*
26. 4; Deut. 11. 14, rain in *d.* season.
Ps. 104. 27; 145. 15; Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 14. 42, meat in *d.* season.
Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in *d.* season.
Mat. 18. 34, pay all that was *d.*
Lu. 23. 41, the *d.* reward of our deeds.
Rom. 5. 6, in *d.* time Christ died.
Gal. 6. 9, in *d.* season we shall reap.
See Prov. 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 8; Tit. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6.

DULL. Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27; Heb. 5. 11.

DUMB. Ex. 4. 11, who maketh the *d.*?
Prov. 31. 8, open thy mouth for the *d.*
Isa. 35. 6, the tongue of the *d.* shall sing.
53. 7; Acts 8. 32, as sheep before shearers is *d.*
56. 10, they are all *d.* dogs.
Ezek. 3. 26, be *d.*, and shalt not be a reprover.
Hab. 2. 19, woe to him that saith to *d.* stone.
Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22; 15. 30; Mk. 7. 37; 9. 17; *d.* man.
See Ps. 39. 2; Dan. 10. 15; Lu. 1. 20; 11. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 16.

DUNG. 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, lifteth beggar from *d.*-hill.

Lu. 13. 8, till I dig about it, and *d.* it.
14. 35, neither fit for land nor *d.*-hill.
Phil. 3. 8, count all things but *d.*
See Neh. 2. 13; Lam. 4. 5; Mal. 2. 3.
DUNGEON. Gen. 40. 15; 41. 14; Ex. 12. 29; Jer. 38. 6; Lam. 3. 53.
DURABLE. Prov. 8. 18; Isa. 23. 18.
DURETH. Mat. 13. 21.
DURST. Mat. 22. 46; Mk. 12. 34; Lu. 20. 40, nor *d.* ask questions.
John 21. 12, none of disciples *d.* ask.
See Esth. 7. 5; Job 32. 6; Acts 5. 13; Jude 9.
DUST. Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed man of *d.*
3. 14, *d.* shalt thou eat.
19, *d.* thou art.
18. 27, who am but *d.* and ashes.
Job 10. 9, wilt thou bring me into *d.* again?
22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as *d.*
34. 15, man shall turn again to *d.*
42. 6, I repent in *d.* and ashes.
Ps. 30. 9, shall the *d.* praise thee?
102. 14, servants favour *d.* thereof.
103. 14, remembereth that we are *d.*
104. 29, they die and return to their *d.*
Eccl. 3. 20, all are of the *d.*, and turn to *d.* again.
12. 7, then shall the *d.* return to the earth.
Isa. 40. 12, comprehended *d.* of the earth.
65. 25, *d.* shall be serpent's meat.
Lam. 3. 29, he putteth his mouth in the *d.*
Dan. 12. 2, many that sleep in *d.* shall awake.
Mic. 7. 17, lick the *d.* like a serpent.
Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5, shake off *d.* from feet.
Lu. 10. 11, even *d.* of your city.
Acts 22. 23, as they threw *d.* into the air.
See Ex. 8. 16; Num. 23. 10; Deut. 9. 21; Josh. 7. 6; Job 2. 12; 39. 14; Lam. 2. 10.
DUTY. Eccl. 12. 13, the whole *d.* of man.
Lu. 17. 10, that which was our *d.* to do.
Rom. 15. 27, their *d.* is to minister.
See Ex. 21. 10; Deut. 25. 5; 2 Chron. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4.
DWELL. Deut. 12. 11, cause his name to *d.* there.
1 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chron. 13. 6, *d.* between the cherubims.
1 Kings 8. 30; 2 Chron. 6. 21, heaven thy *d.* place.
Ps. 23. 6, will *d.* in house of the Lord.
37. 3, so shalt thou *d.* in the land.
84. 10, than to *d.* in tents of wickedness.
132. 14, here will I *d.*
133. 1, good for brethren to *d.* together.
Isa. 33. 14, who shall *d.* with devouring fire?
16, he shall *d.* on high.
57. 15, I *d.* in the high and holy place.
John 6. 56, *d.* in me, and I in him.
14. 10, the Father that *d.* in me.
17, for he *d.* with you, and shall be in you.
Rom. 7. 17, sin that *d.* in me.
Col. 2. 9, in him *d.* fulness of Godhead.
3. 16, word of Christ *d.* in you richly.
1 Tim. 6. 16, *d.* in the light.
2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein *d.* righteousness.
1 John 3. 17, how *d.* the love of God in him?
4. 12, God *d.* in us.
See Rom. 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Jas. 4. 5.
DYED. Ex. 25. 5; Isa. 63. 1; Ezek. 23. 15.
DYING. 2 Cor. 4. 10, the *d.* of Lord Jesus.
2 Cor. 6. 9, as *d.* and behold we live.
See Num. 17. 13; Lu. 8. 42; Heb. 11. 21.

E

EACH. Isa. 57. 2, *e.* one walking in his uprightness.
Ezek. 4. 6, *e.* day for a year.
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on *e.*
Phil. 2. 3, let *e.* esteem other.
See Ex. 18. 7; Ps. 85. 10; 2 Thess. 1. 3.
EAGLE. Ex. 19. 4, how I bare you on *e.* wings.
2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than *e.*
Job 9. 26, *e.* that hasteth to prey.
39. 27, doth the *e.* mount up?
Ps. 103. 5, youth renewed like *e.*
Isa. 40. 31, mount up with wings as *e.*
Ezek. 1. 10, they four also had the face of an *e.*
17. 3, a great *e.* with great wings.
Obad. 4, thou shalt exalt thyself as the *e.*
Mat. 24. 28; Lu. 17. 37, *e.* be gathered.
Rev. 4. 7, the fourth beast was like a flying *e.*
See Dan. 4. 33; Rev. 12. 14.
EAR (*n.*). Neh. 1. 6, let thine *e.* be attentive.
Job 12. 11; 34. 3, doth not *e.* try words?
29. 11, when the *e.* heard me, it blessed me.
42. 5, heard of thee by the hearing of the *e.*
Ps. 45. 10, and incline thine *e.*
58. 4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her *e.*
78. 1, give *e.*, O my people.
94. 9, he that planted the *e.*, shall he not hear?
Prov. 15. 31, the *e.* that heareth the reproof.
17. 4, liar giveth *e.* to naughty tongue.
18. 15, *e.* of wise seeketh knowledge.
20. 12, hearing *e.*, seeing eye, Lord made.
22. 17, bow down thine *e.*
25. 12, wise reprover on obedient *e.*
Eccl. 1. 8, nor the *e.* filled with hearing.
Isa. 48. 8, from that time thine *e.* not opened.
50. 4, he wakeneth my *e.* to hear.
55. 3, incline your *e.*, and come unto me.
59. 1, nor his *e.* heavy, that it cannot.
Jer. 9. 20, let your *e.* receive word of the Lord.
Amos 3. 12, out of mouth of lion piece of an *e.*
1 Cor. 2. 9, nor *e.* heard.
12. 16, if *e.* say, because I am not the eye.
See Rev. 2. 7.
EAR (*v.*). Ex. 34. 21; Deut. 21. 4; 1 Sam. 8. 12.
EARLY. Ps. 46. 5, and that right *e.*
63. 1, *e.* will I seek thee.
90. 14, satisfy us *e.* with thy mercy.
Prov. 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me *e.* shall find me.
Cant. 7. 12, get up *e.* to vineyards.
Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, as *e.* dew.
Jas. 5. 7, the *e.* and latter rain.
See Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 24. 22; John 20. 1.
EARNEST. Job 7. 2, as servant *e.* desireth shadow.
Jer. 31. 20, I do *e.* remember him still.
Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both hands *e.*
Lu. 22. 44, in agony he prayed more *e.*
Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* expectation of the creature.
1 Cor. 12. 31, covet *e.* best gifts.
2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the *e.* of the Spirit.
5. 2, *e.* desiring to be clothed.
Eph. 1. 14, the *e.* of our inheritance.
Phil. 1. 20, to my *e.* expectation and hope.
Jude 3, *e.* contend for the faith.
See Acts 3. 12; Heb. 2. 1; Jas. 5. 17.
EARNETH. Hag. 1. 6.
EARS. Ex. 10. 2, tell it in *e.* of thy son.
1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3, at which *e.* shall tingle.
2 Sam. 7. 22, we have heard with our *e.*
Job 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his *e.*
28. 22, heard fame with our *e.*
Ps. 18. 6, my cry came even into his *e.*
34. 15, his *e.* are open unto their cry.
115. 6; 135. 17, they have *e.*, but hear not.
Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth *e.* at cry of the poor.
23. 9, speak not in *e.* of a fool.
26. 17, one that taketh dog by the *e.*
Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27, make *e.* heavy.
Mat. 10. 27, what ye hear in *e.*, preach.
13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
26. 51; Mk. 14. 47, smote off *e.*
Mk. 7. 33, put his fingers into *e.*
8. 18, having *e.*, hear ye not?
Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart and *e.*
17. 20, strange things to our *e.*
2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching *e.*
Jas. 5. 4, entered into *e.* of the Lord.
1 Pet. 3. 12, his *e.* are open to prayer.
See Mat. 11. 15; Mk. 4. 9.
EARS (*of corn*). Deut. 23. 25; Mat. 12. 1.
EARTH. Gen. 8. 22, while *e.* remaineth.
10. 25, in his days was *e.* divided.

18. 25, shall not Judge of all the *e.* do right?
Num. 14. 21, all *e.* filled with glory.
16. 30, if the *e.* open her mouth.
Deut. 32. 1, O *e.* hear the words of my mouth.
Josh. 3. 11; Zech. 6. 5, Lord of all the *e.*
23. 14, going way of all the *e.*
1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell on the *e.*?
2 Kings 5. 17, two mules' burden of *e.*
Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon *e.*
9. 24, *e.* given into hand of wicked.
19. 25, stand at latter day upon *e.*
26. 7, hangeth *e.* upon nothing.
38. 4, when I laid foundations of the *e.*
41. 33, on *e.* there is not his like.
Ps. 2. 8, uttermost parts of *e.*
8. 1, excellent is thy name in *e.*
16. 3, to saints that are in the *e.*
25. 13, his seed shall inherit the *e.*
33. 5, the *e.* is full of the goodness.
34. 16, cut off remembrance from the *e.*
37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit *e.*
41. 2, shall be blessed upon the *e.*
46. 2, not fear, though *e.* be removed.
6, uttered voice, the *e.* melted.
8, desolations made in the *e.*
10, will be exalted in the *e.*
47. 9, shields of the *e.* belong to God.
48. 2, joy of the whole *e.*
50. 4, call to *e.*, that he may judge.
57. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the *e.*
58. 11, a God that judgeth in the *e.*
60. 2, made the *e.* to tremble.
63. 9, lower parts of the *e.*
65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of *e.*
9, visitest *e.*, and waterest it.
67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, *e.* yield increase.
68. 8, *e.* shook, heavens dropped.
71. 20, bring me up from depths of the *e.*
72. 6, showers that water the *e.*
16, handful of corn in the *e.*
73. 9, tongue walketh through *e.*
25, none on *e.* I desire beside thee.
75. 3; Isa. 24. 19, *e.* dissolved.
83. 18; 97. 9, most high over all *e.*
90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the *e.*
97. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* rejoice.
99. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* be moved.
102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Isa. 48. 13, laid foundation of *e.*
104. 13, the *e.* is satisfied.
24, the *e.* is full of thy riches.
112. 2, seed mighty upon *e.*
115. 16, *e.* given to children of men.
119. 19, stranger in the *e.*
64, the *e.* full of thy mercy.
90, established the *e.*, it abideth.
146. 4, he returneth to the *e.*
147. 8, prepareth rain for the *e.*
148. 13, glory above *e.* and heaven.
Prov. 3. 19; Isa. 24. 1, Lord founded the *e.*
8. 23, set up from everlasting, or ever *e.* was.
26, he had not yet made *e.*, nor fields.
11. 31, righteous recompensed in *e.*
25. 3, the *e.* for depth.
30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from *e.*
16, the *e.* not filled with water.
21, for three things *e.* is disquieted.
24, four things little upon *e.*
Eccl. 1. 4, the *e.* abideth for ever.
3. 21, spirit of beast goeth to *e.*
5. 9, profit of the *e.* for all.
12. 7, dust return to *e.*
Isa. 4. 2, fruit of *e.* excellent.
11. 9, *e.* full of knowledge of the Lord.
13. 13, *e.* shall remove out of her place.
14. 16, is this the man that made *e.* tremble?
26. 9, when thy judgments are in the *e.*
21, *e.* shall disclose her blood.
34. 1, let the *e.* hear.
40. 22, sitteth on circle of the *e.*
28, Creator of ends of *e.* fainteth not.
44. 24, spreadeth abroad *e.* by myself.
45. 22, be saved, all ends of the *e.*
49. 13, be joyful, O *e.*
51. 6, the *e.* shall wax old.
66. 1, the *e.* is my footstool.
8, shall *e.* bring forth in one day?
Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole *e.*
22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O *e.*, *e.*, *e.*, hear word of Lord.
31. 22, hath created new thing in *e.*
51. 15, made the *e.* by his power.
Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the *e.*
43. 2, the *e.* shined with his glory.
Hos. 2. 22, the *e.* shall hear the corn.
Amos 3. 5, bird fall in snare on *e.*
8. 9, darken *e.* in the clear day.
9. 9, least grain fall upon the *e.*
Jon. 2. 6, *e.* with bars about me.
Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the *e.*
7. 2, good man perished out of the *e.*
17, move like worms of the *e.*
Nah. 1. 5, *e.* burnt up at his presence.
Hab. 2. 14, *e.* filled with knowledge.
3. 3, the *e.* full of his praise.
Hag. 1. 10, *e.* stayed from her fruit.
Zech. 4. 10, eyes of Lord run through *e.*
Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite *e.* with a curse.
Mat. 5. 5, meek shall inherit *e.*
35, swear not by the *e.*
6. 19, treasures upon *e.*
9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power on *e.* to forgive.
10. 34, to send peace on *e.*
13. 5; Mk. 4. 5, not much *e.*
16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on *e.*
18. 19, shall agree on *e.*
23. 9, call no man father on *e.*
25. 18, 25, digged in the *e.*
Mk. 4. 28, e. bringeth forth fruit of herself.
31, less than all seeds in the *e.*
9. 3, no fuller on *e.* can white them.
Lu. 2. 14, on *e.* peace.
23. 44, darkness over all *e.*
John 3. 12, I have told you *e.* things.
31, of *e.* is *e.*, and speaketh of the *e.*
12. 32, lifted up from the *e.*
17. 4, I have glorified thee on the *e.*
Acts 8. 33, life taken from the *e.*
9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the *e.*
22. 22, away with such a fellow from *e.*
Rom. 10. 18, sound went into all *e.*
1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the *e.*, *e.*
48, as is the *e.*, such are they that are *e.*
49, the image of the *e.*
2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in *e.* vessels.
Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on *e.*
Phil. 3. 19, who mind *e.* things.
Heb. 6. 7, *e.* drinketh in the rain.
8. 4, if he were on *e.*
11. 13, strangers on the *e.*
12. 25, refused him that spake on *e.*
26, voice then shook the *e.*
Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom is *e.*
5. 5, lives in pleasure on *e.*
7, the precious fruit of the *e.*
18, and the *e.* brought forth her fruit.
2 Pet. 3. 10, the *e.* shall be burnt up.
Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the *e.*
7. 3, hurt not the *e.*
18. 1, *e.* lightened with his glory.
20. 11, from whose face the *e.* fled.
21. 1, a new *e.*
See Gen. 1. 1, 11; 3. 17; 7. 10; Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8; Ps. 24. 1; Isa. 65. 16; Mic. 1. 4; Zeph. 3. 8; 2 Pet. 3. 7, 13; Rev. 20. 9.
EARTHQUAKE. 1 Kings 19. 11; Isa. 29. 6; Amos 1. 1; Zech. 14. 5; Mat. 24. 7; 27. 54; Acts 16. 26; Rev. 6. 12; 8. 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.
EASE. Ex. 18. 22, so shall it be *e.* for thyself.
Deut. 28. 65, among nations find no *e.*
Job 12. 5, thought of him that is at *e.*

16. 6, though I forbear, what am I *e.*?
21. 23, dieth, being wholly at *e.*
Ps. 25. 13, his soul shall dwell at *e.*
Isa. 32. 9, 11, women that are at *e.*
Amos 6. 1, woe to them that are at *e.*
Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23, is *e.* to say.
19. 24; Mk. 10. 25; Lu. 18. 25, *e.* for camel.
1 Cor. 13. 5, not *e.* provoked.
Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so *e.* beset.
See Jer. 46. 27; Zech. 1. 15; Lu. 12. 19.
EAST. Gen. 41. 6; 23. 27, blasted with *e.* wind.
Ex. 10. 13, Lord brought an *e.* wind.
Job 1. 3, greatest of all men of the *e.*
15. 2, fill his belly with *e.* wind.
27. 21, *e.* wind carrieth him away.
38. 24, scattereth *e.* wind on the earth.
Ps. 48. 7, breakest ships with *e.* wind.
75. 6, promotion cometh not from *e.*
103. 12, as far as *e.* from west.
Isa. 27. 8, stayeth rough wind in day of *e.* wind.
Ezek. 19. 12, the *e.* wind drieth up her fruit.
43. 2, glory of God of Israel came from way of *e.*
47. 1, house stood toward the *e.*
Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim followeth *e.* wind.
13. 15, though fruitful, an *e.* wind shall come.
See Jon. 4. 5, 8; Mat. 2. 1; 8. 11; 24. 27.
EASTER. Acts 12. 4, intending after *E.* to bring him forth.
EASY. Prov. 14. 6; Mat. 11. 30; 1 Cor. 14. 9; Jas. 3. 17.
EAT. Gen. 2. 17, in day thou *e.* thou shalt die.
9. 4; Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16, blood not *e.*
24. 33, not *e.* till I have told.
43. 32, Egyptians might not *e.* with Hebrews.
Ex. 12. 16, no work, save that which man must *e.*
23. 11, that the poor may *e.*
29. 34, shall not be *e.*, because holy.
Lev. 25. 20, what shall we *e.* seventh year?
Num. 13. 32, a land that *e.* up inhabitants.
Josh. 5. 11, 12, *e.* of old corn of the land.
1 Sam. 14. 30, if haply people had *e.* freely.
28. 20, had *e.* no bread all day.
22, *e.*, that thou mayest have strength.
2 Sam. 19. 42, have we *e.* at all of the king's cost?
1 Kings 19. 5; Acts 10. 13; 11. 7, angel said, Arise and *e.*
2 Kings 4. 43, 44, they shall *e.*, and leave thereof.
6. 28, give thy son, that we may *e.* him.
Neh. 5. 2, corn, that we may *e.*, and live.
Job 3. 24, my sighing cometh before I *e.*
5. 5, whose harvest the hungry *e.* up.
6. 6, *e.* without salt.
21. 25, another never *e.* with pleasure.
31. 17, have *e.* my morsel alone.
Ps. 22. 26, meek shall *e.* and be satisfied.
69. 9; John 2. 17, zeal hath *e.* me up.
102. 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.
Prov. 1. 31; Isa. 3. 10, *e.* fruit of their own way.
13. 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.
18. 21, they that love it shall *e.* the fruit.
23. 1, sittest to *e.* with ruler.
24. 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.
25. 27, not good to *e.* much honey.
Eccl. 2. 25, who can *e.* more than I?
4. 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.
5. 11, goods increase, they increased that *e.*
12, sleep be sweet, whether he *e.* little or much.
17, all his days also he *e.* in darkness.
19; 6. 2, not power to *e.* thereof.
10. 16, thy princes *e.* in the morning.
17, blessed when princes *e.* in due season.
Isa. 4. 1, we will *e.* our own bread.
7. 15, 22, butter and honey shall he *e.*
11. 7; 65. 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.
29. 8, he *e.*, awaketh, and is hungry.
51. 8, worm shall *e.* them like wool.
55. 1, come ye, buy and *e.*
2, *e.* ye that which is good.
10, give bread to the *e.*
65. 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye shall be.
Jer. 5. 17, they shall *e.* up thine harvest.
15. 16, words were found, and I did *e.* them.
24. 2; 29. 17, figs could not be *e.*
31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, the fathers have *e.* sour grapes.
Ezek. 3. 1, 2, 3, *e.* this roll.
4. 10, *e.* by weight.
Dan. 4. 33, *e.* grass as oxen.
Hos. 4. 10; Mic. 6. 14; Hag. 1. 6, *e.*, and not have enough.
10. 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.
Mic. 7. 1, there is no cluster to *e.*
Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, what ye shall *e.*
9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 15. 2, why *e.* with publicans?
12. 1, ears of corn, and *e.*
4, *e.* shewbread, which was not lawful to *e.*
14. 16; Mk. 6. 37; Lu. 9. 13, give ye them to *e.*
15. 20, to *e.* with unwashen hands.
Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.
32; Mk. 8. 1, multitude have nothing to *e.*
24. 49, to *e.* and drink with the drunken.
Mk. 2. 16, when they saw him *e.* with.
6. 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*
11. 14, no man *e.* fruit of thee.
Lu. 5. 33, but thy disciples *e.* and drink.
10. 8, *e.* such things as are set before you.
12. 19, take thine ease, *e.*, drink.
13. 26, we have *e.* and drunk in thy presence.
15. 23, let us *e.* and be merry.
22. 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.
24. 43, he took it, and did *e.* before them.
John 4. 31, Master, *e.*
32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.
6. 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.
52, can this man give us his flesh to *e.*?
53, except ye *e.* the flesh.
Acts 2. 46, did *e.* their meat with gladness.
9. 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.
11. 3, thou didst *e.* with them.
23. 14, will *e.* nothing until we have slain Paul.
Rom. 14. 2, one believeth he may *e.* all things; weak *e.* herbs.
6, *e.* to the Lord.
20, who *e.* with offence.
21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink wine.
1 Cor. 5. 11, with such an one no not to *e.*
8. 7, *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.
8, neither if we *e.* are we better.
13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.
9. 4, have we not power to *e.*?
10. 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.
27, *e.*, asking no question.
31, whether ye *e.* or drink.
11. 29, he that *e.* unworthily.
2 Thess. 3. 10, work not, neither should he *e.*
Heb. 13. 10, whereof they have no right to *e.*
Rev. 2. 7, *e.* of the tree of life.
17, will give to *e.* of hidden manna.
19. 18, *e.* flesh of kings.
See Judg. 14. 14; Prov. 31. 27; Isa. 1. 19; 65. 4.
EDGE. Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12; Eccl. 10. 10.
EDIFY. Rom. 14. 19, wherewith one may *e.*
15. 2, please his neighbour to *e.*
1 Cor. 8. 1, charity *e.*
14. 3, he that prophesieth speaketh to *e.*
4, *e.* himself, *e.* the church.
10. 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.
Eph. 4. 12, for *e.* of the body of Christ.
See 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 4.
EFFECT. Num. 30. 8, make vow of none *e.*
2 Chron. 7. 11, Solomon prosperously *e.* all.
Ps. 33. 10, devices of the people of none *e.*
Isa. 32. 17, the *e.* of righteousness quietness.
Mat. 15. 6; Mk. 7. 13, commandment of God of none *e.*
1 Cor. 1. 17, lest cross be of none *e.*
Gal. 5. 4, Christ is become of none *e.*
See Rom. 3. 3; 4. 14; 9. 6; Gal. 3. 17.
EFFECTUAL. 1 Cor. 16. 9, a great door and *e.* is opened.

Eph. 3. 7; 4. 16, the *e.* working.
Jas. 5. 16, *e.* prayer of righteous man.
See 2 Cor. 1. 6; Gal. 2. 8; 1 Thess. 2. 13.
EFFEMINATE. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
EGG. Job 6. 6, taste in the white of an *e.*
39. 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.
Lu. 11. 12, if he ask an *e.*
See Deut. 22. 6; Isa. 10. 14; 59. 5; Jer. 17. 11.
EITHER. Gen. 31. 24, speak not *e.* good or bad.
Eccl. 11. 6, prosper, *e.* this or that.
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, *e.* hate the one.
John 19. 18, on *e.* side one.
Rev. 22. 2, on *e.* side the river.
See Deut. 17. 3; 28. 51; Isa. 7. 11; Mat. 12. 33.
ELDER. 1 Sam. 15. 30, honour me before *e.* of people.
Job 15. 10, aged men, much *e.* than thy father.
32. 4, waited, because they were *e.* than he.
Prov. 31. 23, husband known among *e.*
Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, tradition of the *e.*
1 Tim. 5. 17, let *e.* that rule be worthy.
Tit. 1. 5, ordain *e.* in every city.
Heb. 11. 2, the *e.* obtained good report.
Jas. 5. 14, call for *e.* of the church.
1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who am an *e.*
5, younger submit to the *e.*
See John 8. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 2; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.
ELECT. Isa. 42. 1, mine *e.*, in whom my soul delighteth.
45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by name.
65. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit.
Mat. 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for *e.* sake days shortened.
24; Mk. 13. 22, deceive very *e.*
31; Mk. 13. 27, gather together his *e.*
Lu. 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*
Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*
Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.
1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.* angels.
1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to foreknowledge.
2. 6, corner stone, *e.*, precious.
See 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 13; 2 John 1. 13.
ELECTION. Rom. 9. 11; 11. 5; 1 Thess. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 1. 10.
ELEMENTS. Gal. 4. 3, 9; 2 Pet. 3. 10.
ELEVEN. Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took his *e.* sons.
37. 9, and *e.* stars made obeisance.
Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with the *e.*
See Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 14; Lu. 24. 9.
ELOQUENT. Ex. 4. 10; Isa. 3. 3; Acts 18. 24.
EMBALMED. Gen. 50. 2, the days of those which are *e.*
26, and they *e.* him.
See John 19. 39.
EMBOLDEN. Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.
EMBRACE. Job 24. 8, *e.* rock for want of shelter.
Eccl. 3. 5, a time to *e.*
Heb. 11. 13, seen and *e.* promises.
See Prov. 4. 8; 5. 20; Lam. 4. 5; Acts 20. 1.
EMBROIDER. Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35; 38. 23.
EMERALDS. Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19.
EMERODS. Deut. 28. 27, and with *e.*
1 Sam. 5. 6, and smote them with *e.*
EMINENT. Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39; 17. 22.
EMPIRE. Esth. 1. 20.
EMPLOY. Deut. 20. 19; 1 Chron. 9. 3; Ezra. 10. 15; Ezek. 39. 14.
EMPTY. Gen. 31. 42; Mk. 12. 3; Lu. 1. 53; 20. 10, sent *e.* away.
Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not go *e.*
23. 15; 34. 20; Deut. 16. 16, appear before me *e.*
Deut. 15. 13, not let him go away *e.*
Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows away *e.*
Eccl. 11. 3, clouds *e.* themselves on the earth.
Isa. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is *e.*
Jer. 48. 11, Moab *e.* from vessel to vessel.
Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have *e.* them out.
Mat. 12. 44, come, he findeth it *e.*
See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kings 4. 3; Hos. 10. 1.
EMULATION. Rom. 11. 14; Gal. 5. 20.
ENABLED. 1 Tim. 1. 12.
ENCAMP. Ps. 27. 3, though host *e.* against me.
34. 7, angel of Lord *e.* round.
See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps. 53. 5.
ENCOUNTERED. Acts 17. 18.
ENCOURAGE. Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 2 Sam. 11. 25, *e.* him.
Ps. 64. 5, they *e.* themselves in an evil matter.
See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 4; 35. 2; Isa. 41. 7.
END. Gen. 6. 13, the *e.* of all flesh before me.
Ex. 23. 16; Deut. 11. 12, in the *e.* of the year.
Num. 23. 10, let my last *e.* be like his.
Deut. 8. 16, do thee good at thy latter *e.*
32. 29, consider their latter *e.*
Job 6. 11, what is mine *e.*, that I should prolong?
8. 7; 42. 12, thy latter *e.* shall increase.
16. 3, shall vain words have an *e.*?
26. 10, till day and night come to an *e.*
Ps. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked come to an *e.*
9. 6, destructions come to perpetual *e.*
37. 37, the *e.* of that man is peace.
39. 4, make me to know my *e.*
73. 17, then understood I their *e.*
102. 27, the same, thy years have no *e.*
107. 27, are at their wit's *e.*
119. 96, an *e.* of all perfection.
Prov. 14. 12, the *e.* thereof are ways of death.
17. 24, eyes of fool in *e.* of earth.
19. 20, be wise in thy latter *e.*
25. 8, lest thou know not what to do in *e.*
Eccl. 3. 11, find out from beginning to the *e.*
4. 8, no *e.* of all his labour.
16, no *e.* of all the people.
Eccl. 7. 2, that is the *e.* of all men.
8, better the *e.* of a thing.
10. 13, the *e.* of his talk is madness.
12. 12, of making books there is no *e.*
Isa. 9. 7, of his government shall be no *e.*
46. 10, declaring *e.* from beginning.
Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in *e.* thereof?
8. 20, harvest past, summer *e.*
17. 11, at his *e.* shall be a fool.
29. 11, to give you an expected *e.*
31. 17, there is hope in thine *e.*
Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her last *e.*
4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our *e.* is near, *e.* is come.
Ezek. 21. 25; 35. 5, iniquity shall have an *e.*
Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time of *e.*
11. 45, he shall come to his *e.*, and none shall help him.
12. 8, what shall be the *e.*?
13, go thy way till the *e.* be.
Hab. 2. 3, at the *e.* it shall speak.
Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, endureth to *e.*
13. 39, harvest is *e.* of the world.
24. 3, what sign of the *e.* of the world?
6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, the *e.* is not yet.
14, then shall the *e.* come.
31, gather from one *e.* of heaven.
26. 58, Peter sat to see the *e.*
28. 20, I am with you, even unto the *e.*
Mk. 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath an *e.*
Lu. 1. 33, of his kingdom there shall be no *e.*
22. 37, things concerning me have an *e.*
John 13. 1, he loved them unto the *e.*
18. 37, to this *e.* was I born.
Rom. 6. 21, the *e.* of those things is death.
22, the *e.* everlasting life.
10. 4, the *e.* of the law for righteousness.
1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom *e.* of world are come.
Phil. 3. 19, whose *e.* is destruction.
1 Tim. 1. 5, the *e.* of the commandment.
Heb. 6. 8, whose *e.* is to be burned.
16, an oath an *e.* of strife.
7. 3, neither beginning nor *e.* of life.
9. 26, once in the *e.* hath he appeared.
13. 7, considering *e.* of their conversation.
Jas. 5. 11, ye have seen *e.* of the Lord.
1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the *e.* of your faith.
13, be sober, and hope to the *e.*
4. 7, the *e.* of all things is at hand.

17, what shall the *e.* be of them that obey not?
Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works unto *e.*
21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and the *e.*
See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Isa. 45. 22; 52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.
ENDAMAGE. Ezra 4. 13.
ENDANGER. Eccl. 10. 9; Dan. 1. 10.
ENDEAVOUR. Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 15.
ENDLESS. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16.
ENDUE. Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chron. 2. 12; Lu. 24. 49; Jas. 3. 13.
ENDURE. Gen. 33. 14, as the children, be able to *e.*
Esth. 8. 6, how can I *e.* to see evil?
Job 8. 15, hold it fast, but it shall not *e.*
31. 23, I could not *e.*
Ps. 9. 7; 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall *e.* for ever.
30. 5, anger *e.* a moment, weeping *e.* for a night.
52. 1, goodness of God *e.* continually.
72. 5, as long as sun and moon *e.*
17, his name shall *e.* for ever.
100. 5, his truth *e.* to all generations.
106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; 138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his mercy *e.* for ever.
111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness *e.* for ever.
119. 160, every one of thy judgments *e.*
135. 13, thy name, O Lord, *e.* for ever.
145. 13, thy dominion *e.*
Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every generation.
Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?
Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, *e.* to the end.
Mk. 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.
John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.
Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much longsuffering.
1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.
2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good soldier.
4. 3, they will not *e.* sound doctrine.
5, watch, *e.* afflictions.
Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better and *e.* substance.
Heb. 12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.
Jas. 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.* temptation.
5. 11, we count them happy which *e.*
1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord *e.* for ever.
2. 19, if a man for conscience *e.* grief.
See Heb. 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3.
ENEMY. Ex. 23. 22, I will be *e.* to thine *e.*
Deut. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves being judges.
Josh. 7. 12, Israel turned backs before *e.*
Judg. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.
1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will he let him go?
1 Kings 21. 20, hast thou found me, O mine *e.*?
Job 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou me for *e.*?
Ps. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.
23. 5, in presence of mine *e.*
38. 19, mine *e.* are lively.
61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*
72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.
119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*
127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.
139. 22, I count them mine *e.*
Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.
24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* falleth.
25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger, give bread.
27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.
Isa. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* together.
59. 19, when *e.* shall come in like a flood.
63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*
Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat thee well.
30. 14, wounded thee with wound of *e.*
Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own house.
Mat. 5. 43, said, thou shalt hate thine *e*
44; Lu. 6. 27, 35, I say, love your *e.*
13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.
Lu. 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a trench.
Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all righteousness.
Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were reconciled.
11. 28, concerning the gospel they are *e.*
Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?
Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross.
Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.
2 Thess. 3. 15, count him not as an *e.*
Jas. 4. 4, friend of the world is the *e.* of God.
See Ps. 110. 1; Isa. 62. 8; Jer. 15. 14; Heb. 10. 13.
ENGAGED. Jer. 30. 21.
ENGINES. 2 Chron. 26. 15, and he made in Jerusalem *e.*
Ezek. 26. 9, and he shall set *e.* of war.
ENGRAFTED. Jas. 1. 21.
ENGRAVE. Ex. 28. 11; 35. 35; 38. 23; Zech. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 3. 7.
ENJOIN. Job 36. 23; Philem. 8; Heb. 9. 20.
ENJOY. Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chron. 36. 21, land shall *e.* her sabbaths.
Eccl. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also is vanity.
24; 3. 13; 5. 18, soul *e.* good.
1 Tim. 6. 17, giveth us all things to *e.*
See Num. 36. 8; Isa. 65. 22; Heb. 11. 25.
ENLARGE. Deut. 12. 20, when the Lord shall *e.* thy border.
Ps. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in distress.
25. 17, troubles of heart *e.*
119. 32, when thou shalt *e.* my heart.
Isa. 5. 14, hell hath *e.* herself.
2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart is *e.*
See Isa. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Mat. 23. 5.
ENLIGHTEN. Ps. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18; Heb. 6. 4.
ENMITY. Rom. 8. 7, carnal mind is *e.*
Eph. 2. 15, 16, having abolished the *e.*
Jas. 4. 4, friendship of world *e.* with God.
See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Lu. 23. 12.
ENOUGH. Gen. 33. 9, 11, I have *e.*, my brother.
45. 28, it is *e.*, Joseph is alive.
Ex. 36. 5, people bring more than *e.*
2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kings 19. 4; 1 Chron. 21. 15; Mk. 14. 41; Lu. 22. 38, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.
Prov. 28. 19, shall have poverty *e.*
30. 15, four things say not, it is *e.*
16, fire saith not, it is *e.*
Isa. 56. 11, dogs which can never have *e.*
Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they have *e.*
Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e.*
Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e.*
Mal. 3. 10, room *e.* to receive it.
Mat. 10. 25, *e.* for disciple.
25. 9, lest there be not *e.*
See Deut. 1. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 10; Hag. 1. 6; Lu. 15. 17.
ENQUIRE. Ex. 18. 15, people come to me to *e.* of God.
2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e.* of oracle.
2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a prophet to *e.*?
Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e.* early after God.
Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e.* of at all by them?
20. 3, 31, I will not be *e.*
36. 37, I will yet for this be *e.* of.
Zeph. 1. 6, those that have not *e.* for.
Mat. 10. 11, *e.* who in it is worthy.
1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the prophets *e.*
See Deut. 12. 30; Isa. 21. 12; John 4. 52.
ENRICH. 1 Sam. 17. 25; Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 27. 33; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 11.
ENSAMPLE. 1 Cor. 10. 11, happened to them for *e.*
Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e.*
2 Thess. 3. 9, to make ourselves an *e.*
See 1 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 6.
ENSIGN. Ps. 74. 4; Isa. 5. 26; 11. 10; 18. 3; 30. 17.
ENSNARED. Job 34. 30.
ENSUE. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
ENTANGLE. Ex. 14. 3; Mat. 22. 15; Gal. 5. 1.
ENTER. Ps. 100. 4, *e.* his gates with thanksgiving.
119. 130, the *e.* of thy word giveth light.
Isa. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e.* in.
20. *e.* thou into thy chambers.
Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e.* in of the house.
Mat. 6. 6, prayest, *e.* into thy closet.
7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, *e.* in at strait gate.
10. 11; Lu. 10. 8, 10, what city ye *e.*
18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, better to *e.* into life.
19. 17, if thou wilt *e.* into life, keep.
25. 21, well done, *e.* into joy.
Mk. 5. 12; Lu. 8. 32, we may *e.* into swine.
14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye *e.* into temptation.

Lu. 9. 34, feared as they *e.* cloud.
13. 24, many will seek to *e.*
John 3. 4, can he *e.*?
4. 38, ye are *e.* into their labours.
10. 1, 2, *e.* not by the door.
Rom. 5. 12, sin *e.* into world.
1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e.* into heart of man.
Heb. 3. 11, 18, shall not *e.* into rest.
4. 10, he that is *e.* into rest.
6. 20, forerunner is for us *e.*
2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e.* shall be ministered.
See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Mat. 15. 17.

ENTICE. Judg. 14. 15; 16. 5, *e.* husband that he may declare.
2 Chron. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall *e.* Ahab?
Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e.* thee.
1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e.* words.
See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; Jas. 1. 14.

ENTIRE. Jas. 1. 4.

ENTREAT. Mat. 22. 6; Lu. 18. 32, *e.* them spitefully.

ENTRY. 1 Chron. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3; Ezek. 8. 5; 40. 38.

ENVIRON. Josh. 7. 9.

ENVY. Job 5. 2, *e.* slayeth the silly one.
Ps. 73. 3, I was *e.* at the foolish.
Prov. 3. 31, *e.* not the oppressor.
14. 30, *e.* is rottenness of the bones.
23. 17, let not heart *e.* sinners.
24. 1, 19, be not *e.* against evil men.
27. 4, who is able to stand before *e.*?
Eccl. 4. 4, for this a man is *e.*
9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e.* is perished.
Mat. 27. 18; Mk. 15. 10, for *e.* they delivered.
Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e.*
13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e.*
Rom. 1. 29, full of *e.*, murder.
13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e.*
1 Cor. 3. 3, among you *e.* and strife.
13. 4, charity *e.* not.
2 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e.*
Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e.*, murders.
26, *e.* one another.
Phil. 1. 15, preach Christ even of *e.*
1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e.*
Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e.*
Jas. 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e.*
See Gen. 37. 11; Ps. 106. 16; Ezek. 31. 9; 35. 11.

EPHAH. Ex. 16. 36, now an omer is the tenth part of an *e.*
Lev. 19. 36, a just *e.* shall ye have.
Ezek. 45. 10, ye shall have just balances, and a just *e.*
Zech. 5. 6, this is an *e.* that goeth forth.

EPHOD. Ex. 28. 6, they shall make the *e.* of gold.
Ex. 39. 2, and he made the *e.* of gold.
Judg. 8. 27, and Gideon made an *e.* thereof.
17. 5, and made an *e.*

EPISTLE. 2 Cor. 3. 1, nor need *e.* of commendation.
2, ye are our *e.*
3, to be the *e.* of Christ.
2 Thess. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e.*
2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his *e.*
See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 17.

EQUAL. Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold things that are *e.*
55. 13, a man mine *e.*, my guide.
Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e.*
Isa. 40. 25; 46. 5, to whom shall I be *e.*?
Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, 20, is not my way *e.*?
Mat. 20. 12, hast made him *e.* to us.
Lu. 20. 36, are *e.* to angels.
John 5. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e.* with God.
Col. 4. 1, give servants what is *e.*
See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal. 1. 14.

EQUITY. Ps. 98. 9, judge the people with *e.*
Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e.*
2. 9, understand judgment and *e.*
17. 26, not good to strike princes for *e.*
Eccl. 2. 21, a man whose labour is in *e.*
See Isa. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9; Mal. 2. 6.

ERECTED. Gen. 33. 20.

ERR. Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e.* in their heart.
119. 21, do *e.* from thy commandments.
Isa. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause to *e.*
28. 7, they *e.* in vision.
35. 8, wayfaring men shall not *e.*
Mat. 22. 29; Mk. 12. 24, *e.*, not knowing scriptures.
1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e.* from the faith.
21, have *e.* concerning the faith.
Jas. 1. 16, do not *e.*, beloved brethren.
5. 19, if any do *e.* from truth.
See Isa. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.

ERRAND. Gen. 24. 33; Judg. 3. 19; 2 Kings 9. 5.

ERROR. Ps. 19. 12, who can understand his *e.*?
Eccl. 5. 6, neither say thou, it was an *e.*
10. 5, evil which I have seen as an *e.*
Mat. 27. 64, last *e.* worse than first.
Jas. 5. 20, converteth sinner from *e.*
2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e.* of wicked.
1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e.*
See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb. 9. 7; Jude 11.

ESCAPE. Gen. 19. 17, *e.* for thy life, *e.* to mountain.
1 Kings 18. 40; 2 Kings 9. 15, let none of them *e.*
Esth. 4. 13, think not thou shalt *e.* in king's house.
Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e.*
19. 20, *e.* with skin of my teeth.
Ps. 55. 8, I would hasten my *e.*
Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall not *e.*
Eccl. 7. 26, whoso pleaseth God shall *e.*
Isa. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e.*?
Ezek. 33. 21, one that had *e.* came to me.
Amos 9. 1, he that *e.* shall not be delivered.
Mat. 23. 33, how can ye *e.* damnation?
Lu. 21. 36, worthy to *e.*
John 10. 39, he *e.* out of their hands.
Acts 27. 44, they *e.* all safe to land.
28. 4, he *e.* sea, yet vengeance.
Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e.* edge of sword.
12. 25, if they *e.* not who refused.
2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* corruption in the world.
20, after they *e.* pollutions.
See Deut. 23. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 13.

ESCHEW. Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.

ESPECIALLY. Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 5. 8; Philem. 16.

ESPOUSE. Cant. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 2.

ESPY. Gen. 42. 27; Josh. 14. 7; Jer. 48. 19; Ezek. 20. 6.

ESTABLISH. Ps. 40. 2, and *e.* my goings.
90. 17, *e.* work of our hands.
Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e.*
12. 19, lip of truth *e.* for ever.
16. 12, throne *e.* by righteousness.
20. 18, every purpose *e.* by counsel.
24. 3, by understanding is house *e.*
29. 4, king by judgment *e.* the land.
Isa. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye shall not be *e.*
16. 5, in mercy shall the throne be *e.*
Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e.* world by wisdom.
Mat. 18. 16, two witnesses every word *e.*
Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e.* the law.
10. 3, to *e.* their own righteousness.
Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e.* with grace.
2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e.* in the present truth.
See Amos 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; Acts 16. 5.

ESTATE. Ps. 136. 23, remembered us in low *e.*
Eccl. 1. 16, lo, I am come to great *e.*
Mk. 6. 21, Herod made supper to chief *e.*
Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of low *e.*
Jude 6, angels kept not first *e.*
See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Lu. 1. 48.

ESTEEM. Deut. 32. 15, lightly *e.* rock of salvation.
1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be lightly *e.*
18. 23, I am a poor man, and lightly *e.*
Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of his mouth.
36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?
41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.
Ps. 119. 128, I *e.* all thy precepts.
Isa. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.

Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.
Lu. 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.
Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day above another.
14, that *e.* any thing unclean.
Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.
1 Thess. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's sake.
Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater riches.
See Prov. 17. 28; Isa. 29. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
ESTIMATION. Lev. 27. 2–8, 13; Num. 18. 16.
ESTRANGED. Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 14. 5.
ETERNAL. Deut. 33. 27, the *e.* God is thy refuge.
Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.* excellency.
Mat. 19. 16; Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, what shall I do that I may have *e.* life?
25. 46, righteous into life *e.*
Mk. 3. 29, is in danger of *e.* damnation.
10. 30, receive in world to come *e.* life.
John 3. 15, believeth in him have *e.* life.
4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*
5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.
6. 54, drinketh my blood hath *e.* life.
68, thou hast words of *e.* life.
10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.
12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it to life *e.*
17. 2, give *e.* life to as many.
3, this is life *e.*, that they might know thee.
Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to *e.* life.
Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory, *e.* life.
5. 21, grace reign to *e.* life.
6. 23, gift of God is *e.* life.
2 Cor. 4. 17, an *e.* weight of glory.
18, things not seen are *e.*
5. 1, house *e.* in the heavens.
Eph. 3. 11, according to *e.* purpose.
1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on *e.* life.
Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of *e.* life.
Heb. 5. 9, author of *e.* salvation.
6. 2, doctrine of *e.* judgment.
9. 15, promise of *e.* inheritance.
1 Pet. 5. 10, called to *e.* glory by Christ.
1 John 1. 2, *e.* life, which was with the Father.
2. 25, this is the promise, even *e.* life.
3. 15, no murderer hath *e.* life.
5. 11, record, that God hath given to us *e.* life.
13, know that ye have *e.* life.
20, this is true God, and *e.* life.
Jude 7, vengeance of *e.* fire.
See Rom. 1. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 2. 10; Jude 21.
ETERNITY. Isa. 57. 15.
EUNUCHS. Isa. 56. 4, for thus saith the Lord to the *e.*
Mat. 19. 12, for there are some *e.*
Acts 8. 27, an *e.* of great authority.
See Isa. 56. 3.
EVANGELIST. Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5.
EVENING. 1 Sam. 14. 24, cursed that eateth till *e.*
1 Kings 17. 6, brought bread morning and *e.*
Ps. 90. 6, in *e.* cut down and withereth.
104. 23, goeth to his labour until the *e.*
141. 2, prayer as the *e.* sacrifice.
Eccl. 11. 6, in *e.* withhold not thine hand.
Jer. 6. 4, shadows of *e.* stretched out.
Hab. 1. 8; Zeph. 3. 3, *e.* wolves.
Zech. 14. 7, at *e.* time shall be light.
Mat. 14. 23, when *e.* was come, he was there alone.
Lu. 24. 29, abide, for it is toward *e.*
See Gen. 30. 16; Ps. 65. 8; Mat. 16. 2; Mk. 14. 17.
EVENT. Eccl. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.
EVER. Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for *e.*
43. 9; 44. 32, let me bear blame for *e.*
Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for *e.*
Lev. 6. 13, fire *e.* burning on altar.
Deut. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for *e.*
13. 16, a heap for *e.*
32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live for *e.*
Job 4. 7, who *e.* perished?
Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for *e.*
12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for *e.*
22. 26, your heart shall live for *e.*
23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for *e.*
29. 10, Lord sitteth king for *e.*
33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for *e.*
37. 26, he is *e.* merciful, and lendeth.
48. 14, our God for *e.* and *e.*
49. 9, that he should still live for *e.*
51. 3, my sin is *e.* before me.
52. 8, trust in mercy of God for *e.* and *e.*
61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for *e.*
73. 26, my strength and portion for *e.*
74. 19, forget not congregation of poor for *e.*
81. 15, their time should have endured for *e.*
92. 7, they shall be destroyed for *e.*
93. 5, holiness becometh thine house for *e.*
102. 12, thou shalt endure for *e.*
103. 9, not keep his anger for *e.*
105. 8, remember his covenant for *e.*
119. 89, for *e.* thy word is settled.
132. 14, this is my rest for *e.*
146. 6, Lord keepeth truth for *e.*
10, Lord shall reign for *e.*
Prov. 27. 24, riches not for *e.*
Eccl. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e.*
Isa. 26. 4, trust in Lord for *e.*
32. 17, assurance for *e.*
34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for *e.*
40. 8, word of God shall stand for *e.*
57. 16, will not contend for *e.*
Lam. 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for *e.*
Mat. 6. 13, thine is the glory for *e.*
21. 19; Mk. 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for *e.*
John 8. 35, servant abideth not for *e.*
12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for *e.*
14. 16, Comforter abide for *e.*
Rom. 9. 5, God blessed for *e.*
1 Thess. 4. 17, so shall we *e.* be with the Lord.
5. 15, *e.* follow good.
2 Tim. 3. 7, *e.* learning.
Heb. 7. 25, he *e.* liveth to make.
13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for *e.*
See Mat. 24. 21; Lu. 15. 31; John 10. 8.
EVERLASTING. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an *e.* priesthood.
Ps. 90. 2, from *e.* to *e.* thou art God.
139. 24, lead me in way *e.*
Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from *e.*
10. 25, righteous is an *e.* foundation.
Isa. 9. 6, called the *e.* Father.
26. 4, in the Lord is *e.* strength.
33. 14, with *e.* burnings.
35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, *e.* joy.
45. 17, with *e.* salvation.
54. 8, with *e.* kindness.
55. 13, for an *e.* sign.
56. 5; 63. 12, an *e.* name.
60. 19, 20, an *e.* light.
Jer. 31. 3, with an *e.* love.
Hab. 3. 6, the *e.* mountains.
Mat. 18. 8; 25. 41, into *e.* fire.
19. 29, inherit *e.* life.
25. 46, into *e.* punishment.
Lu. 16. 9, into *e.* habitations.
18. 30, in world to come *e.* life.
John 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have *e.* life.
4. 14, water springing up into *e.* life.
5. 24, heareth my word hath *e.* life.
6. 27, meat which endureth to *e.* life.
40, seeth Son may have *e.* life.
12. 50, his commandment is life *e.*
Acts 13. 46, unworthy of *e.* life.
Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end *e.* life.
Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap life *e.*
2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with *e.* destruction.
2. 16, given us *e.* consolation.
Jude 6, reserved in *e.* chains.
Rev. 14. 6, having the *e.* gospel.
See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
EVERMORE. Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for *e.*

37. 27, do good and dwell for *e.*
121. 8, preserve thy going out for *e.*
133. 3, the blessing, life for *e.*
John 6. 34, *e.* give us this bread.
1 Thess. 5. 16, rejoice *e.*
Heb. 7. 28, consecrated for *e.*
Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for *e.*
See 2 Kings 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31.

EVERY. Gen. 4. 14, *e.* one that findeth me shall slay me.
6. 5, *e.* imagination of heart evil.
Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather *e.* grape.
Deut. 4. 4, alive *e.* one of you this day.
2 Kings 18. 31, eat *e.* one of his fig tree.
2 Chron. 30. 18, pardon *e.* one.
Ps. 29. 9, *e.* one doth speak of glory.
32. 6, for this shall *e.* one that is godly.
68. 30, till *e.* one submit himself.
119. 101, refrained from *e.* evil way.
Prov. 2. 9, *e.* good path.
7. 12, in *e.* corner.
14. 15, simple believeth *e.* word.
20. 3, *e.* fool will be meddling.
30. 5, *e.* word of God is pure.
Eccl. 10. 3, saith to *e.* one he is a fool.
Jer. 51. 29, *e.* purpose of the Lord.
Mat. 4. 4, by *e.* word that proceedeth.
7. 8; Lu. 11. 10, *e.* one that asketh.
Mk. 1. 45, came from *e.* quarter.
Lu. 19. 26, to *e.* one which hath shall be given.
Rom. 14. 11, *e.* knee bow, *e.* tongue confess.
2 Cor. 10. 5, *e.* thought.
Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above *e.* name.
1 Tim. 4. 4, *e.* creature of God.
2 Tim. 2. 19, *e.* one that nameth.
21, *e.* good work.
Heb. 12. 1, *e.* weight.
Jas. 1. 17, *e.* good and perfect gift.
1 Pet. 2. 13, *e.* ordinance of man.
1 John 4. 1, believe not *e.* spirit.
7, *e.* one that loveth.
Rev. 6. 11, robes given to *e.* one.
See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31.

EVIDENCE. Jer. 32. 10; Heb. 11. 1.

EVIDENT. Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been *e.* set forth.
11, that no man is justified is *e.*
Phil. 1. 28, an *e.* token of perdition.
See Job 6. 28; Heb. 7. 14, 15.

EVIL. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only *e.*
47. 9, few and *e.* have the days.
Ex. 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15, repented of the *e.*
Deut. 28. 54, eye *e.* towards his brother.
56, her eye *e.* towards husband.
Job 2. 10, receive good, and not *e.*
30. 26, looked for good, then *e.* came.
Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, depart from *e.*
35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me *e.*
40. 12, innumerable *e.* have compassed.
Prov. 14. 19, *e.* bow before the good.
15. 3, beholding the *e.* and good.
17. 13, whoso rewardeth *e.* for good.
Isa. 1. 4, a seed of *e.*-doers.
5. 20, that call *e.* good, and good *e.*
7. 15, 16, refuse the *e.* and choose the good.
Jer. 2. 13, have committed two *e.*
19, know it is an *e.* thing and bitter.
24. 3; 29. 17, *e.* figs, very *e.*
42. 6, whether good or *e.*, we will obey.
Mat. 5. 45, rise on *e.* and good.
6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the *e.* thereof.
7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, if ye, being *e.*
18, good tree cannot bring forth *e.*
9. 4, wherefore think *e.* in your hearts?
Mk. 9. 39, lightly speak *e.* of me.
Lu. 6. 22, cast out your name as *e.*
35, he is kind to the *e.*
Lu. 6. 45, *e.* man bringeth forth *e.*
John 3. 20, doeth *e.* hateth light.
18. 23, if I have spoken *e.*
Acts 23. 5, not speak *e.* of ruler.
Rom. 7. 19, the *e.* I would not.
12. 9, abhor that which is *e.*
17, recompense to no man *e.* for *e.*
21, overcome *e.* with good.
1 Thess. 5. 22, appearance of *e.*
1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e.*
2 Tim. 4. 18; Jas. 3. 16, every *e.* work.
Tit. 3. 2, speak *e.* of no man.
Jas. 3. 8, tongue an unruly *e.*
1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e.* for *e.*
See Prov. 13. 21; Isa. 45. 7; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph. 5. 16; 6. 13.

EXACT. Deut. 15. 2, shall not *e.* it of neighbour.
Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e.* usury.
10. 31, leave the *e.* of every debt.
Job 11. 6, God *e.* of thee less.
Lu. 3. 13, *e.* no more than what is.
See Ps. 89. 22; Isa. 58. 3; 60. 17.

EXALT. 1 Chron. 29. 11, *e.* as head above all.
Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e.*
34. 3, let us *e.* his name together.
92. 10, my horn shalt thou *e.*
97. 9, *e.* far above all gods.
Prov. 4. 8, *e.* her, and she shall promote thee.
11. 11, by blessing of upright the city is *e.*
14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e.* folly.
34, righteousness *e.* a nation.
17. 19, he that *e.* his gate.
Isa. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of Lord's house *e.*
40. 4, every valley shall be *e.*
Ezek. 21. 26, *e.* him that is low.
Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, *e.* to heaven.
23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *e.* himself shall be abased.
2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e.* himself.
12. 7, *e.* above measure.
Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e.* him.
2 Thess. 2. 4, *e.* himself above all that is called.
1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e.* in due time.
See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Lu. 1. 52; Jas. 1. 9.

EXAMINE. Ps. 26. 2, *e.* me, O Lord.
Acts 4. 9, if we this day be *e.*
22. 24, 29, *e.* by scourging.
1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e.* himself.
2 Cor. 13. 5, *e.* yourselves.
See Ezra 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26; 1 Cor. 9. 3.

EXAMPLE. John 13. 15, I have given you an *e.*
1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e.* of believers.
1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leaving an *e.*
Jude 7, an *e.*, suffering vengeance.
See Mat. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 8. 5.

EXCEED. Mat. 5. 20, except righteousness *e.*
2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e.* in glory.
See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chron. 9. 6; Job 36. 9.

EXCEEDING. Gen. 15. 1, thy *e.* great reward.
27. 34, an *e.* bitter cry.
Num. 14. 7, land is *e.* good.
1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e.* proud.
Ps. 21. 6, *e.* glad with thy countenance.
43. 4, God my *e.* joy.
119. 96, commandment *e.* broad.
Prov. 30. 24, four things *e.* wise.
Jon. 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e.*
4. 6, *e.* glad of the gourd.
Mat. 2. 10, with *e.* great joy.
4. 8, an *e.* high mountain.
5. 12, rejoice and be *e.* glad.
8. 28, possessed with devils, *e.* fierce.
17. 23; 26. 22, they were *e.* sorry.
19. 25, they were *e.* amazed.
26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is *e.* sorrowful.
Mk. 6. 26, king *e.* sorry.
9. 3, raiment *e.* white.
Lu. 23. 8, Herod was *e.* glad.
Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e.* fair.
26. 11, being *e.* mad against them.
Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e.* sinful.
2 Cor. 4. 17, *e.* weight of glory.
7. 4, *e.* joyful in our tribulation.
Gal. 1. 14, *e.* zealous of traditions.

Eph. 1. 19, the *e.* greatness of his power.
Eph. 2. 7, the *e.* riches of his grace.
3. 20, able to do *e.* abundantly.
2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*
2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* great and precious promises.
Jude 24, present you faultless with *e.* joy.
See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jonah 3. 3; Heb. 12. 21.

EXCEL. Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not *e.*
Prov. 31. 29, thou *e.* them all.
Eccl. 2. 13, wisdom *e.* folly.
2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.*
See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.

EXCELLENCY. Ex. 15. 7, the greatness of thine *e.*
Job 4. 21, doth not their *e.* go away?
13. 11, shall not his *e.* make you afraid?
Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an eternal *e.*
1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e.* of speech.
2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e.* of the power.
Phil. 3. 8, loss for the *e.* of Christ.
See Gen. 49. 3; Ex. 15. 7; Eccl. 7. 12; Ezek. 24. 21.

EXCELLENT. Job 37. 23, *e.* in power.
Ps. 8. 1, 9, how *e.* is thy name!
16. 3, to the *e.*, in whom is my delight.
36. 7, how *e.* thy lovingkindness!
Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of *e.* things.
12. 26, righteous more *e.* than neighbour.
17. 7, *e.* speech becometh not a fool.
27, of an *e.* spirit.
Isa. 12. 5, he hath done *e.* things.
28. 29, is *e.* in working.
Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e.* spirit found in Daniel.
Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things more *e.*
1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e.* way.
2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the *e.* glory.
See Cant. 5. 15; Lu. 1. 3; Heb. 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4.

EXCEPT. Gen. 32. 26, *e.* thou bless me.
Deut. 32. 30, *e.* their Rock had sold them.
Ps. 127. 1, *e.* Lord build house.
Amos 3. 3, *e.* they be agreed.
Mat. 5. 20, *e.* your righteousness exceed.
18. 3, *e.* ye be converted.
24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, *e.* days be shortened.
Mk. 7. 3, Pharisees *e.* they wash oft.
Lu. 13. 3; Rev. 2. 5, 22, *e.* ye repent.
John 3. 2, *e.* God be with him.
5, *e.* man be born again.
4. 48, *e.* ye see signs and wonders.
20. 25, *e.* I see print of nails.
Acts 26. 29, *e.* these bonds.
Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e.* they be sent?
1 Cor. 15. 36, *e.* it die.
2 Tim. 2. 5, *e.* he strive lawfully.
See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27; 2 Thess. 2. 3.

EXCESS. Mat. 23. 25; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 3, 4.

EXCHANGE. Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, in *e.* for his soul.
25. 27, put money to *e.*
See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10; Ezek. 48. 14.

EXCLUDE. Rom. 3. 27; Gal. 4. 17.

EXCUSE. Lu. 14. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 2. 15; 2 Cor. 12. 19.

EXECRATION. Jer. 42. 18; 44. 12.

EXECUTE. Deut. 33. 21, he *e.* the justice of the Lord.
1 Chron. 6. 10; 24. 2; Lu. 1. 8, *e.* priest's office.
Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judgment he *e.*
103. 6, Lord *e.* righteousness and judgment.
Jer. 5. 1, if any *e.* judgment, I will pardon.
John 5. 27, authority to *e.* judgment.
Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e.* wrath.
See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 15; Joel. 2. 11.

EXERCISE. Ps. 131. 1, *e.* myself in things too high.
Jer. 9. 24, *e.* lovingkindness.
Mat. 20. 25; Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25, *e.* dominion.
Acts 24. 16, I *e.* myself to have a conscience.
1 Tim. 4. 7, *e.* thyself unto godliness.
Heb. 5. 14, *e.* to discern good and evil.
12. 11, to them which are *e.* thereby.
2 Pet. 2. 14, heart *e.* with covetous practices.
See Eccl. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29; Rev. 13. 12.

EXHORT. Lu. 3. 18, many things in his *e.*
Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*
Rom. 12. 8, he that *e.*, on *e.*
1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e.* and teach.
Tit. 1. 9, may be able to *e.*
2. 15, *e.* and rebuke with authority.
Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e.* one another daily.
Heb. 13. 22, suffer word of *e.*
See Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2. 6, 9.

EXILE. 2 Sam. 15. 19; Isa. 51. 14.

EXPECTATION. Ps. 9. 18, the *e.* of the poor.
62. 5, my *e.* is from him.
Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e.* of the wicked.
Isa. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e.*
6, such is our *e.*
Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* of the creature.
Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e.* and hope.
See Jer. 29. 11; Acts 3. 5; Heb. 10. 13.

EXPEL. Josh. 23. 5; Judg. 11. 7; 2 Sam. 14. 14.

EXPENSES. Ezra 6. 4, 8.

EXPERIENCE. Gen. 30. 27; Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 5. 4.

EXPLOITS. Dan. 11. 28, 32.

EXPOUND. Judg. 14. 14, 19, could not *e.* riddle.
Mk. 4. 34, when they were alone, he *e.* all things.
Lu. 24. 27, *e.* the scriptures.
See Acts 11. 4; 18. 26; 28. 23.

EXPRESS. Heb. 1. 3.

EXPRESSLY. 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

EXTEND. Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Isa. 66. 12.

EXTINCT. Job 17. 1; Isa. 43. 17.

EXTOL. Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1, I will *e.* thee.
68. 4, *e.* him that rideth.
See Ps. 66. 17; Isa. 52. 13; Dan. 4. 37.

EXTORTION. Ezek. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 25.

EXTORTIONER. Ps. 109. 11, let *e.* catch all he hath.
Isa. 16. 4, the *e.* is at an end.
1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man be an *e.*
See Lu. 18. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10.

EXTREME. Deut. 28. 22; Job 35. 15.

EYE. Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e.*
7, *e.* of both were opened.
27. 1, his *e.* were dim.
49. 12, his *e.* shall be red with wine.
Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e.*
16. 14, wilt thou put out *e.*?
24. 3, 15, man whose *e.* are open said.
Deut. 3. 27, lift up *e.*, behold with thine *e.*
12. 8; Judg. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in own *e.*
16. 19, gift blind *e.* of wise.
28. 32, *e.* look, and fail with longing.
32. 10, kept him as apple of *e.*
34. 7, his *e.* was not dim.
1 Kings 1. 20, *e.* of all Israel upon thee.
8. 29, 52; 2 Chron. 6. 20, 40, *e.* open towards this house.
20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in thine *e.*
2 Kings 6. 17, Lord opened *e.* of young man.
20, open the *e.* of these men.
2 Chron. 16. 9; Zech. 4. 10, *e.* of Lord run to and fro.
34. 28, nor thine *e.* see all the evil.
Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e.* that hath seen me.
11. 20, the *e.* of wicked shall fail.
15. 12, what do thine *e.* wink at?
19. 27, mine *e.* shall behold, and not another.
28. 7, path vulture's *e.* hath not seen.
10, his *e.* seeth every precious thing.
29. 11, when the *e.* saw me.
15, I was *e.* to the blind.
31. 16, caused *e.* of widow to fail.
Ps. 11. 4, his *e.* try children of men.
15. 4, in whose *e.* a vile person.
19. 8, enlightening the *e.*
33. 18, *e.* of Lord on them that fear him.
34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e.* of Lord on the righteous.
36. 1, no fear of God before his *e.*
69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11, mine *e.* fail.
77. 4, holdest mine *e.* waking.

Ps. 116. 8, delivered mine *e.* from tears.
119. 18, open mine *e.*
132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e.*
Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e.*
20. 12, the seeing *e.*
22. 9, a bountiful *e.*
23. 29, redness of *e.*
27. 20, the *e.* of man never satisfied.
30. 17, the *e.* that mocketh.
Eccl. 1. 8, *e.* is not satisfied with seeing.
2. 14, wise man's *e.* are in his head.
6. 9, better sight of *e.* than wandering of desire.
11. 7, for the *e.* to behold the sun.
Isa. 1. 16, I will hide mine *e.* from you.
Isa. 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e.*
33. 17, thine *e.* shall see the king in his beauty.
40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e.* on high.
Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e.* and see not.
9. 1, mine *e.* a fountain of tears.
13. 17, mine *e.* shall weep sore.
14. 17, let mine *e.* run down with tears.
24. 6, set mine *e.* upon them for good.
Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e.* cease.
Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of thine *e.*
Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e.* than to behold evil.
Mat. 5. 29, if right *e.* offend thee.
13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, to enter with one *e.*
Mk. 8. 18, having *e.*, see ye not?
Lu. 1. 2, from beginning were *e.*-witnesses.
24. 16, their *e.* were holden.
John 11. 37, could not this man, which opened *e.*
Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e.*
Eph. 1. 18, the *e.* of your understanding.
2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e.* full of adultery.
1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e.*
See Deut. 11. 12; Ezra 5. 5; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 15. 3; 16. 2; 21. 2; Mat. 20. 33; John 10. 21; 1 Pet. 3. 12.
EYESERVICE. Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, not with *e.* as menpleasers.

F

FABLES. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
FACE. Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f.* shall I be hid.
32. 30, I have seen God *f.* to *f.*
Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses *f.* to *f.*
34. 29, skin of *f.* shone.
33; 2 Cor. 3. 13, put vail on *f.*
Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f.* of the old man.
Deut. 25. 9, spit in *f.*, saying.
1 Sam. 5. 3, Dagon was fallen on his *f.*
2 Kings 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f.* of child.
14. 8, let us look one another in *f.*
Ezra 9. 7; Dan. 9. 7, confusion of *f.*
Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f.* to ground.
Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f.*
4. 15, spirit passed before my *f.*
13. 24; Ps. 44. 24; 88. 14, wherefore hidest thou thy *f.*?
Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide thy *f.*?
27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide not thy *f.*
34. 5, *f.* not ashamed.
59. 2, sins have hid his *f.* from you.
84. 9, look upon *f.* of anointed.
Prov. 27. 19, in water *f.* answereth to *f.*
Eccl. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f.* to shine.
Isa. 3. 15, ye grind *f.* of the poor.
25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f.*
50. 7, set my *f.* like flint.
Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and not *f.*
5. 3, their *f.* harder than a rock.
30. 6, all *f.* turned into paleness.
Dan. 10. 6, *f.* as appearance of lightning.
Hos. 5. 5, testifieth to his *f.*
Mat. 6. 17, wash thy *f.*
11. 10; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 7. 27, messenger before *f.*
16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, discern *f.* of sky.
17. 2, his *f.* did shine as sun.
18. 10, angels behold *f.* of my Father.
Lu. 2. 31, before *f.* of all people.
9. 51, 53, set his *f.* to Jerusalem.
22. 64, struck him on *f.*
1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f.* to *f.*
2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f.*
Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f.*
2. 11, withstood him to the *f.*
Jas. 1. 23, beholding *f.* in glass.
Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f.* earth fled away.
See 1 Kings 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts 6. 15; 20. 25.
FADE. Isa. 1. 30, whose leaf *f.*
24. 4, earth mourneth and *f.*, the world *f.*
40. 7, the flower *f.*
64. 6, all *f.* as a leaf.
Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f.*
Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f.*
1 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that *f.* not away.
Jas. 1. 11, rich man shall *f.* away.
See 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45; Isa. 28. 1.
FAIL. Gen. 47. 16, if money *f.*
Deut. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f.* with longing.
Josh. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kings 8. 56, there *f.* not any good thing.
1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart *f.* him.
1 Kings 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f.* a man on throne.
17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f.*
Ezra 4. 22, take heed that ye *f.* not.
Job 14. 11, as waters *f.* from sea.
19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f.*
Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f.* among men.
31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f.* me.
77. 8, doth his promise *f.*
89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness to *f.*
142. 4, refuge *f.* me.
Eccl. 10. 3, his wisdom *f.* him.
12. 5, desire shall *f.*
Isa. 15. 6, the grass *f.*
19. 5, waters shall *f.*
31. 3, they shall all *f.* together.
32. 6, cause drink of thirsty to *f.*
10, the vintage shall *f.*
34. 16, no one of these shall *f.*
38. 14, eyes *f.* with looking upward.
41. 17, tongue *f.* for thirst.
59. 15, truth *f.*
Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f.*
15. 18, as waters that *f.*
48. 33, I caused wine to *f.*
Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f.* not.
4. 17, our eyes as yet *f.*
Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f.*
Amos 8. 4, make poor of land to *f.*
Hab. 3. 17, labour of olive shall *f.*
Lu. 12. 33, treasure that *f.* not.
16. 9, when ye *f.* they may receive you.
17, one tittle of law *f.*
21. 26, hearts *f.* them for fear.
22. 32, that thy faith *f.* not.
1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f.*
Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f.*
11. 32, time would *f.* me to tell.
12. 15, lest any man *f.* of grace of God.
See Deut. 31. 6; Ps. 40. 12; 143. 7; Isa. 44. 12.
FAIN. Job 27. 22; Lu. 15. 16.
FAINT. Gen. 25. 29, 30, came from field, and he was *f.*
45. 26, Jacob's heart *f.*
Judg. 8. 4, *f.* yet pursuing.
Job 4. 5, now it is come, and thou *f.*
Ps. 27. 13, I had *f.*, unless I had believed.
107. 5, their soul *f.* in them.
Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f.* in day of adversity.
Isa. 1. 5, whole heart *f.*
10. 18, as when a standardbearer *f.*
40. 28, Creator of earth *f.* not.
29, giveth power to the *f.*
30; Amos 8. 13, even youths shall *f.*
31, walk, and not *f.*
44. 12, he drinketh no water, and is *f.*
Jer. 8. 18; Lam. 1. 22; 5. 17, my heart is *f.*
Mat. 15. 32; Mk. 8. 3, lest they *f.* by the way.

Lu. 18. 1, pray, and not to *f.*
2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received mercy, we *f.* not.
Gal. 6. 9, reap, if we *f.* not.
Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f.* in your minds.
5, nor *f.* when thou art rebuked.
See Deut. 20. 8; Ps. 84. 2; 119. 81; Mat. 9. 36.
FAIR. Job 37. 22, *f.* weather out of the north.
Ps. 45. 2, *f.* than children of men.
Prov. 11. 22, a *f.* woman without discretion.
26. 25, when he speaketh *f.*, believe not:
Cant. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f.* among women.
6. 10, *f.* as the moon.
Isa. 5. 9, houses great and *f.*
Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make thyself *f.*
12. 6, though they speak *f.* words.
Dan. 1. 15, their countenances appeared *f.*
Mat. 16. 2, it will be *f.* weather.
Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f.*
Rom. 16. 18, by *f.* speeches deceive.
See Gen. 6. 2; Isa. 54. 11; Ezek. 27. 12.
FAITH. Deut. 32. 20, children in whom is no *f.*
Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, ye of little *f.*
8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, so great *f.*
9. 2; Mk. 2. 5; Lu. 5. 20, seeing their *f.*
22; Mk. 5. 34; 10. 52; Lu. 8. 48; 17. 19, thy *f.* hath made thee whole.
29, according to your *f.*
15. 28, great is thy *f.*
17. 20, *f.* as a grain of mustard seed.
21. 21, if ye have *f.*, ye shall not only do this.
23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy, and *f.*
Mk. 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f.*?
11. 22, have *f.* in God.
Lu. 7. 50, thy *f.* hath saved thee.
8. 25, where is your *f.*?
17. 5, increase our *f.*
18. 8, shall he find *f.* on the earth?
22. 32, that thy *f.* fail not.
Acts 3. 16, the *f.* which is by him.
6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f.*
14. 9, perceiving he had *f.* to be healed.
27. opened the door of *f.*
15. 9, purifying their hearts by *f.*
16. 5, established in the *f.*
26. 18, sanctified by *f.*
Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience to *f.*
17, revealed from *f.* to *f.*
3. 27, boasting excluded by *f.*
28; 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justified by *f.*
4. 5, *f.* counted for righteousness.
16, it is of *f.*, which is of the *f.* of Abraham.
19, 20, being not weak in *f.*
5. 2, we have access by *f.*
10. 8, the word of *f.*, which we preach.
17, *f.* cometh by hearing.
12. 3, the measure of *f.*
6, prophesy according to proportion of *f.*
14. 1, weak in *f.* receive ye.
22, hast thou *f.*?
23, what is not of *f.* is sin.
1 Cor. 2. 5, your *f.* should not stand in wisdom.
13. 2, though I have all *f.*
13, now abideth *f.*
15. 14, and your *f.* is also vain.
16. 13, stand fast in the *f.*
2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion over *f.*
4. 13, same spirit of *f.*
5. 7, we walk by *f.*
13. 5, examine whether ye be in the *f.*
Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f.* of Son of God.
3. 2, by the hearing of *f.*
12, law is not of *f.*
23, before *f.* came.
5. 6, *f.* which worketh by love.
6. 10, the household of *f.*
Eph. 3. 12, access by *f.* of him.
17, dwell in your hearts by *f.*
4. 5, one Lord, one *f.*
13, in the unity of the *f.*
Eph. 6. 16, the shield of *f.*
Phil. 1. 27, striving together for the *f.* of the gospel.
Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f.*
2. 5, the stedfastness of your *f.*
1 Thess. 1. 3; 2 Thess. 1. 11, your work of *f.*
5. 8, the breastplate of *f.*
2 Thess. 3. 2, all men have not *f.*
1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4, my own son in the *f.*
5; 2 Tim. 1. 5, *f.* unfeigned.
2. 15, if they continue in *f.*
3. 13, great boldness in the *f.*
4. 1, shall depart from the *f.*
5. 8, he hath denied the *f.*
6. 10, 21, erred from the *f.*
12, fight the good fight of *f.*
2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning the *f.*
4. 7, I have kept the *f.*
Tit. 1. 1, the *f.* of God's elect.
Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f.*
6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *f.*
12, through *f.* inherit the promises.
10. 22, in full assurance of *f.*
11. 1, *f.* is substance of things hoped for.
4, 5, 7, 8, 9, etc., by *f.* Abel, etc.
6, without *f.* it is impossible.
Heb. 11. 13, these all died in *f.*
33, through *f.* subdued kingdoms.
39, a good report through *f.*
12. 2, author and finisher of our *f.*
13. 7, whose *f.* follow.
Jas. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7, the trying of your *f.*
6, let them ask in *f.*
2. 1, I have not *f.* with respect of persons.
5, rich in *f.*
14, man say he hath *f.*, can *f.* save him?
17, *f.* without works is dead.
18, thou hast *f.*, and I have works.
22, *f.* wrought with his works.
5. 15, the prayer of *f.* shall save.
1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f.*
5. 9, resist stedfast in the *f.*
2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f.*
5, add to your *f.* virtue.
1 John 5. 4, overcometh the world, even our *f.*
Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f.*
20, your most holy *f.*
Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f.*
19, I know thy works and *f.*
13. 10, patience and *f.* of the saints.
14. 12, they that keep the *f.* of Jesus.
See Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 12; 1 Tim. 4. 6.
FAITHFUL. 2 Sam. 20. 19, one of them that are *f.* in Israel.
Neh. 7. 2, a *f.* man, and feared God.
9. 8, his heart *f.* before thee.
13. 13, counted *f.* to distribute.
Ps. 12. 1, the *f.* fail among men.
89. 37, a *f.* witness in heaven.
101. 6, the *f.* of the land.
119. 86, commandments *f.*
138, testimonies *f.*
Prov. 11. 13, *f.* spirit concealeth.
13. 17, *f.* ambassador is health.
14. 5; Isa. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 5, a *f.* witness.
20. 6, a *f.* man who can find?
25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a *f.* messenger.
27. 6, *f.* are wounds of a friend.
28. 20, *f.* man shall abound.
Isa. 1. 21, 26, *f.* city.
Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 12. 42, who is a *f.* and wise servant?
25. 21, good and *f.* servant.
23; Lu. 19. 17, *f.* in a few things.
Lu. 16. 10, *f.* in least *f.* in much.
Acts 16. 15, if ye have judged me *f.*
1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards that a man be *f.*
17, Timothy *f.* in the Lord.
Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f.* Abraham.
Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f.* minister.
1 Thess. 5. 24, *f.* is he that calleth you.

2 Thess. 3. 3, Lord is *f.*, who shall stablish you.
1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11; Tit. 3. 8, a *f.* saying.
3. 11, wives *f.* in all things.
2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f.* men.
13, yet he abideth *f.*
Heb. 2. 17, a *f.* high priest.
3. 2, *f.* to him that appointed him.
10. 23; 11. 11, he is *f.* that promised.
1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto a *f.* Creator.
1 John 1. 9, he is *f.* and just to forgive.
Rev. 2. 10, be thou *f.* unto death.
13, my *f.* martyr.
17. 14, called, and chosen, and *f.*
21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true and *f.*
See Deut. 7. 9; Dan. 6. 4; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14; 19. 11.

FAITHFULLY. 2 Chron. 19. 9; 34. 12; Jer. 23. 28; 3 John 5.

FAITHFULNESS. Ps. 5. 9, no *f.* in their mouths.
36. 5, thy *f.* reacheth unto the clouds.
40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f.*
89. 33, nor suffer my *f.* to fail.
92. 2, show forth thy *f.* every night.
Isa. 11. 5, *f.* the girdle of his reins.
Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f.*
See 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 119. 75; 143. 1.

FAITHLESS. Mat. 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41; John 20. 27.

FALL (*n.*). Prov. 16. 18, haughty spirit before a *f.*
Mat. 7. 27, great was the *f.* of it.
Lu. 2. 34, set for the rise and *f.* of many.
Rom. 11. 12, if the *f.* of them be the riches.
See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15; 31. 16; 32. 10.

FALL (*v.*). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f.* not out by the way.
Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f.* in decay.
1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words *f.*
2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the mighty *f.*!
3. 38, great man *f.* this day.
24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, *f.* into hands of God.
2 Kings 14. 10, why meddle that thou shouldest *f.*?
Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f.* on men.
Ps. 5. 10, let them *f.* by their own counsels.
7. 15, is *f.* into ditch.
16. 6, lines *f.* in pleasant places.
37. 24, though he *f.*, not utterly cast down.
56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet from *f.*
72. 11, kings shall *f.* down before him.
91. 7, a thousand shall *f.* at thy side.
Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool shall *f.*
11. 14, where no counsel is, the people *f.*
28, he that trusteth in riches shall *f.*
13. 17; 17. 20; 24. 16, *f.* into mischief.
24. 16, just man *f.* seven times.
17, rejoice not when thine enemy *f.*
26. 27; Eccl. 10. 8, diggeth a pit shall *f.* therein.
Eccl. 4. 10, woe to him that is alone when he *f.*
11. 3, where the tree *f.*, there it shall be.
Isa. 14. 12, how art thou *f.*!
34. 4, as the leaf *f.* from the vine.
40. 30, the young men shall utterly *f.*
Jer. 49. 26; 50. 30, young men *f.* in her streets.
Ezek. 24. 6, let no lot *f.* on it.
Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Mat. 4. 9, *f.* down and worship.
Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16, say to hills, *f.* on us.
Mic. 7. 8, when I *f.*
Zech. 11. 2, the cedar is *f.*
Mat. 10. 29, sparrow *f.* on ground.
12. 11, *f.* into pit on sabbath day.
15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both *f.* into the ditch.
21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, *f.* on this stone.
24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, stars *f.* from heaven.
Lu. 8. 13, in time of temptation *f.* away.
10. 18, Satan as lightning, *f.* from heaven.
Rom. 14. 4, to his master he standeth or *f.*
13, occasion to *f.*
1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f.*
15. 6, 18, some are *f.* asleep.
Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f.* from grace.
1 Tim. 3. 6, *f.* into the condemnation.
7, lest he *f.* into reproach.
6. 9, rich *f.* into temptation.
Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f.* after same example.
6. 6, if they *f.* away.
10. 31, to *f.* into hands of living God.
Jas. 1. 2, joy when ye *f.* into temptation.
11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f.*
5. 12, lest ye *f.* into condemnation.
2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f.*
3. 17, lest ye *f.* from stedfastness.
See Isa. 21. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev. 14. 8; 18. 2.

FALLING. Job 4. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 3; Jude 24.

FALLOW. Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12.

FALSE. Ex. 20. 16; Deut. 5. 20; Mat. 19. 18, shalt not bear *f.* witness.
23. 1, shalt not raise a *f.* report.
2 Kings 9. 12, it is *f.*, tell us now.
Ps. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f.* way.
120. 3, thou *f.* tongue.
Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5; 21. 28; 25. 18, a *f.* witness.
11. 1; 20. 23, a *f.* balance.
Mat. 15. 19, out of heart proceed *f.* witness.
24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, *f.* Christs and *f.* prophets.
26. 59, 60; Mk. 14. 56, 57, *f.* witness against Christ.
Mk. 13. 22, *f.* prophets shall rise.
Lu. 19. 8, any thing by *f.* accusation.
1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f.* witnesses of God.
2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f.* apostles.
11. 26, perils among *f.* brethren.
2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f.* accusers.
See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.

FALSEHOOD. Job 21. 34, in answers remaineth *f.*
Ps. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f.*
144. 8, 11, right hand of *f.*
Isa. 28. 15, under *f.* have we hid ourselves.
57. 4, a seed of *f.*
Isa. 59. 13, words of *f.*
Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit and *f.*
See 2 Sam. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25; Hos. 7. 1.

FALSELY. Lev. 6. 3, 5; 19. 12; Jer. 5. 2; 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4, swear *f.*
Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophets prophesy *f.*
Mat. 5. 11, evil *f.*, for my sake.
1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f.* so called.
See Jer. 43. 2; Lu. 3. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 16.

FAME. Josh. 9. 9, we heard the *f.* of God.
1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, *f.* of Solomon.
Zeph. 3. 19, get them *f.* in every land.
Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 28; Lu. 4. 14, 37; 5. 15, *f.* of Jesus.
9. 31, spread abroad his *f.*
14. 1, Herod heard of the *f.*
See Gen. 45. 16; Num. 14. 15; Job 28. 22; Isa. 66. 19.

FAMILIAR. Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9; Jer. 20. 10.

FAMILY. Gen. 12. 3; 28. 14, in thee all *f.* be blessed.
25. 10, return every man to his *f.*
Deut. 29. 18, lest a *f.* turn away from God.
1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f.* the least.
18. 18, what is my father's *f.*?
1 Chron. 4. 38, princes in their *f.*
Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f.*
Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a *f.*
10. 25, on *f.* that call not.
31. 1, God of all the *f.* of Israel.
Zech. 12. 12, every *f.* apart.
Eph. 3. 15, whole *f.* in heaven and earth.
See Num. 27. 4; Judg. 1. 25; Amos 3. 2.

FAMINE. 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f.* in days of David.
1 Kings 8. 37; 2 Chron. 20. 9, if there be *f.*
18. 2; 2 Kings 6. 25, sore *f.* in Samaria.
2 Kings 8. 1, the Lord hath called for a *f.*
Job 5. 20, in *f.* he shall redeem thee.
22, at *f.* thou shalt laugh.
Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive in *f.*
37. 19, in the days of *f.* shall be satisfied.
Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f.* among them.

Jer. 42. 16, *f.*, shall follow close.
Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f.*
Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f.*
36. 29, I will lay no *f.* upon you.
Amos 8. 11, a *f.*, not of bread.
Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, *f.* in divers places.
See Gen. 12. 10; 41. 27; 47. 13; Lu. 15. 14; Rom. 8. 35.

FAMISH. Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 10. 3; Isa. 5. 13; Zeph. 2. 11.

FAMOUS. Ruth 4. 11, 14; 1 Chron. 5. 24; Ps. 74. 5; Ezek. 23. 10.

FAN. Isa. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2; Mat. 3. 12.

FAR. Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that be *f.* from thee.
Deut. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f.* from thee.
Judg. 19. 11; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 24. 29, day *f.* spent.
1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20; 23. 17, be it *f.* from me.
Job 5. 4, children *f.* from safety.
11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f.* away.
19. 13, put my brethren *f.* from me.
34. 10, *f.* be it from God to do wickedness.
Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f.* out of sight.
22. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be not *f.* from me.
97. 9, *f.* above all gods.
103. 12, *f.* as east from west.
Prov. 31. 10, *f.* above rubies.
Isa. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f.*
46. 12, *f.* from righteousness.
57. 19, peace to him that is *f.* off.
Amos 6. 3, put *f.* away evil day.
Mat. 16. 22, be it *f.* from thee, Lord.
Mk. 12. 34, not *f.* from the kingdom.
13. 34, as a man taking a *f.* journey.
John 21. 8, they were not *f.* from land.
Acts 17. 27, not *f.* from every one of us.
Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f.* spent.
2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f.* more exceeding.
Eph. 1. 21, *f.* above all principality.
2. 13, *f.* off made nigh.
4. 10, *f.* above all heavens.
Phil. 1. 23, which is *f.* better.
Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f.* more evident.
See Isa. 33. 17; Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 8. 3.

FARE. 1 Sam. 17. 18; Jon. 1. 3; Lu. 16. 19.

FAREWELL. Lu. 9. 61; Acts 18. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 11.

FARM. Mat. 22. 5.

FARTHING. Mat. 5. 26; 10. 29; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 12. 6.

FASHION. Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73, thine hands have *f.* me.
31. 15, did not one *f.* us?
Ps. 33. 15, he *f.* hearts alike.
139. 16, in continuance were *f.*
Isa. 45. 9, say to him that *f.* it.
Mk. 2. 12, never saw it on this *f.*
Lu. 9. 29, the *f.* of his countenance.
1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f.* of this world passeth.
Phil. 2. 8, found in *f.* as a man.
See Gen. 6. 15; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek. 42. 11; Jas. 1. 11.

FAST. 2 Sam. 12. 23, he is dead, wherefore should I *f.*?
Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it stood *f.*
65. 6, setteth *f.* the mountains.
Isa. 58. 3, why have we *f.*, and thou seest not?
4, ye *f.* for strife.
5, wilt thou call this a *f.*?
6, is not this the *f.* that I have chosen?
Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f.*?
Zech. 7. 5, did ye at all *f.* unto me?
Mat. 6. 16, when ye *f.*, be not.
18, appear not to *f.*
Mk. 2. 19, can children of bridechamber *f.*
Lu. 18. 12, I *f.* twice in the week.
See Jer. 14. 12; Mat. 4. 2; Acts 13. 2.

FASTEN. Eccl. 12. 11, as nails *f.* by the masters.
Isa. 22. 23, 25, I will *f.* him as a nail.
Lu. 4. 20, eyes of all were *f.* on him.
Acts 11. 6, when I had *f.* mine eyes.
See 1 Sam. 31. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts 3. 4; 28. 3.

FASTING. Ps. 35. 13, I humbled myself with *f.*
109. 24, knees weak through *f.*
Jer. 36. 6, upon the *f.* day.
Mk. 8. 3, send them away *f.*
1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f.* and prayer.
2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f.*
11. 27, in *f.* oft.
See Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3; Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29.

FAT. Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f.* of the land.
49. 20, his bread shall be *f.*
Deut. 32. 15, Jeshurun waxed *f.*, and kicked.
Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f.*, and drink the sweet.
9. 25, 35, took a *f.* land, and became *f.*
Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f.*
92. 14, shall be *f.* and flourishing.
119. 70, heart *f.* as grease.
Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f.*
13. 4, soul of diligent made *f.*
15. 30, good report maketh the bones *f.*
Isa. 10. 16, among his *f.* ones leanness.
25. 6, feast of *f.* things.
Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion is *f.*
See Gen. 41. 2; Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 3, 17; 7. 22; Num. 13. 20; Judg. 3. 17.

FATHER. Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f.* in peace.
17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f.* of nations.
Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f.* God, I will exalt him.
20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f.* upon children.
21. 15, he that smiteth his *f.*
17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth his *f.*
Judg. 17. 10; 18. 19, be to me a *f.* and a priest.
1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f.*?
2 Sam. 10. 2; 1 Chron. 19. 2, as his *f.* showed kindness.
1 Kings 19. 4, no better than my *f.*
2 Kings 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried, my *f.*, my *f.*
6. 21, my *f.*, shall I smite them?
1 Chron. 28. 9, know thou the God of thy *f.*
2 Chron. 32. 13, what I and my *f.* have done.
Ezra 7. 27, blessed be the Lord God of our *f.*
Job 29. 16, I was a *f.* to the poor.
31. 18, brought up with me as with a *f.*
38. 28, hath the rain a *f.*?
Ps. 27. 10, when my *f.* and mother forsake me.
39. 12, as all my *f.* were.
68. 5, *f.* of fatherless.
95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f.* tempted me.
103. 13, as a *f.* pitieth his children.
Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f.*
3, I was my *f.* son.
10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a glad *f.*
17. 21, the *f.* of a fool hath no joy.
25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his *f.*
Isa. 9. 6, the everlasting *F.*
Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy nursing *f.*
63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art our *f.*
Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my *f.*?
31. 9, I am a *f.* to Israel.
29; Ezek. 18. 2, *f.* have eaten sour grapes.
Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the *f.*
22. 7, set light by *f.* and mother.
Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *f.*, where is mine honour?
2. 10, have we not all one *f.*?
Mat. 5. 16, 45, 48, your *F.* in heaven.
6. 8, 32; Lu. 12. 30, your *F.* knoweth.
9; Lu. 11. 2, our *F.* which art in heaven.
7. 21; 12. 50, the will of my *F.*
8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, to go and bury my *f.*
10. 21, *f.* deliver up the child.
37, he that loveth *f.* or mother.
18. 10, behold the face of my *F.*
14, not the will of your *F.*
23. 9, call no man *f.* on earth.
25. 34, ye blessed of my *F.*
Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6, Abba, *F.*
Lu. 2. 49, about my *F.* business.
6. 36, as your *F.* is merciful.
11. 11, of any that is a *f.*
12. 32, it is your *F.* good pleasure.
15. 21, *f.*, I have sinned.
16. 27, send him to my *f.* house.

Lu. 22. 42, *F.*, if thou be willing.
23. 34, *F.*, forgive them.
46, *F.*, into thy hands.
John 1. 14, as of the only begotten of the *F.*
5. 21, as the *F.* raiseth up the dead.
22, the *F.* judgeth no man.
23, even as they honour the *F.*
37; 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the *F.* which hath sent me.
6. 37, all the *F.* giveth me.
46; 14. 8, 9, hath seen the *F.*
8. 41, we have one *F.*, even God.
44, devil is a liar, and the *f.* of it.
49, I honour my *F.*
10. 15, as the *F.* knoweth me.
29, my *F.* is greater than all.
12. 27, *F.*, save me from this hour.
28, *F.*, glorify thy name.
13. 1, should depart unto the *F.*
14. 6, no man cometh to the *F.*, but by me.
16; 16. 26, I will pray the *F.*
28, I am come from the *F.*
15. 1, my *F.* is the husbandman.
16, whatsoever ye ask of the *F.*
16. 16, because I go to the *F.*
32, the *F.* is with me.
17. 1, *F.*, the hour is come.
20. 17, I ascend to my *F.* and your *F.*
Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God of my *f.*
Rom. 4. 11, the *f.* of all that believe.
1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have we not many *f.*
2 Cor. 1. 3, *F.* of mercies, God of all comfort.
Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions of my *f.*
4. 2, the time appointed of the *f.*
Eph. 4. 6, one God and *F.* of all.
6. 4, *f.*, provoke not your children.
Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the *F.*
22, as a son with the *f.*
Col. 1. 19, it pleased the *F.* that in him.
1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a *f.*
Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a *F.*
7. 3, without *f.*, without mother.
12. 9, the *F.* of spirits.
Jas. 1. 17, the *F.* of lights.
2 Pet. 3. 4, since the *f.* fell asleep.
1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the *F.*
2. 1, an advocate with the *F.*
13, I write unto you, *f.*
15, the love of the *F.* is not in him.
23, hath not the *F.*
3. 1, what manner of love the *F.* hath.
5. 7, the *F.*, the Word, and Holy Ghost.
See 1 Chron. 29. 10; Lu. 11. 2; John 5. 26; 20. 7; Acts 1. 4; 15. 10; Rom. 4. 16.

FATHERLESS. Ps. 10. 14, the helper of the *f.*
Prov. 23. 10, the fields of the *f.*
Isa. 1. 23, they judge not the *f.*
Isa. 10. 2, that they may rob the *f.*
Jer. 49. 11, leave thy *f.* children.
Hos. 14. 3, in thee the *f.* findeth mercy.
Mal. 3. 5, against those that oppress *f.*
Jas. 1. 27, to visit the *f.* and widows.
See Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 10. 18; 14. 29; 24. 17; Job 31. 17.

FATNESS. Ps. 36. 8, the *f.* of thine house.
63. 5, as with marrow and *f.*
65. 11, thy paths drop *f.*
73. 7, eyes stand out with *f.*
Isa. 55. 2, soul delight itself in *f.*
See Gen. 27. 28; Judg. 9. 9; Rom. 11. 17.

FAULT. Gen. 41. 9, I remember my *f.* this day.
Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret *f.*
Dan. 6. 4, find none occasion nor *f.* in him.
Mat. 18. 15, tell him his *f.*
Lu. 23. 4; John 18. 38; 19. 4. 6, I find no *f.*
Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find *f.*?
Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a *f.*
Jas. 5. 16, confess your *f.*
Rev. 14. 5, are without *f.* before throne.
See Deut. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 2 Sam. 3. 8.

FAULTLESS. Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.

FAULTY. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Hos. 10. 2.

FAVOUR. Gen. 39. 21, *f.* in the sight of the keeper.
Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, *f.* in sight of Egyptians.
Deut. 33. 23, satisfied with *f.*
Ps. 5. 12, with *f.* wilt thou compass him.
30. 5, his *f.* is life.
102. 13, the set time to *f.* her.
14, *f.* the dust thereof.
112. 5, a good man showeth *f.*
Prov. 13. 15, good understanding giveth *f.*
14. 35; 19. 12, the king's *f.*
18. 22, obtaineth *f.* of the Lord.
31. 30, *f.* is deceitful.
Lu. 2. 52, increased in *f.* with God and man.
Acts 2. 47, having *f.* with all people.
See Prov. 8. 35; 12. 2; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 9.

FAVOURABLE. Judg. 21. 22; Job 33. 26; Ps. 77. 7; 85. 1.

FEAR (*n.*). Gen. 9. 2, the *f.* of you on every beast.
20. 11, *f.* of God not in this place.
Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25; 1 Chron. 14. 17, *f.* of thee on nations.
Job 4. 6, is not this thy *f.*?
15. 4, thou castest off *f.*
39. 22, he mocketh at *f.*
Ps. 5. 7, in thy *f.* will I worship.
14. 5, there were they in great *f.*
19. 9, *f.* of the Lord is clean.
34. 11, I will teach you the *f.* of the Lord.
36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no *f.* of God before his eyes.
53. 5, in *f.*, where no *f.* was.
111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *f.* beginning of wisdom.
Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your *f.* cometh.
3. 25, not afraid of sudden *f.*
10. 21, *f.* of Lord prolongeth days.
14. 26, in *f.* of Lord is strong confidence.
27, *f.* of Lord a fountain of life.
15. 16, better little with *f.* of Lord.
19. 23, *f.* of Lord tendeth to life.
29. 25, *f.* of man bringeth a snare.
Eccl. 12. 5, when *f.* shall be in the way.
Isa. 8. 12, neither fear ye their *f.*
14. 3, Lord give thee rest from *f.*
29. 13, *f.* toward me taught by men.
Jer. 30. 5, a voice of *f.*, not of peace.
32. 40, I will put my *f.* in their hearts.
Mal. 1. 6, where is my *f.*?
Mat. 14. 26, disciples cried for *f.*
Lu. 21. 26, hearts failing them for *f.*
John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for *f.* of the Jews.
1 Cor. 2. 3, with you in weakness and *f.*
2 Cor. 7. 11, what *f.*, what desire.
Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with *f.* and trembling.
Heb. 2. 15, *f.* of death.
11. 7, Noah moved with *f.*
12. 28, with reverence and godly *f.*
Jude 12, feeding themselves without *f.*
23, others save with *f.*
See Ps. 2. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 5, 15; 1 Pet. 2. 18; 3. 2.

FEAR (*v.*). Gen. 22. 12, I know that thou *f.* God.
42. 18, this do, and live, for I *f.* God.
Ex. 1. 21, because they *f.* God.
Ex. 14. 13, *f.* not, stand still, and see.
18. 21, able men, such as *f.* God.
20. 20, *f.* not, God is come to prove.
Deut. 4. 10, that they may learn to *f.*
5. 29, O that they would *f.* me.
28. 58, *f.* this glorious name.
66, thou shalt *f.* day and night.
1 Chron. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 9, *f.* before him all earth.
Neh. 7. 2, he *f.* God above many.
Job 1. 9, doth Job *f.* God for nought?
11. 15, put iniquity away, thou shalt not *f.*
Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I *f.*?
3, my heart shall not *f.*
31. 19, laid up for them that *f.* thee.
34. 9, *f.* the Lord, ye his saints.
56. 4; 118. 6, will not *f.* what flesh can do.
66. 16, come all ye that *f.* God.
76. 7, thou art to be *f.*

Ps. 86. 11, unite my heart to *f.* thy name.
115. 11, ye that *f.* the Lord, trust.
119. 74, they that *f.* thee will be glad.
Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, *f.* the Lord, and depart.
28. 14, happy is the man that *f.* always.
31. 30, woman that *f.* the Lord.
Eccl. 3. 14, that men should *f.* before him.
5. 7, but *f.* thou God.
9. 2, as he that *f.* an oath.
12. 13, *f.* God, and keep his commandments.
Isa. 8. 12, neither *f.* ye their fear.
35. 4, to them of fearful heart *f.* not.
41. 10; 43. 5, *f.* thou not, I am with thee.
14, *f.* not, thou worm Jacob.
Jer. 5. 24, neither say they, let us *f.* the Lord.
10. 7, who would not *f.* thee, King of nations?
33. 9, they shall *f.* and tremble.
Dan. 6. 26, that men *f.* before the God of Daniel.
Zeph. 3. 7, I said, surely thou wilt *f.* me.
Mal. 3. 16, they that *f.* the Lord spake.
4. 2, to you that *f.* my name.
Mat. 1. 20, *f.* not to take to thee.
10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, *f.* him who is able.
14. 5; 21. 46, Herod *f.* the multitude.
21. 26; Mk. 11. 32; Lu. 20. 19, we *f.* the people.
Mk. 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.
5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came.
11. 18, scribes *f.* Jesus.
Lu. 9. 31, *f.* as they entered cloud.
12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.
18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.
19. 21, I *f.* thee, because thou art.
23. 40, dost not thou *f.* God?
John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews.
Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* God.
35, he that *f.* is accepted.
13. 26, whosoever among you *f.* God.
Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.*
11. 20, not highminded, but *f.*
2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, I *f.* lest.
1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*
Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.*
13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.
1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.
See 1 Kings 18. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1.

FEARFUL. Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises.
Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.
Isa. 35. 4, to them of a *f.* heart.
Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 40, why are ye *f.*?
Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judgment.
31, *f.* thing to fall into the hands.
See Deut. 20. 8; Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 21. 11; Rev. 21. 8.

FEARFULNESS. Ps. 55. 5; Isa. 21. 4; 33. 14.

FEAST. Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.
Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.*
Prov. 15. 15, merry heart continual *f.*
Eccl. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*
10. 19, *f.* is made for laughter.
Isa. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth.
Amos 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days.
8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning.
Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, uppermost rooms at *f.*
26. 5; Mk. 14. 2, not on the *f.* day.
Lu. 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*
14. 13, when thou makest a *f.*
John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.*
14, about the midst of the *f.*
37, that great day of the *f*
13. 29, buy what we need against the *f.*
Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*
1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.*
10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.*
See Judg. 14. 10; Esth. 9. 17; Mal. 2. 3; Jude 12.

FEATHERS. Job 39. 13; Ps. 91. 4; Dan. 4. 33.

FED. Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all my life long.
Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.*
Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* themselves, not flock.
Mat. 25. 37, hungred, and *f.* thee.
1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk.
See Deut. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 81. 16; Lu. 16. 21.

FEEBLE. Neh. 4. 2, what do these *f.* Jews?
Job 4. 4; Isa. 35. 3; Heb. 12. 12, strengthened the *f.* knees.
Ps. 105. 37, not one *f.* person.
Prov. 30. 26, comes a *f.* folk.
Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.*
1 Thess. 5. 14, comfort the *f.* minded.
See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22.

FEED. Gen. 46. 32, trade hath been to *f.* cattle.
1 Kings 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee.
22. 27, *f.* him with bread of affliction.
Ps. 28. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever.
Prov. 15. 14, month *f.* on foolishness.
30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient.
Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.
11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.*
44. 20, he *f.* on ashes.
61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your flocks.
65. 25, the wolf and lamb shall *f.*
Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.
6. 3, *f.* every one in his place.
Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind.
Zech. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter.
Mat. 6. 26, your heavenly Father *f.* them.
Lu. 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.
John 21. 15, 16, 17, *f.* my lambs.
Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger, *f.* him.
1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God.
See Cant. 1. 7; Acts 20. 28; Rev. 7. 17.

FEEL. Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father will *f.* me.
Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after.
See Judg. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Eccl. 8. 5.

FEELING. Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.*
Heb. 4. 15, touched with *f.* of infirmities.

FEET. Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from between his *f.*
Deut. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.*
Josh. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped in Jordan.
14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden.
Ruth 3. 14, she lay at his *f.*
1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints.
2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my *f.* did not slip.
2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his master's *f.*
13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.*
Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not.
Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame.
Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27; Eph. 1. 22, all things under his *f.*
22. 16, pierced my hands and my *f.*
31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room.
40. 2, my *f.* on a rock.
56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from falling.
66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.
73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone.
115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not.
119. 105, a lamp to my *f.*
122. 2, our *f.* shall stand within thy gates.
Prov. 1. 16; 6. 18; Isa. 59. 7, *f.* run to evil.
4. 26, ponder path of thy *f.*
5. 5, her *f.* go down to death.
6. 13, speaketh with his *f.*
28, and his *f.* not be burnt.
7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.
19. 2, he that hasteth with his *f.*
Cant. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile?
7. 1; Isa. 52. 7, how beautiful are *f.*
Isa. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.*
6. 2, with twain he covered his *f.*
23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her.
26. 6, the *f.* of the poor.
Isa. 49. 23; Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5; Acts 13. 51, dust of *f.*
52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f.* of him that bringeth.
60. 13, place of my *f.* glorious.
Lam. 3. 34, crush under *f.* prisoners.
Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon thy *f.*
24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f.*
25. 6, stamped with thy *f.*
32. 2, troublest waters with thy *f.*
34. 18, 19, foul residue with *f.*
Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f.* part iron and part clay.

Dan. 10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f.* like polished brass.
Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f.*
Zech. 14. 4, *f.* shall stand on Zion.
Mat. 7. 6, trample them under *f.*
18. 8, rather than having two *f.*
28. 9, they held him by the *f.*
Lu. 1. 79, guide our *f.* into way of peace.
7. 38, she kissed his *f.*, and anointed them.
8. 35, sitting at the *f.* of Jesus.
10. 39, Mary sat at Jesus' *f.*
24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f.*
John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f.* with her hair.
12. 3, anointed the *f.* of Jesus.
13. 5, began to wash disciples' *f.*
6, dost thou wash my *f.*?
8, thou shalt never wash my *f.*
10, needeth not save to wash his *f.*
20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f.*
Acts 3. 7, his *f.* received strength.
4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f.*
5. 9, *f.* of them that buried thy husband.
14. 8, a man impotent in his *f.*
21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f.*
22. 3, at *f.* of Gamaliel.
Rom. 3. 15, *f.* swift to shed blood.
10. 15, the *f.* of them that preach.
16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f.*
1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f.*, I have no need.
Eph. 6. 15, your *f.* shod with preparation.
Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f.* as dead.
13. 2, *f.* as *f.* of a bear.
19. 10; 22. 8, at his *f.* to worship.
See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kings 9. 35; 1 Tim. 5. 10.

FEIGN. 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f.* himself mad.
Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f.* lips.
Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f.*
Lu. 20. 20, *f.* themselves just men.
See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kings 14. 5, 6; Neh. 6. 8.

FELL. Gen. 4. 5, his countenance *f.*
Josh. 6. 20, the wall *f.* flat.
1 Kings 18. 38, fire of Lord *f.*, and consumed.
2 Kings 6. 5, as one was *f.* a beam.
Dan. 4. 31, then *f.* a voice from heaven.
Jon. 1. 7, lot *f.* on Jonah.
Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 49, house *f.* not.
Lu. 8. 23, Jesus *f.* asleep.
10. 30, 36, *f.* among thieves.
13. 4, upon whom tower *f.*
Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f.*
26, lot *f.* on Matthias.
13. 36, *f.* on sleep.
2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f.* asleep.
Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f.*
See Mat. 13. 4; Acts 10. 44; 19. 35; 20. 9.

FELLOW. Ex. 2. 13, wherefore smitest thou thy *f.*?
1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f.* to play the madman.
2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f.*
2 Kings 9. 11, wherefore came this mad *f.*?
Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of gladness above thy *f.*
Eccl. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f.*
Zech. 13. 7, the man that is my *f.*
Mat. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f.*
24. 49, begin to smite his *f.*-servants.
26. 61, this *f.* said, I am able to destroy.
71; Lu. 22. 59, this *f.* was also with Jesus.
Lu. 23. 2, found this *f.* perverting.
John 9. 29, as for this *f.*
Acts 17. 5, lewd *f.* of the baser sort.
22. 22, away with such a *f.*
24. 5, this man a pestilent *f.*
Eph. 2. 10, *f.*-citizens with the saints.
3. 6, Gentiles *f.*-heirs.
Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 2; Philem. 24, *f.*-labourers.
3 John 8, *f.*-helpers to the truth.
See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.

FELLOWSHIP. Acts 2. 42, in doctrine and *f.*
1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f.* of his Son.
10. 20, not have *f.* with devils.
2 Cor. 6. 14, what *f.* hath righteousness?
Eph. 3. 9, the *f.* of mystery.
Eph. 5. 11, have no *f.* with.
Phil. 1. 5, your *f.* in the gospel.
2. 1, if any *f.* of the Spirit.
3. 10, the *f.* of his sufferings.
1 John 1. 3, our *f.* is with the Father.
7, we have *f.* one with another.
See Lev. 6. 2; Ps. 94. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 4, 13, 14; Gal. 2. 9.

FELT. Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35; Mk. 5. 29; Acts 28. 5.

FEMALE. Mat. 19. 4; Mk. 10. 6, made them male and *f.*
Gal. 3. 28, in Christ neither male nor *f.*
See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4; Deut. 4. 16.

FENCE. Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps. 62. 3; Isa. 5. 2.

FERVENT. Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11, *f.* in spirit.
Jas. 5. 16, *f.* prayer availeth much.
1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f.*
2 Pet. 3. 10, 12, melt with *f.* heat.
See 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 8.

FETCH. Num. 20. 10, must we *f.* water?
Job 36. 3, I will *f.* my knowledge from far.
Isa. 56. 12, I will *f.* wine.
Acts 16. 37, come themselves and *f.* us out.
See Deut. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 3; Acts 28. 13.

FETTERS. Judg. 16. 21; Ps. 105. 18; 149. 8; Mk. 5. 4; Lu. 8. 29.

FEVER. Deut. 28. 22, the Lord shall smite thee with a *f.*
Mat. 8. 14; Mk. 1. 30, Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a *f.*
John 4. 52, at the seventh hour the *f.* left him.

FEW. Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but a *f.* days.
47. 9, *f.* and evil have the days of my life.
1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f.*
17. 28, with whom left those *f.* sheep?
2 Kings 4. 3, borrow not a *f.*
Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f.*
Job 14. 1, man is of *f.* days.
16. 22, when a *f.* years are come.
Eccl. 5. 2, let thy words be *f.*
Mat. 7. 14, *f.* there be that find it.
9. 37; Lu. 10. 2, the labourers are *f.*
15. 34; Mk. 8. 7, a *f.* little fishes.
20. 16; 22. 14, many called, *f.* chosen.
25. 21, faithful in a *f.* things.
Mk. 6. 5, laid hands on a *f.* sick folk.
Lu. 12. 48, beaten with *f.* stripes.
13. 23, are there *f.* that be saved?
Rev. 3. 4, a *f.* names even in Sardis.
See Deut. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb. 12. 10.

FIDELITY. Tit. 2. 10, showing good *f.*

FIELD. Deut. 21. 1, if one be found slain in *f.*
1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one of you *f.*?
Prov. 24. 30, the *f.* of the slothful.
Isa. 5. 8, that lay *f.* to *f.*
Mat. 13. 38, the *f.* is the world.
44, treasure hid in a *f.*
John 4. 35, look on the *f.*
Jas. 5. 4, labourers which reaped your *f.*
See Mat. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts 1. 19.

FIERCE. Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it was *f.*
Deut. 28. 50, a nation of a *f.* countenance.
Mat. 8. 28, exceeding *f.*
Lu. 23. 5, and they were more *f.*
2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incontinent, *f.*
Jas. 3. 4, driven of *f.* winds.
See 2 Sam. 19. 43; Isa. 33. 19; Dan. 8. 23.

FIERY. Deut. 33. 2, a *f.* law for them.
Dan. 3. 6, a *f.* furnace.
Eph. 6. 16, the *f.* darts of the wicked.
Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f.* indignation.
1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f.* trial.
See Num. 21. 6; Deut. 8. 15; Isa. 14. 29.

FIG. 1 Kings 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4, dwelt under his *f.* tree.
2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every one of his *f.* tree.
20. 7, Isaiah said, Take a lump of *f.*
Isa. 38. 21, let them take a lump of *f.*
Jer. 24. 1, two baskets of *f.* were set before the temple.

Hab. 3. 17, although *f.* tree shall not blossom.
Mat. 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men gather *f.* of thistles?
Lu. 21. 29, behold the *f.* tree.
Jas. 3. 12, can the *f.* tree bear olive berries?
Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f.*
See Judg. 9. 10; Jer. 8. 13; Lu. 13. 6; John 1. 48.

FIGHT. Ex. 14. 14; Deut. 1. 30; 3. 22; 20. 4, Lord *f.* for you.
Josh. 23. 10, he it is that *f.* for you.
1 Sam. 25. 28, *f.* the battles of the Lord.
2 Kings 10. 3, *f.* for your master's house.
Neh. 4. 14, *f.* for your brethren, sons, and wives.
Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers to *f.*
John 18. 36, then would my servants *f.*
Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f.* against God.
1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f.* I.
2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f.*
1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the good *f.*
Heb. 10. 32, great *f.* of afflictions.
11. 34, valiant in *f.*
Jas. 4. 1, wars and *f.* among you.
2, ye *f.* and war.
See Zech. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.

FIG-TREE. Mat. 21. 19, presently the *f.* withered away.
Mk. 11. 13, seeing a *f.* afar off.

FIG-TREE (parable of). Mat. 24. 32; Lu. 21. 29.

FIGURE. Deut. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 9. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 21.

FILL. Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Hab. 2. 14, earth *f.* with glory.
Job 23. 4, *f.* my mouth with arguments.
Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f.* it.
104. 28, they are *f.* with good.
Prov. 3. 10, barns *f.* with plenty.
14. 14, *f.* with his own ways.
30. 22, a fool when *f.* with meat.
Isa. 65. 20, who hath not *f.* his days.
Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, they shall be *f.*
Mk. 7. 27, let the children first be *f.*
Lu. 1. 15; Acts 4. 8; 9. 17; 13. 9, *f.* with Holy Ghost.
14. 23, that my house may be *f.*
John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f.* your heart.
Acts 5. 28, ye have *f.* Jerusalem with your doctrine.
14. 17, *f.* our hearts with food and gladness.
Rom. 1. 29, *f.* with all unrighteousness.
15. 14, *f.* with all knowledge.
Eph. 1. 23, him that *f.* all in all.
3. 19, *f.* with fulness of God.
5. 18, be *f.* with the Spirit.
Phil. 1. 11, *f.* with fruits of righteousness.
Col. 1. 24, *f.* up what is behind.
Jas. 2. 16, be ye warned and *f.*
Rev. 15. 1, in them is *f.* up wrath of God.
See Dan. 2. 35; Lu. 2. 40; 15. 16; John 2. 7.

FILTH. Isa. 4. 4, washed away the *f.* of Zion.
1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f.* of the world.

FILTHINESS. 2 Cor. 7. 1, cleanse from all *f.* of flesh.
Eph. 5. 4, nor let *f.* be named.
Jas. 1. 21, lay apart all *f.*
See Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25.

FILTHY. Job 15. 16, how much more *f.* is man?
Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether become *f.*
Isa. 64. 6, as *f.* rags.
Zech. 3. 3, clothed with *f.* garments.
Col. 3. 8, put off *f.* communication.
1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* lucre.
2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f.* conversation.
Jude 8, *f.* dreamers.
Rev. 22. 11, he that is *f.*, let him be *f.*

FINALLY. 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 8.

FIND. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will *f.* you out.
Job 9. 10; Rom. 11. 33, things past *f.* out.
23. 3, where I might *f.* him.
Prov. 4. 22, life to those that *f.* them.
8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early shall *f.* me.
35, whoso *f.* me, *f.* life.
Prov. 18. 22, *f.* a wife, *f.* a good thing.
Eccl. 9. 10, thy hand *f.* to do, do it.
11. 1, *f.* it after many days.
Isa. 58. 13, *f.* thine own pleasure.
Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 29, *f.* rest to your souls.
Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, seek, and ye shall *f.*
Mat. 7. 14, few there be that *f.* it.
10. 39, loseth his life shall *f.* it.
22. 9, as many as ye shall *f.*
Mk. 11. 13, he might *f.* any thing thereon.
13. 36, he *f.* you sleeping.
Lu. 15. 4, 8, till he *f.* it.
18. 8, shall he *f.* faith on earth?
John 1. 41, first *f.* his brother.
Rom. 7. 21, I *f.* a law that when I would.
Heb. 4. 16, *f.* grace to help.
See John 7. 34; 2 Tim. 1. 18; Rev. 9. 6.

FINE. Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *f.* gold.
81. 16; 147. 14, the *f.* of the wheat.
Prov. 25. 12, as an ornament of *f.* gold.
Lam. 4. 1, how is the *f.* gold changed!
Mk. 15. 46, Joseph brought *f.* linen.
See Job 28. 1, 17; Lu. 16. 19; Rev. 18. 12; 19. 8.

FINGER. Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f.* of God.
31. 18; Deut. 9. 10, written with the *f.* of God.
1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10, little *f.* thicker.
Prov. 7. 3, bind them on thy *f.*
Isa. 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f.*
Dan. 5. 5, the *f.* of a man's hand.
Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, not move with *f.*
Lu. 16. 24, the tip of his *f.*
John 8. 6, with his *f.* wrote on ground.
20. 25, put my *f.* into print of nails.
27, reach hither thy *f.*
See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Isa. 2. 8; 59. 3; Lu. 11. 20.

FINISH. 1 Chron. 28. 20, till thou hast *f.*
Neh. 6. 15, so the wall was *f.*
Lu. 14. 28, 29, 30, whether sufficient to *f.*
John 4. 34, to do his will, and *f.* his work.
5. 36, which the Father hath given me to *f.*
17. 4, have *f.* the work.
19. 30, it is *f.*
Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I might *f.* my course.
2 Cor. 8. 6, *f.* in you the same grace.
Heb. 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f.* of our faith.
Jas. 1. 15, sin, when it is *f.*
See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 19. 7; 11. 7; 20. 5.

FIRE. Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f.* and the wood.
Ex. 3. 2, bush burned with *f.*
22. 6, he that kindled *f.* shall make restitution.
Lev. 10. 2, *f.* from the Lord.
18. 21; Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; 23. 10, pass through *f.*
Judg. 15. 5, brands on *f.*, and burnt corn.
1 Kings 18. 24, that answereth by *f.*
19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f.*
1 Chron. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f.*
Ps. 39. 3, musing, the *f.* burned.
74. 7, they have cast *f.* into thy sanctuary.
Prov. 6. 27, can a man take *f.*?
26. 18, mad man who casteth *f.*-brands.
20, no wood, the *f.* goeth out.
21, as wood is to *f.*, so is a contentious man.
Isa. 9. 19, as the fuel of the *f.*
24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f.*
43. 2, walkest through *f.* not be burned.
44. 16, I have seen the *f.*
64. 2, the melting *f.* burneth.
66. 15, the Lord will come with *f.*
16, by *f.* will the Lord plead.
24; Mk. 9. 44, neither their *f.* quenched.
Jer. 20. 9, word as a *f.* in my bones.
Ezek. 36. 5, in the *f.* of my jealousy.
Dan. 3. 27, the *f.* had no power.
Amos 4. 11, as a *f.*-brand plucked out.
Nah. 1. 6, fury poured out like *f.*
Zech. 2. 5, a wall of *f.* round about.
3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f.*
Mal. 3. 2, like a refiner's *f.*

Mat. 3. 10; 7. 19; Lu. 3. 9; John 15. 6, tree cast into *f.*
11; Lu. 3. 16, baptize with *f.*
13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f.*
18. 8; 25. 41; Mk. 9. 43, 46, everlasting *f.*
Lu. 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f.*?
12. 49, come to send *f.* on earth.
17. 29, same day it rained *f.* and brimstone.
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues like as of *f.*
1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f.* and the *f.* shall try.
15, saved, yet so as by *f.*
2 Thess. 1. 8, in flaming *f.* taking vengeance.
Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame of *f.*
11. 34, quenched violence of *f.*
Jas. 3. 5, a little *f.* kindleth.
6, the tongue is a *f.*
1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f.*
2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f.*
12, heavens being on *f.*
Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f.*
23, pulling them out of the *f.*
Rev. 3. 18, buy gold tried in the *f.*
20. 9, *f.* came down from God.
10, devil cast into lake of *f.*
14, death and hell cast into *f.*
21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f.*
See Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 23. 29; Heb. 12. 29.

FIRM. Josh. 3. 17; Job 41. 24; Ps. 73. 4; Heb. 3. 6.

FIRMAMENT. Gen. 1. 6, let there be a *f.*
Ps. 19. 1, the *f.* sheweth his handywork.
Ezek. 1. 22, the likeness of the *f.*
Dan. 12. 3, shine as the brightness of the *f.*

FIRST. 1 Kings 17. 13, make a little cake *f.*
Ezra 3. 12; Hag. 2. 3, the glory of the *f.* house.
Job 15. 7, art thou the *f.* man born?
Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f.*-fruits.
18. 17, *f.* in his own cause.
Isa. 43. 27, thy *f.* father hath sinned.
Mat. 5. 24, *f.* be reconciled.
6. 33, seek ye *f.* the kingdom.
7. 5, *f.* cast out the beam.
12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, except he *f.* bind strong man.
45, last state of that man worse than *f.*
17. 10, 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias must *f.* come.
20. 10, when the *f.* came, they supposed.
22. 38; Mk. 12. 28, 29, 30, the *f.* commandment.
Mk. 4. 28, *f.* the blade.
9. 35, if any desire to be *f.*, same shall be last.
13. 10, gospel must *f.* be published.
Lu. 14. 28, sitteth not down *f.*
17. 25, but *f.* must he suffer many things.
John 1. 41, *f.* findeth his brother Simon.
5. 4, whosoever *f.* stepped in.
8. 7, let him *f.* cast a stone.
Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f.* at Antioch.
Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f.*
8. 23, the *f.*-fruits of the Spirit.
29, *f.*-born among many brethren.
11. 16, if the *f.*-fruit be holy.
1 Cor. 12. 28, *f.* apostles, secondarily prophets.
14. 30, let the *f.* hold peace.
15. 20, 23, Christ the *f.*-fruits.
45, the *f.* man was made a living soul.
46, not *f.* which is spiritual.
47, *f.* man is of the earth.
2 Cor. 8. 5, *f.* gave their own selves.
12, if there be *f.* a willing mind.
Eph. 6. 2, the *f.* commandment with promise.
Col. 1. 15, 18, the *f.*-born of every creature.
1 Thess. 4. 16, dead in Christ shall rise *f.*
2 Thess. 2. 3, a falling away *f.*
1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f.*
2. 13, Adam was *f.* formed.
3. 10, let these *f.* be proved.
5. 4, learn *f.* to show piety at home.
12, cast off their *f.* faith.
2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f.* answer no man.
Tit. 3. 10, after *f.* and second admonition.
Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f.* principles.
Heb. 7. 27, *f.* for his own sins.
10. 9, taketh away the *f.*
Jas. 3. 17, *f.* pure, then peaceable.
1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f.* begin at us.
1 John 4. 19, because he *f.* loved us.
Jude 6, kept not their *f.* estate.
Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f.* love.
5, do thy *f.* works.
20. 5, this is the *f.* resurrection.
21. 1, *f.* heaven and *f.* earth passed away.
See Ex. 4. 8; Num. 18. 13; John 12. 16.

FIR TREE. Isa. 41. 19, I will set in the desert the *f.*
55. 13, instead of the thorn shall come up the *f.*
60. 13, the *f.*
Hos. 14. 8, I am like a green *f.*

FISH. Eccl. 9. 12, *f.* taken in an evil net.
Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f.* of the sea.
Mat. 7. 10, if he ask a *f.*
14. 17; Mk. 6. 38; Lu. 9. 13, five loaves and two *f.*
John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f.*
1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts, another of *f.*
See Jer. 16. 16; Mat. 4. 19; Mk. 1. 17; Lu. 24. 42.

FISHERS. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16, for they were *f.*
John 21. 7, he girt his *f.* coat unto him.
See Lu. 5. 2.

FIT. Job 34. 18, is it *f.* to say to a king?
Lu. 9. 62, is *f.* for the kingdom.
14. 35, it is not *f.* for the dunghill.
Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f.* in the Lord.
See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Ezek. 15. 5; Rom. 9. 22.

FITLY. Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 21; 4. 16.

FIXED. Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Lu. 16. 26.

FLAME. Gen. 3. 24, at garden of Eden a *f.* sword.
Judg. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f.*
Isa. 5. 24, as the *f.* consumeth chaff.
29. 6, a *f.* of devouring fire.
43. 2, neither shall *f.* kindle.
66. 15, rebuke with *f.* of fire.
Ezek. 20. 47, the *f.* *f.* shall not be quenched.
Lu. 16. 24, tormented in this *f.*
See Ps. 29. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 18.

FLATTER. Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f.* to his friends.
32. 21, 22, give *f.* titles to man.
Ps. 5. 9, they *f.* with their tongue.
12. 2, *f.* lips and double heart.
Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f.*
26. 28, a *f.* mouth worketh ruin.
1 Thess. 2. 5, neither used we *f.* words.
See Prov. 28. 23; 29. 5; Dan. 11. 21, 32, 34.

FLATTERY. Ps. 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 24. 24.

FLEE. Lev. 26. 17, 36, ye shall *f.* when none pursueth.
Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee *f.* before thee.
Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as I *f.*?
Job 14. 2, he *f.* as a shadow.
Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f.*?
Prov. 28. 1, the wicked *f.* when no man pursueth.
17, he shall *f.* to the pit.
Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f.* away.
Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f.* away.
Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, to *f.* from wrath to come.
10. 23, in one city, *f.* to another.
24. 16; Mk. 13. 14; Lu. 21. 21, *f.* to mountains.
26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, forsook him and *f.*
John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f.* from him.
13, the hireling *f.*
1 Tim. 6. 11, *f.* these things.
2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* youthful lusts.
Jas. 4. 7, he will *f.* from you.
See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14.

FLEECE. Judg. 6. 37, I will put a *f.* of wool in the floor.

FLESH. Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 16; Eph. 5. 31, one *f.*
6. 12, all *f.* had corrupted his way.
13, end of all *f.* is come.
7. 21, all *f.* died.

Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f.* pots.
Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f.* is the blood.
19. 28, cuttings in your *f.*
Num. 11. 33, while *f.* was between their teeth.
16. 22; 27. 16, God of spirits of all *f.*
1 Kings 17. 6, bread and *f.* in morning and evening.
2 Chron. 32. 8, with him is an arm of *f.*
Neh. 5. 5, our *f.* is as the *f.* of our brethren.
Job 19. 26, in my *f.* shall I see God.
33. 21, his *f.* is consumed away.
Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f.* shall rest in hope.
65. 2, to thee shall all *f.* come.
78. 20, can he provide *f.*?
Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f.* consumed.
11. 17, the cruel troubleth his own *f.*
23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f.*
Eccl. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f.*
12. 12, weariness of the *f.*
Isa. 40. 5, all *f.* shall see it.
6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f.* is grass.
Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f.*
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f.*
Mat. 16. 17, *f.* and blood hath not revealed it.
24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, there should no *f.* be saved.
Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, spirit willing, *f.* weak.
Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not *f.* and bones.
John 1. 14, Word made *f.*, and dwelt.
6. 51, 54, 55, bread I give is my *f.*
52, can this man give us his *f.*?
63, the *f.* profiteth nothing.
8. 15, ye judge after the *f.*
17. 2, power over all *f.*
Rom. 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f.*
8. 3, condemned sin in the *f.*
8, they that are in *f.* cannot please God.
9, not in the *f.*, but the Spirit.
12, 13, to live after the *f.*
9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f.*
5, of whom as concerning the *f.*
13. 14, make not provision for the *f.*
1 Cor. 1. 29, that no *f.* should glory.
15. 39, all *f.* not the same *f.*
50, *f.* and blood cannot inherit.
2 Cor. 12. 7, a thorn in the *f.*
Gal. 1. 16, I conferred not with *f.* and blood.
2. 20, life I now live in the *f.*
5. 17, *f.* lusteth against the Spirit.
Eph. 2. 3, lusts of *f.*, desires of *f.*
Phil. 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f.*
1 Tim. 3. 16, manifest in the *f.*
1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in *f.*
1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, denieth that Christ is come in *f.*
Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f.*
23, hating garment spotted by *f.*
See John 1. 13; 3. 6; Gal. 5. 19; Heb. 2. 14.

FLESHLY. 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.

FLIES. Ex. 8. 21, 31, I will send swarms of *f.* upon thee.
Ps. 78. 45, he sent divers sorts of *f.* among them.
105. 31, he spake, and there came divers sorts of *f.*

FLIGHT. Isa. 52. 12; Amos 2. 14; Mat. 24. 20; Heb. 11. 34.

FLINT. Num. 20. 11; Deut. 8. 15; 32. 13; Ps. 114. 8; Isa. 5. 28; 50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 10. 4.

FLOCK. Jer. 13. 20, where is the *f.*, thy beautiful *f.*?
Ezek. 34. 31, the *f.* of my pasture are men.
Zech. 11. 7, the poor of the *f.*
Lu. 12. 32, fear not, little *f.*
Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f.*
29, not sparing the *f.*
1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f.* of God.
3, being ensamples to the *f.*
See Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 26. 31.

FLOOD. Josh. 24. 2, on other side of the *f.*
Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f.* from overflowing.
Ps. 32. 6, in *f.* of great waters.
Cant. 8. 7, neither can *f.* drown love.
Isa. 44. 3, *f.* upon the dry ground.
59. 19, enemy come in like a *f.*
Mat. 7. 25, the *f.* came, and the winds blew.
24. 38, in days before the *f.*
39; Lu. 17. 27, knew not till *f.* came.
See Gen. 6. 17; 7. 11; 8; 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 12. 15.

FLOOR. 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the threshing-*f.*
2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the threshing-*f.* of thee.
Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every corn-*f.*
Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into the *f.*
Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, purge his *f.*
See Deut. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel 2. 24.

FLOUR. Ex. 29. 2, of wheaten *f.* shalt thou make them.
Lev. 2. 2, take thereout his handful of the *f.*

FLOURISH. Ps. 72. 7, in his days shall the righteous *f.*
90. 6, in the morning it *f.*
92. 12, righteous shall *f.* like a palm tree.
103. 15, as flower so he *f.*
Prov. 11. 28, righteous shall *f.* as branch.
14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f.*
Eccl. 12. 5, when the almond tree shall *f.*
Cant. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the vine *f.*
Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree to *f.*
Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath *f.*
See Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.

FLOW. Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow, and waters *f.*
Cant. 4. 16, that the spices may *f.* out.
Isa. 2. 2, all nations shall *f.* unto it.
64. 1, 3, mountains *f.* at thy presence.
Jer. 31. 12, shall *f.* to the goodness of the Lord.
John 7. 38, shall *f.* living water.
See Job 20. 28; Isa. 60. 5; Joel 3. 18; Mic. 4. 1.

FLOWER. 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die in *f.* of age.
Job 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f.*
Cant. 2. 12, the *f.* appear on earth.
Isa. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading *f.*
40. 6, as the *f.* of the field.
7; Nah. 1. 4; Jas. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24, *f.* fadeth.
See Job 15. 33; Isa. 18. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 36.

FLY. Job 5. 7, as sparks *f.* upward.
Ps. 55. 6, then would I *f.* away.
90. 10, and we *f.* away.
Prov. 23. 5, riches *f.* away.
Isa. 60. 8, that *f.* as a cloud.
See Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.

FOAM. Hos. 10. 7; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39; Jude 13.

FOES. Ps. 27. 2; 30. 1; 89. 23; Mat. 10. 36; Acts 2. 35.

FOLD. Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, *f.* of the hands to sleep.
Eccl. 4. 5, fool *f.* his hands and eateth.
Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f.*
John 10. 16, one *f.*, and one shepherd.
See Isa. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.

FOLK. Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58; Mk. 6. 5; John 5. 3.

FOLLOW. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath *f.* me fully.
1 Kings 18. 21, God, *f.* him.
Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall *f.* me.
63. 8, my soul *f.* hard after thee.
68. 25, the players *f.* after.
Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f.* vain persons.
Isa. 5. 11, that they may *f.* strong drink.
Hos. 6. 3, if we *f.* on to know the Lord.
Amos 7. 15, took me as I *f.* the flock.
Mat. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24; 19. 21; Mk. 2. 14; 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 5. 27; 9. 23, 59; John 1. 43; 21. 22, Jesus said, *f.* me.
8. 19; Lu. 9. 57, 61, Master, I will *f.* thee.
Mk. 10. 28; Lu. 18. 28, we left all, and *f.* thee.
32, as they *f.*, they were afraid.
Lu. 22. 54, Peter *f.* afar off.
John 10. 27, my sheep hear my voice, and *f.* me.
13. 36, thou canst not *f.* me now.
Rom. 14. 19, *f.* things that make for peace.
1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f.* them.

1 Cor. 14. 1, *f.* after charity.
Phil. 3. 12, I *f.* after.
1 Thess. 5. 15, ever *f.* that which is good.
1 Tim. 5. 24, some men they *f.* after.
6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* righteousness.
Heb. 12. 14, *f.* peace with all men.
13. 7, whose faith *f.*
1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f.*
2. 21, that ye should *f.* his steps.
2 Pet. 2. 15, *f.* the way of Balaam.
Rev. 14. 4, they that *f.* the Lamb.
13, their works do *f.* them.
See Mk. 9. 38; 1 Pet. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 16; Rev. 6. 8.

FOLLOWER. Eph. 5. 1, *f.* of God, as dear children.
Heb. 6. 12, *f.* of them who through faith.

FOLLY. 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f.* is with him.
Job 4. 18, his angels he charged with *f.*
24. 12, yet God layeth not *f.* to them.
42. 8, lest I deal with you after your *f.*
Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f.*
85. 8, let them not turn again to *f.*
Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open his *f.*
14. 8, the *f.* of fools is deceit.
18, the simple inherit *f.*
16. 22, instruction of fools is *f.*
17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f.*
26. 4, answer not a fool according to his *f.*
5, answer fool according to his *f.*
Eccl. 1. 17, to know wisdom and *f.*
2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f.*
7. 25, the wickedness of *f.*
10. 6, *f.* is set in great dignity.
2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little in my *f.*
2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be manifest.
See Josh. 7. 15; Prov. 14. 24; Isa. 9. 17.

FOOD. Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*
Ex. 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be diminished.
Deut. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and raiment.
Job 23. 12, more than my necessary *f.*
24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f.*
Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f.*
104. 14, bring forth *f.* out of the earth.
136. 25, giveth *f.* to all flesh.
Prov. 6. 8, gathereth her *f.* in harvest.
13. 23, much *f.* in tillage of poor.
30. 8, with *f.* convenient for me.
31. 14, she bringeth her *f.* from far.
2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for your *f.*
1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f.* and raiment.
Jas. 2. 15, destitute of daily *f.*
See Gen. 1. 29; 2. 9; 6. 21; 9. 3; 41. 35; Lev. 22. 7; Ps. 145. 16; 147. 9.

FOOL. 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as a *f.* dieth?
Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f.* said in his heart.
75. 4, to *f.*, deal not foolishly.
Prov. 1. 7, *f.* despise wisdom.
3. 35, shame the promotion of *f.*
10. 8, 10, a prating *f.* shall fall.
21, *f.* die for want of wisdom.
23, sport to a *f.* to do mischief.
11. 29, the *f.* shall be servant to the wise.
12. 15, way of *f.* right in own eyes.
16, *f.* wrath presently known.
13. 16, *f.* layeth open his folly.
20, companion of *f.* shall be destroyed.
14. 8, folly of *f.* is deceit.
9, *f.* make a mock at sin.
16, the *f.* rageth, and is confident.
15. 2, mouth of *f.* poureth out foolishness.
5, a *f.* despiseth his father's instruction.
16. 22, the instruction of *f.* is folly.
17. 28, a *f.*, when he holdeth his peace, counted wise.
20. 3, every *f.* will be meddling.
29. 11, a *f.* uttereth all his mind.
Eccl. 2. 14, *f.* walketh in darkness.
16, how dieth wise man? as the *f.*
19, who knoweth whether wise or a *f.*?
5. 3, a *f.* voice is known by multitude of words.
10. 14, a *f.* is full of words.
Isa. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f.*
Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be a *f.*
Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f.*
Mat. 5. 22, shall say, thou *f.*
23. 17, ye *f.* and blind.
Lu. 12. 20, thou *f.*, this night.
24. 25, O *f.*, and slow of heart.
1 Cor. 3. 18, let him become a *f.*
2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f.*
12. 11, I am a *f.* in glorying.
Eph. 5. 15, walk not as *f.*, but as wise.
See Prov. 10. 18; 19. 1; 28. 26; Eccl. 10. 3.

FOOLISH. Deut. 32. 6, O *f.* people.
2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have done very *f.*
Job 2. 10, as one of the *f.* women.
Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f.*
Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f.*, and live.
13, a *f.* woman is clamorous.
14. 1, the *f.* plucketh it down.
17. 25; 19. 13, a *f.* son is grief.
Eccl. 7. 17, neither be thou *f.*
Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f.*
Mat. 7. 26, unto a *f.* man.
Rom. 1. 21, their *f.* heart was darkened.
1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f.*
Gal. 3. 1, O *f.* Galatians.
3. 3, are ye so *f.*?
Eph. 5. 4, nor *f.* talking.
1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f.* lusts.
2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f.* questions avoid.
Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f.*
1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f.* men.
See Job 5. 3; Lam. 2. 14; Ezek. 13. 3.

FOOLISHNESS. Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f.*
Prov. 22. 15, *f.* is bound in heart of child.
24. 9, thought of *f.* is sin.
1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f.*
21, by the *f.* of preaching.
23, Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*
25, the *f.* of God is wiser than men.
2. 14, things of Spirit are *f.* to him.
3. 19, wisdom of world *f.* with God.
See 2 Sam. 15. 31; Prov. 27. 22.

FOOT. Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f.*
Deut. 2. 5, not so much as *f.* breadth.
11. 10, wateredst it with thy *f.*
Ps. 38. 16, when my *f.* slippeth.
91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, dash *f.* against stone.
94. 18, my *f.* slippeth, thy mercy.
121. 3, not suffer *f.* to be moved.
Prov. 3. 23, thy *f.* shall not stumble.
25. 17, withdraw *f.* from neighbour's house.
Eccl. 5. 1, keep thy *f.* when thou goest.
Isa. 1. 6, from sole of *f.* to head no soundness.
Mat. 14. 13, people followed on *f.*
18. 8; Mk. 9. 45, if thy *f.* offend thee.
1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f.* say, because I am not.
Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f.* the Son of God.
See Jer. 12. 5; Mat. 5. 35; Jas. 2. 3.

FORBADE. Mat. 3. 14; Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49.

FORBEAR. Ex. 23. 5, wouldest *f.* to help.
2 Chron. 35. 21, *f.* from meddling with God.
Neh. 9. 30, many years didst thou *f.* them.
Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear or *f.*
1 Cor. 9. 6, power to *f.* working.
Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f.* one another in love.
6. 9, *f.* threatening.
See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zech. 11. 12.

FORBID. Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f.* them.
Mk. 9. 39; Lu. 9. 50, *f.* him not.
10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, children, *f.* them not.
Lu. 6. 29, *f.* not to take coat.
23. 2, *f.* to give tribute.
Acts 10. 47, can any *f.* water?
1 Cor. 14. 39, *f.* not to speak with tongues.
1 Tim. 4. 3, *f.* to marry.
See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thess. 2. 16.

FORCE. Deut. 34. 7, nor natural *f.* abated.
Ezra 4. 23, made them cease by *f.*

Mat. 11. 12, violent take it by *f.*
John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f.*
Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f.* after.
See Deut. 20. 19; Prov. 30. 33; Amos 2. 14.
FORCIBLE. Job 6. 25.
FOREFATHERS. Jer. 11. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 3.
FOREHEAD. Ex. 28. 38, it shall always be on his *f.*
1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in his *f.*
Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f.* strong.
9. 4, set a mark on *f.* of them that sigh.,
Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4, sealed in their *f.*
22. 4, his name shall be in their *f.*
See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.
FOREIGNER. Ex. 12. 45; Deut. 15. 3; Eph. 2. 19.
FOREKNOW. Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
FOREKNOWLEDGE. Acts 2. 23, delivered by *f.* of God.
FOREMOST. Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2 Sam. 18. 27.
FOREORDAINED. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
FORERUNNER. Heb. 6. 20.
FORESEE. Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal. 3. 8.
FOREST. Ps. 50. 10, every beast of *f.* is mine.
Isa. 29. 17; 32. 15, field esteemed as *f.*
Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f.* shall slay them.
26. 18; Mic. 3. 12, high places of the *f.*
46. 23, they shall cut down her *f.*
Amos 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f.*?
See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hos. 2. 12.
FORETELL. Mk. 13. 23; Acts 3. 24; 2 Cor. 13. 2.
FOREWARN. Lu. 12. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
FORGAT. Judg. 3. 7, they *f.* the Lord.
Ps. 78. 11, they *f.* his works.
106. 13, soon *f.* his works.
Lam. 3. 17, I *f.* prosperity.
See Gen. 40. 23; Hos. 2. 13.
FORGAVE. Mat. 18. 27, 32, and *f.* him the debt.
Lu. 7. 42, he frankly *f.* them both.
43, he to whom he *f.* most.
2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f.* any thing.
Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f.* you.
See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.
FORGE. Job 13. 4; Ps. 119. 69.
FORGET. Deut. 4. 9, lest thou *f.* things thine eyes have seen.
23, lest ye *f.* the covenant.
6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f.* the Lord.
Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all that *f.* God.
Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f.* God.
10. 12, *f.* not the humble.
45. 10, *f.* thine own people.
Ps. 50. 22, consider, ye that *f.* God.
78. 7, that they might not *f.* works of God.
88. 12, in the land of *f.*
102. 4, I *f.* to eat my bread.
103. 2, *f.* not all his benefits.
119. 16, I will not *f.* thy word.
137. 5, if I *f.* thee, O Jerusalem.
Prov. 2. 17, *f.* the covenant of her God.
3. 1, *f.* not my law.
31. 5, lest they drink and *f.*
7, let him drink, and *f.* his poverty.
Isa. 49. 15, can a woman *f.*?
51. 13, and *f.* the Lord thy Maker.
65. 11, *f.* my holy mountain.
Jer. 2. 32, maid *f.* her ornaments.
23. 27, cause my people to *f.* my name.
Amos 8. 7, I will never *f.* their works.
Phil. 3. 13, *f.* those things which are behind.
Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f.*
13. 2, not *f.* to entertain.
16, to communicate *f.* not.
Jas. 1. 24, *f.* what manner of man.
See Gen. 41. 51; Lam. 5. 20; Hos. 4. 6.
FORGIVE. Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f.* their sin.
34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f.* iniquity, transgression.
1 Kings 8. 30, 39; 2 Chron. 6. 21, 30, hearest, *f.*
2 Chron. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f.*
Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f.*
86. 5, good, and ready to *f.*
103. 3, who *f.* all thine iniquities.
Mat. 6. 12; Lu. 11. 4, *f.* us, as we *f.*
14, if ye *f.*
15, if ye *f.* not.
9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power to *f.* sin.
18. 21, how oft, and I *f.* him?
35, if ye from your hearts *f.*
Mk. 2. 7, who can *f.* sins?
11. 25, *f.* that your Father may *f.*
26, not *f.*, Father will not *f.*
Lu. 6. 37, *f.*, and ye shall be *f.*
7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f.*
49, who is this *f.* sins also?
17. 3, 4, if brother repent, *f.* him.
23. 34, Father *f.* them, they know not.
Acts 8. 22, thought of thine heart may be *f.*
2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f.*
10, to whom ye *f.*, I *f.* also.
12. 13, *f.* me this wrong.
Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake hath *f.*
Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f.*
1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f.*
See Mat. 9. 2; 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Lu. 12. 10.
FORGIVENESS. Ps. 130. 4, *f.* with thee, that thou mayest be feared.
Mk. 3. 29, hath never *f.*
Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f.*
Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we have *f.*
See Dan. 9. 9; Acts 13. 38; 26. 18.
FORGOTTEN. Deut. 24. 19, and hast *f.* a sheaf.
32. 18, *f.* God that formed thee.
Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f.*
10. 11, said, God hath *f.*
31. 12, *f.* as a dead man.
42. 9, why hast thou *f.* me?
44. 20, if we have *f.* name of our God.
77. 9, hath God *f.* to be gracious?
Eccl. 2. 16, in days to come all *f.*
8. 10, wicked were *f.* in city.
9. 5, the memory of them is *f.*
Isa. 17. 10, *f.* the God of thy salvation.
44. 21, thou shalt not be *f.* of me.
49. 14, my Lord hath *f.* me.
65. 16, former troubles are *f.*
Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 18. 15, my people have *f.*
3. 21, *f.* the Lord their God.
44. 9, *f.* the wickedness of your fathers.
50. 6, *f.* their restingplace.
Ezek. 22. 12; 23. 35, thou hast *f.* me.
Mat. 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, *f.* to take bread.
Lu. 12. 6, not one *f.* before God.
2 Pet. 1. 9, *f.* that he was purged.
See Lam. 2. 6; Hos. 4. 6; 8. 14; 13. 6.
FORM (*n.*). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without *f.*, and void.
Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f.*
Isa. 52. 14, *f.* more than sons of men.
Ezek. 10. 8, the *f.* of a man's hand.
Dan. 3. 19, *f.* of visage changed.
25, *f.* of fourth like Son of God.
Mk. 16. 12, appeared in another *f.*
Rom. 2. 20, hast *f.* of knowledge and truth.
Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f.* of God.
7, the *f.* of a servant.
2 Tim. 1. 13, *f.* of sound words.
3. 5, having *f.* of godliness.
See 1 Sam. 28. 14; Ezek. 43. 11; Rom. 6. 17.
FORM (*v.*). Deut. 32. 18, forgotten God that *f.* thee.
2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, that I have *f.* it.
Job 26. 5, dead things are *f.*
13, hath *f.* crooked serpent.
33. 6, I also am *f.* of clay.
Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hadst *f.*
94. 9, he that *f.* the eye.
Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f.* all things.
Isa. 43. 1, he that *f.* thee, O Israel.
7; 44. 21, I have *f.* him.
10, before me was no God *f.*
21, people have I *f.* for myself.
44. 10, who hath *f.* a god?
54. 17, no weapon *f.* against thee.
Amos 7. 1, he *f.* grasshoppers.

Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.
Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.
See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 95. 5; Jer. 1. 5.

FORMER. Ruth 4. 7, manner in *f.* time.
Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.
Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* lovingkindnesses?
Eccl. 1. 11, no remembrance of *f.* things.
7. 10, *f.* days better than these.
Isa. 43. 18, remember not the *f.* things.
46. 9, remember the *f.* things of old.
48. 3, declared *f.* things from beginning.
65. 7, measure their *f.* work.
16, *f.* troubles are forgotten.
Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.* and latter rain.
10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.
Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house.
Zech. 1. 4; 7. 7, 12, *f.* prophets have cried.
8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.
14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea.
Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years.
Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* conversation.
Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are passed away.
See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Acts 1. 1.

FORSAKE. Deut. 4. 31; 31. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 20, he will not *f.*
12. 19, *f.* not the Levite.
32. 15, he *f.* God which made him.
Josh. 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not fail nor *f.*
Judg. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and fruit.
1 Chron. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will cast thee off.
2 Chron. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will *f.* you.
Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of our God.
13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?
Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the Almighty.
20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.
Ps. 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34, why hast thou *f.* me?
37. 25, yet have I not seen the righteous *f.*
28, the Lord *f.* not his saints.
119. 8, *f.* me not utterly.
138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own hands.
Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy mother.
2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.
4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall preserve thee.
27. 10, thy friend, and father's friend, *f.* not.
Isa. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.
17. 9, as a *f.* bough.
32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a *f.* city.
54. 6, as a woman *f.*
7, for a small moment *f.*
62. 4, no more be termed *f.*
12, a city not *f.*
Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of living waters.
Mat. 19. 27; Lu. 5. 11, we have *f.* all.
29, that hath *f.* houses.
26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, disciples *f.* him, and fled.
Mk. 1. 18, they *f.* their nets.
Lu. 14. 33, whosoever *f.* not all.
2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*
2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.
16, all men *f.* me.
Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of ourselves.
11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.
See Ps. 71. 11; Isa. 49. 14; Jer. 5. 7; 22. 9; Ezek. 8. 12.

FORSWEAR. Mat. 5. 33.

FORTRESS. 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; Jer. 16. 19, Lord is my *f.*

FORTY STRIPES. Deut. 25. 3, *f. s.* he may give him.
2 Cor. 11. 24, of the Jews five times received I *f. s.* save one.

FORTY YEARS. Ex. 16. 35, Israel did eat manna *f. y.*
Num. 14. 33, your children shall wander in the wilderness *f. y.*
Ps. 95. 10, *f. y.* long was I grieved.
See Judg. 3. 11; 5. 31; 8. 28.

FORWARD. Jer. 7. 24, backward, and not *f.*
Zech. 1. 15, helped *f.* the affliction.
See 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 6.

FOUL. Job 16. 16; Mat. 16. 3; Mk. 9. 25; Rev. 18. 2.

FOUND. Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so quickly.
37. 32, this have we *f.*
44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.
1 Kings 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.
21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?
2 Kings 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.
2 Chron. 19. 3, good things *f.* in thee.
Job 28. 12, 13, where shall wisdom be *f.*?
33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.
Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*
36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.
84. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.
Prov. 25. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?
Eccl. 7. 28, one among a thousand have I *f.*
29, this only have I *f.*
Cant. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my soul loveth.
Isa. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them that sought me not.
Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when he is *f.*
34, in thy skirts is *f.*
41. 8, ten men were *f.*
Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man, but *f.* none.
Dan. 5. 27, weighed, and *f.* wanting.
Mal. 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.
Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was *f.* on a rock.
8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, have not *f.* so great faith.
13. 46, *f.* one pearl of great price.
20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.
21. 19; Mk. 14. 40; Lu. 22. 45, *f.* nothing thereon.
Mk. 7. 2, they *f.* fault.
30, she *f.* the devil gone out.
Lu. 2. 46, they *f.* him in the temple.
8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.
15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.
9, *f.* the piece of money.
24, 32, was lost, and is *f.*
23. 14, I have *f.* no fault.
24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.
3, 23, *f.* not the body.
John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the Messias.
Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sustenance.
9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.
17. 23, I *f.* an altar.
Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.
Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are *f.* sinners.
Phil. 2. 8, *f.* in fashion as a man.
Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*
12. 17, he *f.* no place of repentance.
Rev. 3. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.
12. 8, nor was their place *f.* any more.
16. 20, mountains were not *f.*
See Gen. 6. 8; 2 Chron. 15. 4; 2 Cor. 5. 3; Phil. 3. 9.

FOUNDATION. Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34, lay the *f.* in his firstborn.
Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.
Ps. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed.
82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of course.
102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.
137. 7, rase it even to the *f.*
Prov. 10. 25, righteous an everlasting *f.*
Isa. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.*
Isa. 58. 12, the *f.* of many generations.
Lu. 6. 48, laid the *f.* on a rock.
49, without a *f.*
Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*
1 Cor. 3. 10, I laid the *f.*
11, other *f.* can no man lay.
12, if any man build on this *f.*
Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles and prophets.
1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for themselves a good *f.*
2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God standeth sure.
Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of repentance.
11. 10, a city that hath *f.*
Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve *f.*
See Mat. 13. 35; John 17. 24; Acts 16. 26.

FOUNTAIN. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, *f.* of great deep.

Deut. 8. 7, a land of *f.*
2 Chron. 32. 3, took counsel to stop *f.* of water.
Ps. 36. 9, the *f.* of life.
Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f.* be dispersed.
8. 24, no *f.* abounding with water.
13. 14, law of the wise a *f.* of life.
14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f.* of life.
25. 26, a troubled *f.* and corrupt spring.
Eccl. 12. 6, pitcher broken at the *f.*
Cant. 4. 12, a *f.* sealed.
15, a *f.* of gardens.
Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f.* of living waters.
9. 1, eyes a *f.* of tears.
Hos. 13. 15, his *f.* shall be dried up.
Zech. 13. 1, in that day shall be a *f.* opened.
Jas. 3. 11, 12, doth a *f.* send forth.
Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f.*
14. 7, worship him that made *f.* of waters.
21. 6, of the *f.* of life freely.
See Isa. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18; Mk. 5. 29; John 4. 10.

FOWLS. Gen. 1. 20, and *f.* that may fly above the earth.
7. 3, of *f.* also of the air by sevens.
Ps. 104. 12, the *f.* of heaven have their habitation.
148. 10, creeping things, and flying *f.*

FOXES. Cant. 2. 15, take us the *f.*, the little *f.*
Lam. 5. 18, the *f.* walk upon it.
Mat. 8. 20, the *f.* have holes.
Lu. 13. 32, go ye, and tell that *f.*
See Judg. 15. 4.

FRAGMENTS. John 6. 12, 13, gather up *f.* that remain.
See Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; 8. 19; Lu. 9. 17.

FRAIL. Ps. 39. 4.

FRAME. Judg. 12. 6, he could not *f.* to pronounce.
Ps. 94. 20, *f.* mischief by a law.
103. 14, he knoweth our *f.*
Isa. 29. 16, shall thing *f.* say of him that *f.* it?
Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f.* together.
See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 3.

FRANKLY. Lu. 7. 42.

FRAUD. Ps. 10. 7; Jas. 5. 4.

FRAY. Deut. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33; Zech. 1. 21.

FREE. Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou mayest *f.* eat.
Deut. 24. 5, shall be *f.* at home one year.
John. 9. 23, there shall none of you be *f.*
1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f.*
2 Chron. 29. 31, of *f.* heart offered.
Ezra 2. 68, chief fathers offered *f.*
7. 15, king and counsellors offered *f.* to God.
Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f.* spirit.
88. 5, *f.* among the dead.
Isa. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f.*
Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f.*
Mat. 10. 8, *f.* ye have received, *f.* give.
17. 26, then are the children *f.*
Mk. 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f.*
John 8. 32, the truth shall make you *f.*
33, how sayest thou, ye shall be *f.*?
36, Son make you *f.*, ye shall be *f.* indeed.
Acts 22. 28, I was *f.* born.
Rom. 3. 24, justified *f.* by his grace.
5. 15, the *f.* gift.
6. 18, 22, being made *f.* from sin.
20, servants of sin, *f.* from righteousness.
8. 2, *f.* from the law of sin and death.
32, with him *f.* give us all things.
1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f.*?
19, though *f.* from all men.
12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond or *f.*
Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f.*
5. 1, wherewith Christ hath made us *f.*
2 Thess. 3. 1, word have *f.* course.
1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f.*, and not using liberty.
Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life *f.*
22. 17, let him take water of life *f.*
See Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 13; Jer. 34. 9; Gal. 4. 22.

FREEWILL. Lev. 22. 18, and for all his *f.* offerings.
Num. 15. 3, or in a *f.* offering.
Deut. 16. 10, a tribute of a *f.* offering.
See Ezra 3. 5.

FREEWOMAN. Gal. 4. 22.

FRESH. Num. 11. 8; Job 29. 20; 33. 25; Jas. 3. 12.

FRET. Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f.* not thyself.
Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f.* against the Lord.
See 1 Sam. 1. 6; Isa. 8. 21; Ezek. 16. 43.

FRIEND. Ex. 33. 11, as a man to his *f.*
2 Sam. 19. 6, lovest thine enemies, and hatest *f.*
2 Chron. 20. 7, Abraham thy *f.* for ever.
Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f.*
42. 10, when he prayed for his *f.*
Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f.*
41. 9, my familiar *f.* hath lifted.
88. 18, lover and *f.* hast thou put far from me.
Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for thy *f.*
3, make sure thy *f.*
14. 20, the rich hath many *f.*
16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer separateth chief *f.*
17. 17, *f.* loveth at all times.
18. 24, a *f.* that sticketh closer than a brother.
19. 4, wealth maketh many *f.*
27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f.*
10, thine own *f.* and father's *f.* forsake not.
17, man sharpeneth countenance of his *f.*
Cant. 5. 16, this is my *f.*
Isa. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f.*
Jer. 20. 4, a terror to thy *f.*
Mic. 7. 5, trust not in a *f.*
Zech. 13. 6, wounded in house of my *f.*
Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a *f.* of publicans.
20. 13, *f.*, I do thee no wrong.
22. 12, *f.*, how camest thou hither?
26. 50, *f.*, wherefore art thou come?
Mk. 5. 19, go home to thy *f.*
Lu. 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f.*
8, though he give not because he is his *f.*
14. 12, call not thy *f.*
15. 6, 9, calleth his *f.* and neighbours.
16. 9, *f.* of the mammon.
John 11. 11, our *f.* Lazarus sleepeth.
15. 13, lay down his life for his *f.*
14, ye are my *f.*, if ye do whatsoever I command.
15, not servants, but *f.*
19. 12, thou art not Cæsar's *f.*
Jas. 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f.* of God.
4. 4, a *f.* of the world.
See Prov. 22. 24; Lu. 14. 10; 3 John 14.

FRINGES. Num. 15. 37, that they make them *f.*
Deut. 22. 12, thou shalt make thee *f.*
See Mat. 23. 5.

FROGS. Ex. 8. 6; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 30; Rev. 16. 13.

FRONTLETS. Ex. 13. 16; Deut. 6. 8, for *f.* between thine eyes.

FROWARD. Deut. 32. 20, a very *f.* generation.
Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f.* things.
3. 32, the *f.* is abomination.
4. 24, put away *f.* mouth.
11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f.* heart.
16. 28, a *f.* man soweth strife.
21. 8, the way of man is *f.*
22. 5, snares are in way of the *f.*
See Prov. 10. 32; Isa. 57. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 18.

FRUIT. Num. 13. 26, showed them the *f.* of the land.
Deut. 26. 2, take the first of all *f.*
33. 14, precious *f.* brought forth.
Ps. 107. 37, yield *f.* of increase.
127. 3, the *f.* of the womb is his reward.
Prov. 8. 19, my *f.* is better than gold.
11. 30, *f.* of the righteous a tree of life.
12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f.* of his mouth.
Cant. 2. 3, his *f.* was sweet to my taste.
4. 13, 16, orchard with pleasant *f.*
Isa. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f.* of their doings.
27. 6, fill face of the world with *f.*
28. 4, the hasty *f.* before summer.
57. 19, I create the *f.* of the lips.
Jer. 17. 10; 21. 14; 32. 19, according to *f.* of doings.
Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f.* of lies.

Amos 8. 1, basket of summer *f.*
Mic. 6. 7, *f.* of body for sin of soul.
Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f.* be in vines.
Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from her *f.*
Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8, *f.* meet for repentance.
7. 16, 20, by their *f.* ye shall know them.
12. 33, make tree good, and his *f.* good.
13. 23, is he who beareth *f.*
21. 19, let no *f.* grow on thee.
34, when time of *f.* drew near.
26. 29; Mk. 14. 25, drink of *f.* of vine.
Mk. 4. 28, earth bringeth forth *f.* of herself.
12. 2, receive the *f.* of the vineyard.
Lu. 13. 6, he sought *f.* thereon.
7, I come seeking *f.* on this fig tree.
9, if it bear *f.*, well.
John 4. 36, *f.* to life eternal.
15. 2, branch that beareth *f.*
4, branch cannot bear *f.* of itself.
8, that ye bear much *f.*
16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f.*
Rom. 1. 13, have some *f.* among you.
6. 21, what *f.* had ye then.
7. 4, bring forth *f.* unto God.
2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f.* of righteousness.
Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f.* of the Spirit.
Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f.* of my labour.
4. 17, I desire *f.* that may abound.
Col. 1. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f.* in you.
2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f.*
Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f.* of righteousness.
13. 15, the *f.* of our lips.
Jas. 3. 17, wisdom full of good *f.*
5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f.*
Jude 12, trees whose *f.* withereth, without *f.*
Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f.* every month.
See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10.

FRUSTRATE. Ezra 4. 5; Isa. 44. 25; Gal. 2. 21.

FUEL. Isa. 9. 5; Ezek. 15. 4; 21. 32.

FULFIL. Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f.* all thy counsel.
5, *f.* all thy petitions.
145. 19, he will *f.* the desire of them.
Mat. 3. 15, to *f.* all righteousness.
5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f.*
18; 24. 34, till all be *f.*
Mk. 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f.*?
Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be *f.* in season.
21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f.*
22. 16, till it be *f.* in kingdom of God.
John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f.*
Acts 13. 25, and as John *f.* his course.
33, God hath *f.* the same unto us.
Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f.* of the law.
Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f.* in one word.
6. 2, so *f.* the law of Christ.
Eph. 2. 3, *f.* the desires of the flesh.
Phil. 2. 2, *f.* ye my joy.
Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f.* the ministry.
2 Thess. 1. 11, *f.* good pleasure of his will.
Jas. 2. 8, if ye *f.* the royal law.
See Ex. 5. 13; 23. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17.

FULL. Lev. 19. 29, land became *f.* of wickedness.
Deut. 6. 11, houses *f.* of good things.
34. 9, Joshua was *f.* of spirit of wisdom.
Ruth 1. 21, I went out *f.*
2 Kings 6. 17, mountain was *f.* of horses.
1 Chron. 21. 22, 24, for the *f.* price.
Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f.* age.
11. 2, a man *f.* of talk.
14. 1, *f.* of trouble.
20. 11, *f.* of the sins of youth.
21. 23, dieth in his *f.* strength.
32. 18, I am *f.* of matter.
Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f.* of cursing.
65. 9, which is *f.* of water.
74. 20, *f.* of habitations of cruelty.
88. 3, soul *f.* of troubles.
119. 64, earth is *f.* of thy mercy.
127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f.*
Prov. 27. 7, the *f.* soul loatheth an honeycomb.
20, hell and destruction are never *f.*
Prov. 30. 9, lest I be *f.*, and deny thee.
Eccl. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f.*
Hab. 3. 3, earth *f.* of his praise.
Zech. 8. 5, streets *f.* of boys and girls.
Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 36, *f.* of light.
Lu. 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f.*!
11. 39, *f.* of ravening.
John 1. 14, *f.* of grace and truth.
15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy may be *f.*
Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f.* of the Holy Ghost.
9. 36, *f.* of good works.
Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f.* of goodness.
1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f.*
Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed to be *f.*
18, I am *f.*
2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f.* proof of thy ministry.
Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f.* age.
1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f.* of glory.
Rev. 15. 7, *f.* of the wrath of God.
See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kings 4. 6; 10. 21; Amos 2. 13.

FULLY. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath followed me *f.*
Eccl. 8. 11, heart is *f.* set to do evil.
Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f.* persuaded.
15. 19, I have *f.* preached the gospel.
Rev. 14. 18, her grapes are *f.* ripe.
See 1 Kings 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.

FULNESS. Ps. 16. 11, *f.* of joy.
John 1. 16, of his *f.* have we received.
Rom. 11. 25, the *f.* of the Gentiles.
Eph. 1. 23, the *f.* of him that filleth all in all.
3. 19, filled with the *f.* of God.
4. 13, the stature of the *f.* of Christ.
Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f.* dwell.
2. 9, the *f.* of the Godhead bodily.
See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.

FURIOUS. Prov. 22. 24, with a *f.* man thou shalt not go.
29. 22, a *f.* man aboundeth in transgression.
Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f.*
See 2 Kings 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15; 23. 25.

FURNACE. Deut. 4. 20, Lord hath taken you out of *f.*
Ps. 12. 6, as silver tried in a *f.*
Isa. 48. 10, in the *f.* of affliction.
Mat. 13. 42, into a *f.* of fire.
See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 28; 1 Kings 8. 51; Dan. 3. 6, 11, 15, etc.; Ezek. 22. 18.

FURNISH. Ps. 78. 19; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 17.

FURROWS. Ps. 65. 10; 129. 3; Hos. 10. 4; 12. 11.

FURTHER. Ezra 8. 36, they *f.* the people.
Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no *f.*
Lu. 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f.*
Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f.*
2 Tim. 3. 9, they shall proceed no *f.*
See Mk. 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 25.

FURY. Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f.* turn.
Isa. 27. 4, *f.* is not in me.
63. 5, my *f.* uphold me.
Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee in *f.*
25. 15, the wine cup of this *f.*
Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f.* to rest.
See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16; 11. 44.

G

GAIN. Job 22. 3, is it *g.* to him that thou makest thy ways perfect?
Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, greedy of *g.*
3. 14, the *g.* thereof better than gold.
28. 8, by usury and unjust *g.*
Ezek. 22. 13, 27, at thy dishonest *g.*
Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g.*
Mic. 4. 13, consecrate their *g.* to the Lord.
Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, if he *g.* the world.
18. 15, thou hast *g.* thy brother.
25. 17, 22, had also *g.* other two.
Lu. 19. 15, 16, 18, had *g.* by trading.
Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g.* was gone.
19. 24, no small *g.* to the craftsmen.
1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g.* the more.
20, that I might *g.* the Jews.

2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g.* of you?
Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g.*
3. 7, *g.* to me, I counted loss.
1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g.* is godliness.
6, godliness with contentment is great *g.*
See Judg. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; Jas. 4. 13.
GAINSAY. Lu. 21. 15; Tit. 1. 9; Jude 11.
GALL. Ps. 69. 21; Lam. 3. 19; Mat. 27. 34; Acts 8. 23.
GALLOWS. Esth. 7. 10, they hanged Haman on the *g.*
GAP. Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30.
GARDEN. Gen. 2. 8, God planted a *g.* eastward in Eden.
13. 10, as the *g.* of the Lord.
Deut. 11. 10; 1 Kings 21. 2, as a *g.* of herbs.
Cant. 4. 12, a *g.* enclosed.
16, blow upon my *g.*
5. 1, I am come into my *g.*
6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g.*
Isa. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g.*
30, as a *g.* that hath no water.
51. 3, her desert like the *g.* of the Lord.
58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered *g.*
61. 11, as the *g.* causeth things sown to spring forth.
Jer. 29. 5, plant *g.*, and eat the fruit.
Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g.* of God.
31. 8, 9, cedars in *g.* of God.
36. 35, is become like the *g.* of Eden.
Joel 2. 3, land as the *g.* of Eden before them.
John 18. 1, where was a *g.*
26, did not I see thee in the *g.*?
19. 41, there was a *g.*, and in the *g.*
See Gen. 2. 15; Amos 4. 9; 9. 14; John 20. 15.
GARMENT. Gen. 39. 12, he left his *g.*, and fled.
49. 11, washed his *g.* in wine.
Josh. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g.*
9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g.*
2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *g.*?
7. 15, all the way was full of *g.*
Job 37. 17, how thy *g.* are warm.
Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g.* among them.
102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, wax old as a *g.*
104. 2, with light as with a *g.*
6, coveredst it with the deep as with a *g.*
109. 18, clothed himself with cursing as with his *g.*
Prov. 20. 16, take his *g.* that is surety.
25. 20, a *g.* in cold weather.
30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g.*?
Eccl. 9. 8, let thy *g.* be always white.
Isa. 52. 1, put on thy beautiful *g.*
61. 3, *g.* of praise for spirit of heaviness.
10, the *g.* of salvation.
Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and not your *g.*
Zech. 13. 4, a rough *g.* to deceive.
Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, new cloth, old *g.*
20. 14, 36; Mk. 5. 27; Lu. 8. 44, hem of *g.*
21. 8; Mk. 11. 8, spread *g.* in way.
22. 11, 12, wedding *g.*
23. 5, enlarge borders of *g.*
27. 35; Mk. 15. 24, parted *g.*, casting lots.
Mk. 11. 7; Lu. 19. 35, cast *g.* on colt.
13. 16, not turn back again to take *g.*
Lu. 22. 36, let him sell his *g.*
24. 4, in shining *g.*
Acts 9. 39, showing the coats and *g.*
Jas. 5. 2, your *g.* are motheaten.
Jude 23, the *g.* spotted by the flesh.
Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g.*
16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g.*
GARNER. Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; Mat. 3. 12.
GARNISH. Job 26. 13; Mat. 12. 44; 23. 29.
GATE. Gen. 28. 17, the *g.* of heaven.
Deut. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g.*
Ps. 9. 13, the *g.* of death.
118. 19, the *g.* of righteousness.
Prov. 17. 19, exalteth *g.* seeketh destruction.
31. 23, her husband known in the *g.*
Isa. 26. 2, open the *g.*, that righteous may enter.
38. 10, the *g.* of the grave.
45. 1, open the two-leaved *g.*
60. 11, thy *g.* shall be open continually.
18, walls Salvation, and *g.* Praise.
Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, strait *g.*, wide *g.*
16. 18, *g.* of hell shall not prevail.
Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g.*
Rev. 21. 25, *g.* not shut at all by day.
See Ps. 24. 7; Isa. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.
GATHER. Gen. 41. 35, let them *g.* all the food.
49. 10, to him shall *g.* of the people be.
Ex. 16. 17, *g.*, some more, some less.
Deut. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g.* little in.
30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g.* thee from all nations.
2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g.* up.
Job 11. 10, if he *g.* together, who can hinder?
Ps. 26. 9, *g.* not my soul with sinners.
39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g.* them.
Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g.* her food.
10. 5, he that *g.* in summer.
13. 11, he that *g.* by labour shall increase.
Isa. 27. 12, ye shall be *g.* one by one.
40. 11, he shall *g.* the lambs.
56. 8, yet will I *g.* others.
62. 10, *g.* out the stones.
Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *g.* wheat into garner.
6. 26, nor *g.* into barns.
7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men *g.* grapes of thorns?
12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that *g.* not scattereth.
13. 28, wilt thou that we *g.* them up?
29, lest while ye *g.* up the tares.
41, shall *g.* out of his kingdom.
25. 32, before him shall be *g.* all nations.
John 6. 12, *g.* up fragments.
15. 6, men *g.* them, and cast.
1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g.* when I come.
2 Thess. 2. 1, by our *g.* together unto him.
See Mat. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.
GAVE. Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g.* me.
Josh. 21. 44; 2 Chron. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g.* them rest.
1 Sam. 10. 9, *g.* to Saul another heart.
Neh. 8. 8., they read, and *g.* the sense.
Job 1. 21, the Lord *g.*
Ps. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou *g.* it.
68. 11, the Lord *g.* the word.
Eccl. 12. 7, to God who *g.* it.
Amos. 2. 12, ye *g.* the Nazarites wine.
Mat. 21. 23; Mk. 11. 28; Lu. 20. 2, who *g.* thee this authority?
25. 35, 42, ye *g.* me meat.
Lu. 15. 16, no man *g.* unto him.
John 10. 29, my Father, who *g.* them.
Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g.* them utterance.
26. 10, I *g.* my voice against them.
Rom. 1. 28, God *g.* them over.
1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g.* the increase.
Eph. 4. 8, *g.* gifts unto men.
11, he *g.* some apostles.
See 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.
GAY. Jas. 2. 3.
GAZE. Ex. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. 11; Heb. 10. 33.
GENERATION. Deut. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g.*
32. 5, 20, a perverse and crooked *g.*
Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g.* of the righteous.
22. 30, it shall be accounted for a *g.*
102. 18, written for the *g.* to come.
145. 4, one *g.* shall praise thy works.
Prov. 27. 24, crown endure to every *g.*
30. 11, there is a *g.* that curseth.
Eccl. 1. 4, one *g.* passeth away.
Isa. 34. 10, from *g.* to *g.* it shall lie waste.
Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g.*
Mat. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Lu. 3. 7, *g.* of vipers.
12. 41, in judgment with this *g.*
17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41, perverse *g.*
23. 36, shall come on this *g.*
24. 34; Mk. 13. 30; Lu. 21. 32, this *g.* shall not pass.
Lu. 16. 8, are in their *g.* wiser.

Lu. 17. 25, rejected of this *g.*
1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g.*
See Isa. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Mat. 1. 1; Lu. 11. 30.
GENTILES. Mat. 10. 5, go not in way of the *G.*
John 7. 35, to the dispersed among *G.*
Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the *G.*
13. 42, *G.* besought that these words.
46, we turn to the *G.*
15. 3, declaring conversion of the *G.*
18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the *G.*
Rom. 3. 29, is he not also of the *G.*?
11. 11, salvation is come to the *G.*
11. 13, as the apostle of the *G.*
1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among *G.*
Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other *G.*
2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of *G.*
3 John 7, taking nothing of the *G.*
See Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2.
GENTLE. 1 Thess. 2. 7, we were *g.* among you.
2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be *g.*
Tit. 3. 2, *g.*, showing all meekness.
Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure and *g.*
1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and *g.*
See 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36; Gal. 5. 22.
GETTETH. Prov. 3. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11.
GIFT. Ex. 23. 8; Deut. 16. 19, a *g.* blindeth.
2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any *g.*?
2 Chron. 19. 7, with the Lord no taking of *g.*
Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, *g.* unto men.
72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer *g.*
Prov. 6. 35, not content, though many *g.*
15. 27, he that hateth *g.* shall live.
17. 8, a *g.* is as a precious stone.
18. 16, man's *g.* maketh room for him.
21. 14, a *g.* in secret pacifieth anger.
Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's *g.*
7. 7, a *g.* destroyeth the heart.
Isa. 1. 23, every one loveth *g.*
Mat. 5. 23, bring thy *g.* to the altar.
24, leave thy *g.* before the altar.
7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, know how to give good *g.*
Lu. 21. 1, casting *g.* into treasury.
John 4. 10, if thou knewest the *g.* of God.
Acts 8. 20, thought the *g.* of God may be purchased.
Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual *g.*
5. 15, free *g.*, *g.* by grace.
6. 23, the *g.* of God is eternal life.
11. 29, *g.* of God without repentance.
12. 6, *g.* differing according to grace.
1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper *g.* of God.
12. 4, diversities of *g.*
31, covet best *g.*
14. 1, 12, desire spiritual *g.*
2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable *g.*
Eph. 2. 8, faith the *g.* of God.
Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a *g.*
1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the *g.*
2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the *g.*
Jas. 1. 17, good and perfect *g.*
See Num. 18. 29; Mat. 15. 5; Acts 2. 38; 10. 45; 1 Cor. 13. 2.
GIRD. 2 Sam. 22. 40; Ps. 18. 39, hast *g.* me with strength.
Isa. 45. 5, I *g.* thee, though thou hast not.
Joel 1. 13, *g.* yourselves, and lament.
Eph. 6. 14, having your loins *g.*
See Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6.
GIRDLE. Ex. 28. 4, and a *g.*
Jer. 13. 1, go and get thee a linen *g.*
See Isa. 11. 5; Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6.
GIRL. Joel 3. 3; Zech. 8. 5.
GIVE. Gen. 28. 22, I will *g.* the tenth.
Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not *g.* more, poor not *g.* less.
Deut. 15. 10, thou shalt *g.* him thine heart.
16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, *g.* as he is able.
1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine own have we *g.* thee.
Ezra 9. 9, to *g.* us a reviving.
Ps. 2. 8, I shall *g.* thee the heathen.
6. 5, in the grave who shall *g.* thanks?
Ps. 29. 11, Lord will *g.* strength.
37. 4, *g.* thee the desires of thy heart.
21, the righteous showeth mercy, and *g.*
84. 11, Lord will *g.* grace and glory.
109. 4, I *g.* myself unto prayer.
Prov. 23. 26, *g.* me thine heart.
Isa. 55. 10, *g.* seed to the sower.
Mat. 5. 42, *g.* to him that asketh.
6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, *g.* daily bread.
7. 9, will he *g.* him a stone?
10. 8, freely *g.*
13. 11; Mk. 4. 11, it is *g.* to you to know.
16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, *g.* in exchange.
19. 21; Mk. 10. 21, go sell, and *g.* to the poor.
20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, not mine to *g.*
26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, sold, and *g.* to the poor.
Lu. 6. 38, *g.* and it shall be *g.*
John 4. 7, 10, *g.* me to drink.
6. 37, all that the Father *g.* me.
65, no man can come, except it were *g.* him.
10. 28, I *g.* to them eternal life.
13. 29, that he should *g.* something to poor.
14. 27, not as the world *g.*, *g.* I.
Acts 3. 6, such as I have *g.* I thee.
6. 4, we will *g.* ourselves to prayer.
20. 35, more blessed to *g.*
Rom. 12. 8, he that *g.*, let him do it.
19, rather *g.* place unto wrath.
1 Cor. 3. 7, God *g.* the increase.
2 Cor. 9. 7, *g.* not grudgingly, a cheerful *g.*
Phil. 4. 15, concerning *g.* and receiving.
1 Tim. 4. 13, *g.* attendance to reading.
15, *g.* thyself wholly to them.
6. 17, who *g.* us richly.
Jas. 1. 5, that *g.* to all men liberally.
4. 6, *g.* more grace, *g.* grace to humble.
2 Pet. 1. 5, *g.* all diligence.
See Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 12. 48; John 3. 34.
GLAD. Ex. 4. 14, he will be *g.* in heart.
Job 3. 22, *g.* when they can find the grave.
Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is *g.*
34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be *g.*
46. 4, make *g.* the city of God.
101. 15, maketh *g.* the heart of man.
122. 1, I was *g.* when they said.
126. 3, whereof we are *g.*
Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a *g.* father.
24. 17, let not thine heart be *g.*
Lam. 1. 21, they are *g.* that thou hast done it.
Lu. 15. 32, make merry, and be *g.*
John 8. 56, saw my day, and was *g.*
11. 15, I am *g.* for your sakes.
Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was *g.*
See Mk. 6. 20; 12. 37; Lu. 1. 19; 8. 1.
GLADNESS. Num. 10. 10, in day of your *g.*
Deut. 28. 47, servedst not with *g.* of heart.
Neh. 8. 17, there was very great *g.*
Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put *g.* in my heart.
45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of *g.*
97. 11, *g.* is sown for the upright.
Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and *g.*
Acts 2. 46, did eat with *g.* of heart.
12. 14, opened not for *g.*
14. 17, filling our hearts with food and *g.*
See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 28; Isa. 51. 3.
GLASS. 1 Cor. 13. 12, we see through a *g.* darkly.
2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a *g.* the glory of the Lord.
Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2, a sea of *g.*, like unto crystal.
GLEAN. Lev. 19. 10; Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9.
GLISTERING. 1 Chron. 29. 2; Lu. 9. 29.
GLITTERING. Deut. 32. 41; Job 20. 25; 39. 23; Nah. 3. 3.
GLOOMINESS. Joel 2. 2; Zeph. 1. 15.
GLORIFY. Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be *g.*
Ps. 50. 23, whoso offereth praise *g.* me.
86. 9, all nations shall *g.* thy name.
12, I will *g.* thy name for evermore.
Isa. 24. 15, *g.* the Lord in the fires.

Isa. 60. 7, I will *g.* house of my glory.
Ezek. 28. 22, I will be *g.* in midst of thee.
Dan. 5. 23, God hast thou not *g.*
Mat. 5. 16, *g.* your Father in heaven.
15. 31, they *g.* God of Israel.
Lu. 4. 15, being *g.* of all.
John 7. 39, because Jesus was not yet *g.*
11. 4, that the Son of God might be *g.*
12. 16, but when Jesus was *g.*, they remembered.
28, Father, *g.* thy name: I have both *g.*
13. 32, God shall also *g.* him.
15. 8, herein is my Father *g.*
17. 1, *g.* thy Son.
4, I have *g.* thee on earth.
21. 19, by what death he should *g.* God.
Rom. 1. 21, they *g.* him not as God.
8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be *g.*
30, them he also *g.*
1 Cor. 6. 20, *g.* God in body and spirit.
Gal. 1. 24, they *g.* God in me.
2 Thess. 1. 10, to be *g.* in his saints.
Heb. 5. 5., so Christ *g.* not himself.
See Isa. 25. 5; Mat. 9. 8; 15. 31; Lu. 7. 16.

GLORIOUS. Ex. 15. 11, *g.* in holiness.
Deut. 28. 58; 1 Chron. 29. 13, this *g.* name.
Ps. 45. 13, all *g.* within.
66. 2, make his praise *g.*
72. 19, blessed be his *g.* name.
87. 3, *g.* things are spoken.
Isa. 11. 10, his rest shall be *g.*
28. 1, whose *g.* beauty is a fading flower.
60. 13, place of my feet *g.*
63. 1, *g.* in his apparel.
14, to make thyself a *g.* name.
Jer. 17. 12, a *g.* high throne.
Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the *g.* land.
45, in the *g.* holy mountain.
Lu. 13. 17, rejoiced for *g.* things done.
Rom. 8. 21, *g.* liberty of children of God.
2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration *g.*
4. 4, light of *g.* gospel.
Eph. 5. 27, a *g.* church.
Phil. 3. 21, like to his *g.* body.
1 Tim. 1. 11, the *g.* gospel of the blessed God.
Tit. 2. 13, the *g.* appearing of the great God.
See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Isa. 24. 23.

GLORY. Ex. 33. 18, show me thy *g.*
Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Isa. 6. 3, earth filled with *g.*
Ps. 8. 1, thy *g.* above the heavens.
16. 9, my *g.* rejoiceth.
24. 7, 10, the King of *g.*
73. 24, afterward receive me to *g.*
84. 11, will give grace and *g.*
108. 1, will give praise with my *g.*
145. 11, the *g.* of thy kingdom.
Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g.*
17. 6, the *g.* of children are their fathers.
20. 29, the *g.* of young men is their strength.
25. 2, *g.* of God to conceal.
27, for men to search their own *g.* is not *g.*
Isa. 10. 2, where will ye leave your *g.*?
24. 16, even *g.* to the righteous.
42. 8, my *g.* will I not give to another.
43. 7, have created him for my *g.*
60. 7, will glorify house of my *g.*
Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g.*
Ezek. 20. 6, 15, the *g.* of all lands.
31. 18, to whom art thou thus like in *g.*?
Dan. 2. 37; 7. 14, God hath given power and *g.*
Hos. 4. 7, change *g.* into shame.
Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g.*
Mat. 6. 2, that ye may have *g.* of men.
29; Lu. 12. 27, Solomon in all his *g.*
16. 27; Mk. 8. 38, in *g.* of his Father.
19. 28; Lu. 9. 26, Son of man sit in his *g.*
24. 30; Mk. 13. 26; Lu. 21. 27, power and great *g.*
Lu. 2. 14; 19. 38, *g.* to God in the highest.
9. 31, appeared in *g.*, and spake of his decease.
Lu. 9. 32, they saw his *g.*
24. 26, to enter into his *g.*
John 1. 14, we beheld his *g.*
2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g.*
8. 50, I seek not mine own *g.*
17. 5, the *g.* I had with thee.
24, that they may behold my *g.*
Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g.*
Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g.* of God.
8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g.*
11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 11, to whom be *g.*
1 Cor. 2. 8, crucified the Lord of *g.*
10. 31, do all to *g.* of God.
11. 7, woman is the *g.* of the man.
15, long hair, it is a *g.* to her.
15. 40, *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terrestrial.
43, raised in *g.*
2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a glass the *g.*
4. 17, eternal weight of *g.*
Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g.*
3. 21, to him be *g.* in the church.
Phil. 3. 19, whose *g.* is in their shame.
4. 19, according to his riches in *g.*
Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g.*
3. 4, appear with him in *g.*
2 Thess. 1. 9, the *g.* of his power.
1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g.*
Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g.*
2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g.*
3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more *g.*
1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and full of *g.*
11, the *g.* that should follow.
24, the *g.* of man as flower of grass.
4. 14, the spirit of *g.* and of God.
5. 10, called to eternal *g.*
2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excellent *g.*
Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g.*
7. 12, blessing, and *g.*, and wisdom.
18. 1, earth lightened with his *g.*
21. 23, *g.* of God did lighten it.
See Lu. 17. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 18; Jas. 2. 1; Jude 25.

GLORYING. 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4; 12. 11.

GNASH. Mat. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *g.* of teeth.
Mk. 9. 18, he foameth, and *g.* with his teeth.
See Job 16. 9; Ps. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.

GNAT. Mat. 23. 24.

GO. Gen. 32. 26, let me *g.*, for the day breaketh.
Ex. 14. 15; Job 23. 8, *g.* forward.
23. 23; 32. 34, angel shall *g.* before thee.
33. 15, presence *g.* not with me.
Ruth 1. 16, whither thou *g.*, I will *g.*
Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g.*?
Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g.*
30. 29, three things which *g.* well.
Mat. 5. 41, to *g.* a mile, *g.* twain.
21. 30, I *g.* sir, and went not.
Lu. 10. 37, *g.* and do likewise.
John 14. 12, I *g.* to the Father.
See Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8; 1 Cor. 9. 7; Rev. 14. 4.

GOATS. Job 39. 1, the wild *g.* of the rock.

GOD. Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G.*
16. 13, thou *G.* seest me.
32. 28, hath power with *G.*
48. 21, I die, but *G.* shall be with you.
Num. 23. 19, *G.* is not a man, that he should lie.
23, what hath *G.* wrought?
Deut. 3. 24, what *G.* is there that can do.
33. 27, the eternal *G.* is thy refuge.
1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G.* in Israel.
1 Kings 18. 21, if the Lord be *G.*, follow him.
39, he is the *G.*, he is the *G.*
Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G.* know?
Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, there is no *G.*
22. 1; Mat. 27. 46, my *G.*, my *G.*, why hast.
56. 9, this I know, for *G.* is for me.
86. 10; Isa. 37. 16, thou art *G.* alone.
Eccl. 5. 2, *G.* is in heaven.

Isa. 44. 8, is there a *G.* beside me?
45. 22; 46. 9, I am *G.*, there is none else.
Hos. 11. 9, I am *G.*, and not man.
Amos 5. 27, whose name is the *G.* of hosts.
Jon. 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G.*
Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G.*
Mat. 1. 23, *G.* with us.
22. 32, *G.* is not *G.* of dead.
Mk. 12. 32, one *G.*, and none other.
John 3. 33, that *G.* is true.
4. 24, *G.* is a spirit.
13. 3, come from *G.*, and went to *G.*
20. 17, ascend to my *G.* and your *G.*
Rom. 3. 4, let *G.* be true.
8. 31, if *G.* be for us.
1 Cor. 1. 9; 19. 13, *G.* is faithful.
14. 25, that *G.* is in you.
33, *G.* is not author of confusion.
Gal. 3. 20, but *G.* is none.
6. 7, *G.* is not mocked.
2 Thess. 2. 4, above all that is called *G.*
1 Tim. 3. 16, *G.* manifest in the flesh.
Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G.*
11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G.*
12. 23, but ye are come to *G.*
1 John 1. 5, *G.* is light.
4. 8, 16, *G.* is love.
12, no man hath seen *G.*
5. 19, we know that we are of *G.*
Rev. 21. 3, *G.* himself shall be with them.
4, *G.* shall wipe away all tears.
7, I will be his *G.*
See Job 33. 12; 36. 5; Ps. 10. 4; 33. 12.

GOD (*an idol*). Gen. 31. 30, stolen my *g.*
Ex. 32. 1, make us *g.*, which shall go before us.
4, these be thy *g.*
Judg. 5. 8, they chose new *g.*
6. 31, if he be a *g.*, let him plead.
10. 14, go and cry to the *g.* ye have chosen.
17. 5, Micah had a house of *g.*
18. 24, ye have taken away my *g.*
2 Kings 17. 29, every nation made *g.*
33, they feared the Lord, and served own *g.*
Isa. 44. 15, maketh a *g.* and worshippeth it.
45. 20, pray to a *g.* that cannot save.
Jon. 1. 5, cried every man to his *g.*
Acts 12. 22, the voice of a *g.*, not a man.
14. 11, the *g.* are come down.
1 Cor. 8. 5, there be *g.* many.
See Ex. 12. 12; 20. 23; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.

GODDESS. 1 Kings 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37.

GODHEAD. Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1. 20; Col. 2. 9.

GODLINESS. 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mystery of *g.*
4. 7, exercise thyself to *g.*
8, *g.* is profitable.
6. 3, doctrine according to *g.*
5, supposing that gain is *g.*
2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of *g.*
Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after *g.*
2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and *g.*
6, and to patience *g.*
3. 11, in all holy conversation, and *g.*
See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 6, 11.

GODLY. Ps. 12. 1, the *g.* man ceaseth.
Mal. 2. 15, seek a *g.* seed.
2 Cor. 1. 12, in *g.* sincerity.
7. 9, 10, *g.* sorrow worketh repentance.
2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live *g.* in Christ.
Tit. 2. 12, live *g.* in this world.
Heb. 12. 28, reverence and *g.* fear.
2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the *g.*
3 John 6, bring forward after a *g.* sort.
See Ps. 4. 3; 32. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.

GOD SAVE THE KING. 2 Sam. 16. 16, Hushai said unto Absalom, *G.*

GOING. Josh. 23. 14, I am *g.* the way of all the earth.
2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chron. 14. 15, sound of *g.* in trees.
Job 33. 23, 28, from *g.* down to pit.
Ps. 17. 5, hold up my *g.*
Ps. 40. 2, establish my *g.*
Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his *g.*
20. 24, man's *g.* are of the Lord.
Dan. 6. 14, laboured till *g.* down of the sun.
Mic. 5. 2, whose *g.* forth have been from of old.
Mat. 26. 46, rise, let us be *g.*
Rom. 10. 3, *g.* about to establish.
1 Tim. 5. 24, *g.* before to judgment.
See Prov. 7. 27; 14. 15; Isa. 59. 8; Hos. 6. 3.

GOLD. Num. 31. 22, only *g.*, etc., that may abide fire.
Deut. 8. 13, when thy *g.* is multiplied.
17. 17, nor shall he greatly multiply *g.*
1 Kings 20. 3, silver and *g.* is mine.
Job 22. 24, then shalt thou lay up *g.* as dust.
28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for *g.*
19, wisdom not valued with *g.*
31. 24, if I made *g.* my hope.
Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *g.*
21. 3, thou settest a crown of pure *g.* upon his head.
Prov. 25. 11, like apples of *g.*
Isa. 46. 6, they lavish *g.* out of the bag.
60. 17, for brass I will bring *g.*
Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the *g.* is mine.
Zech. 4. 2, behold, a candlestick all of *g.*
13. 9, try them as *g.* is tried.
Mal. 10. 9, provide neither *g.* nor silver.
Acts 3. 6, silver and *g.* have I none.
17. 29, not think Godhead like to *g.*
20. 33, coveted no man's *g.*
2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of *g.*
Jas. 2. 2, man with a *g.* ring.
5, 3, your *g.* is cankered.
1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious than of *g.*
18, not redeemed with *g.*
Rev. 3. 18, buy of me *g.* tried in the fire.
21. 18, city was pure *g.*
See Gen. 2. 11; Eccl. 12. 6; Isa. 13. 12.

GONE. Deut. 23. 23, that which is *g.* out of thy lips.
1 Kings 20. 40, busy here and there, he was *g.*
Ps. 42. 4, I had *g.* with the multitude.
73. 2, my feet were almost *g.*
77. 8, mercy clean *g.* for ever.
103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *g.*
109. 23, I am *g.* like the shadow.
119. 176; Isa. 53. 6, *g.* astray like sheep.
Eccl. 8. 10, come and *g.* from place of the holy.
Jer. 15. 9, sun *g.* down while yet day.
Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, spirit *g.* out.
25. 8, lamps are *g.* out.
Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 8. 46, virtue had *g.* out of him.
John 12. 19, the world is *g.* after him.
Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *g.*
Rom. 3. 12, they are all *g.* out of the way.
Jude 11, *g.* in the way of Cain.
See Ps. 89. 34; Cant. 2. 11; Isa. 45. 23.

GOOD (*n.*). Gen. 14. 21, take the *g.* to thyself.
24. 10, the *g.* of his master in his hand.
50. 20, God meant it unto *g.*
Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me for *g.*
Job 2. 10, shall we receive *g.*
22. 21, thereby *g.* shall come.
Ps. 4. 6, who will show us any *g.*?
14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *g.*
34. 12, loveth days that he may see *g.*
39. 2, held my peace even from *g.*
86. 17, a token for *g.*
Prov. 3. 27, withhold not *g.*
Eccl. 3. 12, I know there is no *g.* in them.
5. 11, when *g.* increase.
9. 18, destroyeth much *g.*
Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, spoil his *g.*
24. 27, ruler over all his *g.*
26. 24, been *g.* for that man.
Lu. 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *g.*
12. 19, much *g.* laid up.
15. 12, the portion of *g.*
16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *g.*
19. 8, half of my *g.* I give.

Acts 10. 38, went about doing *g.*
Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*
13. 4, minister of God for *g.*
1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to feed.
Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.*
1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.*
Rev. 3. 17, rich and increased with *g.*
See Job 5. 27; 7. 7; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21.

GOOD (*adj.*). Gen. 1. 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31, God saw it was *g.*
2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone.
27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do me?
Deut. 2. 4; Josh. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.
1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear.
12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way.
25. 15, men were very *g.* to us.
Ezra 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him.
Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct.
Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*
41. 5, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.
112. 5, a *g.* man showeth favour.
119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*
145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.
Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad.
15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it!
20. 18, with *g.* advice make war.
22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen.
25. 25, *g.* news from a far country.
Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?
Isa. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*
Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope.
27, *g.* that a man bear yoke.
Zech. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words.
Mat. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.
7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.
9. 22; Lu. 8. 48, be of *g.* comfort.
19. 16, what *g.* thing shall I do?
17; Lu. 18. 19, none *g.*, save one.
20. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?
25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant.
Mk. 9. 50; Lu. 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but.
Lu. 1. 53, filled the hungry with *g.* things.
6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down.
10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.
12. 32, your Father's *g.* pleasure.
16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivedst *g.* things.
23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and a just.
John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?
2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now.
7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man.
10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd.
33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.
Rom. 7. 12, the commandment holy, just, and *g.*
18, in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* thing.
12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.
14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat.
1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.
15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners.
2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work.
Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* things.
Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work.
Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.
1 Thess. 5. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*
21, hold fast that which is *g.*
1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*
3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.
4. 4, every creature of God is *g.*
2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of *g.*
Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works.
14, zealous of *g.* works.
Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* work of God.
13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established.
Jas. 1. 17, every *g.* gift.
See 2 Thess. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8.

GOODLINESS. Isa. 40. 6.

GOODLY. Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* words.
Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child.
Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built *g.* houses.
1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*
16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to.
Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage.
Zech. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was prized at.
Mat. 13. 45, *g.* pearls.
Jas. 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel.
See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kings 20. 3; Lu. 21. 5.

GOODNESS. Ex. 33. 19, make all my *g.* pass.
34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth.
Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.
23. 6, *g.* and mercy shall follow.
27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord.
31. 19; Zech. 9. 17, how great is thy *g.*
33. 5, earth full of thy *g.*
65. 11, crownest the year with thy *g.*
145. 7, the memory of thy *g.*
Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his own *g.*
Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning cloud.
Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*
11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God.
See Neh. 9. 25; Isa. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.

GOSPEL. Rom. 2. 16, according to my *g.*
2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid.
Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*
2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.
Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.*
1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God.
Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*
See Mat. 4. 23; Mk. 16. 15; Acts 20. 24.

GOURD. Jon. 4. 6, and the Lord God prepared a *g.*
See Jon. 4. 7, 9, 10.

GOVERNMENT. Isa. 9. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 10.

GRACE. Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.
Prov. 1. 9, an ornament of *g.*
3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck.
34; Jas. 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the lowly.
Zech. 4. 7, crying, *g.*, *g.* unto it.
12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.
John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth.
16, all received, and *g.* for *g.*
17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ.
Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon them all.
11. 23, when he had seen the *g.*
14. 3, the word of his *g.*
Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; Philem. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Rev. 1. 4, *g.* and peace.
3. 24, justified freely by his *g.*
4. 4, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt.
5. 2, access into this *g.*
17, abundance of *g.*
20, where sin abounded, *g.* did much more abound.
6. 14, 15, under *g.*
11. 5, the election of *g.*
2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.
9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound.
12. 9, my *g.* is sufficient.
Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*
5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.*
Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved.
3. 8, to me is this *g.* given.
4. 29, minister *g.* to hearers.
6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord.
Col. 4. 6, let your speech be alway with *g.*
2 Thess. 2. 16, good hope through *g.*
1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; 2 John 3, *g.*, mercy, and peace.
Heb. 4. 16, the throne of *g.*
10. 29, despite to the Spirit of *g.*
12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably.
13. 9, heart established with *g.*
Jas. 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.
4. 6, he giveth more *g.*
1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.*
5. 5, giveth *g.* to the humble.
2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.*
Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into lasciviousness.
See Acts 20. 24; 2 Cor. 6. 1; Gal. 2. 21.

GRACIOUS. Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* to thee.
Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.*
33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*

Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon, *g.*, merciful.
Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*?
Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth honour.
Isa. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.*
Amos 5. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*
Jon. 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.
Lu. 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words.
1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is *g.*
See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Chron. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.
GRAFT. Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.
GRAIN. Mat. 13. 31; 17. 20; Mk. 4. 31; Lu. 13. 19; 17. 6, *g.* of mustard seed.
See Amos 9. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
GRANT. Ruth 1. 9, *g.* that you may find rest.
1 Chron. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.
Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.
Mat. 20. 21; Mk. 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons.
Rev. 3. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.
See Ps. 20. 4; 85. 7; Acts 4. 29.
GRAPE. Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in the blood of *g.*
Num. 6. 3, nor eat moist *g.*, or dried.
Deut. 23. 24, then thou mayest eat *g.* thy fill.
24. 21, when thou gatherest the *g.* of thy vineyard.
32. 14, drink the blood of the *g.*
Cant. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.*
Isa. 5. 2, looked it should bring forth *g.*
17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleaning *g.*
Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*
31. 29, 30; Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.*
Amos 9. 13, treader of *g.* shall overtake.
See Lev. 19. 10; 25. 5; Lu. 6. 44; Rev. 14. 18.
GRASS. Deut. 32. 2, as showers upon the *g.*
2 Kings 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on housetops.
72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*
90. 5, like *g.* which groweth up.
102. 4, 11, withered like *g.*
103. 15, days are as *g.*
Isa. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.*
Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, if God so clothe the *g.*
See Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 10; Rev. 8. 7; 9. 4.
GRASSHOPPERS. Amos 7. 1, and, behold, he formed *g.*
GRAVE (*n.*). Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to the *g.*
Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.
Num. 19. 16, or a *g.*
Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age.
7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.*
14. 13, hide me in the *g.*
17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me.
13, if I wait, the *g.* is mine house.
33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.*
Ps. 6. 5, in the *g.* who shall give thee thanks?
31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.*
49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.*
15; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the *g.*
Eccl. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.*
Isa. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee.
53. 9, made his *g.* with the wicked.
Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.
John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear.
11. 31, she goeth to the *g.*
1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.*, where is thy victory?
See Mat. 27. 52; Lu. 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9; 20. 13.
GRAVE (*v.*). Isa. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee upon the palms.
Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.
See Ex. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 2. 7; 3. 7.
GRAVE (*adj.*). 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 2. 2.
GRAVEL. Prov. 20. 17; Isa. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.
GRAVITY. 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7.
GRAY. Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9.
GREAT. Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, make a *g.* nation.
48. 19, he also shall be *g.*
Deut. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* anger.
1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things.
2 Kings 5. 13, bid thee do some *g.* thing.
2 Chron. 2. 5, the house is *g.*, for *g.* is our God.
Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work.
Job 32. 9, *g.* men not always wise.
36. 18, a *g.* ransom.
Ps. 14. 5; 53. 5, there were they in *g.* fear.
19. 11, there is *g.* reward.
31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness!
92. 5, how *g.* are thy works!
139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them!
Prov. 18. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.
25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men.
Mat. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward.
19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven.
13. 46, pearl of *g.* price.
15. 28, *g.* is thy faith.
20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* among you.
22. 36, 38, the *g.* commandment.
Lu. 10. 2, the harvest is *g.*
16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed.
Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some *g.* one.
19. 28, 34, *g.* is Diana.
1 Tim. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery.
Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.
12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses.
Jas. 3. 5, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth!
See Deut. 9. 2; Eccl. 2. 9; Rev. 7. 9.
GREATER. Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear.
1 Chron. 11. 9; Esth. 9. 4, waxed *g.* and *g.*
Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.*
Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, *g.* than he.
12. 6, one *g.* than the temple.
Mk. 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.
John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things.
4. 12; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our father?
10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all.
13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than his lord.
15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.
1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain.
Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by no *g.*
1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts.
4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in world.
3 John 4, no *g.* joy.
See Gen. 41. 40; 48. 19; Heb. 9. 11.
GREATEST. Mat. 13. 32, it is *g.* among herbs.
18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom?
Mk. 9. 34; Lu. 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.*
1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is charity.
See Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Lu. 22. 24.
GREATLY. 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have sinned *g.*
1 Kings 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*
Ps. 28. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth.
47. 9, God is *g.* exalted.
89. 7, *g.* to be feared in the assembly.
116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted.
Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* beloved.
Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.
Mk. 12. 27, ye do *g.* err.
See Ps. 62. 2; Mk. 9. 15; Acts 3. 11; 6. 7.
GREATNESS. 1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *g.*, power, and glory.
Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable.
Prov. 5. 23, in the *g.* of his folly.
Isa. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength.
Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power.
See 2 Chron. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; 150. 2.
GREEDILY. Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12.
GREEDINESS. Eph. 4. 19.
GREEDY. Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* of gain.
Isa. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs.
See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 3.
GREEN. Lev. 23. 14; Judg. 16. 7; Lu. 23. 31.
GRIEF. 2 Chron. 6. 29, every one shall know his own *g.*
Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed!
Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.*
Eccl. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*
Isa. 53. 3, acquainted with *g.*
Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it.
See Jon. 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
GRIEVE. Gen. 6. 6, it *g.* him at his heart.
45. 5, be not *g.* that ye sold me.

1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart.
Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the desert.
95. 10, forty years was I *g.*
Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.*
Mk. 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness.
10. 22, he went away *g.*
John 21. 17, Peter was *g.*
Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat.
Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God.
See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; 139. 21.

GRIEVOUS. Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's sight.
50. 11, a *g.* mourning.
Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.*
Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger.
Isa. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.*
Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, thy wound is *g.*
Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.
Phil. 3. 1, to me is not *g.*
Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.*
1 John 5. 3, commandments not *g.*
See Eccl. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29.

GRIND. Isa. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the poor.
Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.*
Mat. 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, it will *g.* him to powder.
See Eccl. 12. 3; Mat. 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35.

GROAN. Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.*
Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the city.
Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*!
Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.*
2 Cor. 5. 2, 4, in this we *g.*
See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. 33, 38.

GROPE. Deut. 28. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Isa. 59. 10.

GROSS. Isa. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27.

GROUND. Ex. 3. 5; Acts 7. 33, holy *g.*
Job 5. 6, nor trouble spring out of the *g.*
Isa. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool.
Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*
Mat. 13. 8; Lu. 8. 8, good *g.*
Mk. 4. 16, stony *g.*
Lu. 13. 7, why cumbereth it the *g.*?
14. 18, bought a piece of *g.*
19. 44, lay thee even with the *g.*
John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g.*
See Zech. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24.

GROUNDED. Eph. 3. 17; Col. 1. 23.

GROW. Gen. 48. 16, let them *g.* into a multitude.
2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it not to *g.*
Ps. 92. 12, *g.* like a cedar.
Isa. 53. 2, he shall *g.* up before him.
Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g.* as the lily.
Mal. 4. 2, *g.* up as calves of the stall.
Mat. 13. 30, let both *g.* together.
Mk. 4. 27, seed should *g.* up, he knoweth not.
Acts 5. 24, whereunto this would *g.*
Eph. 2. 21, *g.* unto an holy temple.
4. 15, may *g.* up into him.
2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith *g.* exceedingly.
1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g.* thereby.
2 Pet. 3. 18, *g.* in grace.
See 2 Kings 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zech. 6. 12.

GRUDGE. Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; Jas. 5. 9; 1 Pet. 4. 9.

GUESTS. Zeph. 1. 7; Mat. 22. 10; Lu. 19. 7.

GUIDE. Ps. 25. 9, meek will he *g.* in judgment.
32. 8, I will *g.* thee with mine eye.
48. 14, our *g.* even unto death.
73. 24, *g.* me with thy counsel.
Prov. 6. 7, having no *g.*, overseer, or ruler.
Isa. 58. 11, the Lord shall *g.* thee.
Jer. 3. 4, the *g.* of my youth.
Mat. 23. 16, 24, ye blind *g.*
Lu. 1. 79, *g.* our feet into the way of peace.
John 16. 13, *g.* you into all truth.
See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.

GUILE. Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no *g.*
34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from speaking *g.*
John 1. 47, in whom is no *g.*
2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with *g.*
1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside *g.*
1 Pet. 22, nor was *g.* found in his mouth.
3. 10, and his lips that they speak no *g.*
See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 2. 3; Rev. 14. 5.

GUILTLESS. Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not hold him *g.*
Josh. 2. 19, we will be *g.*
2 Sam. 3. 28, are *g.* of blood.
Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the *g.*
See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Kings 2. 9.

GUILTY. Gen. 42. 21, verily *g.* concerning our brother.
Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no means clear the *g.*
Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be *g.*
Rom. 3. 19, all the world *g.* before God.
1 Cor. 11. 27, *g.* of the body and blood.
Jas. 2. 10, he is *g.* of all.
See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Mat. 26. 66.

GULF. Lu. 16. 26.

GUSH. 1 Kings 18. 28; Ps. 78. 20; 105. 41; Jer. 9. 18.

H

HABITATION. Ex. 15. 13, guided them to thy holy *h.*
2 Chron. 6. 2, have built an house of *h.*
Ps. 26. 8, have loved the *h.*
33. 14, from the place of his *h.*
69. 25, let their *h.* be desolate.
74. 20, full of *h.* of cruelty.
89. 14, justice and judgment the *h.* of thy throne.
107. 7, 36, a city of *h.*
132. 13, the Lord desired it for his *h.*
Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the *h.* of the just.
Isa. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable *h.*
Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our *h.*
25. 37, the peaceable *h.* are cut down.
Lu. 16. 9, into everlasting *h.*
Eph. 2. 22, an *h.* of God through the Spirit.
Jude 6, angels which left their own *h.*
See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2.

HAIL. Job 38. 22, the treasures of the *h.*
Isa. 28. 17, *h.* sweep away refuge of lies.
See Ex. 9. 18; Josh. 10. 11; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.

HAIR. Gen. 42. 38; 44. 29, bring down gray *h.* with sorrow.
Judg. 20. 16, sling stones at *h.* breadth.
Job 4. 15, the *h.* of my flesh stood up.
Ps. 40. 12, more than the *h.* of my head.
Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6, raiment of camel's *h.*
5. 36, make one *h.* white or black.
10. 30, *h.* of head numbered.
1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long *h.*, it is a shame.
1 Tim. 2. 9, broidered *h.*
1 Pet. 3. 3, plaiting the *h.*
See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.

HALE. Lu. 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.

HALL. John 18. 28, then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the *h.* of judgment.
33; 19. 9, then Pilate entered into the judgment *h.*
See Acts 25. 23.

HALLOW. Lev. 22. 32, I am the Lord which *h.* you.
25. 10, shall *h.* the fiftieth year.
Num. 5. 10, every man's *h.* things.
1 Kings 9. 3, I have *h.* this house.
Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but *h.* ye the sabbath day.
Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and *h.* my sabbaths.
Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, *h.* be thy name.

HALT. 1 Kings 18. 21, how long *h.* ye?
Ps. 38. 17, I am ready to *h.*
Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my *h.*
See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 3. 19.

HAND. Gen. 16. 12, *h.* against every man.
24. 2; 47. 29, put thy *h.* under my thigh.
27. 22, the *h.* are the *h.* of Esau.
31. 29, in the power of my *h.* to do you hurt.
Ex. 21. 24; Deut. 19. 21, *h.* for *h.*, foot for foot.
33. 22, cover with my *h.* while I pass.
Num. 11. 23; Isa. 59. 1, Lord's *h.* waxed short.

Num. 22. 29, would there were sword in mine *h.*
Deut. 8. 17, my *h.* hath gotten this wealth.
33. 2, from right *h.* went fiery law.
Judg. 7. 2, saying, my own *h.* hath saved me.
1 Sam. 5. 11, *h.* of God was heavy.
6. 9, not his *h.* that smote us, but a chance.
12. 3, of whose *h.* have I received any bribe?
19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his *h.*
23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his *h.* in God.
26. 18, what evil is in mine *h.*?
2 Sam. 14. 19, is not *h.* of Joab in this?
24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, let us fall into *h.* of Lord.
1 Kings 18. 44, cloud like a man's *h.*
2 Kings 5. 11, strike his *h.* over the place.
1 Chron. 12. 2, could use right *h.* and left.
Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good *h.* of God.
10. 19, they gave their *h.* that they would.
Neh. 2. 18, strengthened their *h.* for work.
6. 5, with open letter in his *h.*
Job 12. 10, in whose *h.* is the soul.
19. 21, the *h.* of God hath touched me.
40. 14, that thine own *h.* can save.
Ps. 16. 11, at right *h.* pleasures for evermore.
24. 4, clean *h.* and pure heart.
68. 31, stretch out her *h.* unto God.
90. 17, establish thou the work of our *h.*
137. 5, let my right *h.* forget her cunning.
Prov. 3. 16, in left *h.* riches and honour.
6. 10; 24. 33, folding of *h.* to sleep.
10. 4, that dealeth with slack *h.*
11. 21; 16. 5, though *h.* join *h.*
12. 24, *h.* of diligent shall bear rule.
19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his *h.*
22. 26, be not of them that strike *h.*
Eccl. 2. 24, this I saw was from *h.* of God.
9. 10, whatsoever thy *h.* findeth.
11. 6, in evening withhold not thine *h.*
Isa. 1. 12, who hath required this at your *h.*?
5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his *h.* stretched out still.
14. 26, this is the *h.* that is stretched out.
40. 12, measured waters in hollow of *h.*
44. 5, subscribe with his *h.* to the Lord.
53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his *h.*
56. 2, keepeth his *h.* from evil.
Jer. 23. 14, strengthen *h.* of evil doers.
33. 13, shall pass under *h.* of him that telleth.
Lam. 2. 4, with his right *h.* as adversary.
4. 10, *h.* of pitiful women have sodden.
Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all *h.* shall be feeble.
10. 2, fill *h.* with coals of fire.
17. 18, lo, he had given his *h.*
Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his *h.*
Hos. 7. 5, stretched out *h.* with scorners.
Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both *h.* earnestly.
Zeph. 3. 16, let not thine *h.* be slack.
Zech. 13. 6, what are these wounds in thine *h.*?
Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at *h.*
12; Lu. 3. 17, whose fan is in his *h.*
6. 3, let not left *h.* know.
18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, if thy *h.* or foot offend.
26. 18, my time is at *h.*
46; Mk. 14. 42, he is at *h.* that doth betray.
Mk. 14. 62, sitting on right *h.* of power.
16. 19, sat on right *h.* of God.
Lu. 9. 44, delivered into *h.* of men.
John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my *h.*
29, my Father's *h.*
20. 27, reach hither thy *h.*
Acts 20. 34, these *h.* have ministered.
2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with *h.*
Phil. 4. 5, moderation be known, the Lord is at *h.*
1 Thess. 4. 11, work with your own *h.*
2 Thess. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at *h.*
1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy *h.*
Heb. 10. 31, the *h.* of living God.
Jas. 4. 8, cleanse your *h.*
1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at *h.*
1 John 1. 1, our *h.* have handled of the Word.
See Isa. 49. 16; Lu. 9. 62; John 18. 22; Col. 2. 14.

HANDLE. Judg. 5. 14, that *h.* pen of the writer.
Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they *h.* not.
Prov. 16. 20, that *h.* a matter wisely.
Jer. 2. 8, they that *h.* the law.
Mk. 12. 4, sent away shamefully *h.*
Lu. 24. 39, *h.* me, and see.
2 Cor. 4. 2, not *h.* word deceitfully.
Col. 2. 21, taste not, *h.* not.
1 John 1. 1, have *h.* of Word of life.
See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chron. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29.
HANDMAID. Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16; Prov. 30. 23; Lu. 1. 38.
HANG. Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13, he that is *h.* is accursed.
Job 26. 7, *h.* the earth on nothing.
Ps. 137. 2, we *h.* our harps upon the willows.
Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone *h.* about neck.
22. 40, on these *h.* the law and the prophets.
27. 5, went and *h.* himself.
Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which *h.* down.
See Gen. 40. 22; Esth. 7. 10; Lu. 23. 39.
HAPLY. 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mk. 11. 13; Acts 5. 39; 17. 27.
HAPPEN. 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h.*
Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h.* to the just.
Isa. 41. 22, let them show us what shall *h.*
Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h.*
Mk. 10. 32, to tell what should *h.*
Lu. 24. 14, talked of things that had *h.*
Rom. 11. 25, blindness is *h.* to Israel.
1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h.* for ensamples.
Phil. 1. 12, things which *h.* to me.
1 Pet. 4. 12, as though some strange thing *h.*
2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h.* according to proverb.
See Eccl. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.
HAPPY. Gen. 30. 13, *h.* am I.
Deut. 33. 29, *h.* art thou.
Job 5. 17, *h.* is the man whom God correcteth.
Ps. 127. 5, *h.* is the man that hath quiver full.
128. 2, *h.* shalt thou be.
144. 15, *h.* is that people.
Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h.* that findeth wisdom.
14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h.* is he.
28. 14, *h.* is the man that feareth alway.
Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h.* that deal treacherously?
Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h.*
John 13. 17, if ye know, *h.* if ye do them.
Rom. 14. 22, *h.* is he that condemneth not.
Jas. 5. 11, we count them *h.* that endure.
1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h.* are ye.
See Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 29. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 40.
HARD. Gen. 18. 14, is any thing too *h.* for the Lord?
Deut. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h.*
15. 18, it shall not seem *h.* to thee.
1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, prove with *h.* questions.
Job 41. 24, *h.* as piece of nether millstone.
Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h.*
18. 19, brother offended *h.* to be won.
Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h.* for thee.
Ezek. 3. 5, 6, to a people of *h.* language.
Mat. 25. 24, thou art an *h.* man.
John 6. 60, this is an *h.* saying.
Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h.* to kick against the pricks.
Heb. 5. 11, many things *h.* to be uttered.
2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h.* to be understood.
See Deut. 15. 18; 2 Kings 2. 10; Mk. 10. 24.
HARDEN. Ex. 4. 21; 7. 3; 14. 4, I will *h.* Pharaoh's heart.
14. 17, *h.* hearts of Egyptians.
Job 6. 10, I would *h.* myself in sorrow.
9. 4, who hath *h.* himself against him?
Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h.* his face.
28. 14, he that *h.* his heart.
29. 1, he that being often reproved *h.* his neck.
Isa. 63. 17, why hast thou *h.* our heart?
Mk. 6. 52; 8. 17, their heart was *h.*
John 12. 40, he hath *h.* their heart.

Acts 19. 9, when divers were *h.*
Rom. 9. 18, whom he will he *h.*
Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h.*
See Deut. 15. 7; 2 Kings 17. 14; Job 39. 16.
HARDLY. Gen. 16. 6; Mat. 19. 23; Mk. 10. 23; Lu. 18. 24.
HARDNESS. Mk. 3. 5, grieved for *h.* of their hearts.
16. 14, upbraided them for *h.* of heart.
2 Tim. 2. 3, endure *h.*, as good soldier.
See Job 38. 38; Mat. 19. 8; Mk. 10. 5; Rom. 2. 5.
HARM. Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h.*
Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h.*
1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h.*
2 Kings 4. 41, no *h.* in the pot.
1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do prophets no *h.*
Prov. 3. 30, if he have done thee no *h.*
Acts 16. 28, do thyself no *h.*
28. 5, he felt no *h.*
1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h.* you?
See Gen. 31. 52; Jer. 39. 12; Acts 27. 21.
HARMLESS. Mat. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26.
HARP. 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning player on an *h.*
Ps. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h.*
137. 2, hanged *h.* on the willows.
Isa. 5. 12, *h.* and viol are in their feasts.
24. 8, joy of the *h.* ceaseth.
1 Cor. 14. 7, what is piped or *h.*, except they give.
Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h.*
See Gen. 4. 21; Ezek. 26. 13; Dan. 3. 5.
HARROW. 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chron. 20. 3; Job 39. 10.
HART. Deut. 12. 15, and as of the *h.*
1 Kings 4. 23, besides *h.* and roebucks.
See Ps. 42. 1; Isa. 35. 6.
HARVEST. Gen. 8. 22, *h.* shall not cease.
Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h.*
Lev. 19. 19; 23. 10; Deut. 24. 19, when ye reap *h.*
1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h.* to-day?
Job 5. 5, whose *h.* the hungry eateth up.
Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth food in *h.*
10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h.*
25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h.*
26. 1, as rain in *h.*
Isa. 9. 3, according to joy in *h.*
16. 9, thy *h.* is fallen.
18. 4, dew in heat of *h.*
Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine *h.*
24, appointed weeks of *h.*
8. 20, the *h.* is past, the summer ended.
51. 33, the time of her *h.* shall come.
Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h.* is ripe.
Mat. 9. 37, the *h.* is plenteous.
38; Lu. 10. 2, the Lord of the *h.*
13. 30, in the time of *h.* I will say.
Mk. 4. 29, putteth in sickle, because *h.* is come.
Lu. 10. 2, the *h.* truly is great.
John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h.*
See Josh. 3. 15; Isa. 23. 3; Mat. 13. 39.
HASTE. Ex. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h.*
1 Sam. 21. 8, king's business required *h.*
Ps. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h.*
Prov. 19. 2, he that *h.* with feet sinneth.
28. 22, he that *h.* to be rich.
Isa. 51. 14, captive exile *h.*
60. 22, will *h.* it in his time.
Jer. 1. 12, I will *h.* my word.
Zeph. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h.* greatly.
See 2 Kings 7. 15; Ps. 16. 4; 55. 8; Eccl. 1. 5.
HASTILY. Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8.
HASTY. Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20; Eccl. 5. 2; 7. 9.
HATE. Gen. 37. 4, 5, 8, *h.* Joseph yet the more.
Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h.* thy brother.
1 Kings 22. 8; 2 Chron. 18. 7, one man, but I *h.* him.
2 Chron. 19. 2, and love them that *h.* the Lord.
Ps. 34. 21, they that *h.* righteous shall be desolate.
97. 10, ye that love the Lord, *h.* evil.
139. 21, do not I *h.* them that *h.* thee?
Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h.* knowledge?
Prov. 13. 24, he that spareth his rod *h.* his son.
14. 20, the poor is *h.* of his neighbour.
15. 10, he that *h.* reproof shall die.
27, he that *h.* gifts shall live.
Eccl. 2. 17, I *h.* life.
3. 8, a time to *h.*
Isa. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h.*
61. 8, I *h.* robbery for burnt offering.
Amos 5. 15, *h.* the evil, and love the good.
Mic. 3. 2, who *h.* the good, and love the evil.
Zech. 8. 17, these are things that I *h.*
Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h.* Esau.
Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, do good to them that *h.* you.
6. 24, either he will *h.* the one.
10. 22; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 17, ye shall be *h.*
24. 10, and shall *h.* one another.
Lu. 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h.* you.
14. 26, and *h.* not his father.
John 3. 20, *h.* the light.
7. 7, the world cannot *h.* you.
12. 25, he that *h.* his life.
15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, marvel not if world *h.* you.
24, they have both seen and *h.*
Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h.* his own flesh.
1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h.* his brother.
See Gen. 27. 41; Deut. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev. 2. 6.
HATEFUL. Ps. 36. 2; Ezek. 23. 29; Tit. 3. 3.
HATERS. Ps. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30.
HAUGHTY. 2 Sam. 22. 28, thine eyes are upon the *h.*
Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h.*
Prov. 16. 18, a *h.* spirit before a fall.
21. 24, proud and *h.* scorner.
Isa. 10. 33, the *h.* shall be humbled.
Zeph. 3. 11, no more be *h.* because.
See Isa. 2. 11; 13. 11; 24. 4; Ezek. 16. 50.
HAWK. Lev. 11. 16, and the *h.* after his kind.
Job 39. 26, doth the *h.* fly by wisdom?
HEAD. Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise thy *h.*
Josh. 2. 19, blood be on his *h.*
Judg. 11. 9, shall I be your *h.*?
2 Kings 2. 3, take thy master from thy *h.* to-day.
4. 19, he said, My *h.*, my *h.*
Ps. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h.*
66. 12, caused men to ride over our *h.*
110. 7, therefore shall he lift up the *h.*
141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h.*
Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h.* of the just.
11. 26, on *h.* of him that selleth corn.
25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire on his *h.*
Eccl. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h.*
Isa. 1. 5, the whole *h.* is sick.
35. 10; 51. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h.*
58. 5, to bow down *h.* as bulrush.
59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h.*
Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h.* were waters.
14. 3, 4, ashamed, and covered their *h.*
Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h.* of gold.
Amos 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h.*
9. 1, cut them in the *h.*
Zech. 1. 21, no man did lift up his *h.*
4. 7, the *h.*-stone with shoutings.
Mat. 5. 36, neither swear by *h.*
27. 39; Mk. 15. 29, reviled, wagging their *h.*
Lu. 7. 46, my *h.* thou didst not anoint.
21. 18, not hair of *h.* perish.
28, then look up, and lift up your *h.*
John 13. 9, also my hands and my *h.*
1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h.* of every man is Christ.
4, dishonoureth his *h.*
10, woman to have power on her *h.*
Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; Col. 1. 18, the *h.* of the church.
5. 23, husband is *h.* of the wife.
Col. 2. 19, not holding the *h.*
See Num. 6. 5; Josh. 7. 6; Acts 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1.
HEAL. Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord that *h.* thee.
Deut. 32. 39, I wound, I *h.*
2 Kings 2. 22, waters were *h.*

2 Kings 20. 5, 8, I will *h.* thee.
Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h.* me.
41. 4, *h.* my soul, for I have sinned.
103. 3, who *h.* all thy diseases.
107. 20, sent his word, and *h.* them.
Isa. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h.*
53. 5, with his stripes we are *h.*
Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h.* the hurt slightly.
15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h.*
17. 14, *h.* me, and I shall be *h.*
Lam. 2. 13, who can *h.* thee?
Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h.* thee.
6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h.* us.
14. 4, I will *h.* their backslidings.
Mat. 8. 7, I will come and *h.* him.
8. 8, speak, and my servant shall be *h.*
10. 1, to *h.* all manner of sickness.
8; Lu. 9. 2; 10. 9, *h.* the sick.
12. 10; Lu. 14. 3, is it lawful to *h.* on sabbath?
Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 6. 7, whether he would *h.* on the sabbath day.
Lu. 4. 18, to *h.* broken-hearted.
23, physician, *h.* thyself.
5. 17, power of the Lord present to *h.*
John 5. 47, that he would come and *h.*
5. 13, he that was *h.* wist not.
Acts 4. 14, beholding the man which was *h.*
5. 16, they were *h.* every one.
14. 9, he had faith to be *h.*
Heb. 12. 13, let it rather be *h.*
Jas. 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h.*
1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye were *h.*
Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound was *h.*
See Ecc. 3. 3; Isa. 3. 7; Mat. 4. 21; 14. 14.
HEALING. Jer. 14. 19, there is no *h.* for us.
Nah. 3. 19, no *h.* of thy bruise.
Mal. 4. 2, with *h.* in his wings.
Mat. 4. 23, went about *h.* all.
Lu. 9. 11, that had need of *h.*
1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h.*
Rev. 22. 2, for the *h.* of the nations.
See Jer. 30. 13; Lu. 9. 6; Acts 4. 22; 10. 38.
HEALTH. 2 Sam. 20. 9, art thou in *h.*, my brother?
Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h.* of my countenance.
67. 2, thy saving *h.*
Prov. 3. 8, *h.* to thy navel.
4. 22, they are *h.* to all their flesh.
16. 24, *h.* to the bones.
Isa. 58. 8, thy *h.* shall spring forth.
Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h.*
22, why is not *h.* recovered?
3 John 2, mayest be in *h.*
See Gen. 43. 28; Jer. 30. 17; Acts 27. 34.
HEAP. Deut. 32. 23, *h.* mischiefs upon them.
Job 16. 4, I could *h.* up words.
27. 16, though he *h.* up silver.
Ps. 39. 6, he *h.* up riches.
Prov. 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, *h.* coals of fire.
Ezek. 24. 10, *h.* on wood.
Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h.* dust.
Mic. 3. 12, Jerusalem shall become *h.*
2 Tim. 4. 3, *h.* to themselves teachers.
Jas. 5. 3, ye have *h.* treasure for last days.
See Judg. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2; Ecc. 2. 26.
HEAR. Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh *h.* me?
1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen which I *h.*
1 Kings 8. 42, they shall *h.* of thy great name.
18. 26, O Baal, *h.* us.
2 Kings 18. 28; Isa. 36. 13, *h.* words of the great king.
1 Chron. 14. 15, when thou *h.* a sound of going.
Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h.* with understanding.
Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h.* me!
Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1; 143. 1; Dan. 9. 17, *h.* my prayer.
3; 17. 6; Zech. 10. 6, the Lord will *h.*
10. 17, cause thine ear to *h.*
49. 1, *h.* this, all ye people.
59. 7, who, say they, doth *h.*?
66. 18, if I regard iniquity, the Lord will not *h.* me.
Ps. 85. 8, I will *h.* what God the Lord will speak.
102. 20, *h.* groaning of the prisoner.
Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h.* not rebuke.
18. 13, answereth a matter before he *h.*
22. 17, *h.* the words of the wise.
Eccl. 5. 1, more ready to *h.* than give.
7. 5, better to *h.* rebuke of wise.
12. 13, *h.* conclusion of the whole matter.
Isa. 1. 2, *h.*, O heavens, and give ear.
15; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek. 8. 18, make many prayers, I will not *h.*
6. 9; Mk. 4. 12, *h.* but understand not.
29. 18, shall deaf *h.* words of the book.
33. 13, *h.*, ye that are afar off.
34. 1, let the earth *h.*
42. 20, opening ears, but he *h.* not.
55. 3; John 5. 25, *h.*, and your soul shall live.
Ezek. 3. 27, he that *h.*, let him *h.*
33. 31, they *h.* words, but will not do them.
Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 47, whoso *h.* these sayings.
11. 4, show things ye do *h.* and see.
5; Mk. 7. 37; Lu. 7. 22, the deaf *h.*
13. 17; Lu. 10. 24, those things which ye *h.*
17. 5; Mk. 9. 7, my beloved Son, *h.* him.
18. 16, if he will not *h.* thee.
Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 8. 18, take heed what ye *h.*
Lu. 9. 9, of whom I *h.* such things.
10. 16, he that *h.* you, *h.* me.
John 5. 25, dead shall *h.* voice of Son of God.
30, as I *h.*, I judge.
6. 60, who can *h.* it?
8. 47, he that is of God *h.* God's words.
9. 31, God *h.* not sinners.
11. 42, I know thou *h.* me always.
12. 47, if any man *h.* my words.
14. 24, the word ye *h.* is not mine.
Acts 2. 8, how *h.* we every man?
13. 44, whole city came to *h.*
Rom. 10. 14, *h.* without a preacher.
1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h.* there be divisions.
1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and them that *h.*
Jas. 1. 19, swift to *h.*
1 John 4. 5, the world *h.* them.
6, he that knoweth God *h.* us.
5. 15, we know that he *h.* us.
Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h.*
3. 20, if any man *h.* my voice.
See Deut. 30. 17; 2 Kings 19. 16; 2 Chron. 6. 21.
HEARD. Gen. 3. 8, they *h.* voice of the Lord.
21. 17, God *h.* voice of the lad.
45. 2, Joseph wept, and the Egyptians *h.*
Ex. 3. 7, I have *h.* their cry.
Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h.* it.
Deut. 4. 12, only he *h.* a voice.
1 Kings 6. 7, nor any tool of iron *h.*
10. 7; 2 Chron. 9. 6, exceedeth the fame I *h.*
2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, hast thou not *h.* long ago?
Ezra 3. 13; Neh. 12. 43, the noise was *h.* afar off.
Job 15. 8, hast thou *h.* the secret of God?
16. 2, I have *h.* many such things.
19. 7, but I am not *h.*
26. 14, how little a portion is *h.*?
29. 11, when the ear *h.* me, it blessed me.
Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h.* my supplication.
10. 17, hast *h.* the desire of the humble.
34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he *h.*
38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and *h.* not.
61. 5, thou hast *h.* my vows.
81. 5, I *h.* language I understood not.
116. 1, I love the Lord, because he hath *h.*
Cant. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h.*
Isa. 40. 21, 28, have ye not *h.*?
64. 4, not *h.* what he hath prepared.
65. 19, weeping no more be *h.*
66. 8, who hath *h.* such a thing?
Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h.* not.
8. 6, I *h.*, but they spake not aright.
51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that shall be *h.*
Dan. 12. 8, I *h.*, but understood not.
Zech. 8. 23, we have *h.* God is with you.

Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened, and *h.* it.
Mat. 6. 7, *h.* for much speaking.
26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, ye have *h.* the blasphemy.
Lu. 12. 3, shall be *h.* in the light.
John 4. 42, we have *h.* him ourselves.
8. 36, as though he *h.* them not.
11. 41, I thank thee thou hast *h.* me.
Acts 4. 4, many which *h.* believed.
20, cannot but speak things we have *h.*
16. 25, the prisoners *h.* them.
22. 15, witness of what thou hast seen and *h.*
Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have not *h.*
18, have they not *h.*?
1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor ear *h.*
2 Cor. 12. 4, *h.* unspeakable words.
Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h.* him.
Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h.* and seen in me.
2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h.* of me.
Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that *h.*
4. 2, with faith in them that *h.*
5. 7, was *h.* in that he feared.
1 John 1. 1, 3, that which we have *h.* and seen.
Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou hast *h.*
10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from heaven.
See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev. 19. 6; 22. 8.

HEARER. Rom. 2. 13; Eph. 4. 29; Jas. 1. 23.

HEARING. Deut. 31. 11, read this law in their *h.*
2 Kings 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*
Job 42. 5, by the *h.* of the ear.
Prov. 20. 12, the *h.* ear.
Eccl. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*
Amos 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.
Mat. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.
Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no man.
Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*
1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?
Heb. 5. 11, ye are dull of *h.*
See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8.

HEARKEN. Deut. 18. 15, unto him ye shall *h.*
Josh. 1. 17, so will we *h.* unto thee.
1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h.* than the fat of rams.
Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h.* to lies.
Isa. 55. 2, *h.* diligently unto me.
Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h.* and do.
Mk. 7. 14, *h.* to me, every one of you.
See Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.

HEART. Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h.* of a stranger.
Deut. 11. 13; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 20, 24, serve him with all your *h.*
13. 3; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30, 33; Lu. 10. 27, love the Lord with all your *h.*
Judg. 5. 16, great searchings of *h.*
1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h.*
16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h.*
1 Kings 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h.*
4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h.*
8. 17; 2 Chron. 6. 7, it was in the *h.* of David.
11. 4, not perfect, as was *h.* of David.
14. 8, followed me with all his *h.*
1 Chron. 12. 33, not of double *h.*
29. 17; Jer. 11. 20, I know thou triest the *h.*
2 Chron. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h.*
32. 25, his *h.* was lifted up.
Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow of *h.*
Job 23. 16, maketh my *h.* soft.
29. 13, caused the widow's *h.* to sing.
Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said in his *h.*
19. 8, rejoicing the *h.*
27. 3, my *h.* shall not fear.
28. 7, my *h.* trusted in him.
64. 6, the *h.* is deep.
73. 7, more than *h.* could wish.
78. 37, their *h.* was not right.
97. 11, gladness sown for upright in *h.*
119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h.*
80, let my *h.* be sound.
139. 23, search me and know my *h.*
Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h.* with all diligence.
14. 10, the *h.* knoweth his own bitterness.
21. 1, king's *h.* is in the hand of the Lord.
23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h.*, so is he.
Prov. 25. 3, king's *h.* is unsearchable.
20, songs to a heavy *h.*
31. 11, *h.* of her husband doth trust.
Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's *h.* discerneth.
Isa. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h.*
44. 20, a deceived *h.*
57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it to *h.*
15, revive *h.* of contrite.
65. 14, sing for joy of *h.*
Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, thou triest the *h.*
17. 9, the *h.* is deceitful above all things.
20. 9, in mine *h.* as a burning fire.
24. 7, I will give them a *h.* to know me.
30. 21, that engaged his *h.* to approach.
49. 16; Obad. 3, pride of *h.* deceived thee.
Ezek. 11. 19, take stony *h.*
18. 31, make you a new *h.*
36. 26, will give you a *h.* of flesh.
44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h.*
Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h.*
Joel 2. 13, rend your *h.*
Zech. 7. 12, made *h.* as adamant.
Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h.*
4. 6, turn *h.* of fathers to children.
Mat. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h.*
6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, there will your *h.* be also.
11. 29, meek and lowly in *h.*
12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, out of abundance of the *h.*
15. 19, out of the *h.* proceed evil thoughts.
18. 35, if ye from your *h.* forgive not.
Mk. 2. 8, why reason ye in your *h.*?
8. 17, have ye your *h.* yet hardened?
10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h.*
Lu. 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h.*
21. 14, settle it in your *h.*
24. 25, slow of *h.* to believe.
32, did not our *h.* burn within us?
John 14. 1, 27, let not your *h.* be troubled.
Acts 5. 23; 7. 54, were cut to the *h.*
11. 23, with purpose of *h.*
Rom. 10. 10, with the *h.* man believeth.
1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h.*
2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of the *h.*
5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h.*
Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in your *h.* by faith.
5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h.*
6. 6, doing will of God from the *h.*
Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h.* and minds.
Col. 3. 22, in singleness of *h.*
2 Thess. 3. 5, direct your *h.* into love of God.
Heb. 4. 12, discerner of intents of the *h.*
10. 22, draw near with true *h.*
13. 9, good that the *h.* be established.
Jas. 3. 14, if ye have strife in your *h.*
4. 8, purify your *h.*
1 Pet. 3. 4, the hidden man of the *h.*
15, sanctify the Lord in your *h.*
See Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; Col. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 19.

HEARTH. Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Isa. 30. 14; Jer. 36. 22.

HEARTILY. Col. 3. 23.

HEAT. Deut. 29. 24, the *h.* of this great anger.
Ps. 19. 6, nothing hid from *h.* thereof.
Eccl. 4. 11, two together, then they have *h.*
Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h.*
18. 4, *h.* upon herbs, dew in *h.* of harvest.
49. 10, neither shall *h.* smite them.
Hos. 7. 4, as oven *h.* by the baker.
Mat. 20. 12, burden and *h.* of the day.
Jas. 1. 11, sun no sooner risen with burning *h.*
2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h.*
See Dan. 3. 19; Lu. 12. 55; Acts 28. 3.

HEATH. Jer. 17. 6; 48. 6.

HEATHEN. Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the *h.* rage?
8, give *h.* for inheritance.
102. 15, the *h.* shall fear name of the Lord.
Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h.*
Zech. 8. 13, ye were a curse among the *h.*
Mat. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h.*
18. 17, let him be as *h.* man.

See Lev. 25. 44; Deut. 4. 27; Neh. 5. 8.
HEAVEN. Gen. 28. 17, the gate of *h.*
Ex. 20. 22, have talked with you from *h.*
Lev. 26. 19, make your *h.* as iron.
Deut. 10. 14; 1 Kings 8. 27; Ps. 115. 16, the *h.* and *h.* of heavens.
33. 13, the precious things of *h.*
2 Kings 7. 2, if the Lord make windows in *h.*
Job 15. 15, the *h.* are not clean in his sight.
22. 12, is not God in the height of *h.*?
Ps. 8. 3, when I consider thy *h.*
14. 2; 53. 2, had looked down from *h.*
73. 25, whom have I in *h.*?
89. 6, who in *h.* can be compared to the Lord?
119. 89, thy word is settled in *h.*
Prov. 8. 27, when he prepared the *h.* I was there.
25. 3, the *h.* for height.
Eccl. 5. 2, for God is in *h.*
Isa. 13. 13; Hag. 2. 6, will shake the *h.*
40. 12, meted out *h.* with the span.
65. 17; Rev. 21. 1, new *h.* and new earth.
Jer. 7. 18, make cakes to queen of *h.*
23. 24, do not I fill *h.* and earth?
31. 37, if *h.* can be measured.
Ezek. 1. 1; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10, the *h.* were opened.
32. 7, I will cover the *h.*
Dan. 7. 13, with clouds of *h.*
Hag. 1. 10, *h.* over you is stayed from dew.
Mal. 3. 10, if I will not open windows of *h.*
Mat. 5. 18, till *h.* and earth pass.
11. 23, exalted to *h.*
24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, the powers of *h.*
Mk. 13. 32, no, not the angels in *h.*
Lu. 15. 18, I have sinned against *h.*
John 1. 51, ye shall see *h.* open.
6. 31, 32, bread from *h.*
Acts 4. 12, none other name under *h.*
Rom. 1. 18, wrath of God revealed from *h.*
2 Cor. 5. 1, eternal in the *h.*
2, our house that is from *h.*
Gal. 1. 8, though an angel from *h.* preach.
Eph. 1. 10, gather in one, things in *h.*
3. 15, whole family in *h.*
6. 9; Col. 4. 1, your master is in *h.*
Phil. 3. 20, our conversation is in *h.*
Heb. 12. 23, written in *h.*
1 John 5. 7, three that bear record in *h.*
Rev. 4. 1, door opened in *h.*
2, throne set in *h.*
8. 1, silence in *h.*
12. 1, 3, a great wonder in *h.*
See 2 Cor. 12. 2; 1 Thess. 4. 16; 2 Thess. 1. 7.
HEAVENLY. Lu. 2. 13, multitude of the *h.* host.
John 3. 12, I tell you of *h.* things.
Acts 26. 19, the *h.* vision.
1 Cor. 15. 48, as is the *h.*, such are they.
Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10, in *h.* places.
Heb. 3. 1, partakers of the *h.* calling.
8. 5; 9. 23, shadow of *h.* things.
11. 16, an *h.* country.
See 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 6. 4; 12. 22.
HEAVENLY FATHER. Mat. 6. 14, your *h. f.* also will forgive you.
Lu. 11. 13, how much more shall your *h. f.* give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?
HEAVINESS. Ps. 69. 20, I am full of *h.*
Prov. 12. 25, *h.* in the heart maketh it stoop.
14. 13, the end of that mirth is *h.*
Isa. 61. 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h.*
Jas. 4. 9, let your joy be turned to *h.*
See Ezra 9. 5; Prov. 10. 1; Rom. 9. 2.
HEAVY. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *h.*
1 Kings 14. 6, sent with *h.* tidings.
Neh. 5. 18, the bondage was *h.*
Job 33. 7; Ps. 32. 4, hand *h.*
Prov. 25. 20, songs to a *h.* heart.
31. 6, wine to those of *h.* hearts.
Isa. 58. 6, to undo the *h.* burdens.
Mat. 11. 28, all ye that are *h.* laden.
23. 4, they bind *h.* burdens.
Mat. 26. 37, he began to be very *h.*
43; Mk. 14. 33, their eyes were *h.*
See Prov. 27. 3; Isa. 59. 1; Lu. 9. 32.
HEDGE. Job 3. 23, whom God hath *h.* in.
Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful an *h.* of thorns.
Eccl. 10. 8, whoso breaketh an *h.*
Lam. 3. 7, he hath *h.* me about.
Hos. 2. 6, I will *h.* up thy way.
Mk. 12. 1, he set a *h.* about it.
Lu. 14. 23, the highways and *h.*
See Isa. 5. 5; Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30; Nah. 3. 17.
HEED. 2 Sam. 20. 10, took no *h.* to the sword.
Ps. 119. 9, by taking *h.* thereto.
Eccl. 12. 9, preacher gave good *h.*
Isa. 21. 7, hearkened diligently with much *h.*
Jer. 18. 18, let us not give *h.*
1 Tim. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 14, neither give *h.* to fables.
4. 1, giving *h.* to seducing spirits.
Heb. 2. 1, give more earnest *h.*
See Prov. 17. 4; Acts 3. 5; 8. 6.
HEEL. Gen. 3. 15, thou shalt bruise his *h.*
Ps. 49. 5, when the iniquity of my *h.* shall compass me about.
HEIGHT. Ps. 102. 19, from *h.* of his sanctuary.
Prov. 25. 3, the heaven for *h.*
Isa. 7. 11, ask it either in the depth, or in the *h.* above.
Eph. 3. 18, 19, the *h.* of the love of Christ.
See Job 22. 12; Ps. 148. 1; Amos 2. 9.
HEIR. 2 Sam. 14. 7, we will destroy the *h.*
Prov. 30. 23, handmaid that is *h.* to her mistress.
Mat. 21. 38; Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, this is the *h.*
Rom. 8. 17, *h.* of God, joint-*h.* with Christ.
Gal. 3. 29, *h.* according to the promise.
4. 7, an *h.* of God through Christ.
Eph. 3. 6, Gentiles fellow-*h.*
Tit. 3. 7, *h.* according to hope of eternal life.
Heb. 1. 14, who shall be *h.* of salvation.
6. 17, the *h.* of promise.
11. 7, *h.* of the righteousness.
Jas. 2. 5, *h.* of the kingdom.
1 Pet. 3. 7, as *h.* together of the grace.
See Jer. 49. 1; Mic. 1. 15; Rom. 4. 13.
HELL. Deut. 32. 22, fire shall burn to lowest *h.*
2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of *h.* compassed me.
Job 11. 8, deeper than *h.*
26. 6, *h.* is naked before him.
Ps. 9. 17, wicked turned into *h.*
16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not leave soul in *h.*
55. 15, let them go down quick into *h.*
139. 8, if I make my bed in *h.*
Prov. 5. 5, her steps take hold on *h.*
7. 27, house is the way to *h.*
9. 18, her guests are in the depths of *h.*
15. 11, *h.* and destruction before the Lord.
24, that he may depart from *h.* beneath.
23. 14, deliver his soul from *h.*
27. 20, *h.* and destruction are never full.
Isa. 14. 9, *h.* from beneath is moved.
28. 15, 18, with *h.* are we at agreement.
Ezek. 31. 16, when I cast him down to *h.*
32. 21, shall speak out of the midst of *h.*
Amos 9. 2, though they dig into *h.*
Jon. 2. 2, out of the belly of *h.*
Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth his desire as *h.*
Mat. 5. 22, in danger of *h.* fire.
29. 30, whole body cast into *h.*
10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, destroy soul and body in *h.*
11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, brought down to *h.*
16. 18, gates of *h.* shall not prevail.
18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, having two eyes to be cast into *h.*
23. 15, more the child of *h.*
33, how can ye escape the damnation of *h.*?
Lu. 16. 23, in *h.* he lift up.
Acts 2. 31, soul not left in *h.*
Jas. 3. 6, tongue set on fire of *h.*
2 Pet. 2. 4, cast angels down to *h.*
See Isa. 5. 14; Rev. 1. 18; 6. 8; 20. 13.
HELP. Gen. 2. 18, 20, an *h.* meet for him.
Deut. 33. 29, the shield of thy *h.*

2 Chron. 26. 15, he was marvellously *h.*
Job 6. 13, is not my *h.* in me?
Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to *h.*
33. 20, he is our *h.* and our shield.
42. 5, the *h.* of his countenance.
46. 1, a very present *h.* in trouble.
60. 11; 108. 12, vain is the *h.* of man.
89. 19, laid *h.* on one that is mighty.
121. 1, the hills from whence cometh my *h.*
124. 8, our *h.* is in the name of the Lord.
Isa. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for *h.*?
41. 6, they *h.* every one his neighbour.
Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine *h.*
Mat. 15. 25, Lord, *h.* me.
Mk. 9. 24, *h.* thou mine unbelief.
Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, *h.*
26. 22, having obtained *h.* of God.
Heb. 4. 16, grace to *h.* in time of need.
See Isa. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24.

HELPER. Heb. 13. 6.

HEM. Mat. 9. 20, touched the *h.* of his garment.
14. 36, might only touch the *h.* of his garment.
See Num. 15. 38, 39; Mat. 23. 5.

HEMLOCK. Hos. 10. 4, judgment springeth up as *h.*
Amos 6. 12, the fruit of righteousness into *h.*

HEN. Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.

HENCEFORTH. 2 Cor. 5. 15; Gal. 6. 17; 2 Tim. 4. 8.

HERITAGE. Job 20. 29, *h.* appointed by God.
Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly *h.*
61. 5, the *h.* of those that fear.
127. 3, children are an *h.* of the Lord.
Isa. 54. 17, this is the *h.* of the servants.
Mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine *h.*
1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's *h.*
See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3.

HID. 2 Kings 4. 27, the Lord hath *h.* it from me.
Job 3. 21, more than for *h.* treasures.
Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not *h.*
69. 5, my sins are not *h.*
119. 11, thy word have I *h.* in mine heart.
Zeph. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be *h.*
Mat. 10. 26; Mk. 4. 22, there is nothing *h.*
Lu. 19. 42, now they are *h.* from thine eyes.
1 Cor. 2. 7, even the *h.* wisdom.
2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be *h.*
Col. 3. 3, your life is *h.* with Christ.
1 Pet. 3. 4, the *h.* man of the heart.
Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the *h.* manna.
See Gen. 3. 8; Mat. 5. 14; Mk. 7. 24.

HIDE. Gen. 18. 17, shall I *h.* from Abraham.
Job 14. 13, *h.* me in the grave.
34. 29, when he *h.* his face.
Ps. 10. 11, he *h.* his face.
17. 8, *h.* me under the shadow of thy wings.
27. 5, *h.* me in pavilion.
31. 20, *h.* them in secret of thy presence.
89. 46, how long wilt thou *h.* thyself?
139. 12, darkness *h.* not from thee.
Isa. 1. 15, I will *h.* mine eyes from you.
3. 9, they *h.* not their sin.
26. 20, *h.* thyself for a little moment.
32. 2, a man shall be as an *h.* place.
45. 15, thou art a God that *h.* thyself.
Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can *h.* from thee.
Jas. 5. 20, *h.* a multitude of sins.
Rev. 6. 16, *h.* us from the face of him.
See Job 13. 24; Prov. 28. 28; Amos 9. 3.

HIGH. Job 11. 8, it is as *h.* as heaven.
22. 12, behold stars, how *h.* they are!
41. 34, he beholdeth all *h.* things.
Ps. 62. 9, men of *h.* degree are a lie.
68. 18, thou hast ascended on *h.*
103. 11, as the heaven is *h.* above the earth.
131. 1, in things too *h.* for me.
138. 6, though the Lord be *h.*
139. 6, it is *h.*, I cannot attain unto it.
Eccl. 12. 5, afraid of that which is *h.*
Isa. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on *h.*
33. 16, he shall dwell on *h.*
Isa. 35. 8, an *h.*-way shall be there.
62. 10, cast up the *h.*-way.
Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest *h.*
Mat. 22. 9; Lu. 14. 23, go into the *h.*-ways.
Lu. 1. 78, dayspring from on *h.*
24. 49, power from on *h.*
Rom. 12. 16, mind not *h.* things.
13. 11, it is *h.* time.
Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the *h.* calling.
See Isa. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5.

HIGHER. Isa. 55. 9, heavens *h.* than the earth.
Lu. 14. 10, friend, go up *h.*
Heb. 7. 26, made *h.* than the heavens.

HILL. Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting *h.*
Deut. 11. 11, a land of *h.* and valleys.
Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy *h.*
15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy *h.*?
24. 3, who shall ascend the *h.* of the Lord?
43. 3, bring me to thy holy *h.*
50. 10, cattle on a thousand *h.*
95. 4, strength of the *h.* is his.
121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the *h.*
Prov. 8. 25, before the *h.* was I brought forth.
Isa. 40. 12, weighed the *h.* in balance.
Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for from the *h.*
Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30, to the *h.*, fall on us.
Mat. 5. 14, city set on an *h.*
See Lu. 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22.

HINDER. Gen. 24. 56, *h.* me not.
Job 9. 12; 11. 10, who can *h.* him?
Lu. 11. 52, them that were entering ye *h.*
Acts 8. 36, what doth *h.* me to be baptized?
1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we *h.* the gospel.
Gal. 5. 7, who did *h.* you?
1 Thess. 2. 18, but Satan *h.* us.
1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not *h.*
See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8; Isa. 14. 6.

HIRE. Deut. 24. 15, thou shalt give him his *h.*
Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for *h.*
Mat. 20. 7, no man hath *h.* us.
8, give them their *h.*
Mk. 1. 20, in ship with *h.* servants.
Lu. 10. 7, labourer worthy of his *h.*
15. 17, how many *h.* servants.
Jas. 5. 4, *h.* of labourers which is kept back.
See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deut. 15. 18.

HIRELING. Job 7. 1, like the days of an *h.*
2, as *h.* looketh for reward.
14. 6, accomplish, as an *h.*, his day.
Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the *h.*
See Isa. 16. 14; 21. 16; John 10. 12.

HITHERTO. Josh. 17. 14, the Lord hath blessed me *h.*
1 Sam. 7. 12, *h.* hath the Lord helped us.
Job 38. 11, *h.* shalt thou come.
John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h.*
16. 24, *h.* have ye asked nothing in my name.
1 Cor. 3. 2, *h.* ye were not able to bear it.
See Judg. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Isa. 18. 2.

HOARY. Job 41. 32.

HOLD. Gen. 21. 18, *h.* him in thine hand.
Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not *h.* him guiltless.
2 Kings 7. 9, good tidings, and we *h.* our peace.
Esth. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h.* thy peace.
Job 36. 8, *h.* in cords of affliction.
Ps. 18. 35, thy right hand hath *h.* me up.
71. 6, by thee have I been *h.*
73. 23, thou hast *h.* me by my right hand.
119. 117, *h.* me up, and I shall be safe.
Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding *h.* his peace.
17. 28, a fool, when he *h.* his peace.
Isa. 41. 13, the Lord will *h.* thy hand.
62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h.* my peace.
Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h.* my peace.
Amos 6. 10, *h.* thy tongue.
Mat. 6. 14; Lu. 16. 13, he will *h.* to the one.
Mk. 1. 25; Lu. 4. 35, *h.* thy peace, come out.
Rom. 1. 18, *h.* the truth in unrighteousness.
1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h.* his peace.
Phil. 2. 16, *h.* forth the word of life.
29, *h.* such in reputation.

Col. 2. 19, not *h.* the Head.
1 Thess. 5. 21, *h.* fast that which is good.
1 Tim. 1. 19, *h.* faith and good conscience.
3. 9, *h.* the mystery of faith.
2 Tim. 1. 13, *h.* fast form of sound words.
Tit. 1. 9, *h.* fast the faithful word.
Heb. 3. 14, *h.* beginning of confidence.
4. 14; 10. 23, *h.* fast our profession.
Rev. 2. 13, thou *h.* fast my name.
25, *h.* fast till I come.
3. 3, *h.* fast, and repent.
11, *h.* that fast which thou hast.
See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30; Ezek. 19. 9.
HOLE. Isa. 11. 8, child shall play on *h.* of the asp.
51. 1, *h.* of pit whence ye are digged.
Jer. 13. 4, hide in a *h.* of the rock.
Ezek. 8. 7, a *h.* in the wall.
Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h.*
Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, foxes have *h.*
See Cant. 5. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.
HOLIER. Isa. 65. 5.
HOLIEST. Heb. 9. 3; 10. 19.
HOLILY. 1 Thess. 2. 10.
HOLINESS. Ex. 15. 11, glorious in *h.*
28. 36; 39. 30; Zech. 14. 20, *h.* to the Lord.
1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3, beauty of *h.*
Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance of his *h.*
47. 8, the throne of his *h.*
60. 6; 108. 7, God hath spoken in his *h.*
93. 5, *h.* becometh thine house.
Isa. 35. 8, the way of *h.*
63. 15, habitation of thy *h.*
Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h.*
Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be *h.*
Lu. 1. 75, might serve him in *h.*
Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h.*
Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit of *h.*
6. 22, fruit unto *h.*
2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h.* in fear of God.
Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness and *h.*
1 Thess. 3. 13, unblameable in *h.*
4. 7, not called to uncleanness, but *h.*
1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith and *h.*
Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh *h.*
Heb. 12. 10, partakes of his *h.*
14, *h.*, without which no man.
See Ps. 89. 35; Isa. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.
HOLLOW. Gen. 32. 25; Judg. 15. 19; Isa. 40. 12.
HOLPEN. Ps. 86. 17; Isa. 31. 3; Dan. 11. 34; Lu. 1. 54.
HOLY. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, is *h.* ground.
19. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 9, an *h.* nation.
20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to keep it *h.*
Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h.* and unholy.
20. 7, be ye *h.*
Num. 16. 5, Lord will show who is *h.*
2 Kings 4. 9, this is an *h.* man of God.
Ezra 9. 2; Isa. 6. 13, the *h.* seed.
Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h.* heaven.
22. 3, thou art *h.* that inhabitest.
86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h.*
98. 1, his *h.* arm hath gotten victory.
99. 9, worship at his *h.* hill.
145. 17, the Lord is *h.* in all his works.
Prov. 20. 25, who devoureth that which is *h.*
Isa. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h.*, *h.*, *h.*, is the Lord.
52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.
64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilderness.
11, our *h.* and beautiful house.
Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference between *h.* and profane.
Mat. 1. 18, 20, with child of the *H.* Ghost.
3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 33; Acts 1. 5, baptize with *H.* Ghost.
7. 6, give not that which is *h.*
12. 31; Mk. 3. 29, blasphemy against *H.* Ghost.
Mk. 13. 11, not ye that speak, but *H.* Ghost.
Lu. 1. 15, shall be filled with the *H.* Ghost.
35, that *h.* thing which shall be born of thee.
3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in bodily shape.
Lu. 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.* Ghost.
12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you.
John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not yet given.
14. 26, the Comforter, which is the *H.* Ghost.
17. 11, *h.* Father, keep those.
20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.
Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is come.
2. 4; 4. 31, all filled with *H.* Ghost.
4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child Jesus.
5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost.
6. 3, look out men full of the *H.* Ghost.
7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.* Ghost.
8. 15, prayed that they might receive *H.* Ghost.
9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.
10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which heard.
47, received *H.* Ghost as well as we.
15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as he did unto us.
28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.
16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.
19. 2, have ye received the *H.* Ghost?
20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you overseers.
Rom. 1. 2, promised in the *h.* scriptures.
7. 12, commandment is *h.*, just, and good.
9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.
11. 16, if firstfruit be *h.*, if root be *h.*
12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.*, acceptable to God.
14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost.
16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 26; 1 Pet. 5. 14, with a *h.* kiss.
1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.* Ghost teacheth.
3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*
7. 14, now are they *h.*
2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the *H.* Ghost.
Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and without blame.
2. 21, groweth to an *h.* temple in the Lord.
Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and unblameable.
3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.
1 Thess. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.
1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up *h.* hands.
2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with an *h.* calling.
Tit. 1. 8, bishop must be *h.*
3. 5, the renewing of the *H.* Ghost.
Heb. 3. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers.
1 Pet. 1. 12, *H.* Ghost sent down from heaven.
15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all conversation.
2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.
3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted.
2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.* mount.
21, *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.
Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*
6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.
20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.
21. 10, the *h.* Jerusalem.
22. 11, he that is *h.*, let him be *h.*
See 2 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 2; Jude 20.
HOME. Ex. 9. 19, and shall not be brought *h.*
Lev. 18. 9, whether born at *h.* or abroad.
Deut. 24. 5, free at *h.* one year.
Ruth 1. 21, the Lord hath brought me *h.* empty.
2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch *h.* his banished.
1 Kings 13. 7, come *h.* with me.
2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, tarry at *h.*
1 Chron. 13. 12, bring ark of God *h.*
Job 39. 12, he will bring *h.* thy seed.
Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at *h.*
Eccl. 12. 5, man goeth to his long *h.*
Lam. 1. 20, at *h.* there is as death.
Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it *h.*
Mk. 5. 19, go *h.* to thy friends.
John 19. 27, took her to his own *h.*
20. 10, went away to their own *h.*
1 Cor. 11. 34, let him eat at *h.*
14. 35, ask their husbands at *h.*
2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body.
1 Tim. 5. 4, show piety at *h.*
Tit. 2. 5, keepers at *h.*
See Jer. 2. 14; Lu. 9. 61; 15. 6.
HONEST. Lu. 8. 15, an *h.* and good heart.
Acts 6. 3, men of *h.* report.
Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, provide things *h.*

Rom. 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the day.
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*
1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among Gentiles.
See 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.

HONOUR (*n.*). Num. 22. 17, I will promote thee to *h.*
24. 11, hath kept thee back from *h.*
2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had in *h.*
1 Kings 3. 13, also given thee riches and *h.*
1 Chron. 29. 28, died full of riches and *h.*
2 Chron. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not asked *h.*
26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*
Esth. 1. 20, the wives shall give their husbands *h.*
Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*
Ps. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust.
8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him with *h.*
26. 8, place where thine *h.* dwelleth.
49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not.
96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before him.
149. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.
Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches and *h.*
4. 8, she shall bring thee to *h.*
5. 9, lest thou give their *h.* to others.
14. 28, in multitude of people is king's *h.*
20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.
25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out.
26. 1, 8, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.
31. 25, strength and *h.* are her clothing.
Eccl. 6. 2, to whom God hath given *h.*
Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?
Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; John 4. 44, not without *h.*
John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from men.
44, who receive *h.* one of another.
Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for *h.*
10, *h.* to every man that worketh good.
12. 10, in *h.* preferring one another.
13. 7, *h.* to whom *h.*
2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour.
Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfying.
1 Thess. 4. 4, possess his vessel in *h.*
1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of double *h.*
6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*
16, to whom be *h.* and power everlasting.
2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some to *h.*, some to dishonour.
Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.
5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto himself.
1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.
Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy to receive *h.*
See Rev. 5. 13; 7. 12; 19. 1; 21. 24.

HONOUR (*v.*). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.* upon Pharaoh.
Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4; 19. 19; Mk. 7. 10; 10. 19; Lu. 18. 20; Eph. 6. 2, *h.* thy father and mother.
Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face of the old man.
1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I will *h.*
15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.
Esth. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*
Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the Lord.
Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy substance.
12. 9, better than he that *h.* himself.
Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father.
Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 7. 6, *h.* me with their lips.
John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.* the Father.
1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are widows indeed.
1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the king.
See Isa. 29. 13; 58. 13; Acts 28. 10.

HONOURABLE. Ps. 45. 9, among thy *h.* women.
Isa. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.
9. 15, ancient and *h.*, he is the head.
42. 21, magnify the law, and make it *h.*
See Lu. 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 23; Heb. 13. 4.

HOPE (*n.*). Job 7. 6, my days are spent without *h.*
8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall perish.
17. 15, where is now my *h.*?
19. 10, my *h.* hath he removed.
Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh also shall rest in *h.*
39. 7, my *h.* is in thee.
119. 116, let me not be ashamed of my *h.*
Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh the heart sick.
Prov. 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.
26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.
Eccl. 9. 4, to all the living there is *h.*
Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the Lord is.
31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.
Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*
Zech. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*
Acts 28. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I am bound.
Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* believed in *h.*
8. 24, we are saved by *h.*
12. 12, rejoicing in *h.*
1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.
15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*
Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.
2. 12, having no *h.*, and without God.
Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.* of glory.
1 Thess. 4. 13, even as others who have no *h.*
5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of salvation.
2 Thess. 2. 16, good *h.* through grace.
Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.
Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set before us.
19, *h.* as an anchor of the soul.
1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*
3. 15, a reason of the *h.* that is in you.
See Lam. 3. 18; Col. 1. 5; 1 John 3. 3.

HOPE (*v.*). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst make me *h.*
31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.
42. 5, 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.
71. 14, I will *h.* continually.
Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both *h.* and wait.
Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we see not.
1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.
See Jer. 3. 23; Acts 24. 26; Heb. 11. 1.

HORRIBLE. Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer. 2. 12; Ezek. 32. 10.

HOSPITALITY. Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 9.

HOT. Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 28; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.

HOUR. Mat. 10. 19; Lu. 12. 12, shall be given you in that same *h.*
20. 12, have wrought but one *h.*
24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *h.* knoweth no man.
26. 40; Mk. 14. 37, could ye not watch one *h.*?
Lu. 12. 39, what *h.* the thief would come.
22. 53, but this is your *h.*
John 5. 25; 16. 32, the *h.* is coming, and now is.
11. 9, are there not twelve *h.* in the day?
12. 27, save me from this *h.*
Acts 3. 1, at the *h.* of prayer.
Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for an *h.*
Rev. 3. 10, the *h.* of temptation.
See Acts 2. 15; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 15. 30; Rev. 3. 3.

HOUSE. Gen. 28. 17, none other but the *h.* of God.
Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built goodly *h.*
2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine *h.* in order.
20. 15, what have they seen in thine *h.*?
Neh. 13. 11, why is the *h.* of God forsaken?
Job 30. 23, *h.* appointed for all living.
Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habitation of thy *h.*
65. 4, satisfied with goodness of thy *h.*
69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of thine *h.*
84. 3, the sparrow hath found an *h.*
92. 13, planted in the *h.* of the Lord.
118. 26, blessed you out of the *h.* of the Lord.
Prov. 2. 18, her *h.* inclineth to death.
9. 1, wisdom hath builded her *h.*
12. 7, *h.* of the righteous shall stand.
19. 14, *h.* and riches are inheritance.
Eccl. 7. 2, *h.* of mourning, *h.* of feasting.
12. 3, when keepers of the *h.* shall tremble.
Isa. 3. 14, spoil of poor in your *h.*
5. 8, woe unto them that join *h.* to *h.*
64. 11, our holy and beautiful *h.* is burned.
Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of mine *h.*
Hag. 1. 4, and this *h.* lie waste.
9, because of mine *h.* that is waste.
Mal. 3. 10, that there may be meat in mine *h.*
Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, beat upon that *h.*
10. 12, when ye come into an *h.*
12. 25; Mk. 3. 25, *h.* divided cannot stand.
23. 38, your *h.* is left desolate.

Mat. 24. 17; Mk. 13. 15, to take anything out of *h.*
Lu. 10. 7, go not from *h.* to *h.*
14. 23, that my *h.* may be filled.
18. 14, went down to his *h.* justified.
John 12. 3, *h.* filled with odour.
14. 2, in my Father's *h.* are many mansions.
Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from *h.* to *h.*
5. 42, in every *h.* ceased not to preach.
10. 2; 16. 34; 18. 8, with all his *h.*
20. 20, I taught you from *h.* to *h.*
1 Cor. 11. 22, have ye not *h.* to eat in?
2 Cor. 5. 1, *h.* not made with hands.
Col. 4. 15, church in his *h.*
1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own *h.*
5. 8, especially for those of his own *h.*
2 Tim. 3. 6, which creep into *h.*
Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h.*
See Mat. 9. 6; Lu. 7. 44; 19. 5; Acts 4. 34.

HOUSEHOLD. Gen. 18. 19, command his *h.* after him.
1 Sam. 27. 3; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every man with his *h.*
2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his *h.*
Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h.*
Mat. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be of his own *h.*
Gal. 6. 10, the *h.* of faith.
Eph. 2. 19, of the *h.* of God.
See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam. 17. 23.

HUMBLE. Deut. 8. 2, to *h.* thee and prove thee.
2 Chron. 33. 12, *h.* himself greatly.
Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not cry of the *h.*
34. 2, the *h.* shall hear thereof.
35. 13, I *h.* my soul with fasting.
113. 6, *h.* himself to behold things in heaven.
Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h.* spirit.
Isa. 57. 15, of contrite and *h.* spirit.
Mat. 18. 4; 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *h.* himself.
Phil. 2. 8, he *h.* himself.
Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God giveth grace to the *h.*
1 Pet. 5. 6, *h.* yourselves under mighty hand of God.
See Isa. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.

HUMBLY. 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.

HUMILITY. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12, before honour is *h.*
22. 4, by *h.* are riches.
See Acts 20. 19; Col. 2. 18, 23; 1 Pet. 5. 5.

HUNGER. Deut. 8. 3, he suffered thee to *h.*
Job 18. 12, his strength shall be *h.*-bitten.
Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h.*
Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h.*
Isa. 49. 10, shall not *h.* nor thirst.
Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h.*
Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h.*
Lu. 6. 25, woe unto ye that are full! for ye shall *h.*
John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h.*
Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy *h.*
1 Cor. 4. 11, we both *h.* and thirst.
11. 34, if any man *h.*, let him eat at home.
Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h.* no more.
See Mat. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35; Lu. 15. 17.

HUNGRY. Job 22. 7, withholden bread from *h.*
24. 10, they take away the sheaf from the *h.*
Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h.*, I would not tell thee.
107. 5, *h.* and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.
9, he filled the *h.* soul with goodness.
146. 7, which giveth food to the *h.*
Prov. 25. 21, if thine enemy be *h.*, give him bread to eat.
27. 7, to the *h.* every bitter thing is sweet.
Isa. 29. 8, when a *h.* man dreameth.
58. 7, is it not to deal thy bread to the *h.*?
65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h.*
Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to the *h.*
Lu. 1. 53, he hath filled the *h.* with good things.
Acts 10. 10, and he became very *h.*
1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h.*, and another drunken.
Phil. 4. 12, instructed both to be full and to be *h.*
See Prov. 6. 30; Isa. 8. 21; 9. 20; Mk. 11. 12.

HUNT. 1 Sam. 26. 20, as when one doth *h.* a partridge.
Jer. 16. 16, *h.* them from every mountain.
Ezek. 13. 18, *h.* souls of my people.
Mic. 7. 2, they *h.* every man his brother.
See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 11.

HUNTING. Prov. 12. 27.

HURL. Num. 35. 20; 1 Chron. 12. 2; Job 27. 21.

HURT. Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h.*
Eccl. 8. 9, ruleth over another to his own *h.*
Isa. 11. 9, shall not *h.* nor destroy.
Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h.* slightly.
8. 21, for the *h.* of my people.
25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h.*
Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h.*
6. 23, no manner of *h.* found upon him.
Mk. 16. 18, deadly thing, it shall not *h.*
Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h.* you.
Acts 18. 10, no man set on thee to *h.* thee.
Rev. 6. 6, *h.* not the oil and the wine.
See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.

HURTFUL. Ezra 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.

HUSBAND. Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h.* art thou.
Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h.*
31. 11, 23, 28, her *h.* doth safely trust.
Isa. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h.*
John 4. 16, go, call thy *h.*
1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h.*
14. 35, let them ask their *h.* at home.
Eph. 5. 22, submit yourselves to your *h.*
25; Col. 3. 19, *h.*, love your wives.
1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h.* of one wife.
Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h.*
5, obedient to their own *h.*
1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to your *h.*
7, ye *h.*, dwell with them.
See Gen. 3. 6; Ruth 1. 11; Esth. 1. 17, 20.

HYMN. Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26; Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

HYPOCRISY. Mat. 23. 28, within ye are full of *h.*
Mk. 12. 15, he, knowing their *h.*
Lu. 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h.*
Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and without *h.*
See Isa. 32. 6; 1 Tim. 4. 2.

HYPOCRITE. Job 8. 13, the *h.* hope shall perish.
20. 5, the joy of the *h.* but for a moment.
36. 13, the *h.* in heart.
Isa. 9. 17, every one is an *h.*
Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16, as the *h.* do.
7. 5; Lu. 6. 42; 13. 15, thou *h.*
15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 18; Mk. 7. 6; Lu. 12. 56, ye *h.*
23. 13; Lu. 11. 44, woe unto you, *h.*
24. 51, appoint his portion with the *h.*
See Job 13. 16; 27. 8; Prov. 11. 9.

HYPOCRITICAL. Ps. 35. 16; Isa. 10. 6.

I

IDLE. Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i.*
Prov. 19. 15, an *i.* soul shall hunger.
31. 27, she eateth not bread of *i.*
Mat. 12. 36, every *i.* word men speak.
20. 3, 6, others standing *i.*
See Eccl. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13.

IDOL. 1 Chron. 16. 26; Ps. 96. 5, all gods of the people are *i.*
Isa. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i.*
Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i.*
Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i.*
Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollutions of *i.*
1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i.* is nothing.
7, with conscience of the *i.*
1 Thess. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i.*
1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves from *i.*
See Acts 17. 16; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5.

IGNORANCE. Acts 3. 17, through *i.* ye did it.
17. 30, the times of *i.* God winked at.
Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i.*
1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i.* of foolish men.
See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27; 5. 15; Num. 15. 24.

IGNORANT. Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was I and *i.*
Isa. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i.* of us.
Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i.* men.
Rom. 10. 3, being *i.* of God's righteousness.
1 Cor. 14. 38, if any man be *i.*, let him be *i.*

2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i.* of his devices.
Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i.*
2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i.*
See Num. 15. 28; Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
IMAGINATION. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, *i.* of heart evil.
Deut. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i.* of heart.
1 Chron. 28. 9, understandeth all the *i.* of thoughts.
Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i.*
2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i.*
See Deut. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 18; Lam. 3. 60.
IMAGINE. Ps. 62. 3, how long will ye *i.* mischief?
Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i.* against the Lord?
11, there is one that *i.* evil.
Zech. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i.* evil.
See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.
IMMORTAL. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
IMMORTALITY. Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 1 Tim. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 1. 10.
IMPART. Job 39. 17; Lu. 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11; 1 Thess. 2. 8.
IMPEDIMENT. Mk. 7. 32.
IMPENITENT. Rom. 2. 5.
IMPLACABLE. Rom. 1. 31.
IMPOSE. Ezra 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10.
IMPOSSIBLE. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27; Lu. 18. 27, with men it is *i.*
Lu. 1. 37; 18. 27, with God nothing *i.*
See Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4, 18; 11. 6.
IMPOTENT. John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.
IMPOVERISH. Judg. 6. 6; Isa. 40. 20; Jer. 5. 17.
IMPRISONMENT. Ezra 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5; Heb. 11. 36.
IMPUDENT. Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. 2. 4; 3. 7.
IMPUTE. Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be *i.* to that man.
Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom the Lord *i.* not iniquity.
Hab. 1. 11, *i.* his power to his god.
Rom. 5. 13, sin is not *i.* when there is no law.
See 1 Sam. 22. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 19; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
INCLINE. Josh. 24. 23, *i.* your hearts to the Lord.
1 Kings 8. 58, that he may *i.* hearts to keep law.
Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he *i.* unto me, and heard my cry.
119. 36, *i.* my heart to thy testimonies.
Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor *i.* ear.
See Prov. 2. 18; Jer. 25. 4; 44. 5.
INCLOSED. Ps. 17. 10; 22. 16; Lu. 5. 6.
INCONTINENT. 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 3.
INCORRUPTIBLE. 1 Cor. 9. 25, an *i.* crown.
1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance *i.*
23, born of *i.* seed.
See Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, 52, 53, 54.
INCREASE (*n.*). Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or *i.*
26. 4, the land shall yield her *i.*
Deut. 14. 22, 28, tithe all *i.*
Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her *i.*
Prov. 18. 20, with the *i.* of his lips.
Eccl. 5. 10, not satisfied with *i.*
Isa. 9. 7, *i.* of his government.
1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the *i.*
See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. 2. 19.
INCREASE (*v.*). Job 8. 7, thy latter end shall greatly *i.*
Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine *i.*
62. 10, if riches *i.*, set not your heart upon them.
115. 14, Lord shall *i.* you more and more.
Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will *i.* learning.
11. 24, there is that scattereth, and yet *i.*
Eccl. 1. 18, he that *i.* knowledge *i.* sorrow.
Isa. 9. 3, multiplied the nation, and not *i.* the joy.
40. 29, he *i.* strength.
Ezek. 36. 37, *i.* them with men like a flock.
Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be *i.*
Hos. 12. 1, he daily *i.* lies.
Hab. 2. 6, that *i.* that which is not his.
Lu. 2. 52, Jesus *i.* in wisdom.
Acts 6. 7, word of God *i.*
16. 5, churches *i.* daily.
Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and *i.* with goods.
See Eccl. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mk. 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.
INCREDIBLE. Acts 26. 8.
INCURABLE. 2 Chron. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18; Mic. 1. 9.
INDEED. 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God *i.* dwell on the earth?
1 Chron. 4. 10, bless me *i.*
Mk. 11. 32, a prophet *i.*
Lu. 24. 34, the Lord is risen *i.*
John 1. 47, an Israelite *i.*
6. 55, my flesh is meat *i.*, and my blood is drink *i.*
8. 36, ye shall be free *i.*
1 Tim. 5. 3, that are widows *i.*
See Gen. 37. 8; Isa. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.
INDIGNATION. Ps. 78. 49, wrath, *i.*, and trouble.
Isa. 26. 20, till the *i.* be overpast.
Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his *i.*?
Mat. 20. 24, moved with *i.*
26. 8, they had *i.*
2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what *i.*
Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for of fiery *i.*
Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his *i.*
See Zech. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. 2. 8.
INDITING. Ps. 45. 1.
INDUSTRIOUS. 1 Kings 11. 28.
INEXCUSABLE. Rom. 2. 1.
INFANT. Job 3. 16; Isa. 65. 20; Lu. 18. 15.
INFIDEL. 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 8.
INFIRMITY. Ps. 77. 10, this is mine *i.*
Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his *i.*
Mat. 8. 17, himself took our *i.*
Rom. 6. 19, the *i.* of your flesh.
8. 26, the Spirit helpeth our *i.*
15. 1, bear the *i.* of the weak.
2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine *i.*
1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often *i.*
Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our *i.*
See Lu. 5. 15; 7. 21; John 5. 5; Heb. 5. 2.
INFLAME. Isa. 5. 11; 57. 5.
INFLICTED. 2 Cor. 2. 6.
INFLUENCES. Job 38. 31.
INGRAFTED. Jas. 1. 21.
INHABIT. Isa. 57. 15; 65. 21; Amos 9. 14.
INHABITANT. Num. 13. 32, land eateth up *i.*
Judg. 5. 23, curse bitterly the *i.*
Isa. 6. 11, cities wasted without *i.*
33. 24, *i.* shall not say, I am sick.
40. 22, the *i.* thereof are as grasshoppers.
Jer. 44. 22, land without an *i.*
See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zech. 8. 21.
INHERIT. Ex. 32. 13, they shall *i.* it for ever.
Ps. 25. 13, shall *i.* the earth.
37. 11, the meek shall *i.* the earth.
Prov. 14. 18, the simple *i.* folly.
Mat. 19. 29, shall *i.* everlasting life.
25. 34, *i.* kingdom prepared.
Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, *i.* eternal life.
1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not *i.* the kingdom.
Heb. 12. 17, when he would have *i.* the blessing.
See Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7.
INHERITANCE. Ps. 16. 5, Lord is portion of mine *i.*
47. 4, shall choose our *i.* for us.
Prov. 20. 21, an *i.* may be gotten hastily.
Eccl. 7. 11, wisdom good with an *i.*
Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, the *i.* shall be ours.
Lu. 12. 13, that he divide the *i.* with me.
Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an *i.* among the sanctified.
Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our *i.*
Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal *i.*
See Eph. 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; Heb. 1. 4.
INIQUITY. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9, visiting the *i.* of the fathers.
34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *i.* and transgression.
Job 4. 8, they that plow *i.* reap the same.
13. 26, to possess the *i.* of my youth.
34. 32, if I have done *i.*, I will do no more.
Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine *i.*, for it is great.
32. 5, mine *i.* have I not hid.

39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i.*
51. 5, I was shapen in *i.*
66. 18, if I regard *i.* in my heart.
69. 27, add *i.* to their *i.*
79. 8, remember not former *i.*
90. 8, thou hast set our *i.*
103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i.*
10, not rewarded according to *i.*
107. 17, fools, because of *i.*, are afflicted.
119. 3, they also do no *i.*
130. 3, if thou shouldest mark *i.*
Prov. 22. 8, he that soweth *i.* shall reap vanity.
Isa. 1. 4, a people laden with *i.*
6. 7, thine *i.* is taken away.
40. 2, her *i.* is pardoned.
53. 5, he was bruised for our *i.*
59. 2, your *i.* separated between you and God.
Jer. 5. 25, your *i.* turned away these things.
Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i.* shall not be your ruin.
Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i.*
Mat. 24. 12, because *i.* shall abound.
Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward of *i.*
8. 23, in the bond of *i.*
Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i.* unto *i.*
2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of *i.*
2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i.*
Jas. 3. 6, a world of *i.*
See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 18. 26.

INJURIOUS. 1 Tim. 1. 13.

INK. Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13.

INN. Gen. 42. 27; Ex. 4. 24; Lu. 2. 7; 10. 34.

INNOCENT. Job 4. 7, who ever perished, being *i.*?
9. 23, laugh at trial of *i.*
27. 17, the *i.* shall divide the silver.
Ps. 19. 13, *i.* from the great transgression.
Prov. 28. 20, he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be *i.*
Jer. 2. 34; 19. 4, blood of the *i.*
See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Mat. 27. 24.

INNUMERABLE. Job 21. 33; Ps. 40. 12; Heb. 12. 22.

INORDINATE. Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.

INQUISITION. Deut. 19. 18; Esth. 2. 23; Ps. 9. 12.

INSCRIPTION. Acts 17. 23.

INSPIRATION. Job 32. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 16.

INSTANT. Rom. 12. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 2.

INSTRUCT. Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i.* them.
Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i.* me in night season.
32. 8, I will *i.* thee and teach thee.
Isa. 40. 14, who *i.* him?
Mat. 13. 52, every scribe *i.* unto the kingdom.
Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i.*
See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25.

INSTRUCTION. Ps. 50. 17, thou hatest *i.*
Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i.*
4. 13, take fast hold of *i.*
8. 33, hear *i.*, and be wise.
12. 1, whoso loveth *i.* loveth knowledge.
16. 22, the *i.* of fools is folly.
24. 32, I looked upon it, and received *i.*
2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i.*
See Jer. 17. 23; 35. 15; Zeph. 3. 7.

INSTRUMENT. Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i.* of death.
Isa. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i.*
Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i.*
Rom. 6. 13, members *i.* of unrighteousness.
See Num. 35. 16; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.

INTEGRITY. Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i.*
31. 6, that God may know my *i.*
Ps. 25. 21, let *i.* preserve me.
26. 1, I walked in *i.*
Prov. 11. 3, the *i.* of the upright.
19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i.*
See Gen. 20. 5; Ps. 7. 8; 41. 12; 78. 72.

INTENTS. Jer. 30. 24; Heb. 4. 12.

INTERCESSION. Isa. 53. 12, make *i.* for transgressors.
Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i.*
Heb. 7. 25, ever liveth to make *i.*
See Jer. 7. 16; 27. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 1.

INTERCESSOR. Isa. 59. 16.

INTERMEDDLE. Prov. 14. 10; 18. 1.

INTREAT. Ruth 1. 16, *i.* me not to leave thee.
1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who shall *i.* for him?
Ps. 119. 58, I *i.* thy favour.
Isa. 19. 22, he shall be *i.* of them.
1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i.* him as a father.
Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i.*
See Prov. 18. 23; Lu. 15. 28.

INTRUDING. Col. 2. 18.

INVENTIONS. Ps. 106. 29; Prov. 8. 12; Eccl. 7. 29.

INVISIBLE. Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.

INWARD. Job 38. 36, wisdom in the *i.* parts.
Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i.* parts.
64. 6, *i.* thought of every one is deep.
Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in their *i.* parts.
Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i.* man.
2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i.* man is renewed.
See Ps. 62. 4; Mat. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.

ISSUES. Ps. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.

ITCHING. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

J

JACINTH. Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20.

JANGLING. 1 Tim. 1. 6.

JASPER. Ex. 28. 20; Ezek. 28. 13, and a *j.*
Rev. 4. 3, he that sat was to look upon like a *j.*
21. 11, even like a *j.* stone.
18, the building of the wall of it was of *j.*
19, the first foundation was *j.*

JAVELIN. Num. 25. 7, took a *j.* in his hand.
1 Sam. 18. 10, and there was a *j.* in Saul's hand.
19. 10, even to the wall with a *j.*

JEALOUS. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15; Josh. 24. 19, I am a *j.* God.
1 Kings 19. 10, 14, I have been *j.* for the Lord.
Ezek. 39. 25, will be *j.* for my holy name.
2 Cor. 11. 2, I am *j.* over you.
See Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.

JEALOUSY. Deut. 32. 16; 1 Kings 14. 22, they provoked him to *j.*
Prov. 6. 34, *j.* is the rage of a man.
Cant. 8. 6, *j.* is cruel as the grave.
Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of *j.* have I spoken.
1 Cor. 10. 22, do we provoke the Lord to *j.*?
See Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Isa. 42. 13.

JESTING. Eph. 5. 4.

JEWELS. Isa. 61. 10; Mal. 3. 17.

JOIN. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j.* in hand.
Eccl. 9. 4, to him *j.* to living there is hope.
Isa. 5. 8, that *j.* house to house.
Jer. 50. 5, let us *j.* ourselves to the Lord.
Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j.* to idols.
Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, what God hath *j.*
Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j.* himself.
1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j.* in same mind.
6. 17, *j.* to the Lord.
Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j.* together.
See Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.

JOINT. Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14; Prov. 25. 19, out of *j.*
Eph. 4. 16, which every *j.* supplieth.
Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j.* and marrow.
See 1 Kings 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. 2. 19.

JOURNEY (*n.*). 1 Kings 18. 27, or he is in a *j.*
Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy *j.* be?
Mat. 10. 10; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3, nor scrip for your *j.*
John 4. 6, Jesus wearied with his *j.*

JOURNEY (*v.*). Num. 10. 29, we are *j.* to the place.
See Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11.

JOURNEYINGS. Num. 10. 28, thus were the *j.*
2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j.* often.

JOY. Ezra 3. 13, not discern noise of *j.*
Neh. 8. 10, *j.* of the Lord is your strength.
Job 20. 5, the *j.* of the hypocrite is but a moment.

Job 29. 13, widow's heart sing for *j.*
33. 26, he will see his face with *j.*
41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j.*
Ps. 16. 11, fulness of *j.*
30. 5, *j.* cometh in the morning.
48. 2, the *j.* of the whole earth.
51. 12, restore the *j.* of thy salvation.
126. 5, they that sow in tears shall reap in *j.*
137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j.*
Prov. 14. 10, not intermeddle with his *j.*
21. 15, it is *j.* to the just to do judgment.
Eccl. 2. 10, I withheld not my heart from *j.*
9. 7, eat thy bread with *j.*
Isa. 9. 3, not increased the *j.*
12. 3, with *j.* draw water.
24. 8, *j.* of the harp ceaseth.
29. 19, meek shall increase their *j.*
35. 10; 51. 11, and everlasting *j.*
65. 14, my servants sing for *j.* of heart.
Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j.* of my heart.
31. 13, will turn their mourning into *j.*
49. 25, the city of my *j.*
Lam. 2. 15, the *j.* of the whole earth.
Mat. 13. 20; Lu. 8. 13, with *j.* receiveth it.
44, for *j.* goeth and selleth.
25. 21, 23, the *j.* of thy Lord.
Lu. 15. 7, *j.* in heaven over one sinner.
10, there is *j.* in presence of angels.
24. 41, they believed not for *j.*
John 3. 29, this my *j.* is fulfilled.
15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j.* may be full.
Acts 8. 8, great *j.* in that city.
20. 24, finish my course with *j.*
2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j.*
Phil. 2. 2, fulfil ye my *j.*
Heb. 12. 2, for the *j.* that was set before him.
Jas. 1. 2, count it all *j.* when ye fall.
1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j.* unspeakable.
4. 13, glad also with exceeding *j.*
2 John 12, that our *j.* may be full.
Jude 24, faultless, with exceeding *j.*
See Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 1. 4.

JOYFUL. Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j.* in the Lord.
63. 5, praise thee with *j.* lips.
66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j.* noise.
Eccl. 7. 14, in day of prosperity be *j.*
Isa. 56. 7, *j.* in my house of prayer.
See 2 Cor. 7. 4; Col. 1. 11; Heb. 10. 34.

JUDGE (*n.*). Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2, the *j.* of all the earth.
Ps. 50. 6, God is *j.* himself.
68. 5, a *j.* of the widows.
Mic. 7. 3, the *j.* asketh a reward.
Lu. 12. 14, who made me a *j.* over you?
18. 6, the unjust *j.*
Acts 10. 42, the *J.* of quick and dead.
2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j.*
Heb. 12. 23, to God the *J.* of all.
Jas. 5. 9, the *j.* standeth before the door.
See 2 Sam. 15. 4; Mat. 5. 25; Jas. 4. 11.

JUDGE (*v.*). Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j.* between me and thee.
Deut. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j.* the people.
Ps. 58. 11, he is a God that *j.* in the earth.
Isa. 1. 17, *j.* the fatherless.
Mat. 7. 1, *j.* not, that ye be not *j.*
Lu. 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j.*
John 7. 24, *j.* righteous judgment.
Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j.*?
See John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 1.

JUDGMENT. Deut. 1. 17, the *j.* is God's.
Ps. 1. 5, shall not stand in the *j.*
101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j.*
Prov. 29. 26, *j.* cometh from the Lord.
Eccl. 11. 9; 12. 14, God will bring into *j.*
Isa. 28. 17, *j.* will I lay to the line.
53. 8, taken from prison and from *j.*
Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that executeth *j.*
10. 24, correct with *j.*, not in anger.
Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j.*
Mat. 5. 21, in danger of the *j.*
John 5. 22, Father committed all *j.* to the Son.
9. 39, for *j.* I am come.
16. 8, reprove the world of *j.*
Acts 24. 25, reasoned of *j.* to come.
Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j.* seat.
Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j.*
1 Pet. 4. 17, *j.* must begin at house of God.
See Mat. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27; Jas. 2. 13.

JUST. Job 9. 2, how should man be *j.* with God?
Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j.*
4. 18, path of *j.* as shining light.
10. 7, memory of *j.* is blessed.
Isa. 26. 7, way of the *j.* is uprightness.
Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38, the *j.* shall live by faith.
Mat. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j.* and unjust.
Lu. 14. 14, recompensed at resurrection of *j.*
15. 7, ninety and nine *j.* persons.
Acts 24. 15, resurrection both of *j.* and unjust.
Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j.*
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j.*
Heb. 2. 2, a *j.* recompence of reward.
12. 23, spirits of *j.* men made perfect.
1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j.* for the unjust.
See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14; Col. 4. 1.

JUSTICE. 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j.*
Ps. 89. 14, *j.* and judgment are the habitation.
Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j.*
Isa. 59. 4, none calleth for *j.*
Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j.* in the earth.
50. 7, the habitation of *j.*
See Job 8. 3; 36. 17; Isa. 9. 7; 56. 1.

JUSTIFICATION. Rom. 4. 25; 5. 16, 18.

JUSTIFY. Job 11. 2, should a man full of talk be *j.*?
25. 4, how then can man be *j.* with God?
Ps. 51. 4, be *j.* when thou speakest.
143. 2, in thy sight shall no man living be *j.*
Isa. 5. 23, which *j.* the wicked for reward.
Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 35, wisdom is *j.* of her children.
12. 37, by thy words thou shalt be *j.*
Lu. 10. 29, willing to *j.* himself.
18. 14, *j.* rather than the other.
Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *j.*
Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j.* freely by his grace.
5. 1, being *j.* by faith.
9, being now *j.* by his blood.
Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j.* by works of the law.
1 Tim. 3. 16, *j.* in the Spirit.
See Isa. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.

JUSTLY. Mic. 6. 8; Lu. 23. 41; 1 Thess. 2. 10.

K

KEEP. Gen. 18. 19, they shall *k.* the way of the Lord.
Num. 6. 24, the Lord bless thee, and *k.* thee.
1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k.* the feet of his saints.
25. 34, the Lord God hath *k.* me back from hurting thee.
Ps. 17. 8, *k.* me as the apple of the eye.
34. 13, *k.* thy tongue from evil.
91. 11, angels charge to *k.* thee in all thy ways.
121. 3, he that *k.* thee will not slumber.
127. 1, except the Lord *k.* the city.
141. 3, *k.* the door of my lips.
Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k.* thee.
21, *k.* my sayings in midst of thine heart.
23, *k.* thy heart with all diligence.
6. 20, my son, *k.* thy father's commandment.
Eccl. 3. 6, a time to *k.*
5. 1, *k.* thy foot when thou goest.
12. 13, fear God, and *k.* his commandments.
Isa. 26. 3, thou wilt *k.* him in perfect peace.
27. 3, I the Lord do *k.* it, I will *k.* it.
Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k.* his anger?
Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k.* silence.
Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k.*
Mat. 19. 17, if thou wilt enter life, *k.* the commandments.
Lu. 11. 28, blessed are they that *k.*
19. 43, enemies shall *k.* thee in on every side.

John 8. 51, 52, *k.* my sayings.
12. 25, he that hateth his life shall *k.* it.
14. 23, if a man love me, he will *k.* my words.
17. 11, holy Father, *k.* through thine own name.
15, that thou shouldest *k.* them from the evil.
Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees to *k.*
21. 25, *k.* from things offered to idols.
1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k.* the feast.
9. 27, I *k.* under my body.
Eph. 4. 3, *k.* the unity of the Spirit.
Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall *k.* your hearts.
1 Tim. 5. 22, *k.* thyself pure.
6. 20, *k.* that which is committed.
Jas. 1. 27, *k.* himself unspotted.
1 John 5. 21, *k.* yourselves from idols.
Jude 21, *k.* yourselves in the love of God.
24, him that is able to *k.* you from falling.
Rev. 3. 10, I will *k.* thee from hour of temptation.
22. 9, which *k.* the sayings of this book.
See 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 19; Jude 6; Rev. 3. 8.

KEEPER. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *k.*
Eccl. 12. 3, when the *k.* of the house shall tremble.
Cant. 1. 6, they made me *k.* of the vineyards.
Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k.* at home.
See Gen. 4. 2, 9; Mat. 28. 4; Acts 5. 23; 16. 27.

KEY. Mat. 16. 19, the *k.* of kingdom of heaven.
Lu. 11. 52, ye have taken away *k.* of knowledge.
Rev. 1. 18, the *k.* of hell and of death.
See Isa. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; 9. 1.

KICK. Deut. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29; Acts 9. 5.

KILL. Num. 16. 13, to *k.* us in the wilderness.
2 Kings 5. 7, am I a God to *k.*?
7. 4, if they *k.* us, we shall but die.
Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *k.*
Mat. 10. 28; Lu. 12. 4, fear not them that *k.* the body.
Mk. 3. 4, is it lawful to save life, or to *k.*?
John 5. 18, the Jews sought the more to *k.* him.
7. 19, why go ye about to *k.* me?
8. 22, will he *k.* himself?
Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are *k.* all the day.
2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter *k.*
6. 9, chastened, and not *k.*
Jas. 4. 2, ye *k.*, and desire to have.
5. 6, ye condemned and *k.* the just.
See Mat. 23. 37; Mk. 12. 5; Lu. 22. 2.

KIND. 2 Chron. 10. 7, if thou be *k.* to this people.
Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29, this *k.* goeth not out.
Lu. 6. 35, *k.* to unthankful and evil.
1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long, and is *k.*
See Mat. 13. 47; Eph. 4. 32; Jas. 3. 7.

KINDLE. Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is *k.* but a little.
Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man to *k.* strife.
Isa. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye have *k.*
Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are *k.* together.
Lu. 12. 49, what will I, if it be already *k.*?
Jas. 3. 5, how great a matter a little fire *k.*
See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.

KINDLY. Gen. 24. 49; 50. 21; Ruth 1. 8; Rom. 12. 10.

KINDNESS. Ruth 3. 10, thou hast showed more *k.*
2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this *k.*
9. 1, 7, show him *k.* for Jonathan's sake.
Ps. 17. 7; 92. 2, thy marvellous loving-*k.*
36. 7, how excellent is thy loving-*k.*!
63. 3, thy loving-*k.* is better than life.
117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful *k.*
141. 5, righteous smite me, it shall be a *k.*
Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the law of *k.*
Isa. 54. 8, with everlasting *k.*
Jer. 2. 2, I remember the *k.* of thy youth.
31. 3, with loving-*k.* have I drawn thee.
Col. 3. 12, put on *k.*, meekness.
2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness, brotherly *k.*
See Josh. 2. 12; Neh. 9. 17; Joel 2. 13; Jon. 4. 2.

KINDRED. Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7; 5. 9; 7. 9.

KING. Num. 23. 21, the shout of a *k.* is among them.
Judg. 9. 8, the trees went forth to anoint a *k.*
Judg. 17. 6, no *k.* in Israel.
1 Sam. 8. 5, now make us a *k.*
19, we will have a *k.*
10. 24; 2 Sam. 16. 16, God save the *k.*
Job 18. 14, bring him to the *k.* of terrors.
34. 18, is it fit to say to a *k.*?
Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my *K.* and my God.
10. 16, the Lord is *K.* for ever.
20. 9, let the *k.* hear us when we call.
74. 12, God is my *K.* of old.
102. 15, the *k.* of the earth shall fear.
Prov. 8. 15, by me *k.* reign.
22. 29, the diligent shall stand before *k.*
31. 3, that which destroyeth *k.*
4, it is not for *k.* to drink wine.
Eccl. 2. 12, what can the man do that cometh after the *k.*?
10. 16, woe to thee when thy *k.* is a child!
20, curse not the *k.*
Isa. 32. 1, a *k.* shall reign in righteousness.
33. 17, thine eyes shall see the *k.* in his beauty.
49. 23, *k.* shall be thy nursing fathers.
Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an everlasting *k.*
Mat. 22. 11, when the *k.* came in to see the guests.
Lu. 19. 38, blessed be the *K.* that cometh.
23. 2, saying that he himself is Christ a *k.*
John 6. 15, by force, to make him a *k.*
19. 14, behold your *K.*!
15, we have no *k.* but Cæsar.
1 Tim. 1. 17, now unto the *K.* eternal.
6. 15, the *K.* of *k.* and Lord of lords.
Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us *k.* and priests unto God.
15. 3, thou *K.* of saints.
See Lu. 10. 24; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 17.

KINGDOM. Ex. 19. 6, a *k.* of priests.
1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *k.*
Ps. 22. 28, the *k.* is the Lord's.
103. 19, his *k.* ruleth over all.
145. 12, the glorious majesty of his *k.*
Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that did shake *k.*?
Dan. 4. 3, his *k.* is an everlasting *k.*
Mat. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel of the *k.*
8. 12, children of the *k.* cast out.
12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, *k.* divided against itself.
13. 38, good seed are children of the *k.*
25. 34, inherit the *k.*
Lu. 12. 32, Father's good pleasure to give you the *k.*
22. 29, I appoint unto you a *k.*
John 18. 36, my *k.* is not of this world.
Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the *k.* to Israel?
1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have delivered up the *k.*
Col. 1. 13, into the *k.* of his dear Son.
2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly *k.*
Jas. 2. 5, heirs of the *k.* he hath promised.
2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into everlasting *k.*
See Rev. 1. 9; 11. 15; 16. 10; 17. 17.

KISS. Ps. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6; Lu. 7. 38; Rom. 16. 16.

KNEW. Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is in this place, and I *k.* it not.
Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I *k.* thee.
Mat. 7. 23, I never *k.* you, depart.
John 4. 10, if thou *k.* the gift of God.
2 Cor. 5. 21, who *k.* no sin.
See Gen. 3. 7; Deut. 34. 10; John 1. 10; Rom. 1. 21.

KNOW. 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not yet *k.* the Lord.
1 Chron. 28. 9, *k.* thou the God of thy father.
Job 5. 27, *k.* thou it for thy good.
8. 9, we are but of yesterday, and *k.* nothing.
13. 23, make me to *k.* my transgression.
19. 25, I *k.* that my redeemer liveth.
Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth God *k.*?
Ps. 39. 4, make me to *k.* mine end.
46. 10, be still, and *k.* that I am God.
56. 9, this I *k.*, for God is for me.

Ps. 103. 14, he *k.* our frame.
139. 23, *k.* my heart.
Eccl. 9. 5, the living *k.* they shall die.
11. 9, *k.* that for all these things.
Isa. 1. 3, the ox *k.* his owner.
Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful, who can *k.* it?
31. 34; Heb. 8. 11, *k.* the Lord, for all shall *k.* me.
Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, *k.* there hath been a prophet.
Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt *k.* the Lord.
7. 9, yet he *k.* it not.
Mat. 6. 3, let not thy left hand *k.*
13. 11; Mk. 4. 11; Lu. 8. 10, given to you to *k.*
25. 12, I *k.* you not.
Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, I *k.* thee, who thou art.
Lu. 19. 42, if thou hadst *k.*
22. 57. 60, I *k.* him not.
John 7. 17, he shall *k.* of the doctrine.
10. 14, I *k.* my sheep, and am *k.* of mine.
13. 7, *k.* not now, but shalt *k.* hereafter.
17, if ye *k.* these things.
35, by this shall all men *k.* ye are my disciples.
Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to *k.*
Rom. 8. 28, we *k.* that all things work.
1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can he *k.* them.
13. 9, 12, we *k.* in part.
Eph. 3. 19, and to *k.* the love of Christ.
2 Tim. 1. 12, I *k.* whom I have believed.
3. 15, thou hast *k.* the scriptures.
1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I *k.* him.
3. 2, we *k.* that when he shall appear.
Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, I *k.* thy works.
See Mat. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 19; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 17.

KNOWLEDGE. 2 Chron. 1. 10, 11, 12, give me *k.*
Job 21. 14, we desire not *k.* of thy ways.
Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man *k.*
139. 6, such *k.* is too wonderful.
144. 3, that thou takest *k.* of him.
Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up *k.*
14. 6, *k.* is easy to him that understandeth.
17. 27, he that hath *k.* spareth words.
24. 5, a man of *k.* increaseth strength.
30. 3, nor have the *k.* of the holy.
Eccl. 1. 18, increaseth *k.* increaseth sorrow.
9. 10, nor *k.* in the grave.
Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *k.*
40. 14, who taught him *k.*?
53. 11, by his *k.* justify many.
Dan. 1. 17, God gave them *k.*
12. 4, *k.* shall be increased.
Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of *k.*
Hab. 2. 14, earth shall be filled with the *k.*
Lu. 11. 52, taken away key of *k.*
Acts 4. 13, took *k.* of them.
24. 22, more perfect *k.* of that way.
Rom. 10. 2, zeal of God, but not according to *k.*
1 Cor. 8. 1, *k.* puffeth up.
13. 8, *k.* shall vanish away.
15. 34, some have not the *k.* of God.
Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which passeth *k.*
Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the *k.* of Christ.
Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and *k.*
1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the *k.* of the truth.
Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have received *k.*
2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue *k.* and to *k.* temperance.
3. 18, grow in grace and *k.*
See Gen. 2. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 19. 2; Hos. 4. 1.

L

LABOUR (*n.*). Ps. 90. 10, yet is their strength *l.* and sorrow.
104. 23, goeth to his *l.* till evening.
Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth by *l.* shall increase.
14. 23, in all *l.* there is profit.
Eccl. 1. 8, all things are full of *l.*
2. 22, what hath man of all his *l.*?
6. 7, all the *l.* of man is for his mouth.
John 4. 38, are entered into their *l.*
1 Cor. 15. 58, your *l.* is not in vain.
1 Thess. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your *l.* of love.
Rev. 2. 2, I know thy *l.* and patience.
14. 13, rest from their *l.*
See Gen. 31. 42; Isa. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23.

LABOUR (*v.*). Ex. 20. 9; Deut. 5. 13, six days shalt thou *l.*
Neh. 4. 21, so we *l.* in the work.
Ps. 127. 1, they *l.* in vain.
144. 14, our oxen may be strong to *l.*
Prov. 16. 26, he that *l.* *l.* for himself.
23. 4, *l.* not to be rich.
Eccl. 4. 8, for whom do I *l.*?
5. 12, the sleep of a *l.* man is sweet.
Mat. 11. 28, all ye that *l.*
John 6. 27, *l.* not for the meat which perisheth.
1 Cor. 3. 9, we are *l.* together with God.
Eph. 4. 28, but rather *l.*, working with his hands.
1 Thess. 5. 12, which *l.* among you.
1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *l.* in word and doctrine.
See Mat. 9. 37; 20. 1; Lu. 10. 2.

LACK. Mat. 19. 20; Lu. 22. 35; Acts 4. 34.

LADEN. Isa. 1. 4; Mat. 11. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 6.

LAMB. Isa. 5. 17, the *l.* feed after their manner.
11. 6, the wolf shall dwell with the *l.*
53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, as *l.* to the slaughter.
John 1. 29, 36, behold the *L.* of God.
1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *l.* without blemish.
Rev. 5. 6; 13. 8, stood a *L.* slain.
12. 11, by the blood of the *L.*
22. 1, the throne of God and of the *L.*
See Isa. 40. 11; Lu. 10. 3; John 21. 15.

LAME. Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Isa. 35. 6; Heb. 12. 13.

LAMENT. Mat. 11. 17; John 16. 20; Acts 8. 2.

LAMP. Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9; Isa. 62. 1; Mat. 25. 1.

LAP. Judg. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.

LAST. Num. 23. 10, let my *l.* end be like his.
Prov. 23. 32, at the *l.* it biteth like a serpent.
Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, *l.* state of that man.
19. 30; 20. 16; Mk. 10. 31; Lu. 13. 30, first shall be *l.*
John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *l.* day.
See Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18.

LATTER. Job 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20; Hag. 2. 9.

LAUGH. Prov. 1. 26; Eccl. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 21; Jas. 4. 9.

LAW. Josh. 8. 34, all the words of the *l.*
Ps. 37. 31, the *l.* of his God is in his heart.
40. 8, thy *l.* is within my heart.
119. 70, 77, 92, 174, I delight in thy *l.*
97. 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *l.*
Prov. 13. 14, the *l.* of the wise is a fountain of life.
Isa. 8. 20, to the *l.* and to the testimony.
Mal. 2. 6, the *l.* of truth was in his mouth.
Mat. 5. 17, not come to destroy the *l.*
23. 23, the weightier matters of the *l.*
John 7. 51, doth our *l.* judge any man.
19. 7, we have a *l.*, and by our *l.*
Rom. 2. 14, are a *l.* unto themselves.
3. 20, by the deeds of the *l.*
7. 12, the *l.* is holy.
14, the *l.* is spiritual.
16; 1 Tim. 1. 8, the *l.* is good.
8. 3, what the *l.* could not do.
Gal. 3. 24, the *l.* was our schoolmaster.
5. 14, all the *l.* is fulfilled in one word.
23, against such there is no *l.*
6. 2, so fulfil the *l.* of Christ.
1 Tim. 1. 9, the *l.* is not made for a righteous man.
Heb. 7. 16, the *l.* of a carnal commandment.
Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *l.* of liberty.
2. 8, the royal *l.*
See Ps. 1. 2; 19. 7; Mat. 7. 12; Rom. 10. 4.

LAWFUL. Mat. 12. 2; John 5. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 12.

LAWLESS. 1 Tim. 1. 9.

LEAD. Deut. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither the Lord shall *l.* you.
Ps. 23. 2, he *l.* me beside still waters.
27. 11, *l.* me in a plain path.
31. 3, *l.* me, and guide me.
61. 2, *l.* me to the rock that is higher than I.

Ps. 139. 10, there shall thy hand *l.* me.
24, *l.* me in the way everlasting.
Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it shall *l.* thee.
Isa. 11. 6, a little child shall *l.* them.
42. 16, I will *l.* them in paths not known.
48. 17, I am the Lord which *l.* thee.
Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *l.* us not into temptation.
15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, if the blind *l.* the blind.
Acts 13. 11, seeking some to *l.* him.
1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *l.* a quiet life.
See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17.

LEAF. Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Isa. 64. 6; Mat. 21. 19.

LEAN. Prov. 3. 5; Amos 5. 19; Mic. 3. 11; John 13. 23; 21. 20.

LEARN. Deut. 31. 13, *l.* to fear the Lord.
Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will increase *l.*
22. 25, lest thou *l.* his ways.
Isa. 1. 17, *l.* to do well.
2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall they *l.* war.
29. 11, 12, deliver to one that is *l.*
John 6. 45, every one that hath *l.* of the Father.
7. 15, having never *l.*
Acts 7. 22, *l.* in all the wisdom of the Egyptians.
26. 24, much *l.* doth make thee mad.
Rom. 15. 4, written for our *l.*
Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *l.* Christ.
2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou hast *l.*
Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *l.* he obedience.
See Mat. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11; Rev. 14. 3.

LEAST. Mat. 5. 19, one of these *l.* commandments.
11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, he that is *l.* in kingdom of heaven.
25. 40, 45, done it to the *l.* of these.
Lu. 12. 26, not able to do that which is *l.*
16. 10, faithful in that which is *l.*
Eph. 3. 8, less than the *l.* of all saints.
See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor. 6. 4.

LEAVE. Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, *l.* father and mother, and shall cleave.
Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *l.* my soul in hell.
27. 9; 119. 121, *l.* me not.
Mat. 23. 23, and not to *l.* the other undone.
John 14. 27, peace I *l.* with you.
Heb. 13. 5, I will never *l.* thee.
See Ruth 1. 16; Mat. 5. 24; John 16. 28.

LEES. Isa. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zeph. 1. 12.

LEND. Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *l.* to many nations.
Ps. 37. 26; 112. 5, ever merciful, and *l.*
Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity on poor *l.* to the Lord.
22. 7, the borrower is servant to the *l.*
Lu. 6. 34, if ye *l.* to them of whom.
See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Isa. 24. 2; Lu. 11. 5.

LESS. Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; Isa. 40. 17.

LIARS. Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Tit. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 2; 21. 8.

LIBERAL. Prov. 11. 25; Isa. 32. 5, 8; Jas. 1. 5.

LIBERTY. Ps. 119. 45, I will walk at *l.*
Isa. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Lu. 4. 18, to proclaim *l.*
Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *l.* of the children of God.
1 Cor. 8. 9, take heed lest this *l.* of yours.
2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is, there is *l.*
Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *l.*
Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *l.*
See Lev. 25. 10; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16.

LIFE. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the breath of *l.* 9; 3. 24; Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *l.*
Deut. 30. 15; Jer. 21. 8, I have set before thee *l.*
Josh. 2. 14, our *l.* for yours.
1 Sam. 25. 29, bound in the bundle of *l.*
Ps. 16. 11, show me the path of *l.*
17. 14; Eccl. 9. 9, their portion in this *l.*
26. 9, gather not my *l.* with bloody men.
27. 1, the strength of my *l.*
30. 5, in his favour is *l.*
34. 12, what man is he that desireth *l.*?
36. 9, the fountain of *l.*
91. 16, with long *l.* will I satisfy him.
Ps. 133. 3, even *l.* for evermore.
Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *l.* to thy soul.
8. 35, whoso findeth me findeth *l.*
15. 24, the way of *l.* is above to the wise.
Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for your *l.*
18. 8; 19. 17; Mk. 9. 43, to enter into *l.*
Lu. 12. 15, a man's *l.* consisteth not.
23, the *l.* is more than meat.
John 1. 4, in him was *l.*
5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from death to *l.*
26, as the Father hath *l.* in himself.
40; 10. 10, will not come that ye might have *l.*
6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *l.*
10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my *l.*
11. 25; 14. 6, the resurrection and the *l.*
Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *l.*
11. 15, *l.* from the dead.
2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *l.* unto *l.*
Gal. 2. 20, the *l.* that I now live.
Eph. 4. 18, alienated from the *l.* of God.
Col. 3. 3, your *l.* is hid.
1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the promise of the *l.*
2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *l.* to light by gospel.
Jas. 4. 14, what is your *l.*?
1 John 1. 2, the *l.* was manifested.
2. 16, the pride of *l.*
5. 11, this *l.* is in his Son.
Rev. 22. 1, 17, river of water of *l.*
See Mat. 10. 39; 20. 28; Acts 5. 20.

LIGHT. Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *l.* in their dwellings.
Job 18. 5, the *l.* of the wicked.
37. 21, men see not bright *l.* in clouds.
Ps. 4. 6; 90. 8, the *l.* of thy countenance.
27. 1, the Lord is my *l.*
36. 9, in thy *l.* shall we see *l.*
97. 11, *l.* is sown for the righteous.
119. 105, a *l.* to my path.
Eccl. 11. 7, the *l.* is sweet.
Isa. 5. 20, darkness for *l.*, and *l.* for darkness.
30. 26, the *l.* of the moon as *l.* of sun.
59. 9, we wait for *l.*
60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l.* is come.
Zech. 14. 6, the *l.* shall not be clear.
Mat. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the *l.* of the world.
16. let your *l.* so shine.
6. 22, the *l.* of the body is the eye.
Lu. 12. 35, your loins girded, and *l.* burning.
16. 8, wiser than children of *l.*
John 1. 9, that was the true *L.*
3. 19, *l.* is come into the world.
20, hateth the *l.*
5. 35, burning and shining *l.*
12. 35, yet a little while is the *l.* with you.
36, while ye have *l.*, believe in the *l.*
Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness to *l.*
1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l.* hidden things.
2 Cor. 4. 4, *l.* of the gospel.
6, commanded *l.* to shine out of darkness.
11. 14, an angel of *l.*
Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l.*, walk as children of *l.*
14, Christ shall give thee *l.*
1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l.* which no man can approach.
2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l.* shining in a dark place.
1 John 1. 5, God is *l.*
7, walk in the *l.*, as he is in the *l.*
Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle, neither *l.* of the sun.
See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23; 21. 23.

LIGHTNING. Ex. 19. 16; Mat. 24. 27; Lu. 10. 18.

LIKENESS. Ps. 17. 15, when I awake, with thy *l.*
Isa. 40. 18, what *l.* will ye compare?
Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in *l.* of men.
Rom. 6. 5, *l.* of his death, *l.* of his resurrection.
8. 3, in the *l.* of sinful flesh.
Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l.* of men.
See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4; Deut. 4. 16.

LIMIT. Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12; Heb. 4. 7.

LINE. Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 28. 10, 17; 34. 11; 2 Cor. 10. 16.

LINGER. Gen. 19. 16; 43. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 3.

LIP. 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l.* moved.
Job 27. 4, my *l.* shall not speak wickedness.

Job 33. 3, my *l.* shall utter knowledge.
Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l.*
4, our *l.* are our own.
17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l.*
31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18; 12. 22; 17. 7, lying *l.*
Prov. 15. 7, the *l.* of the wise disperse knowledge.
Eccl. 10. 12, the *l.* of a fool will swallow himself.
Cant. 7. 9, causing *l.* of those asleep to speak.
Isa. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l.*
Mat. 15. 8, honoureth me with their *l.* ' '
See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16; Hab. 3. 16.
LITTLE. Ezra 9. 8, for a *l.* space, a *l.* reviving.
Job 26. 14, how *l.* a portion is heard?
Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l.* lower than angels.
37. 16, a *l.* that a righteous man hath.
Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l.* sleep.
15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l.* with fear of Lord.
30. 24, four things *l.* on earth.
Isa. 28. 10, here a *l.* and there a *l.*
40. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l.* thing.
Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l.*
Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, *l.* faith.
10. 42; 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, *l.* ones.
Lu. 7. 47, to whom *l.* is forgiven.
19. 3, *l.* of stature.
1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l.* leaven.
1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise profiteth *l.*
5. 23, use a *l.* wine.
See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16; Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11.
LIVE. Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael might *l.* before thee!
45. 3, doth my father yet *l.*?
Lev. 18. 5; Neh. 9. 29; Ezek. 20. 11, if a man do, he shall *l.*
Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not *l.* by bread alone.
Job 7. 16, I would not *l.* alway.
14. 14, shall he *l.* again?
Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l.*
Isa. 38. 16, make me to *l.*
55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l.*
Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall surely *l.*
16. 6, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.*
Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l.* in his sight.
Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l.* by faith.
Lu. 10. 28, this do, and thou shalt *l.*
John 11. 25, though he were dead, yet shall he *l.*
14. 19, because I *l.*, ye shall *l.* also.
Acts 17. 28, in him we *l.* and move.
Rom. 8. 12, *l.* after the flesh.
14. 8, whether we *l.*, we *l.* unto the Lord.
1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l.* of the gospel.
2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and behold we *l.*
Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l.* unto God.
5. 25, if we *l.* in the Spirit.
Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l.* is Christ.
2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l.* godly.
Jas. 4. 15, if the Lord will, we shall *l.*
Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l.*, and was dead.
3. 1, a name that thou *l.*
See Rom. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev. 20. 4.
LIVELY. Ex. 1. 19; Acts 7. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.
LIVING. Gen. 2. 7, a *l.* soul.
Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 52. 5; 116. 9, the land of the *l.*
33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l.*
Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l.*
Eccl. 7. 2, the *l.* will lay it to heart.
9. 5, the *l.* know they shall die.
Cant. 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; Zech. 14. 8; John 4. 10, *l.* water.
Isa. 38. 19, the *l.* shall praise thee.
Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a *l.* man complain?
Mk. 12. 44, even all her *l.*
Lu. 8. 43, spent all her *l.*
John 6. 51, I am the *l.* bread.
Heb. 10. 20, a new and *l.* way.
See Mat. 22. 32; Mk. 12. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 43.
LOADETH. Ps. 68. 19.
LOAN. 1 Sam. 2. 20.
LOATHE. Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16; Ezek. 6. 9; 20. 43; 36. 31.
LODGE. Ruth 1. 16; Isa. 1. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
LOFTY. Ps. 131. 1; Isa. 2. 11; 57. 15.
LONG. Job 3. 21, which *l.* for death.
6. 8, that God would grant the thing I *l.* for!
Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l.* for thee in a dry land.
84. 2, my soul *l.* for courts of the Lord.
119. 174, I have *l.* for thy salvation.
See Deut. 12. 20; 28. 32; 2 Sam. 23. 15; Phil. 1. 8.
LOOK. Gen. 19. 17, *l.* not behind thee.
Num. 21. 8, when he *l.* on the serpent.
Job 33. 27, he *l.* on men.
Ps. 5. 3, and will *l.* up.
34. 5, they *l.* to him, and were lightened.
84. 9, *l.* upon the face of thine anointed.
Isa. 5. 7; 59. 11, he *l.* for judgment.
17. 7, at that day shall a man *l.* to his Maker.
45. 22, *l.* unto me, and be saved.
63. 5, I *l.*, and there was none to help.
66. 2, to this man will I *l.*
Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l.* for peace.
39. 12, *l.* well to him.
40. 4, come with me, and I will *l.* well to thee.
Hag. 1. 9, ye *l.* for much.
Mat. 11. 3; Lu. 7. 19, do we *l.* for another?
24. 50, in a day he *l.* not for.
Lu. 9. 62, no man *l.* back is fit for the kingdom.
10. 32, a Levite came and *l.* on him.
22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l.* on Peter.
John 13. 22, disciples *l.* one on another.
Acts 3. 4, 12, said, *l.* on us.
6. 3, *l.* ye out seven men.
2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l.* not at things seen.
10. 7, *l.* upon things after outward appearance.
Phil. 2. 4, *l.* not every man on his own things.
Tit. 2. 13, *l.* for that blessed hope.
Heb. 11. 10, he *l.* for a city.
12. 2, *l.* unto Jesus.
1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l.* into.
2 John 8, *l.* to yourselves.
See Prov. 14. 15; Mat. 5. 28; 2 Pet. 3. 12.
LOOSE. Job 38. 31, canst thou *l.* the bands of Orion?
Ps. 102. 20, *l.* those appointed to death.
116. 16, thou hast *l.* my bonds.
Eccl. 12. 6, or ever the silver cord be *l.*
Mat. 16. 19; 18. 18, *l.* on earth be *l.* in heaven.
John 11. 44, *l.* him, and let him go.
Acts 2. 24, having *l.* the pains of death.
1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l.* from a wife?
See Deut. 25. 9; Isa. 45. 1; 51. 14; Lu. 13. 12.
LORD. Ex. 34. 6, the *L.*, the *L.* God, merciful.
Deut. 4. 35; 1 Kings 18. 39, the *L.* is God.
6. 4, the *L.* our God is one *L.*
Ruth 2. 4; 2 Chron. 20. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 16, the *L.* be with you.
1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the *L.*
Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 37. 20, thou art *L.* alone.
Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *L.*
100. 3, know that the *L.* he is God.
118. 23, this is the *L.* doing.
Zech. 14. 9, one *L.*, and his name one.
Mat. 7. 21, not every one that saith *L.*, *L.*
26. 22, *L.*, is it I?
Mk. 2. 28; Lu. 6. 5, the *L.* of the sabbath.
Lu. 6. 46, why call ye me *L.*, *L.*?
John 9. 36, who is he, *L.*?
20. 25, we have seen the *L.*
Acts 2. 36, both *L.* and Christ.
9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *L.*?
Eph. 4. 5, one *L.*
See Rom. 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 47; Rev. 11. 15.
LORDSHIP. Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25.
LOSE. Mat. 10. 39; 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, shall *l.* it.
16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, *l.* his own soul.
John 6. 39, Father's will I should *l.* nothing.
See Judg. 18. 25; Eccl. 3. 6; Lu. 15. 4, 8.
LOSS. 1 Cor. 3. 15; Phil. 3. 7, 8.
LOST. Ps. 119. 176; Jer. 50. 6, like *l.* sheep.

Ezek. 37. 11, our hope is *l.*
Mat. 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *l.* sheep of Israel.
18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to save that which was *l.*
John 6. 12, that nothing be *l.*
17. 12, none of them is *l.*
18. 9, have I *l.* none.
See Lev. 6. 3; Deut. 22. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
LOT. Ps. 16. 5, thou maintainest my *l.*
125. 3, not rest on the *l.* of the righteous.
Prov. 1. 14, cast in thy *l.* among us.
16. 33, *l.* is cast into the lap.
18. 18, *l.* causeth contention to cease.
Dan. 12. 13, stand in thy *l.*
Acts 8. 21, neither part nor *l.* in this matter.
See Num. 26. 55; Mat. 27. 35; Acts 1. 26.
LOUD. Ezra 3. 13; Prov. 7. 11; 27. 14; Lu. 23. 23.
LOVE (*n.*). 2 Sam. 1. 26, wonderful, passing the *l.* of women.
Prov. 10. 12, *l.* covereth all sins.
15. 17, better a dinner of herbs where *l.* is.
Cant. 2. 4, his banner over me was *l.*
8. 6, *l.* is strong as death.
Jer. 31. 3, loved thee with everlasting *l.*
Hos. 11. 4, the bands of *l.*
Mat. 24. 12, *l.* of many shall wax cold.
John 5. 42, ye have not the *l.* of God in you.
13. 35, if ye have *l.* one to another.
15. 13, greater *l.* hath no man than this.
Rom. 13. 10, *l.* worketh no ill.
2 Cor. 5. 14, the *l.* of Christ constraineth us.
13. 11, the God of *l.* shall be with you.
Eph. 3. 19, the *l.* of Christ, which passeth.
1 Tim. 6. 10, *l.* of money is the root of all evil.
Heb. 13. 1, let brotherly *l.* continue.
1 John 4. 7, *l.* is of God.
8, 16, God is *l.*
10, herein is *l.*, not that we loved God.
18, no fear in *l.*
Rev. 2. 4, thou hast left thy first *l.*
See Gen. 29. 20; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thess. 1. 3.
LOVE (*v.*). Lev. 19. 18; Mat. 19. 19; 22. 39; Mk. 12. 31, thou shalt *l.* thy neighbour.
Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30; Lu. 10. 27, *l.* the Lord thy God.
Ps. 18. 1, I will *l.* thee, O Lord, my strength.
26. 8, I have *l.* the habitation of thy house.
34. 12, what man is he that *l.* many days?
69. 36, they that *l.* his name.
97. 10, ye that *l.* the Lord.
109. 17, as he *l.* cursing.
122. 6, they shall prosper that *l.* thee.
Prov. 8. 17, I *l.* them that *l.* me.
17. 17, a friend *l.* at all times.
Eccl. 3. 8, a time to *l.*
Jer. 5. 31, my people *l.* to have it so.
31. 3, I have *l.* thee with an everlasting *l.*
Hos. 14. 4, I will *l.* them freely.
Amos 5. 15, hate the evil, and *l.* the good.
Mic. 6. 8, but to *l.* mercy, and walk humbly.
Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, I say, *l.* your enemies.
46, if ye *l.* them which *l.* you.
Lu. 7. 42, which will *l.* him most?
John 11. 3, he whom thou *l.* is sick.
15. 12, 17, that ye *l.* one another.
21. 15, 16, 17, *l.* thou me?
Rom. 13. 8, owe no man any thing, but to *l.*
Eph. 6. 24, grace be with all them that *l.* our Lord.
1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen, ye *l.*
2. 17, *l.* the brotherhood.
1 John 4. 19, we *l.* him, because he first *l.* us.
Rev. 3. 19, as many as I *l.* I rebuke.
See Gen. 22. 2; John 14. 31; 1 John 4. 20. 21.
LOVELY. 2 Sam. 1. 23; Cant. 5. 16; Ezek. 33. 32; Phil. 4. 8.
LOVER. 1 Kings 5. 1; Ps. 88. 18; 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 1. 8.
LOW. Ps. 136. 23; Rom. 12. 16; Jas. 1. 9, 10.
LOWER. Ps. 8. 5; 63. 9; Eph. 4. 9; Heb. 2. 7.
LOWEST. Deut. 32. 22; Ps. 86. 13; Lu. 14. 9.
LOWLINESS. Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 3.
LOWLY. Prov. 11. 2, with the *l.* is wisdom.
Mat. 11. 29, I am meek and *l.*
See Ps. 138. 6; Prov. 3. 34; 16. 19; Zech. 9. 9.
LUST. Deut. 12. 15, 20, 21; 14. 26, whatsoever thy soul *l.* after.
Ps. 81. 12, gave them up to their own *l.*
Rom. 7. 7, I had not known *l.*
Gal. 5. 24, Christ's have crucified flesh with *l.*
1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *l.*
Tit. 2. 12, denying worldly *l.*
Jas. 1. 14, when he is drawn of his own *l.*
1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *l.*
1 John 2. 16, the *l.* of the flesh.
17, the world passeth away, and the *l.* thereof.
Jude 16, 18, walking after *l.*
See Mat. 5. 28; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Rev. 18. 14.
LYING. Ps. 31. 18, let the *l.* lips be put to silence.
119. 163, I abhor *l.*, but thy law I love.
Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *l.* tongue.
12. 19, a *l.* tongue is but for a moment.
Jer. 7. 4, trust not in *l.* words.
Eph. 4. 25, putting away *l.*
See 1 Kings 22. 22; 2 Chron. 18. 21; Dan. 2. 9.

M

MAD. John 10. 20; Acts 26. 11, 24; 1 Cor. 14. 23.
MADE. Ex. 2. 14, who *m.* thee a prince over us?
Ps. 118. 24, this is the day the Lord hath *m.*
Prov. 16. 4, the Lord *m.* all things for himself.
Eccl. 3. 11, he hath *m.* every thing beautiful.
7. 29, God hath *m.* man upright.
Isa. 66. 2, all these things hath mine hand *m.*
John 1. 3, all things were *m.* by him.
5. 6, wilt thou be *m.* whole?
2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m.* him to be sin for us.
Eph. 2. 13, *m.* nigh by the blood of Christ.
3. 7; Col. 1. 23, I was *m.* a minister.
Col. 1. 20, having *m.* peace.
Heb. 2. 17, to be *m.* like his brethren.
See Ps. 95. 5; 149. 2; John 19. 7; Acts 17. 24.
MAGNIFY. Josh 3. 7, this day will I begin to *m.* thee.
Job 7. 17, what is man, that thou shouldest *m.* him?
Ps. 34. 3; 40. 16; Lu. 1. 46, *m.* the Lord.
35. 26; 38. 16, that *m.* themselves.
138. 2, thou hast *m.* thy word above all.
Isa. 42. 21, *m.* the law.
Acts 19. 17, the name of Jesus was *m.*
Rom. 11. 13, I *m.* mine office.
See Dan. 8. 25; 11. 36; Acts 5. 13; Phil. 1. 20.
MAIDSERVANTS. Ex. 20. 10, nor thy *m.*
21. 7, if a man sell his daughter to be a *m.*
Deut. 15. 17, unto thy *m.* thou shalt do likewise.
MAIL. 1 Sam. 17. 5.
MAINTAIN. 1 Kings 8. 45; 49. 59; 2 Chron. 35. 39, *m.* their cause.
Ps. 16. 5, thou *m.* my lot.
Tit. 3. 8, 14, careful to *m.* good works.
See Job 13. 15; Ps. 9. 4; 140. 12.
MAINTENANCE. Ezra 4. 14; Prov. 27. 27.
MAKER. Job 4. 17, shall a man be more pure than his *m.*?
32. 22, my *m.* would soon take me away.
35. 10, none saith, where is God my *m.*?
36. 3, ascribe righteousness to my *m.*
Ps. 95. 6, kneel before the Lord our *m.*
Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth his *m.*
22. 2, the Lord is *m.* of them all.
Isa. 45. 9, that striveth with his *m.*
51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m.*
54. 5, thy *m.* is thine husband.
Heb. 11. 10, whose builder and *m.* is God.
See Isa. 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; Hab. 2. 18.
MALICIOUSNESS. Rom. 1. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 16.
MAN. Gen. 3. 22, the *m.* is become as one of us.
8. 21, for *m.* sake.
Num. 23. 19, God is not a *m.*
Neh. 6. 11, should such a *m.* as I flee?
Job 5. 7, *m.* is born to trouble.
10. 4, seest thou as *m.* seeth?
11. 12, vain *m.* would be wise.
14. 1, *m.* that is born of a woman.

Job 15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that was born?
25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.
33. 12, God is greater than *m.*
Ps. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth.
49. 12, *m.* being in honour abideth not.
89. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth?
90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to destruction.
104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his labour.
118. 6, I will not fear, what can *m.* do?
Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth favour.
Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is good for *m.*?
Isa. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*
Jer. 10. 23, it is not in *m.* to direct his steps.
Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath seen affliction.
Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no *m.* can serve.
8. 4; Mk. 8. 26, 30; Lu. 5. 14; 9. 21, tell no *m.*
17. 8, they saw no *m.*
John 1. 18; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath seen God.
19. 5, behold the *m.*!
1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things of a *m.*?
11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.
2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward *m.* perish.
Phil. 2. 8, in fashion as a *m.*
1 Tim. 2. 5, the *m.* Christ Jesus.
See John 7. 46; 1 Cor. 15. 47; Eph. 4. 24.

MANDRAKES. Gen. 30. 14, found *m.* in the field.
Cant. 7. 13, the *m.* give a smell.

MANEH. Ezek. 45. 12.

MANGER. Lu. 2. 7.

MANIFEST. Mk. 4. 22, nothing hid that shall not be *m.*
John 2. 11, and *m.* forth his glory.
14. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.* thyself?
1 Cor. 4. 5, who will make *m.* the counsels of the hearts.
2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of knowledge.
Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh are *m.*
2 Thess. 1. 5, a *m.* token of righteous judgment.
1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the flesh.
5. 25, good works of some are *m.* beforehand.
Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m.*
1 John 1. 2, the life was *m.*
3. 5, he was *m.* to take away our sins.
4. 9, in this was *m.* the love of God.
See Rom. 8. 19; John 17. 6; 1 John 3. 10.

MANIFOLD. Ps. 104. 24, how *m.* are thy works!
Eph. 3. 10, the *m.* wisdom of God.
1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m.* temptations.
4. 10, stewards of the *m.* grace of God.
See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Amos 5. 12; Lu. 18. 30.

MANNER. 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the *m.* of man?
Ps. 144. 13, all *m.* of store.
Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall feed after their *m.*
Mat. 8. 27; Mk. 4. 41; Lu. 8. 25, what *m.* of man is this!
12. 31, all *m.* of sin shall be forgiven.
Acts 26. 4, my *m.* of life from my youth.
1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications corrupt good *m.*
Heb. 10. 25, as the *m.* of some is.
Jas. 1. 24, forgetteth what *m.* of man.
1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m.* of conversation.
2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m.* of persons ought ye to be?
See Mat. 4. 23; 5. 11; Lu. 9. 55; Rev. 22. 2.

MANTLE. 2 Kings 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps. 109. 29.

MAR. Lev. 19. 27, nor *m.* the corners of thy beard.
1 Sam. 6. 5, images of your mice that *m.* the land.
Job 30. 13, they *m.* my path.
Isa. 52. 14, visage *m.* more than any man.
Mk. 2. 22, wine spilled, and bottles *m.*
See Ruth 4. 6; 2 Kings 3. 19; Jer. 13. 7; 18. 4.

MARBLE. 1 Chron. 29. 2, and *m.* stones in abundance.
Cant. 5. 15, his legs are as pillars of *m.*

MARK. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a *m.* on Cain.
Job 22. 15, hast thou *m.* the old way?
Ps. 37. 37, *m.* the perfect man.
48. 13, *m.* well her bulwarks.
130. 3, if thou shouldest *m.* iniquities.
Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m.* before me.
Jer. 23. 18, who hath *m.* his word?
Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m.* for the prize.
17, *m.* them which walk so.
See Lu. 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev. 13. 16; 20. 4.

MARROW. Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5; Prov. 3. 8; Heb. 4. 12.

MARVEL. Mat. 8. 10; Mk. 6. 6; Lu. 7. 9, Jesus *m.*
Mk. 5. 20, all men did *m.*
John 3. 7; 5. 28; 1 John 3. 13, *m.* not.
See Eccl. 5. 8; John 7. 21; Gal. 1. 6.

MARVELLOUS. Job 5. 9, *m.* things without number.
Ps. 17. 7, *m.* lovingkindness.
118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, *m.* in our eyes.
John 9. 30, herein is a *m.* thing.
1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m.* light.
See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36; Mic. 7. 15.

MASTER. 2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his *m.* feet behind him.
Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *m.*, where is my fear?
2. 12, the Lord will cut off the *m.* and the scholar.
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can serve two *m.*
10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not above his *m.*
25, enough for the disciple that he be as his *m.*
17. 24, doth not your *m.* pay tribute?
23. 8, 10, one is your *M.*, even Christ.
26. 25, *M.*, is it I?
Mk. 5. 35; Lu. 8. 49, why troublest thou the *M.*?
9. 5; Lu. 9. 33, *M.*, it is good for us to be here.
10. 17; Lu. 10. 25, good *M.*, what shall I do?
Lu. 13. 25, when once the *m.* of the house is risen.
John 3. 10, art thou a *m.* of Israel?
11. 28, the *M.* is come, and calleth.
13. 13, ye call me *M.*, and ye say well.
Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m.* he standeth or falleth.
1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m.*-builder.
Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient to *m.*
9; Col. 4. 1, *m.*, do the same things to them.
1 Tim. 6. 1, count their *m.* worthy of honour.
2, that have believing *m.*
Jas. 3. 1, be not many *m.*
See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 13; Eccl. 12. 11.

MASTERY. Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 5.

MATTER. Ezra 10. 4, arise, for this *m.* belongeth to thee.
Job 19. 28, the root of the *m.* is found in me.
32. 18, I am full of *m.*
Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a good *m.*
Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m.* wisely.
18. 13, answereth a *m.* before he heareth it.
Eccl. 10.20, that which hath wings shall tell the *m.*
12. 13, conclusion of the whole *m.*
Mat. 23. 23, the weightier *m.*
Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m.* of wrong.
1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge the smallest *m.*
2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m.* of bounty.
Jas. 3. 5, how great a *m.* a little fire kindleth!
See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts 8. 21; 17. 32.

MAY. Mat. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts 8. 37.

MEAN. Ex. 12. 26; Josh. 4. 6, what *m.* ye by this service?
Deut. 6. 20, what *m.* the testimonies?
Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m.* men.
Isa. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m.* man.
Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what these things *m.*?
Mk. 9. 10, what the rising from the dead should *m.*
Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m.* city.
See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.

MEANS. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no *m.* clear guilty.
Ps. 49. 7, none can by any *m.* redeem.
Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m.*
Mat. 5. 26, shalt by no *m.* come out.
Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any *m.* hurt you.
John 9. 21, by what *m.* he now seeth.
1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m.* this liberty.
9. 22, that I might by all *m.* save some.
Phil. 3. 11, by any *m.* attain.
2 Thess. 3. 16, give you peace always by all *m.*

See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 2. 2.
MEASURE (*n.*). Deut. 25. 14; Prov. 20. 10, thou shalt not have divers *m.*
Job 11. 9, the *m.* is longer than the earth.
28. 25, he weigheth the waters by *m.*
Ps. 39. 4, the *m.* of my days.
Isa. 40. 12, the dust of the earth in a *m.*
Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28, I will correct thee in *m.*
Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink water by *m.*
Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38, with what *m.* ye mete.
13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, three *m.* of meal.
23. 32, fill up *m.* of your fathers.
Lu. 6. 38, good *m.*, pressed down.
John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by *m.*
Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m.* of faith.
2 Cor. 12. 7, exalted above *m.*
Eph. 4. 7, the *m.* of the gift of Christ.
13, to the *m.* of the stature.
16, in the *m.* of every part.
Rev. 6. 6, a *m.* of wheat for a penny.
21. 17, according to the *m.* of a man.
See Ps. 80. 5; Isa. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.
MEASURE (*v.*). Isa. 40. 12, who hath *m.* the waters?
65. 7, I will *m.* former work into bosom.
Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m.*
33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand cannot be *m.*
2 Cor. 10. 12, *m.* themselves by themselves.
See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zech. 2. 1.
MEAT. Gen. 27. 4, make me savoury *m.*
1 Kings 19. 8, went in strength of that *m.*
Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down for *m.*
69. 21, they gave me also gall for my *m.*
78. 25, he sent them *m.* to the full.
145. 15, *m.* in due season.
Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are deceitful *m.*
30. 22, a fool when filled with *m.*
31. 15, she giveth *m.* to her household.
Isa. 65. 25, dust shall be the serpent's *m.*
Ezek. 4. 10, thy *m.* shall be by weight.
47. 12, fruit for *m.*
Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with king's *m.*
Hab. 1. 16, because their *m.* is plenteous.
3. 17, fields yield no *m.*
Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there may be *m.*
Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, life more than *m.*?
10. 10, workman worthy of his *m.*
15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, of broken *m.*
25. 35, ye gave me *m.*
Lu. 3. 11, he that hath *m.* let him do likewise.
24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any *m.*?
John 4. 32, I have *m.* to eat.
34, my *m.* is to do the will of him that sent me.
6. 27, labour not for the *m.* that perisheth.
Acts 2. 46, did eat *m.* with gladness.
15. 29, abstain from *m.* offered to idols.
Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with thy *m.*
17, kingdom of God is not *m.* and drink.
20, for *m.* destroy not the work of God.
1 Cor. 6. 13, *m.* for the belly.
8. 13, if *m.* make my brother to offend.
10. 3, the same spiritual *m.*
1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m.*
Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m.*
12. 16, who for one morsel of *m.*
See Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Mat. 3. 4; Col. 2. 16.
MEDDLE. 2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, why *m.* to thy hurt?
Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m.*
19, *m.* not with him that flattereth.
26. 17, that *m.* with strife.
See 2 Chron. 35. 21; Prov. 17. 14; 24. 21.
MEDITATE. Gen. 24. 63, Isaac went out to *m.*
Josh. 1. 8, thou shalt *m.* therein.
Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m.*
63. 6; 119. 148, *m.* in the night watches.
77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m.* of thy works.
Isa. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m.* terror.
Lu. 21. 14, not to *m.* before.
1 Tim. 4. 15, *m.* upon these things.
See Ps. 19. 14; 104. 34; 119. 97, 99.
MEEK. Num. 12. 3, Moses was very *m.*
Ps. 22. 26, the *m.* shall eat and be satisfied.
25. 9, the *m.* will he guide.
37. 11; Mat. 5. 5, the *m.* shall inherit the earth.
149. 4, will beautify the *m.*
Isa. 29. 19, the *m.* shall increase their joy.
61. 1, good tidings to the *m.*
Mat. 11. 29, for I am *m.*
1 Pet. 3. 4, a *m.* and quiet spirit.
See Ps. 76. 9; 147. 6; Isa. 11. 4; Mat. 21. 5.
MEEKNESS. 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the *m.* of Christ.
Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of *m.*
1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *m.*
2 Tim. 2. 25, in *m.* instructing.
Tit. 3. 2, showing *m.* to all men.
1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in you with *m.*
See Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 4. 2.
MEET. Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth more than is *m.*
Mat. 15. 26, not *m.* to take children's bread.
25. 1, 6, to *m.* the bridegroom.
1 Cor. 15. 9, not *m.* to be called an apostle.
1 Thess. 4. 17, to *m.* the Lord in the air.
See Prov. 22. 2; Amos 4. 12; Mat. 8. 34.
MELODY. Isa. 23. 16; 51. 3; Amos 5. 23; Eph. 5. 19.
MELT. Ps. 46. 6, the earth *m.*
97. 5, the hills *m.*
107. 26, their soul *m.*
147. 18, he sendeth his word, and *m.* them.
Isa. 13. 7, every man's heart shall *m.*
64. 2, as when the *m.* fire burneth.
See Ex. 15. 15; Josh. 14. 8; Jer. 9. 7.
MEMBER. Ps. 139. 16, all my *m.* were written.
Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your *m.*
12. 4, as we have many *m.*
1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies *m.* of Christ.
Jas. 3. 5, the tongue is a little *m.*
4. 1, lusts which war in your *m.*
See Job 17. 7; Mat. 5. 29; Eph. 4. 25; 5. 30.
MEMORY. Ps. 109. 15; 145. 7; Prov. 10. 7; Eccl. 9. 5.
MEN. 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell with *m.*?
1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit yourselves like *m.*
Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be but *m.*
82. 7, but ye shall die like *m.*
Eccl. 12. 3, strong *m.* shall bow themselves.
Isa. 31. 3, the Egyptians are *m.*, and not God.
46. 8, show yourselves *m.*
Gal. 1. 10, do I now persuade *m.*?
1 Thess. 2. 4, not as pleasing *m.*, but God.
See Ps. 116. 11; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 17.
MEND. 2 Chron. 24. 12; 34. 10; Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19.
MENTION. Gen. 40. 14, make *m.* of me to Pharaoh.
Ps. 71. 16, I will make *m.* of thy righteousness.
Isa. 12. 4, make *m.* that his name is exalted.
63. 7, I will *m.* the lovingkindnesses of the Lord.
Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thess. 1. 2, *m.* of you in my prayers.
See Isa. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16.
MERCHANDISE. Prov. 3. 14, *m.* of it better than *m.* of silver.
Isa. 23. 18, *m.* shall be holiness to the Lord.
Mat. 22. 5, one to his farm, another to his *m.*
John 2. 16, my father's house an house of *m.*
2 Pet. 2. 3, make *m.* of you.
See Deut. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26. 12; Rev. 18. 11.
MERCHANT. Gen. 23. 16, current money with the *m.*
Isa. 23. 8, whose *m.* are princes.
47. 15, even thy *m.* shall wander.
Rev. 18. 3, 11, the *m.* of the earth.
23, thy *m.* were great men of the earth.
See Prov. 31. 24; Isa. 23. 11; Mat. 13. 45.
MERCIFUL. Ps. 37. 26, ever *m.*, and lendeth.
67. 1, God be *m.* to us, and bless us.
Prov. 11. 17, the *m.* doeth good to his own soul.
Isa. 57. 1, *m.* men are taken away.

Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am *m.*
Mat. 5. 7, blessed are the *m.*
Lu. 6. 36, be ye *m.*, as your Father is *m.*
18. 13, God be *m.* to me a sinner.
Heb. 2. 17, a *m.* High Priest.
See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 22. 26; 1 Kings 20. 31.

MERCY. Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the least of the *m.*
Ex. 33. 19, will show *m.* on whom I will show *m.*
34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping *m.* for thousands.
Num. 14. 18; Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, longsuffering and of great *m.*
1 Chron. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chron. 5. 13; 7. 3, 6; Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; Jer. 33. 11, his *m.* endureth for ever.
Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and *m.* shall follow.
25. 7, according to thy *m.* remember me.
33. 22, let thy *m.* be upon us.
52. 8, I trust in the *m.* of God.
59. 10, the God of my *m.*
66. 20, not turned his *m.* from me.
77. 8, is his *m.* clean gone for ever?
85. 10, *m.* and truth are met together.
89. 2, *m.* shall be built up for ever.
90. 14, satisfy us early with thy *m.*
101. 1, I will sing of *m.*
108. 4, thy *m.* is great above the heavens.
115. 1, for thy *m.*, and for thy truth's sake.
119. 64, the earth is full of thy *m.*
130. 7, with the Lord there is *m.*
Prov. 3. 3, let not *m.* and truth forsake thee.
14. 21, 31, he that hath *m.* on the poor.
16. 6; 20. 28, *m.* and truth.
Isa. 54. 7, with great *m.* will I gather thee.
Jer. 6. 23, they are cruel, and have no *m.*
Lam. 3. 22, it is of the Lord's *m.*
Hos. 4. 1, because there is no *m.* in the land.
6. 6; Mat. 9. 13, I desired *m.*, and not sacrifice.
10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap in *m.*
14. 3, in thee the fatherless find *m.*
Mic. 6. 8, but to do justly, and love *m.*
7. 18, he delighteth in *m.*
Hab. 3. 2, in wrath remember *m.*
Mat. 5. 7, the merciful shall obtain *m.*
9. 27; 15. 22; 20. 30; Mk. 10. 47, 48; 18. 38, 39, thou son of David have *m.* on me.
Lu. 10. 37, he that showed *m.*
Rom. 9. 15, 18, *m.* on whom I will have *m.*
16, of God that showeth *m.*
12. 1, beseech you by the *m.* of God.
8, he that showeth *m.*, with cheerfulness.
2 Cor. 1. 3, the Father of *m.*
Eph. 2. 4, God, who is rich in *m.*
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16, I obtained *m.*, because.
2 Tim. 1. 18, that he may find *m.* in that day.
Heb. 4. 16, obtain *m.*, and find grace.
Jas. 2. 13, without *m.*, that showed no *m.*
1 Pet. 1. 3, according to his abundant *m.*
See Prov. 12. 10; Dan. 4. 27; 1 Tim. 1. 2.

MERRY. Gen. 43. 34, were *m.* with him.
Judg. 16. 25, their hearts were *m.*
Prov. 15. 13, *m.* heart maketh cheerful countenance.
15, *m.* heart hath a continual feast.
17. 22, *m.* heart doeth good like a medicine.
Eccl. 8. 15, nothing better than to eat and be *m.*
9. 7, drink thy wine with a *m.* heart.
10. 19, wine maketh *m.*
Jas. 5. 13, is any *m.*?
See Lu. 12. 19; 15. 23; Rev. 11. 10.

MESSENGER. Job 33. 23; Prov. 25. 13; Isa. 42. 19.

METE. Isa. 40. 12; Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38.

MIDDLE. Ezek. 1. 16; Eph. 2. 14.

MIDST. Ps. 102. 24, in the *m.* of my days.
Prov. 23. 34, lieth down in *m.* of the sea.
Dan. 9. 27, in the *m.* of the week.
Mat. 18. 2; Mk. 9. 36, a little child in the *m.*
20, there am I in the *m.*
Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19, Jesus himself in the *m.*
Phil. 2. 15, in the *m.* of a crooked nation.
Rev. 2. 7, in the *m.* of the Paradise of God.
4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the *m.* of the throne.
See Gen. 2. 9; Isa. 12. 6; Hos. 11. 9.

MIGHT. Deut. 6. 5, love God with all thy *m.*
8. 17, the *m.* of mine hand hath gotten.
2 Sam. 6. 14, David danced with all his *m.*
Eccl. 9. 10, do it with thy *m.*
Isa. 40. 29, to them that have no *m.*
Jer. 9. 23, mighty man glory in his *m.*
51. 30, their *m.* hath failed.
Zech. 4. 6, not by *m.*, nor by power.
Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, strengthened with *m.*
See Eph. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Rev. 7. 12.

MIGHTILY. Jon. 3. 8; Acts 18. 28; 19. 20; Col. 1. 29.

MIGHTY. Gen. 10. 9, he was a *m.* hunter.
Judg. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord against the *m.*
2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, how are the *m.* fallen!
23. 8, these be the names of the *m.* men whom David had.
1 Chron. 11. 10, the chief of the *m.* men.
Job 9. 4, wise in heart and *m.* in strength.
Ps. 24. 8, strong and *m.*, *m.* in battle.
89. 13, thou hast a *m.* arm.
19, help upon one that is *m.*
93. 4, the *m.* waves of the sea.
Isa. 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26; 60. 16, the *m.* One of Israel.
5. 15, *m.* to drink wine.
63. 1, *m.* to save.
Jer. 32. 19, *m.* in work.
Amos 2. 14, neither shall *m.* deliver himself.
Mat. 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; Mk. 6. 2, *m.* works.
Lu. 9. 43, the *m.* power of God.
24. 19, prophet *m.* in deed and word.
Acts 18. 24, *m.* in the scriptures.
1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *m.*
2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons *m.* through God.
Eph. 1. 19, the working of his *m.* power.
See Num. 14. 12; Eccl. 6. 10; Mat. 3. 11.

MILK. Gen. 49. 12, teeth white with *m.*
Prov. 30. 33, churning of *m.*
Isa. 55. 1, buy wine and *m.*
Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites were whiter than *m.*
Ezek. 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and drink thy *m.*
Heb. 5. 12, 13, such as have need of *m.*
1 Pet. 2. 2, the sincere *m.* of the word.
See Judg. 4. 19; 5. 25; Job 21. 24; Joel 3. 18.

MIND (*n.*). Neh. 4. 6, the people had a *m.* to work.
Job 23. 13, he is in one *m.*, who can turn him?
34. 33, should it be according to thy *m.*?
Ps. 31. 12, as a dead man out of *m.*
Prov. 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his *m.*
Isa. 26. 3, whose *m.* is stayed on thee.
Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, sitting, in his right *m.*
Lu. 12. 29, neither be of doubtful *m.*
Rom. 8. 7, the carnal *m.* is enmity against God.
12. 16, be of the same *m.*
14. 5, fully persuaded in his own *m.*
2 Cor. 8. 12, if there be first a willing *m.*
13. 11; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2, be of one *m.*
Phil. 2. 3, in lowliness of *m.*
5, let this *m.* be in you.
4. 7, peace of God keep your *m.*
1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of corrupt *m.*
2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of sound *m.*
Tit. 3. 1, put them in *m.* to be subject.
1 Pet. 1. 13, the loins of your *m.*
2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your pure *m.*
See Rom. 8. 6; 11. 20; 1 Thess. 5. 14; Jas. 1. 8.

MIND (*v.*). Rom. 8. 5; 12. 16; Phil. 3. 16, 19.

MINDFUL. Ps. 8. 4; 111. 5; Isa. 17. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 2.

MINGLE. Lev. 19. 19; Isa. 5. 22; Mat. 27. 34; Lu. 13. 1.

MINISTER (*n.*). Ps. 103. 21, ye *m.* of his.
104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, his *m.* a flame of fire.
Isa. 61. 6, men shall call you the *m.* of God.
Joel 1. 9, the Lord's *m.* mourn.
Mat. 20. 26; Mk. 10. 43, let him be your *m.*
Rom. 13. 4, he is the *m.* of God to thee.
2 Cor. 3. 6, able *m.* of new testament.
Gal. 2. 17, is Christ the *m.* of sin?
Eph. 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, whereof I was made a *m.*

Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a faithful *m.*
1 Tim. 4. 6, a good *m.*
See 2 Cor. 6. 4; 11. 23; 1 Thess. 3. 2.
MINISTER (*v.*). 1 Sam. 2. 11, the child did *m.* unto the Lord.
1 Chron. 15. 2, chosen to *m.* for ever.
Dan. 7. 10, thousand thousands *m.* to him.
Mat. 4. 11; Mk. 1. 13, angels *m.* to him.
20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, not to be *m.* unto, but to *m.*
Lu. 8. 3, which *m.* of their substance.
Acts 20. 34, these hands have *m.*
See 2 Cor. 9. 10; Heb. 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
MINISTRATION. Lu. 1. 23; Acts 6. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 7; 9. 13.
MINISTRY. Acts 6. 4, give ourselves to the *m.*
2 Cor. 4. 1, seeing we have this *m.*
5. 18, the *m.* of reconciliation.
6. 3, that the *m.* be not blamed.
Eph. 4. 12, for the work of the *m.*
Col. 4. 17, take heed to the *m.*
2 Tim. 4. 5, make full proof of thy *m.*
See Acts 1. 17; 12. 25; Rom. 12. 7; Heb. 8. 6.
MINSTREL. 2 Kings 3. 15; Mat. 9. 23.
MIRACLE. Judg. 6. 13, where be all his *m.*?
Mk. 9. 39, no man which shall do a *m.* in my name.
Lu. 23. 8, hoped to have seen some *m.*
John 2. 11, beginning of *m.*
4. 54, this is the second *m.*
10. 41, said, John did no *m.*
Acts 2. 22, approved of God by *m.* and signs.
1 Cor. 12. 10, to another, the working of *m.*
See Gal. 3. 5; Heb. 2. 4; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.
MIRTH. Ps. 137. 3; Prov. 14. 13; Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 4; 8. 15.
MIRY. Ps. 40. 2; Ezek. 47. 11; Dan. 2. 41.
MISCHIEF. Job 15. 35; Ps. 7. 14; Isa. 59. 4, they conceive *m.*
Ps. 28. 3, *m.* is in their hearts.
94. 20, frameth *m.* by a law.
Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do *m.*
11. 27, he that seeketh *m.*
24. 2, lips talk of *m.*
Ezek. 7. 26, *m.* shall come upon *m.*
Acts 13. 10, O full of all subtilty and all *m.*
See Prov. 24. 8; Eccl. 10. 13; Mic. 7. 3.
MISERABLE. Job 16. 2; Mat. 21. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 19; Rev. 3. 17.
MISERY. Prov. 31. 7, drink, and remember his *m.* no more.
Eccl. 8. 6, the *m.* of man is great upon him.
Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her *m.*
Jas. 5. 1, howl for your *m.* that shall come.
See Judg. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 3. 16.
MIXED. Prov. 23. 30, they seek *m.* wine.
Isa. 1. 22, thy wine *m.* with water.
Heb. 4. 2, not being *m.* with faith.
See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3.
MOCK. Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as one that *m.*
Num. 22. 29; Judg. 16. 10, 13, 15, thou hast *m.* me.
1 Kings 18. 27, at noon Elijah *m.* them.
2 Chron. 36. 16, they *m.* the messengers of God.
Prov. 1. 26, I will *m.* when your fear cometh.
17. 5, whoso *m.* the poor.
30. 17, the eye that *m.* at his father.
Gal. 6. 7, God is not *m.*
See 2 Kings 2. 23; Mat. 2. 16; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 20.
MOCKER. Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Isa. 28. 22; Jude 18.
MODERATION. Phil. 4. 5.
MOISTURE. Ps. 32. 4; Lu. 8. 6.
MOLLIFIED. Isa. 1. 16.
MOMENT. Num. 16. 21, 45, consume them in a *m.*
Job 7. 18, try him every *m.*
21. 13, and in a *m.* they go down.
Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a *m.*
Isa. 26. 20, hide thyself as it were a *m.*
27. 3, I will water it every *m.*
54. 7, for a small *m.* have I forsaken thee.
1 Cor. 15. 51, 52, we shall all be changed in a *m.*
2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a *m.*
See Ex. 33. 5; Ezek. 26. 16; 32. 10; Lu. 4. 5.
MONEY. 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *m.*?
Eccl. 7. 12, *m.* is a defence.
10. 19, *m.* answereth all things.
Isa. 52. 3, redeemed without *m.*
55. 1, he that hath no *m.*
2, wherefore do ye spend *m.*
Mat. 17. 24; 22. 19, the tribute *m.*
25. 18, hid his lord's *m.*
Acts 8. 20, thy *m.* perish with thee.
1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of *m.*
See Gen. 23. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3; Acts 4. 37.
MORROW. Prov. 27. 1, boast not thyself of to-*m.*
Isa. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to-*m.* we die.
56. 12, to-*m.* shall be as this day.
Mat. 6. 34, take no thought for the *m.*
Jas. 4. 14, ye know not what shall be on the *m.*
See Josh. 5. 12; 2 Kings 7. 1; Prov. 3. 28.
MORSEL. Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17; Prov. 17. 1; Heb. 12. 16.
MORTAL. Job 4. 17, shall *m.* man be more just?
Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your *m.* body.
1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this *m.* must put on immortality.
See Deut. 19. 11; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.
MORTAR. Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 28.
MORTIFY. Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.
MOTE. Mat. 7. 3; Lu. 6. 41.
MOTH. Job 27. 18, he buildeth his house as a *m.*
Ps. 39. 11, consume away like a *m.*
Isa. 50. 9, the *m.* shall eat them up.
Hos. 5. 12, unto Ephraim as a *m.*
Mat. 6. 19, where *m.* and rust doth corrupt.
MOTHER. Judg. 5. 7; 2 Sam. 20. 19, a *m.* in Israel.
1 Kings 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his *m.*
2 Chron. 22. 3, his *m.* was his counsellor.
Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my *m.*
Ps. 113. 9, a joyful *m.* of children.
Isa. 66. 13, as one whom his *m.* comforteth.
Ezek. 16. 44, as is the *m.*, so is her daughter.
Mat. 12. 48; Mk. 3. 33, who is my *m.*?
John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the *m.* of Jesus.
See Gen. 3. 20; 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 5. 2.
MOULDY. Josh 9. 5, 12.
MOUNT. Ex. 18. 5, the *m.* of God.
Ps. 107. 26, they *m.* up to heaven.
Isa. 40. 31, *m.* with wings, as eagles.
See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Isa. 27. 13.
MOURN. Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave *m.*
Prov. 5. 11, and thou *m.* at the last.
Isa. 61. 2, to comfort all that *m.*
Jer. 31. 13, I will turn their *m.* into joy.
Mat. 5. 4, blessed are they that *m.*
24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth *m.*
Lu. 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, for ye shall *m.*
See Neh. 8. 9; Zech. 7. 5; Jas. 4. 9.
MOURNER. 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccl. 12. 5; Hos. 9. 4.
MOURNFULLY. Mal. 3. 14.
MOUTH. Job 9. 20, mine own *m.* shall condemn me.
40. 4, I will lay my hand on my *m.*
Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of the *m.* of babes.
39. 1, I will keep my *m.* with a bridle.
49. 3, my *m.* shall speak of wisdom.
55. 21, words of his *m.* smoother than butter.
81. 10, open thy *m.* wide.
Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the *m.* of the foolish.
13. 2, good by the fruit of his *m.*
3; 21. 23, he that keepeth his *m.*
Eccl. 6. 7, all the labour of a man is for his *m.*
Isa. 29. 13; Mat. 15. 8, this people draw near with *m.*
Ezek. 33. 31, with their *m.* they show much love.
Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his *m.*
Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, the *m.* speaketh.
13. 35, I will open my *m.* in parables.
Lu. 21. 15, I will give you a *m.* and wisdom.
Rom. 10. 10, with the *m.* confession is made.
Tit. 1. 11, whose *m.* must be stopped.
Jas. 3. 10, out of the same *m.* proceedeth.

See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
MOVE. Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2, I shall not be *m.*
Mat. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the city was *m.*
John 5. 3, waiting for the *m.* of the water.
Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and *m.*
20. 24, none of these things *m.* me.
See Prov. 23. 31; Isa. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
MUCH. Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered *m.*
Num. 16. 3, ye take too *m.* upon you.
Lu. 7. 47, for she loved *m.*
12. 48, to whom *m.* is given.
16. 10, faithful in *m.*
See Prov. 25. 16; Eccl. 5. 12; Jer. 2. 22.
MULTIPLY. Isa. 9. 3, thou hast *m.* the nation, and not increased the joy.
Jer. 3. 16, when ye be *m.* they shall say.
Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, peace be *m.*
Nah. 3. 16, thou hast *m.* thy merchants.
See Acts 6. 1; 7. 17; 9. 31; 12. 24.
MULTITUDE. Ex. 23. 2, a *m.* to do evil.
Job 32. 7, *m.* of years should teach wisdom.
Ps. 5. 7; 51. 1; 69. 13; 106. 7, in the *m.* of thy mercy.
33. 16, no king saved by the *m.* of an host.
94. 19, in the *m.* of my thoughts.
Prov. 10. 19, in *m.* of words there wanteth not sin.
11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in the *m.* of counsellors.
Eccl. 5. 3, through the *m.* of business.
Jas. 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 8, hide a *m.* of sins.
See Deut. 1. 10; Josh. 11. 4; Lu. 2. 13.
MURMURINGS. Ex. 16. 7; Num. 14. 27; Phil. 2. 14.
MUSE. Ps. 39. 3; 143. 5; Lu. 3. 15.
MUTTER. Isa. 8. 19; 59. 3.
MUTUAL. Rom. 1. 12.
MYSTERY. Mat. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 2. 7; 15. 51; Eph. 5. 32.

N

NAIL. Ezra 9. 8, give us a *n.* in his holy place.
Isa. 22. 23, fasten as a *n.* in sure place.
John 20. 25, put finger into print of *n.*
Col. 2. 14, *n.* it to his cross.
See Judg. 4. 21; Eccl. 12. 11; Dan. 4. 33.
NAKED. Ex. 32. 25, made *n.* to their shame.
Job 1. 21, *n.* came I out, and *n.* shall I return.
Mat. 25. 36, *n.*, and ye clothed me.
1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour we are *n.*
2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found *n.*
Heb. 4. 13, all things are *n.* to eyes of him.
See John 21. 7; Jas. 2. 15; Rev. 3. 17; 16. 15.
NAKEDNESS. Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 18.
NAME (*n.*). Gen. 32. 29; Judg. 13. 18, wherefore dost thou ask after my *n.*?
Ex. 3. 15, this is my *n.* for ever.
23. 21, my *n.* is in him.
Josh. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy great *n.*?
2 Chron. 14. 11, in thy *n.* we go.
Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee a *n.*
Job 18. 17, he shall have no *n.* in the street.
Ps. 20. 1, the *n.* of God defend thee.
5, in the *n.* of God set up banners.
22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy *n.*
48. 10, according to thy *n.* so is thy praise.
69. 36, they that love his *n.*
111. 9, holy and reverend is his *n.*
115. 1, unto thy *n.* give glory.
138. 2, thy word above all thy *n.*
Prov. 10. 7, the *n.* of the wicked shall rot.
18. 10, the *n.* of the Lord a strong tower.
22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1, good *n.* rather to be chosen.
Cant. 1. 3, thy *n.* is as ointment poured forth.
Isa. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my *n.*
55. 13, it shall be to the Lord for a *n.*
56. 5; 63. 12, an everlasting *n.*
57. 15, whose *n.* is Holy.
62. 2, called by a new *n.*
64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy *n.*
Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy *n.* is great.
14. 14; 23. 25; 27. 15, prophesy lies in my *n.*
44. 26, sworn by my great *n.*
Zech. 10. 12, walk up and down in his *n.*
14. 9, one Lord, and his *n.* one.
Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy *n.*?
4. 2, to you that fear my *n.*
Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, hallowed be thy *n.*
10. 22; 19. 29; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 12; John 15. 21; Acts 9. 16, for my *n.* sake.
12. 21, in his *n.* shall the Gentiles trust.
18. 5; Mk. 9. 37; Lu. 9. 48, receive in my *n.*
20, gathered together in my *n.*
24. 5; Mk. 13. 6; Lu. 21. 8, many shall come in my *n.*
Mk. 5. 9; Lu. 8. 30, what is thy *n.*?
9. 39, do a miracle in my *n.*
Lu. 10. 20, *n.* written in heaven.
John 5. 43, if another shall come in his own *n.*
14. 13; 15. 16; 16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my *n.*
Acts 3. 16, his *n.* through faith in his *n.*
4. 12, none other *n.* under heaven.
5. 28, that ye should not teach in this *n.*
41, worthy to suffer for his *n.*
Eph. 1. 21, far above every *n.*
Phil. 2. 9, 10, a *n.* above every *n.*
4. 3, whose *n.* are in the book of life.
Col. 3. 17, do all in the *n.* of the Lord Jesus.
Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent *n.*
Jas. 2. 7, that worthy *n.*
Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my *n.*
17, a *n.* written, which no man knoweth.
3. 1, thou hast a *n.* that thou livest.
4, a few *n.* in Sardis.
13. 1, the *n.* of blasphemy.
14. 1; 22. 4, Father's *n.* in their foreheads.
See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 28. 9; Isa. 45. 3; John 10. 3.
NAME (*v.*). Eccl. 6. 10, that which hath been is *n.* already.
Isa. 61. 6, ye shall be *n.* Priests of the Lord.
Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was *n.*
2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that *n.* the name of Christ.
See 1 Sam. 16. 3; Isa. 62. 2; Lu. 2. 21; 6. 13.
NARROW. Isa. 28. 20; 49. 19; Mat. 7. 14.
NATION. Gen. 10. 32, by these were the *n.* divided.
20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous *n.*?
Num. 14. 12; Deut. 9. 14, I will make thee a greater *n.*
2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chron. 17. 21, what *n.* like thy people?
Ps. 33. 12, blessed is the *n.* whose God is the Lord.
147. 20, he hath not dealt so with any *n.*
Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a *n.*
Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, *n.* shall not lift sword against *n.*
18. 2, a. *n.* scattered and peeled.
26. 2, that the righteous *n.* may enter in.
34. 1, come near, ye *n.*, to hear.
52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many *n.*
Jer. 10. 7, O King of *n.*
Zech. 2. 11, many *n.* shall be joined to the Lord.
8. 22, strong *n.* shall seek the Lord.
Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 10, *n.* against *n.*
Lu. 7. 5, he loveth our *n.*
21. 25, distress of *n.*
John 11. 50, that the whole *n.* perish not.
Acts 2. 5, devout men of every *n.*
10. 35, in every *n.* he that feareth.
Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse *n.*
Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every *n.*
See Deut. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.
NATIVITY. Gen. 11. 28; Jer. 46. 16; Ezek. 21. 30; 23. 15.
NATURAL. Deut. 34. 7, nor his *n.* force abated.
Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without *n.* affection.
1 Cor. 2. 14, the *n.* man receiveth not.
See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20; Jas. 1. 23.
NATURE. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even *n.* itself teach?

Eph. 2. 3, by *n.* children of wrath.
Heb. 2. 16, the *n.* of angels.
2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine *n.*
See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15; 4. 8.
NAUGHT. Prov. 20. 14, it is *n.*, saith the buyer.
Isa. 49. 4, spent strength for *n.*
52. 3, ye have sold yourselves for *n.*
Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for *n.*
Acts 5. 38, if of men, it will come to *n.*
See Deut. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 28.
NAUGHTINESS. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Prov. 11. 6; Jas. 1. 21.
NAUGHTY. Prov. 6. 12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2.
NAY. Mat. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17, 18, 19; Jas. 5. 12.
NEAR. Judg. 20. 34, knew not evil was *n.*
Ps. 22. 11, trouble is *n.*
148. 14, a people *n.* to him.
Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is *n.*
Isa. 50. 8, he is *n.* that justifieth.
55. 6, call upon the Lord while he is *n.*
Obad. 15; Zeph. 1. 14, the day of the Lord is *n.*
Mat. 24. 33, it is *n.*, even at the doors.
Mk. 13. 28, ye know that summer is *n.*
See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11.
NECESSARY. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 28; 28. 10; Tit. 3. 14.
NECESSITIES. 2 Cor. 6. 4, as the ministers of God, in *n.*
NECESSITY. Rom. 12. 13, distributing to the *n.* of saints.
1 Cor. 9. 16, *n.* is laid upon me.
2 Cor. 9. 7; Philem. 14, give, not grudgingly, or of *n.*
See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.
NECK. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind them about thy *n.*
Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone about his *n.*
Lu. 15. 20; Acts 20. 37, fell on his *n.*
Acts 15. 10, yoke on the *n.* of disciples.
See Neh. 9. 29; Isa. 3. 16; Lam. 5. 5; Rom. 16. 4.
NEED. 2 Chron. 20. 17, ye shall not *n.* to fight.
Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no *n.* of spoil.
Mat. 6. 8; Lu. 12. 30, what things ye have *n.* of.
9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, *n.* not a physician.
14. 16, they *n.* not depart.
21. 3; Mk. 11. 3; Lu. 19. 31, 34, the Lord hath *n.* of them.
Lu. 11. 8, as many as he *n.*
Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man had *n.*
1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no *n.* of thee.
Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suffer *n.*
19, God shall supply all your *n.*
2 Tim. 2. 15, that *n.* not to be ashamed.
Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time of *n.*
5. 1, ye have *n.* that one teach you.
1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother have *n.*
Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have *n.* of nothing.
21. 23; 22. 5, city had no *n.* of the sun.
See Deut. 15. 8; Lu. 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25.
NEEDFUL. Lu. 10. 42; Phil. 1. 24; Jas. 2. 16.
NEEDY. Deut. 15. 11, thou shalt open thine hand to thy *n.*
Job 24. 4, they turn the *n.* out of the way.
Ps. 9. 18, the *n.* shall not alway be forgotten.
40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am poor and *n.*
74. 21, let the poor and *n.* praise thy name.
Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the poor and *n.*
Isa. 41. 17, when the *n.* seek water.
See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Amos 8. 4, 6.
NEGLECT. Mat. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14; Heb. 2. 3.
NEGLIGENT. 2 Chron. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12.
NEIGHBOUR. Prov. 3. 28, say not to thy *n.*, go and come again.
14. 20, the poor is hated even of his *n.*
21. 10, his *n.* findeth no favour.
Eccl. 4. 4, envied of his *n.*
Jer. 22. 13, that useth his *n.* service without wages.
Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his *n.* drink.
Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to his *n.*
Lu. 10. 29, who is my *n.*?
14. 12, call not thy rich *n.*
See Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 19. 13; Mat. 5. 43; Rom. 13. 10.
NEST. Num. 24. 21, thou puttest thy *n.* in a rock.
Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle stirreth up her *n.*
Job 29. 18, I shall die in my *n.*
Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found a *n.*
Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, birds of the air have *n.*
See Prov. 27. 8; Isa. 16. 2; Jer. 49. 16; Obad. 4; Hab. 2. 9.
NET. Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own *n.*
Prov. 1. 17, in vain the *n.* is spread.
Eccl. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil *n.*
Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their *n.*
Mat. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven like a *n.*
Mk. 1. 18, they forsook their *n.*
Lu. 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the *n.*
See Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 16; John 21. 6.
NETHER. Deut. 24. 6; Job 41. 24.
NEVER. Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall *n.* go out.
Job 3. 16, as infants which *n.* saw light.
Ps. 10. 11, he will *n.* see it.
15. 5; 30. 6, shall *n.* be moved.
Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, *n.* satisfied.
Isa. 56. 11, which can *n.* have enough.
Mat. 7. 23, I *n.* knew you.
9. 33, it was *n.* so seen in Israel.
26. 33, yet will I *n.* be offended.
Mk. 2. 12, we *n.* saw it on this fashion.
3. 29, hath *n.* forgiveness.
14. 21, if he had *n.* been born.
John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall *n.* thirst.
7. 46, *n.* man spake like this man.
8. 51; 10. 28; 11. 26, shall *n.* see death.
1 Cor. 13. 8, charity *n.* faileth.
Heb. 13. 5, I will *n.* leave thee.
2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall *n.* fall.
See Judg. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44.
NEW. Num. 16. 30, if the Lord make a *n.* thing.
Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 9; 149. 1; Isa. 42. 10; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3, a *n.* song.
Eccl. 1. 9, no *n.* thing under the sun.
Isa. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, *n.* heavens and *n.* earth.
Lam. 3. 23, *n.* every morning.
Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, *n.* cloth to old garment.
13. 52, things *n.* and old.
Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what *n.* doctrine is this?
John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a *n.* commandment.
Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some *n.* thing.
2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a *n.* creature.
Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, *n.* man.
Heb. 10. 20, *n.* and living way.
Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a *n.* name.
21. 5, I make all things *n.*
See Isa. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts 2. 13.
NEWLY. Deut. 32. 17; Judg. 7. 19.
NEWNESS. Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6.
NEWS. Prov. 25. 25.
NIGH. Num. 24. 17, but not *n.*
Deut. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the word is *n.* unto thee.
Ps. 34. 18, *n.* to them of broken heart.
145. 18, *n.* to all that call upon him.
Eph. 2. 13, made *n.* by the blood of Christ.
See Joel 2. 1; Lu. 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8.
NIGHT. Ex. 12. 42, a *n.* to be much observed.
Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the *n.* be gone?
35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the *n.*
Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a *n.*
91. 5, the terror by *n.*
136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and stars to rule by *n.*
139. 11, the *n.* shall be light about me.
Isa. 21. 4, the *n.* of my pleasure.
11, watchman, what of the *n.*?
Lu. 6. 12, he continued all *n.* in prayer.
John 9. 4, the *n.* cometh, when no man can work.

John 11. 10, walk in the *n.*, he stumbleth.
Rom. 13. 12, the *n.* is far spent.
1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, cometh as a thief in the *n.*
Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no *n.* there.
See Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Mat. 27. 64; John 3. 2.
NOBLE. Neh. 3. 5, the *n.* put not their neck.
Job 29. 10, the *n.* held their peace.
Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a *n.* vine.
14. 3, their *n.* sent their little ones to the waters.
Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more *n.*
1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *n.*
See Num. 21. 18; Ps. 149. 8; Eccl. 10. 17.
NOISE. Ezra 3. 13, not discern *n.* of joy.
Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful *n.*
Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, *n.* of great waters.
2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great *n.*
See Josh. 6. 27; Mat. 9. 23; Mk. 2. 1; Acts 2. 6.
NOISOME. Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21; Rev. 16. 2.
NOTHING. Deut. 2. 7; Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked *n.*
2 Sam. 24. 24, neither offer of that which doth cost *n.*
2 Chron. 14. 11, it is *n.* with thee to help.
Neh. 8. 10, portions to them for whom *n.* is prepared.
Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and know *n.*
Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry *n.* away.
119. 165, *n.* shall offend them.
Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath *n.*
7, there is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n.*
Lam. 1. 12, is it *n.* to you?
Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 1. 37, *n.* shall be impossible.
21. 19; Mk. 11. 13, *n.* but leaves.
Lu. 6. 35, hoping for *n.* again.
7. 42, they had *n.* to pay.
John 15. 5, without me ye can do *n.*
1 Cor. 4. 4, I know *n.* by myself.
2 Cor. 6. 10, as having *n.*
13. 8, we can do *n.* against the truth.
1 Tim. 4. 4, *n.* to be refused.
6. 7, brought *n.* into this world, can carry *n.* out.
See Phil. 4. 6; Jas. 1. 4; 3 John 7.
NOURISH. Isa. 1. 2, I have *n.* and brought up children.
1 Tim. 4. 6, *n.* in words of faith.
Jas. 5. 5, have *n.* your hearts.
See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 21; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19.
NOW. Job 4. 5, *n.* it is come upon thee.
Ps. 119. 67, but *n.* have I kept thy word.
Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than *n.*
Lu. 14. 17, all things are *n.* ready.
John 13. 7, thou knowest not *n.*
16. 12, ye cannot bear them *n.*
1 Cor. 13. 12, *n.* I know in part.
Gal. 2. 20, the life I *n.* live.
1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that *n.* is.
1 Pet. 1. 8, though *n.* ye see him not.
1 John 3. 2, *n.* are we sons of God.
See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8.
NUMBER (*n.*). Job 5. 9; 9. 10, marvellous things without *n.*
25. 3, is there any *n.* of his armies?
Ps. 139. 18, more in *n.* than the sand.
147. 4, he telleth the *n.* of the stars.
Acts 11. 21, a great *n.* believed.
16. 5, the churches increased in *n.* daily.
Rev. 13. 17, 18, the *n.* of his name.
See Deut. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27.
NUMBER (*v.*). Gen. 41. 49, gathered corn till he left *n.*
2 Sam. 24. 2; 1 Chron. 21. 2, *n.* the people.
Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to *n.* our days.
Eccl. 1. 15, that which is wanting cannot be *n.*
Isa. 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28, he was *n.* with transgressors.
Mat. 10. 30; Lu. 12. 7, hairs are all *n.*
Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could *n.*
See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. 40. 5; Acts 1. 17.
NURSE. Gen. 35. 8, Deborah Rebekah's *n.* died.
2 Sam. 4. 4, and his *n.* took him up and fled.
1 Thess. 2. 7, even as a *n.* cherisheth her children.
See Ex. 2. 7, 9; Isa. 60. 4.
NURSING. Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy *n.* fathers, and their queens thy *n.* mothers.
NURTURE. Eph. 6. 4.

O

OBEDIENCE. Rom. 5. 19, by the *o.* of one.
16. 26, the *o.* of faith.
Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he *o.*
See Rom. 16. 19; 2 Cor. 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
OBEDIENT. Ex. 24. 7, all will we do, and be *o.*
Prov. 25. 12, wise reprover upon an *o.* ear.
Isa. 1. 19, if *o.* ye shall eat.
2 Cor. 2. 9, *o.* in all things.
Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be *o.* to your masters.
Phil. 2. 8, *o.* unto death.
1 Pet. 1. 14, as *o.* children.
See Num. 27. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 45; Tit. 2. 5.
OBEISANCE. Gen. 37. 7; 43. 28; 2 Sam. 15. 5.
OBEY. Deut. 11. 27, a blessing if ye *o.*
Josh. 24. 24, his voice will we *o.*
1 Sam. 15. 22, to *o.* is better than sacrifice.
Jer. 7. 23, *o* my voice, and I will be your God.
Acts 5. 29, we ought to *o.* God rather than men.
Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to whom ye *o.*
Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, *o.* your parents in the Lord.
2 Thess. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17, that *o.* not the gospel.
Heb. 13. 17, *o.* them that have rule over you.
1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in *o.* the truth.
See Ex. 5. 2; 23. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Mat. 8. 27.
OBJECT. Acts 24. 19.
OBSCURE. Prov. 20. 20.
OBSCURITY. Isa. 29. 18; 58. 10; 59. 9.
OBSERVATION. Lu. 17. 20.
OBSERVE. Gen. 37. 11, his father *o.* the saying.
Ps. 107. 43, whoso is wise, and will *o.* these things.
Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes *o.* my ways.
Eccl. 11. 4, he that *o.* the wind.
Jon. 2. 8, that *o.* lying vanities.
Mat. 28. 20, teaching them to *o.* all things.
Mk. 6. 20, Herod feared John, and *o.* him.
10. 20, all these have I *o.*
See Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.
OBSERVER. Deut. 18. 10.
OBSTINATE. Deut. 2. 30; Isa. 48. 4.
OBTAIN. Prov. 8. 35, shall *o.* favour of the Lord.
Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall *o.* joy and gladness.
Lu. 20. 35, worthy to *o.* that world.
Acts 26. 22, having *o.* help of God.
1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may *o.*
1 Thess. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to *o.* salvation.
1 Tim. 1. 13, I *o.* mercy.
Heb. 4. 16, *o.* mercy, and find grace to help.
9. 12, having *o.* eternal redemption.
1 Pet. 2. 10, which had not *o.* mercy, but now have *o.*
2 Pet. 1. 1, *o.* like precious faith.
See Dan. 11. 21; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 1. 17; 22. 28.
OCCASION. 2 Sam. 12. 14, great *o.* to enemies to blaspheme.
Dan. 6. 4, sought to find *o.*
Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking *o.* by the commandment.
14. 13, an *o.* to fall in his brother's way.
1 Tim. 5. 14, give none *o.* to the adversary.
See Gen. 43. 18; Ezra 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3.
OCCUPATION. Gen. 46. 33; Jon. 1. 8; Acts 18. 3; 19. 25.
OCCUPY. Ezek. 27. 9; Lu. 19. 13.
ODOUR. John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8.
OFFENCE. Eccl. 10. 4, yielding pacifieth great *o.*
Isa. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of *o.*
Mat. 16. 23, thou art an *o.* to me.
18. 7; Lu. 17. 1, woe to the world because of *o.*!
Acts 24. 16, conscience void of *o.*
Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with *o.*
1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none *o.*
Phil. 1. 10, without *o.* till the day of Christ.
See 1 Sam. 25. 31; Rom. 5. 15; 16. 17; Gal. 5. 11.
OFFEND. Job 34. 31, I will not *o.* any more.

Ps. 119. 165, nothing shall *o.* them.
Prov. 18. 19, brother *o.* is harder to be won.
Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, if thine eye *o.* thee.
13. 41, gather all things that *o.*
57; Mk. 6. 3, they were *o.* in him.
26. 33, though all shall be *o.*, yet will I never be.
Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother is *o.*
Jas. 2. 10, yet *o.* in one point.
See Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 29.

OFFENDER. 1 Kings 1. 21; Isa. 29. 21; Acts 25. 11.

OFFER. Judg. 5. 2, people willingly *o.* themselves.
Ps. 50. 23, whoso *o.* praise.
Mat. 5. 24, then come and *o.* thy gift.
Lu. 6. 29, one cheek, *o.* also the other.
1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7; 10. 19, things *o.* to idols.
Phil. 2. 17, *o.* in the service of your faith.
2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be *o.*
Heb. 9. 28, Christ once *o.* to bear the sins of many.
See 2 Chron. 17. 16; Ezra 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8.

OFFICE. 1 Sam. 2. 36, put me into one of the priests' *o.*
Rom. 11. 13, I magnify mine *o.*
1 Tim. 3. 1, the *o.* of a bishop.
Heb. 7. 5, the *o.* of the priesthood.
See Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 109. 8; Rom. 12. 4.

OFFSCOURING. Lam. 3. 45; 1 Cor. 4. 13.

OFFSPRING. Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 28; Rev. 22. 16.

OFTEN. Prov. 29. 1, being *o.* reproved.
Mal. 3. 16, spake *o.* one to another.
Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34, how *o.* would I have gathered.
1 Cor. 11. 26, as *o.* as ye eat.
1 Tim. 5. 23, thine *o.* infirmities.
See 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11.

OIL. Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with *o.* of gladness.
92. 10, be anointed with fresh *o.*
104. 15, *o.* to make his face to shine.
Isa. 61. 3, *o.* of joy for mourning.
Mat. 25. 3, took no *o.* with them.
Lu. 10. 34, pouring in *o.* and wine.
See Ex. 27. 20; Mic. 6. 7; Lu. 7. 46.

OLD. Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not *o.*
Josh. 5. 11, did eat of the *o.* corn.
Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am *o.*
71. 18, when I am *o.* forsake me not.
Prov. 22. 6, when he is *o.* he will not.
Isa. 58. 12, build the *o.* waste places.
Jer. 6. 16, ask for the *o.* paths.
Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the *o.* is better.
2 Cor. 5. 17, *o.* things are passed away.
2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the *o.* world.
1 John 2. 7, the *o.* commandment is the word.
Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that *o.* serpent.
See Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Mat. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 6.

OMITTED. Mat. 23. 23.

ONCE. Gen. 18. 32, yet but this *o.*
Num. 13. 30, let us go up at *o.*
Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh *o.*, yea twice.
Isa. 66. 8, shall a nation be born at *o.*?
Heb. 6. 4, *o.* enlightened.
9. 27, *o.* to die.
See Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ONE. Job 9. 3, *o.* of a thousand.
Eccl. 7. 27; Isa. 27. 12, *o.* by *o.*
Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, *o.* thing thou lackest.
Lu. 10. 42, *o.* thing is needful.
John 9. 25, *o.* thing I know.
17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be *o.*
Gal. 3. 28, all *o.* in Christ.
Eph. 4. 5, *o.* Lord, *o.* faith, *o.* baptism.
See Deut. 6. 4; Mk. 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5.

ONYX. Ex. 28. 20; 39. 13, and an *o.*

OPEN. Num. 16. 30, if the earth *o.* her mouth.
Ps. 49. 4, I will *o.* my dark saying.
51. 15, *o.* thou my lips.
81. 10, *o.* thy mouth wide.
104. 28; 145. 16, thou *o.* thine hand.
119. 18, *o.* thou mine eyes.
Prov. 31. 8, *o.* thy mouth for the dumb.
Isa. 22. 22, he shall *o.*, and none shall shut.
42. 7, to *o.* the blind eyes.
60. 11, thy gates shall be *o.* continually.
Ezek. 16. 63, never *o.* thy mouth.
Mal. 3. 10, *o.* windows of heaven.
Mat. 25. 11; Lu. 13. 25, Lord *o.* to us.
27. 52, graves were *o.*
Mk. 7. 34, that is, be *o.*
Lu. 24. 32, while he *o.* to us the scriptures.
45, then *o.* he their understanding.
Acts 26. 18, to *o.* their eyes, and turn them.
1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effectual is *o.*
Col. 4. 3, *o.* to us a door of utterance.
See Acts 16. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. 4. 13; Rev. 5. 2.

OPERATION. Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6; Col. 2. 12.

OPINION. 1 Kings 18. 21; Job 32. 6.

OPPORTUNITY. Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10; Heb. 11. 15.

OPPOSE. Job 30. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 25.

OPPOSITIONS. 1 Tim. 6. 20.

OPPRESS. Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9, *o.* a stranger.
Lev. 25. 14, 17, ye shall not *o.* one another.
1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I *o.*?
Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more *o.*
Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that *o.* the poor.
28. 3, a poor man that *o.* the poor.
Jer. 7. 6, if ye *o.* not the stranger.
Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to *o.*
Zech. 7. 10, *o.* not the widow.
See Mal. 3. 5; Acts 7. 24; 10. 38; Jas. 2. 6.

OPPRESSION. Deut. 26. 7, the Lord looked on our *o.*
Ps. 62. 10, trust not in *o.*
119. 134, deliver me from the *o.* of man.
Eccl. 4. 1, I considered the *o.*
7. 7, *o.* maketh a wise man mad.
Isa. 30. 12, ye trust in *o.*
See Isa. 33. 15; Zech. 9. 8; 10. 4.

ORATOR. Isa. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1.

ORDAIN. 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will *o.* a place for my people.
Ps. 8. 2, hast thou *o.* strength.
81. 5, this he *o.* in Joseph.
132. 17, I have *o.* a lamp for mine anointed.
Isa. 26. 12, thou wilt *o.* peace for us.
30. 33, Tophet is *o.* of old.
Jer. 1. 5, I *o.* thee a prophet.
Mk. 3. 14, Jesus *o.* twelve.
John 15. 16, have *o.* you, that ye should bring forth.
Acts 1. 22, one be *o.* to be a witness.
10. 42, *o.* of God to be the Judge.
13. 48, *o.* to eternal life.
14. 23; Tit. 1. 5, *o.* elders.
16. 4, decrees that were *o.*
17. 31, by that man whom he hath *o.*
Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are *o.* of God.
Gal. 3. 19, the law was *o.* by angels.
Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before *o.*
Jude 4, of old *o.* to this condemnation.
See 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 1.

ORDER. Judg. 13. 12, how shall we *o.* the child?
2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine house in *o.*
Job 10. 22, land without any *o.*
23. 4, I would *o.* my cause.
37. 19, we cannot *o.* our speech.
Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in *o.*
50. 21, I will set them in *o.*
23, to him that *o.* his conversation aright.
110. 4; Heb. 5. 6; 6. 20; 7. 11, the *o.* of Melchisedec.
1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in *o.*
Tit. 1. 5, that thou shouldest set in *o.*
See Ps. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23.

ORDINANCE. Isa. 58. 2; Rom. 13. 2, the *o.* of their God.
Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have kept *o.*?
Eph. 2. 15, commandments contained in *o.*
Col. 2. 14, handwriting of *o.*
Heb. 9. 10, in carnal *o.*

See Jer. 31. 36; Luke 1. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
ORPHANS. Lam. 5. 3.
OSTRICH. Job 39. 13, or wings and feathers unto the *o.*
Lam. 4. 3, like the *o.* in the wilderness.
OUGHT. 1 Chron. 12. 32, to know what Israel *o.* to do.
Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42, these *o.* ye to have done.
Lu. 24. 26, *o.* not Christ to have suffered?
John 4. 20, the place where men *o.* to worship.
Acts 5. 29, we *o.* to obey God.
Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we *o.*
Heb. 5. 12, when ye *o.* to be teachers.
Jas. 3. 10, these things *o.* not so to be.
Pet. 3. 11, what manner of persons *o.* ye to be?
See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.
OURS. Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 14.
OUT. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will find you *o.*
Ps. 82. 5, are *o.* of course.
Prov. 4. 23, *o.* of it are the issues of life.
Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19, *o.* of abundance of heart the mouth speaketh.
2 Tim. 3. 11, *o.* of them all the Lord delivered me.
4. 2, instant in season, *o.* of season.
See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5.
OUTCAST. Ps. 147. 2; Isa. 11. 12; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17.
OUTGOINGS. Josh. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.
OUTRAGEOUS. Prov. 27. 4.
OUTRUN. John 20. 4.
OUTSIDE. Judg. 7. 11; Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.
OUTSTRETCHED. Deut. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5.
OUTWARD. 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on *o.* appearance.
Mat. 23. 27, appear beautiful *o.*
Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one *o.*
2 Cor. 4. 16, though our *o.* man perish.
See Mat. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
OVERCHARGE. Lu. 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5.
OVERCOME. Gen. 49. 19, he shall *o.* at last.
Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath *o.*
John 16. 33, I have *o.* the world.
Rom. 12. 21, be not *o.* of evil, but *o.* evil.
1 John 5. 4, 5, victory that *o.* the world.
Rev. 2. 7, 17, 26; 3. 12, 21, to him that *o.*
See Cant. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. 12. 11.
OVERMUCH. Eccl. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 2. 7.
OVERPAST. Ps. 57. 1; Isa. 26. 20.
OVERPLUS. Lev. 25. 27.
OVERSEER. Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 28.
OVERSHADOW. Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 1. 35; Acts 5. 15.
OVERSIGHT. Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
OVERSPREAD. Gen. 9. 19; Dan. 9. 27.
OVERTAKE. Amos. 9. 13, plowman shall *o.* the reaper.
Gal. 6. 1, if a man be *o.* in a fault.
1 Thess. 5. 4, day should *o.* you as a thief.
See Deut. 19. 6; Isa. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16.
OVERTHROW. Ex. 23. 24, utterly *o.* them.
Job 19. 6, God hath *o.* me.
Ps. 140. 4, purposed to *o.* my goings.
Prov. 13. 6, wickedness *o.* the sinner.
Jon. 3. 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be *o.*
Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, ye cannot *o.* it.
See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 18.
OVERTURN. Job 9. 5; 12. 15; 28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.
OVERWHELM. Job 6. 27, ye *o.* the fatherless.
Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is *o.*
77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4, my spirit was *o.*
See Ps. 55. 5; 78. 53; 124. 4.
OVERWISE. Eccl. 7. 16.
OWE. Lu. 16. 5, 7, how much *o.* thou?
Rom. 13. 8, *o.* no man any thing.
See Mat. 18. 24, 28; Lu. 7. 41; Philem. 18.
OWN. Num. 32. 42, called if after his *o.* name.
1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine *o.* have we given thee.
Ps. 12. 4, our lips are our *o.*
Ps. 67. 6, even our *o.* God shall bless us.
Mat. 20. 15, do what I will with mine *o.*
John 1. 11, to his *o.*, and his *o.* received him not.
13. 1, having loved his *o.*
1 Cor. 6. 19, ye are not your *o.*
See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5.
OWNER. Ex. 21. 28; 22. 11; Eccl. 5. 13; Isa. 1. 3.

P

PACIFY. Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccl. 10. 4; Ezek. 16. 63.
PAIN. Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore *p.*
116. 3, the *p.* of hell gat hold upon me.
Acts 2. 24, having loosed the *p.* of death.
Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in *p.*
Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be any more *p.*
See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
PAINTED. 2 Kings 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 40.
PALACE. Ps. 48. 13, consider her *p.*
122. 7, prosperity within thy *p.*
144. 12, the similitude of a *p.*
Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our *p.*
Lu. 11. 21, a strong man keepeth his *p.*
Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the *p.*
See 1 Chron. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 1; 2. 8; Isa. 25. 2.
PALE. Isa. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. 6. 8.
PALM. Isa. 49. 16; Mat. 26. 67; Mk. 14. 65; Rev. 7.
PANT. Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Amos 2. 7.
PARCHMENTS. 2 Tim. 4. 13, but especially the *p.*
PARDON. Ex. 23. 21, he will not *p.*
2 Kings 5. 18, the Lord *p.* thy servant.
2 Chron. 30. 18, the good Lord *p.* every one.
Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to *p.*
Isa. 55. 7, he will abundantly *p.*
See Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18.
PARENTS. Mat. 10. 21; Mk. 13. 12, children rise up against *p.*
Lu. 18. 29, no man that hath left *p.*
21. 16, ye shall be betrayed by *p.*
John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his *p.*?
Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobedient to *p.*
2 Cor. 12. 14, not to lay up for *p.*, but *p.* for children.
Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your *p.*
See Lu. 2. 27; 8. 56; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 23.
PART (*n.*). Josh 22. 25, 27, ye have no *p.* in the Lord.
Ps. 5. 9, their inward *p.* is very wickedness.
51. 6, in hidden *p.* make me to know.
118. 7, the Lord taketh my *p.*
139. 9, dwell in the uttermost *p.*
Mk. 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our *p.*
Lu. 10. 42, that good *p.*
John 13. 8, thou hast no *p.* with me.
Acts 8. 21, neither *p.* nor lot.
2 Cor. 6. 15, what *p.* hath he that believeth?
See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; 22. 19.
PART (*v.*). Ruth 1. 17, if ought but death *p.* thee and me.
2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none to *p.* them.
Ps. 22. 18, they *p.* my garments.
Lu. 24. 51, while he blessed them he was *p.*
Acts 2. 45, *p.* them to all men.
See Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24; Lu. 23. 34; John 19. 24.
PARTAKE. Ps. 50. 18, hast been *p.* with adulterers.
Rom. 15. 27, *p.* of their spiritual things.
1 Cor. 9. 10, *p.* of his hope.
13; 10. 18, *p.* with the altar.
10. 17, *p.* of that one bread.
21, *p.* of the Lord's table.
1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be *p.* of other men's sins.
Heb. 3. 1, *p.* of the heavenly calling.
1 Pet. 4. 13, *p.* of Christ's sufferings.
5. 1, a *p.* of the glory.
2 Pet. 1. 4, *p.* of the divine nature.
See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.
PARTIAL. Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; Jas. 2. 4; 3. 17.

PARTICULAR. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33.
PARTITION. 1 Kings 6. 21; Eph. 2. 14.
PARTNER. Prov. 29. 24; Lu. 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23.
PASS. Ex. 12. 13, when I see the blood I will *p.* over.
Isa. 43. 2, when thou *p.* through waters.
Mat. 26. 39; Mk. 14. 36, let this cup *p.*
Lu. 16. 26, neither can they *p.* to us.
1 Cor. 7. 21; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of this world *p.*
Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which *p.* knowledge.
Phil. 4. 7, which *p.* all understanding.
See Jer. 2. 6; Lu. 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1.
PASSION. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; Jas. 5. 17.
PAST. Job 29. 2, as in months *p.*
Eccl. 3. 15, God requireth that which is *p.*
Cant. 2. 11, the winter is *p.*
Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is *p.*
Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are *p.*
11. 33, ways *p.* finding out.
2 Cor. 5. 17, old things *p.* away.
Eph. 4. 19, being *p.* feeling.
See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 10.
PASTOR. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; 23. 1; Eph. 4. 11.
PASTURE. Ps. 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.
PATE. Ps. 7. 16.
PATH. Job 28. 7, there is a *p.* which no fowl knoweth.
Ps. 16. 11, show me the *p.* of life.
27. 11, lead me in a plain *p.*
65. 11, thy *p.* drop fatness.
77. 19, thy *p.* is in the great waters.
119. 105, a light to my *p.*
Prov. 4. 18, the *p.* of the just.
Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his *p.*
42. 16, in *p.* they have not known.
58. 12, restorer of *p.* to dwell in.
Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old *p.*
Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, make his *p.* straight.
See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17; Lam. 3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.
PATIENCE. Mat. 18. 26, 29, have *p.* with me.
Lu. 8. 15, bring forth fruit with *p.*
21. 19, in your *p.* possess ye your souls.
Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh *p.*
8. 25, with *p.* wait for it.
15. 4, through *p.* and comfort.
5, the God of *p.*
2 Cor. 6. 4, as ministers of God in much *p.*
Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all *p.*
1 Thess. 1. 3, your *p.* of hope.
2 Thess. 1. 4, glory in you for your *p.*
1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *p.*
Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, *p.*
Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of *p.*
12. 1, run with *p.*
Jas. 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh *p.*
4, let *p.* have her perfect work.
5. 7, the husbandman hath long *p.*
10, for an example of *p.*
11, ye have heard of the *p.* of Job.
2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance *p.*
Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy *p.*
3. 10, thou hast kept word of *p.*
13. 10; 14. 12, here is the *p.* of saints.
See Eccl. 7. 8; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
PATIENTLY. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb. 6. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
PATTERN. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7; Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.
PAVILION. 2 Sam. 22. 12, and he made darkness *p.*
See Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20; Jer. 43. 10.
PAY. Ex. 22. 7, let him *p.* double.
Num. 20. 19, water, I will *p.* for it.
2 Kings 4. 7, sell the oil, and *p.* thy debt.
Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will *p.* my vows.
Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing to *p.*
Eccl. 5. 4, defer not to *p.* it.
Mat. 18. 26, I will *p.* thee all.
18. 28, *p.* that thou owest.
23. 23, ye *p.* tithe of mint.
See Ex. 21. 19; Mat. 17. 24; Rom. 13. 6; Heb. 7. 9.
PEACE. Gen. 41. 16, an answer of *p.*
Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee *p.*
25. 12, my covenant of *p.*
Deut. 20. 10, proclaim *p.* to it.
23. 6, thou shalt not seek their *p.*
1 Sam. 25. 6; Lu. 10. 5, *p.* be to this house.
2 Kings 9. 19, what hast thou to do with *p.*?
31, had Zimri *p.*, who slew his master?
Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at *p.* with thee.
22. 21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at *p.*
Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in *p.*
29. 11, the Lord will bless his people with *p.*
34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek *p.*, and pursue it.
37. 37, the end of that man is *p.*
85. 8, will speak *p.* to his people.
122. 6, pray for *p.* of Jerusalem.
Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *p.*
Isa. 26. 3, keep him in perfect *p.*
32. 17, work of righteousness shall be *p.*
45. 7, I make *p.*, and create evil.
48. 18, thy *p.* as a river.
22; 57. 21, no *p.* to the wicked.
52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that publisheth *p.*
59. 8; Rom. 3. 17, the way of *p.* they know not.
Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying *p.*, *p.*, when there is no *p.*
8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for *p.*
34. 5, thou shalt die in *p.*
Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek *p.*
Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, *p.* be multiplied.
Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give *p.*
Mat. 10. 13, let your *p.* come upon it.
34; Lu. 12. 51, to send *p.* on earth.
Mk. 9. 50, have *p.* one with another.
Lu. 1. 79, to guide our feet into way of *p.*
2. 14, on earth *p.*
19. 42, things which belong to thy *p.*
John 14. 27, *p.* I leave, my *p.* I give you.
16. 33, that in me ye might have *p.*
Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2, *p.* from God our Father.
5. 1, we have *p.* with God.
10. 15; Eph. 6. 15, the gospel of *p.*
14. 19, follow after the things which make for *p.*
15. 33; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 4. 9; 1 Thess. 5. 23; Heb. 13. 20, the God of *p.*
1 Cor. 14. 33, author of *p.*
2 Cor. 13. 11, live in *p.*
Eph. 2. 14, he is our *p.*
17, *p.* to you which were afar off.
4. 3, in the bond of *p.*
Phil. 4. 7, *p.* of God which passeth all understanding.
Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; Philem. 3; 2 John 3, grace and *p.* from God.
3. 15, let the *p.* of God rule in your hearts.
1 Thess. 5. 13, be at *p.* among yourselves.
2 Thess. 3. 16, Lord of *p.* give you *p.* always.
2 Tim. 2. 22; Heb. 12. 14, follow *p.* with all men.
Heb. 7. 2, king of *p.*
Jas. 2. 16, depart in *p.*
3. 18, fruit of righteousness is sown in *p.*
2 Pet. 3. 14, found of him in *p.*
See Mat. 5. 9; Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19; Gal. 6. 16.
PEACEABLE. Isa. 32. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 12. 11; Jas. 3. 17.
PEACEABLY. Gen. 37. 4; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Jer. 9. 8; Rom. 12. 18.
PEACOCKS. 2 Chron. 9. 21, the ships of Tarshish bringing *p.*
Job 39. 13, gavest thou the goodly wings unto the *p.*
PEELED. Isa. 18. 2; Ezek. 29. 18.
PEEP. Isa. 8. 19; 10. 14.
PELICAN. Lev. 11. 18, and the swan, and the *p.*
Deut. 14. 17, the *p.*, and the gier eagle.
Ps. 102. 6, I am like a *p.* of the wilderness.
PEN. Judg. 5. 14, they that handle the *p.*
Job 19. 24, graven with an iron *p.*

Ps. 45. 1, my tongue is the *p.* of a ready writer.
Isa. 8. 1, write in it with a man's *p.*
Jer. 8. 8, the *p.* of the scribes is in vain.
17. 1, is written with a *p.* of iron.
3 John 13, I will not with ink and *p.* write.
PENCE. Mat. 18. 28; Mk. 14. 5; Lu. 7. 41; 10. 35.
PENNY. Mat. 20. 13, didst not thou agree with me for a *p.*?
22. 19, they brought him a *p.*
Mk. 12. 15, bring me a *p.*
Rev. 6. 6, a measure of wheat for a *p.*
PENURY. Prov. 14. 23; Lu. 21. 4.
PEOPLE. Ex. 6. 7; Deut. 4. 20; 2 Sam. 7. 24; Jer. 13. 11, I will take you to me for a *p.*
Lev. 20. 24, 26, separated from other *p.*
Deut. 4. 33, did ever *p.* hear voice of God and live?
33. 29, O *p.* saved by the Lord.
2 Sam. 22. 44; Ps. 18. 43, a *p.* I knew not.
Ps. 81. 11, my *p.* would not hearken.
144. 15, happy is that *p.*
Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a *p.* not strong.
Isa. 1. 4, a *p.* laden with iniquity.
27. 11, a *p.* of no understanding.
43. 4, I will give *p.* for thy life.
8, blind *p.* that have eyes.
Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a *p.* cometh from the north.
Jon. 1. 8, of what *p.* art thou?
Lu. 1. 17, a *p.* prepared for the Lord.
Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a peculiar *p.*
See Mat. 1. 21; Rom. 11. 2; Heb. 11. 25.
PERCEIVE. Deut. 29. 4, a heart to *p.*
Josh. 22. 31, we *p.* the Lord is among us.
Job 9. 11, I *p.* him not.
23. 8, I cannot *p.* him.
Isa. 6. 9, see indeed, but *p.* not.
33. 19, deeper speech than thou canst *p.*
64. 4, nor *p.* by the ear what God hath.
Mat. 22. 18, Jesus *p.* their wickedness.
Mk. 8. 17, *p.* ye not yet?
Lu. 8. 46, I *p.* that virtue is gone out.
John 4. 19, I *p.* thou art a prophet.
Acts 10. 34, I *p.* God is no respecter of persons.
1 John 3. 16, hereby *p.* we the love of God.
See 1 Sam. 3. 8; Neh. 6. 12; Job 33. 14; Mk. 12. 28.
PERFECT. Gen. 6. 9, Noah was *p.*
17. 1, walk before me, and be thou *p.*
Deut. 18. 13, thou shalt be *p.* with the Lord.
32. 4, his work is *p.*
2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way is *p.*
Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is *p.*
37. 37, mark the *p.* man.
Prov. 4. 18, more and more to *p.* day.
Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast *p.* in thy ways.
Mat. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye *p.*
19. 21, if thou wilt be *p.*
John 17. 23, be made *p.* in one.
Rom. 12. 2, that *p.* will of God.
1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them that are *p.*
2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made *p.* in weakness.
Eph. 4. 13, unto a *p.* man.
Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were already *p.*
15, let us, as many as be *p.*
Col. 1. 28, present every man *p.*
4. 12, may stand *p.* and complete.
2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God may be *p.*
Heb. 2. 10, make *p.* through suffering.
11. 40, without us should not be made *p.*
12. 23, spirits of just men made *p.*
13. 21, make you *p.* in every good work.
Jas. 1. 4, patience have her *p.* work.
17, every good and *p.* gift.
25, *p.* law of liberty.
3. 2, the same is a *p.* man.
1 John 4. 18, *p.* love casteth out fear.
See 2 Chron. 8. 16; Lu. 6. 40; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 4. 12.
PERFECTION. Job 11. 7; Ps. 119. 96; 2 Cor. 13. 9; Heb. 6. 1.
PERFECTLY. Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 1. 10.
PERFECTNESS. Col. 3. 14.
PERFORM. Ex. 18. 18, not able to *p.* it thyself alone.
Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it shall be *p.*
Job 5. 12, cannot *p.* their enterprise.
Ps. 65. 1, unto thee shall the vow be *p.*
119. 106, I have sworn, and I will *p.* it.
Isa. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will *p.* this.
44. 28, shall *p.* all my pleasure.
Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will *p.* my good word.
Rom. 4. 21, able also to *p.*
7. 18, how to *p.* that which is good I find not.
Phil. 1. 6, *p.* it until day of Christ.
See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35. 14; Mat. 5. 33.
PERFORMANCE. Lu. 1. 45; 2 Cor. 8. 11.
PERIL. Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 26.
PERILOUS. 2 Tim. 3. 1.
PERISH. Num. 17. 12, we die, we *p.*, we all *p.*
Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to *p.*
Job 4. 7, who ever *p.*, being innocent?
29. 13, blessing of him that was ready to *p.*
34. 15, all flesh shall *p.* together.
Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall *p.*
37. 20, the wicked shall *p.*
49. 12, like the beasts that *p.*
80. 16, they *p.* at rebuke of thy countenance.
102. 26, they shall *p.*, but thou shalt endure.
Prov. 11. 10; 28. 28, when the wicked *p.*
29. 18, no vision, the people *p.*
31. 6, strong drink to him that is ready to *p.*
Isa. 27. 13, they shall come that were ready to *p.*
Jer. 7. 28, truth is *p.*
Jon. 1. 6; 3. 9, God will think on us, that we *p.* not.
14, let us not *p.* for this man's life.
Mat. 8. 25; Lu. 8. 24, save us, we *p.*
18. 14, that one of these little ones should *p.*
26. 52, shall *p.* with the sword.
Mk. 4. 38, carest thou not that we *p.*?
Lu. 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise *p.*
15. 17, I *p.* with hunger.
21. 18, there shall not an hair of your head *p.*
John 6. 27, labour not for the meat which *p.*
Acts 8. 20, thy money *p.* with thee.
Col. 2. 22, which are to *p.* with the using.
2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any should *p.*
See Ps. 2. 12; Jer. 6. 21; John 10. 28; Rom. 2. 12.
PERMISSION. 1 Cor. 7. 6.
PERMIT. 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7; Heb. 6. 3.
PERNICIOUS. 2 Pet. 2. 2.
PERPETUAL. Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a *p.* covenant.
Lev. 25. 34, their *p.* possession.
Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a *p.* end.
74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, the *p.* desolations.
Jer. 8. 5, a *p.* backsliding.
15. 18, why is my pain *p.*?
Hab. 3. 6, the *p.* hills.
See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5; 51. 39; Ezek. 46. 14.
PERPETUALLY. 1 Kings 9. 3; 2 Chron. 7. 16; Amos 1. 11.
PERPLEXED. Lu. 9. 7; 24. 4; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
PERPLEXITY. Isa. 22. 5; Mic. 7. 4; Lu. 21. 25.
PERSECUTE. Job 19. 22, why do ye *p.* me?
Ps. 7. 1, save me from them that *p.* me.
10. 2, the wicked doth *p.* the poor.
71. 11, *p.* and take him, there is none to deliver.
143. 3, the enemy hath *p.* my soul.
Mat. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men *p.* you.
44, pray for them that *p.* you.
John 15. 20, if they have *p.* me.
Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why *p.* thou me?
22. 4, I *p.* this way unto death.
26. 11, I *p.* them even to strange cities.
1 Cor. 4. 12, being *p.*, we suffer it.
15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, I *p.* the church of God.
2 Cor. 4. 9, *p.* but not forsaken.
Phil. 3. 6, concerning zeal, *p.* the church.
See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Rom. 12. 14; Gal. 1. 23; 4. 29.
PERSECUTION. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 4. 17, when *p.* ariseth.
2 Cor. 12. 10, take pleasure in *p.*

2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer *p.*
See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
PERSEVERANCE. Eph. 6. 18.
PERSON. Deut. 10. 17; 2 Sam. 14. 14, God, which regardeth not *p.*
2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own *p.*
Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5, 6, vile *p.*
26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with vain *p.*
105. 37, not one feeble *p.*
Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, regardest not *p.* of men.
2 Cor. 2. 10, forgave I it in the *p.* of Christ.
Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his *p.*
2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of *p.* ought ye to be?
See Mal. 1. 8; Lu. 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16.
PERSUADE. 1 Kings 22. 20, who shall *p.* Ahab?
Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince *p.*
Mat. 28. 14, we will *p.* him, and secure you.
Acts 26. 28, almost thou *p.* me.
Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully *p.*
2 Cor. 5. 11, we *p.* men.
Gal. 1. 10, do I now *p.* men or God?
Heb. 6. 9, we are *p.* better things of you.
See 2 Kings 18. 32; 2 Chron. 18. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
PERTAIN. Rom. 15. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 3.
PERVERSE. Deut. 32. 5, a *p.* and crooked generation.
Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern *p.* things?
Prov. 4. 24, *p.* lips put far from thee.
12. 8, *p.* heart shall be despised.
17. 20, *p.* tongue falleth into mischief.
23. 33, thine heart shall utter *p.* things.
Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of a *p.* nation.
See Num. 23. 21; Isa. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.
PERVERT. Deut. 16. 19, a gift doth *p.* words.
Job 8. 3, doth God *p.* judgment?
Prov. 10. 9, he that *p.* his ways shall be known.
19. 3, the foolishness of man *p.* his way.
Jer. 3. 21, they have *p.* their way.
23. 36, ye have *p.* the words of God.
Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to *p.* right ways?
Gal. 1. 7, would *p.* the gospel.
See Eccl. 5. 8; Mic. 3. 9; Lu. 23. 2.
PESTILENCE. Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13.
PESTILENT. Acts 24. 5.
PETITION. 1 Sam. 1. 17, God of Israel grant thee thy *p.*
1 Kings 2. 20, one small *p.*
Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy *p.*?
Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask a *p.*
13, maketh his *p.* three times a day.
See Esth. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 15.
PHILOSOPHERS. Acts 17. 18, then certain *p.* of the Epicureans.
PHILOSOPHY. Col. 2. 8.
PHYLACTERIES. Mat. 23. 5, they make broad their *p.*
See Ex. 13. 9, 16; Num. 15. 38.
PHYSICIAN. Mat. 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, they that be whole need not a *p.*
Lu. 4. 23, *p.*, heal thyself.
See Jer. 8. 22.
PICK. Prov. 30. 17.
PICTURES. Num. 33. 52; Prov. 25. 11; Isa. 2. 16.
PIECE. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 28. 21, a *p.* of bread.
15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in *p.*
Ps. 7. 2, rending in *p.* while none to deliver.
50. 22, consider, lest I tear you in *p.*
Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in *p.*
Amos 4. 7, one *p.* was rained upon.
Zech. 11. 12, weighed for my price thirty *p.*
13; Mat. 27. 6, 9, took thirty *p.* of silver.
See Lu. 14. 18; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44.
PIERCE. 2 Kings 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, into his hand and *p.* it.
Zech. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me whom they have *p.*
1 Tim. 6. 10, *p.* themselves with many sorrows.
See Isa. 27. 1; Lu. 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12; Rev. 1. 7.
PIETY. 1 Tim. 5. 4, let them learn first to show *p.* at home.
PILE. Isa. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.
PILLAR. Gen. 19. 26, a *p.* of salt.
Job 9. 6; 26. 11, the *p.* thereof tremble.
Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her seven *p.*
Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be *p.*
1 Tim. 3. 15, the *p.* and ground of the truth.
Rev. 3. 12, him that overcometh will I make a *p.*
See Isa. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Lu. 17. 32; Rev. 10. 1.
PILLOW. Gen. 28. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13; Ezek. 13. 18; Mk. 4. 38.
PILOTS. Ezek. 27. 8.
PIN. Judg. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.
PINE. Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Isa. 38. 12; Ezek. 24. 23.
PINE TREE. Isa. 41. 19; 60. 13, and the *p. t.*
PIPE. Isa. 5. 12, the harp and *p.* are in their feasts.
Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, we have *p.* unto you.
1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known what is *p.*?
Rev. 18. 22, voice of *p.* shall be heard no more.
See 1 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Kings 1. 40; Isa. 30. 29.
PIT. Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some *p.*
Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig a *p.*
Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the *p.*
Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down to the *p.*
Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into the *p.*
40. 2, out of an horrible *p.*
Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, a deep *p.*
28. 10, shall fall into his own *p.*
Isa. 38. 17, the *p.* of corruption.
Mat. 12. 11; Lu. 14. 5, fall into a *p.* on sabbath.
PITCHER. Gen. 24. 14, let down thy *p.*
Judg. 7. 16, lamps within the *p.*
Eccl. 12. 6, or the *p.* be broken.
Lam. 4. 2, esteemed as earthen *p.*
Mk. 14. 13; Lu. 22. 10, a man bearing a *p.* of water.
PITIFUL. Lam. 4. 10; Jas. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
PITY. Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8; 19. 13, thine eye shall have no *p.*
2 Sam. 12. 6, because he had no *p.*
Job 19. 21, have *p.* on me, my friends.
Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take *p.*
Prov. 19. 17, that hath *p.* on the poor lendeth.
28. 8, gather for him that will *p.* the poor.
Isa. 13. 18, they shall have no *p.* on fruit.
63. 9, in his *p.* he redeemed them.
Jer. 13. 14, I will not *p.* nor spare.
Ezek. 16. 5, none eye *p.* thee.
24. 21, I will profane what your soul *p.*
Joel 2. 18, the Lord will *p.* his people.
Zech. 11. 5, their own shepherds *p.* them not.
Mat. 18. 33, as I had *p.* on thee.
See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 15. 5; Lam. 2. 2; Jon. 4. 10.
PLACE. Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, *p.* whereon thou standest is holy.
Judg. 18. 10, a *p.* where there is no want.
2 Kings 5. 11, strike his hand over the *p.*
6. 1; Isa. 49. 20, the *p.* is too strait for us.
Ps. 26. 8, the *p.* where thine honour dwelleth.
32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding *p.*
37. 10, thou shalt diligently consider his *p.*
74. 20, the dark *p.* of the earth.
90. 1, our dwelling *p.*
Prov. 14. 26, his children have a *p.* of refuge.
15. 3, the eyes of the Lord in every *p.*
Eccl. 3. 20, all go to one *p.*
Isa. 5. 8, lay field to field, till there be no *p.*
60. 13, the *p.* of my feet.
66. 1, where is the *p.* of my rest?
Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his *p.*
Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of his *p.*
Zech. 10. 10, *p.* shall not be found for them.
Mal. 1. 11, in every *p.* incense shall be offered.
Mat. 28. 6; Mk. 16. 6, see the *p.* where the Lord lay.
Lu. 10. 1, two and two into every *p.*
14. 9, give this man *p.*
John 8. 37, my word hath no *p.* in you.
18. 2, Judas knew the *p.*

Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one *p.*
4. 31, the *p.* was shaken.
Rom. 12. 19, rather give *p.* to wrath.
Eph. 4. 27, neither give *p.* to the devil.
Heb. 12. 17, found no *p.* of repentance.
Rev. 20. 11, there was found no *p.* for them.
See Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10.

PLAGUE. Lev. 26. 21, I will bring seven times more *p.*
Deut. 28. 59, will make thy *p.* wonderful.
29. 22, when they see the *p.* of that land.
1 Kings 8. 38, every man the *p.* of his own heart.
Ps. 73. 5, nor are they *p.* like other men.
91. 10, nor any *p.* come nigh thy dwelling.
Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be thy *p.*
Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her *p.*
22. 18, shall add to him the *p.* written.
See Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mk. 3. 10.

PLAIN. Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a *p.* man.
Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a *p.* path.
Prov. 8. 9, they are *p.* to him that understandeth.
15. 19, the way of the righteous is made *p.*
Isa. 40. 4, rough places *p.*
Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make it *p.*
See Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Isa. 28. 25; Mk. 7. 35.

PLAINLY. Deut. 27. 8, write the words very *p.*
Isa. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak *p.*
John 10. 24, tell us *p.*
16. 25, I shall show you *p.* of the Father.
29, now speakest thou *p.*
See Ex. 21. 5; Ezra 4. 18; John 11. 14; 2 Cor. 3. 12.

PLAITING. 1 Pet. 3. 3.

PLANES. Isa. 44. 13.

PLANT (*n.*). Job 14. 9, bring forth boughs like a *p.*
Ps. 128. 3, children like olive *p.*
144. 12, sons as *p.* grown up.
Isa. 5. 7; 17. 10, his pleasant *p.*
16. 8, broken down principal *p.*
53. 2, as a tender *p.*
Ezek. 34. 29, a *p.* of renown.
Mat. 15. 13, every *p.* my Father hath not planted.
See Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chron. 4. 23; Jer. 48. 32.

PLANT (*v.*). Num. 24. 6, as trees which the Lord hath *p.*
2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will *p.* them.
Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree *p.*
80. 15, the vineyard thy right hand hath *p.*
92. 13, *p.* in the house of the Lord.
94. 9, he that *p.* the ear.
Jer. 2. 21, I had *p.* thee a noble vine.
Ezek. 17. 10, being *p.* shall it prosper?
Lu. 17. 6, be thou *p.* in the sea.
Rom. 6. 5, if we have been *p.* together.
1 Cor. 3. 6, I have *p.*
See Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Lu. 20. 9.

PLATE. Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer. 10. 9.

PLATTED. Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.

PLATTER. Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.

PLAY. Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, people rose up to *p.*
1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can *p.* well.
2 Sam. 6. 21, I will *p.* before the Lord.
10. 12, let us *p.* the men.
Job 41. 5, wilt thou *p.* with him?
Ps. 33. 3, *p.* skilfully with a loud noise.
Isa. 11. 8, the sucking child shall *p.*
Ezek. 33. 32, can *p.* well on an instrument.
See 2 Sam. 2. 14; 1 Chron. 15. 29; Ps. 68. 25; Zech. 8. 5.

PLEA. Deut. 17. 8.

PLEAD. Judg. 6. 31, 32, will ye *p.* for Baal?
Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time to *p.*?
13. 19, who will *p.* with me?
16. 21, that one might *p.* for a man.
23. 6, will he *p.* against me with his great power?
Isa. 1. 17, *p.* for the widow.
3. 13, the Lord standeth up to *p.*
43. 26, let us *p.* together.
59. 4, none *p.* for truth.
Jer. 2. 9, I will yet *p.* with you.
Lam. 3. 58, thou hast *p.* the causes of my soul.
Joel 3. 2, I will *p.* with them for my people.
See 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 13. 6; Isa. 66. 16; Hos. 2. 2.

PLEASANT. Gen. 3. 6, *p.* to the eyes.
2 Sam. 1. 23, were *p.* in their lives.
26, very *p.* hast thou been to me.
Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in *p.* places.
106. 24, they despised the *p.* land.
133. 1, how *p.* for brethren to dwell together.
Prov. 2. 10, knowledge is *p.* to thy soul.
15. 26, the words of the pure are *p.* words.
16. 24, *p.* words are as honeycomb.
Eccl. 11. 7, it is *p.* to behold the sun.
Cant. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with *p.* fruits.
Isa. 64. 11, our *p.* things are laid waste.
Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a *p.* child?
Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a *p.* voice.
Dan. 10. 3, I ate no *p.* bread.
See Amos 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 7. 14.

PLEASANTNESS. Prov. 3. 17.

PLEASE. 1 Kings 3. 10, the speech *p.* the Lord.
Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be *p.* with sacrifices.
115. 3; 135. 6; Jon. 1. 14, he hath done whatsoever he *p.*
Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways *p.* the Lord.
Isa. 2. 6, they *p.* themselves in children of strangers.
53. 10, it *p.* the Lord to bruise him.
55. 11, accomplish that which I *p.*
Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be *p.* with rams?
Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be *p.* with thee?
John 8. 29, I do always those things that *p.* him.
Rom. 8. 8, in the flesh cannot *p.* God.
15. 1, to bear, and not to *p.* ourselves.
3, even Christ *p.* not himself.
1 Cor. 1. 21, it *p.* God by the foolishness of preaching.
10. 33, as I *p.* men in all things.
Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to *p.* men?
Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men-*p.*
Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is impossible to *p.* God.
See 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1 Thess. 2. 4; 1 John 3. 22.

PLEASURE. 1 Chron. 29. 17, hast *p.* in uprightness.
Esth. 1. 8, do according to every man's *p.*
Job 21. 21, what *p.* hath he in his house?
25, another never eateth with *p.*
22. 3, is it any *p.* to the Almighty?
Ps. 16. 11, *p.* for evermore.
35. 27, hath *p.* in the prosperity of his servants.
51. 18, do good in thy good *p.*
102. 14, thy servants take *p.* in her stones.
103. 21, ye ministers of his that do his *p.*
111. 2, of all them that have *p.* therein.
147. 11, taketh *p.* in them that fear him.
149. 4, the Lord taketh *p.* in his people.
Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth *p.* shall be poor.
Eccl. 5. 4, he hath no *p.* in fools.
12. 1, I have no *p.* in them.
Isa. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all my *p.*
53. 10, the *p.* of the Lord shall prosper.
58. 3, in the day of your fast ye find *p.*
13, doing thy *p.* on my holy day.
Jer. 22. 28; 48. 38; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel wherein is no *p.*
Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any *p.*?
Mal. 1. 10, I have no *p.* in you, saith the Lord.
Lu. 8. 14, choked with *p.* of this life.
12. 32, Father's good *p.*
Eph. 1. 5, the good *p.* of his will.
Phil. 2. 13, to will and to do of his good *p.*
1 Tim. 5. 6, she that liveth in *p.*
2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of *p.*
Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no *p.* in him.
11. 25, the *p.* of sin for a season.
12. 10, chastened us after their own *p.*
Jas. 5. 5, ye have lived in *p.* on earth.
Rev. 4. 11, for thy *p.* they were created.
See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4; Eccl. 2. 1; Tit. 3. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

PLENTEOUS. Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, *p.* in mercy.
130. 7, *p.* redemption.
Hab. 1. 16, portion fat and meat *p.*
Mat. 9. 37, the harvest truly is *p.*
See Gen. 41. 34; Deut. 28. 11; 30. 9; Prov. 21. 5; Isa. 30. 23.
PLENTIFUL. Ps. 31. 23; 68. 9; Jer. 2. 7; 48. 33; Lu. 12. 16.
PLENTY. Gen. 27. 28, *p.* of corn and wine.
Job 22. 25, *p.* of silver.
37. 23, *p.* of justice.
Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with *p.*
See 2 Chron. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19; Jer. 44. 17; Joel 2. 26.
PLOW. Job 4. 8, that *p.* iniquity shall reap.
Prov. 20. 4, not *p.* by reason of cold.
21. 4, the *p.* of the wicked is sin.
Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swords into *p.*-shares.
28. 24, doth plowman *p.* all day to sow?
Joel 3. 10, beat your *p.*-shares into swords.
Amos 9. 13, the *p.*-man overtake the reaper.
See Deut. 22. 10; 1 Sam. 14. 14; Job 1. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 10.
PLUCK. Deut. 23. 25, mayest *p.* the ears with thy hand.
2 Chron. 7. 20, then will I *p.* them up.
Job 24. 9, they *p.* the fatherless from the breast.
Ps. 25. 15, he shall *p.* my feet out of the net.
74. 11, *p.* it out of thy bosom.
Prov. 14. 1, foolish *p.* it down with her hands.
Eccl. 3. 2, a time to *p.* up.
Isa. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that *p.*
Jer. 22. 24, yet I would *p.* thee thence.
Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2, a firebrand *p.* out.
Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, offend thee, *p.* it out.
12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, began to *p.* ears.
John 10. 28, nor shall any *p.* out of my hand.
See Gen. 8. 11; Lu. 17. 6; Gal. 4. 15; Jude 12.
POINT. Jer. 17. 1, written with the *p.* of a diamond.
Heb. 4. 15, in all *p.* tempted.
Jas. 2. 10, yet offend in one *p.*
See Gen. 25. 32; Eccl. 5. 16; Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47.
POLE. Num. 21. 8.
POLICY. Dan. 8. 25.
POLISHED. Ps. 144. 12; Isa. 49. 2; Lam. 4. 7; Dan. 10. 6.
POLL. 2 Sam. 14. 26; Ezek. 44. 20; Mic. 1. 16.
POMP. Isa. 5. 14; 14. 11; Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 18; Acts 25. 23.
PONDER. Prov. 4. 26, *p.* the path of thy feet.
5. 6, lest thou shouldest *p.*
21, the Lord *p.* all his goings.
See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Lu. 2. 19.
POOL. Ps. 84. 6; Isa. 35. 7; 41. 18; John 5. 2; 9. 7.
POOR. Ex. 30. 15, the *p.* shall not give less.
Deut. 15. 11, the *p.* shall never cease.
2 Kings 24. 14, none remained, save *p.* sort.
Job 24. 4, the *p.* of the earth hide.
29. 16, I was a father to the *p.*
Ps. 10. 14, the *p.* committeth himself to thee.
34. 6, this *p.* man cried.
40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am *p.*
49. 2, rich and *p.* together.
Prov. 10. 4, becometh *p.* that dealeth with slack hand.
13. 23, food in the tillage of the *p.*
18. 23, the *p.* useth entreaties.
22. 2, rich and *p.* meet together.
30. 9, lest I be *p.* and steal.
Isa. 41. 17, when *p.* and needy seek water.
Amos 2. 6, they sold the *p.*
Zech. 11. 7, 11, I will feed even you, O *p.* of the flock.
Mat. 5. 3, blessed are the *p.* in spirit.
2 Cor. 6. 10, as *p.*, yet making many rich.
8. 9, for your sakes he became *p.*
See Lev. 27. 8; Jas. 2. 2; Rev. 3. 17; 13. 16.
POPULOUS. Deut. 26. 5; Nah. 3. 8.
PORTION. Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any *p.* for us?
48. 22, one *p.* above thy brethren.
Deut. 32. 9, the Lord's *p.* is his people.
2 Kings 2. 9, a double *p.* of thy spirit.
Neh. 8. 10; Esth. 9. 19, send *p.* to them.
Job 20. 29, this is the *p.* of a wicked man.
24. 18, their *p.* is cursed.
26. 14; 27. 13, how little a *p.* is heard of him?
31. 2, what *p.* of God is there from above?
Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the *p.* of their cup.
16. 5, Lord is the *p.* of mine inheritance.
17. 14, have their *p.* in this life.
73. 26, God is my *p.*
119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my *p.*, O Lord.
Prov. 31. 15, giveth a *p.* to her maidens.
Eccl. 2. 10, this was my *p.* of all my labour.
3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his *p.*
5. 19, God hath given power to take *p.*
9. 6, nor have they any more *p.* for ever.
11. 2, give a *p.* to seven.
Isa. 53. 12, divide a *p.* with the great.
61. 7, they shall rejoice in their *p.*
Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, *p.* of Jacob not like them.
12. 10, my pleasant *p.* a wilderness.
52. 34, every day a *p.*
Dan. 1. 8, with *p.* of king's meat.
Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the *p.* of my people.
Mat. 24. 51, appoint him *p.* with hypocrites.
Lu. 12. 42, their *p.* in due season.
46, his *p.* with unbelievers.
15. 12, the *p.* of goods that falleth.
See Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26.
POSSESS. Gen. 22. 17; 24. 60, thy seed shall *p.* the gate.
Job 7. 3, made to *p.* months of vanity.
13. 26, *p.* iniquities of my youth.
Prov. 8. 22, the Lord *p.* me in beginning.
Lu. 18. 12, I give tithes of all I *p.*
21. 19, in patience *p.* your souls.
See Lu. 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 2 Cor. 6. 10.
POSSESSION. Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an everlasting *p.*
Prov. 28. 10, good things in *p.*
Eccl. 2. 7; Mat. 19. 22; Mk. 10. 22, great *p.*
Acts 2. 45, and sold their *p.*
Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased *p.*
See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kings 21. 15.
POSSIBLE. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27, with God all things are *p.*
24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, if *p.* deceive elect.
26. 39; Mk. 14. 35, 36, if *p.* let this cup.
Mk. 9. 23, all things are *p.* to him that believeth.
14. 36; Lu. 18. 27, all things are *p.* to thee.
Rom. 12. 18, if *p.* live peaceably.
See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.
POST. Deut. 6. 9; Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31; Amos 9. 1.
POSTERITY. Gen. 45. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13; Dan. 11. 4.
POT. 2 Kings 4. 2, not anything save a *p.* of oil.
40, there is death in the *p.*
Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a *p.*
Zech. 14. 21, every *p.* shall be holiness.
Mk. 7. 4, the washing of cups and *p.*
John 2. 6, six water-*p.*
See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. 28; Heb. 9. 4.
POTENTATE. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
POUND. Lu. 19. 13; John 12. 13.
POUR. Job 10. 10, hast thou not *p.* me out as milk.
29. 6, rock *p.* out rivers of oil.
30. 16, my soul is *p.* out upon me.
Ps. 45. 2, grace is *p.* into thy lips.
62. 8, *p.* out your heart before him.
Prov. 1. 23; Isa. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Acts 2. 17, 18, I will *p.* out my Spirit.
Cant. 1. 3, as ointment *p.* forth.
Isa. 26. 16, *p.* out prayer when chastening.
32. 15, till the spirit be *p.* on us.
44. 3, I will *p.* water on thirsty.
53. 12, *p.* out his soul unto death.
Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be *p.* out.
Lam. 2. 19, *p.* out thine heart like water.
Nah. 1. 6, fury is *p.* out like fire.
Mal. 3. 10, if I will not *p.* out a blessing.

Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3, *p.* ointment on his head.
John 2. 15, he *p.* out the changers' money.
See 2 Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kings 3. 11; Rev. 14. 10; 16. 1.
POURTRAY. Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14.
POVERTY. Gen. 45. 11; Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come to *p.*
Prov. 6. 11; 24. 34, thy *p.* come as one that travelleth.
10. 15, destruction of poor is *p.*
11. 24, it tendeth to *p.*
13. 18, *p.* to him that refuseth instruction.
28. 19, shall have *p.* enough.
30. 8, give me neither *p.* nor riches.
31. 7, drink and forget his *p.*
See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 2; Rev. 2. 9.
POWDER. Ex. 32. 20; 2 Kings 23. 6; Mat. 21. 44.
POWER. Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 3, hast thou *p.* with God.
Ex. 15. 6, glorious in *p.*
Lev. 26. 19, the pride of your *p.*
Deut. 8. 18, he giveth thee *p.* to get wealth.
2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength and *p.*
1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *p.* and glory.
2 Chron. 25. 8, God hath *p.* to help.
Job 26. 2, him that is without *p.*
Ps. 49. 15, from the *p.* of the grave.
65. 6, being girded with *p.*
90. 11, who knoweth *p.* of thine anger.
Prov. 3. 27, when it is in *p.* to do it.
18. 21, in the *p.* of the tongue.
Eccl. 5. 19; 6. 2, *p.* to eat thereof.
8. 4, where word of king is, there is *p.*
Isa. 40. 29, he giveth *p.* to the faint.
Mic. 3. 8, full of *p.* by the spirit.
Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his *p.*
Zech. 4. 6, not by might, nor by *p.*
Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, *p.* on earth to forgive.
8, who had given such *p.* to men.
24. 30; Lu. 21. 27, coming in clouds with *p.*
28. 18, all *p.* is given to me.
Lu. 1. 35, the *p.* of the Highest.
4. 6, all this *p.* will I give thee.
14, Jesus returned in the *p.* of the Spirit.
32, his word was with *p.*
5. 17, the *p.* of the Lord was present.
9. 43, amazed at the mighty *p.* of God.
12. 5, that hath *p.* to cast into hell.
11, bring you unto magistrates and *p.*
22. 53, your hour and the *p.* of darkness.
24. 49, with *p.* from on high.
John 1. 12, *p.* to become sons of God.
10. 18, I have *p.* to lay it down.
17. 2, *p.* over all flesh.
19. 10, I have *p.* to crucify thee.
Acts 1. 8, *p.* after the Holy Ghost is come.
3. 12, as though by our own *p.*
5. 4, was it not in thine own *p.*
8. 10, this man is the great *p.* of God.
19, give me also this *p.*
26. 18, from the *p.* of Satan unto God.
Rom. 1. 20, his eternal *p.* and Godhead.
9. 17, that I might show my *p.* in thee.
13. 2, whosoever resisteth the *p.*
1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in *p.*
Eph. 2. 2, prince of the *p.* of the air.
3. 7, the effectual working of his *p.*
Phil. 3. 10, the *p.* of his resurrection.
2 Thess. 1. 9, from the glory of his *p.*
2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of *p.* and love.
3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the *p.*
Heb. 2. 14, him that had *p.* of death.
6. 5, the *p.* of the world to come.
7. 16, the *p.* of an endless life.
Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give *p.*
4. 11, worthy to receive *p.*
See Mat. 22. 29; Lu. 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16.
POWERFUL. Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Heb. 4. 12.
PRAISE (*n.*). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in *p.*
Deut. 10. 21, he is thy *p.* and thy God.
Judg. 5. 3; Ps. 7. 17; 9. 2; 57. 7; 61. 8; 104. 33, I will sing *p.*
Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and *p.*
Ps. 22. 3, that inhabitest the *p.* of Israel.
25, my *p.* shall be of thee.
33. 1; 147. 1, *p.* is comely for the upright.
34. 1, his *p.* continually be in my mouth.
50. 23, whoso offereth *p.* glorifieth me.
65. 1, *p.* waiteth for thee.
66. 2, make his *p.* glorious.
109. 1, O God of my *p.*
148. 14, the *p.* of all his saints.
Prov. 27. 21, so is a man to his *p.*
Isa. 60. 18, call thy gates *P.*
61. 3, garment of *p.*
62. 7, a *p.* in the earth.
Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to me for a *p.*
49. 25, how is the city of *p.*
Hab. 3. 3, earth was full of his *p.*
Zeph. 3. 30, a *p.* among all people.
John 9. 24, give God the *p.*
12. 43, the *p.* of men.
Rom. 2. 29, whose *p.* is not of men.
13. 3, thou shalt have *p.*
1 Cor. 4. 5, every man have *p.* of God.
2 Cor. 8. 18, whose *p.* is in the gospel.
Eph. 1. 6, 12, *p.* of glory of his grace.
Phil. 4. 8, if there be any *p.*
Heb. 13. 15, offer sacrifice of *p.*
1 Pet. 2. 14, *p.* of them that do well.
4. 11, to whom be *p.* and dominion.
See 2 Chron. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
PRAISE (*v.*). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall *p.*
2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much *p.*
Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust *p.* thee?
42. 5, 11; 43. 5, I shall yet *p.* him.
45. 17, therefore shall the people *p.* thee.
49. 18, men will *p.* thee when thou doest well.
63. 3, my lips shall *p.* thee.
67. 3, 5, let the people *p.* thee.
71. 14, I will yet *p.* thee more and more.
72. 15, daily shall he be *p.*
76. 10, the wrath of man shall *p.* thee.
88. 10, shall the dead arise and *p.* thee?
107. 32, *p.* him in the assembly.
115. 17, the dead *p.* not.
119. 164, seven times a day do I *p.* thee.
145. 4, one generation shall *p.* thy works.
10, all thy works shall *p.* thee.
Prov. 27. 2, let another *p.* thee.
31. 31, her own works *p.* her in the gates.
Isa. 38. 19, the living shall *p.* thee.
See Lu. 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47; 3. 8.
PRANCING. Judg. 5. 22; Nah. 3. 2.
PRATING. Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.
PRAY. Gen. 20. 7, a prophet and shall *p.* for thee.
1 Sam. 7. 5, I will *p.* for you to the Lord.
12. 23, sin in ceasing to *p.* for you.
2 Chron. 7. 14, if my people shall *p.*
Ezra 6. 10, *p.* for the life of the king.
Job 21. 15, what profit if we *p.* to him.
Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I *p.*
55. 17, evening, morning, and at noon will I *p.*
122. 6, *p.* for the peace of Jerusalem.
Isa. 45. 20, *p.* to a god that cannot save.
Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 11, *p.* not for this people.
37. 3; 42. 2, 20, *p.* now to the Lord for us.
Zech. 7. 2, they sent men to *p.*
Mat. 5. 44, and *p.* for them which despitefully use you.
6. 5, they love to *p.* standing.
14. 23; Mk. 6. 46; Lu. 6. 12; 9. 28, apart to *p.*
26. 36; Mk. 14. 32, while I *p.* yonder.
Mk. 11. 25, and when ye stand *p.*, forgive.
Lu. 11. 1, Lord, teach us to *p.*
18. 1, men ought always to *p.*
John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will *p.* the Father.
17. 9, I *p.* for them, I *p.* not for the world.
20, neither *p.* I for these alone.
Acts 9. 11, behold he *p.*

Rom. 8. 26, know not what we should *p.* for.
1 Cor. 14. 15, I will *p.* with the spirit, and *p.* with understanding also.
Eph. 6. 18, *p.* always with all prayer.
1 Thess. 5. 17, *p.* without ceasing.
1 Tim. 2. 8, that men *p.* everywhere.
Jas. 5. 13, is any afflicted? let him *p.*
16, *p.* one for another.
1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall *p.* for it.
See Lu. 9. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 14; 1 Thess. 5. 25.

PRAYER. 2 Chron. 7. 15, ears shall be attent to the *p.*
Job 15. 4, thou restrainest *p.*
16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17. 1; 35. 13; 39. 12; 66. 19; Lam. 3. 8, my *p.*
Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest *p.*
72. 15, *p.* shall be made continually.
109. 4, I give myself to *p.*
Prov. 15. 8, the *p.* of the upright.
Isa. 1. 15, when ye make many *p.*
56. 7; Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17; Lu. 19. 46, house of *p.*
Mat. 21. 22, whatever ye ask in *p.*, believing.
23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, long *p.*
Lu. 6. 12, all night in *p.* to God.
Acts 3. 1, the hour of *p.*
6. 4, give ourselves continually to *p.*
12. 5, *p.* was made without ceasing.
16. 13, where *p.* was wont to be made.
Phil. 4. 6, in everything by *p.*
Jas. 5. 15, *p.* of faith shall save the sick.
16, effectual fervent *p.* of a righteous man.
1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto *p.*
Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the *p.* of the saints.
See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21; Rom. 12. 12; Col. 4. 2.

PREACH. Neh. 6. 7, appointed prophets to *p.* of thee.
Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* good tidings.
Jon. 3. 2, *p.* the preaching I bid thee.
Mat. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to *p.*
11. 1, to *p.* in their cities.
5, the poor have the gospel *p.*
Mk. 2. 2, he *p.* the word to them.
16. 20, and *p.* everywhere.
Lu. 9. 60, go thou and *p.* kingdom of God.
Acts 8. 5, and *p.* Christ unto them.
10. 36, *p.* peace by Jesus Christ.
13. 38, through this man is *p.* forgiveness.
17. 18, he *p.* Jesus and the resurrection.
Rom. 2. 21, thou that *p.* a man should not steal.
10. 15, how shall they *p.* except.
1 Cor. 1. 18, the *p.* of the cross is foolishness.
21, by the foolishness of *p.*
23, but we *p.* Christ crucified.
9. 27, lest when I have *p.* to others.
15. 11, so we *p.* and so ye believed.
14, then is our *p.* vain.
2 Cor. 4. 5, we *p.* not ourselves.
Phil. 1. 15, some *p.* Christ of envy and strife.
2 Tim. 4. 2, *p.* the word; be instant.
Heb. 4. 2, word *p.* did not profit.
1 Pet. 3. 19, *p.* to spirits in prison.
See Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 8; Eph. 2. 17.

PREACHER. Rom. 10. 14, how shall they hear without a *p.*?
1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto I am ordained a *p.*
2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a *p.* of righteousness.
See Eccl. 1. 1; 7. 27; 12. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 11.

PRECEPT. Neh. 9. 14, commandedst them *p.*
Isa. 28. 10, 13, *p.* must be upon *p.*
29. 13, taught by *p.* of men.
Jer. 35. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's *p.*
See Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5; Mk. 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19.

PRECIOUS. Deut. 33. 13, 14, 15, 16, *p.* things.
1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was *p.* in those days.
26. 21, my soul was *p.* in thine eyes.
2 Kings 1. 13, let my life be *p.*
Ezra 8. 27, fine copper, *p.* as gold.
Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of their soul is *p.*
72. 14, *p.* shall their blood be in his sight.
Ps. 116. 15, *p.* in sight of the Lord is death of saints.
126. 6, bearing *p.* seed.
133. 2, like *p.* ointment upon the head.
139. 17, how *p.* are thy thoughts.
Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more *p.* than rubies.
Eccl. 7. 1, good name better than *p.* ointment.
Isa. 13. 12, I will make a man more *p.*
28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a *p.* corner stone.
43. 4, since thou wast *p.* in my sight.
Jer. 15. 19, take the *p.* from the vile.
Lam. 4. 2, the *p.* sons of Zion.
1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more *p.* than gold.
19, the *p.* blood of Christ.
2. 7, to you which believe he is *p.*
2 Pet. 1. 1, like *p.* faith.
4, great and *p.* promises.
See Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Jas. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 11.

PREEMINENCE. Eccl. 3. 19; Col. 1. 18; 3 John 9.

PREFER. Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 21.

PREMEDITATE. Mk. 13. 11.

PREPARATION. Prov. 16. 1, *p.* of the heart.
Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with *p.* of gospel.
See Mat. 27. 62; Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. 54; John 19. 14.

PREPARE. 1 Sam. 7. 3, *p.* your hearts unto the Lord.
2 Chron. 20. 33, as yet the people had not *p.*
Ps. 68. 10, thou hast *p.* of thy goodness.
107. 36, that they may *p.* a city.
Prov. 8. 27, when he *p.* the heavens I was there.
Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 1. 76, *p.* way of the Lord.
62. 10, *p.* the way of the people.
Amos 4. 12, *p.* to meet thy God.
Jon. 1. 17, Lord had *p.* a great fish.
Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, to them for whom *p.*
John 14. 2, I go to *p.* a place for you.
Rom. 9. 23, afore *p.* to glory.
1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath *p.*
Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou *p.* me.
See 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev. 21. 2.

PRESCRIBE. Ezra 7. 22; Isa. 10. 1.

PRESENCE. Gen. 4. 16, Cain went out from the *p.* of the Lord.
47. 15, why should we die in thy *p.*
Ex. 33. 15, if thy *p.* go not with me.
Job 23. 15, I am troubled at his *p.*
Ps. 16. 11, in thy *p.* is fulness of joy.
17. 2, my sentence come forth from thy *p.*
31. 20, in the secret of thy *p.*
51. 11, cast me not away from thy *p.*
139. 7, whither shall I flee from thy *p.*?
Prov. 14. 7, go from *p.* of a foolish man.
Isa. 63. 9, angel of his *p.* saved them.
Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out of my *p.*
Jon. 1. 3, to flee from *p.* of the Lord.
Zeph. 1. 7, hold thy peace at *p.* of the Lord.
Lu. 13. 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy *p.*
Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from the *p.*
2 Cor. 10. 1, 10, who in *p.* am base.
2 Thess. 1. 9, destruction from the *p.* of the Lord.
See Gen. 16. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25. 6; Lu. 15. 10.

PRESENT. 1 Sam. 10. 27, they brought him no *p.*
Ps. 46. 1, a very *p.* help in trouble.
John 14. 25, being yet *p.* with you.
Acts 10. 33, all here *p.* before God.
Rom. 7. 18, to will is *p.* with me.
21, evil is *p.* with me.
8. 18, sufferings of this *p.* time.
12. 1, *p.* your bodies a living sacrifice.
1 Cor. 7. 26, good for the *p.* distress.
2 Cor. 5. 8, to be *p.* with the Lord.
9, whether *p.* or absent.
Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this *p.* world.
Col. 1. 28, *p.* every man perfect.
2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this *p.* world.
Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this *p.* world.
Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for *p.* seemeth joyous.
2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the *p.* truth.

Jude 24, able to *p.* you faultless.
See Ps. 72. 10; Mat. 2. 11; Lu. 2. 22.
PRESENTLY. Prov. 12. 16; Mat. 21. 19; 26. 53.
PRESERVE. Gen. 32. 30, I have seen God, and my life is *p.*
45. 5, did send me before you to *p.* life.
Job 29. 2, as in days when God *p.* me.
Ps. 36. 6, thou *p.* man and beast.
121. 7, the Lord *p.* thee from evil.
8, *p.* thy going out and coming in.
Prov. 2. 8, he *p.* the way of his saints.
11, discretion shall *p.* thee.
20. 28, mercy and truth *p.* the king.
Jer. 49. 11, I will *p.* them alive.
Lu. 17. 33, lose his life shall *p.* it.
See Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1.
PRESS. Prov. 3. 10, *p.* burst with new wine.
Amos 2. 13, I am *p.* under you as a cart is *p.*
Mk. 3. 10, they *p.* on him to touch him.
Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *p.* down.
16. 16, every man *p.* into it.
Phil. 3. 14, I *p.* toward the mark.
See Mk. 2. 4; 5. 27; Lu. 8. 19; 19. 3.
PRESUME. Deut. 18. 20; Esth. 7. 5.
PRESUMPTUOUS. Num. 15. 30; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
PRETENCE. Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Phil. 1. 18.
PREVAIL. Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 4, power with God, and hast *p.*
Ex. 17. 11, Moses held up hand, Israel *p.*
1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man *p.*
Ps. 9. 19, let not man *p.*
65. 3, iniquities *p.* against me.
Eccl. 4. 12, if one *p.* against him.
Mat. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not *p.*
Acts 19. 20, grew word of God and *p.*
See Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19.
PREVENT. 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, snares of death *p.* me.
Ps. 88. 13, in the morning shall my prayer *p.* thee.
119. 147, I *p.* the dawning of the morning.
See Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Isa. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 4. 15.
PREY. Isa. 49. 24, shall the *p.* be taken from the mighty?
Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 39. 18; 45. 5, his life shall be for a *p.*
Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a *p.*
See Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. 4. 4; Amos 3. 4.
PRICE. Lev. 25. 52, the *p.* of his redemption.
2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 22, I will buy it at a *p.*
Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the *p.*
1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a *p.*
1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great *p.*
See Deut. 23. 18; Prov. 31. 10; Zech. 11. 12.
PRICKS. Num. 33. 55; Acts 9. 5; 26. 14.
PRIDE. Ps. 31. 20, hide them from *p.* of man.
Prov. 8. 13, *p.* do I hate.
14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod of *p.*
Isa. 28. 1, woe to the crown of *p.*
Jer. 49. 16, *p.* of thine heart hath deceived thee.
See Mk. 7. 22; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 John 2. 16.
PRIEST. Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, *p.* of most high God.
Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of *p.*
1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faithful *p.*
2 Chron. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, *p.* clothed with salvation.
13. 9, *p.* of them that are no gods.
15. 3, without a teaching *p.*
Isa. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the *p.*
28. 7, *p.* and prophet have erred.
61. 6, shall be named the *p.* of the Lord.
Jer. 13. 13, will fill *p.* with drunkenness.
Mic. 3. 11, the *p.* teach for hire.
Mal. 2. 7, the *p.* lips should keep knowledge.
Lu. 17. 14, show yourselves to the *p.*
Acts 6. 7, *p.* were obedient to the faith.
Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and *p.* to God.
See Heb. 2. 17; 3. 1; 4. 15; 7. 26.
PRIESTHOOD. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an everlasting *p.*
Num. 16. 10, seek ye the *p.* also.
Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable *p.*
1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy *p.*
9, ye are a royal *p.*
See Num. 18. 1; Josh. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 29.
PRINCE. Gen. 32. 28, as a *p.* hast thou power.
Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made thee a *p.* over us?
1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among *p.*
2 Sam. 3. 38, a *p.* fallen in Israel.
Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, poureth contempt on *p.*
21. 28, where is the house of the *p.*?
31. 37, as a *p.* would I go near him.
Ps. 45. 16, make *p.* in all the earth.
118. 9, than to put confidence in *p.*
146. 3, put not your trust in *p.*
Prov. 8. 15, by me *p.* decree justice.
31. 4, nor for *p.* strong drink.
Eccl. 10. 7, *p.* walking as servants.
16, when thy *p.* eat in the morning.
17, blessed when *p.* eat in due season.
Isa. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her *p.* shall be nothing.
Hos. 3. 4, abide many days without a *p.*
Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22, by *p.* of devils.
John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11, the *p.* of this world.
Acts 3. 15, and killed the *P.* of life.
5. 31, exalted to be a *P.* and Saviour.
1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the *p.* of this world.
8, which none of *p.* of this world knew.
Eph. 2. 2, the *p.* of the power of the air.
See Isa. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Mat. 20. 25.
PRINCIPAL. Prov. 4. 7; Isa. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23.
PRINCIPALITY. Eph. 6. 12, we wrestle against *p.* and powers.
Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to *p.*
See Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 1. 21; 3. 10; Col. 1. 16.
PRINCIPLES. Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1.
PRINT. Lev. 19. 28; Job 13. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.
PRISON. Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of *p.*
Eccl. 4. 14, out of *p.* he cometh to reign.
Isa. 53. 8, taken from *p.* and from judgment.
61. 1, opening of the *p.*
Mat. 5. 25; Lu. 12. 58, thou be cast into *p.*
11. 2, John heard in the *p.*
25. 36, 39, in *p.* that ye came unto me.
Lu. 22. 33, to go with thee to *p.* and to death.
2 Cor. 11. 23, in *p.* more frequent.
1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in *p.*
See Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Lu. 3. 20; Acts 5. 18.
PRISONER. Ps. 79. 11; Zech. 9. 12; Mat. 27. 16; Eph. 3. 1.
PRIVATE. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
PRIVATELY. Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 9. 28; Lu. 10. 23; Gal. 2. 2.
PRIVILY. Mat. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37; Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
PRIZE. 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.
PROCEED. Gen. 24. 50, the thing *p.* from the Lord.
Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, that *p.* out of mouth of God.
Job 40. 5, I will *p.* no further.
Isa. 29. 14, I will *p.* to do a marvellous work.
51. 4, a law shall *p.* from me.
Jer. 9. 3, they *p.* from evil to evil.
Mat. 15. 18; Mk. 7. 21, *p.* out of the mouth.
John 8. 42, I *p.* forth from God.
Jas. 3. 10, *p.* blessing and cursing.
See Lu. 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. 4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.
PROCLAIM. Ex. 33. 19; 34. 5, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.
Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* liberty to captives.
2, to *p.* acceptable year.
62. 11, Lord hath *p.*, thy salvation cometh.
Jer. 34. 15, in *p.* liberty every man to his neighbour.
Lu. 12. 3, *p.* upon the housetops.
See Deut. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9.

PROCURE. Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. 17; 4. 18; 26. 19; 33. 9.
PRODUCE. Isa. 41. 21.
PROFANE. Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; 20. 3; 21. 6; 22. 2, *p.* name of God.
Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are *p.*
Ezek. 22. 26, no difference between holy and *p.*
Mat. 12. 5, priests in temple *p.* sabbath.
Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to *p.* temple.
1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholy and *p.*
4. 7, refuse *p.* and old wives' fables.
6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding *p.* babblings.
Heb. 12. 16, any *p.* person.
See Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 1. 12; 2. 10.
PROFESS. Rom. 1. 22; 2 Cor. 9. 13; 1 Tim. 2. 10; 6. 12.
PROFIT (*n.*). Gen. 25. 32, what *p.* shall birthright do me?
37. 26, what *p.* if we slay?
Job 21. 15, what *p.* if we pray?
Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is *p.*
Eccl. 1. 3; 3. 9; 5. 16, what *p.* of labour?
2. 11, there was no *p.* under the sun.
5. 9, *p.* of the earth for all.
7. 11, by wisdom there is *p.*
Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no *p.*
Mal. 3. 14, what *p.* that we have kept.
1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own *p.*, but *p.* of many.
2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no *p.*
Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our *p.*
See Esth. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Isa. 30. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 15.
PROFIT (*v.*). 1 Sam. 12. 21, vain things which cannot *p.*
Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and it *p.* not.
34. 9, *p.* nothing to delight in God.
Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wickedness *p.* nothing.
11. 4, riches *p.* not in the day of wrath.
Isa. 30. 5, 6, people that could not *p.*
48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to *p.*
Jer. 2. 11, changed for that which doth not *p.*
23. 32, they shall not *p.* this people.
Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, what is a man *p.*?
1 Cor. 12. 7, to every man to *p.* withal.
Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall *p.* you nothing.
1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise *p.* little.
Heb. 4. 2, the word preached did not *p.*
See Mat. 15. 5; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. 13. 3; Jas. 2. 14.
PROFITABLE. Job 22. 2, can a man be *p.* to God?
Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom is *p.* to direct.
Acts 20. 20, I kept back nothing *p.*
1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is *p.* to all things.
2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is *p.* for doctrine.
See Mat. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Philem. 11.
PROLONG. Deut. 4. 26; 30. 18, ye shall not *p.* your days.
Job 6. 11, what is mine end that I should *p.* my life?
Prov. 10. 27, fear of the Lord *p.* days.
Eccl. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be *p.*
See Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Isa. 13. 22; 53. 10.
PROMISE (*n.*). Num. 14. 34, ye shall know my breach of *p.*
1 Kings 8. 56, hath not failed one word of *p.*
Ps. 77. 8, doth his *p.* fail?
Lu. 24. 49; Acts 1. 4, *p.* of Father.
Acts 2. 39, the *p.* is to you and your children.
26. 6, for hope of the *p.*
Rom. 4. 14, the *p.* made of none effect.
20, staggered not at the *p.*
9. 4, to whom pertain the *p.*
8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the *p.*
2 Cor. 1. 20, *p.* are yea and Amen.
Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the *p.* of God?
1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, *p.* of the life that now is.
Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the *p.*
9. 15; 10. 36, the *p.* of eternal inheritance.
11. 13, died, not having received *p.*
2 Pet. 1. 4, great and precious *p.*
3. 4, where is the *p.* of his coming?
2 Pet. 3. 9, not slack concerning his *p.*
See Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 6. 2; Heb. 4. 1; 11. 9.
PROMISE (*v.*). Ex. 12. 25, will give you as he hath *p.*
Num. 14. 40, will go to place the Lord *p.*
Deut. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless you as he hath *p.*
9. 28, not able to bring into land *p.*
19. 8; 27. 3, give the land he *p.* to give.
Josh. 23. 15, all good things which the Lord *p.*
2 Kings 8. 19; 2 Chron. 21. 7, he *p.* to give him a light.
Mk. 14. 11, they *p.* to give him money.
Rom. 4. 21, what he *p.* he was able to perform.
Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that *p.*
1 John 2. 25, he hath *p.* eternal life.
See 1 Kings 8. 24; Neh. 9. 15; Ezek. 13. 22.
PROMOTE. Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Prov. 4. 8.
PROMOTION. Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35.
PRONOUNCE. Judg. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5.
PROOF. 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22; 2 Tim. 4. 5.
PROPER. 1 Chron. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Heb. 11. 23.
PROPHECY. 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether *p.*, shall fail.
2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of *p.*
21, *p.* came not in old time.
Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this *p.*
See Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 31. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14.
PROPHESY. Num. 11. 25, they *p.* and did not cease.
2 Chron. 18. 7, he never *p.* good to me.
Isa. 30. 10, *p.* not to us right things.
Jer. 5. 31, prophets *p.* falsely.
14. 14; 23. 25, prophets *p.* lies.
28. 9, the prophet which *p.* of peace.
Ezek. 37. 9, *p.* to the wind.
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons shall *p.*
Amos 3. 8, who can but *p.*
7. 13, *p.* not again any more.
Mic. 2. 11, I will *p.* of wine.
Mat. 26. 68; Mk. 14. 65; Lu. 22. 64, *p.*, thou Christ.
Rom. 12. 6, let us *p.* according to the proportion.
1 Cor. 13. 9, we *p.* in part.
14. 39, covet to *p.*
1 Thess. 5. 20, despise not *p.*
See Amos. 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11; 11. 3.
PROPHET. Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy *p.*
Num. 11. 29, would all Lord's people were *p.*
12. 6, if there be a *p.* among you.
Deut. 13. 1, if there arise a *p.* or dreamer.
18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord will raise up a *P.*
34. 10, there arose not a *p.* like Moses.
1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul among *p.*?
1 Kings 13. 11, there dwelt an old *p.* in Beth-el.
18. 22, I only remain a *p.*
22. 7; 2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a *p.* besides?
2 Kings 5. 8, he shall know there is a *p.*
1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my *p.* no harm.
2 Chron. 20. 20, believe his *p.*, so shall ye prosper.
Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any *p.*
Isa. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the *p.*
Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a *p.*
37. 19, where are now your *p.*?
Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a *p.* among them.
Hos. 9. 7, the *p.* is a fool.
Amos 7. 14, I was no *p.*, nor *p.* son.
Zech. 1. 5, the *p.*, do they live for ever?
Mat. 7. 15, beware of false *p.*
10. 41, that receiveth a *p.* in name of a *p.*
13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, a *p.* not without honour.
23. 29; Lu. 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the *p.*
Lu. 1. 76, be called the *p.* of the Highest.
7. 16, a great *p.* is risen.
28, not a greater *p.* than John.
39, if he were a *p.* would have known.

Lu. 13. 33, it cannot be that a *p.* perish out of.
24. 19, Jesus, who was a *p.* mighty.
John 4. 19, I perceive thou art a *p.*
7. 40, of a truth this is the *P.*
52. out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*
Acts 26. 27, believest thou the *p.*?
1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *p.*?
14. 37, if any man think himself a *p.*
Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation of *p.*
4. 11, he gave some *p.*
1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the *p.* enquired.
Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren the *p.*
See 1 Kings 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32.

PROPORTION. 1 Kings 7. 36; Job 41. 12; Rom. 12. 6.

PROSPER. Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath *p.* my way.
39. 3, the Lord made all Joseph did to *p.*
Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not *p.*
Deut. 28. 29, thou shalt not *p.* in thy ways.
1 Chron. 22. 11, *p.* thou, and build.
2 Chron. 20. 20, believe, so shall ye *p.*
26. 5, God made him to *p.*
Ezra 5. 8, this work *p.* in their hands.
Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will *p.* us.
Job 9. 4, who hardened himself and *p.*
Ps. 1. 3, whatsoever he doeth shall *p.*
37. 7, fret not because of him who *p.*
73. 12, the ungodly who *p.* in the world.
122. 6, they shall *p.* that love thee.
Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not *p.*
Eccl. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall *p.*
Isa. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall *p.*
54. 17, no weapon against thee shall *p.*
55. 11, it shall *p.* in the thing.
Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not *p.* in them.
12. 1, wherefore doth way of wicked *p.*?
22. 30, no man of his seed shall *p.*
Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it *p.*?
15, shall he *p.*, shall he escape?
1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by as God hath *p.* him.
3 John 2, in health, even as thy soul *p.*
See Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12.

PROSPERITY. Deut. 23. 6, thou shalt not seek their *p.*
1 Sam. 25. 6, say to him that liveth in *p.*
Job 15. 21, in *p.* the destroyer shall come.
Ps. 30. 6, in my *p.* I said, I shall never.
73. 3, when I saw the *p.* of the wicked.
Prov. 1. 32, *p.* of fools shall destroy them.
Eccl. 7. 14, in day of *p.* be joyful.
Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy *p.*
See 1 Kings 10. 7; Job 36. 11; Ps. 35. 17; 122. 7.

PROSPEROUS. Gen. 39. 2, he was a *p.* man.
Josh. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way *p.*
Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy righteousness *p.*
Zech. 8. 12, the seed shall be *p.*
See Gen. 24. 21; Judg. 18. 5; 2 Chron. 7. 11; Rom. 1. 10.

PROTECTION. Deut. 32. 38.

PROTEST. Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zech. 3. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 31.

PROUD. Job 38. 11, here shall thy *p.* waves be stayed.
40. 11, every one that is *p.*, and abase him.
Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the *p.* doer.
40. 4, man that respecteth not the *p.*
94. 2, render a reward to the *p.*
101. 5, him that hath a *p.* heart will not I suffer.
123. 4, soul filled with contempt of the *p.*
138. 6, the *p.* he knoweth afar off.
Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *p.* look.
15. 25, the Lord will destroy house of the *p.*
16. 5, *p.* in heart is abomination.
21. 4, a *p.* heart is sin.
Eccl. 7. 8, patient better than *p.* in spirit.
Hab. 2. 5, he is a *p.* man.
Mal. 3. 15, we call the *p.* happy.
Lu. 1. 51, scattered the *p.*
1 Tim. 6. 4, he is *p.*, knowing nothing.
Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the *p.*
See Job 9. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2.

PROUDLY. Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10; Isa. 3. 5; Obad. 12.

PROVE. Ex. 15. 25, there he *p.* them.
Judg. 6. 39, let me *p.* thee but this once.
1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not *p.* them.
1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, she came to *p.* Solomon.
Ps. 17. 3, thou hast *p.* mine heart.
81. 7, I *p.* thee at the waters.
95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers *p.* me.
Mal. 3. 10, *p.* me now herewith.
Lu. 14. 19, I go to *p.* them.
2 Cor. 8. 22, whom we have often *p.* diligent.
13. 5, *p.* your own selves.
1 Thess. 5. 21, *p.* all things.
See Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 6.

PROVERB. Deut. 28. 37, a *p.* and a byword.
Ps. 69. 11, I became a *p.* to them.
Eccl. 12. 9, set in order many *p.*
Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth *p.*
Lu. 4. 23, will surely say this *p.*
John 16. 29, speakest plainly, and no *p.*
See Num. 21. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 12; Prov. 1. 6.

PROVIDE. Gen. 22. 8, God will *p.* himself a lamb.
30. 30, when shall I *p.* for mine own house?
Ps. 78. 20, can he *p.* flesh?
Mat. 10. 9, *p.* neither gold nor silver.
Lu. 12. 20, whose shall those things be thou hast *p.*?
33. *p.* bags that wax not old.
Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, *p.* things honest.
1 Tim. 5. 8, if any *p.* not for his own.
Heb. 11. 40, having *p.* better thing for us.
See Job 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts 23. 24.

PROVIDENCE. Acts 24. 2.

PROVISION. Gen. 42. 25; 45. 21, *p.* for the way.
Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless her *p.*
Rom. 13. 14, make not *p.* for the flesh.
See Josh. 9. 5; 1 Kings 4. 7; 2 Kings 6. 23.

PROVOCATION. Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. 8; Ezek. 20. 28.

PROVOKE. Ex. 23. 21, obey his voice and *p.* him not.
Num. 14. 11, how long will this people *p.* me?
Deut. 31. 20, *p.* me and break my covenant.
Job 12. 6, they that *p.* God are secure.
Ps. 106. 7, they *p.* him at the sea.
29, they *p.* him with their inventions.
Lu. 11. 53, began to urge and *p.* him to speak.
Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will *p.* to jealousy.
1 Cor. 13. 5, is not easily *p.*
Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.
Eph. 6. 4, *p.* not your children to wrath.
Heb. 10. 24, to *p.* to love and good works.
See Prov. 20. 2; Isa. 65. 3; Jer. 7. 19; 44. 8.

PRUDENCE. 2 Chron. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; Eph. 1. 8.

PRUDENT. Prov. 12. 16, a *p.* man covereth shame.
23, a *p.* man concealeth knowledge.
14. 15, the *p.* looketh well to his going.
16. 21, wise in heart called *p.*
19. 14, *p.* wife is from the Lord.
22. 3; 27. 12, *p.* man foreseeth evil.
Isa. 5. 21, woe unto them that are *p.* in their own sight.
Jer. 49. 7, counsel perished from *p.*
Hos. 14. 9, who is *p.*?
Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, hast hid things from *p.*
See Isa. 52. 13; Amos 5. 13; Acts 13.

PRUNE. Lev. 25. 3; Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3.

PSALTERY. Dan. 3. 5, the sound of the cornet, flute, *p.*, etc.
See 2 Sam. 6. 5; 2 Chron. 9. 11.

PUBLIC. Mat. 1. 19; Acts 18. 28; 20. 20.

PUBLISH. Deut. 32. 3, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.

2 Sam. 1. 20, *p.* it not in Askelon.
Ps. 68. 11, great was the company that *p.* it.
Isa. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that *p.* peace.
Mk. 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to *p.* it much.
Lu. 8. 39, *p.* throughout the whole city.
See Esth. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jon. 3. 7; Mk. 13. 10.
PUFFED. 1 Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Col. 2. 18.
PUFFETH. Ps. 10. 5; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1.
PULL. Lam. 3. 11, *p.* me in pieces.
Amos 9. 15, shall no more be *p.* up.
Zech. 7. 11, they *p.* away the shoulder.
Mat. 7. 4; Lu. 6. 42, *p.* mote out of thine eye.
Lu. 12. 18, will *p.* down barns.
14. 5, will not *p.* him out on sabbath.
2 Cor. 10. 4, to the *p.* down of strong holds.
Jude 23, *p.* them out of the fire.
See Gen. 8. 9; Ezra 6. 11; Ps. 31. 4; Isa. 22. 19.
PULPIT. Neh. 8. 4.
PULSE. 2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12.
PUNISH. Ezra 9. 13, *p.* less than iniquities deserve.
Prov. 17. 26, to *p.* the just is not good.
Isa. 13. 11, I will *p.* the world for their evil.
26. 21, Lord cometh to *p.* inhabitants.
Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he *p.*
Acts 26. 11, I *p.* them in every synagogue.
2 Thess. 1. 9, *p.* with everlasting destruction.
2 Pet. 2. 9, to day of judgment to be *p.*
See Lev. 26. 18; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12.
PUNISHMENT. Gen. 4. 13, my *p.* is greater than I can bear.
Lev. 26. 41, accept the *p.* of their iniquity.
1 Sam. 28. 10, no *p.* shall happen to thee.
Lam. 3. 39, a man for the *p.* of his sins.
4. 6, *p.* greater than *p.* of Sodom.
22, the *p.* is accomplished.
Ezek. 14. 10, shall bear *p.* of their iniquity.
Mat. 25. 46, everlasting *p.*
Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer *p.*
1 Pet. 2. 14, the *p.* of evildoers.
See Prov. 19. 19; Amos 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6.
PURCHASE. Ruth 4. 10, have I *p.* to be my wife.
Ps. 74. 2, congregation thou hast *p.*
Acts 1. 18, *p.* a field with reward of iniquity.
8. 20, gift of God *p.* by money.
20. 28, he hath *p.* with his own blood.
Eph. 1. 14, redemption of *p.* possession.
1 Tim. 3. 13, *p.* to themselves a good degree.
See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 15. 16; Lev. 25. 33; Jer. 32. 11.
PURE. Deut. 32. 14, the *p.* blood of the grape.
2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with *p.* show thyself *p.*
Job 4. 17, shall man be more *p.*?
8. 6, if thou wert *p.* and upright.
11. 4, my doctrine is *p.*
16. 17, my prayer is *p.*
25. 5, stars are not *p.* in his sight.
Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are *p.*
19. 8, commandment of the Lord is *p.*
119. 140, thy word is very *p.*
Prov. 15. 26, words of the *p.* are pleasant.
20. 9, who can say, I am *p.*?
Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them *p.*?
Zeph. 3. 9, turn to the people a *p.* language.
Acts 20. 26, *p.* from blood of all men.
Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are *p.*
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *p.*
1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a *p.* conscience.
5. 22, keep thyself *p.*
Tit. 1. 15, to the *p.* all things are *p.*
Jas. 1. 27, *p.* religion.
3. 17, first *p.*, then peaceable.
2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your *p.* minds.
1 John 3. 3, even as he is *p.*
Rev. 22. 1, a *p.* river of water of life.
See Ex. 27. 20; Ezra 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11.
PURELY. Isa. 1. 25.
PURENESS. Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 6.
PURER. Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.
PURGE. 2 Chron. 34. 8, when he had *p.* the land.
Ps. 51. 7, *p.* me with hyssop.
Ps. 65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt *p.* them.
Isa. 1. 25, and purely *p.* away thy dross.
6. 7, thy sin is *p.*
22. 14, this iniquity shall not be *p.*
Ezek. 24. 13, I have *p.* thee and thou wast not *p.*
Mal. 3. 3, *p.* them as gold.
Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *p.* his floor.
John 15. 2, he *p.* it, that it may bring forth.
1 Cor. 5. 7, *p.* out the old leaven.
2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man *p.* himself from these.
Heb. 9. 14, *p.* your conscience.
22, all things are *p.* with blood.
See Prov. 16. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9.
PURIFY. Tit. 2. 14; Jas. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
PURITY. 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2.
PURLOINING. Tit. 2. 10.
PURPOSE. Job 17. 11, my *p.* are broken off.
Prov. 20. 18, every *p.* established by counsel.
Isa. 14. 27, the Lord hath *p.*, who shall disannul?
46. 11, I have *p.*, I will also do it.
Mat. 26. 8, to what *p.* is this waste?
Acts 11. 23, with *p.* of heart.
Rom. 8. 28, called according to his *p.*
9. 11, that the *p.* of God might stand.
Eph. 1. 11, according to the *p.*
3. 11, eternal *p.* in Christ.
See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.
PURSE. Prov. 1. 14; Mat. 10. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 10. 4.
PURSUE. Lev. 26. 17; Prov. 28. 1, shall flee when none *p.*
Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5, lest avenger *p.*
Job 13. 25, wilt thou *p.* the stubble?
30. 15, terrors *p.* my soul.
Ps. 34. 14, seek peace and *p.* it.
Prov. 11. 19, he that *p.* evil *p.* it to death.
13. 21, evil *p.* sinners.
Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall *p.* thee.
See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 18. 27.
PUSH. Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kings 22. 11; Job 30. 12.
PUT. Ex. 23. 1, *p.* not thine hand with the wicked.
Lev. 26. 8; Deut. 32. 30, *p.* ten thousand to flight.
Judg. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 28. 21, I *p.* my life in my hands.
1 Sam. 2. 36, *p.* me into one of priests' offices.
1 Kings 9. 3; 14. 21, to *p.* my name there.
Eccl. 10. 10, must he *p.* to more strength.
Isa. 43. 26, *p.* me in remembrance.
Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, let not man *p.* asunder.
Mk. 10. 16, *p.* his hands on them and blessed.
Philem. 18, *p.* that on mine account.
2 Pet. 1. 14, I must *p.* off this tabernacle.
See Lu. 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 8.
PUTRIFYING. Isa. 1. 6.

Q

QUAKE. Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Mat. 27. 51; Heb. 12. 21.
QUANTITY. Isa. 22. 24.
QUARREL. Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kings 5. 7; Mk. 6. 19; Col. 3. 13.
QUARTER. Ex. 13. 7; Mk. 1. 45; Rev. 20. 8.
QUATERNIONS. Acts 12. 4, delivered him to four *q.*
QUEEN. Jer. 44. 17, 25, burn incense unto the *q.*
QUENCH. Num. 11. 2, the fire was *q.*
2 Sam. 21. 17, *q.* not light of Israel.
Cant. 8. 7, many waters cannot *q.* love.
Isa. 34. 10, shall not be *q.* night nor day.
42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, smoking flax not *q.*
66. 24, neither shall their fire be *q.*
Mk. 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall be *q.*
Eph. 6. 16, able to *q.* fiery darts.
1 Thess. 5. 19, *q.* not the Spirit.
Heb. 11. 34, *q.* violence of fire.
See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20. 47; Amos 5. 6.
QUESTION. 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, to prove him with *q.*
Mat. 22. 46, neither durst ask him *q.*
Mk. 9. 16, what *q.* ye with them?
11. 29, I will ask you one *q.*

1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no *q.* for conscience.
1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister *q.* rather.
6. 4, doting about *q.*
2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, unlearned *q.* avoid.
See Mk. 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 18. 15; 19. 40.

QUICK. Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15, go down *q.*
Isa. 11. 3, of *q.* understanding.
Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of *q.* and dead.
Heb. 4. 12, the word is *q.* and powerful.
See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.

QUICKEN. Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt *q.* me again.
80. 18, *q.* us and we will call.
119. 25, *q.* me according to thy word.
37, *q.* me in thy way.
50, thy word hath *q.* me.
Rom. 8. 11, shall also *q.* your bodies.
1 Cor. 15. 36, that thou sowest is not *q.*
Eph. 2. 1, you hath he *q.*
5; Col. 2. 13, *q.* us together with Christ.
1 Pet. 3. 18, to death in flesh, *q.* by Spirit.
See John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 13.

QUICKLY. Ex. 32. 8; Deut. 9. 12, have turned aside *q.*
Num. 16. 46, go *q.* to congregation.
Josh. 10. 6, come *q.* and save us.
Eccl. 4. 12, threefold cord not *q.* broken.
Mat. 5. 25, agree with adversary *q.*
Lu. 14. 21, go *q.* into streets and lanes.
John 13. 27, that thou doest, do *q.*
Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will come *q.*
3. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come *q.*
22. 20, surely I come *q.*
See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Lu. 16. 6; Acts 22. 18.

QUICKSANDS. Acts 27. 17, fearing lest they should fall into the *q.*

QUIET. Ps. 107. 30, then are they glad because *q.*
131. 2, I have *q.* myself as a child.
Eccl. 9. 17, words of wise are heard in *q.*
Isa. 7. 4, be *q.*, fear not.
14. 7, earth is at rest and *q.*
32. 18, in *q.* resting places.
33. 20, a *q.* habitation.
Jer. 49. 23, sorrow on the sea, it cannot be *q.*
Ezek. 16. 42, I will be *q.*
Acts 19. 36, ye ought to be *q.*
1 Thess. 4. 11, study to be *q.*
1 Tim. 2. 2, a *q.* and peaceable life.
1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and *q.* spirit.
See 2 Kings 11. 20; 2 Chron. 14. 1; Job 3. 13; 21. 23.

QUIETLY. 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.

QUIETNESS. Job 34. 29, when he giveth *q.*
Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel and *q.*
Eccl. 4. 6, better handful with *q.* than both.
Isa. 30. 15, in *q.* and confidence strength.
32. 17, effect of righteousness *q.*
See Judg. 8. 28; 1 Chron. 22. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 12.

QUIT. Ex. 21. 19; Josh. 2. 20; 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13.

QUITE. Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13; Hab. 3. 9.

QUIVER. Ps. 127. 5; Jer. 5. 16; Lam. 3. 13.

R

RACE. Ps. 19. 5; Eccl. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.

RAGE. 2 Kings 5. 12, turned away in a *r.*
Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the heathen *r.*
Prov. 14. 16, the fool *r.* and is confident.
See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13; Hos. 7. 16.

RAGGED. Isa. 2. 21.

RAGING. Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1; Lu. 8. 24; Jude 13.

RAGS. Prov. 23. 21; Isa. 64. 6; Jer. 38. 11.

RAIMENT. Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord will give me *r.*
Deut. 8. 4, thy *r.* waxed not old.
24. 13, that he may sleep in his *r.*
17, nor take a widow's *r.* to pledge.
Job 27. 16, though he prepare *r.* as the clay.
Isa. 63. 3, I will stain all my *r.*
Zech. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with *r.*
Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, the body more than *r.*
Mat. 6. 28, why take thought for *r.*
11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man clothed in soft *r.*
17. 2; Mk. 9. 3; Lu. 9. 29, his *r.* was white as light.
1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and *r.*, be content.
Jas. 2. 2, poor man in vile *r.*
Rev. 3. 18, buy white *r.*
See Mat. 3. 4; Lu. 10. 30; 23. 34; Acts 22. 20.

RAIN (*n.*). Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12, *r.* in due season.
Deut. 11. 11, drinketh water of the *r.* of heaven.
32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as the *r.*
2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after *r.*
1 Kings 18. 41, sound of abundance of *r.*
Ezra 10. 13, a time of much *r.*
Job 5. 10, who giveth *r.* on earth.
37. 6, to small *r.* and to great *r.*
38. 28, hath the *r.* a father.
Ps. 72. 6, like *r.* on mown grass.
Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind without *r.*
23, north wind driveth away *r.*
26. 1, as *r.* in harvest.
28. 3, that oppresseth poor is like sweeping *r.*
Eccl. 11. 3, if clouds be full of *r.*
12. 2, nor clouds return after *r.*
Cant. 2. 11, the *r.* is over and gone.
Isa. 4. 6, covert from storm and *r.*
55. 10, as the *r.* cometh down.
Ezek. 38. 22, I will *r.* an overflowing *r.*
Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us as the *r.*
Mat. 5. 45, *r.* on just and unjust.
7. 25, the *r.* descended and floods came.
See Jer. 5. 24; Acts 14. 17; 28. 2; Heb. 6. 7.

RAIN (*v.*). Ex. 16. 4, I will *r.* bread from heaven.
Job 20. 23, God shall *r.* his fury on him.
Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall *r.* snares.
78. 24. 27, and *r.* down manna.
Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not *r.* upon.
Hos. 10. 12, till he come and *r.* righteousness.
See Gen. 2. 5; 7. 4; Amos 4. 7; Rev. 11. 6.

RAINY. Prov. 27. 15.

RAISE. Deut. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22, will *r.* up a Prophet.
Judg. 2. 16, 18, the Lord *r.* up judges.
1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he *r.* poor out of dust.
Job 41. 25, when he *r.* himself, mighty are.
Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, he *r.* those that be bowed down.
Isa. 45. 13, I have *r.* him in righteousness.
Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will *r.* us up.
Mat. 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, *r.* the dead.
16. 21; 17. 23; Lu. 9. 22, be *r.* the third day.
John 2. 19, in three days I will *r.* it up.
6. 39, 40, 44, 54, I will *r.* him up at last day.
Acts 2. 24, 32; 3. 15; 4. 10; 5. 30; 10. 40; 13. 30, 33, 34; 17. 31; Rom. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 14; Gal. 1. 1; Eph. 1. 20, whom God hath *r.* up.
26. 8, why incredible that God should *r.* the dead?
Rom. 4. 25, *r.* again for our justification.
6. 4, like as Christ was *r.* from the dead.
8. 11, Spirit of him that *r.* up Jesus.
1 Cor. 6. 14, and will also *r.* up us by his power.
15. 15, *r.* up Christ, whom he *r.* not up.
16, then is not Christ *r.*
17, if Christ be not *r.*
35, how are the dead *r.*
43, it is *r.* in glory, it is *r.* in power.
2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God which *r.* the dead.
4. 14, he shall *r.* up us also.
Eph. 2. 6, and hath *r.* us up together.
Heb. 11. 19, accounting God was able to *r.* him.
35, women received dead *r.* to life.
Jas. 5. 15, and the Lord shall *r.* him up.
See Lu. 20. 37; John 5. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 8.

RAN. Ex. 9. 23; Num. 16. 47; Jer. 23. 21.

RANG. 1 Sam. 4. 5; 1 Kings 1. 45.

RANKS. 1 Kings 7. 4; Joel 2. 7; Mk. 6. 40.

RANSOM. Ex. 21. 30, give for the *r.* of his life.
30. 12, every man a *r.* for his soul.

Job 33. 24, I have found a *r.*
36. 18, a great *r.* cannot deliver.
Ps. 49. 7, nor give a *r.* for him.
Prov. 13. 8, the *r.* of a man's life are his riches.
Isa. 35. 10, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
43. 3, I gave Egypt for thy *r.*
Hos. 13. 14, I will *r.* them from the grave.
Mat. 20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, to give his life a *r.*
1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself a *r.* for all.
See Prov. 6. 35; Isa. 51. 10; Jer. 31. 11.

RARE. Dan. 2. 11.

RASE. Ps. 137. 7.

RASH. Eccl. 5. 2; Acts 19. 36.

RATHER. Job 7. 15; Jer. 8. 3, death *r.* than life.
Ps. 84. 10, *r.* be a doorkeeper.
Mat. 10. 6, go *r.* to lost sheep.
28, *r.* fear him that is able.
25. 9, go *r.* to them that sell.
Mk. 5. 26, but *r.* grew worse.
Lu. 18. 14, justified *r.* than the other.
John 3. 19, loved darkness *r.* than light.
Acts 5. 29, obey God *r.* than men.
Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea *r.*, that is risen.
12. 19, *r.* give place to wrath.
1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not *r.* take wrong.
Heb. 11. 25, choosing *r.* to suffer.
12. 13, let it *r.* be healed.
See Josh. 22. 24; 2 Kings 5. 13; Phil. 1. 12.

RAVENING. Ps. 22. 13; Ezek. 22. 25; Mat. 7. 15.

RAVENOUS. Isa. 35. 9; 46. 11; Ezek. 39. 4.

REACH. Gen. 11. 4; John 20. 27; 2 Cor. 10. 13.

READ. Deut. 17. 19, king shall *r.* all his life.
Isa. 34. 16, seek out of book of Lord and *r.*
Mat. 12. 3; 19. 4; 21. 16; 22. 31; Mk. 2. 25; 12. 10; Lu. 6. 3, have ye not *r.*
Lu. 4. 16, Jesus stood up to *r.*
2 Cor. 3. 2, epistle known and *r.* of all men.
1 Tim. 4. 13, give attendance to *r.*
See Hab. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Rev. 1. 3; 5. 4.

READINESS. Acts 17. 11; 2 Cor. 8. 11; 10. 6.

READY. Num. 32. 17, we will go *r.* armed.
Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian *r.* to perish.
2 Sam. 18. 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r.*
Neh. 9. 17, thou art a God *r.* to pardon.
Job 12. 5, *r.* to slip with his feet.
17. 1, the graves are *r.* for me.
29. 13, blessing of him *r.* to perish.
Ps. 38. 17, I am *r.* to halt.
45. 1, pen of a *r.* writer.
86. 5, good and *r.* to forgive.
88. 15, *r.* to die from my youth.
Prov. 24. 11, deliver those *r.* to be slain.
31. 6, give strong drink to *r.* to perish.
Eccl. 5. 1, be more *r.* to hear.
Isa. 27. 13, shall come that were *r.* to perish.
32. 4, stammerers *r.* to speak plainly.
38. 20, the Lord was *r.* to save me.
Dan. 3. 15, if ye be *r.* to fall down.
Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 14. 17, all things are *r.*
8, the wedding is *r.*
24. 44; Lu. 12. 40, be ye also *r.*
25. 10, they that were *r.* went in.
Mk. 14. 38, the spirit is *r.*
Lu. 22. 33, I am *r.* to go with thee.
John 7. 6, your time is alway *r.*
Acts 21. 13, *r.* not to be bound only, but.
Rom. 1. 15, I am *r.* to preach at Rome.
2 Cor. 8. 19, declaration of your *r.* mind.
9. 2, Achaia was *r.* a year ago.
1 Tim. 6. 18, *r.* to distribute.
2 Tim. 4. 6, *r.* to be offered.
Tit. 3. 1, *r.* to every good work.
1 Pet. 1. 5, *r.* to be revealed.
3. 15, *r.* always to give an answer.
5. 2, but of a *r.* mind.
Rev. 3. 2, things that are *r.* to die.
See Ex. 17. 4; 19. 11; Ezra 7. 6; Job 15. 23.

REAP. Lev. 25. 11, in jubilee neither sow nor *r.*
Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth clouds shall not *r.*
Jer. 12. 13, sown wheat, but shall *r.* thorns.
Hos. 8. 7, shall *r.* the whirlwind.
Hos. 10. 12, sow in righteousness, *r.* in mercy.
Mic. 6. 15, shalt sow, but not *r.*
Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, sow not, neither *r.*
25. 26; Lu. 19. 21, *r.* where I sowed not.
John 4. 38, *r.* whereon ye bestowed no labour.
1 Cor. 9. 11, if we shall *r.* your carnal things.
2 Cor. 9. 6, shall *r.* sparingly.
Gal. 6. 7, that shall he also *r.*
Jas. 5. 4, cried of them which *r.*
See Isa. 17. 5; John 4. 36, 37; Rev. 14. 15.

REASON (*n.*). Job 32. 11, I gave ear to your *r.*
Prov. 26. 16, seven men that can render a *r.*
Eccl. 7. 25, to search out the *r.* of things.
Isa. 41. 21, bring forth your strong *r.*
1 Pet. 3. 15, a *r.* of the hope in you.
See 1 Kings 9. 15; Dan. 4. 36; Acts 6. 2.

REASON (*v.*). Job 9. 14, choose words to *r.* with you.
13. 3, I desire to *r.* with God.
15. 3, should he *r.* with unprofitable talk.
Isa. 1. 18, let us *r.* together.
Mat. 16. 7; 21. 25; Mk. 8. 16; 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, they *r.* among themselves.
Lu. 5. 22, what *r.* ye in your hearts.
24. 15, while they *r.* Jesus drew near.
Acts 24. 25, as he *r.* of righteousness.
See 1 Sam. 12. 7; Mk. 2. 6; 12. 28; Acts 28. 29.

REASONABLE. Rom. 12. 1.

REBEL. Num. 14. 9, only *r.* not against the Lord.
Josh. 1. 18, whosoever doth *r.* he shall die.
Neh. 2. 19, will ye *r.* against the king.
Job 24. 13, that *r.* against the light.
Ps. 105. 28, they *r.* not against his word.
Isa. 1. 2, have nourished children and they *r.*
63. 10, they *r.* and vexed his holy Spirit.
Lam. 3. 42, we have *r.*, thou hast not pardoned.
Dan. 9. 9, though we have *r.* against him.
See 1 Sam. 12. 14; Ezek. 2. 3; Hos. 7. 14; 13. 16.

REBELLION. 1 Sam. 15. 23, *r.* is as the sin of witchcraft.
Job 34. 37, he addeth *r.* to his sin.
Prov. 17. 11, an evil man seeketh *r.*
Jer. 28. 16, thou hast taught *r.*
See Deut. 31. 27; Ezra 4. 19; Neh. 9. 17.

REBELLIOUS. Deut. 21. 18, 20, a stubborn and *r.* son.
1 Sam. 20. 30, son of perverse *r.* woman.
Ps. 66. 7, let not the *r.* exalt themselves.
68. 6, the *r.* dwell in a dry land.
Isa. 1. 23, *r.*, companions of thieves.
Jer. 5. 23, this people hath a *r.* heart.
See Ezek. 2. 3; 3. 9; 12. 2; 17. 12; 24. 3.

REBELS. Num. 17. 10; 20. 10; Ezek. 20. 38.

REBUKE (*n.*). 2 Kings 19. 3; Isa. 37. 3, this is a day of *r.*
Ps. 39. 11, when thou with *r.* dost correct.
80. 16, perish at *r.* of thy countenance.
104. 7, at thy *r.* they fled.
Prov. 13. 8, the poor heareth not *r.*
27. 5, open *r.* is better than secret love.
Eccl. 7. 5, better to hear *r.* of wise.
Isa. 30. 17, thousand flee at *r.* of one.
Jer. 15. 15, for thy sake I suffered *r.*
Phil. 2. 15, without *r.*
See Deut. 28. 20; Isa. 25. 8; 50. 2.

REBUKE (*v.*). Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, *r.* me not in anger.
Prov. 9. 7, he that *r.* a wicked man getteth a blot.
8, *r.* a wise man, and he will love thee.
28. 23, he that *r.* a man shall find favour.
Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r.* many nations.
Zech. 3. 2; Jude 9, the Lord *r.* thee.
Mal. 3. 11, I will *r.* the devourer for your sakes.
Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24, he *r.* wind.
16. 22; Mk. 8. 32, Peter began to *r.* him.
Lu. 4. 39, he *r.* the fever.
17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r.* him.
19. 39, Master, *r.* thy disciples.
1 Tim. 5. 1, *r.* not an elder.
20, them that sin, *r.* before all.
2 Tim. 4. 2, *r.*, exhort, with longsuffering.
Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r.* them sharply.
Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r.*

See Ruth 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Amos 5. 10.
RECALL. Lam. 3. 21.
RECEIPT. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27.
RECEIVE. 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money.
Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.
22. 22, *r.* law from his mouth.
Ps. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.
49. 15, he shall *r.* me.
68. 18, hast *r.* gifts for men.
73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.
Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.
Isa. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.
Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction.
Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* shame.
14. 2, *r.* us graciously.
Mat. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.
14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.
18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child.
19. 12, he that is able let him *r.* it.
21. 22, ask, believing ye shall *r.*
Mk. 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.
16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven.
Lu. 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting habitations.
18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.
John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.
12, to as many as *r.* him.
3. 27, can *r.* nothing, except.
5. 43, in his own name, him ye will *r.*
44, which *r.* honour one of another.
16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*
20. 22, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.
Acts 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.
8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.
10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.
19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost.
20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.
Rom. 5. 11, by whom we *r.* atonement.
14. 3, for God hath *r.* him.
15. 7, *r.* ye one another.
1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his own reward.
11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which also I delivered.
2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy we faint not.
5. 10, every one may *r.* things done.
7. 2, *r.* us; we have wronged no man.
Phil. 2. 29, *r.* him in the Lord.
4. 15, as concerning giving and *r.*
Col. 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.
1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.
4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.
1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask we *r.*
See Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; Jas. 4. 3.
RECKON. Lev. 25. 50, he shall *r.* with him that bought him.
Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up.
Mat. 18. 24, when he had begun to *r.*
25. 19, lord of servants *r.* with them.
Rom. 4. 4, reward is not *r.* of grace.
6. 11, *r.* yourselves dead to sin.
8. 18, I *r.* the sufferings of this present time.
See 2 Kings 22. 7; Isa. 38. 13; Lu. 22. 37.
RECOMMENDED. Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.
RECOMPENCE. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *r.*
Job 15. 31, vanity shall be his *r.*
Isa. 35. 4, God will come with a *r.*
Hos. 9. 7, days of *r.* are come.
Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a *r.*?
Lu. 14. 12, and a *r.* be made thee.
2 Cor. 6. 13, for a *r.*, be ye also enlarged.
Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just *r.* of reward.
See Prov. 12. 14; Isa. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56.
RECOMPENSE. Num. 5. 7, he shall *r.* his trespass.
Ruth 2. 12, the Lord *r.* thy work.
2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king *r.* me?
Job 34. 33, he will *r.* it, whether.
Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will *r.* evil.
Isa. 65. 6, but will *r.*, even *r.* into their bosom.
Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will *r.* according to deeds.
Lu. 14. 14, for they cannot *r.* thee.
Rom. 12. 17, *r.* to no man evil for evil.
Rom. 11. 35, it shall be *r.* to him again.
See 2 Chron. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30.
RECONCILE. 1 Sam. 29. 4, wherewith should he *r.* himself.
Ezek. 45. 20, so shall ye *r.* the house.
Mat. 5. 24, first be *r.* to thy brother.
Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we were *r.*
Eph. 2. 16, that he might *r.* both.
See Lev. 16. 20; Rom. 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
RECORD. Ex. 20. 24, in places where I *r.* my name.
Deut. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to *r.*
Job 16. 19, my *r.* is on high.
John 8. 13, thou bearest *r.* of thyself.
Rom. 10. 2, I bare them *r.*
Phil. 1. 8, God is my *r.* how greatly I long.
1 John 5. 7, three that bare *r.*
10, he believeth not the *r.*
11, this is the *r.*, that God hath given.
3 John 12, we bare *r.*, and our *r.* is true.
See Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. 1. 2.
RECOUNT. Nah. 2. 5, *r.* his worthies.
RECOVER. 2 Kings 5. 3, the prophet would *r.* him.
Ps. 39. 13, that I may *r.* strength.
Isa. 11. 11, to *r.* remnant of his people.
Hos. 2. 9, and I will *r.* my wool and flax.
Mk. 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall *r.*
Lu. 4. 18, preach *r.* of sight to blind.
See Isa. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
RED. Gen. 25. 30, *r.* pottage.
49. 12, eyes *r.* with wine.
2 Kings 3. 22, water *r.* as blood.
Ps. 75. 8, wine is *r.*, full of mixture.
Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine when *r.*
Isa. 1. 18, though your sins be *r.* like crimson.
27. 2, a vineyard of *r.* wine.
63. 2, *r.* in thine apparel.
Mat. 16. 2, fair weather, for the sky is *r.*
See Lev. 13. 19; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 3; Rev. 6. 4.
REDEEM. Gen. 48. 16, angel which *r.* me.
Ex. 6. 6, I will *r.* you.
15. 13, people whom thou hast *r.*
Lev. 27. 28, no devoted thing, shall be *r.*
2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath *r.* my soul.
Neh. 5. 5, nor is it in our power to *r.* them.
8, after our ability have *r.* Jews.
Job 5. 20, in famine he shall *r.* thee.
6. 23, to *r.* me from hand of mighty.
Ps. 25. 22, *r.* Israel out of all his troubles.
34. 22, the Lord *r.* the soul of his servants.
44. 26, *r.* us for thy mercies' sake.
49. 7, none can *r.* his brother.
15, God will *r.* my soul from the grave.
72. 14, he shall *r.* their soul from deceit.
107. 2, let the *r.* of the Lord say so.
130. 8, he shall *r.* Israel.
Isa. 1. 27, Zion shall be *r.* with judgment.
35. 9, the *r.* shall walk there.
44. 22, return, for I have *r.* thee.
50. 2, is my hand shortened, that it cannot *r.*
51. 11, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
52. 3, *r.* without money.
63. 4, the year of my *r.* is come.
Hos. 7. 13, though I *r.* them, they have spoken lies.
13. 14, I will *r.* them from death.
Lu. 1. 68, hath visited, and *r.* his people.
24. 21, he who should have *r.* Israel.
Gal. 3. 13, *r.* us from curse of the law.
4. 5, *r.* them that were under the law.
Tit. 2. 14, that he might *r.* us from iniquity.
1 Pet. 1. 18, not *r.* with corruptible things.
Rev. 5. 9, thou hast *r.* us by thy blood.
See Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.
REDEEMER. Job 19. 25, I know that my *r.* liveth.
Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength and my *r.*
78. 35, God was their *r.*
Prov. 23. 11, their *r.* is mighty.
Isa. 47. 4, as for our *r.*, the Lord of hosts is his name.

Isa. 49. 26; 60. 16, know that I am thy *R.*
59. 20, the *R.* shall come to Zion.
63. 16, thou art our *r.*
See Isa. 41. 14; 44. 6; 48. 17; 54. 5; Jer. 50. 34.
REDEMPTION. Lev. 25. 24, grant a *r.* for the land.
Ps. 49. 8, the *r.* of their soul is precious.
111. 9, he sent *r.* to his people.
130. 7, plenteous *r.*
Jer. 32. 7, the right of *r.* is thine.
Lu. 2. 38, that looked for *r.* in Jerusalem.
21. 28, your *r.* draweth nigh.
Rom. 8. 23, the *r.* of our body.
Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of *r.*
See Num. 3. 49; Rom. 3. 24; 1 Cor. 1. 30; Heb. 9. 12.
REDOUND. 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace might *r.*
REFORMATION. Heb. 9. 10, time of *r.*
REFORMED. Lev. 26. 23, if ye will not be *r.*
REFRAIN. Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not *r.* himself.
Job 7. 11, I will not *r.* my mouth.
29. 9, princes *r.* talking.
Ps. 40. 9, I have not *r.* my lips.
119. 101, *r.* my feet from every evil way.
Prov. 1. 15, *r.* thy foot from their path.
10. 19, he that *r.* his lips is wise.
Acts 5. 38, *r.* from these men.
See Gen. 43. 31; Isa. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 10.
REFRESH. Ex. 31. 17, he rested and was *r.*
Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may be *r.*
Prov. 25. 13, he *r.* the soul of his masters.
Acts 3. 19, times of *r.* shall come.
1 Cor. 16. 18, they *r.* my spirit.
See 1 Kings 13. 7; Isa. 28. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 13.
REFUSE(*n.*). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Amos 8. 6.
REFUSE (*v.*). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob *r.* to be comforted.
Num. 22. 13, the Lord *r.* to give me leave.
1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have *r.* him.
Job 6. 7, things my soul *r.* to touch.
Ps. 77. 2, my soul *r.* to be comforted.
78. 10, they *r.* to walk in his law.
118. 22, stone the builders *r.*
Prov. 1. 24, I have called and ye *r.*
8. 33, be wise and *r.* it not.
10. 17, he that *r.* reproof.
13. 18, shame to him that *r.* instruction.
15. 32, he that *r.* instruction despiseth his soul.
21. 25, his hands *r.* to labour.
Isa. 7. 15, 16, may know to *r.* the evil.
Jer. 8. 5, they *r.* to return.
9. 6, they *r.* to know me.
15. 18, my wound *r.* to be healed.
25. 28, if they *r.* to take the cup.
38. 21, if thou *r.* to go forth.
Zech. 7. 11, they *r.* to hearken.
Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they *r.*
1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be *r.*
7, *r.* profane and old wives' fables.
5. 11, the younger widows *r.*
Heb. 11. 24, Moses *r.* to be called.
12. 25, *r.* not him that speaketh.
See Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kings 20. 35; 2 Kings 5. 16.
REGARD. Gen. 45. 20, *r.* not your stuff.
Ex. 5. 9, let them not *r.* vain words.
Deut. 10. 17, that *r.* not persons.
1 Kings 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that *r.*
Job 4. 20, they perish without any *r.* it.
34. 19, nor *r.* rich more than poor.
39. 7, neither *r.* crying of the driver.
Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12, they *r.* not works of the Lord.
66. 18, if I *r.* iniquity in my heart.
102. 17, he will *r.* prayer of the destitute.
106. 44, he *r.* their affliction.
Prov. 1. 24, and no man *r.*
5. 2, that thou mayest *r.* discretion.
6. 35, he will not *r.* any ransom.
12. 10, *r.* the life of his beast.
Prov. 13. 18; 15. 5, he that *r.* reproof.
Eccl. 11. 4, he that *r.* the clouds.
Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more *r.* them.
Dan. 11. 37, *r.* God of his fathers, nor *r.* any god.
Mal. 1. 9, will he *r.* your persons.
Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, *r.* not the person of men.
Lu. 18. 2, neither *r.* man.
Rom. 14. 6, he that *r.* the day, *r.* it to the Lord.
See Deut. 28. 50; 2 Kings 3. 14; Amos 5. 22; Phil. 2. 30.
REGENERATION. Mat. 19. 28, in the *r.*
Tit. 3. 5, by the washing of *r.*
See John 1. 13; 3. 3.
REGISTER. Ezra 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64.
REHEARSE. Judg. 5. 11, *r.* the righteous acts.
Acts 14. 27, they *r.* all God had done.
See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 21; 17. 31; Acts 11. 4.
REIGN. Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou *r.* over us?
Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, Lord shall *r.* for ever.
Lev. 26. 17, that hate you shall *r.* over you.
Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *r.* over many nations.
Judg. 9. 8, the trees said, *r.* thou over us.
1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul *r.* over us?
12. 12, nay, but a king shall *r.* over us.
2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou hast *r.*
Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite *r.* not.
Ps. 47. 8, God *r.* over the heathen.
93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord *r.*
Prov. 8. 15, by me kings *r.*
30. 22, for a servant when he *r.*
Eccl. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to *r.*
Isa. 32. 1, a king shall *r.* in righteousness.
52. 7, that saith unto Zion, thy God *r.*
Jer. 22. 15, shalt thou *r.* because thou closest?
23. 5, a king shall *r.* and prosper.
Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall *r.* over them.
Lu. 19. 14, not have this man to *r.* over us.
27, that would not I should *r.*
Rom. 5. 14, death *r.* from Adam to Moses.
17, death *r.* by one.
21, as sin hath *r.*, so might grace *r.*
6. 12, let not sin *r.* in your bodies.
1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have *r.* as kings without us.
15. 25, for he must *r.*
2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer we shall also *r.* with him.
Rev. 5. 10, we also shall *r.* on the earth.
11. 15, he shall *r.* for ever and ever.
19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent *r.*
See Isa. 24. 23; Luke 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.
REINS. Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my *r.* asunder.
19. 27, though my *r.* be consumed.
Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the *r.*
16. 7, my *r.* instruct me.
26. 2, examine me, try my *r.*
73. 21, thus I was pricked in my *r.*
139. 13, thou hast possessed my *r.*
Prov. 23. 16, my *r.* shall rejoice.
Isa. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his *r.*
Rev. 2. 23, I am he who searcheth the *r.*
See Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.
REJECT. 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have not *r.* thee, but they have *r.* me.
10. 19, ye have *r.* God who saved you.
15. 23, because thou hast *r.* the word of the Lord.
16. 1, I have *r.* him from being king.
Isa. 53. 3, despised and *r.* of men.
Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath *r.* thy confidence.
7. 29, the Lord hath *r.* the generation.
8. 9, they have *r.* the word of the Lord.
14. 19, thou hast utterly *r.* Judah.
Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly *r.* us.
Hos. 4. 6, because thou hast *r.* knowledge, I will *r.* thee.
Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17, the stone which builders *r.*
Mk. 7. 9, full well ye *r.* the commandment.
Lu. 7. 30, lawyers *r.* the counsel of God.
17. 25, must first be *r.* of this generation.
Tit. 3. 10, after admonition *r.*
Heb. 12. 17, when he would have inherited was *r.*

See Jer. 6. 19; Mk. 6. 26; 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22; John 12. 48.
REJOICE. Deut. 12. 7, shall *r.* in all ye put your hand to.
16. 14, thou shalt *r.* in thy feast.
26. 11, thou shalt *r.* in every good thing.
28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will *r.* over you.
30. 9, *r.* for good as he *r.* over thy fathers.
1 Sam. 2. 1, because I *r.* in thy salvation.
1 Chron. 16. 10, let the heart of them *r.* that seek the Lord.
2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy saints *r.* in goodness.
Job 21. 12, they *r.* at sound of the organ.
31. 25, if I *r.* because my wealth was great.
29, if I *r.* at destruction of him that.
39. 21, the horse *r.* in his strength.
Ps. 2. 11, *r.* with trembling.
5. 11, let all that trust in thee *r.*
9. 14, I will *r.* in thy salvation.
19. 5, *r.* as a strong man to run a race.
33. 21, our heart shall *r.* in him.
35. 15, in mine adversity they *r.*
26, let them be ashamed that *r.* at my hurt.
38. 16, hear me, lest they should *r.* over me.
51. 8, bones thou hast broken may *r.*
58. 10, righteous shall *r.* when he seeth.
63. 7, in shadow of thy wings will I *r.*
68. 3, let righteous *r.*, yea, exceedingly *r.*
85. 6, that thy people may *r.* in thee.
89. 16, in thy name shall they *r.* all the day.
96. 11, let the heavens *r.*
97. 11, the Lord reigneth, let the earth *r.*
104. 31, the Lord shall *r.* in his works.
107. 42, the righteous shall see it and *r.*
109. 28, let thy servant *r.*
149. 2, let Israel *r.* in him that made him.
Prov. 2. 14, who *r.* to do evil.
5. 18, *r.* with the wife of thy youth.
23. 15, if thine heart be wise, mine shall *r.*
24, father of the righteous shall greatly *r.*
25, she that bare thee shall *r.*
24. 17, *r.* not when thine enemy falleth.
29. 2, when righteous are in authority people *r.*
31. 25, she shall *r.* in time to come.
Eccl. 2. 10, my heart *r.* in all my labour.
3. 12, for a man to *r.* and do good.
22; 5. 19, that a man should *r.* in his works.
11. 9, *r.* O young man in thy youth.
Isa. 9. 3, as men *r.* when they divide the spoil.
24. 8, noise of them that *r.* endeth.
29. 19, poor among men shall *r.*
35. 1, the desert shall *r.*
62. 5, as the bridegroom *r.* over the bride.
64. 5, him that *r.* and worketh righteousness.
65. 13, my servants shall *r.*, but ye.
66. 14, when ye see this, your heart shall *r.*
Jer. 11. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*
32. 41, I will *r.* over them to do them good.
51. 39, that they may *r.* and sleep.
Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer *r.*
Amos 6. 13, which *r.* in a thing of nought.
Mic. 7. 8, *r.* not against me.
Hab. 3. 18, yet I will *r.* in the Lord.
Mat. 18. 13, he *r.* more of that sheep.
Lu. 1. 14, many shall *r.* at his birth.
6. 23, *r.* ye in that day, and leap for joy.
10. 20, in this *r.* not, but rather *r.* because.
21, in that hour Jesus *r.* in spirit.
15. 6. 9, *r.* with me.
John 5. 35, willing for a season to *r.* in his light.
8. 56, Abraham *r.* to see my day.
14. 28, if ye loved me, ye would *r.*
16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall *r.*
22, I will see you again, and your heart shall *r.*
Rom. 5. 2, and *r.* in hope.
12. 15, *r.* with them that do *r.*
1 Cor. 7. 30, they that *r.* as though they *r.* not.
13. 6, *r.* not in iniquity, but *r.* in the truth.
Phil. 1. 18, I therein do *r.* and will *r.*
2. 16, that I may *r.* in the day of Christ.
3. 1, finally, *r.* in the Lord.
Phil. 4. 4, *r.* in the Lord alway, and again I say *r.*
1 Thess. 5. 16, *r.* evermore.
Jas. 1. 9, let the brother of low degree *r.*
2. 13, mercy *r.* against judgment.
1 Pet. 1. 8, *r.* with joy unspeakable.
See 1 Kings 1. 40; 5. 7; 2 Kings 11. 14; 1 Chron. 29. 9.
REJOICING. Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with *r.*
Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with *r.*
118. 15, voice of *r.* is in tabernacles of the righteous.
119. 111, they are the *r.* of my heart.
126. 6, shall doubtless come again *r.*
Prov. 8. 31, *r.* in the habitable part of his earth.
Isa. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem a *r.*
Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the *r.* of my heart.
Zeph. 2. 15, this is the *r.* city.
Acts 5. 41, *r.* that they were counted worthy.
Rom. 12. 12, *r.* in hope.
2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet alway *r.*
1 Thess. 2. 19, what is our crown of *r.*
See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. 4; Jas. 4. 16.
RELEASE. Esth. 2. 18; Mat. 27. 17; Mk. 15. 11; John 19. 10.
RELIEVE. Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt *r.* him.
Ps. 146. 9, he *r.* the fatherless and widow.
Isa. 1. 17, *r.* the oppressed.
Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should *r.* my soul is far from me.
See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10, 16.
RELIGION. Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; Jas. 1. 26, 27.
RELIGIOUS. Acts 13. 43; Jas. 1. 26.
RELY. 2 Chron. 13. 18; 16. 7, 8.
REMAIN. Gen. 8. 22, while earth *r.*
14. 10, they that *r.* fled to the mountain.
Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it *r.* until morning.
Josh. 13. 1, there *r.* yet much land to be possessed.
1 Kings 18. 22, I only *r.* a prophet.
Job 21. 32, yet shall he *r.* in the tomb.
Prov. 2. 21, the perfect shall *r.* in the land.
Eccl. 2. 9, my wisdom *r.* with me.
Jer. 17. 25, this city shall *r.* for ever.
37. 10, there *r.* but wounded men.
Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger none *r.*
Mat. 11. 23, would have *r.* until this day.
John 6. 12, gather up the fragments that *r.*
9. 41, ye say, we see, therefore your sin *r.*
Acts 5. 4, whiles it *r.*, was it not thine own?
1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part *r.* to this present.
1 Thess. 4. 15, we which are alive and *r.* unto coming of the Lord.
Heb. 4. 9, there *r.* a rest to the people of God.
10. 26, there *r.* no more sacrifice for sins.
Rev. 3. 2, things which *r.* ready to die.
See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. 33; 1 John 3. 9.
REMEDY. 2 Chron. 36. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 29. 1.
REMEMBER. Gen. 40. 23, yet did not the butler *r.*
41. 9, I do *r.* my faults this day.
Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.
20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day.
Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the commandments.
Deut. 5. 15; 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou wast a servant.
8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led thee.
32. 7, *r.* the days of old.
1 Chron. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous works.
Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, concerning this.
Job 7. 7, O *r.* my life is wind.
11. 16, *r.* it as waters that pass away.
14. 13, appoint me a set time and *r.* me.
24. 20, the sinner shall be no more *r.*
Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquisition he *r.*
20. 7, he will *r.* the name of the Lord.
25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have been ever of old.
7, *r.* not sins of my youth, by mercy *r.* me.
63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.
77. 3, I *r.* God and was troubled.
78. 39, he *r.* that they were but flesh.

Ps. 79. 8, *r.* not against us former iniquities.
89. 47, *r.* how short my time is.
105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for ever.
119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the night.
136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.
137. 1, we wept when we *r.* Zion.
Prov. 31. 7, drink and *r.* his misery no more.
Eccl. 5. 20, not much *r.* the days of his life.
11. 8, let him *r.* the days of darkness.
12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.
Cant. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love.
Isa. 23. 16, sing songs that thou mayest be *r.*
43. 18; 46. 9, *r.* ye not the former things.
57. 11, thou hast not *r.* me.
65. 17, the former heavens shall not be *r.*
Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him still.
51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.* the Lord.
Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end.
Ezek. 16. 61; 20. 43; 36. 31, then shalt thou *r.* thy ways.
Amos 1. 9, and *r.* not the brotherly covenant.
Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.
Zech. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far countries.
Mat. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of Jesus.
Lu. 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in thy lifetime.
17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife.
23. 42, Lord *r.* me when thou comest.
24. 8, and they *r.* his words.
John 2. 22, when he was risen, they *r.*
15. 20, *r.* the word I said unto you.
Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I the word of the Lord.
20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord Jesus.
Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the poor.
Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds.
1 Thess. 1. 3, *r.* your work of faith.
Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in bonds.
7, *r.* them that have the rule over you.
Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou art fallen.
3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.
See Ps. 88. 5; 103. 14; Mat. 5. 23; John 16. 21.

REMEMBRANCE. Num. 5. 15, bringing iniquity to *r.*
2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my name in *r.*
1 Kings 17. 18, art thou come to call my sin to *r.*
Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.
Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of thee.
30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks at *r.* of his holiness.
77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the night.
112. 6, righteous shall be in everlasting *r.*
Eccl. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of former things.
2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the fool.
Isa. 43. 26, put me in *r.*
57. 8, behind doors hast thou set up thy *r.*
Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them still in *r.*
Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of youth.
Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r.*
Lu. 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do in *r.* of me.
John 14. 26, bring all things to your *r.*
Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had in *r.*
2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r.* of thee in my prayers.
2. 14, of these things put them in *r.*
See Heb. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 1; Jude 5; Rev. 16. 19.

REMIT. John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.*, are *r.*

REMNANT. Lev. 5. 13, the *r.* shall be the priest's.
2 Kings 19. 4; Isa. 37. 4, lift up prayer for the *r.*
Ezra 9. 8, grace shewed to leave us a *r.*
Isa. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r.*
11. 11, to recover the *r.* of his people.
16. 14, the *r.* shall be very small and feeble.
Jer. 44. 28, *r.* shall know whose words shall stand.
Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r.*
Joel 2. 32, the *r.* whom the Lord shall call.
See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom. 11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.

REMOVE. Deut. 19. 14, shall not *r.* landmark.
Job 9. 5, *r.* the mountains and they know not.
14. 18, the rock is *r.* out of his place.
Ps. 36. 11, let not hand of wicked *r.* me.
39. 10, *r.* thy stroke away from me.
Ps. 46. 2, not fear though the earth be *r.*
81. 6, I *r.* his shoulder from burden.
103. 12, so far hath he *r.* our transgressions.
119. 22, *r.* from me reproach.
125. 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be *r.*
Prov. 4. 27, *r.* thy foot from evil.
10. 30, the righteous shall never be *r.*
Eccl. 11. 10, *r.* sorrow from thy heart.
Isa. 13. 13, earth shall *r.* out of her place.
24. 20, earth shall be *r.* like a cottage.
29. 13, have *r.* their heart far from me.
54. 10, the hills shall be *r.*
Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then shalt thou not *r.*
Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r.* my soul from peace.
Mat. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r.* hence, and it shall *r.*
Lu. 22. 42, *r.* this cup from me.
Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r.*
Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r.* thy candlestick.
See Job 19. 10; Eccl. 10. 9; Ezek. 12. 3; Heb. 12. 27.

REND. 1 Kings 11. 11, I will *r.* the kingdom.
Isa. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r.* the heavens.
Hos. 13. 8, I will *r.* the caul of their heart.
Joel 2. 13, *r.* your heart.
Mat. 7. 6, lest they turn again and *r.* you.
See Ps. 7. 2; Eccl. 3. 7; Jer. 4. 30; John 19. 24.

RENDER. Deut. 32. 41, *r.* vengeance.
1 Sam. 26. 23, *r.* to every man his faithfulness.
Job 33. 26, he will *r.* to man his righteousness.
34. 11, the work of a man shall be *r.* to him.
Ps. 28. 4, *r.* to them their desert.
38. 20, they that *r.* evil for good.
79. 12, and *r.* to our neighbour sevenfold.
94. 2, *r.* a reward to the proud.
116. 12, what shall I *r.* to the Lord.
Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r.* to every man according.
26. 16, wiser than seven men who can *r.* a reason.
Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r.* the calves of our lips.
Joel 3. 4, will ye *r.* me a recompence.
Zech. 9. 12, I will *r.* double.
Mat. 21. 41, *r.* fruits in their seasons.
22. 21; Mk. 12. 17; Lu. 20. 25, *r.* unto Cæsar.
Rom. 13. 7, *r.* to all their dues.
1 Thess. 3. 9, what thanks can we *r.*
5. 15, see that none *r.* evil for evil.
1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r.* evil for evil, or railing.
See Num. 18. 9; Judg. 9. 56; Ps. 62. 12; Isa. 66. 6.

RENEW. Job 10. 17, thou *r.* thy witnesses.
29. 20, my bow was *r.* in my hand.
Ps. 51. 10, and *r.* a right spirit within me.
103. 5, thy youth is *r.* like the eagle's.
104. 30, thou *r.* the face of the earth.
Isa. 40. 31, wait on Lord shall *r.* strength.
41. 1, let the people *r.* their strength.
Lam. 5. 21, *r.* our days as of old.
2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r.* day by day.
Eph. 4. 23, be *r.* in spirit of your mind.
Col. 3. 10, new man which is *r.* in knowledge.
Heb. 6. 6, if they fall away, to *r.* them again.
See 2 Chron. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit. 3. 5.

RENOUNCED. 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r.* hidden things.

RENOWN. Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2, men of *r.*
Num. 1. 16, the *r.* of the congregation.
Isa. 14. 20, evil doers shall never be *r.*
Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r.* went forth among the heathen.
34. 29, a plant of *r.*
See Ezek. 23. 23; 26. 17; 39. 13; Dan. 9. 15.

RENT. Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r.* in pieces.
Josh. 9. 4, bottles old and *r.*
Judg. 14. 5, 6, *r.* lion as he would have *r.* a kid.
1 Kings 13. 3, the altar shall be *r.*
Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r.* under them.
Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the *r.* is made worse.
27. 51; Mk. 15. 38; Lu. 23. 45, veil was *r.* in twain.
See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Jer. 36. 24.

REPAID. Prov. 13. 21, to righteous good shall be *r.*

REPAIR. 2 Chron. 24. 5, gather money to *r.* the house.

Isa. 61. 4, they shall *r.* the waste cities.
See 2 Kings 12. 5; Ezra 9. 9; Neh. 3. 4; Isa. 58. 12.

REPAY. Deut. 7. 10, he will *r.* to his face.
Lu. 10. 35, when I come I will *r.* thee.
Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine, I will *r.*
Philem. 19, I have written it, I will *r.* it.
See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Isa. 59. 18.

REPEATETH. Prov. 17. 9, he that *r.* a matter.

REPENT. Gen. 6. 6, it *r.* the Lord.
Ex. 13. 17, lest the people *r.*
32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15; Jer. 26. 19, Lord *r.* of evil he thought to do.
Num. 23. 19, neither son of man that he should *r.*
Deut. 32. 36, Lord shall *r.* for his servants.
1 Sam. 15. 29, will not *r.*, for he is not a man that he should *r.*
Job 42. 6, I *r.* in dust and ashes.
Ps. 90. 13, let it *r.* thee concerning thy servants.
106. 45, Lord *r.* according to his mercies.
110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn and will not *r.*
Jer. 8. 6, no man *r.* of his wickedness.
18. 8; 26. 13, if that nation turn I will *r.*
31. 19, after that I was turned I *r.*
Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger and *r.* him.
Mat. 12. 41; Lu. 11. 32, they *r.* at the preaching.
21. 29, afterward he *r.* and went.
27. 3, Judas *r.* himself.
Lu. 13. 3, except ye *r.*
15. 7, joy over one sinner that *r.*
17. 3, if thy brother *r.*, forgive him.
Acts 8. 22, *r.* of this thy wickedness.
Rev. 2. 21, space to *r.*, and she *r.* not.
See Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3; 16. 9.

REPENTANCE. Hos. 13. 14, *r.* shall be hid.
Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8; Acts 26. 2, fruits meet for *r.*
Rom. 2. 4, goodness of God leadeth thee to *r.*
11. 29, gifts of God are without *r.*
2 Cor. 7. 10, *r.* not to be repented of.
Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *r.*
6, to renew them again to *r.*
12. 17, no place of *r.*, though he sought it.
See Lu. 15. 7; Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 25; 2 Pet. 3. 9.

REPLENISH. Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25; Ezek. 26. 2.

REPLIEST. Rom. 9. 20, that *r.* against God.

REPORT (*n.*). Gen. 37. 2, their evil *r.*
Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not *r.* a false *r.*
Num. 13. 32, an evil *r.* of the land.
1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good *r.* I hear.
1 Kings 10. 6; 2 Chron. 9. 5, it was a true *r.* I heard.
Prov. 15. 30, a good *r.* maketh the bones fat.
Isa. 28. 19, a vexation only to understand *r.*
53. 1, who hath believed our *r.*
Acts 6. 3, men of honest *r.*
10. 22, of good *r.* among the Jews.
2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil *r.* and good *r.*
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good *r.*
1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have a good *r.*
See Deut. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12.

REPORT (*v.*). Neh. 6. 6, it is *r.* among heathen.
Jer. 20. 10, *r.*, say they, and we will *r.* it.
Mat. 28. 15, saying is commonly *r.*
Acts 16. 2, well *r.* of by the brethren.
1 Cor. 14. 25, he will *r.* that God is in you.
See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 12.

REPROACH (*n.*). Gen. 30. 23, hath taken away my *r.*
34. 14, that were a *r.* to us.
1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a *r.* upon all Israel.
Neh. 2. 17, build that we be no more a *r.*
Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a *r.*
22. 6, a *r.* of men.
31. 11, I was a *r.* among mine enemies.
44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a *r.* to our neighbours.
69. 9; Rom. 15. 3, the *r.* of them that reproached thee.
Ps. 78, 66, put them to a perpetual *r.*
Prov. 6. 33, his *r.* shall not be wiped away.
14. 34, sin is a *r.* to any people.
18. 3, with ignominy cometh *r.*
Isa. 43. 28, I have given Israel to *r.*
51. 7, fear not the *r.* of men.
Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an everlasting *r.*
31. 19, I did bear the *r.* of my youth.
Lam. 3. 30, he is filled full with *r.*
Ezek. 5. 14, I will make thee a *r.* among nations.
15, Jerusalem shall be a *r.* and a taunt.
Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the *r.* of my people.
2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concerning *r.*
12. 10, pleasure in *r.* for Christ's sake.
1 Tim. 3. 7, good report lest he fall into *r.*
4. 10, we labour and suffer *r.*
Heb. 11. 26, the *r.* of Christ greater riches.
13. 13, without the camp bearing his *r.*
See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9.

REPROACH (*v.*). Num. 15. 30, *r.* the Lord.
Ruth 2. 15, *r.* her not.
2 Kings 19. 22; Isa. 37. 23, whom hast thou *r.*
Job 19. 3, these ten times have ye *r.* me.
27. 6, my heart shall not *r.* me.
Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies *r.* me.
44. 16, the voice of him that *r.*
74. 22, how the foolish man *r.* thee.
119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer him that *r.* me.
Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppresseth poor *r.* his Maker.
Lu. 6. 22, men shall *r.* you for my sake.
1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be *r.* for Christ's sake.
See Ps. 55. 12; 74. 18; 79. 12; 89. 51; Zeph. 2. 8.

REPROACHFULLY. Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14.

REPROVE. 1 Chron. 16. 21, *r.* kings for their sakes.
Job 6. 25, what doth your arguing *r.*
13. 10, he will *r.* you if ye accept.
22. 4, will he *r.* thee for fear.
40. 2, he that *r.* God let him answer it.
Ps. 50. 8, I will not *r.* thee for burnt offerings.
141. 5, let him *r.* me, it shall be excellent oil.
Prov. 9. 8, *r.* not a scorner lest he hate thee.
15. 12, a scorner loveth not one that *r.*
19. 25, *r.* one that hath understanding.
29. 1, he that being often *r.*
30. 6, lest he *r.* thee and thou be found.
Isa. 11. 4, *r.* with equity for the meek.
Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall *r.* thee.
John 3. 20, lest his deeds should be *r.*
16. 8, he will *r.* the world of sin.
See Lu. 3. 19; Eph. 5. 11, 13; 2 Tim. 4. 2.

REPROVER. Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. 3. 26.

REPUTATION. Eccl. 10. 1, him that is in *r.* for wisdom.
Acts 5. 34, had in *r.* among the people.
Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no *r.*
29, hold such in *r.*
See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2.

REQUEST. Judg. 8. 24, I would desire a *r.* of thee.
Ezra 7. 6, the king granted all his *r.*
Job 6. 8, Oh that I might have my *r.*
Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden *r.* of his lips.
106. 15, he gave them their *r.*
Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making *r.* with joy.
4. 6, let your *r.* be made known.
See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Esth. 4. 8; 5. 3.

REQUESTED. 1 Kings 19. 4, Elijah *r.* that he might die.

REQUIRE. Gen. 9. 5, blood of your lives will I *r.*
31. 39, of my hand didst thou *r.* it.
Deut. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord *r.*
Josh. 22. 23; 1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord himself *r.* it.
Ruth 3. 11, I will do all thou *r.*
1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business *r.* haste.
2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I *r.* of thee.
19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt *r.* I will do.
2 Chron. 24. 22, the Lord look on it and *r.* it.
Neh. 5. 12, we will restore and *r.* nothing of them.
Ps. 10. 13, he hath said thou wilt not *r.* it,

Ps. 40. 6, sin offering hast thou not *r.*
137. 3, they that wasted us *r.* of us mirth.
Prov. 30. 7, two things have I *r.* of thee.
Eccl. 3. 15, God *r.* that which is past.
Isa. 1. 12, who hath *r.* this at your hand?
Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 6, his blood will I *r.* at thine hand.
34. 10, I will *r.* my flock at their hand.
Lu. 11. 50, may be *r.* of this generation.
12. 20, this night thy soul shall be *r.*
48, of him shall much be *r.*
19. 23, I might have *r.* mine own with usury.
1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews *r.* a sign.
4. 2, it is *r.* in stewards.
See 2 Chron. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4; Neh. 5. 18; Esth. 2. 15.

REQUITE. Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly *r.* us.
Deut. 32. 6, do ye thus *r.* the Lord.
Judg. 1. 7, as I have done so God hath *r.* me.
2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will *r.* you this kindness.
16. 12, it may be the Lord will *r.* good for this.
1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to *r.* their parents.
See Ps. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56.

REREWARD. Josh. 6. 9; Isa. 52. 12; 58. 8.

RESCUE. Ps. 35. 17, *r.* my soul.
Hos. 5. 14, none shall *r.* him.
See Deut. 28. 31; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 23. 27.

RESEMBLANCE. Zech. 5. 6, this is their *r.*

RESEMBLE. Judg. 8. 18; Lu. 13. 18.

RESERVE. Gen. 27. 36, hast thou not *r.* a blessing.
Ruth 2. 18, gave her mother in law that she had *r.*
Job 21. 30, the wicked is *r.* to day of destruction.
38. 23, which I have *r.* against time of trouble.
Jer. 3. 5, will he *r.* anger for ever.
5. 24, he *r.* the weeks of harvest.
50. 20, I will pardon them whom I *r.*
Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r.* wrath for his enemies.
1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *r.* in heaven.
2 Pet. 2. 4, to be *r.* to judgment.
3. 7, the heavens and earth are *r.* unto fire.
See Num. 18. 9; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Jude 6. 13.

RESIDUE. Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the *r.*
Isa. 38. 10, I am deprived of the *r.* of my years.
Jer. 15. 9, *r.* of them will I deliver to the sword.
Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the *r.*
Zech. 8. 11, I will not be to the *r.* as in former days.
Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the *r.* of the Spirit.
Acts 15. 17, that the *r.* might seek the Lord.
See Neh. 11. 20; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1; 39. 3.

RESIST. Zech. 3. 1, at his right hand to *r.*
Mat. 5. 39, *r.* not evil.
Lu. 21. 15, adversaries shall not be able to *r.*
Rom. 9. 19, who hath *r.* his will.
13. 2, whoso *r.* power, *r.* ordinance of God.
Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God *r.* the proud.
7, *r.* the devil, and he will flee.
1 Pet. 5. 9, whom *r.* stedfast in the faith.
See Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Heb. 12. 4.

RESORT. Neh. 4. 20, *r.* hither to us.
Ps. 71. 3, whereunto I may continually *r.*
John 18. 2, Jesus ofttimes *r.* thither.
See Mk. 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20; Acts 16. 13.

RESPECT (*n.*). Gen. 4. 4, Lord had *r.* to Abel.
Ex. 2. 25, God had *r.* unto them.
1 Kings 8. 28; 2 Chron. 6. 19, have *r.* unto their prayer.
2 Chron. 19. 7; Rom. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25, there is no *r.* of persons with God.
Ps. 74. 20, have *r.* unto thy covenant.
119. 15, I will have *r.* unto thy ways.
138. 6, yet hath he *r.* to the lowly.
Prov. 24. 23; 28. 31, not good to have *r.* of persons.
Isa. 17. 7, his eyes shall have *r.* to Holy One.
22. 11, nor had *r.* to him that fashioned it.
Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in *r.* of want.
See Heb. 11. 26; Jas. 2. 1, 3, 9; 1 Pet. 1. 17.

RESPECT (*v.*). Lev. 19. 15, shalt not *r.* person of poor.
Deut. 1. 17, ye shall not *r.* persons in judgment.
Job 37. 24, he *r.* not any that are wise of heart.
See Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Ps. 40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.

RESPITE. Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.

REST (*n.*). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar saw that *r.* was good.
Ex. 31. 15; 35. 2; Lev. 16. 31; 23. 3, 32; 25. 4, the sabbath of *r.*
33. 14, my presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee *r.*
Lev. 25. 5, a year of *r.* to the land.
Deut. 12. 10, when he giveth you *r.* from your enemies.
Judg. 3. 30, the land had *r.* fourscore years.
Ruth 3. 1, shall not I seek *r.* for thee.
1 Chron. 22. 9, a man of *r.*, and I will give him *r.*
18, hath he not given you *r.* on every side.
28. 2, to build a house of *r.*
Neh. 9. 28, after they had *r.* they did evil.
Esth. 9. 16, the Jews had *r.* from their enemies.
Job 3. 17, there the weary be at *r.*
11. 18, thou shalt take thy *r.* in safety.
17. 16, when our *r.* together is in the dust.
Ps. 55. 6, then would I fly away and be at *r.*
95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into my *r.*
116. 7, return to thy *r.*, O my soul.
132. 8, arise into thy *r.*,
14, this is my *r.* for ever.
Eccl. 2. 23, his heart taketh not *r.* in the night.
Isa. 11. 10, his *r.* shall be glorious.
14. 7; Zech. 1. 11, earth is at *r.* and quiet.
18. 4, I will take my *r.*
30. 15, in returning and *r.* shall ye be saved.
66. 1, where is the place of my *r.*?
Jer. 6. 16, ye shall find *r.* for your souls.
Ezek. 38. 11, I will go to them that are at *r.*
Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your *r.*
Mat. 11. 28, I will give you *r.*
29, ye shall find *r.* to your souls.
12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, seeking *r.* and finding none.
26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, sleep on and take your *r.*
John 11. 13, of taking *r.* in sleep.
Acts 9. 31, then had the churches *r.*
See Prov. 29. 17; Eccl. 6. 5; Dan. 4. 4; 2 Thess. 1. 7.

REST (*v.*). Gen. 2. 2, he *r.* on seventh day.
Num. 11. 25, when the Spirit *r.* upon them.
2 Chron. 32. 8, people *r.* on the words.
Job 3. 18, there the prisoners *r.* together.
Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh shall *r.* in hope.
37. 7, *r.* in the Lord.
Eccl. 7. 9, anger *r.* in bosom of fools.
Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord shall *r.* upon him.
28. 12, ye may cause the weary to *r.*
57. 20, like the sea when it cannot *r.*
62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not *r.*
63. 14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to *r.*
Jer. 47. 6, *r.* and be still.
Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt *r.* and stand in thy lot.
Mk. 6. 31, come and *r.* awhile.
2 Cor. 12. 9, power of Christ may *r.* on me.
Rev. 4. 8, they *r.* not day and night.
6. 11, *r.* yet for a little season.
14. 13, that they may *r.* from their labours.
See Prov. 14. 33; Cant. 1. 7; Isa. 32. 18; Lu. 10. 6.

RESTORE. Ex. 22. 4, he shall *r.* double.
Lev. 6. 4, he shall *r.* that he took away.
Deut. 22. 2, things strayed thou shalt *r.* again.
Ps. 23. 3, he *r.* my soul.
51. 12, *r.* to me the joy of thy salvation.
69. 4, I *r.* that which I took not away.
Isa. 1. 26, I will *r.* thy judges as at the first.
Jer. 27. 22, I will *r.* them to this place.
30. 17, I will *r.* health to thee.
Ezek. 33. 15, if wicked *r.* pledge.
Mat. 17. 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias shall *r.* all things.
Lu. 19. 8, I *r.* him fourfold.
Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time *r.* the kingdom.
Gal. 6. 1, *r.* such an one in meekness.

See Ruth 4. 15; Isa. 58. 12; Joel 2. 25; Mk. 8. 25.
RESTRAIN. Gen. 11. 6, nothing will be *r.*
Ex. 36. 6, people were *r.* from bringing.
1 Sam. 3. 13, his sons made themselves vile, and he *r.* them not.
Job 15. 4, thou *r.* prayer before God.
8, dost thou *r.* wisdom to thyself.
Ps. 76. 10, remainder of wrath shalt thou *r.*
See Gen. 8. 2; Isa. 63. 15; Ezek. 31. 15; Acts 14. 18.
RETAIN. Job 2. 9, dost thou still *r.* integrity.
Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one that *r.* her.
4. 4, let thine heart *r.* my words.
11. 16, a gracious woman *r.* honour.
Eccl. 8. 8, no man hath power to *r.* the spirit.
John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.* they are *r.*
See Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 28; Philem. 13.
RETIRE. Judg. 20. 39; 2 Sam. 11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.
RETURN. Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt thou *r.*
Ex. 14. 27, the sea *r.* to his strength.
Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful, let him *r.*
Ruth 1. 16, entreat me not to leave thee or *r.*
2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not *r.* to me.
2 Kings 20. 10, let the shadow *r.* backward.
Job 1. 21, naked shall I *r.* thither.
7. 10, he shall *r.* no more.
10. 21; 16. 22, I go whence I shall not *r.*
15. 22, he believeth not he shall *r.* out of darkness.
33. 25, he shall *r.* to the days of his youth.
Ps. 35. 13, my prayer *r.* into mine own bosom.
73. 10, his people *r.* hither.
90. 3, thou sayest, *r.*, ye children of men.
104. 29, they die and *r.* to their dust.
116. 7, *r.* to thy rest, O my soul.
Prov. 2. 19, none that go to her *r.* again.
26. 11, as a dog *r.* to his vomit.
27, he that rolleth a stone, it will *r.*
Eccl. 1. 7, whence rivers come, thither they *r.* again.
5. 15, naked shall he *r.* to go as he came.
12. 2, nor the clouds *r.* after the rain.
7, dust *r.* to earth and spirit *r.* to God.
Isa. 21. 12, if ye will enquire, enquire ye; *r.*, come.
35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the Lord shall *r.*
44. 22, *r.* unto me, for I have redeemed thee.
45. 23, word is gone out and shall not *r.*
55. 11, it shall not *r.* to me void.
Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt *r.*, saith the Lord, *r.* unto me.
15. 19, let them *r.* unto thee, but *r.* not thou.
24. 7, they shall *r.* with whole heart.
31. 8, a great company shall *r.* thither.
36. 3, *r.* every man from his evil way.
Ezek. 46. 9, he shall not *r.* by the way he came.
Hos. 2. 7, I will *r.* to my first husband.
5. 15, I will *r.* to my place.
7. 16, they *r.*, but not to the most High.
14. 7, they that dwell under his shadow shall *r.*
Amos 4. 6, yet have ye not *r.* to me.
Joel 2. 14, who knoweth if he will *r.* and repent.
Zech. 1. 16, I am *r.* to Jerusalem with mercies.
8. 3, I am *r.* to Zion and will dwell.
Mal. 3. 7, *r.* to me and I will *r.* to you.
18, then shall ye *r.* and discern.
Mat. 12. 44; Lu. 11. 24, I will *r.* into my house.
24. 18, neither let him in the field *r.* back.
Lu. 9. 10, apostles *r.* and told him all.
10. 17, the seventy *r.* with joy.
12. 36, when he will *r.* from wedding.
17. 18, not found that *r.* to give glory.
Acts 13. 34, now no more to *r.* to corruption.
Heb. 11. 15, might have had opportunity to *r.*
1 Pet. 2. 25, now *r.* to the Shepherd of your souls.
See Gen. 31. 3; Ex. 4. 18; Lev. 25. 10; Isa. 55. 7.
REVEAL. Deut. 29. 29, things *r.* belong unto us and to our children.
1 Sam. 3. 7, nor was word of Lord *r.* to him.
Job 20. 27, the heaven shall *r.* his iniquity.
Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19, a talebearer *r.* secrets.
Isa. 22. 14, it was *r.* in mine ears.
40. 5, glory of the Lord shall be *r.*
53. 1; John 12. 38, to whom is arm of Lord *r.*
Isa. 56. 1, my righteousness is near to be *r.*
Jer. 11. 20, unto thee have I *r.* my cause.
33. 6, I will *r.* abundance of peace.
Dan. 2. 22, he *r.* deep and secret things.
28, there is a God that *r.* secrets.
Amos 3. 7, he *r.* his secrets to the prophets.
Mat. 10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, nothing covered that shall not be *r.*
11. 25, hast *r.* them unto babes.
16. 17, flesh and blood hath not *r.* it.
Lu. 2. 35, that thoughts of many hearts may be *r.*
17. 30, in day when Son of man is *r.*
Rom. 1. 17, righteousness of God *r.*
18, wrath of God is *r.* from heaven.
8. 18, glory which shall be *r.* in us.
1 Cor. 2. 10, God hath *r.* them by his Spirit.
3. 13, it shall be *r.* by fire.
14. 30, if anything be *r.* to another.
Gal. 1. 16, to *r.* his Son in me.
2 Thess. 1. 7, when Lord Jesus shall be *r.*
2. 3, man of sin be *r.*
8, that wicked one be *r.*
1 Pet. 1. 5, ready to be *r.* in last time.
4. 13, when his glory shall be *r.*
5. 1, partaker of glory that shall be *r.*
See Eph. 3. 5; Phil. 3. 15; 2 Thess. 2. 6.
REVELATION. Rom. 2. 5, *r.* of righteous judgment.
16. 25, *r.* of the mystery.
1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *r.*
2 Cor. 12. 1, to visions and *r.*
See Gal. 2. 2; Eph. 1. 17; 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 13; Rev. 1. 1.
REVELLINGS. Gal. 5. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
REVENGE. Jer. 15. 15, O Lord, *r.* me.
20. 10, we shall take our *r.* on him.
Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r.* and is furious.
2 Cor. 7. 11, what *r.* it wrought in you.
10. 6, in readiness to *r.*
See Ps. 79. 10; Ezek. 25. 12; Rom. 13. 4.
REVENUE. Prov. 8. 19, my *r.* better than silver.
16. 8, better than great *r.* without right.
Jer. 12. 13, ashamed of your *r.*
See Ezra 4. 13; Prov. 15. 6; Isa. 23. 3; Jer. 12. 13.
REVERENCE. Ps. 89. 7; Mat. 21. 37; Mk. 12. 6; Heb. 12. 9.
REVEREND. Ps. 111. 9, holy and *r.* is his name.
REVERSE. Num. 23. 20; Esth. 8. 5, 8.
REVILE. Isa. 51. 7, neither be afraid of *r.*
Mat. 27. 39, they that passed by *r.* him.
Mk. 15. 32, they that were crucified *r.* him.
1 Cor. 4. 12, being *r.* we bless.
1 Pet. 2. 23, when he was *r.*, *r.* not again.
See Ex. 22. 28; Mat. 5. 11; John 9. 28; Acts 23. 4.
REVIVE. Neh. 4. 2, will they *r.* the stones.
Ps. 85. 6, wilt thou not *r.* us.
138. 7, thou wilt *r.* me.
Isa. 57. 15, to *r.* spirit of the humble.
Hos. 6. 2, after two days will he *r.* us.
14. 7, they shall *r.* as corn.
Hab. 3. 2, *r.* thy work in midst of years.
Rom. 7. 9, when commandment came sin *r.*
14. 9, Christ both died, rose, and *r.*
See Gen. 45. 27; 2 Kings 13. 21; Ezra 9. 8.
REVOLT. Isa. 1. 5; 31. 6; 59. 13; Jer. 5. 23.
REWARD (*n.*). Gen. 15. 1, thy exceeding great *r.*
Num. 22. 7, *r.* of divination in their hand.
Deut. 10. 17, God who taketh not *r.*
Ruth 2. 12, full *r.* be given thee of the Lord.
2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have given *r.*
Job 6. 22, did I say, give a *r.*
7. 2, as an hireling looketh for *r.*
Ps. 19. 11, in keeping them there is great *r.*
58. 11, there is a *r.* for the righteous.
91. 8, thou shalt see the *r.* of the wicked.
127. 3, fruit of womb is his *r.*
Prov. 11. 18, soweth righteousness a sure *r.*
21. 14, a *r.* in the bosom.
24. 20, no *r.* to the evil man.
Eccl. 4. 9, they have a good *r.* for labour.

Eccl. 9. 5, neither have they any more a *r.*
Isa. 1. 23, every one followeth after *r.*
5. 23, justify wicked for *r.*
40. 10; 62. 11, his *r.* is with him.
Ezek. 16. 34, thou givest *r.*, and no *r.* is given thee.
Dan. 5. 17, give thy *r.* to another.
Hos. 9. 1, thou hast loved a *r.*
Mic. 3. 11, the heads thereof judge for *r.*
7. 3, judge asketh for a *r.*
Mat. 5. 12; Lu. 6. 23, great is your *r.* in heaven.
46, what *r.* have ye.
6. 1, ye have no *r.* of your father.
2, 5, 16, they have their *r.*
10. 41, a prophet's *r.*, a righteous man's *r.*
42; Mk. 9. 41, in no wise lose *r.*
Lu. 6. 35, do good and your *r.* shall be great.
23. 41, we receive due *r.* of our deeds.
Acts 1. 18, purchased with *r.* of iniquity.
Rom. 4. 4, the *r.* is not reckoned.
1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall receive his own *r.*
9. 18, what is my *r.* then.
Col. 2. 18, let no man beguile you of your *r.*
3. 24, the *r.* of the inheritance.
1 Tim. 5. 18, labourer worthy of his *r.*
Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, recompence of *r.*
2 Pet. 2. 13, the *r.* of unrighteousness.
See 2 John 8; Jude 11; Rev. 11. 18; 22. 12.

REWARD (*v.*). Gen. 44. 4, wherefore have ye *r.*
Deut. 32. 41, I will *r.* them that hate me.
1 Sam. 24. 17, thou hast *r.* me good.
2 Chron. 15. 7, be strong, and your work shall be *r.*
20. 11, behold how they *r.* us.
Job 21. 19, he *r.* him and he shall know it.
Ps. 31. 23, plentifully *r.* the proud doer.
35. 12; 109. 5, they *r.* me evil for good.
103. 10, nor *r.* us according to our iniquities.
137. 8, happy is he that *r.* thee.
Prov. 17. 13, whoso *r.* evil, evil shall not depart.
25. 22, heap coals, and the Lord shall *r.* thee.
26. 10, both *r.* the fool and *r.* transgressors.
Jer. 31. 16, thy work shall be *r.*
See 2 Sam. 22. 21; Mat. 6. 4; 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.

RICH. Gen. 13. 2, Abram was very *r.*
14. 23, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram *r.*
Ex. 30. 15, the *r.* shall not give more.
Josh. 22. 8, return with much *r.* to your tents.
Ruth 3. 10, followedst not poor or *r.*
1 Sam. 2. 7, the Lord maketh poor and *r.*
1 Kings 3. 11; 2 Chron. 1. 11, neither hast asked *r.*
13, I have given thee both *r.* and honour.
10. 23; 2 Chron. 9. 22, Solomon exceeded all for *r.*
1 Chron. 29. 12, both *r.* and honour come of thee.
Job 15. 29, he shall not be *r.*
20. 15, he swallowed down *r.*
27. 19, *r.* man shall lie down, but shall not be gathered.
36. 19, will he esteem thy *r.*
Ps. 37. 16, better than *r.* of many wicked.
39. 6, he heapeth up *r.*
45. 12, the *r.* shall entreat thy favour.
49. 16, be not afraid when one is made *r.*
52. 7, trusted in abundance of *r.*
62. 10, if *r.* increase set not your heart.
73. 12, the ungodly increase in *r.*
104. 24, the earth is full of thy *r.*
112. 3, wealth and *r.* shall be in his house.
Prov. 3. 16, in left hand *r.* and honour.
8. 18, *r.* and honour are with me.
10. 4, hand of diligent maketh *r.*
22, blessing of the Lord maketh *r.*
11. 4, *r.* profit not in day of wrath.
13. 7, poor yet hath great *r.*
18. 23, the *r.* answereth roughly.
21. 17, he that loveth wine shall not be *r.*
23. 5, *r.* make themselves wings.
28. 11, *r.* man is wise in his own conceit.
30. 8, give me neither poverty nor *r.*
Eccl. 5. 13, *r.* kept for owners to their hurt.
10. 20, curse not *r.* in thy bedchamber.
Isa. 45. 3, I will give thee hidden *r.*
53. 9, with the *r.* in his death.
Jer. 9. 23, let not *r.* man glory in his *r.*
17. 11, getteth *r.* and not by right.
Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because of *r.*
Hos. 12. 8, Ephraim said, I am become *r.*
Zech. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord, for I am *r.*
Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14, deceitfulness of *r.*
Mk. 10. 23, hardly shall they that have *r.*
12. 41, *r.* cast in much.
Lu. 1. 53, *r.* he hath sent empty away.
6. 24, woe to you *r.* for ye have received.
12. 21, not *r.* toward God.
14. 12, call not thy *r.* neighbours.
18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very *r.*
Rom. 2. 4, the *r.* of his goodness.
9. 23, make known the *r.* of his glory.
10. 12, the Lord is *r.* to all that call.
11. 12, fall of them the *r.* of the world.
33, the depth of the *r.* of the wisdom.
1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now ye are *r.*
2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making many *r.*
8. 9, *r.*, yet for your sakes.
Eph. 1. 7, redemption according to the *r.* of grace.
2. 4, God, who is *r.* in mercy.
7, that he might show the exceeding *r.* of grace.
3. 8, unsearchable *r.* of Christ.
Phil. 4. 19, according to his *r.* in glory by Christ.
Col. 1. 27, *r.* of the glory of this mystery.
2. 2, the *r.* of the full assurance.
1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be *r.* fall into temptation.
17, nor trust in uncertain *r.*
18, do good and be *r.* in good works.
Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ greater *r.*
Jas. 1. 10, let *r.* rejoice that he is made low.
2. 5, hath not God chosen the poor, *r.* in faith.
5. 2, your *r.* are corrupted.
Rev. 2. 9, but thou art *r.*
3. 17, because thou sayest, I am *r.*
18, buy of me gold that thou mayest be *r.*
5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *r.*
See Lev. 25. 47; Jas. 1. 11; 2. 6; 5. 1; Rev. 6. 15.

RICHLY. Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
RIDDANCE. Lev. 23. 22; Zeph. 1. 18.
RIDDLE. Judg. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.
RIDE. Deut. 32. 13, *r.* on high places of the earth.
33. 26, who *r.* upon the heaven.
Judg. 5. 10, ye that *r.* on white asses.
2 Kings 4. 24, slack not thy *r.* for me.
Job 30. 22, causest me to *r.* upon the wind.
Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty *r.* prosperously.
66. 12, hast caused men to *r.* over our heads.
68. 4, 33, extol him that *r.* on the heavens.
Isa. 19. 1, the Lord *r.* on a swift cloud.
See Hos. 14. 3; Amos 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.
RIDER. Gen. 49. 17; Ex. 15. 1; Job 39. 18; Zech. 10. 5.
RIDGES. Ps. 65. 10, waterest the *r.* thereof.

RIGHT (*n.*). Gen. 18. 25, shall not Judge of all do *r.*?
Deut. 6. 18; 12. 25; 21. 9, shalt do that is *r.*
21. 17, the *r.* of the firstborn is his.
2 Sam. 19. 28, what *r.* have I to cry to the king.
Neh. 2. 20, ye have no *r.* in Jerusalem.
Job 34. 6, should I lie against my *r.*
36. 6, he giveth *r.* to the poor.
Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my *r.*
17. 1, hear the *r.*, O Lord.
140. 12, Lord will maintain *r.* of the poor.
Prov. 16. 8, great revenues without *r.*
Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches and not by *r.*
Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose *r.* it is.
See Amos 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Heb. 13. 10.

RIGHT (*adj.*). Gen. 24. 48, the Lord led me in *r.* way.
Deut. 32. 4, God of truth, just and *r.* is he.
1 Sam. 12. 23, I will teach you the good and *r.* way.

2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and *r.*
Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *r.* judgments.
Job 6. 25, how forcible are *r.* words.
34. 23, he will not lay on man more than *r.*
Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord are *r.*
45. 6, sceptre is a *r.* sceptre.
51. 10, renew a *r.* spirit within me.
107. 7, he led them forth by the *r.* way.
119. 75, thy judgments are *r.*
Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in *r.* paths.
8. 6, opening of my lips shall be *r.* things.
12. 5, thoughts of the righteous are *r.*
15, way of a fool is *r.* in his own eyes.
14. 12; 16. 25, there is a way that seemeth *r.*
21. 2, every way of man is *r.* in his own eyes.
24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a *r.* answer.
Isa. 30. 10, prophesy not *r.* things.
Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a *r.* seed.
Ezek. 18. 5, if a man do that which is *r.*
19; 21. 27; 33. 14, that which is lawful and *r.*
Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are *r.*
Amos 3. 10, they know not how to do *r.*
Mat. 20. 4, whatsoever is *r.* I will give you.
Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, in his *r.* mind.
Lu. 10. 28, thou hast answered *r.*
Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is *r.*
See Judg. 17. 6; Lu. 12. 57; Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.

RIGHTEOUS. Gen. 7. 1, thee have I seen *r.* before me.
18. 23, wilt thou destroy *r.* with wicked.
20. 4, wilt thou slay also a *r.* nation?
38. 26, she hath been more *r.* than I.
Ex. 23. 8, gift perverteth words of the *r.*
Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the *r.*
Deut. 25. 1; 2 Chron. 6. 23, they shall justify the *r.*
1 Sam. 24. 17, thou art more *r.* than I.
1 Kings 2. 32, two men more *r.* than he.
Job 4. 7, where were the *r.* cut off.
9. 15, though I were *r.* yet would I not answer.
15. 14, what is man that he should be *r.*
17. 9, *r.* shall hold on his way.
22. 3, is it any pleasure that thou art *r.*
23. 7, there the *r.* might dispute with him.
34. 5, Job hath said, I am *r.*
Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the *r.*
6, the Lord knoweth the way of the *r.*
7. 9, the *r.* God trieth the hearts.
11. 3, what can the *r.* do.
34. 17, the *r.* cry, and the Lord heareth them.
19, many are the afflictions of the *r.*
37. 16, a little that a *r.* man hath.
21, the *r.* showeth mercy and giveth.
25, have not seen the *r.* forsaken.
29, the *r.* shall inherit the land.
30, mouth of *r.* speaketh wisdom.
39, salvation of *r.* is of the Lord.
55. 22, never suffer the *r.* to be moved.
58. 11, there is a reward for the *r.*
69. 28, let them not be written with the *r.*
92. 12, the *r.* shall flourish like palm tree.
97. 11, light is sown for the *r.*
112. 6, *r.* shall be in everlasting remembrance.
125. 3, rod shall not rest on lot of *r.*
140. 13, the *r.* shall give thanks.
141. 5, let the *r.* smite me.
146. 8, the Lord loveth the *r.*
Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the *r.*
3. 32, his secret is with the *r.*
10. 3, the Lord will not suffer *r.* to famish.
11, the mouth of *r.* is a well of life.
16, labour of *r.* tendeth to life.
21, lips of *r.* feed many.
24, desire of the *r.* shall be granted.
25, the *r.* is an everlasting foundation.
28, hope of the *r.* shall be gladness.
30, the *r.* shall never be removed.
11. 8, the *r.* is delivered out of trouble.
10, when it goeth well with the *r.*
21, seed of the *r.* shall be delivered.
12. 3, the root of the *r.* shall not be moved.
Prov. 5, thoughts of the *r.* are right.
7, house of the *r.* shall stand.
10, *r.* man regardeth the life of his beast.
26, the *r.* is more excellent than his neighbour.
13. 9, the light of the *r.* rejoiceth.
21, to the *r.* good shall be repaid.
25, *r.* eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
14. 9, among the *r.* there is favour.
32, the *r.* hath hope in his death.
15. 6, in the house of the *r.* is much treasure.
19, the way of the *r.* is made plain.
28, the heart of the *r.* studieth to answer.
29, he heareth the prayer of the *r.*
16. 13, *r.* lips are delight of kings.
18. 10, *r.* runneth into it and is safe.
28. 1, the *r.* are bold as a lion.
29. 2, when the *r.* are in authority, people rejoice.
Eccl. 7. 16, be not *r.* overmuch.
9. 1, the *r.* and the wise are in the hand of God.
2, one event to *r.* and wicked.
Isa. 3. 10, say to *r.* it shall be well.
24. 16, songs, even glory to the *r.*
26. 2, that the *r.* nation may enter.
41. 2, raised up a *r.* man from the east.
53. 11, shall my *r.* servant justify.
57. 1, *r.* perisheth, and no man layeth it.
60. 21, thy people shall be all *r.*
Jer. 23. 5, raise to David a *r.* branch.
Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have made *r.* sad.
16. 52, thy sisters are more *r.* than thou.
33. 12, the righteousness of the *r.* shall not.
Amos 2. 6, they sold the *r.* for silver.
Mal. 3. 18, discern between the *r.* and wicked.
Mat. 9. 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, not come to call *r.*
13. 17, many *r.* men have desired.
43, then shall the *r.* shine forth.
23. 28, outwardly appear *r.* to men.
29, garnish sepulchres of the *r.*
25. 46, the *r.* unto life eternal.
Lu. 1. 6, they were both *r.* before God.
18. 9, trusted they were *r.* and despised others.
23. 47, certainly this was a *r.* man.
John 7. 24, judge *r.* judgment.
Rom. 3. 10, there is none *r.*, no not one.
5. 7, scarcely for a *r.* man will one die.
19, many be made *r.*
2 Thess. 1. 6, it is a *r.* thing with God.
2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the *r.* Judge.
Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was *r.*
1 Pet. 3. 12, eyes of the Lord are over the *r.*
4. 18, if the *r.* scarcely be saved.
2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his *r.* soul.
1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the *r.*
3. 7, *r.* as he is *r.*
Rev. 22. 11, he that is *r.* let him be *r.* still.
See Ezek. 3. 20; Mat. 10. 41; 1 Tim. 1. 9; Jas. 5. 16.

RIGHTEOUSLY. Deut. 1. 16; Prov. 31. 9, judge *r.*
Ps. 67. 4; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people *r.*
Isa. 33. 15, he that walketh *r.* shall dwell on high.
See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.

RIGHTEOUSNESS. Gen. 30. 33, so shall my *r.* answer for me.
Deut. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of *r.*
1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man his *r.*
Job 6. 29, return again, my *r.* is in it.
27. 6, my *r.* I hold fast.
29. 14, I put on *r.* and it clothed me.
35. 2, thou saidst, My *r.* is more than God's?
36. 3, I will ascribe *r.* to my Maker.
Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my *r.*
5, offer the sacrifice of *r.*
9. 8, he shall judge the world in *r.*
15. 2, he that worketh *r.* shall never be moved.
17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in *r.*
23. 3, leadeth me in paths of *r.*
24. 5, and *r.* from the God of his salvation.

Ps. 40. 9, I have preached *r.*
45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest *r.*
50. 6; 97. 6, heavens shall declare his *r.*
72. 2, he shall judge thy people with *r.*
85. 10, *r.* and peace have kissed each other.
94. 15, judgment shall return unto *r.*
97. 2, *r.* is the habitation of his throne.
111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his *r.* endureth for ever.
118. 19, open to me the gates of *r.*
132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with *r.*
Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and *r.* are with me.
10. 2; 11. 4, but *r.* delivereth from death.
11. 5, *r.* of the perfect shall direct his way.
6, *r.* of the upright shall deliver.
19, *r.* tendeth to life.
12. 28, in the way of *r.* is life.
14. 34, *r.* exalteth a nation.
16. 8, better is a little with *r.*
12, the throne is established by *r.*
31, crown of glory if found in way of *r.*
Eccl. 7. 15, a just man that perisheth in his *r.*
Isa. 11. 5, *r.* the girdle of his loins.
26. 10, yet will he not learn *r.*
32. 1, a king shall reign in *r.*
17, the work of *r.* peace, and the effect of *r.*
41. 10, uphold thee with right hand of my *r.*
46. 12, ye that are far from *r.*
58. 8, thy *r.* shall go before thee.
59. 16, his *r.* sustained him.
62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r.*
64. 6, our *r.* are as filthy rags.
Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name, The Lord our *r.*
33. 15, cause the branch of *r.* to grow.
51. 10, the Lord hath brought forth our *r.*
Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 24, righteous man turn from *r.*
14. 14, deliver but their own souls by *r.*
18. 20, the *r.* of the righteous shall be upon him.
33. 13, if he trust to his own *r.*
Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r.*
9. 7, *r.* belongeth to thee.
24, to bring in everlasting *r.*
12. 3, they that turn many to *r.*
Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r.* upon you.
Amos 5. 24, let *r.* run down as a stream.
6. 12, turned fruit of *r.* into hemlock.
Zeph. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth, seek *r.*
Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r.* arise.
Mat. 3. 15, to fulfil all *r.*
5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r.*
10, persecuted for *r.* sake.
20, except your *r.* exceed the *r.*
21. 32, John came to you in the way of *r.*
Lu. 1. 75, in *r.* before him.
John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r.*
Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r.*
13. 10, thou enemy of all *r.*
24. 25, as he reasoned of *r.*
Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; 10. 3, the *r.* of God.
4. 6, to whom God imputeth *r.*
11, seal of the *r.* of faith.
5. 17, which receive the gift of *r.*
18, by the *r.* of one.
21, so might grace reign through *r.*
6. 13, yield your members as instruments of *r.*
20, ye were free from *r.*
8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of *r.*
9. 30, the *r.* which is of faith.
10. 3, going about to establish their own *r.*
4, Christ is the end of the law for *r.*
10, with the heart man believeth unto *r.*
14. 17, kingdom of God not meat and drink, but *r.*
1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto us *r.*
15. 34, awake to *r.*
2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made the *r.*
6. 7, the armour of *r.*
14, what fellowship hath *r.*
Gal. 2. 21, if *r.* come by the law.
5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r.*
Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r.*
Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of *r.*
3. 6, touching the *r.* in the law, blameless.
9, not having mine own *r.*, but the *r.* of God.
1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r.*
2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r.*
4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r.*
Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r.*
Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r.*
5. 13, unskilful in the word of *r.*
7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r.*
11. 7, heir of the *r.* which is by faith.
33, through faith wrought *r.*
12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r.*
Jas. 1. 20, wrath of man worketh not *r.* of God.
3. 18, the fruit of *r.* is sown in peace.
1 Pet. 2. 24, dead to sins should live unto *r.*
2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r.*
21, better not to have known way of *r.*
3. 13, new earth, wherein dwelleth *r.*
1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth *r.*
See Isa. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zech. 8. 8; Rev. 19. 8.

RIGHTLY. Gen. 27. 36; Lu. 7. 43; 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 15.

RIGOUR. Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43, 46, 53.

RINGLEADER. Acts 24. 5, a *r.* of the sect of the Nazarenes.

RIOT. Rom. 13. 13; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

RIPE. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r.* grapes.
Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r.* fruits.
Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r.* be thine.
Joel 3. 13, put in sickle, for the harvest is *r.*
Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first-*r.* fruit.
Rev. 14. 5, time to reap, for harvest of earth is *r.*
See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9. 10; Nah. 3. 12.

RISE. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r.* up early.
23, the sun was *r.* when Lot entered Zoar.
Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r.* out of Israel.
32. 14, ye are *r.* up in your fathers' stead.
Job 9. 7, commandeth the sun and it *r.* not.
14. 12, man lieth down and *r.* not.
24. 22, he *r.* up, and no man is sure of life.
31. 14, what shall I do when God *r.* up.
Ps. 27. 3, though war should *r.* against me.
119. 62, at midnight I will *r.* to give thanks.
127. 2, it is vain to *r.* up early.
Prov. 31. 15, she *r.* up while it is yet night.
28, her children *r.* up and call her blessed.
Eccl. 12. 4, he shall *r.* at the voice of the bird.
Isa. 33. 10, now will I *r.*, saith the Lord.
58. 10, then shall thy light *r.* in obscurity.
60. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r.* upon thee.
Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake unto you, *r.* up early.
25; 25. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19; 35. 15; 44. 4, I sent my servants, *r.* early.
11. 7, *r.* early and protesting.
25. 27, fall and *r.* no more.
Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r.* up, I am their music.
Mat. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r.* on evil and good.
17. 9; Mk. 9. 9, until Son of man be *r.*
20. 19; Mk. 9. 31; 10. 34; Lu. 18. 33; 24. 7, the third day he shall *r.* again.
26. 32; Mk. 14. 28, after I am *r.* I will go before you.
46, *r.*, let us be going.
Mk. 4. 27, should sleep, and *r.* night and day.
9. 10, what the *r.* from dead should mean.
10. 49, *r.*, he calleth thee.
Lu. 2. 34, this child is set for the fall and *r.*
11. 7, I cannot *r.* and give thee.
22. 46, why sleep ye, *r.* and pray.
24. 34, the Lord is *r.* indeed.
John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r.* again.
Acts 10. 13, *r.*, Peter, kill and eat.
26. 16, *r.*, and stand upon thy feet.
23, the first that should *r.* from the dead.
Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea rather that is *r.*
1 Cor. 15. 15, if so be the dead *r.* not.
20, but now is Christ *r.*

Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r.* with Christ.
1 Thess. 4. 16, the dead in Christ shall *r.* first.
See Prov. 30. 31; Isa. 60. 3; Mk. 16. 2; Col. 2. 12.
RITES. Num. 9. 3, according to all the *r.* of it.
RIVER. Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out hand on *r.*
2 Sam. 17. 13, that city, and we will draw it into the *r.*
2 Kings 5. 12, are the *r.* of Damascus better.
Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r.* of honey.
28. 10, he cutteth out *r.* among the rocks.
29. 6, the rock poured out *r.* of oil.
40. 23, he drinketh up a *r.*, and hasteth not.
Ps. 1. 3, tree planted by the *r.*
36. 8, the *r.* of thy pleasures.
46. 4, *r.*, the streams whereof make glad.
65. 9, enrichest it with *r.* of God.
107. 33, turneth *r.* into a wilderness.
119. 136, *r.* of waters run down mine eyes.
137. 1, by the *r.* of Babylon we sat.
Eccl. 1. 7, all the *r.* run into the sea.
Isa. 32. 2, shall be as *r.* of water in a dry place.
43. 2, through the *r.*, they shall not overflow.
19, I will make *r.* in the desert.
48. 18, then had thy peace been as a *r.*
66. 12, I will extend peace like a *r.*
Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r.*
Mic. 6. 7, be pleased with *r.* of oil.
John 7. 38, shall flow *r.* of living water.
Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r.* of water of life.
See Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 47. 9; Mk. 1. 5.
ROAD. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have ye made a *r.*
ROAR. 1 Chron. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11; 98. 7, let the sea *r.*
Job 3. 24, my *r.* are poured out.
Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though waters *r.*
104. 21, young lions *r.* after their prey.
Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath as the *r.* of a lion.
Isa. 59. 11, we *r.* like bears.
Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r.* like the sea.
25. 30, the Lord shall *r.* from on high.
Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r.* like a lion.
Joel 3. 16; Amos 1. 2, the Lord shall *r.* out of Zion.
Amos 3. 4, will a lion *r.* when he hath no prey?
See Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zech. 11. 3; Rev. 10. 3.
ROARING. Prov. 28. 15, as a *r.* lion, is a wicked ruler.
Lu. 21. 25, distress, the sea and waves *r.*
1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as a *r.* lion.
See Ps. 22. 13; Isa. 31. 4; Ezek. 22. 25; Zeph. 3. 3.
ROAST. Ex. 12. 9, not raw, but *r.* with fire.
Prov. 12. 27, slothful man *r.* not that he took.
Isa. 44. 16, he *r. r.*, and is satisfied.
See Deut. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Chron. 35. 13.
ROB. Prov. 22. 22, *r.* not the poor.
Isa. 10. 2, that they may *r.* the fatherless.
13, I have *r.* their treasures.
42. 22, this is a people *r.* and spoiled.
Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that he had *r.*
Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r.* me.
2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r.* other churches.
See Judg. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Ps. 119. 61; Prov. 17. 12.
ROBBER. Job 12. 6, tabernacles of *r.* prosper.
Isa. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r.*
Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of *r.*
John 10. 1, the same is a thief and a *r.*
8, all that came before me are *r.*
Acts 19. 37, these men are not *r.* of churches.
2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *r.*
See Ezek. 7. 22; 18. 10; Dan. 11. 14; Hos. 6. 9.
ROBBERY. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not *r.* to be equal.
ROBE. 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of Saul's *r.*
Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a *r.*
Isa. 61. 10, covered me with *r.* of righteousness.
Lu. 15. 22, bring forth the best *r.*
20. 46, desire to walk in long *r.*
See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Mat. 27. 28; Rev. 6. 11.
ROCK. Ex. 33. 22, I will put thee in a clift of *r.*
Num. 20. 8, speak to the *r.* before their eyes.
10, must we fetch you water out of this *r.*
23. 9, from the top of the *r.* I see him.
24. 21, thou puttest thy nest in a *r.*
Deut. 8. 15, who brought thee water out of the *r.*
32. 4, he is the *R.*
15, lightly esteemed the *R.* of his salvation.
18, of the *R.* that begat thee.
30, except their *R.* had sold them.
31, their *r.* is not as our *R.*
37, where is their *r.* in whom they trusted?
1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any *r.* like our God.
2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the Lord is my *r.*
3, the God of my *r.*
32; Ps. 18. 31, who is a *r.*, save our God?
23. 3, the *R.* of Israel spake.
1 Kings 19. 11, strong wind brake in pieces the *r.*
Job 14. 18, the *r.* is removed out of his place.
19. 24, graven in the *r.* for ever.
24. 8, embrace the *r.* for want of shelter.
Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up upon a *r.*
31. 3; 71. 3, thou art my *r.* and my fortress.
61. 2, lead me to the *r.* that is higher than I.
81. 16, with honey out of the *r.*
Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses in the *r.*
Cant. 2. 14, that art in the clefts of the *r.*
Isa. 8. 14, for a *r.* of offence.
17. 10, not mindful of the *r.* of thy strength.
32. 2, as the shadow of a great *r.*
33. 16, defence shall be munitions of *r.*
Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces harder than *r.*
23. 29, hammer that breaketh the *r.* in pieces.
Nah. 1. 6, the *r.* are thrown down by him.
Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was founded upon a *r.*
16. 18, upon this *r.* I will build my church.
27. 51, and the *r.* rent.
Lu. 8. 6, some fell upon a *r.*
Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay a *r.* of offence.
1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual *R.*, and that *R.* was Christ.
Rev. 6. 16, said to the *r.*, fall on us.
See Judg. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 14. 4; Prov. 30. 19.
ROD. Job 9. 34, let him take his *r.* from me.
21. 9, neither is the *r.* of God upon them.
Ps. 2. 9, break them with a *r.* of iron.
23. 4, thy *r.* and thy staff comfort me.
Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, *r.* for the back of fools.
13. 24, he that spareth his *r.*
22. 8, the *r.* of his anger shall fail.
23. 13, thou shalt beat him with thy *r.*
29. 15, the *r.* and reproof give wisdom.
Isa. 10. 15, as if the *r.* should shake itself.
11. 1, shall come forth a *r.*
Jer. 48. 17, how is the beautiful *r.* broken.
Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass under the *r.*
Mic. 6. 9, hear ye the *r.*, and who hath appointed it.
2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten with *r.*
See Gen. 30. 37; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev. 2. 27; 11. 1.
RODE. 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kings 9. 25; Neh. 2. 12; Ps. 18. 10.
ROLL. Josh. 5. 9, I have *r.* away reproach.
Job 30. 14, they *r.* themselves on me.
Isa. 9. 5, with garments *r.* in blood.
34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall be *r.* together.
Mk. 16. 3, who shall *r.* us away the stone?
Lu. 24. 2, they found the stone *r.* away.
See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Isa. 17. 13; Mat. 27. 60.
ROOF. Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow of my *r.*
Deut. 22. 8, make a battlement for thy *r.*
Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Lam. 4. 4; Ezek. 3. 26, tongue cleaveth to *r.* of mouth.
Mat. 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my *r.*
Mk. 2. 4, they uncovered the *r.*
See Josh. 2. 6; Judg. 16. 27; 2 Sam. 11. 2; Jer. 19. 13.
ROOM. Gen. 24. 23, is there *r.* for us.
26. 22, the Lord hath made *r.* for us.
Ps. 31. 8, set my feet in a large *r.*

Ps. 80. 9, thou preparedst *r.* before it.
Prov. 18. 16, a man's gift maketh *r.* for him.
Mal. 3. 10, there shall not be *r.* enough.
Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, love uppermost *r.*
Mk. 2. 2, there was no *r.* to receive them.
Lu. 2. 7, no *r.* for them in the inn.
12. 17, no *r.* to bestow my goods.
14. 7, how they chose out the chief *r.*
9, begin with shame to take the lowest *r.*
22, it is done, and yet there is *r.*
See Gen. 6. 14; 1 Kings 8. 20; 19. 16; Mk. 14. 15.

ROOT (*n.*). Deut. 29. 18, a *r.* that beareth gall.
2 Kings 19. 30, shall again take *r.* downward.
Job 5. 3, I have seen the foolish taking *r.*
8. 17, his *r.* are wrapped about the heap.
14. 8, the *r.* thereof wax old in the earth.
18. 16, his *r.* shall be dried up.
19. 28, the *r.* of the matter.
29. 19, my *r.* was spread out by the waters.
Prov. 12. 3, *r.* of righteous shall not be moved.
12, *r.* of righteous yieldeth fruit.
Isa. 5. 24, their *r.* shall be rottenness.
11. 1, a Branch shall grow out of his *r.*
10; Rom. 15. 12, there shall be a *r.* of Jesse.
27. 6; 37. 31, them that come of Jacob to take *r.*
53. 2, as a *r.* out of a dry ground.
Ezek. 31. 7, his *r.* was by great waters.
Hos. 14. 5, cast forth his *r.* as Lebanon.
Mal. 4. 1, leave them neither *r.* nor branch.
Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, axe laid to *r.* of trees.
13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 8. 13, because they had no *r.*
Mk. 11. 20, fig tree dried up from the *r.*
Rom. 11. 16, if the *r.* be holy.
1 Tim. 6. 10, love of money the *r.* of all evil.
Heb. 12. 15, lest any *r.* of bitterness.
Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by the *r.*
Rev. 22. 16, *r.* and offspring of David.
See 2 Chron. 7. 20; Dan. 4. 15; 7. 8; 11. 7.

ROOT (*v.*). Deut. 29. 28, Lord *r.* them out.
1 Kings 14. 15, he shall *r.* up Israel.
Job 18. 14, confidence shall be *r.* out.
31. 8, let my offspring be *r.* out.
12, *r.* out all mine increase.
Ps. 52. 5, *r.* thee out of land of the living.
Mat. 13. 29, lest ye *r.* up also the wheat.
15. 13, hath not planted shall be *r.* up.
Eph. 3. 17, being *r.* and grounded in love.
Col. 2. 7, *r.* and built up in him.
See Prov. 2. 22; Jer. 1. 10; Zeph. 2. 4.

ROSE (*n.*). Cant. 2. 1; Isa. 35. 1.

ROSE (*v.*). Gen. 32. 31, the sun *r.* upon him as he passed.
Josh. 3. 16, waters *r.* up on an heap.
Lu. 16. 31, though one *r.* from the dead.
Rom. 14. 9, to this end Christ both died and *r.*
1 Cor. 15. 4, buried, and *r.* the third day.
2 Cor. 5. 15, live to him who died and *r.*
See Lu. 24. 33; Acts 10. 41; 1 Thess. 4. 14; Rev. 19. 3.

ROT. Num. 5. 21; Prov. 10. 7; Isa. 40. 20.

ROTTEN. Job 41. 27; Jer. 38. 11; Joel 1. 17.

ROTTENNESS. Prov. 12. 4; 14. 30; Isa. 5. 24.

ROUGH. Isa. 27. 8, stayeth his *r.* wind.
40. 4; Lu. 3. 5, *r.* places made plain.
Zech. 13. 4, wear a *r.* garment to deceive.
See Deut. 21. 4; Jer. 51. 27; Dan. 8. 21.

ROUGHLY. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph spake *r.*
Prov. 18. 23, the rich answereth *r.*
See 1 Sam. 20. 10; 1 Kings 12. 13; 2 Chron. 10. 13.

ROUND. Ex. 16. 14; Isa. 3. 18; Lu. 19. 43.

ROWED. Jonah 1. 13; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.

ROYAL. Gen. 49. 20, yield *r.* dainties.
Esth. 1. 7, *r.* wine in abundance.
5. 1; 6. 8; 8. 15; Acts 12. 21, *r.* apparel.
Jas. 2. 8, fulfil the *r.* law.
1 Pet. 2. 9, a *r.* priesthood.
See 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 62. 3; Jer. 43. 10.

RUBIES. Job 28. 18; Prov. 8. 11; 31. 10.

RUDDY. 1 Sam. 16. 12; Cant. 5. 10; Lam. 4. 7.

RUDE. 2 Cor. 11. 6, *r.* in speech.

RUDIMENTS. Col. 2. 8, 20, *r.* of the world.

RUIN. 2 Chron. 28. 23, they were the *r.* of him.
Ps. 89. 40, hast brought his strong holds to *r.*
Prov. 24. 22, who knoweth the *r.* of both.
26. 28, a flattering mouth worketh *r.*
Ezek. 18. 30, so iniquity shall not be your *r.*
21. 15, that their *r.* may be multiplied.
Lu. 6. 49, the *r.* of that house was great.
See Isa. 3. 8; Ezek. 36. 35; Amos 9. 11; Acts 15. 16.

RULE (*n.*). Esth. 9. 1, Jews had *r.* over them.
Prov. 17. 2, a wise servant shall have *r.*
19. 10, servant to have *r.* over princes.
25. 28, no *r.* over his own spirit.
Isa. 63. 19, thou never barest *r.* over them.
1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall put down all *r.*
Gal. 6. 16, as many as walk according to this *r.*
Heb. 13. 7, 17, them that have the *r.* over you.
See Eccl. 2. 19; Isa. 44. 13; 2 Cor. 10. 13.

RULE (*v.*). Gen. 1. 16, to *r.* the day.
3. 16, thy husband shall *r.* over thee.
Judg. 8. 23, I will not *r.* over you.
2 Sam. 23. 3, that *r.* over men must be just.
Ps. 66. 7, he *r.* by his power for ever.
89. 9, thou *r.* the raging of the sea.
103. 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.
Prov. 16. 32, that *r.* his spirit.
22. 7, rich *r.* over the poor.
Eccl. 9. 17, him that *r.* among fools.
Isa. 3. 4, babes *r.* over them.
32. 1, princes shall *r.* in judgment.
40. 10, his arm shall *r.* for him.
Ezek. 29. 15, shall no more *r.* over nations.
Rom. 12. 8, he that *r.* with diligence.
Col. 3. 15, peace of God *r.* in your hearts.
1 Tim. 3. 4, one that *r.* well his own house.
5. 17, elders that *r.* well.
See Dan. 5. 21; Zech. 6. 13; Rev. 2. 27; 12. 5.

RULER. Num. 13. 2, every one a *r.* among them.
Prov. 6. 7, ant, having no guide, overseer, or *r.*
23. 1, when thou sittest to eat with a *r.*
28. 16, a wicked *r.* over the poor.
Isa. 3. 6, be thou our *r.*
Mic. 5. 2, out of thee shall come *r.*
Mat. 25. 21, I will make thee *r.*
John 7. 26, do the *r.* know that this is Christ?
48, have any of the *r.* believed.
Rom. 13. 3, *r.* not a terror to good works.
See Gen. 41. 43; Neh. 5. 7; Ps. 2. 2; Isa. 1. 10.

RUMOUR. Jer. 49. 14, I have heard a *r.*
Ezek. 7. 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*
Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, wars and *r.* of wars.
See 2 Kings 19. 7; Obad. 1; Lu. 7. 17.

RUN. 2 Sam. 18. 27, the *r.* of the foremost is like.
2 Chron. 16. 9, eyes of Lord *r.* to and fro.
Ps. 19. 5, as a strong man to *r.* a race.
23. 5, my cup *r.* over.
147. 15, his word *r.* very swiftly.
Cant. 1. 4, draw me, we will *r.* after thee.
Isa. 40. 31, they shall *r.* and not be weary.
55. 5, nations shall *r.* to thee.
Jer. 12. 5, if thou hast *r.* with the footmen.
51. 31, one post shall *r.* to meet another.
Dan. 12. 4, many shall *r.* to and fro.
Hab. 2. 2, that he may *r.* that readeth.
Zech. 2. 4, *r.*, speak to this young man.
Lu. 6. 38, good measure *r.* over.
Rom. 9. 16, nor of him that *r.*
1 Cor. 9. 24, they which *r.* in a race *r.* all.
26, I therefore so *r.*
Gal. 2. 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.* in vain.
5. 7, ye did *r.* well.
Heb. 12. 1, let us *r.* with patience.
1 Pet. 4. 4, that ye *r.* not to same excess.
See Prov. 4. 12; Jer. 5. 1; Lam. 2. 18; Amos 8. 12.

RUSH (*n.*). Job 8. 11; Isa. 9. 14; 19. 15; 35. 7.

RUSH (*v.*). Isa. 17. 13; Jer. 8. 6; Ezek. 3. 12; Acts 2. 2.

RUST. Mat. 6. 19, 20; Jas. 5. 3.

S

SABBATH. Lev. 25. 8, number seven *s.* of years.
2 Kings 4. 23, it is neither new moon nor *s.*
2 Chron. 36. 21, as long as desolate she kept *s.*
Ezek. 46. 1, on the *s.* it shall be opened.
Amos 8. 5, when will the *s.* be gone.
Mk. 2. 27, the *s.* was made for man.
28; Lu. 6. 5, the Son of man is Lord of the *s.*
Lu. 13. 15, doth not each on *s.* loose.
See Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 1. 7; 2. 6; Mat. 28. 1; John 5. 18.

SACK. Gen. 42. 25; 43. 21; 44. 1, 11, 12; Josh. 9. 4.

SACKCLOTH. 2 Sam. 3. 31, gird you with *s.*
1 Kings 20. 32, they girded *s.* on their loins.
Neh. 9. 1, assembled with fasting and *s.*
Esth. 4. 1, put on *s.* with ashes.
Ps. 30. 11, thou hast put off my *s.*
35. 13, my clothing was *s.*
Jonah 3. 5, and put on *s.*

SACRIFICE (*n.*). Gen. 31. 54, Jacob offered *s.*
Ex. 5. 17, let us go and do *s.* to the Lord.
Num. 25. 2, called people to the *s.* of their gods.
1 Sam. 2. 29, wherefore kick ye at my *s.*
9. 13, he doth bless the *s.*
15. 22, to obey is better than *s.*
Ps. 4. 5, offer the *s.* of righteousness.
27. 6, will I offer *s.* of joy.
40. 6; 51. 16, *s.* thou didst not desire.
51. 17, the *s.* of God are a broken spirit.
118. 27, bind the *s.* with cords.
Prov. 15. 8, *s.* of wicked an abomination.
17. 1, than a house full of *s.* with strife.
21. 3, to do justice is more acceptable than *s.*
Eccl. 5. 1, the *s.* of fools.
Isa. 1. 11, to what purpose is multitude of *s.*
Jer. 6. 20, nor are your *s.* sweet unto me.
33. 18, nor want a man to do *s.*
Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31; daily *s.* taken away.
Hos. 3. 4, many days without a *s.*
6. 6; Mat. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired mercy and not *s.*
Amos 4. 4, bring your *s.* every morning.
Zeph. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared a *s.*
Mal. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for *s.*
Mk. 9. 49, every *s.* shall be salted.
12. 33, to love the Lord is more than *s.*
Lu. 13. 1, blood Pilate mingled with *s.*
Acts 7. 42, have ye offered *s.* forty years.
14. 13, and would have done *s.*
Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a living *s.*
1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in *s.* to idols.
Eph. 5. 2, a *s.* to God for sweet-smelling savour.
Phil. 2. 17, upon the *s.* of your faith.
4. 18, a *s.* acceptable, well pleasing.
Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by *s.* of himself.
10. 12, offered one *s.* for sins.
10. 26, there remaineth no more *s.* for sin.
11. 4, a more excellent *s.*
13. 15, let us offer the *s.* of praise.
16, with such *s.* God is well pleased.
1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual *s.*
See 2 Chron. 7. 1; Ezra 6. 10; Neh. 12. 43; Jonah 1. 16.

SACRIFICE (*v.*). Ex. 22. 20, he that *s.* to any god.
Ezra 4. 2, we seek your God, and do *s.* to him.
Neh. 4. 2, will they *s.*
Ps. 54. 6, I will freely *s.* to thee.
106. 37, they *s.* their sons to devils.
107. 22, let them *s.* sacrifices of thanksgiving.
Eccl. 9. 2, to him that *s.* and that *s.* not.
Isa. 65. 3, people that *s.* in gardens.
Hos. 8. 13, they *s.*, but the Lord accepteth not.
Hab. 1. 16, they *s.* unto their net.
1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is *s.* for us.
10. 20, things Gentiles *s.*, they *s.* to devils.
See Ex. 8. 26; Deut. 15. 21; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 15. 15.

SACRILEGE. Rom. 2. 22, dost thou commit *s.*

SAD. 1 Kings 21. 5, why is thy spirit so *s.*
Eccl. 7. 3, by *s.* of countenance the heart is made better.
Mat. 6. 16, be not of a *s.* countenance.
Mk. 10. 22, he was *s.* at that saying.
Lu. 24. 17, as ye walk and are *s.*
See Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 18; Neh. 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22.

SADDLE. 1 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kings 13. 13.

SAFE. 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young man *s.*
Job 21. 9, their houses are *s.* from fear.
Ps. 119. 117, hold me up and I shall be *s.*
Prov. 18. 10, righteous run and are *s.*
29. 25, whoso trusteth in the Lord shall be *s.*
Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be *s.* in their land.
Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all *s.*
See 1 Sam. 12. 11; Isa. 5. 29; Lu. 15. 27; Phil. 3. 1.

SAFEGUARD. 1 Sam. 22. 23, with me thou shalt be in *s.*

SAFELY. Ps. 78. 53, he led them on *s.*
Prov. 1. 33, shall dwell *s.*
3. 23, shalt thou walk *s.*
31. 11, doth *s.* trust in her.
Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to lie down *s.*
See Isa. 41. 3; Zech. 14. 11; Mk. 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.

SAFETY. Job 3. 26, I was not in *s.*
5. 4, his children are far from *s.*
11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in *s.*
Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in the multitude of counsellors is *s.*
21. 31, *s.* is of the Lord.
1 Thess. 5. 3, when they say peace and *s.*
See Job 24. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17; Isa. 14. 30.

SAIL. Isa. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Lu. 8. 23; Acts 27. 9.

SAINTS. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep feet of *s.*
Job 5. 1, to which of the *s.* wilt thou turn.
15. 15, he putteth no trust in his *s.*
Ps. 16. 3, but to the *s.* that are in the earth.
30. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye *s.* of his.
37. 28, the Lord forsaketh not his *s.*
50. 5, gather my *s.* together.
89. 5, the congregation of the *s.*
7, to be feared in assembly of *s.*
97. 10, preserveth the souls of his *s.*
116. 15, precious is the death of his *s.*
132. 9, let thy *s.* shout for joy.
149. 9, this honour have all his *s.*
Dan. 7. 18, but the *s.* shall take the kingdom.
8. 13, then I heard one *s.* speaking.
Mat. 27. 52, many bodies of *s.* arose.
Acts 9. 13, evil he hath done to thy *s.*
Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be *s.*
8. 27, he maketh intercession for the *s.*
12. 13, distributing to the necessity of *s.*
16. 2, receive her as becometh *s.*
1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and not before *s.*
2, the *s.* shall judge the world.
16. 1, concerning collection for *s.*
16. 15, the ministry of *s.*
Eph. 1. 18, his inheritance in the *s.*
2. 19, fellowcitizens with the *s.*
3. 8, less than least of all *s.*
4. 12, perfecting of the *s.*
5. 3, not named among you, as becometh *s.*
Col. 1. 12, the *s.* in light.
1 Thess. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with *s.*
2 Thess. 1. 10, to be glorified in his *s.*
1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the *s.* feet.
Jude 3, faith once delivered to *s.*
Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of *s.*
See Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 18; 13. 7; 14. 12; 15. 3.

SAKE. Gen. 3. 17, cursed for thy *s.*
8. 21, not curse ground for man's *s.*
12. 13, be well with me for thy *s.*
18. 26, I will spare for their *s.*
30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy *s.*
Num. 11. 29, enviest thou for my *s.*
Deut. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your *s.*
2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for Jonathan's *s.*
18. 5, deal gently for my *s.*
Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' *s.*
Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' *s.*
23. 3, he leadeth me for his name's *s.*

Ps. 44. 22, for thy *s.* are we killed.
106. 8, he saved them for his name's *s.*
Mat. 5. 10, persecuted for righteousness' *s.*
10. 18; Mk. 13. 9; Lu. 21. 12, for my *s.*
24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for the elect's *s.*
John 11. 15, I am glad for your *s.*
13. 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my *s.*
Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for conscience *s.*
Col. 1. 24, for his body's *s.* which is the church.
1 Thess. 5. 13, for their work's *s.*
1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's *s.*
Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's *s.*
2 John 2, for the truth's *s.*
See Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Thess. 3. 9.

SALUTATION. Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 1. 29; Col. 4. 18; 2 Thess. 3. 17.

SALUTE. 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kings 4. 29; Mk. 15. 18.

SALVATION. Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy *s.*
Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, see the *s.* of the Lord.
15. 2, he is become my *s.*
Deut. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his *s.*
1 Sam. 11. 13; 19. 5, the Lord wrought *s.* in Israel.
14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this *s.*
2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of *s.* for his king.
1 Chron. 16. 23, show forth from day to day his *s.*
2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy priests be clothed with *s.*
Ps. 3. 8, *s.* belongeth to the Lord.
9. 14, I will rejoice in thy *s.*
14. 7, O that the *s.* of Israel were come.
25. 5, thou art the God of my *s.*
27. 1; 62. 6; Isa. 12. 2, my light and my *s.*
35. 3, say unto my soul, I am thy *s.*
37. 39, the *s.* of the righteous is of the Lord.
40. 10, I have declared thy faithfulness and *s.*
50. 23, to him will I show the *s.* of God.
51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of thy *s.*
68. 20, he that is our God, is the God of *s.*
69. 13, hear me in the truth of thy *s.*
29, let thy *s.* set me up on high.
71. 15, my mouth shall show forth thy *s.*
74. 12, working *s.* in the midst of the earth.
78. 22, they trusted not in his *s.*
85. 9, his *s.* is nigh them that fear him.
91. 16, will satisfy him and show him my *s.*
96. 2, show forth his *s.* from day to day.
98. 3, ends of the earth have seen the *s.*
116. 13, the cup of *s.*
118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is become my *s.*
119. 41, let thy *s.* come.
81, my soul fainteth for thy *s.*
123, mine eyes fail for thy *s.*
155, *s.* is far from the wicked.
174, I have longed for thy *s.*
132. 16, I will clothe her priests with *s.*
144. 10, that giveth *s.* unto kings.
149. 4, beautify the meek with *s.*
Isa. 12. 3, the wells of *s.*
26. 1, *s.* will God appoint for walls.
33. 2, be thou our *s.* in time of trouble.
45. 8, earth open and let them bring forth *s.*
17, saved with an everlasting *s.*
49. 8, in a day of *s.* have I helped thee.
51. 5, my *s.* is gone forth.
52. 7, feet of him that publisheth *s.*
10, ends of the earth shall see *s.*
56. 1, my *s.* is near to come.
59. 11, we look for *s.*, but it is far off.
16, his arm brought *s.*
17, an helmet of *s.* on his head.
60. 18, call thy walls *S.*
61. 10, the garments of *s.*
62. 1, the *s.* thereof as a lamp.
63. 5, mine own arm brought *s.*
Jer. 3. 23, in vain is *s.* hoped for.
Lam. 3. 26, wait for the *s.* of the Lord.
Jonah 2. 9, *s.* is of the Lord.
Hab. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots of *s.*
18, I will joy in the God of my *s.*
Zech. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having *s.*
Lu. 1. 69, an horn of *s.* for us.
Lu. 1. 77, give knowledge of *s.* to his people.
2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy *s.*
3. 6, all flesh shall see the *s.* of God.
19. 9, this day is *s.* come to this house.
John 4. 22, *s.* is of the Jews.
Acts 4. 12, neither is there *s.* in any other.
13. 26, to you is the word of *s.* sent.
16. 17, these men show to us the way of *s.*
Rom. 1. 16, the power of God to *s.*
10. 10, confession is made to *s.*
13. 11, now is our *s.* nearer.
2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your *s.*
6. 2, the day of *s.*
7. 10, sorrow worketh repentance to *s.*
Eph. 1. 13, the Gospel of your *s.*
6. 17; 1 Thess. 5. 8, the helmet of *s.* and sword.
Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my *s.*
28, an evident token of *s.*
2. 12, work out your own *s.*
1 Thess. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain *s.*
2 Thess. 2. 13, God hath chosen you to *s.*
2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto *s.*
Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bringeth *s.*
Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of *s.*
2. 3, if we neglect so great *s.*
10, the captain of their *s.*
5. 9, author of eternal *s.*
6. 9, things that accompany *s.*
9. 28, without sin unto *s.*
1 Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith unto *s.*
9, end of faith, *s.* of your souls.
10, of which *s.* the prophets enquired.
2 Pet. 3. 15, longsuffering of the Lord is *s.*
Jude 3, of the common *s.*
Rev. 7. 10, saying, *s.* to our God.
See Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36.

SAME. Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, reap the *s.*
Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the *s.*
Mat. 5. 46, do not the publicans the *s.*
Acts 1. 11, this *s.* Jesus shall come.
Rom. 10. 12, the *s.* Lord over all.
12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of *s.* mind.
Heb. 13. 8, *s.* yesterday, to-day, and for ever.
See 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10.

SANCTIFY. Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 11. 18; Josh. 3. 5; 7. 13; 1 Sam. 16. 5, *s.* yourselves.
Isa. 5. 16, God shall be *s.* in righteousness.
13. 3, I have commanded my *s.* ones.
29. 23, they shall *s.* the Holy One.
66. 17, *s.* themselves in gardens.
Jer. 1. 5, I *s.* and ordained thee a prophet.
Ezek. 20. 41; 36. 23, I will be *s.* in you.
28. 25; 39. 27, *s.* in them in sight of heathen.
Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, *s.* ye a fast.
John 10. 36, him whom the Father *s.*
17. 17, *s.* them through thy truth.
19, for their sakes I *s.* myself.
Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, inheritance among them that are *s.*
Rom. 15. 16, being *s.* by the Holy Ghost.
1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are *s.*
6. 11, but now ye are *s.*
7. 14, husband is *s.* by the wife, and the wife is *s.*
Eph. 5. 26, *s.* and cleanse the church.
1 Thess. 5. 23, the very God of peace *s.* you.
1 Tim. 4. 5, it is *s.* by the word of God.
2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel *s.* for the Master's use.
Heb. 2. 11, he that *s.* and they who are *s.*
10. 10, by the which will we are *s.*
14, perfected for ever them that are *s.*
13. 12, that he might *s.* the people.
1 Pet. 3. 15, *s.* the Lord God in your hearts.
Jude 1, to them that are *s.* by God the Father.
See Gen. 2. 3; Ex. 13. 2; Job 1. 5; Mat. 23. 17.

SANCTUARY. Ex. 15. 17, plant them in the *s.*
25. 8, let them make me a *s.*
36. 1; 3. 4, work for the *s.*
Num. 7. 9, service of *s.* belongeth to them.
Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels of the *s.*
Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy *s.*
Isa. 60. 13, beautify the place of my *s.*

Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his *s.*
See Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17; Heb. 8. 2; 9. 1.
SAND. Gen. 22. 17, as the *s.* which is upon the sea shore.
Hos. 1. 10; Rev. 20. 8, as the *s.* of the sea.
Heb. 11. 12, the *s.* which is by the sea.
See Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 7. 26.
SANDALS. Mk. 6. 9, be shod with *s.*
Acts 12. 8, bind on thy *s.*
SANG. Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 42; Job 38. 7.
SANK. Ex. 15. 5, they *s.* into the bottom.
SAP. Ps. 104. 16, trees full of *s.*
SAPPHIRE. Ex. 24. 10, a paved work of a *s.* stone.
28. 18; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19, and a *s.*
Ezek. 1. 26, as the appearance of a *s.* stone.
10. 1, as it were a *s.* stone.
SARDINE. Rev. 4. 3, like a jasper and *s.* stone.
SARDIUS. Ex. 28. 17, the first row shall be a *s.*
Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 20, *s.* etc.
SARDONYX. Rev. 21. 20, the fifth *s.*
SAT. Judg. 20. 26, they *s.* before the Lord.
Job 29. 25, I *s.* chief.
Ps. 26. 4, have not *s.* with vain persons.
Jer. 15. 17, I *s.* alone because of thy hand.
Ezek. 3. 15, I *s.* where they *s.*
Mat. 4. 16, the people who *s.* in darkness.
Mk. 16. 19, he *s.* on the right hand of God.
Lu. 7. 15, he that was dead *s.* up.
10. 39, Mary *s.* at Jesus' feet.
John 4. 6, *s.* thus on the well.
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues *s.* upon each.
See Ezra 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Ps. 137. 1; Rev. 4. 3.
SATAN. 1 Chron. 21. 1, *S.* provoked David.
Ps. 109. 6, let *S.* stand at his right hand.
Mat. 12. 26; Mk. 3. 23; Lu. 11. 18, if *S.* cast out *S.*
16. 23; Mk. 8. 33; Lu. 4. 8, get behind me, *S.*
Lu. 10. 18, I beheld *S.* as lightning fall.
Acts 5. 3, why hath *S.* filled thine heart.
26. 18, turn them from power of *S.*
2 Cor. 12. 7, messenger of *S.* to buffet me.
2 Thess. 2. 9, after the working of *S.*
1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered unto *S.*
5. 15, already turned aside after *S.*
See Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 14.
SATIATE. Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.
SATISFY. Job 38. 27, to *s.* the desolate.
Ps. 17. 15, I shall be *s.* when I awake.
22. 26, the meek shall eat and be *s.*
36. 8, they shall be *s.* with fatness.
37. 19, in days of famine be *s.*
59. 15, and grudge if they be not *s.*
63. 5, my soul shall be *s.*
81. 16, with honey should I have *s.* thee.
90. 14, *s.* us early with thy mercy.
91. 16, with long life will I *s.* him.
103. 5, who *s.* thy mouth with good.
104. 13, the earth is *s.*
105. 40, he *s.* them with bread from heaven.
107. 9, he *s.* the longing soul.
132. 15, I will *s.* her poor with bread.
Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to *s.* his soul.
12. 11, he that tilleth his land shall be *s.*
14. 14, a good man shall be *s.* from himself.
19. 23, he that hath it shall abide *s.*
20. 13, open thine eyes and thou shalt be *s.*
30. 15, three things never *s.*
Eccl. 1. 8, the eye is not *s.* with seeing.
4. 8, neither is his eye *s.* with riches.
5. 10, shall not be *s.* with silver.
Isa. 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and not be *s.*
53. 11, travail of his soul and be *s.*
58. 10, if thou *s.* the afflicted soul.
11, the Lord shall *s.* thy soul in drought.
Jer. 31. 14, shall be *s.* with my goodness.
Ezek. 16. 28, yet thou couldest not be *s.*
Amos 4. 8, wandered to drink, but were not *s.*
Hab. 2. 5, as death and cannot be *s.*
See Ex. 15. 9; Deut. 14. 29; Job 19. 22; 27. 14.
SAVE. Gen. 45. 7, to *s.* your lives.
47. 25, thou hast *s.* our lives.
Deut. 28. 29, spoiled and no man shall *s.* thee.
33. 29, O people, *s.* by the Lord.
Josh. 10. 6, come up quickly and *s.* us.
Judg. 6. 15, wherewith shall I *s.* Israel?
1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may *s.* us.
10. 27, how shall this man *s.* us?
11. 3, if there be no man to *s.* us we will come.
14. 6, no restraint to *s.* by many or by few.
2 Sam. 19. 9, the king *s.* us, and now he is fled.
2 Kings 6. 10, *s.* himself there, not once nor twice.
Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but *s.* his life.
22. 29, he shall *s.* the humble.
26. 2, how *s.* thou.
Ps. 7. 10, God who *s.* the upright.
20. 6, the Lord *s.* his anointed.
34. 18, he *s.* such as be of a contrite spirit.
44. 3, neither did their own arm *s.* them.
60. 5, *s.* with thy right hand.
72. 4, he shall *s.* the children of the needy.
80. 3; Prov. 28. 18; Jer. 17. 14; Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13; 16. 16; John 10. 9; Acts 2. 21; 16. 31; Rom. 5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall be *s.*
86. 2, *s.* thy servant that trusteth.
109. 31, *s.* him from those that condemn.
118. 25, *s.*, I beseech thee, send prosperity.
119. 94, *s.* me, for I have sought.
146, *s.* me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
138. 7, thy right hand shall *s.*
Prov. 20. 22, wait on Lord and he shall *s.* thee.
Isa. 35. 4, your God will come and *s.* you.
43. 12, I have declared and have *s.*
45. 20, pray to a god that cannot *s.*
22, look unto me and be ye *s.*
47. 15, they shall wander, none shall *s.*
49. 25, I will *s.* thy children.
59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened, that it cannot *s.*
63. 1, mighty to *s.*
Jer. 2. 28, let them arise if they can *s.*
8. 20, summer is ended, and we are not *s.*
11. 12, but they shall not *s.*
14. 9, as a mighty man that cannot *s.*
15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am with thee to *s.* thee.
17. 14, *s.* me and I shall be *s.*
30. 10, I will *s.* thee from afar.
48. 6, flee, *s.* your lives.
Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could not *s.* us.
Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to *s.* his life.
34. 22, therefore will I *s.* my flock.
Hos. 1. 7, I will *s.* them by the Lord.
13. 10, is there any other that may *s.* thee.
Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee and thou wilt not *s.*
Zeph. 3. 17, he will *s.*
Mat. 1. 21, *s.* his people from their sins.
16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, will *s.* his life.
18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to seek and to *s.* that which was lost.
19. 25; Mk. 10. 26; Lu. 18. 26, who then can be *s.*?
27. 40; Mk. 15. 30, *s.* thyself.
42; Mk. 15. 31, he *s.* others, himself he cannot *s.*
Mk. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to *s.*
Lu. 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath *s.* thee.
8. 12, lest they should believe and be *s.*
9. 56, not to destroy but to *s.*
13. 23, are there few that be *s.*?
23. 35, let him *s.* himself.
39, if thou be Christ, *s.* thyself and us.
John 3. 17, that the world might be *s.*
5. 34, these things I say that ye might be *s.*
12. 47, not to judge but to *s.*
Acts 2. 47, such as should be *s.*
4. 12, no other name whereby we must be *s.*
15. 1, except ye be circumcised ye cannot be *s.*
16. 30, what must I do to be *s.*?
27. 43, the centurion willing to *s.* Paul.
Rom. 8. 24, we are *s.* by hope.
10. 1 my prayer is that they might be *s.*

Rom. 11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might *s.* some.
1 Cor. 1. 18, to us who are *s.*
21, by foolishness of preaching to *s.* some.
3. 15, *s.* yet so as by fire.
5. 5, that the spirit may be *s.*
7. 16, shalt *s.* thy husband.
2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that are *s.*
Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are *s.*
1 Tim. 1. 15, came to *s.* sinners.
2. 4, who will have all men to be *s.*
4. 16, thou shalt *s.* thyself and them.
Heb. 5. 7, able to *s.* him from death.
7. 25, able to *s.* to the uttermost.
10. 39, believe to *s.* of soul.
11. 7, an ark to the *s.* of his house.
Jas. 1. 21, word which is able to *s.* your souls.
2. 14, can faith *s.* him?
4. 12, able to *s.* and destroy.
5. 15, prayer of faith shall *s.* sick.
20, shall *s.* a soul from death.
1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were *s.* by water.
4. 18, righteous scarcely be *s.*
Jude 23, others *s.* with fear.
See Mat. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21.

SAVE (*except*). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who is God, *s.* the Lord?
Mat. 11. 27, nor knoweth any *s.* the Son.
13. 57, *s.* in his own country.
17. 8; Mk. 9. 8, *s.* Jesus only.
Lu. 17. 18, *s.* this stranger.
18. 19, none good *s.* one.
2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes *s.* one.
Gal. 6. 14, glory *s.* in the cross.
See Mk. 5. 37; Lu. 4. 26; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 17.

SAVIOUR. 2 Sam. 22. 3, my refuge, my *s.*
2 Kings 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel a *s.*
Ps. 106. 21, they forgat God their *s.*
Isa. 19. 20, he shall send them a *s.*
45. 21, a just God and a *S.*
49. 26, all shall know I am thy *S.*
63. 8, so he was their *S.*
Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the *s.* of the body.
1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the *S.* of all men.
Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God our *S.*
13, glorious appearing of our *S.*
Jude 25, the only wise God our *S.*
See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31.

SAVOUR. Gen. 8. 21, Lord smelled a sweet *s.*
Ex. 5. 21, have made our *s.* to be abhorred.
Cant. 1. 3, *s.* of thy good ointment.
Joel 2. 20, his ill *s.* shall come up.
Mat. 5. 13; Lu. 14. 34, if salt have lost his *s.*
See Eccl. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20. 41; Eph. 5. 2.

SAVOUREST. Mat. 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33.

SAVOURY. Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.

SAW. Gen. 22. 4, Abraham *s.* the place.
26. 28, we *s.* the Lord was with thee.
Ex. 10. 23, they *s.* not one another.
24. 10, they *s.* the God of Israel.
2 Chron. 25. 21, they *s.* one another in the face.
Job 29. 11, when the eye *s.* me.
Ps. 77. 16, the waters *s.* thee.
Eccl. 2. 24, this I *s.*, it was from hand of God.
Cant. 3. 3, *s.* ye him whom my soul loveth.
Mat. 12. 22, both spake and *s.*
17. 8, they *s.* no man.
Mk. 8. 23, if he *s.* ought.
John 1. 48, under the fig-tree I *s.* thee.
8. 56, Abraham *s.* my day.
20. 20, glad when they *s.* the Lord.
See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Isa. 59. 16.

SAY. Ex. 3. 13, what shall I *s.* unto them?
4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt *s.*
Num. 22. 19, know what the Lord will *s.*
Judg. 18. 24, what is this ye *s.* to me?
Ezra 9. 10, what shall we *s.* after this?
Mat. 3. 9, think not to *s.* within yourselves.
7. 22, many will *s.* in that day.
16. 13; Mk. 8. 27, whom do men *s.* that I am?
23. 3, they *s.* and do not.
Lu. 7. 40, I have somewhat to *s.* to thee.
1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can *s.* that Jesus.
See Lu. 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26; 16. 12.

SAYING. Deut. 1. 23, the *s.* pleased me well.
1 Kings 2. 38, the *s.* is good.
Ps. 49. 4, my dark *s.* upon the harp.
78. 2, utter dark *s.* of old.
Prov. 1. 6, the dark *s.* of the wise.
Mat. 28. 15, this *s.* is commonly reported.
Lu. 2. 51, kept all these *s.* in her heart.
John 4. 37, herein is that *s.* true.
6. 60, an hard *s.*, who can hear it?
See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 15.

SCAB. Lev. 13. 2, a *s.* or bright spot.
Deut. 28. 27, and with the *s.*
Isa. 3. 17, the Lord will smite with a *s.*

SCANT. Mic. 6. 10, *s.* measure.

SCARCE. Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.

SCARCELY. Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.

SCARCENESS. Deut. 8. 9, bread without *s.*

SCAREST. Job 7. 14, thou *s.* me with dreams.

SCATTER. Gen. 11. 4, lest we be *s.* abroad.
Lev. 26. 33, I will *s.* you among the heathen.
Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine enemies be *s.*
Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be *s.* on his habitation.
37. 11, he *s.* his bright cloud.
38. 24, which *s.* the east wind.
Ps. 68. 30, *s.* thou the people that delight in war.
92. 9, the workers of iniquity shall be *s.*
147. 16, he *s.* the hoar frost.
Prov. 11. 24, there is that *s.* and yet increaseth.
20. 8, a king *s.* evil with his eyes.
26, a wise king *s.* the wicked.
Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be *s.*
23. 1, woe to pastors that *s.* the sheep.
50. 17, Israel is a *s.* sheep.
Zech. 13. 7; Mat. 26. 31; Mk. 14. 27, sheep shall be *s.*
Mat. 9. 36, *s.* as sheep having no shepherd.
12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that gathereth not with me *s.*
See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1; Jas. 1. 1.

SCENT. Job 14. 9; Jer. 48. 11; Hos. 14. 7.

SCHOLAR. 1 Chron. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.

SCHOOLMASTER. Gal. 3. 24, the law was our *s.*

SCIENCE. Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 20.

SCOFF. Hab. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 3.

SCORCH. Mat. 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Rev. 16. 8.

SCORN. Esth. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4.

SCORNER. Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a *s.*
13. 1, a *s.* heareth not rebuke.
19. 25, smite a *s.*
28, an ungodly witness *s.* judgment.
29, judgments are prepared for *s.*
21. 11, when *s.* is punished simple is made wise.
24. 9, the *s.* is an abomination.
Isa. 29. 20, the *s.* is consumed.
Hos. 7. 5, stretched out hands with *s.*
See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 12.

SCORPIONS. Deut. 8. 15, fiery serpents and *s.*
Lu. 10. 19, power to tread on *s.*
Rev. 9. 3, as the *s.* of the earth.

SCOURGE. Job 5. 21, the *s.* of the tongue.
9. 23, if the *s.* slay suddenly.
Isa. 28. 15, the overflowing *s.*
Mat. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will *s.* you.
John 2. 15, a *s.* of small cords.
Acts 22. 25, is it lawful to *s.* a Roman.
Heb. 12. 6, the Lord *s.* every son.
See Josh. 23. 13; Isa. 10. 26; Mat. 27. 26; John 19. 1.

SCRAPE. Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek. 26. 4.

SCRIBE. 1 Chron. 27. 32, a wise man and a *s.*
Isa. 33. 18, where is the *s.*?
Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the *s.* is in vain.
Mat. 5. 20, exceed righteousness of the *s.*
7. 29, authority, and not as the *s.*
13. 52, every *s.* instructed unto kingdom.
Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, beware of the *s.*
See Ezra 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 4; Mat. 8. 19.

SCRIP. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 10. 4; 22. 35.
SEARCH (*n.*). Ps. 64. 6; 77. 6; Jer. 2. 34.
SEARCH (*v.*). Num. 13. 2, that they may *s.* the land.
1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord *s.* all hearts.
Job 11. 7, canst thou by *s.* find out God?
13. 9, is it good that he should *s.* you out?
28. 27, he prepared it and *s.* it out.
29. 16, the cause I knew not I *s.* out.
32. 11, I waited whilst ye *s.* out what to say.
36. 26, can number of his years be *s.* out.
Ps. 44. 21, shall not God *s.* this out?
139. 1, thou hast *s.* me and known me.
23, *s.* me and know my heart.
Prov. 25. 2, honour of kings to *s.* out a matter.
27, for men to *s.* out their own glory.
Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my heart to *s.* wisdom.
Isa. 40. 28, no *s.* of his understanding.
Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord *s.* the heart.
29. 13, when ye shall *s.* for me with all.
31. 37, foundations of the earth *s.* out.
Lam. 3. 40, let us *s.* our ways, and turn.
Ezek. 34. 6, none did *s.* or seek after them.
8, neither did my shepherds *s.* for my flock.
11, I will *s.* my sheep.
Amos 9. 3, I will *s.* and take them out thence.
Zeph. 1. 12, I will *s.* Jerusalem with candles.
John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, *s.* the scriptures.
Rom. 8. 27, that *s.* hearts knoweth mind.
1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit *s.* all things.
1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation prophets *s.* diligently.
See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
SEARED. 1 Tim. 4. 2, conscience *s.*
SEASON. Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and *s.*, and days.
Deut. 28. 12, give rain in his *s.*
2 Chron. 15. 3, for long *s.* without true God.
Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his *s.*
Ps. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit in his *s.*
22. 2, I cry in the night *s.*
104. 19, appointed the moon for *s.*
Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in due *s.*
Eccl. 3. 1, to everything there is a *s.* and a time.
Isa. 50. 4, know how to speak a word in *s.*
Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in his *s.*
33. 20, day and night in their *s.*
Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come down in *s.*
Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times and *s.*
7. 12, lives prolonged for a *s.*
Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in *s.*
Mat. 21. 41, render the fruits in their *s.*
Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be fulfilled in *s.*
20. 10, at the *s.* he sent servant.
23. 8, desirous to see him of a long *s.*
John 5. 4, angel went down at certain *s.*
35, willing for a *s.* to rejoice.
Acts 1. 7, not for you to know times and *s.*
13. 11, not seeing the sun for a *s.*
24. 25, a convenient *s.*
2 Tim. 4. 2, be instant in *s.*
Heb. 11. 25, pleasure of sin for a *s.*
See 1 Thess. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 6. 11; 20. 3.
SEAT. 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy *s.* will be empty.
Job 23. 3, that I might come even to his *s.*
29. 7, when I prepared my *s.* in the street.
Ps. 1. 1, the *s.* of the scornful.
Amos 6. 3, cause *s.* of violence to come near.
Mat. 21. 12, *s.* of them that sold doves.
23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' *s.*
6; Mk. 12. 39, chief *s.* in synagogues.
See Ezek. 8. 3; 28. 2; Lu. 1. 52; Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.
SECRET (*n.*). Gen. 49. 6, come not into their *s.*
Job 11. 6, the *s.* of wisdom.
15. 8, hast thou heard the *s.* of God?
29. 4, the *s.* of God was upon my tabernacle.
Ps. 25. 14, *s.* of Lord is with them that fear.
27. 5, in *s.* of his tabernacle will he hide.
139. 15, when I was made in *s.*
Prov. 3. 32, his *s.* is with the righteous.
9. 17, bread eaten in *s.*
21. 14, a gift in *s.* pacifieth anger.
Isa. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken in *s.*
Mat. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth in *s.*
6, pray to thy Father which is in *s.*
24. 26, he is in the *s.* chambers.
John 18. 20, in *s.* have I said nothing.
See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan. 2. 18; 4. 9.
SECRET (*adj.*). Deut. 29. 29, *s.* things belong to God.
Judg. 3. 19, I have a *s.* errand.
13. 18, my name, seeing it is *s.*
Ps. 19. 12, cleanse thou me from *s.* faults.
90. 8, our *s.* sins.
Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better than *s.* love.
See Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.
SECRETLY. Gen. 31. 27, flee away *s.*
Deut. 13. 6, entice thee *s.*, saying.
1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with David *s.*
23. 9, Saul *s.* practised mischief.
2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it *s.*
Job 4. 12, a thing was *s.* brought to me.
13. 10, if you *s.* accept persons.
31. 27, my heart hath been *s.* enticed.
Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait *s.*
31. 20, keep them *s.* from the strife.
John 11. 28, she called her sister *s.*
19. 38, *s.* for fear of the Jews.
See Deut. 27. 24; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kings 17. 9.
SECT. Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26. 5; 28. 22.
SECURE. Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Mat. 28. 14.
SECURELY. Prov. 3. 29; Mic. 2. 8.
SEDUCE. Mk. 13. 22, show signs to *s.*
1 John 2. 26, concerning them that *s.* you.
Rev. 2. 20, to *s.* my servants.
See Prov. 12. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
SEE. Gen. 11. 5, came down to *s.* the city.
44. 23, you shall *s.* my face no more.
45. 28, I will go and *s.* him before I die.
Ex. 12. 13, when I *s.* the blood.
14. 13, *s.* the salvation of the Lord.
33. 20, there shall no man *s.* me and live.
Deut. 3. 25, let me *s.* the good land.
34. 4, I have caused thee to *s.* it.
2 Kings 6. 17, open his eyes, that he may *s.*
10. 16, *s.* my zeal for the Lord.
Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more *s.* good.
19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I *s.* God.
Ps. 27. 13, believed to *s.* the goodness.
66. 5, come and *s.* the works of God.
94. 9, shall he not *s.*
Isa. 6. 10, lest they *s.* with their eyes.
32. 3, eyes of them that *s.* shall not be dim.
33. 17, shall *s.* the king in his beauty.
40. 5, all flesh shall *s.* it together.
52. 8, they shall *s.* eye to eye.
Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes and *s.* not.
Mat. 5. 8, they shall *s.* God.
12. 38, we would *s.* a sign.
13. 14; Mk. 4. 12; Acts 28. 26, *s.* ye shall *s.*
27. 4, *s.* thou to that.
28. 6, *s.* the place where the Lord lay.
Mk. 8. 18, having eyes *s.* ye not.
Lu. 17. 23, *s.* here or *s.* there.
John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and *s.*
50, thou shalt *s.* greater things.
9. 25, I was blind, now I *s.*
39, that they who *s.* not might *s.*
Heb. 2. 9, but we *s.* Jesus.
1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we *s.* him not.
1 John 3. 2, we shall *s.* him as he is.
See Mat. 27. 24; John 1. 51.
SEED. Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy *s.*
47. 19, give us *s.*
Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander *s.*
Lev. 19. 19, thou shalt not sow mingled *s.*
26. 16, ye shall sow your *s.* in vain.
Num. 20. 5, it is no place of *s.*
Deut. 1. 8, to give it to their *s.* after them.
11. 10, not as Egypt where thou sowedst *s.*
14. 22, tithe all the increase of your *s.*
28. 38, thou shalt carry much *s.* into field.
Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious *s.*

Eccl. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy *s.*
Isa. 5. 10, the *s.* of an homer shall yield.
17. 11, in morning make thy *s.* to flourish.
55. 10, give *s.* to the sower.
61. 9, the *s.* which the Lord hath blessed.
Jer. 2. 21, I had planted thee wholly a right *s.*
Joel 1. 17, the *s.* is rotten.
Amos 9. 13, overtake him that soweth *s.*
Hag. 2. 19, is the *s.* yet in the barn?
Zech. 8. 12, the *s.* shall be prosperous.
Mal. 2. 15, that he might seek a godly *s.*
See Mat. 13. 19; Lu. 8. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 23.

SEEK. Gen. 37. 15, what *s.* thou?
Num. 15. 39, that ye *s.* not after your own heart.
16. 10, *s.* ye the priesthood also.
Deut. 4. 29, if thou *s.* him with all thy heart.
12. 5, even to his habitation shall ye *s.* and come.
23. 6; Ezra 9. 12, thou shalt not *s.* their peace.
Ruth 3. 1, shall I not *s.* rest for thee.
1 Chron. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 15. 2, if thou *s.* him, he will be found.
2 Chron. 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart to *s.* God.
34. 3, Josiah began to *s.* after God.
Ezra 4. 2, we *s.* your God as ye do.
Neh. 2. 10, to *s.* the welfare of Israel.
Job 5. 8, I would *s.* unto God.
8. 5, *s.* unto God betimes.
20. 10, children shall *s.* to please the poor.
39. 29, from thence she *s.* the prey.
Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that *s.* thee.
10. 4, the wicked will not *s.* after God.
15, *s.* out his wickedness till thou find none.
14. 2; 53. 2, if there were any that did *s.* God.
24. 6, generation of them that *s.* him.
27. 4, desired, that will I *s.* after.
8, *s.* ye my face, thy face will I *s.*
34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, *s.* peace and pursue it.
63. 1, early will I *s.* thee.
69. 32, your heart shall live that *s.* God.
83. 16, that they may *s.* thy name.
122. 9, I will *s.* thy good.
Prov. 1. 28, they shall *s.* me, but not find.
8. 17, those that *s.* me early shall find me.
11. 27, that diligently *s.* good.
21. 6, of them that *s.* death.
23. 30, they that go to *s.* mixed wine.
35, I will *s.* it yet again.
Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to *s.* wisdom.
Cant. 3. 2, I will *s.* him whom my soul loveth.
Isa. 1. 17, learn to do well, *s.* judgment.
8. 19, should not a people *s.* unto their God.
19. 3, they shall *s.* to charmers.
34. 16, *s.* ye out of the book of the Lord.
41. 17, when the needy *s.* water.
45. 19, I said not, *s.* ye my face in vain.
Jer. 5. 1, any that *s.* the truth.
29. 13, ye shall *s.* me and find when ye search.
30. 17, Zion whom no man *s.* after.
38. 4, this man *s.* not welfare of people.
Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to the soul that *s.* him.
Ezek. 7. 25, they shall *s.* peace.
34. 16, I will *s.* that which was lost.
Dan. 9. 3, I set my face to *s.* by prayer.
Amos 5. 4, *s.* me and ye shall live.
Zeph. 2. 3, *s.* ye the Lord, all ye meek.
Mal. 2. 7, they should *s.* the law at his mouth.
Mat. 6. 32, after these things do Gentiles *s.*
33; Lu. 12. 31, *s.* first the kingdom of God.
7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, *s.* and ye shall find.
12. 39; 16. 4, adulterous generation *s.* a sign.
28. 5; Mk. 16. 6, I know that ye *s.* Jesus.
Mk. 1. 37, all men *s.* for thee.
8. 11, *s.* of him a sign from heaven.
Lu. 13. 7, I come *s.* fruit.
24, many will *s.* to enter in.
15. 8, doth she not *s.* diligently.
19. 10, is come to *s.* and to save.
24. 5, why *s.* ye the living among the dead?
John 1. 38, what *s.* ye?
John 4. 23, the Father *s.* such to worship him.
7. 25, is not this he whom they *s.* to kill?
34, ye shall *s.* me and shall not find me.
18. 8, if ye *s.* me, let these go their way.
20. 15, woman, whom *s.* thou?
Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *s.* after God.
1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks *s.* after wisdom.
10. 24, let no man *s.* his own.
13. 5, charity *s.* not her own.
2 Cor. 12. 14, I *s.* not yours, but you.
Phil. 2. 21, all *s.* their own things.
Col. 3. 1, *s.* those things which are above.
Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them that *s.* him.
14, declare plainly that they *s.* a country.
13. 14, but we *s.* one to come.
1 Pet. 5. 8, *s.* whom he may devour.
Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men *s.* death.
See Jer. 45. 5; Mat. 13. 45; John 6. 24; 1 Cor. 10. 33.

SEEM. Gen. 19. 14, he *s.* as one that mocked.
29. 20, they *s.* to him but a few days.
Num. 16. 9, *s.* it but a small thing.
Prov. 14. 12, there is a way that *s.* right.
Lu. 8. 18, taken away that he *s.* to have.
24. 11, words *s.* as idle tales.
1 Cor. 3. 18, if any *s.* to be wise.
11. 16, if any man *s.* to be contentious.
Heb. 4. 1, lest any *s.* to come short.
12. 11, now no chastening *s.* to be joyous.
See Gen. 27. 12; Eccl. 9. 13; Acts 17. 18; Gal. 2. 6.

SEEMLY. Prov. 19. 10; 26. 1.

SEEN. Gen. 32. 30, I have *s.* God face to face.
Ex. 14. 13, Egyptians whom ye have *s.* to-day.
Judg. 6. 22, because I have *s.* an angel.
2 Kings 20. 15, what have they *s.*
Job 13. 1, mine eye hath *s.* all this.
28. 7, a path the vulture's eye hath not *s.*
Ps. 37. 25, have I not *s.* righteous forsaken.
90. 15, years wherein we have *s.* evil.
Eccl. 6. 5, he hath not *s.* the sun.
Isa. 9. 2, have *s.* a great light.
64. 4; 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither hath eye *s.*
66. 8, who hath *s.* such things.
Mat. 6. 1; 23. 5, to be *s.* of men.
9. 33, never so *s.* in Israel.
Mk. 9. 1, till they have *s.* the kingdom of God.
Lu. 5. 26, we have *s.* strange things to-day.
John 1. 18, no man hath *s.* God.
8. 57, hast thou *s.* Abraham?
14. 9, he that hath *s.* me hath *s.* the Father.
Acts 11. 23, when he had *s.* the grace of God.
1 Cor. 9. 1, have I not *s.* Jesus Christ.
1 Tim. 6. 16, whom no man hath *s.*, nor can see.
Heb. 11. 1, evidence of things not *s.*
1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not *s.*, ye love.
See John 5. 37; 9. 37; 15. 24; 20. 29; Rom. 1. 20.

SEER. 1 Sam. 9. 9, a prophet was beforetime called a *s.*
2 Sam. 24. 11, the prophet Gad, David's *s.*

SEETHE. Ex. 23. 19; 2 Kings 4. 38; Ezek. 24. 5.

SEIZE. Job 3. 6; Ps. 55. 15; Jer. 49. 24; Mat. 21. 38.

SELF. Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.

SELL. Gen. 25. 31, *s.* me thy birthright.
37. 27, come, let us *s.* him.
1 Kings 21. 25, Ahab did *s.* himself to work.
Neh. 5. 8, will ye even *s.* your brethren.
Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and *s.* it not.
Joel 3. 8, I will *s.* your sons and daughters.
Amos 8. 5, that we may *s.* corn.
6, and *s.* the refuse of the wheat.
Mat. 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 12. 33; 18. 22, *s.* that thou hast.
Lu. 22. 36, let him *s.* his garment.
Jas. 4. 13, we will buy and *s.*, and get gain.
See Ps. 44. 12; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Mat. 13. 44.

SELLER. Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12, 13; Acts 16. 14.

SEND. Gen. 24. 7, God shall *s.* his angel.
12, *s.* me good speed this day.
Ex. 4. 13, *s.* by hand of him whom thou wilt *s.*
2 Chron. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I *s.* pestilence.
Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee help from the sanctuary.

Ps. 43. 3, *s.* out thy light and truth.
118. 25, *s.* now prosperity.
Isa. 6. 8, whom shall I *s.*? *s.* me.
Mat. 9. 38; Lu. 10. 2, *s.* labourers.
12. 20, till he *s.* forth judgment.
15. 23, *s.* her away, for she crieth after us.
Mk. 3. 14, that he might *s.* them to preach.
John 14. 26, whom the Father will *s.* in my name.
17. 8, believed that thou didst *s.* me.
Rom. 8. 3, God *s.* his Son in likeness.
See Lu. 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 11.
SENSUAL. Jas. 3. 15; Jude 19.
SENT. Gen. 45. 5, God *s.* me.
Judg. 6. 14, have not I *s.* thee.
Ps. 77. 17, the skies *s.* out a sound.
106. 15, he *s.* leanness into their soul.
107. 20, he *s.* his word and healed them.
Jer. 23. 21, I have not *s.* these prophets.
Mat. 15. 24, I am not *s.* but to lost sheep.
John 4. 34, the will of him that *s.* me.
9. 4, work the works of him that *s.* me.
17. 3, life eternal to know him whom thou hast *s.*
Acts 10. 29, as soon as I was *s.* for.
Rom. 10. 15, preach, except they be *s.*
See Isa. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12.
SENTENCE. Ps. 17. 2, let my *s.* come forth.
Prov. 16. 10, a divine *s.* in the lips of the king.
Eccl. 8. 11, because *s.* is not executed speedily.
2 Cor. 1. 9, *s.* of death in ourselves.
See Deut. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23.
SEPARATE. Gen. 13. 9, *s.* thyself from me.
Deut. 19. 2, thou shalt *s.* three cities.
Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer *s.* chief friends.
19. 4, the poor is *s.* from his neighbour.
Mat. 25. 32, he shall *s.* them.
Rom. 8. 35, who shall *s.* us from love of God?
2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye *s.*
Heb. 7. 26, *s.* from sinners.
See Num. 6. 2; Ezra 10. 11; Isa. 56. 3; 59. 2.
SEPARATION. Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; 31. 23; Ezek. 42. 20.
SERPENT. Gen. 3. 1, the *s.* was more subtil.
49. 17, Dan shall be a *s.* by the way.
Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked *s.*
Ps. 58. 4, like the poison of a *s.*
140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a *s.*
Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like a *s.*
Eccl. 10. 8, breaketh a hedge, a *s.* shall bite him.
11, *s.* will bite without enchantment.
Isa. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the *s.*
65. 25, dust shall be the *s.* meat.
Jer. 8. 17, I will send *s.* among you.
Amos 9. 3, I will command the *s.*
Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a *s.*
Mat. 7. 10; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?
10. 16, be ye wise as *s.*
23. 33, ye *s.*, how can ye escape.
Mk. 16. 18, they shall take up *s.*
John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the *s.*
Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old *s.* called the Devil.
See Ex. 4. 3; Num. 21. 8; 2 Kings 18. 4; Jas. 3. 7.
SERVANT. Gen. 9. 25, a *s.* of *s.* shall he be.
Job 3. 19, the *s.* is free.
7. 2, as a *s.* desireth the shadow.
Ps. 116. 16; 119. 125; 143. 12, I am thy *s.*
Prov. 22. 7, the borrower is *s.* to the lender.
29. 19, a *s.* will not be corrected with words.
Isa. 24. 2, as with *s.* so with master.
Mat. 10. 25, enough for *s.* to be as his lord.
25. 21, good and faithful *s.*
Lu. 12. 47, that *s.* which knew his lord's will.
17. 10, unprofitable *s.*
John 8. 35, *s.* abideth not in house for ever.
15. 15, *s.* knoweth not what his lord doeth.
1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a *s.*
23, be not ye the *s.* of men.
Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, *s.* be obedient.
See Rom. 6. 16; Col. 4. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rev. 22. 3.
SERVE. Gen. 25. 23, elder shall *s.* the younger.
Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13; 13. 4; Josh. 22. 5; 24. 14; 1 Sam. 7. 3; 12. 14, thou shalt fear the Lord and *s.* him.
Josh. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will *s.*
1 Chron. 28. 9, *s.* him with a perfect heart.
Job 21. 15, what is the Almighty, that we should *s.* him?
Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall *s.* him.
72. 11, all nations shall *s.* him.
Isa. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to *s.*
24, thou hast made me to *s.* with thy sins.
Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye *s.* strangers.
Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou *s.* will deliver.
Zeph. 3. 9, to *s.* him with one consent.
Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that *s.* him.
18, between him that *s.* God and him that.
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can *s.* two masters.
Lu. 10. 40, hath left me to *s.* alone.
15. 29, these many years do I *s.* thee.
John 12. 26, if any man *s.* me, let him.
Acts 6. 2, leave word of God and *s.* tables.
Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should not *s.* sin.
Gal. 5. 13, by love *s.* one another.
Col. 3. 24, for ye *s.* the Lord Christ.
1 Thess. 1. 9, from idols to *s.* living God.
Rev. 7. 15, they *s.* him day and night.
See Lu. 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28.
SERVICE. Ex. 12. 26, what mean ye by this *s.*?
1 Chron. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his *s.*
John 16. 2, will think he doeth God *s.*
Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable *s.*
Eph. 6. 7, doing *s.* as to the Lord.
Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of *s.*
See Ezra 6. 18; Ps. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 13.
SET. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord *s.* a mark on Cain.
9. 13, I do *s.* my bow in the cloud.
Deut. 1. 8, I have *s.* the land before thee.
Job 33. 5, *s.* thy words in order.
Ps. 16. 8, I have *s.* the Lord before me.
20. 5, we will *s.* up our banners.
91. 14, he hath *s.* his love upon me.
Eccl. 7. 14, hath *s.* the one against the other.
Cant. 8. 6, *s.* me as a seal upon thine heart.
Mat. 5. 14, a city *s.* on a hill.
Acts 18. 10, no man shall *s.* on thee.
Heb. 6. 18, the hope *s.* before us.
See Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 2.
SETTLE. Zeph. 1. 12; Lu. 21. 14; Col. 1. 23.
SEVER. Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 39. 14; Mat. 13. 49.
SEW. Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Eccl. 3. 7; Mk. 2. 21.
SHADE. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *s.*
SHADOW. Gen. 19. 8, the *s.* of my roof.
Job 7. 2, as servant earnestly desireth the *s.*
14. 2, he fleeth as a *s.* and continueth not.
17. 7, all my members are as a *s.*
Ps. 91. 1, under the *s.* of the Almighty.
102. 11, my days are like a *s.*
144. 4; Eccl. 8. 13, his days are as a *s.*
Eccl. 6. 12, life which he spendeth as a *s.*
Cant. 2. 3, under his *s.* with great delight.
17; 4. 6, till the *s.* flee away.
Isa. 4. 6, for a *s.* in the daytime.
25. 4, a *s.* from the heat.
32. 2, as the *s.* of a great rock.
49. 2; 51. 16, in the *s.* of his hand.
Jer. 6. 4, the *s.* of evening are stretched out.
Lam. 4. 20, under his *s.* we shall live.
Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his *s.* shall return.
Acts 5. 15, the *s.* of Peter might overshadow.
Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *s.* of turning.
See Judg. 9. 15, 36; Isa. 38. 8; Jonah 4. 5.
SHAFT. Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Isa. 49. 2.
SHAKE. Judg. 16. 20, I will *s.* myself.
Ps. 29. 8, voice of Lord *s.* wilderness.
72. 16, fruit thereof shall *s.* like Lebanon.
Isa. 2. 19, when he ariseth to *s.* the earth.
13. 13; Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will *s.* the heavens.
52. 2, *s.* thyself from the dust.

Hag. 2. 7, I will *s.* all nations.
Mat. 11. 7; Lu. 7. 24, a reed *s.* with the wind.
Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *s.* together.
2 Thess. 2. 2, be not soon *s.* in mind.
Heb. 12. 26, I *s.* not earth only.
27, things which cannot be *s.*
See Job 9. 6; Ezek. 37. 7; Mat. 24. 29.
SHAME. Ps. 4. 2, turn my glory into *s.*
40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put to *s.*
Prov. 10. 5; 17. 2, a son that causeth *s.*
Isa. 61. 7, for your *s.* ye shall have double.
Jer. 51. 51, *s.* hath covered our faces.
Ezek. 16. 52, bear thine own *s.*
Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to *s.*
Zeph. 3. 5, the unjust knoweth no *s.*
Lu. 14. 9, with *s.* to take lowest room.
Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer *s.*
1 Cor. 6. 5; 15. 34, I speak this to your *s.*
Eph. 5. 12, a *s.* to speak of those things.
Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their *s.*
Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open *s.*
12. 2, despising the *s.*
See 1 Cor. 11. 6; 14. 35; 1 Thess. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
SHAPE. Lu. 3. 22; John 5. 37; Rev. 9. 7.
SHARP. 1 Sam. 13. 20, to *s.* every man his share.
21, a file to *s.* the goads.
Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a *s.* razor.
140. 3, they *s.* their tongues like a serpent.
Prov. 25. 18, false witness is *s.* arrow.
27. 17, iron *s.* iron, so a man *s.* his friend.
Isa. 41. 15, a *s.* threshing instrument.
Acts 15. 39, the contention was so *s.*
Heb. 4. 12, *s.* than any two-edged sword.
See Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14.
SHEAF. Deut. 24. 19; Ruth 2. 7; Ps. 126. 6; 129. 7.
SHEARERS. Gen. 38. 12; 1 Sam. 25. 7; Isa. 53. 7.
SHEATH. 1 Sam. 17. 51; 1 Chron. 21. 27; Ezek. 21. 3.
SHED. Gen. 9. 6, shall his blood be *s.*
Mat. 26. 28, *s.* for many for remission of sins.
Rom. 5. 5, love of God *s.* in our hearts.
Tit. 3. 6, which he *s.* on us abundantly.
Heb. 9. 22, without *s.* of blood is no remission.
See Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.
SHEEP. Gen. 4. 2, Abel was a keeper of *s.*
Num. 27. 17; 1 Kings 22. 17; 2 Chron. 18. 16; Mat. 9. 36; Mk. 6. 34, as *s.* which have no shepherd.
1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of *s.*
Ps. 49. 14, like *s.* are laid in the grave.
95. 7; 100. 3, we are the *s.* of his hand.
Isa. 53. 6, all we like *s.* have gone astray.
Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like *s.* for slaughter.
Ezek. 34. 6, my *s.* wandered.
Mat. 7. 15, false prophets in *s.* clothing.
10. 6, go rather to lost *s.*
12. 12, how much is a man better than a *s.*
John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of *s.*
11, good shepherd giveth his life for the *s.*
21. 16, feed my *s.*
See Mat. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12; 25. 32; Heb. 13. 20.
SHEET. Judg. 14. 12; Acts 10. 11; 11. 5.
SHELTER. Job 24. 8; Ps. 61. 3.
SHEPHERD. Gen. 46. 34, *s.* abomination to Egyptians.
Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is my *s.*
Isa. 13. 20, nor shall *s.* make their fold there.
40. 11, he shall feed his flock like a *s.*
56. 11, they are *s.* that cannot understand.
Jer. 23. 4, I will set *s.* over them who shall feed.
50. 6, their *s.* have caused them to go astray.
Amos 3. 12, as the *s.* taketh out of the mouth.
Zech. 11. 17, woe to the idol *s.*
John 10. 14, I am the good *s.*
See Zech. 11. 3; Lu. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.
SHIELD. Judg. 5. 8, was there a *s.* seen.
Ps. 5. 12, compass him as with a *s.*
33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 9, the Lord is our *s.*
84. 11, a sun and *s.*
Ps. 91. 4, truth shall be thy *s.*
Isa. 21. 5, anoint the *s.*
Eph. 6. 16, taking the *s.* of faith.
See Prov. 30. 5; Jer. 51. 11; Ezek. 23. 24; 39. 9.
SHINE. Job 22. 28, the light shall *s.* upon thy ways.
29. 3, when his candle *s.* upon my head.
Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face *s.*
139. 12, the night *s.* as the day.
Prov. 4. 18, light that *s.* more and more.
Isa. 9. 2, upon them hath the light *s.*
60. 1, arise, *s.*, for thy light is come.
Dan. 12. 3, wise shall *s.* as the brightness.
Mat. 5. 16, let your light so *s.*
13. 43, the righteous *s.* as the sun.
2 Cor. 4. 6, God who commanded the light to *s.*
See John 1. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 2. 8; Rev. 1. 16.
SHOCK. Judg. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.
SHOD. Mk. 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15.
SHOOT. Ps. 22. 7, they *s.* out the lip.
64. 3, to *s.* their arrows, even bitter words.
144. 6, *s.* out thine arrows and destroy them.
See 1 Chron. 12. 2; Mk. 4. 32; Lu. 21. 30.
SHORT. Job 17. 12, the light is *s.*
20. 5, triumphing of wicked is *s.*
Ps. 89. 47, remember how *s.* my time is.
Rom. 3. 23, come *s.* of the glory of God.
1 Cor. 7. 29, the time is *s.*
See Num. 11. 23; Isa. 50. 2; 59. 1; Mat. 24. 22.
SHORTER. Isa. 28. 20, the bed is *s.*
SHORTLY. Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20.
SHOUT. Ps. 47. 5, God is gone up with a *s.*
Lam. 3. 8, when I *s.* he shutteth out my prayer.
1 Thess. 4. 16, shall descend with a *s.*
See Num. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 4. 5; Isa. 12. 6.
SHOWER. Ps. 65. 10, makest it soft with *s.*
72. 6, like *s.* that water the earth.
Ezek. 34. 26, will cause *s.* to come in season.
See Deut. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. 3. 3; 14. 22.
SHUN. Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
SHUT. Gen. 7. 16, the Lord *s.* him in.
Isa. 22. 22, he shall open and none shall *s.*
60. 11, gates shall not be *s.* day nor night.
Jer. 36. 5, I am *s.* up, I cannot go to the house of the Lord.
Lam. 3. 8, he *s.* out my prayer.
See Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3.
SICK. Prov. 13. 12, maketh the heart *s.*
23. 35, stricken me and I was not *s.*
Cant. 2. 5, I am *s.* of love.
Isa. 1. 5, the whole head is *s.*
Hos. 7. 5, made him *s.* with bottles of wine.
Mat. 8. 14, wife's mother *s.*
Jas. 5. 14, is any *s.*? call elders of the church.
15, prayer of faith shall save the *s.*
SICKNESS. Ps. 41. 3; Eccl. 5. 17; Mat. 8. 17.
SIFT. Isa. 30. 28; Amos 9. 9; Lu. 22. 31.
SIGHT. Ex. 3. 3, this great *s.*
Deut. 28. 34, for *s.* of thine eyes.
Eccl. 6. 9, better is *s.* of eyes.
Mat. 11. 5; 20. 34; Lu. 7. 21, blind receive *s.*
26; Lu. 10. 21, it seemed good in thy *s.*
Lu. 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, receive thy *s.*
21. 11, fearful *s.* and signs from heaven.
Rom. 12. 17, things honest in *s.* of all men.
2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by *s.*
See Eccl. 11. 9; Isa. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13.
SIGN. Isa. 7. 11, ask thee a *s.* of the Lord.
55. 13, for an everlasting *s.*
Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a *s.*
Dan. 4. 3, how great are his *s.*
Mat. 16. 3, *s.* of the times.
Mk. 16. 20, with *s.* following.
Lu. 2. 34, for a *s.* which shall be spoken against.
John 4. 48, except ye see *s.*
Acts 2. 22, man approved of God by *s.*
4. 30, that *s.* may be done by the name.
See Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 22; Rev. 15. 1.
SIGNIFY. John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
SILENCE. Mat. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 15.
SILENT. 1 Sam. 2. 9, *s.* in darkness.
Ps. 28. 1, be not *s.* to me.

Ps. 31. 17, let the wicked be *s.* in the grave.
Zech. 2. 13, be *s.*, all flesh, before the Lord.
See Ps. 22. 2; 30. 12; Isa. 47. 5; Jer. 8. 14.
SILK. Prov. 31. 22, her clothing is *s.* and purple.
Ezek. 16. 10, I covered thee with *s.*
SILLY. Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
SILVER. 1 Kings 10. 27, king made *s.* as stones.
Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of *s.*
Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as *s.* is tried.
Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction and not *s.*
Eccl. 5. 10, he that loveth *s.* shall not be satisfied.
Isa. 1. 22, thy *s.* is become dross.
Jer. 6. 30, reprobate *s.* shall men call them.
Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and purifier of *s.*
See Gen. 44. 2; Eccl. 12. 6; Mat. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24.
SIMILITUDE. Num. 12. 8, the *s.* of the Lord.
Deut. 4. 12, saw no *s.*
Ps. 144. 12, after the *s.* of a palace.
Rom. 5. 14, after the *s.* of Adam's transgression.
Jas. 3. 9, made after the *s.* of God.
See Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 15.
SIMPLE (foolish). Ps. 19. 7, making wise the *s.*
116. 6, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
119. 130, it giveth understanding to the *s.*
Prov. 1. 22, how long, ye *s.* ones?
32, the turning away of the *s.*,
7. 7, and behold among the *s.*
8. 5, O ye *s.* understand wisdom.
9. 4, whoso is *s.*
14. 15, the *s.* believeth every word.
19. 25, and the *s.* will beware.
22. 3; 27. 12, the *s.* pass on, and are punished.
Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the *s.*
SIMPLICITY. 2 Cor. 1. 12, that in *s.* and godly sincerity.
11. 3, from the *s.* that is in Christ.
SIN (*n.*). Gen. 4. 7, *s.* lieth at the door.
Num. 27. 3, died in his own *s.*
Deut. 24. 16; 2 Kings 14. 6; 2 Chron. 25. 4, put to death for his own *s.*
Job 10. 6, thou searchest after my *s.*
Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous *s.*
25. 7, remember not *s.* of my youth.
32. 1, blessed is he whose *s.* is covered.
38. 18, I will be sorry for my *s.*
51. 3, my *s.* is ever before me.
90. 8, our secret *s.*
103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our *s.*
Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords of *s.*
10. 19, in multitude of words wanteth not *s.*
14. 9, fools make a mock at *s.*
34, *s.* is a reproach to any people.
Isa. 30. 1, to add *s.* to *s.*
43. 25; 44. 22, not remember *s.*
53. 10, offering for *s.*
12, bare the *s.* of many.
Jer. 51. 5, land filled with *s.*
Ezek. 33. 16, none of his *s.* shall be mentioned.
Hos. 4. 8, they eat up *s.* of my people.
Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for *s.* of my soul.
Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *s.* shall be forgiven.
John 1. 29, the *s.* of the world.
8. 7, he that is without *s.*
16. 8, will reprove the world of *s.*
19. 11, hath the greater *s.*
Acts 7. 60, lay not this *s.* to their charge.
22. 16, wash away thy *s.*
Rom. 5. 20, where *s.* abounded.
6. 1, shall we continue in *s.*
7. 7, I had not known *s.*
14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith is *s.*
2 Cor. 5. 21, made him to be *s.* for us.
2 Thess. 2. 3, that man of *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our *s.*
See 1 John 1. 8; 3. 4; 4. 10; 5. 16; Rev. 1. 5.
SIN (*v.*). Gen. 42. 22, do not *s.* against the child.
Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 15. 24; 26. 21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20; Ps. 41. 4; Mat. 27. 4; Lu. 15. 18, I have *s.*
Job 10. 14, if I *s.*, thou markest me.
Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe and *s.* not.
39. 1, that I *s.* not with my tongue.
Prov. 8. 36, he that *s.* against me.
Isa. 43. 27, thy first father hath *s.*
Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that *s.* it shall die.
Hos. 13. 2, now they *s.* more and more.
Mat. 18. 21, how oft shall my brother *s.*
John 5. 14; 8. 11, *s.* no more.
Rom. 6. 15, shall we *s.* because.
1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteousness and *s.* not.
Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and *s.* not.
1 John 3. 9, he cannot *s.* because born of God.
See Num. 15. 28; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom. 3. 23.
SINCERE. Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
SINCERITY. Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24.
SINFUL. Lu. 5. 8; 24. 7; Rom. 7. 13; 8. 3.
SINGING. Ps. 100. 2; 126. 2; Cant. 2. 12; Eph. 5. 19.
SINGLE. Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 34.
SINGLENESS. Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22.
SINNER. Gen. 13. 13, men of Sodom *s.* exceedingly.
Ps. 1. 1, standeth not in way of *s.*
25. 8, teach *s.* in the way.
26. 9, gather not my soul with *s.*
51. 13, *s.* shall be converted.
Prov. 1. 10, if *s.* entice thee.
13. 21, evil pursueth *s.*
Eccl. 9. 18, one *s.* destroyeth much good.
Isa. 33. 14, the *s.* in Zion are afraid.
Mat. 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 5. 30; 15. 2, eat with *s.*
13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, call *s.* to repentance.
11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a friend of *s.*
Lu. 7. 37, woman who was a *s.*
13. 2, suppose ye these were *s.* above all?
15. 7, 10, joy over one *s.*
18. 13, be merciful to me a *s.*
John 9. 16, how can a man that is a *s.* do such miracles?
25, whether he be a *s.* I know not.
Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet *s.*
19, many were made *s.*
Heb. 7. 26, separate from *s.*
See Jas. 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 18; Jude 15.
SISTER. Job 17. 14; Prov. 7. 4; Mat. 12. 50; 1 Tim. 5. 2.
SIT. 2 Kings 7. 3, why *s.* we here until we die?
Ps. 69. 12, they that *s.* in the gate.
107. 10, such as *s.* in darkness.
Isa. 30. 7, their strength is to *s.* still.
Jer. 8. 14, why do we *s.* still?
Ezek. 33. 31, they *s.* before thee as thy people.
Mic. 4. 4, they *s.* every man under his vine.
Mal. 3. 3, he shall *s.* as a refiner.
Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 37, to *s.* on my right hand.
See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts 2. 2.
SITUATION. 2 Kings 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2.
SKILFUL. 1 Chron. 28. 21; Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31; Dan. 1. 4.
SKILL. 2 Chron. 2. 7; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 17; 9. 22.
SKIN. Ex. 34. 29, wist not that *s.* of his face shone.
Job 2. 4, *s.* for *s.*
10. 11, thou hast clothed me with *s.* and flesh.
19. 26, though after my *s.* worms destroy.
Jer. 13. 23, can the Ethiopian change his *s.*
Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with *s.*
Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-*s.*
See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5; Mic. 3. 2; Mk. 1. 6.
SKIP. Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.
SKIRT. Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zech. 8. 23.
SLACK. Deut. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4; Zeph. 3. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
SLAIN. Gen. 4. 23, I have *s.* a man.
Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been *s.* by her.
22. 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be *s.*
24. 11, deliver those ready to be *s.*
Isa. 22. 2, thy *s.* men are not *s.* with the sword.

Isa. 26. 21, earth shall no more cover her *s.*
66. 16, the *s.* of the Lord shall be many.
Jer. 9. 1, weep for the *s.* of my people.
Lam. 4. 9, *s.* with sword better than *s.* with hunger.
Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these *s.*
Eph. 2. 16, having *s.* the enmity.
Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been *s.*
See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Lu. 9. 22; Heb. 11. 37.

SLANDEROUSLY. Rom. 3. 8, as we be *s.* reported.

SLAUGHTER. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep for the *s.*
Isa. 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a lamb to the *s.*
Jer. 7. 32; 19. 6, valley of *s.*
Ezek. 9. 2, every man a *s.* weapon.
See Hos. 5. 2; Zech. 11. 4; Acts 9. 1; Jas. 5. 5.

SLAVE. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.

SLAY. Gen. 18. 25, far from thee to *s.* the righteous.
Job 9. 23, if scourge *s.* suddenly.
13. 15, though he *s.* me.
See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Neh. 4. 11; Lu. 11. 49; 19. 27.

SLEEP (*n.*). 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep *s.* from God.
Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep *s.* falleth.
Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the *s.* of death.
127. 2, giveth his beloved *s.*
Prov. 3. 24, thy *s.* shall be sweet.
6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little *s.*
20. 13, love not *s.*, lest.
Eccl. 5. 12, the *s.* of a labouring man.
Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual *s.*
Lu. 9. 32, heavy with *s.*
John 11. 13, of taking rest in *s.*
Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake out of *s.*
See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 18; Acts 16. 27; 20. 9.

SLEEP (*v.*). Ex. 22. 27, raiment, wherein shall he *s.*
Job 7. 21, now shall I *s.* in the dust.
Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and *s.*
121. 4, shall neither slumber nor *s.*
Prov. 4. 16, they *s.* not, except they have done.
6. 22, when thou *s.* it shall keep thee.
10. 5, he that *s.* in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
Cant. 5. 2, I *s.*, but my heart waketh.
Dan. 12. 2, many that *s.* in the dust.
Mat. 9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not dead but *s.*
13. 25, while men *s.* the enemy sowed.
26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, *s.* on now.
Mk. 13. 36, coming suddenly he find you *s.*
Lu. 22. 46, why *s.* ye? rise and pray.
John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus *s.*
1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many *s.*
15. 51, we shall not all *s.*
Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that *s.*
1 Thess. 4. 14, them which *s.* in Jesus.
5. 6, let us not *s.* as do others.
7, they that *s. s.* in the night.
10, that whether we wake or *s.*
See Gen. 28. 11; 1 Kings 18. 27; Acts 12. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 20.

SLEIGHT. Eph. 4. 14, the *s.* of men.

SLEW. Judg. 9. 54, a woman *s.* him.
1 Sam. 17. 36, *s.* both the lion and the bear.
29. 5, Saul *s.* his thousands.
2 Kings 10. 9, who *s.* all these?
Ps. 78. 34, when he *s.* them, then they sought him.
Isa. 66. 3, killeth an ox is as if he *s.* a man.
Dan. 5. 19, whom he would he *s.*
Mat. 23. 35, whom ye *s.* between temple and altar.
Acts 5. 30; 10. 39, whom ye *s.* and hanged on a tree.
22. 20, kept raiment of them that *s.* him.
Rom. 7. 11, sin by the commandment *s.* me.
See Gen. 4. 8; Ex. 2. 12; 13. 15; Neh. 9. 26; Lam. 2. 4.

SLIDE. Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 26. 1; 37. 31; Hos. 4. 16.

SLIGHTLY. Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, healed hurt *s.*

SLIME. Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3.

SLIP. 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, feet did not *s.*
Job 12. 5, he that is ready to *s.*
Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps *s.* not.
38. 16, when my foot *s.* they magnify.
73. 2, my steps had well nigh *s.*
Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them *s.*
See Deut. 19. 5; 1 Sam. 19. 10; Ps. 94. 18.

SLIPPERY. Ps. 35. 6; 73. 18; Jer. 23. 12.

SLOTHFUL. Judg. 18. 9, be not *s.* to possess.
Mat. 25. 26, thou *s.* servant.
Rom. 12. 11, not *s.* in business.
Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not *s.*
See Prov. 18. 9; 19. 24; 24. 30; Eccl. 10. 18.

SLOW. Ex. 4. 10, I am *s.* of speech.
Neh. 9. 17, a God *s.* to anger.
Prov. 14. 29, *s.* to wrath is of great understanding.
Lu. 24. 25, *s.* of heart.
See Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 12; Jas. 1. 19.

SLUGGARD. Prov. 6. 6, go to the ant, thou *s.*
10. 26, so is the *s.* to them that send him.
13. 4, the soul of the *s.* desireth.
20. 4, the *s.* will not plow.
26. 16, the *s.* is wiser in his own conceit.

SLUMBER. Ps. 121. 3, that keepeth thee will not *s.*
Prov. 6. 4, give not *s.* to thine eyelids.
10; 24. 33, a little more *s.*
Isa. 5. 27, none shall *s.* among them.
56. 10, loving to *s.*
Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds *s.*
Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the spirit of *s.*
See Job 33. 15; Mat. 25. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 3.

SMALL. Ex. 16. 14, *s.* round thing, *s.* as hoar frost.
18. 22, every *s.* matter they shall judge.
Num. 16. 9, a *s.* thing that God hath separated.
13, a *s.* thing that thou hast brought us.
Deut. 9. 21, I ground the calf *s.*, even as *s.* as dust.
32. 2, doctrine distil as *s.* rain.
2 Sam. 7. 19; 1 Chron. 17. 17, yet a *s.* thing in thy sight.
1 Kings 2. 20, one *s.* petition of thee.
2 Kings 19. 26, inhabitants of *s.* power.
Job 8. 7, thy beginning was *s.*
15. 11, are consolations of God *s.*?
36. 27, he maketh *s.* the drops of water.
Ps. 119. 141, I am *s.*
Prov. 24. 10, thy strength is *s.*
Isa. 7. 13, is it a *s.* thing to weary men?
16. 14, remnant very *s.* and feeble.
40. 15, nations as the *s.* dust.
54. 7, for a *s.* moment.
60. 22, a *s.* one shall become a strong nation.
Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee *s.* among heathen.
Dan. 11. 23, strong with a *s.* people.
Amos 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is *s.*
Zech. 4. 10, the day of *s.* things.
Mk. 8. 7; John 6. 9, a few *s.* fishes.
Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no *s.* stir.
15. 2, had no *s.* dissension.
Jas. 3. 4, turned with very *s.* helm.
See Jer. 44. 28; Ezek. 34. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 2.

SMART. Prov. 11. 15, shall *s.* for it.

SMELL. Gen. 27. 27, as *s.* of field which the Lord hath blessed.
Deut 4. 28, gods that neither see nor *s.*
Job 39. 25, he *s.* the battle.
Ps. 45. 8, thy garments *s.* of myrrh.
115. 6, noses have they, but they *s.* not.
Isa. 3. 24, instead of sweet *s.*
Dan. 3. 27, nor the *s.* of fire.
1 Cor. 12. 17, hearing, where were the *s.*?
Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet-*s.* savour.
Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet *s.*
See Cant. 1. 12; 2. 13; 4. 10; 7. 8; Amos 5. 21.

SMITE. Ex. 2. 13, wherefore *s.* thou?
21. 12, he that *s.* a man.
1 Sam. 26. 8, I will not *s.* him the second time.
2 Kings 6. 18, *s.* this people with blindness.
21, shall I *s.* them?

Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not *s.* thee by day.
141. 5, let the righteous *s.* me.
Prov. 19. 25, *s.* a scorner.
Isa. 10. 24, he shall *s.* thee with a rod.
49. 10, neither shall heat *s.* thee.
50. 6, gave my back to the *s.*
58. 4, to *s.* with the fist of wickedness.
Jer. 18. 18, let us *s.* him with the tongue.
Lam. 3. 30, giveth his cheek to him that *s.*
Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the Lord that *s.*
21. 14, prophesy, and *s.* thine hands together.
Nah. 2. 10, the knees *s.* together.
Zech. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and *s.* the shepherd.
Mal. 4. 6, lest I *s.* the earth with a curse.
Mat. 5. 39, *s.* thee on the right cheek.
24. 49, shall begin to *s.* his fellow servants.
Lu. 22. 49, shall we *s.* with sword?
John 18. 23, why *s.* thou me?
See Lu. 6. 29; Acts 23. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 20; Rev. 11. 6.

SMITH. 1 Sam. 13. 19; Isa. 44. 12; Jer. 24. 1.

SMITTEN. Num. 22. 28, that thou hast *s.*
Deut. 28. 25, cause thee to be *s.*
1 Sam. 4. 3, wherefore hath the Lord *s.* us?
2 Kings 13. 19, thou shouldest have *s.* five or six times.
Ps. 3. 7, thou hast *s.* all mine enemies.
102. 4, my heart is *s.*
Isa. 24. 12, the gate is *s.* with destruction.
53. 4, *s.* of God.
Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I *s.* your children.
Hos. 6. 1, he hath *s.* and he will bind.
Amos 4. 9, I have *s.* you.
See Job 16. 10; Ezek. 22. 13; Acts 23. 3.

SMOKE. Gen. 19. 28, as the *s.* of a furnace.
Deut. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord shall *s.*
Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into *s.*
68. 2, as *s.* is driven away.
74. 1, why doth thy anger *s.*?
102. 3, my days are consumed like *s.*
104. 32; 144. 5, he toucheth the hills, and they *s.*
119. 83, like a bottle in the *s.*
Prov. 10. 26, as *s.* to the eyes.
Isa. 6. 4, the house was filled with *s.*
34. 10, the *s.* thereof shall go up for ever.
51. 6, the heavens shall vanish like *s.*
65. 5, these are a *s.* in my nose.
Hos. 13. 3, as the *s.* out of a chimney.
See Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; 19. 3.

SMOKING. Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 20. 18; Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20.

SMOOTH. Gen. 27. 11, I am a *s.* man.
1 Sam. 17. 40; Isa. 57. 6, five *s.* stones.
Isa. 30. 10, speak unto us *s.* things.
Lu. 3. 5, rough ways shall be made *s.*
See Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Isa. 41. 7.

SMOTE. Num. 20. 11, Moses *s.* the rock twice.
Judg. 15. 8, Samson *s.* them hip and thigh.
1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart *s.* him.
Isa. 60. 10, in my wrath I *s.* thee.
Jer. 31. 19, I *s.* upon my thigh.
Hag. 2. 17, I *s.* you with blasting and mildew.
Mat. 26. 68; Lu. 22. 64, who is he that *s.* thee?
Lu. 18. 13, *s.* upon his breast.
Acts 12. 23, immediately angel *s.* him.
See 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34; Mat. 27. 30.

SNARE. Ex. 10. 7, this man be a *s.* unto us.
Deut. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols, lest thou be *s.*
12. 30, take heed that thou be not *s.* by them.
Josh. 23. 13, they shall be *s.* unto you.
Judg. 8. 27, which thing became a *s.* to Gideon.
1 Sam. 18. 21, that she may be a *s.*
28. 9, wherefore layest thou a *s.* for my life?
2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, *s.* of death prevented me.
Job 18. 8, he walketh on a *s.*
22. 10, *s.* are round about thee.
Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he shall rain *s.*
38. 12, they lay *s.* for me.
64. 5, commune of laying *s.* privily.
69. 22, let their table become a *s.*
91. 3, deliver thee from *s.* of fowler.
Ps. 124. 7, the *s.* is broken.
Prov. 6. 2; 12. 13, *s.* with words of thy mouth.
7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the *s.*
13. 14; 14. 27, the *s.* of death.
18. 7, a fool's lips are the *s.* of his soul.
22. 25, learn his ways, and get a *s.* to thy soul.
29. 8, bring city into *s.*
25, fear of man bringeth a *s.*
Eccl. 9. 12, *s.* in an evil time.
Isa. 24. 17; Jer. 48. 43, the *s.* are upon thee.
Lam. 3. 47, fear and a *s.* is come upon us.
Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my *s.*
Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a *s.*
Amos 3. 5, can a bird fall in a *s.*?
Lu. 21. 35, as a *s.* shall it come.
1 Tim. 3. 7, lest he fall into the *s.*
6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a *s.*
2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the *s.* of the devil.
See Ex. 23. 33; Deut. 7. 16; Judg. 2. 3; Eccl. 7. 26.

SNATCH. Isa. 9. 20, shall *s.* and be hungry.

SNOW. Ex. 4. 6; Num. 12. 10; 2 Kings 5. 27, leprous as *s.*
2 Sam. 23. 20, slew lion in time of *s.*
Job 6. 16, wherein the *s.* is hid.
9. 30, wash myself in *s.* water.
24. 19, drought and heat consume *s.* waters.
37. 6, saith to *s.*, be thou on the earth.
38. 22, the treasures of the *s.*
Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than *s.*
147. 16, he giveth *s.* like wool.
Prov. 25. 13, cold of *s.* in harvest.
26. 1, as *s.* in summer.
31. 21, she is not afraid of the *s.*
Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as *s.*
55. 10, as the *s.* from heaven returneth not.
Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the *s.* of Lebanon?
Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than *s.*
Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 9. 3, garment white as *s.*
See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14.

SNUFFED. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.

SOAKED. Isa. 34. 7, land *s.* with blood.

SOAP. Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2.

SOBER. 2 Cor. 5. 13, *s.* for your cause.
1 Thess. 5. 6, let us watch and be *s.*
1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be *s.*
Tit. 2. 2, aged men be *s.*
4, teach young women to be *s.*
1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore *s.*, and watch.
See Acts 26. 25; Rom. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 6.

SODDEN. Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15; Lam. 4. 10.

SOFT. Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart *s.*
41. 3, will he speak *s.* words?
Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it *s.* with showers.
Prov. 15. 1, a *s.* answer turneth away wrath.
25. 15, a *s.* tongue breaketh the bone.
See Ps. 55. 21; Mat. 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25.

SOFTLY. Gen. 33. 14; Judg. 4. 21; 1 Kings 21. 27; Isa. 38. 15.

SOIL. Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good *s.*

SOJOURN. Gen. 19. 9, this fellow came in to *s.*
26. 3, *s.* in this land, and I will be with thee.
47. 4, to *s.* in the land are we come.
Deut. 26. 5, *s.* with a few, and became a nation.
Judg. 17. 9, I go to *s.* where I may find place.
2 Kings 8. 1, *s.* wheresoever thou canst *s.*
Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I *s.*
Isa. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to *s.*
Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to *s.*
Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more *s.* there.
Heb. 11. 9, by faith he *s.* in land of promise.
1 Pet. 1. 17, pass time of your *s.* here in fear.

SOJOURNER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.

SOLD. Gen. 31. 15, our father hath *s.* us.
45. 4, whom ye *s.* into Egypt.
Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be *s.* for ever.
42, shall not be *s.* as bondmen.
27. 28, no devoted thing shall be *s.*
Deut. 15. 12, if thy brother be *s.* unto thee.
32. 30, except their Rock had *s.* them.
1 Kings 21. 20, thou hast *s.* thyself to work evil.
Neh. 5. 8, or shall they be *s.* unto us?

Esth. 7. 4, for we are *s.* to be slain.
Isa. 50. 1, have ye *s.* yourselves?
52. 3, ye have *s.* yourselves for nought.
Lam. 5. 4, our wood is *s.* unto us.
Joel 3. 3, they have *s.* a girl for wine.
Amos 2. 6, they *s.* the righteous for silver.
Mat. 10. 29, are not two sparrows *s.* for a farthing?
13. 46, went and *s.* all that he had.
18. 25, his lord commanded him to be *s.*
21. 12; Mk. 11. 15, cast out them that *s.*
26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, might have been *s.* for much.
Lu. 17. 28, they bought, they *s.*, they planted.
Acts 2. 45, and *s.* their possessions.
Rom. 7. 14, *s.* under sin.
1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever is *s.* in the shambles.
See Lu. 19. 45; John 12. 5; Acts 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16.

SOLDIER. Ezra 8. 22, ashamed to require *s.*
Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, having *s.* under me.
Lu. 3. 14, *s.* demanded, what shall we do?
Acts 10. 7, a devout *s.*
2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good *s.* of Jesus Christ.
See 2 Chron. 25. 13; Isa. 15. 4; Acts 27. 31.

SOLE. Gen. 8. 9, dove found no rest for *s.* of her foot.
2 Sam. 14. 25; Isa. 1. 6, from *s.* of foot to crown.
See Deut. 28. 35, 56, 65; Josh. 1. 3; Job 2. 7.

SOLEMN. Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with a *s.* sound.
See Num. 10. 10; Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 22; Hos. 9. 5.

SOLEMNITY. Isa. 30. 29, when a holy *s.* is kept.
See Deut. 31. 10; Isa. 33. 20; Ezek. 45. 17; 46. 11.

SOLEMNLY. Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.

SOLITARY. Ps. 68. 6, God setteth the *s.* in families.
107. 4, wandered in a *s.* way.
Isa. 35. 1, the wilderness and *s.* place shall be glad.
See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1; Mic. 7. 14; Mk. 1. 35.

SOME. Gen. 37. 20, *s.* evil beast.
Ex. 16. 17, gathered, *s.* more, *s.* less.
1 Kings 14. 13, found *s.* good thing.
Ps. 20. 7, *s.* trust in chariots.
69. 20, I looked for *s.* to take pity.
Dan. 12. 2, *s.* to life, and *s.* to shame.
Mat. 16. 14; Mk. 8. 28; Lu. 9. 19, *s.* say thou art John the Baptist.
28. 17, *s.* doubted.
John 6. 64, *s.* of you that believe not.
Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, *s.* cried one thing, *s.* another.
Rom. 3. 3, what if *s.* did not believe?
5. 7, *s.* would even dare to die.
1 Cor. 6. 11, such were *s.* of you.
15. 34, *s.* have not knowledge.
Eph. 4. 11, *s.* prophets, *s.* evangelists.
1 Tim. 5. 24, *s.* men's sins are open.
Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of *s.* is.
2 Pet. 3. 9, as *s.* men count slackness.
See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 18; Jude 22.

SOMEBODY. Lu. 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.

SOMETIMES. Eph. 2. 13, *s.* far off.
5. 8, ye were *s.* darkness.
Col. 1. 21, *s.* alienated.
See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 20.

SOMEWHAT. 1 Kings 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6; Rev. 2. 4.

SON. Gen. 6. 2; Job 1. 6; 2. 1; 38. 7; John 1. 12; Phil. 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, *s.* of God.
Job 14. 21, his *s.* come to honour.
Ps. 2. 12, kiss the *S.*, lest he be angry.
86. 16, save *s.* of thine handmaid.
116. 16, I am the *s.* of thine handmaid.
Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2; 19. 26, a wise *s.*
17. 25; 19. 13, a foolish *s.*
31. 2, *s.* of my womb, *s.* of my vows.
Isa. 9. 6, unto us a *s.* is given.
14. 12, *s.* of the morning.
Jer. 35. 5, *s.* of the Rechabites.
Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, *s.* pass through fire.
Hos. 1. 10, the *s.* of the living God.
Mal. 3. 17, as a man spareth his *s.*
Mat. 11. 27, no man knoweth the *S.*
13. 55; Mk. 6. 3; Lu. 4. 22, the carpenter's *s.*
17. 5, this is my beloved *S.*
22. 42, Christ, whose *s.* is he?
Lu. 7. 12, only *s.* of his mother.
10. 6, if the *s.* of peace.
19. 9, he also is a *s.* of Abraham.
John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten *S.*
5. 21, the *S.* quickeneth whom he will.
8. 35, the *S.* abideth ever.
36, if the *S.* make you free.
17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3, the *s.* of perdition.
Acts 4. 36, *s.* of consolation.
Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of his *S.*
8. 3, God sending his own *S.*
29, conformed to the image of his *S.*
32, spared not his own *S.*
1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved *s.* I warn you.
Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of *s.*
7, if a *s.*, then an heir.
Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear *S.*
Heb. 2. 10, bringing many *s.* to glory.
5. 8, though a *S.*, yet learned he obedience.
11. 24, refused to be called *s.*
12. 6, scourgeth every *s.*
1 John 2. 22, antichrist denieth the *s.*
5. 12, he that hath the *S.* hath life.
See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev. 21. 7.

SONGS. Job 30. 9, now am I their *s.*
35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth *s.* in the night.
Ps. 32. 7, with *s.* of deliverance.
33. 3; Isa. 42. 10, sing unto him a new *s.*
40. 3, he hath put a new *s.* in my mouth.
69. 12, I was the *s.* of drunkards.
119. 54, my *s.* in house of my pilgrimage.
137. 4, the Lord's *s.* in a strange land.
Prov. 25. 20, that singeth *s.* to an heavy heart.
Isa. 23. 16, sing many *s.*
35. 10, the ransomed shall come with *s.*
Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely *s.*
Amos 8. 3, *s.* of the temple.
Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms and spiritual *s.*
See Cant. 1. 1; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3; 15. 3.

SOON. Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are come so *s.*?
Job 32. 22, my Maker would *s.* take me away.
Ps. 37. 2, shall *s.* be cut down.
58. 3, go astray as *s.* as born.
68. 31, Ethiopia shall *s.* stretch out her hands.
90. 10, it is *s.* cut off.
106. 13, they *s.* forgat his works.
Prov. 14. 17, he that is *s.* angry.
See Mat. 21. 20; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7.

SORE. 2 Chron. 6. 29; Isa. 1. 6; Lu. 16. 20.

SORROW. Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy *s.*
42. 28, with *s.* to the grave.
Job 6. 10, I would harden myself in *s.*
21. 17, God distributeth *s.* in his anger.
41. 22, *s.* is turned into joy.
Ps. 13. 2, having *s.* in my heart daily.
90. 10, yet is their strength labour and *s.*
116. 3, I found trouble and *s.*
127. 2, to eat the bread of *s.*
Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth no *s.*
23. 29, who hath *s.*?
Eccl. 2. 23, all his days are *s.*
7. 3, *s.* is better than laughter.
11. 10, remove *s.* from thy heart.
Isa. 17. 11, day of desperate *s.*
35. 10; 51. 11, *s.* and sighing shall flee away.
53. 3, a man of *s.*
Jer. 30. 15, thy *s.* is incurable.
49. 23, there is *s.* on the sea.
Lam. 1. 12, any *s.* like unto my *s.*
Mat. 24. 8; Mk. 13. 8, beginning of *s.*
Lu. 22. 45, sleeping for *s.*
John 16. 6, *s.* hath filled your heart.
2 Cor. 2. 7, with overmuch *s.*
7. 10, godly *s.* worketh repentance.
1 Thess. 4. 13, *s.* not as others.
1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many *s.*
See Prov. 15. 13; Hos. 8. 10; Rev. 21. 4.

SORROWFUL. 1 Sam. 1. 15, woman of a *s.* spirit.
Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and *s.*
Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the heart is *s.*
Jer. 31, 25, replenished every *s.* soul.
Zeph. 3. 18, I will gather them that are *s.*
Mat. 19. 22; Lu. 18. 23, went away *s.*
26. 37, he began to be *s.*
38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is exceeding *s.*
John 16. 20, ye shall be *s.*
See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.
SORRY. Ps. 38. 18, I will be *s.* for my sin..
Isa. 51. 19, who shall be *s.* for thee?
See 1 Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Mat. 14. 9.
SORT. Gen. 6. 19, two of every *s.*
1 Chron. 29. 14, to offer after this *s.*
Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this *s.*
Acts 17. 5, fellows of the baser *s.*
2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly *s.*
2 Tim. 3. 6, of this *s.* are they.
See Deut. 22. 11; Eccl. 2. 8; Ezek. 27. 24; 38. 4.
SOTTISH. Jer. 4. 22, they are *s.* children.
SOUGHT. Gen. 43. 30, he *s.* where to weep.
Ex. 4. 24, the Lord *s.* to kill him.
1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath *s.* him a man.
1 Chron. 15. 13, we *s.* him not after due order.
2 Chron. 15. 4, when they *s.* him he was found.
15, they *s.* him with their whole desire.
16. 12, in his disease he *s.* not the Lord.
26. 5, as long as he *s.* the Lord.
Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I *s.* the Lord, and he heard me.
111. 2, *s.* out of all that have pleasure.
Eccl. 7. 29, *s.* out many inventions.
12. 10, the preacher *s.* to find acceptable words.
Isa. 62. 12, shalt be called, *S.* out.
65. 1, *s.* of them that asked not.
Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not *s.* the Lord.
Lam. 1. 19, they *s.* meat to relieve their souls.
Ezek. 22. 30, I *s.* for a man among them.
34. 4, neither have ye *s.* that which was lost.
Lu. 11. 16, *s.* of him a sign.
13. 6, he *s.* fruit thereon.
19. 3, *s.* to see Jesus.
Rom. 9. 32, *s.* it not by faith.
Heb. 12. 17, though he *s.* it carefully with tears.
See Cant. 3. 1; Lu. 2. 44; 1 Thess. 2. 6.
SOUL. Gen. 2. 7, a living *s.*
Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his *s.*
Deut. 11. 13, serve him with all your *s.*
13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own *s.*
30. 2; Mat. 22. 37, obey with all thy *s.*
Judg. 10. 16, his *s.* was grieved.
1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own *s.*
1 Kings 8. 48, return with all their *s.*
1 Chron. 22. 19, set your *s.* to seek the Lord.
Job 3. 20, life unto the bitter in *s.*
12. 10, in whose hand is the *s.*
16. 4, if your *s.* were in my *s.* stead.
23. 13, what his *s.* desireth, even that he doeth.
31. 30, wishing a curse to his *s.*
33. 22, his *s.* draweth near to the grave.
Ps. 33. 19, to deliver their *s.* from death.
34. 22, redeemeth the *s.* of his servants.
49. 8, the redemption of their *s.* is precious.
62. 1, my *s.* waiteth upon God.
63. 1, my *s.* thirsteth for thee.
74. 19, the *s.* of thy turtledove.
103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my *s.*
116. 7, return to thy rest, O my *s.*
8, thou hast delivered my *s.* from death.
119. 175, let my *s.* live.
142. 4, no man cared for my *s.*
Prov. 11. 25, the liberal *s.* shall be made fat.
19. 2, *s.* without knowledge.
25. 25, cold waters to thirsty *s.*
Isa. 55. 3, hear, and your *s.* shall live.
58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted *s.*
Jer. 20. 13, hath delivered the *s.* of the poor.
31. 12, their *s.* shall be as a watered garden.
Ezek. 18. 4, all *s.* are mine.
22. 25, they have devoured *s.*
Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy *s.*
Mat. 10. 28, to destroy both *s.* and body.
16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, lose his own *s.*
26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my *s.* is exceeding sorrowful.
Lu. 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your *s.*
Acts 4. 32, of one heart and *s.*
Rom. 13. 1, let every *s.* be subject.
1 Thess. 5. 23, that your *s.* and body be preserved.
Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the *s.*
13. 17, they watch for your *s.*
Jas. 5. 20, shall save a *s.* from death.
1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against the *s.*
4. 19, commit keeping of *s.* to him.
2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable *s.*
3 John 2, even as thy *s.* prospereth.
See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 15. 24.
SOUND (*n.*). Lev. 26. 36, the *s.* of a shaken leaf.
1 Kings 18. 41, *s.* of abundance of rain.
Job 15. 21, a dreadful *s.* is in his ears.
Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful *s.*
92. 3, harp with a solemn *s.*
Eccl. 12. 4, *s.* of grinding is low.
Jer. 50. 22, *s.* of battle in the land.
51. 54, *s.* of a cry cometh.
Ezek. 33. 5, he heard *s.*, and took not warning.
John 3. 8, thou hearest the *s.*, but canst not tell.
Acts 2. 2, suddenly a *s.* from heaven.
Rom. 10. 18, *s.* went into all the earth.
1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain *s.*
See 2 Kings 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; 18. 22.
SOUND (*adj.*). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, *s.* wisdom.
Prov. 14. 30, a *s.* heart is life of the flesh.
1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1, *s.* doctrine.
2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a *s.* mind.
13, form of *s.* words.
See Ps. 119. 80; Lu. 15. 27; Tit. 2. 2, 8.
SOUND (*v.*). Ex. 19. 19, the trumpet *s.* long.
Joel 2. 1, *s.* an alarm in holy mountain.
Mat. 6. 2, do not *s.* a trumpet before thee.
1 Thess. 1. 8, from you *s.* out word of the Lord.
See Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7.
SOUR. Isa. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2; Hos. 4. 18.
SOW. Job 4. 8, they that *s.* wickedness.
Ps. 97. 11, light is *s.* for the righteous.
126. 5, *s.* in tears.
Prov. 6. 16, he that *s.* discord.
Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not *s.*
6, in morning *s.* thy seed.
Isa. 32. 20, that *s.* beside all waters.
Jer. 4. 3, *s.* not among thorns.
12. 13, they have *s.* wheat, but shall reap thorns.
Hos. 10. 12, *s.* in righteousness, reap in mercy.
Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be *s.*
Hag. 1. 6, ye have *s.* much, and bring in little.
Mat. 6. 26, they *s.* not.
37, he that *s.* good seed.
John 4. 36, both he that *s.* and he that reapeth.
1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou *s.* is not quickened.
2 Cor. 9. 6, he which *s.* sparingly.
Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man *s.*, that shall he reap.
See Lev. 26. 5; Deut. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 2; Jas. 3. 18.
SOWER. Isa. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; Mat. 13. 3; Mk. 4. 3; Lu. 8. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 10.
SPAKE. Ps. 39. 3, then *s.* I with my tongue.
106. 33, he *s.* unadvisedly with his lips.
Mal. 3. 16, *s.* often one to another.
John 7. 46, never man *s.* like this man.
1 Cor. 13. 11, I *s.* as a child.
Heb. 12. 25, refused him that *s.* on earth.
2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men *s.* as they were moved.
See Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.
SPAN. Ex. 28. 16; Isa. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20.
SPARE. Gen. 18. 26, I will *s.* for their sakes.
Neh. 13. 22, *s.* me according to thy mercy.
Ps. 39. 13, *s.* me, that I may recover strength.
Prov. 13. 24, he that *s.* the rod.
19. 18, let not thy soul *s.* for his crying.
Joel 2. 17, *s.* thy people.
Mal. 3. 17, I will *s.* them as a man *s.*

Lu. 15. 17, bread enough and to *s.*
Rom. 8. 32, *s.* not his own Son.
11. 21, if God *s.* not the natural branches.
2 Pet. 2. 4, if God *s.* not the angels.
See Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Isa. 54. 2; 58. 1.
SPARK. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Isa. 1. 31; 50. 11.
SPEAK. Gen. 18. 37, to *s.* to God.
Ex. 4. 14, I know he can *s.* well.
33. 11, spake to Moses as a man *s.* to his friend.
Num. 20. 8, *s.* to the rock.
1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot *s.* to him.
Job 11. 5, oh that God would *s.* against thee.
13. 7, will ye *s.* wickedly for God?
32. 7, days should *s.*
33. 14, God *s.* once, yea, twice.
37. 20, if a man *s.* he shall be swallowed up.
Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord will *s.*
Prov. 23. 9, *s.* not in the ears of a fool.
Cant. 7. 9, causing lips of those asleep to *s.*
Isa. 19. 18, shall *s.* language of Canaan.
63. 1, I that *s.* in righteousness.
65. 24, while they are yet *s.*, I will hear.
Jer. 20. 9, I will not *s.* any more in his name.
Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall *s.*
Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, *s.* every man the truth.
Mat. 8. 8, *s.* the word only, and my servant.
10. 19; Mk. 13. 11, how or what ye shall *s.*
12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, of abundance of heart mouth *s.*
36, every idle word that men shall *s.*
Mk. 9. 39, can lightly *s.* evil of me.
Lu. 6. 26, when all men *s.* well of you.
John 3. 11, we *s.* that we do know.
Acts 4. 17, that they *s.* to no man in this name.
20, we cannot but *s.*
26. 25, I *s.* words of truth and soberness.
1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all *s.* the same thing.
14. 28, let him *s.* to himself and to God.
2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe and therefore *s.*
Eph. 4. 15, *s.* the truth in love.
Heb. 11. 4, he being dead yet *s.*
12. 24, that *s.* better things than that of Abel.
Jas. 1. 19, slow to *s.*
See 1 Cor. 14. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 12.
SPEAR. Josh. 8. 18, stretch out the *s.*
Judg. 5. 8, was there a shield or *s.* seen?
1 Sam. 13. 22, nor *s.* with any but Saul.
17. 7, the staff of his *s.*
45, thou comest to me with a *s.*
Ps. 46. 9, he cutteth the *s.* in sunder.
Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat *s.* into pruninghooks.
See Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 11; John 19. 34.
SPECIAL. Deut. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.
SPECTACLE. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made a *s.* to the world.
SPEECH. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of one *s.*
Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of *s.*
Num. 12. 8, not in dark *s.*
Deut. 32. 2, my *s.* shall distil as dew.
1 Kings 3. 10, Solomon's *s.* pleased the Lord.
Job 6. 26, the *s.* of one that is desperate.
15. 3, or with *s.* wherewith he can do no good.
Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth *s.*
3, there is no *s.* where their voice is not heard.
Prov. 17. 7, excellent *s.* becometh not a fool.
Cant. 4. 3, thy *s.* is comely.
Isa. 33. 19, of deeper *s.* than thou canst perceive.
Mat. 26. 73, thy *s.* bewrayeth thee.
1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of *s.*
4. 19, not the *s.*, but the power.
2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of *s.*
10. 10, his *s.* is contemptible.
Col. 4. 6, let your *s.* be alway with grace.
Tit. 2. 8, sound *s.*, that cannot be condemned.
See Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6.
SPEECHLESS. Mat. 22. 12; Lu. 1. 22; Acts 9. 7.
SPEED. Gen. 24. 12, send me good *s.*
2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God *s.*
See Ezra 6. 12.; Isa. 5. 26; Acts 17. 15.
SPEEDILY. Ps. 31. 2, deliver me *s.*
63. 17; 143. 7, hear me *s.*
Ps. 79. 8, let thy mercies *s.* prevent us.
102. 2, when I call, answer me *s.*
Eccl. 8. 11, because sentence is not executed *s.*
Isa. 58. 8, thy health shall spring forth *s.*
Zech. 8. 21, let us go *s.* to pray.
Lu. 18. 8, he will avenge them *s.*
See 1 Sam. 27. 1; Ezra 6. 13; 7. 17; Joel 3. 4.
SPEND. Job 21. 13, they *s.* their days in wealth.
36. 11, they *s.* their days in prosperity.
Ps. 90. 9, we *s.* our years as a tale that is told.
Isa. 55. 2, why *s.* money for that which is not bread?
2 Cor. 12. 15, very gladly *s.* and be spent for you.
See Prov. 21. 20; Eccl. 6. 12; Lu. 10. 35.
SPENT. Gen. 21. 15, water was *s.* in the bottle.
Job 7. 6, days *s.* without hope.
Ps. 31. 10, my life is *s.* with grief.
Isa. 49. 4, I have *s.* my strength for nought.
Acts 17. 21, *s.* their time to tell some new thing.
See Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 15. 14; 24. 29; Rom. 13. 12.
SPILT. 2 Sam. 14. 14, as water *s.*
SPIN. Ex. 35. 25; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.
SPIRIT. Gen. 6. 3, my *s.* shall not always strive.
Ex. 35. 21, every one whom his *s.* made willing.
Num. 11. 17, take of the *s.* that is on thee.
14. 24, he had another *s.* with him.
16. 22; 27. 16, the God of the *s.* of all flesh.
27. 18, a man in whom is the *s.*
Josh. 5. 1, nor was there any more *s.* in them.
1 Kings 22. 21; 2 Chron. 18. 20, there came forth a *s.*
2 Kings 2. 9, let a double portion of thy *s.*
Neh. 9. 20, thou gavest thy good *s.* to instruct.
Job 4. 15, a *s.* passed before my face.
15. 13, thou turnest thy *s.* against God.
26. 4, whose *s.* came from thee?
32. 8, there is a *s.* in man.
Ps. 31. 5; Lu. 23. 46, into thine hand I commit my *s.*
32. 2, in whose *s.* there is no guile.
51. 10, renew a right *s.* within me.
78. 8, whose *s.* was not stedfast.
104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, who maketh his angels *s.*
106. 33, they provoked his *s.*
139. 7, whither shall I go from thy *s.*?
Prov. 16. 2, the Lord weigheth the *s.*
18, an haughty *s.* goeth before a fall.
19; 29. 23; Isa. 57. 15, an humble *s.*
32, he that ruleth his *s.* better than he.
Eccl. 3. 21, who knoweth *s.* of man, and *s.* of beast?
7. 8, the patient in *s.* better than the proud.
8. 8, no man hath power over *s.* to retain *s.*
11. 5, the way of the *s.*
12. 7, the *s.* shall return to God.
Isa. 4. 4; 28. 6, *s.* of judgment.
11. 2; Eph. 1. 17, the *s.* of wisdom.
34. 16, his *s.* it hath gathered them.
42. 1, I have put my *s.* upon him.
57. 16, the *s.* should fail before me.
61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, the *S.* of the Lord is upon me.
Ezek. 3. 14; 8. 3; 11. 1, I went in the heat of my *s.*
11. 19; 18. 31; 36. 26, a new *s.*
Mic. 2. 11, a man walking in the *s.* and falsehood.
Mat. 14. 26; Mk. 6. 49, it is a *s.*
26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, the *s.* is willing.
Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, the *S.* descending on him.
8. 12, sighed deeply in his *s.*
Lu. 1. 17, go before him in *s.* and power of Elias.
2. 27, came by the *S.* into the temple.
8. 55, her *s.* came again.
9. 55, ye know not what manner of *s.*
10. 21, Jesus rejoiced in *s.*
24. 39, a *s.* hath not flesh and bones.
John 3. 34, God giveth not the *S.* by measure.
4. 24, God is a *S.*, worship him in *s.* and in truth.
6. 63, it is the *s.* that quickeneth.
14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13; 1 John 4. 6, *S.* of truth.
Acts 2. 4, begin to speak as the *S.* gave utterance.
6. 10, not able to resist the wisdom and *s.*
17. 16, his *s.* was stirred within him.

Acts 23. 8, say that there is neither angel nor *s.*
Rom. 8. 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the *S.*
2, the law of the *S.* of life.
11, the *S.* of him that raised up Jesus.
16, the *S.* itself beareth witness.
26, the *S.* maketh intercession.
12. 11, fervent in *s.*
1 Cor. 2. 4, in demonstration of the *S.*
10, the *S.* searcheth all things.
4. 21; Gal. 6. 1, in the *s.* of meekness.
6. 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one *s.*
20, glorify God in body and *s.*
12. 4, diversities of gifts, but the same *S.*
10, to another discerning of *s.*
14. 2, in the *s.* he speaketh mysteries.
15. 45, the last Adam made a quickening *s.*
2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter killeth, but the *s.* giveth life.
17, where the *S.* of the Lord is, there is liberty.
Gal. 3. 3, having begun in the *S.*
5. 16, walk in the *S.*
22; Eph. 5. 9, the fruit of the *S.*
25, if we live in the *S.*, let us walk in the *S.*
6. 8, he that soweth to the *S.* shall of the *S.* reap.
Eph. 2. 2, the *s.* that worketh in children of disobedience.
18, access by one *S.*
22, habitation of God through the *S.*
3. 16, strengthened by his *S.* in inner man.
4. 3, the unity of the *S.*
4, one body and one *S.*
23, renewed in *s.* of your mind.
30, grieve not the holy *S.* of God.
5. 18, be filled with the *S.*
6. 17, take sword of the *S.*
Phil. 1. 27, stand fast in one *s.*
2. 1, if any fellowship of the *S.*
Col. 1. 8, your love in the *s.*
2. 5, absent in flesh, yet with you in the *s.*
1 Thess. 5. 19, quench not the *S.*
2 Thess. 2. 13, chosen through sanctification of the *S.*
1 Tim. 3. 16, justified in the *S.*
4. 1, giving heed to seducing *s.*
12, be thou an example in *s.*
2 Tim. 4. 22, the Lord Jesus be with thy *s.*
Heb. 1. 14, ministering *s.*
4. 12, dividing asunder of soul and *s.*
9. 14, who through the eternal *S.*
12. 9, in subjection to the Father of *s.*
23, to *s.* of just men made perfect.
Jas. 2. 26, the body without the *s.* is dead.
4. 5, the *s.* lusteth to envy.
1 Pet. 1. 2, through sanctification of the *S.*
3. 4, ornament of a meek and quiet *s.*
18, but quickened by the *S.*
19, preached to *s.* in prison.
4. 6, live according to God in the *s.*
1 John 3. 24, by the *S.* he hath given us.
4. 1, believe not every *s.*, but try the *s.*
2, hereby know ye the *S.* of God.
3, every *s.* that confesseth not.
5. 6, it is the *S.* that beareth witness.
8, the *s.*, the water, and the blood.
Jude 19, sensual, having not the *S.*
Rev. 1. 10, I was in the *S.* on the Lord's day.
2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22, hear what the *S.* saith.
4. 2, I was in the *s.*, and, behold.
11. 11, the *S.* of life from God entered.
14. 13, blessed are the dead: Yea, saith the *S.*
22. 17, the *S.* and the bride say, Come.
See Mat. 8. 16; John 3. 5; Acts 7. 59; Rom. 7. 6.

SPIRITUAL. Hos. 9. 7, the *s.* man is mad.
Rom. 1. 11, impart some *s.* gift.
7. 14, the law is *s.*
15. 27, partakers of their *s.* things.
1 Cor. 2. 13, comparing *s.* things with *s.*
15, he that is *s.* judgeth all things.
3. 1, not speak unto you as unto *s.*
10. 3, all eat the same *s.* meat.
1 Cor. 12. 1; 14. 1, concerning *s.* gifts.
15. 44, it is raised a *s.* body.
46, that was not first which is *s.*
Gal. 6. 1, ye which are *s.*, restore such an one.
Eph. 5. 19, in psalms and hymns and *s.* songs.
6. 12, *s.* wickedness in high places.
1 Pet. 2. 5, a *s.* house, to offer up *s.* sacrifices.
See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 1. 9; 3. 16.

SPIRITUALLY. Rom. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 2. 14; Rev. 11. 8.

SPITE. Ps. 10. 14, thou beholdest mischief and *s.*

SPOIL (*n.*). Judg. 5. 30, necks of them that take *s.*
1 Sam. 14. 32, people flew upon the *s.*
2 Chron. 15. 11, offered to the Lord of the *s.*
20. 25, three days gathering the *s.*
28. 15, with the *s.* they clothed the naked.
Esth. 3. 13; 8. 11, take the *s.* of them for a prey.
9. 10, on the *s.* laid they not their hand.
Job 29. 17, I plucked the *s.* out of his teeth.
Ps. 119. 162, rejoice as one that findeth great *s.*
Prov. 16. 19, than to divide *s.* with the proud.
31. 11, he shall have no need of *s.*
Isa. 3. 14, the *s.* of the poor is in your houses.
42. 24, who gave Jacob for a *s.*?
53. 12, divide the *s.* with the strong.
See Isa. 9. 3; Ezek. 7. 21; 38. 13; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 14. 1.

SPOIL (*v.*). Ex. 3. 22, ye shall *s.* the Egyptians.
Ps. 78. 5, the stouthearted are *s.*
Cant. 2. 15, the little foxes that *s.* the vines.
Isa. 33. 1, woe to thee that *s.*, and thou wast not *s.*!
42. 22, this is a people robbed and *s.*
Jer. 4. 30, when *s.*, what wilt thou do?
Hab. 2. 8, thou hast *s.* many nations.
Zech. 11. 2, howl because the mighty are *s.*
Col. 2. 15, having *s.* principalities.
See Ps. 35. 10; Isa. 22. 4; Col. 2. 8; Heb. 10. 34.

SPOKEN. Num. 23. 19, hath he *s.*, and shall he not make it good?
1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I *s.*
1 Kings 18. 24, the people said, it is well *s.*
2 Kings 4. 13, wouldest thou be *s.* for to the king?
Ps. 62. 11, God hath *s.* once.
66. 14, my mouth hath *s.* when in trouble.
87. 3, glorious things are *s.* of thee.
Prov. 15. 23, a word *s.* in due season.
25. 11, a word fitly *s.* is like.
Eccl. 7. 21, take no heed to all words *s.*
Isa. 48. 15, I, even I, have *s.*
Mal. 3. 13, what have we *s.* so much against?
Mk. 14. 9, shall be *s.* of for a memorial.
Lu. 2. 34, for a sign which shall be *s.* against.
Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be *s.* against.
Rom. 1. 8, your faith is *s.* of.
14. 16, let not your good be evil *s.* of.
Heb. 2. 2, the word *s.* by angels.
See Heb. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 3. 2.

SPOKESMAN. Ex. 4. 16, he shall be thy *s.*

SPORT. Gen. 26. 8; Isa. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

SPOT. Num. 28. 3; 9. 11; 29. 17, lambs without *s.*
Deut. 32. 5, their *s.* is not the *s.* of his children.
Job 11. 15, lift up thy face without *s.*
Jer. 13. 23, or the leopard his *s.*
Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having *s.*
1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment without *s.*
Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without *s.*
1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish or *s.*
2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without *s.*
Jude 12, these are *s.* in your feasts.
See Cant. 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 23.

SPOUSE. Cant. 4. 8; 5. 1; Hos. 4. 13.

SPRANG. Mk. 4. 8; Acts 16. 29; Heb. 7. 14; 11. 12.

SPREAD. Deut. 32. 11, eagle *s.* abroad her wings.
2 Kings 19. 14; Isa. 37. 14, *s.* letter before the Lord.
Job 9. 8, God who alone *s.* out the heavens.
26. 9, he *s.* his cloud upon it.
29. 19, my root was *s.* out by waters.
36. 30, he *s.* his light upon it.

Job 37. 18, hast thou with him *s.* out the sky?
Ps. 105. 39, he *s.* a cloud for a covering.
140. 5, they have *s.* a net by the wayside.
Isa. 1. 15, when ye *s.* forth your hands I will hide.
33. 23, they could not *s.* the sail.
65. 2, *s,* out hands to a rebellious people.
Jer. 8. 2, they shall *s.* them before the sun.
Ezek. 26. 14, a place to *s.* nets upon.
Mat. 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; Lu. 19. 36, *s.* garments.
Acts 4. 17, but that it *s.* no further.
See Judg. 8. 25; 1 Kings 8. 54; Ezra 9. 5.
SPRIGS. Isa. 18. 5; Ezek. 17. 6.
SPRING. Num. 21. 17, *s.* up, O well.
1 Sam. 9. 26, about the *s.* of the day.
Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble *s.* out of the ground.
38. 16, hast thou entered into the *s.* of the sea?
Ps. 87. 7, all my *s.* are in thee.
104. 10, he sendeth the *s.* into valleys.
107. 33, he turneth water-*s.* into dry ground.
35, turneth dry ground into water-*s.*
Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt *s.*
Isa. 42. 9, before they *s.* forth I tell you.
43. 19, a new thing, now it shall *s.* forth.
45. 8, let righteousness *s.* up together.
58. 8, thine health shall *s.* forth.
11, shall be like a *s.* of water.
Mk. 4. 27, seed should *s.* he knoweth not how.
See Joel 2. 22; John 4. 14; Heb. 12. 15.
SPRINKLE. Job 2. 12; Isa. 52. 15; Ezek. 36. 25.
SPROUT. Job 14. 7, a tree will *s.* again.
SPUNGE. Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 29.
SPY. Num. 13. 16; Josh. 2. 1; Gal. 2. 4.
STABILITY. Isa. 33. 6, the *s.* of thy times.
STABLE. 1 Chron. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. 5.
STAFF. Gen. 32. 10, with my *s.* I passed over.
Ex. 12. 11, eat it with *s.* in hand.
Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on a *s.*
Judg. 6. 21, the angel put forth end of his *s.*
2 Sam. 3. 29, not fail one that leaneth on a *s.*
2 Kings 4. 29, lay my *s.* on face of the child.
18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, thou trustest on *s.*
Ps. 23. 4, thy rod and *s.* comfort me.
Isa. 3. 1, the stay and *s.*, the whole stay of bread.
9. 4, thou hast broken the *s.* of his shoulder.
10. 5, the *s.* in their hand is mine indignation.
15, as if the *s.* should lift up itself.
14. 5, the Lord hath broken the *s.* of the wicked.
Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong *s.* broken?
Zech. 11. 10, took my *s.*, even Beauty.
Mk. 6. 8, take nothing, save *s.* only.
Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his *s.*
See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Isa. 28. 27.
STAGGER. Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, *s.* like a drunken man.
Isa. 29. 9, they *s.*, but not with strong drink.
See Isa. 19. 14; Rom. 4. 20.
STAIN. Job 3. 5; Isa. 23. 9; 63. 3.
STAIRS. 1 Kings 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; Cant. 2. 14.
STAKES. Isa. 33. 20; 54. 2.
STALK. Gen. 41. 5; Josh. 2. 6; Hos. 8. 7.
STALL. Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2.
STAMMERING. Isa. 28. 11; 32. 4; 33. 19.
STAMP. Deut. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3.
STAND. Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, *s.* still, and see.
Deut. 29. 10, ye *s.* this day all of you before the Lord.
1 Sam. 9. 27, *s.* thou still a while.
1 Kings 8. 11; 2 Chron. 5. 14, priests could not *s.* to minister.
17. 1; 18. 15; 2 Kings 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before whom I *s.*
2 Kings 10. 4, two kings stood not, how shall we *s.*?
2 Chron. 34. 32, caused all present to *s.* to it.
Esth. 8. 11, to *s.* for their life.
Job 8. 15, shall lean on his house, but it shall not *s.*
19. 25, he shall *s.* at the latter day.
Ps. 1. 1, nor *s.* in the way of sinners.
5, the ungodly shall not *s.* in judgment.
4. 4, *s.* in awe, and sin not.
Ps. 10. 1, why *s.* thou afar off?
24. 3, who shall *s.* in his holy place?
33. 11, the counsel of the Lord *s.* for ever.
35. 2, *s.* up for my help.
76. 7, who may *s.* in thy sight?
94. 16, who will *s.* up for me?
109. 31, shall *s.* at right hand of the poor.
122. 2, our feet shall *s.* within thy gates.
130. 3, if thou, Lord, mark iniquities, who shall *s.*?
147. 17, who can *s.* before his cold?
Prov. 22. 29, shall *s.* before kings.
27. 4, who is able to *s.* before envy?
Eccl. 8. 3, *s.* not in an evil thing.
Isa. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, it shall not *s.*
21. 8, I *s.* continually on watchtower.
28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not *s.*
40. 8, the word of God shall *s.* for ever.
65. 5, *s.* by thyself, I am holier than thou.
Jer. 6. 16, *s.* ye in the ways, ask for the old paths.
35. 19, shall not want a man to *s.* before me.
Dan. 11. 16, he shall *s.* in the glorious land.
12. 13, and shall *s.* in thy lot.
Mic. 5. 4, he shall *s.* and feed in strength.
Nah. 2. 8, *s.*, *s.*, shall they cry.
Zech. 3. 1, Satan *s.* at his right hand.
Mal. 3. 2, who shall *s.* when he appeareth?
Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24, 25; Lu. 11. 18, house divided shall not *s.*
16. 28; Lu. 9. 27, there be some *s.* here.
20. 3, others *s.* idle in the marketplace.
Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we *s.*
14. 4, God is able to make him *s.*
1 Cor. 2. 5, faith should not *s.* in wisdom.
16. 13, *s.* fast in the faith.
Gal. 4. 20, I *s.* in doubt of you.
5. 1, *s.* fast in the liberty.
Eph. 6. 13, having done all, to *s.*
Phil. 1. 27, *s.* fast in one spirit.
4. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 8, *s.* fast in the Lord.
1 Thess. 3. 8, we live, if ye *s.* fast.
2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God *s.* sure.
Jas. 5. 9, the judge *s.* before the door.
Rev. 3. 20, I *s.* at the door, and knock.
6. 17, is come, and who shall be able to *s.*?
20. 12, the dead, small and great, *s.* before God.
See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Rev. 15. 2.
STANDARD. Isa. 10. 18, as when *s.*-bearer fainteth.
49. 22, I will set up my *s.* to the people.
59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up *s.* against.
62. 10, go through, lift up a *s.*
Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a *s.*
See Num. 1. 52; 2. 3; 10. 14.
STATE. Ps. 39. 5; Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26.
STATURE. Num. 13. 32, men of great *s.*
1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his *s.*
Isa. 10. 33, high ones of *s.* hewn down.
45. 14, men of *s.* shall come.
Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25, not add to *s.*
Lu. 2. 52, Jesus increased in *s.*
19. 3, little of *s.*
Eph. 4. 13, *s.* of the fulness of Christ.
See 2 Sam. 21. 20; Cant. 7. 7; Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 3.
STATUTE. Ex. 18. 16, the *s.* of God.
Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpetual *s.*
2 Kings 17. 8, *s.* of the heathen.
Neh. 9. 14, *s.* and laws.
Ps. 19. 8, the *s.* of the Lord are right.
50. 16, to declare my *s.*
Ezek. 5. 6, hath changed my *s.*
20. 25, *s.* that were not good.
33. 15, walk in the *s.* of life.
Zech. 1. 6, my *s.*, did they not take hold?
See Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; 119. 12, etc.; Ezek. 18. 19.
STAVES. Num. 21. 18, nobles digged with *s.*
1 Sam. 17. 43, am I a dog, that thou comest with *s.*?
Hab. 3. 14, strike through with his *s.*
Zech. 11. 7, took unto me two *s.*
Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 9. 3, neither two coats, nor *s.*

See Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Lu. 22. 52.
STAY (*n.*). 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, the Lord was my *s.*
Isa. 3. 1, take away the *s.* and staff.
See Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kings 10. 19; Isa. 19. 13.
STAY (*v.*). Gen. 19. 17, neither *s.* in plain.
Ex. 9. 28, ye shall *s.* no longer.
Num. 16. 48; 25. 8; 2 Sam. 24. 35; 1 Chron. 21. 22; Ps. 106. 30, the plague was *s.*
2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15, *s.* now thine hand.
Job 37. 4, he will not *s.* them.
38. 11, here shall thy proud waves be *s.*
37, who can *s.* the bottles of heaven?
Prov. 28. 17, let no man *s.* him.
Isa. 26. 3, whose mind is *s.* on thee.
27. 8, he *s.* his rough wind.
29. 9, *s.* yourselves, and wonder.
30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and *s.* thereon.
50. 10, trust in name of the Lord, and *s.* on his God.
Dan. 4. 35, none can *s.* his hand.
Hag. 1. 10, heaven is *s.*, earth is *s.*
See Josh. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer. 4. 6; 20. 9.
STEAD. Ex. 4. 16, be to him in *s.* of God.
Num. 10. 31, be to us in *s.* of eyes.
32. 14, risen in your fathers' *s.*
Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my soul's *s.*
31. 40, thistles grow in *s.* of wheat.
34. 24, he shall set others in their *s.*
Ps. 45. 16, in *s.* of fathers shall be children.
Prov. 11. 8, the wicked cometh in his *s.*
Isa. 3. 24, in *s.* of girdle a rent.
55. 13, in *s.* of the thorn shall come up the fir tree.
2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in Christ's *s.*
See Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kings 17. 24; 1 Chron. 5. 22.
STEADY. Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *s.*
STEAL. Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst thou *s.* away?
44. 8, how then should we *s.* silver or gold?
Prov. 6. 30, if he *s.* to satisfy his soul.
30. 9, lest I be poor, and *s.*
Jer. 23. 30, prophets that *s.* my words.
Mat. 6. 19, thieves break through and *s.*
John 10. 10, thief cometh not, but to *s.*
See Hos. 4. 2; Mat. 27. 64; Rom. 2. 21.
STEALTH. 2 Sam. 19. 3, by *s.* into city.
STEDFAST. Ps. 78. 8, not *s.* with God.
Dan. 6. 26, living God, and *s.* for ever.
Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels was *s.*
3. 14, hold our confidence *s.* to end.
6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and *s.*
1 Pet. 5. 9, resist *s.* in the faith.
See Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
STEEL. 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 24; Jer. 15. 12.
STEEP. Ezek. 38. 20; Mic. 1. 4; Mat. 8. 32.
STEP. 1 Sam. 20. 3, but a *s.* between me and death.
Job 14. 16, thou numberest my *s.*
23. 11, my foot hath held his *s.*
29. 6, I washed my *s.* with butter.
31. 4, doth not he count my *s.*?
7, if my *s.* hath turned out of the way.
Ps. 37. 23, the *s.* of a good man are ordered.
31, none of his *s.* shall slide.
44. 18, nor have our *s.* declined.
56. 6, they mark my *s.*
73. 2, my *s.* had well nigh slipped.
85. 13, set us in the way of his *s.*
119. 133, order my *s.* in thy word.
Prov. 4. 12, thy *s.* shall not be straitened.
5. 5, her *s.* take hold on hell.
16. 9, the Lord directeth his *s.*
Isa. 26. 6, the *s.* of the needy shall tread it down.
Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct his *s.*
Rom. 4. 12, walk in *s.* of that faith.
2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in same *s.*?
1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow his *s.*
See Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37; Lam. 4. 18; Ezek. 40. 22.
STEWARD. 1 Kings 16. 9, drunk in house of his *s.*
Lu. 12. 42, that faithful and wise *s.*
See Gen. 15. 2; Lu. 8. 3; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
STICK. Num. 15. 32, gathered *s.* on sabbath.
1 Kings 17. 12, I am gathering two *s.*
Job 33. 21, his bones *s.* out.
Ps. 38. 2, thine arrows *s.* fast in me.
Prov. 18. 24, a friend that *s.* closer than a brother.
Ezek. 37. 16, take *s.*, and write on it.
See 2 Kings 6. 6; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek. 29. 4.
STIFF. Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9; Deut. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16, *s.*-necked people.
Ps. 75. 5, speak not with *s.* neck.
Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made their neck *s.*
Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and *s.*-hearted.
Acts 7. 51, ye *s.*-necked, ye do always resist.
See Deut. 31. 27; 2 Chron. 30. 8; 36. 13.
STILL. Ex. 15. 16, as *s.* as a stone.
Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb lived *s.*
Josh. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you *s.*
Judg. 18. 9, the land is good, and are ye *s.*?
2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been there *s.*
2 Kings 7. 4, if we sit *s.* here, we die also.
2 Chron. 22. 9, no power to keep *s.* the kingdom.
Job 2. 9, dost thou *s.* retain thine integrity?
Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart, and be *s.*
8. 2, *s.* the enemy and avenger.
23. 2, beside the *s.* waters.
46. 10, be *s.*, and know that I am God.
76. 8, earth feared, and was *s.*
83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be not *s.*, O God.
84. 4, they will be *s.* praising thee.
107. 29, so that the waves thereof are *s.*
139. 18, when I awake, I am *s.* with thee.
Eccl. 12. 9, he *s.* taught knowledge.
Isa. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is stretched out *s.*
30. 7, their strength is to sit *s.*
42. 14, I have been *s.*, and refrained.
Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit *s.*?
31. 20, I do earnestly remember him *s.*
Zech. 11. 16, nor feed that that standeth *s.*
Mk. 4. 39, arose, and said, peace, be *s.*
Rev. 22. 11, unjust *s.*, filthy *s.*, holy *s.*
See Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 92. 14.
STING. Prov. 23. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 9. 10.
STIR. Num. 24. 9, who shall *s.* him up?
Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle *s.* up her nest.
1 Sam. 22. 8, my son hath *s.* up my servant.
26. 19, if the Lord have *s.* thee up.
1 Kings 11. 14, the Lord *s.* up an adversary.
1 Chron. 5. 26; 2 Chron. 36. 22; Hag. 1. 14, God *s.* up the spirit.
Job 17. 8, the innocent shall *s.* up himself.
41. 10, none dare *s.* him up.
Ps. 35. 23, *s.* up thyself.
39. 2, my sorrow was *s.*
Prov. 10. 12, hatred *s.* up strifes.
15. 18; 29. 22, a wrathful man *s.* up strife.
Isa. 10. 26, the Lord shall *s.* up a scourge.
14. 9, hell from beneath *s.* up the dead.
64. 7, none *s.* up himself to take hold.
Lu. 23. 5, he *s.* up the people.
Acts 17. 16, his spirit was *s.* in him.
19. 23, no small *s.* about that way.
2 Tim. 1. 6, *s.* up gift of God in thee.
2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to *s.* you up.
See Cant. 2. 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Isa. 22. 2; Acts 12. 18.
STOCK. Job 14. 8, though the *s.* thereof die.
Isa. 40. 24, their *s.* shall not take root.
44. 19, shall I fall down to the *s.* of a tree?
Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel at their *s.*
Nah. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a gazing-*s.*
Acts 13. 26, children of the *s.* of Abraham.
See Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; 20. 2; Phil. 3. 5.
STOLE. 2 Sam. 15. 6, Absalom *s.* the hearts.
Eph. 4. 28, let him that *s.* steal no more.
See Gen. 31. 20; 2 Kings 11. 2; 2 Chron. 22. 11; Mat. 28. 13.
STOLEN. Josh. 7. 11, they have *s.*, and dissembled.

2 Sam. 21. 12, men had *s.* the bones of Saul.
Prov. 9. 17, *s.* waters are sweet.
Obad. 5, *s.* till they had enough.
See Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19; Ex. 22. 7; 2 Sam. 19. 41.
STOMACH. 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy *s.* sake.
STONE. Gen. 11. 3, they had brick for *s.*
28. 18, 22; 31. 45; 35. 14, set up a *s.* for a pillar.
Deut. 8. 9, a land whose *s.* are iron.
Josh. 24. 27, this *s.* shall be a witness.
2 Sam. 17. 13, till there be not one small *s.* found there.
2 Kings 3. 25, cast every man his *s.*
Job 5. 23, in league with *s.* of the field.
6. 12, is my strength the strength of *s.*?
14. 19, the waters wear the *s.*
28. 3, he searcheth out the *s.* of darkness.
41. 24, his heart is as firm as a *s.*
Ps. 91. 12; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot against a *s.*
118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10, the *s.* which the builders refused is become the head *s.*
Prov. 27. 3, a *s.* is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier.
Isa. 54. 11, I will lay thy *s.* with fair colours.
60. 17, bring for *s.* iron.
62. 10, gather out the *s.*
Jer. 2. 27, and to a *s.*, thou hast brought me forth.
Dan. 2. 34, a *s.* was cut out of the mountain.
Hab. 2. 11, the *s.* shall cry out of the wall.
19, that saith to the dumb *s.*, arise.
Hag. 2. 15, before *s.* was laid upon *s.*
Zech. 3. 9, upon one *s.* shall be seven eyes.
4. 7, bring forth the head-*s.* thereof.
7. 12, they made their hearts as *s.*
Mat. 7. 9; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?
21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this *s.*
24. 2; Mk. 13. 2; Lu. 19. 44; 21. 6, not one *s.* upon another.
Mk. 13. 1, see what manner of *s.* are here!
16. 4; Lu. 24. 2, found *s.* rolled away.
Lu. 4. 3, command this *s.* that it be made bread.
John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation a *s.*
8. 7, first cast a *s.*
11. 39, take ye away the *s.*
Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively *s.*, are built up.
See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 3; Rev. 2. 17.
STONY. Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26; Mat. 13. 5.
STOOD. Gen. 18. 22, *s.* yet before the Lord.
Num. 14. 19, *s.* behind them.
Josh. 3. 16, waters *s.* up on an heap.
2 Kings 23. 3, all the people *s.* to the covenant.
Esth. 9. 16, Jews *s.* for their lives.
Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it *s.* fast.
Lu. 24. 36, Jesus himself *s.* in the midst.
2 Tim. 4. 16, no man *s.* with me.
See Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.
STOOP. Gen. 49. 9, Judah *s.* down.
Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart *s.*
John 8. 6, *s.* down, and wrote on the ground.
See 2 Chron. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mk. 1. 7; John 20. 11.
STOP. Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were *s.*
1 Kings 18. 44, that the rain *s.* thee not.
Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall *s.* her mouth.
Zech. 7. 11, refused, and *s.* their ears.
Acts 7. 57, *s.* their ears, and ran upon him.
Rom. 3. 19, that every mouth may be *s.*
Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be *s.*
Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* mouths of lions.
See Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 58. 4; Prov. 21. 13.
STORE. Lev. 25. 22; 26, 10, eat of the old *s.*
Deut. 28. 5, blessed be thy basket and *s.*
2 Kings 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in *s.*
Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner of *s.*
Nah. 2. 9, none end of the *s.* and glory.
Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes into *s.*-house.
Lu. 12. 24, neither have *s.*-house nor barn.
1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him in *s.*
1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in *s.* a good foundation.
2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept in *s.*
See 1 Kings 10. 10; 1 Chron. 29. 16; Ps. 33. 7.
STORK. Ps. 104. 17, as for the *s.*, the fir trees are her house.
Jer. 8. 7, yea, the *s.* in the heaven.
Zech. 5. 9, like the wings of a *s.*
STORM. Ps. 55. 8, escape from windy *s.*
83. 15, make them afraid with thy *s.*
107. 29, he maketh the *s.* a calm.
Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from *s.*
28. 2, as a destroying *s.*
Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like a *s.*
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way in the *s.*
See Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mk. 4. 37; Lu. 8. 23.
STORMY. Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 13. 11.
STORY. 2 Chron. 13. 22; 24. 27.
STOUT. Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more *s.*
Mal. 3. 13, words have been *s.* against me.
See Ps. 76. 5; Isa. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12.
STRAIGHT. Ps. 5. 8, make thy way *s.*
Prov. 4. 25, let eyelids look *s.* before thee.
Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot be made *s.*
Isa. 40. 3, make *s.* a highway.
4; 42. 16; 45. 2; Lu. 3. 5, crooked shall be made *s.*
Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in a *s.* way.
Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4; John 1. 23, make his paths *s.*
Lu. 13. 13, she was made *s.*
Acts 9. 11, street which is called *S.*
Heb. 12. 13, make *s.* paths for your feet.
See Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. 1. 7; 10. 22.
STRAIGHTWAY. Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her *s.*
Mat. 4. 20; Mk. 1. 18, they *s.* left their nets.
Jas. 1. 24, *s.* forgetteth what manner of man.
See Lu. 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.
STRAIN. Mat. 23. 24, *s.* at a gnat.
STRAIT. 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great *s.*
Job 20. 22, he shall be in *s.*
Isa. 49. 20, the place is too *s.* for me, give place.
Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord *s.*?
Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, enter in at the *s.* gate.
Lu. 12. 50, how am I *s.* till it be accomplished!
2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not *s.* in us.
Phil. 1. 23, I am in a *s.* betwixt two.
See 2 Kings 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10; Jer. 19. 9.
STRAITLY. Gen. 43. 7; Josh. 6. 1; Acts 4. 17.
STRAITNESS. Deut. 28. 53; Job 36. 16.
STRANGE. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made himself *s.*
Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in a *s.* land.
Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, offered *s.* fire.
1 Kings 11. 1, Solomon loved many *s.* women.
Job 19. 17, my breath is *s.* to my wife.
31. 3, a *s.* punishment to workers.
Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee from the *s.* woman.
5. 3, 20, for the lips of a *s.* woman.
21. 8, the way of man is froward and *s.*
23. 27, a *s.* woman is a narrow pit.
Isa. 28. 21, his *s.* work, his *s.* act.
Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a *s.* speech.
Zeph. 1. 8, clothed with *s.* apparel.
Lu. 5. 26, we have seen *s.* things to-day.
Acts 17. 20, thou bringest *s.* things to our ears.
26. 11, persecuted them even to *s.* cities.
Heb. 13. 9, carried about with *s.* doctrines.
1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it *s.* ye run not.
12, not *s.* concerning the fiery trial.
See Judg. 11. 2; Ezra 10. 2; Prov. 2. 16; Jer. 8. 19.
STRANGER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, I am a *s.* with you.
Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a *s.*
1 Chron. 29. 15, we are *s.*, as were all our fathers.
Job 15. 19, no *s.* passed among them.
31. 32, the *s.* did not lodge in the street.
Ps. 54. 3, for *s.* are risen up against me.
109. 11, let the *s.* spoil his labour.
146. 9, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the *s.*
5. 10, lest *s.* be filled with thy wealth.

Prov. 17, let them be thine own, not *s.* with thee.
6. 1, stricken thy hand with a *s.*
7. 5, from the *s.* which flattereth.
11. 15, he that is surety for a *s.* shall smart.
14. 10, a *s.* doth not intermeddle.
20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a *s.*
27. 2, let a *s.* praise thee.
Isa. 1. 7, your land, *s.* devour it.
2. 6, please themselves in children of *s.*
14. 1, the *s.* shall be joined with them.
56. 3, neither let the son of the *s.* speak.
Jer. 14. 8, why be as a *s.* in the land?
Ezek. 28. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of *s.*
Hos. 7. 9, *s.* have devoured his strength.
Mat. 25. 35, I was a *s.*, and ye took me in.
Lu. 17. 18, that returned, save this *s.*
Eph. 2. 12, *s.* from the covenant.
19, no more *s.*, but fellowcitizens.
Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were *s.*
13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain *s.*
See Mat. 17. 25; John 10. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 11.

STRANGLED. Nah. 2. 12; Acts 15. 20; 21. 25.

STREAM. Ps. 124. 4; Isa. 35. 6; 66. 12; Amos 5. 24.

STREET. Prov. 1. 20; Lu. 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21; 22. 2.

STRENGTH. Ex. 15. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 33; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 7; 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is my *s.*
Judg. 5. 21, thou hast trodden down *s.*
1 Sam. 2. 9, by *s.* shall no man prevail.
5. 29, the *S.* of Israel will not lie.
Job 9. 19, if I speak of *s.*, lo, he is strong.
12. 13, with him is wisdom and *s.*
Ps. 18. 32, girded me with *s.*
27. 1, the Lord is the *s.* of my life.
29. 11, the Lord will give *s.* to his people.
33. 16, mighty not delivered by much *s.*
39. 13, spare me, that I may recover *s.*
46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and *s.*
68. 34, ascribe *s.* to God, his *s.* is in the clouds.
35, God giveth *s.* and power.
73. 26, God is the *s.* of my heart.
84. 5, the man whose *s.* is in thee.
7, they go from *s.* to *s.*
96. 6, *s.* and beauty are in his sanctuary.
138. 3, strengthenedst me with *s.* in my soul.
Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord is *s.*
Eccl. 9. 16, wisdom is better than *s.*
10. 17, princes eat for *s.*
Isa. 25. 4, a *s.* to the poor, a *s.* to the needy.
40. 29, he increaseth *s.*
51. 9, awake, put on *s.*
Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the *s.* of the kingdoms.
Lu. 1. 51, he hath showed *s.* with his arm.
Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without *s.*
1 Cor. 15. 56, the *s.* of sin is the law.
Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little *s.*
See Job 21. 23; Prov. 20. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 9.

STRENGTHEN. Job 15. 25, he *s.* himself against.
Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee out of Zion.
104. 15, bread which *s.* man's heart.
Eccl. 7. 19, wisdom *s.* the wise.
Isa. 35. 3, *s.* ye the weak hands.
Lu. 22. 32, when converted, *s.* thy brethren.
Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to be *s.* with might.
Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ who *s.* me.
See Lu. 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2.

STRETCH. Ps. 68. 31, *s.* out her hands to God.
Isa. 28. 20, shorter than a man can *s.* himself.
Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *s.* out the heavens.
Ezek. 16. 27, I have *s.* out my hand over thee.
Mat. 12. 13, *s.* forth thine hand.
See Ps. 104. 2; Prov. 1. 24; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor. 10. 14.

STRIKE. Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 26, *s.* hands.
Ps. 110. 5, shall *s.* through kings.
Prov. 7. 23, till a dart *s.* through his liver.
See Prov. 23. 35; Isa. 1. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7.

STRIPES. Deut. 25. 3, forty *s.* he may give.
2 Cor. 11. 24, five times received I forty *s.*

STRIVE. Gen. 6. 3, shall not always *s.*
Prov. 3. 30, *s.* not without cause.
Lu. 13. 24, *s.* to enter in at strait gate.
2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man *s.* for mastery.
24, the servant of the Lord must not *s.*
See Isa. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 24; Mat. 12. 19; Heb. 12. 4.

STRONG. 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kings 2. 2; 2 Chron. 15. 7; Isa. 35. 4; Dan. 10. 19, be *s.*
Job 9. 19, if I speak of strength, lo, he is *s.*
Ps. 19. 5, as a *s.* man to run a race.
24. 8, the Lord is *s.*
31. 2, be thou my *s.* rock.
71. 7, thou art my *s.* refuge.
Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his *s.* city.
18. 10, the name of the Lord is a *s.* tower.
Eccl. 9. 11, the battle is not to the *s.*
Isa. 40. 26, for that he is *s.* in power.
Mat. 12. 29, first bind the *s.* man.
Rom. 4. 20, *s.* in faith.
1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are *s.*
2 Thess. 2. 11, *s.* delusion.
Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of *s.* meat.
6. 18, we have a *s.* consolation.
See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev. 5. 2.

STUBBLE. Ps. 83. 13, make them as *s.*
Isa. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth *s.*
41. 2, as driven *s.*
Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as *s.*
See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1; 1 Cor. 3. 12.

STUDY. Eccl. 12. 12, much *s.* is a weariness of the flesh.
See 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 15.

STUMBLE. Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they *s.*
Isa. 28. 7, they *s.* in judgment.
59. 10, we *s.* at noonday.
Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, *s.* and fall.
Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 8, that *s.* at the word.
See John 11. 9; Rom. 9. 32; 11. 11; 14. 21.

SUBDUE. Ps. 47. 3, he shall *s.* the people.
Mic. 7. 19, he will *s.* our iniquities.
Phil. 3. 21, able to *s.* all things.
Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* kingdoms.
See Dan. 2. 40; Zech. 9. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 28.

SUBJECT. Lu. 10. 17, devils are *s.* unto us.
Rom. 8. 7, not *s.* to law of God.
20, creature *s.* to vanity.
13. 1, *s.* to the higher powers.
1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets *s.* to prophets.
15. 28, then shall the Son also be *s.* to him.
Eph. 5. 24, as the church is *s.* to Christ.
Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime *s.* to bondage.
Jas. 5. 17, a man *s.* to like passions.
1 Pet. 2. 18, servants, be *s.* to your masters.
3. 22, angels and powers *s.* to him.
5. 5, all of you be *s.* one to another.
See Lu. 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1.

SUBMIT. 2 Sam. 22. 45, *s.* themselves.
Ps. 68. 30, till every one *s.* himself.
Eph. 5. 22, wives *s.* yourselves.
Jas. 4. 7, *s.* yourselves to God.
1 Pet. 2. 13, *s.* yourselves to every ordinance of man.
See Rom. 10. 3; Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17.

SUBSCRIBE. Isa. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44.

SUBSTANCE. Gen. 13. 6, their *s.* was great.
Deut. 33. 11, bless his *s.*
Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my *s.*
Ps. 17. 14, they leave their *s.* to babes.
139. 15, my *s.* was not hid from thee.
Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with thy *s.*
28. 8, he that by usury increaseth his *s.*
Cant. 8. 7, give all his *s.* for love.
Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy *s.* will I give to spoil.
Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out *s.*
Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their *s.*
Lu. 8. 3, ministered to him of their *s.*
15. 13, wasted his *s.*
Heb. 10. 34, a better *s.*

Heb. 11. 1, the *s.* of things hoped for.
See Prov. 1. 13; 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 29. 3.
SUBTIL. Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Prov. 7. 10.
SUBTILTY. Gen. 27. 35; Mat. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10.
SUBVERT. Lam. 3. 36; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11; 3. 11.
SUCCESS. Josh. 1. 8, have good *s.*
SUCK. Deut. 32. 13, *s.* honey out of rock.
33. 19, *s.* abundance of the seas.
Job 20. 16, *s.* poison of asps.
Isa. 60. 16, *s.* the milk of the Gentiles.
See Mat. 24. 19; Mk. 13. 17; Lu. 21. 23; 23. 29.
SUDDEN. Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 3.
SUDDENLY. Prov. 29. 1, be *s.* destroyed.
Eccl. 9. 12, when it falleth *s.*
Mal. 3. 1, shall *s.* come to his temple.
Mk. 13. 36, lest coming *s.* he find you sleeping.
1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands *s.* on no man.
SUFFER. Job 21. 3, *s.* me that I may speak.
Ps. 55. 22, never *s.* righteous to be moved.
89. 33, nor *s.* my faithfulness to fail.
Prov. 19. 15, the idle soul shall *s.* hunger.
Eccl. 5. 12, not *s.* him to sleep.
Mat. 3. 15, *s.* it to be so now.
8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, *s.* me first to bury my father.
16. 21; 17. 12; Mk. 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22, *s.* many things.
19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, *s.* little children.
23. 13, neither *s.* ye them that are entering to go in.
Lu. 24. 46; Acts 3. 18, behoved Christ to *s.*
Rom. 8. 17, if we *s.* with him.
1 Cor. 3. 15, he shall *s.* loss.
10. 13, will not *s.* you to be tempted.
12. 26, whether one member *s.*, all *s.* with it.
Gal. 6. 12, lest they should *s.* persecution.
2 Tim. 2. 12, if we *s.*, we shall also reign.
3. 12, shall *s.* persecution.
Heb. 13. 3, remember them who *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 21, *s.* for us, leaving an example.
4. 1, he that hath *s.* in the flesh.
See Gal. 3. 4; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 2. 18; 5. 8.
SUFFICIENCY. Job 20. 22; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 9. 8.
SUFFICIENT. Isa. 40. 16, not *s.* to burn.
Mat. 6. 34, *s.* for the day is the evil.
2 Cor. 2. 16, who is *s.* for these things?
See Deut. 15. 8; John 6. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 12. 9.
SUM. Ps. 139. 17; Acts 22. 28; Heb. 8. 1.
SUMMER. Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 17, *s.* and winter.
Prov. 6. 8; 30. 25, provideth meat in *s.*
10. 5, he that gathereth in *s.* is a wise son.
26. 1, as snow in *s.*
Jer. 8. 20, the *s.* is ended.
Mat. 24. 32; Mk. 13. 28, ye know *s.* is nigh.
See Dan. 2. 35; Zech. 14. 8; Lu. 21. 30.
SUMPTUOUSLY. Lu. 16. 19, fared *s.* every day.
SUN. Josh. 10. 12, *s.*, stand thou still.
Judg. 5. 31, as the *s.* in his might.
Job 8. 16, hypocrite is green before the *s.*
Ps. 58. 8, that they may not see the *s.*
84. 11, a *s.* and shield.
121. 6, the *s.* shall not smite thee.
Eccl. 1. 9, no new thing under the *s.*
11. 7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the *s.*
12. 2, while the *s.* or stars be not darkened.
Cant. 1. 6, because the *s.* hath looked upon me.
6. 10, clear as the *s.*
Jer. 15. 9, her *s.* is gone down while yet day.
Joel 2. 10; 3. 15, the *s.* be darkened.
Mal. 4. 2, the *S.* of righteousness.
Mat. 5. 45, maketh his *s.* to rise on evil.
13. 43, then shall righteous shine as *s.*
Eph. 4. 26, let not *s.* go down on your wrath.
See 1 Cor. 15. 41; Jas. 1. 11; Rev. 7. 16; 21. 23.
SUPERFLUITY. Jas. 1. 21, *s.* of naughtiness.
SUPPLICATION. 1 Kings 9. 3, I have heard thy *s.*
Job 9. 15, I would make *s.* to my judge.
Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath heard my *s.*
Dan. 9. 3, to seek by prayer and *s.*
Zech. 12. 10, spirit of grace and *s.*
Eph. 6. 18, with all prayer and *s.*
1 Tim. 2. 1, that *s.* be made for all men.
See Ps. 28. 6; 31. 22; Phil. 4. 6; Heb. 5. 7.
SUPPLY. Phil. 1. 19; 2. 30; 4. 19.
SUPPORT. Acts 20. 35; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
SUPREME. 1 Pet. 2. 13, to the king as *s.*
SURE. Num. 32. 23, be *s.* your sin will find you out.
Job 24. 22, no man is *s.* of life.
Prov. 6. 3, make *s.* thy friend.
Isa. 55. 3; Acts 13. 34, the *s.* mercies of David.
2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God standeth *s.*
See Isa. 33. 16; Heb. 6. 19; 2 Pet. 1. 10, 19.
SURFEITING. Lu. 21. 34, overcharged with *s.*
SURPRISED. Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 48. 41; 51. 41.
SUSTAIN. Ps. 3. 5; 55. 22; Prov. 18. 14; Isa. 59. 16.
SWALLOW. Ps. 84. 3, the *s.* a nest for her young.
Prov. 26. 2, as the *s.* by flying.
Isa. 38. 14, like a crane or a *s.*
Jer. 8. 7, the *s.* observe the time.
SWAN. Lev. 11. 8; Deut. 14. 16, and the *s.*
SWEAR. Ps. 15. 4, that *s.* to his hurt.
Eccl. 9. 2, he that *s.*, as he that feareth an oath.
Isa. 45. 23, to me every tongue shall *s.*
65. 16, shall *s.* by the God of truth.
Jer. 4. 2, *s.*, the Lord liveth, in truth.
23. 10, because of *s.* the land mourneth.
Hos. 4. 2, by *s.*, and lying, they break out.
10. 4, *s.* falsely in making a covenant.
Zech. 5. 3, every one that *s.* shall be cut off.
Mal. 3. 5, a witness against false *s.*
See Zeph. 1. 5; Mat. 26. 74; Heb. 6. 13.
SWEAT. Gen. 3. 19; Ezek. 44. 18; Lu. 22. 44.
SWEET. Job 20. 12, though wickedness be *s.*
Ps. 55. 14, we took *s.* counsel together.
104. 34, my meditation shall be *s.*
Prov. 3. 24, thy sleep shall be *s.*
9. 17, stolen waters are *s.*
13. 19, desire accomplished is *s.*
16. 24, pleasant words are *s.*
27. 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is *s.*
Eccl. 5. 12, sleep of labouring man is *s.*
11. 7, truly the light is *s.*
Cant. 2. 3, his fruit was *s.* to my taste.
Isa. 5. 20, put bitter for *s.*, and *s.* for bitter.
23. 16, make *s.* melody.
Jas. 3. 11, at same place *s.* water and bitter.
See Judg. 14. 18; Mic. 6. 15; Mk. 16. 1.
SWELLING. Jer. 12. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 18; Jude 16.
SWIFT. Eccl. 9. 11, the race is not to the *s.*
Amos 2. 15, the *s.* of foot shall not deliver.
Rom. 3. 15, feet *s.* to shed blood.
See Job 7. 6; 9. 25; Jer. 46. 6; Mal. 3. 5.
SWIM. 2 Kings 6. 6, iron did *s.*
Ezek. 47. 5, waters to *s.* in.
See Ps. 6. 6; Isa. 25. 11; Ezek. 32. 6; Acts 27. 42.
SWOLLEN. Acts 28. 6, when he should have *s.*
SWOON. Lam. 2. 11, children *s.* in the streets.
SWORD. Ps. 57. 4, their tongue a sharp *s.*
Isa. 2. 4, nation shall not lift up *s.*
Ezek. 7. 15, the *s.* is without, pestilence within.
Mat. 10. 34, not to send peace, but a *s.*
Lu. 2. 35, a *s.* shall pierce thy own soul.
Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the *s.* in vain.
Eph. 6. 17, the *s.* of the Spirit.
Heb. 4. 12, sharper than twoedged *s.*
Rev. 1. 16; 19. 15, out of his mouth a sharp *s.*
13. 10, that killeth with *s.* must be killed with *s.*
See Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3; Lu. 22. 38.

T

TABERNACLE. Ps. 15. 1, abide in thy *t.*
27. 5, in secret of his *t.* shall he hide me.
84. 1, how amiable are thy *t.*!
Isa. 33. 20, a *t.* that shall not be taken down.
See Job 5. 24; Prov. 14. 11; 2 Cor. 5. 1.
TABLE. Ps. 23. 5, thou preparest a *t.*
69. 22, let their *t.* become a snare.
78. 19, can God furnish a *t.* in the wilderness?
128. 3, like olive plants about thy *t.*

Prov. 9. 2, wisdom hath furnished her *t.*
Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, from their masters' *t.*
Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and serve *t.*
2 Cor. 3. 3, fleshy *t.* of the heart.
See Prov. 3. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Mal. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21.

TABRET. Gen. 31. 27; 1 Sam. 18. 6; Isa. 5. 12, the *t.*

TAKE. Ex. 6. 7, I will *t.* you to me for a people.
34. 9, *t.* us for thine inheritance.
Judg. 19. 30, *t.* advice, and speak your minds.
2 Kings 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, shall yet *t.* root.
Job 23. 10, he knoweth the way that I *t.*
Ps. 51. 11, *t.* not thy holy spirit from me.
116. 13, I will *t.* the cup of salvation.
Cant. 2. 15, *t.* us the foxes, the little foxes.
Isa. 33. 23, the lame *t.* the prey.
Hos. 14. 2, *t.* with you words.
Amos 9. 2, thence shall mine hand *t.* them.
Mat. 6. 25, 28, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12. 11, 22, 26, *t.* no thought.
11. 29, *t.* my yoke.
16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, forgotten to *t.* bread.
18. 16, then *t.* with thee one or two more.
20. 14, *t.* that thine is, and go thy way.
26. 26; Mk. 14. 22; 1 Cor. 11. 24, *t.*, eat; this is my body.
Lu. 6. 29, forbid him not to *t.* thy coat also.
12. 19, soul, *t.* thine ease.
John 16. 15, he shall *t.* of mine.
1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather *t.* wrong?
1 Tim. 3. 5, how shall he *t.* care of the church?
1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye *t.* it patiently.
Rev. 3. 11, that no man *t.* thy crown.
See John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13; Rev. 22. 19.

TALE. Ps. 90. 9; Lu. 24. 11.

TALK. Deut. 5. 24, God doth *t.* with man.
6. 7, *t.* of them when thou sittest.
Job 11. 2, a man full of *t.*
13. 7, will ye *t.* deceitfully for him?
15. 3, reason with unprofitable *t.*
Ps. 71. 24, *t.* of thy righteousness.
145. 11, *t.* of thy power.
Prov. 6. 22, it shall *t.* with thee.
Jer. 12. 1, let me *t.* with thee of thy judgments.
Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will *t.* with thee there.
Mat. 22. 15, they might entangle him in his *t.*
Lu. 24. 32, while he *t.* with us by the way.
John 9. 37, it is he that *t.* with thee.
See Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30; Eph. 5. 4.

TALL. Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kings 19. 23.

TAME. Mk. 5. 4; Jas. 3. 7, 8.

TARE. 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kings 2. 24; Mk. 9. 20.

TARRY. Gen. 27. 44, and *t.* a few days.
Ex. 12. 39, were thrust out, and could not *t.*
2 Kings 7. 9, if we *t.* till morning light.
9. 3, flee, and *t.* not.
Ps. 68. 12, she that *t.* at home divided the spoil.
101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not *t.* in my sight.
Prov. 23. 30, they that *t.* long at the wine.
Isa. 46. 13, my salvation shall not *t.*
Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to *t.* for a night.
Hab. 2. 3, though it *t.*, wait for it.
Mat. 25. 5, while the bridegroom *t.*
26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, *t.* here and watch.
Lu. 24. 29, he went in to *t.* with them.
49, *t.* ye in city of Jerusalem until endued.
John 21. 22, if I will that he *t.*
Acts 22. 16, why *t.* thou, arise, and be baptized.
1 Cor. 11. 33, *t.* one for another.
Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will not *t.*
See 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John 3. 22.

TASKMASTERS. Ex. 1. 11, they did set over them *t.*
5. 6, the *t.* of the people.

TASTE. Num. 11. 8, the *t.* of it as *t.* of fresh oil.
Job 6. 6, is any *t.* in white of egg?
12. 11, doth not the mouth *t.* his meat?
34. 3, trieth words as mouth *t.* meat.
Ps. 34. 8, *t.* and see that the Lord is good.
119. 103, how sweet are thy words to my *t.*!
Jer. 48. 11, his *t.* remained in him.
Mat. 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, some, which shall not *t.* death.
Lu. 14. 24, none bidden shall *t.* of my supper.
John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall never *t.* of death.
Col. 2. 21, touch not, *t.* not.
Heb. 2. 9, *t.* death for every man.
6. 4, and have *t.* of the heavenly gift.
1 Pet. 2. 3, have *t.* that the Lord is gracious.
See 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35; Mat. 27. 34.

TATTLERS. 1 Tim. 5. 13, *t.* and busybodies.

TAUGHT. Judg. 8. 16, he *t.* the men of Succoth.
2 Chron. 6. 27, thou hast *t.* them the good way.
23. 13, such as *t.* to sing praise.
Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast *t.* me.
Prov. 4. 4, he *t.* me also, and said.
11, I have *t.* thee in way of wisdom.
Eccl. 12. 9, he still *t.* the people knowledge.
Isa. 29. 13, their fear is *t.* by precept of men.
54. 13, all thy children shall be *t.* of God.
Jer. 12. 16, as they *t.* my people to swear by Baal.
32. 33, *t.* them, rising up early.
Zech. 13. 5, *t.* me to keep cattle.
Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, *t.* as one having authority.
28. 15, and did as they were *t.*
Lu. 13. 26, thou hast *t.* in our streets.
John 6. 45, they shall be all *t.* of God.
8. 28, as my Father hath *t.* me.
Gal. 1. 12, nor was I *t.* it, except by revelation.
6. 6, let him that is *t.* in the word.
Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been *t.* by him.
2 Thess. 2. 15, the traditions ye have been *t.*
See Col. 2. 7; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 27.

TAUNT. Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 6.

TEACH. Ex. 4. 15, I will *t.* you.
Deut. 4. 10, that they may *t.* their children.
6. 7; 11. 19, *t.* them diligently.
Judg. 13. 8, *t.* us what we shall do to the child.
1 Sam. 12. 23, I will *t.* you the good way.
2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them *t.* the use of the bow.
2 Chron. 15. 3, without a *t.* priest.
Job 6. 24, *t.* me, and I will hold my tongue.
8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they *t.* thee?
12. 7, ask the beasts, and they shall *t.* thee.
34. 32, that which I see not *t.* thou me.
36. 22, God exalteth, who *t.* like him?
Ps. 25. 4, *t.* me thy paths.
8, he will *t.* sinners in the way.
27. 11; 86. 11, *t.* me thy way, and lead me.
34. 11, I will *t.* you the fear of the Lord.
51. 13, then will I *t.* transgressors.
90. 12, so *t.* us to number our days.
94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *t.*
Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man *t.* with his finger.
Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will *t.* us of his ways.
28. 9, whom shall he *t.* knowledge?
26, God doth *t.* him discretion.
48. 17, I am thy God which *t.* thee to profit.
Jer. 9. 20, and *t.* your daughters wailing.
Ezek. 44. 23, *t.* my people the difference.
Mic. 3. 11, priests *t.* for hire.
Mat. 28. 19, *t.* all nations.
Lu. 11. 1, *t.* us to pray.
12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall *t.* you.
John 9. 34, dost thou *t.* us?
14. 26, shall *t.* you all things.
Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to *t.* and preach.
Rom. 12. 7, he that *t.*, on *t.*
1 Cor. 4. 17, as I *t.* every where.
11. 14, doth not even nature *t.* you?
14. 19, that by my voice I might *t.* others.
Col. 1. 28, *t.* every man in all wisdom.
3. 16, *t.* and admonishing one another.
1 Tim. 1. 3, charge some that they *t.* no other.
2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *t.*
3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to *t.*
4. 11, these things command and *t.*
6. 2, these things *t.* and exhort.
2 Tim. 2. 2, faithful men, able to *t.*
Tit. 1. 11, *t.* things they ought not.

Tit. 2. 4, *t.* young women to be sober.
12, *t.* us, that denying ungodliness.
Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one *t.* you again.
See Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 6. 34; 12. 14; Rev. 2. 20.
TEACHER. 1 Chron. 25. 8, as well *t.* as scholar.
Ps. 119. 99, more understanding than all my *t.*
Prov. 5. 13, have not obeyed the voice of my *t.*
Isa. 30. 20, thine eyes shall see thy *t.*
Hab. 2. 18, a *t.* of lies.
John 3. 2, a *t.* come from God.
Rom. 2. 20, thou art a *t.* of babes.
1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *t.*?
Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors, and *t.*
1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be *t.* of the law.
Tit. 2. 3, aged women, *t.* of good things.
See 1 Tim. 2. 7; 2 Tim. 1. 11; Heb. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
TEAR. Job 16. 9, he *t.* me in his wrath.
18. 4, he *t.* himself in his anger.
Ps. 7. 2, lest he *t.* my soul.
35. 15, they did *t.* me, and ceased not.
50. 22, lest I *t.* you in pieces.
Hos. 5. 14, I will *t.* and go away.
See Mic. 5. 8; Zech. 11. 16; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39.
TEARS. 2 Kings 20. 5; Isa. 38. 5, I have seen thy *t.*
Job 16. 20, mine eye poureth out *t.*
Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with *t.*
39. 12, hold not thy peace at my *t.*
42. 3, *t.* have been my meat.
56. 8, put thou my *t.* into thy bottle.
80. 5, the bread of *t.*, and *t.* to drink.
116. 8, thou hast delivered mine eyes from *t.*
126. 5, they that sow in *t.*
Isa. 16. 9, I will water thee with my *t.*
25. 8, will wipe away *t.*
Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were a fountain of *t.*!
13. 17; 14. 17, mine eyes run down with *t.*
31. 16, refrain thine eyes from *t.*
Lam. 1. 2, her *t.* are on her cheeks.
2. 11, mine eyes do fail with *t.*
Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy *t.* run down.
Mal. 2. 13, covering the altar with *t.*
Lu. 7. 38, to wash his feet with her *t.*
Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with many *t.*
31, ceased not to warn with *t.*
2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy *t.*
See 2 Cor. 2. 4; Heb. 5. 7; 12. 17; Rev. 7. 17.
TEDIOUS. Acts 24. 4, that I be not further *t.*
TEETH. Gen. 49. 12, *t.* white with milk.
Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between their *t.*
Job 19. 20, escaped with the skin of my *t.*
Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the *t.*
Isa. 41. 15, an instrument having *t.*
Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *t.* set on edge.
Amos 4. 6, cleanness of *t.*
See Mic. 3. 5; Zech. 9. 7; Mat. 27. 44; Rev. 9. 8.
TELL. Gen. 15. 5, *t.* the stars.
32. 29, *t.* me thy name.
2 Sam. 1. 20, *t.* it not in Gath.
Ps. 48. 12, *t.* the towers thereof.
50. 12, if I were hungry, I would not *t.* thee.
Eccl. 6. 12; 10. 14, who can *t.* what shall be after?
10. 20, that which hath wings shall *t.*
Jonah 3. 9, who can *t.* if God will turn?
Mat. 18. 15, *t.* him his fault.
17, *t.* it unto the church.
21. 27; Mk. 11. 33; Lu. 20. 8, neither *t.* I you.
Mk. 5. 19, *t.* how great things.
11. 33; Lu. 20. 7, we cannot *t.*
Lu. 13. 32, *t.* that fox.
John 3. 8, canst not *t.* whence.
12, if I *t.* you of heavenly things.
4. 25, he will *t.* us all things.
18. 34, did others *t.* it thee of me?
Acts 17. 21, either to *t.* or hear some new thing.
See Ps. 56. 8; Isa. 19. 12; Mat. 28. 7; 2 Cor. 12. 2.
TEMPER. Ex. 29. 2; 30. 35; Ezek. 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24.
TEMPEST. Job 9. 17, breaketh me with a *t.*
Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall rain a *t.*
55. 8, hasten from windy storm and *t.*
Isa. 32. 2, a covert from the *t.*
Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness and *t.*
2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with a *t.*
TEMPESTUOUS. Ps. 50. 3; Jonah 1. 11; Acts 27. 14.
TEMPLE. 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice out of his *t.*
Neh. 6. 10, hid ourselves in the *t.*
Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his *t.*
29. 9, in his *t.* doth every one speak of his glory.
Isa. 6. 1, his train filled the *t.*
Amos 8. 3, songs of the *t.* shall be howlings.
Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his *t.*
Mat. 12. 6, one greater than the *t.*
John 2. 19, destroy this *t.*
1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye are the *t.* of God.
See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 7. 15; 11. 19; 21. 22.
TEMPORAL. 2 Cor. 4. 18, things seen are *t.*
TEMPT. Gen. 22. 1, God did *t.* Abraham.
Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye *t.* the Lord?
Num. 14. 22, have *t.* me these ten times.
Deut. 6. 16; Mat. 4. 7; Lu. 4. 12, ye shall not *t.* the Lord your God.
Ps. 78. 18, they *t.* God in their heart.
Isa. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither *t.* the Lord.
Mal. 3. 15, they that *t.* God are delivered.
Mat. 22. 18; Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 20. 23, why *t.* ye me?
Lu. 10. 25, a lawyer, *t.* him.
Acts 5. 9, agreed together to *t.* the Spirit.
15. 10, why *t.* ye God to put a yoke?
1 Cor. 10. 13, will not suffer you to be *t.*
Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest thou be *t.*
Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being *t.*
4. 15, in all points *t.* like as we are.
Jas. 1. 13, cannot be *t.*, neither *t.* he any man.
See Mat. 4. 1; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2; John 8. 6.
TEMPTATION. Mat. 6. 13, lead us not into *t.*
26. 41; Mk. 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye enter into *t.*
Lu. 8. 13, in time of *t.* fall away.
1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no *t.* taken you.
Gal. 4. 14, my *t.* in flesh ye despised not.
1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into *t.*
Jas. 1. 2, when ye fall into divers *t.*
2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of *t.*
See Lu. 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 3. 10.
TEMPTER. Mat. 4. 3, and when the *t.* came to him.
1 Thess. 3. 5, the *t.* have tempted you.
TEND. Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19. 23; 21. 5.
TENDER. Deut. 28. 54, man that is *t.*
32. 2, distil as small rain on *t.* herb.
2 Kings 22. 19; 2 Chron. 34. 27, thy heart was *t.*
Job 14. 7, the *t.* branch will not cease.
Prov. 4. 3, *t.* in sight of my mother.
Cant. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with *t.* grapes.
Isa. 47. 1, no more be called *t.*
53. 2, grow up before him as a *t.* plant.
Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel into *t.* love.
Lu. 1. 78, through the *t.* mercy of our God.
Eph. 4. 32, be kind and *t.*-hearted.
Jas. 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful, and of *t.* mercy.
See 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ezek. 17. 22; Mk. 13. 28.
TENOR. Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 34. 27.
TENT. Gen. 9. 21, was uncovered within his *t.*
27, he shall dwell in the *t.* of Shem.
12. 8, and pitched his *t.*
25. 27, a plain man, dwelling in *t.*
Num. 24. 5, how goodly are thy *t.*!
1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 18. 17, fled every man to his *t.*
1 Kings 12. 16, to your *t.*, O Israel.
Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in *t.* of wickedness.
Isa. 38. 12, removed as a shepherd's *t.*
54. 2, enlarge the place of thy *t.*
Jer. 10. 20, there is none to stretch forth my *t.*
Acts 18. 3, by occupation they were *t.*-makers.
See Isa. 40. 22; Jer. 4. 20; 35. 7; Zech. 12. 7; Heb. 11. 9.

TENTH. Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 32; Isa. 6. 13.
TERRIBLE. Ex. 34. 10, a *t.* thing I will do.
Deut. 1. 19; 8. 15, that *t.* wilderness.
7. 21; 10. 17; Neh. 1. 5; 4. 14; 9. 32, a mighty God and *t.*
10. 21, hath done for thee *t.* things.
Judg. 13. 6, like an angel of God, very *t.*
Job 37. 22, with God is *t.* majesty.
39. 20, the glory of his nostrils is *t.*
Ps. 45. 4, thy right hand shall teach thee *t.* things.
65. 5, by *t.* things in righteousness.
66. 3, say unto God, how *t.* art thou!
5, *t.* in his doing.
68. 35, *t.* out of thy holy places.
76. 12, he is *t.* to the kings of the earth.
99. 3, thy great and *t.* name.
145. 6, the might of thy *t.* acts.
Cant. 6. 4, *t.* as an army with banners.
Isa. 25. 4, blast of the *t.* ones.
64. 3, when thou didst *t.* things.
Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand of the *t.*
Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is very *t.*
Heb. 12. 21, so *t.* was the sight.
See Lam. 5. 10; Ezek. 1. 22; 28. 7; Dan. 7. 7.
TERRIBLENESS. Deut. 26. 8; 1 Chron. 17. 21; Jer. 49. 16.
TERRIBLY. Isa. 2. 19, 21; Nah. 2. 3.
TERRIFY. Job 9. 34, let not his fear *t.*
Lu. 21. 9, when ye hear of wars, be not *t.*
24. 37, they were *t.* and affrighted.
Phil. 1. 28, in nothing *t.* by adversaries.
See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.
TERROR. Gen. 35. 5; Job 6. 4, the *t.* of God.
Deut. 32. 25, the sword without and *t.* within.
Josh. 2. 9, your *t.* is fallen upon us.
Job 18. 11, *t.* shall make him afraid.
24. 17, in the *t.* of the shadow of death.
31. 23, destruction was a *t.* to me.
33. 7, my *t.* shall not make thee afraid.
Ps. 55. 4, the *t.* of death are fallen upon me.
73. 19, utterly consumed with *t.*
91. 5, afraid for the *t.* by night.
Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t.* to me.
20. 4, a *t.* to thyself.
Ezek. 26. 21; 27. 36; 28. 19, I will make thee a *t.*
Rom. 13. 3, rulers are not *t.* to good works.
2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t.* of the Lord.
See Jer. 15. 8; Lam. 2. 22; Ezek. 21. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 14.
TESTIFY. Num. 35. 30, one witness shall not *t.*
Deut. 31. 21, this song shall *t.* against them.
Ruth 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath *t.* against me.
2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t.* against thee.
Neh. 9. 30, *t.* against them by thy spirit.
Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t.* against thee.
Isa. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.
Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.*
Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* against me.
Lu. 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*
John 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.*
3. 32, seen and heard, that he *t.*
5. 39, they *t.* of me.
7. 7, because I *t.* of it.
15. 26, he shall *t.* of me.
21. 24, the disciple which *t.* of these things.
Acts 23. 11, as thou hast *t.* in Jerusalem.
1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself to be *t.* in due time.
1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the sufferings.
1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.*
See 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thess. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16.
TESTIMONY. 2 Kings 17. 15, rejected his *t.*
Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure.
119. 22, I have kept thy *t.*
24, thy *t.* are my delight.
46, I will speak of thy *t.*
59, I turned my feet to thy *t.*
119, I love thy *t.*
129, thy *t.* are wonderful.
Isa. 8. 16, bind up the *t.*
20, to the law and to the *t.*
Mat. 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9, for a *t.* against them.
Lu. 21. 13, it shall turn to you for a *t.*
John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.*
21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true.
Acts 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace.
1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God.
2 Cor. 1. 12, the *t.* of our conscience.
2 Tim. 1. 8, be not ashamed of the *t.*
Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had this *t.*
See Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; 19. 10.
THANK. Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21; 18. 11; John 11. 41, I *t.* thee.
Acts 28. 15, *t.* God, and took courage.
1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf.
2 Thess. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.
1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ.
See 1 Chron. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17.
THANKS. Neh. 12. 31, companies that gave *t.*
Mat. 26. 27; Lu. 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.*
Lu. 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Lord.
Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.*
1 Cor. 15. 57, *t.* be to God, who giveth us the victory.
Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all things.
1 Thess. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render?
Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne.
See 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Heb. 13. 15.
THANKSGIVING. Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*
95. 2, come before his face with *t.*
Isa. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.
Amos 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.*
Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.
Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.*
1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.*
See Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15; 9. 11.
THAT. Gen. 18. 25, *t.* be far from thee.
Num. 24. 13; 1 Kings 22. 14, *t.* will I speak.
Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth.
Ps. 27. 4, *t.* will I seek after.
Zech. 11. 9, *t. t.* dieth, let it die.
Mat. 10. 15; Mk. 6. 11, than for *t.* city.
13. 12; 25. 29; Mk. 4. 25, *t.* he hath.
John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light.
5. 12, what man is *t.* which said?
13. 27, *t.* thou doest, do quickly.
21. 22, what is *t.* to thee?
Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do.
Jas. 4. 15, we shall live, and do this or *t.*
See Mk. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 12; Philem. 18.
THEN. Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call.
Josh. 14. 12, if the Lord be with me, *t.* I shall be able.
Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up.
55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it.
Isa. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.
Ezek. 39. 28, *t.* shall they know.
Mat. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift.
19. 25; Mk. 10. 26, who *t.* can be saved?
24. 14, *t.* shall the end come.
2 Cor. 12. 10, *t.* am I strong.
See 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 2. 8.
THESE. Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, O Israel.
Eccl. 7. 10, former days better than *t.*
Isa. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly?
Mat. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*
23, 23, *t.* ought ye to have done.
25. 40, one of the least of *t.*
John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* alone.
21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?
See Job 26. 14; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4.
THICK. Deut. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.*
2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under the *t.* boughs.
Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees.
Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* boughs.
Hab. 2. 6, ladeth himself with *t.* clay.
See 1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10; Neh. 8. 15; Job 15. 26.
THICKET. Gen. 22. 13; Isa. 9. 18; Jer. 4. 7, 29.
THIEF. Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*

Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed.
Joel 2. 9, enter at windows like a *t.*
Lu. 12. 33, where no *t.* approacheth.
John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a robber.
1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.*
See Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24; Mat. 24. 43.

THIEVES. Isa. 1. 23; Lu. 10. 30; John 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 10.

THIGH. Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put hand under *t.*
32. 25, touched hollow of Jacob's *t.*
Judg. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*
Cant. 3. 8, every man hath sword on his *t.*
See Ps. 45. 3; Jer. 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Rev. 19. 16.

THINE. Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*
1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.*
1 Kings 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have.
1 Chron. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness.
Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.*
119. 94, I am *t.*, save me.
Isa. 63. 19, we are *t.*
Mat. 20. 14, take that is *t.*
Lu. 4. 7, worship me, all shall be *t.*
22. 42, not my will, but *t.* be done.
John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.
10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine.
See Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 17. 18; 1 Chron. 12. 18; Lu. 15. 31.

THING. Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous.
Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not good.
2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart.
2 Kings 2. 10, thou hast asked a hard *t.*
Eccl. 1. 9, the *t.* that hath been.
Isa. 7. 13, is it a small *t.* to weary?
41. 12, as a *t.* of nought.
43. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t.*
Mk. 1. 27, what *t.* is this?
John 5. 14, lest a worse *t.* come unto thee.
Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t.*
See Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.

THINK. Gen. 40. 14, but *t.* on me when it shall be well.
Neh. 5. 19, *t.* on me, O my God, for good.
Ps. 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord *t.* on me.
Prov. 23. 7, as he *t.* in his heart, so is he.
Isa. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t.* so.
Jonah 1. 6, if God will *t.* upon us.
Mat. 3. 9, *t.* not to say within yourselves.
6. 7, *t.* they shall be heard.
9. 4, why *t.* ye evil in your hearts?
17. 25; 22. 17, what *t.* thou?
22. 42; 26. 66; Mk. 14. 64, what *t.* ye of Christ?
Rom. 12. 3, more highly than he ought to *t.*
1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t.* he standeth.
2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t.* any thing as of ourselves.
Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t.* himself to be something.
Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t.*
Phil. 4. 8, *t.* on these things.
Jas. 1. 7, let not that man *t.* he shall receive.
1 Pet. 4. 12, *t.* it not strange.
See Job 35. 2; Jer. 29. 11; Ezek. 38. 10; Lu. 10. 36.

THIRST (*n.*). Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t.*
Deut. 29. 19, to add drunkenness to *t.*
Judg. 15. 18, now I shall die for *t.*
2 Chron. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t.*
Ps. 69. 21, in my *t.* they gave me vinegar.
Isa. 41. 17, when their tongue faileth for *t.*
Amos 8. 11, not a *t.* for water, but of hearing.
2 Cor. 11. 27, in hunger and *t.* often.
See Deut. 28. 48; Job 24. 11; Ps. 104. 11.

THIRST (*v.*). Ps. 42. 2; 63. 1; 143. 6, my soul *t.* for God.
Isa. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t.*
55. 1, every one that *t.*
Mat. 5. 6, *t.* after righteousness.
John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall never *t.*
7. 37, if any man *t.*, let him come unto me.
19. 28, I *t.*
See Ex. 17. 3; Isa. 48. 21; Rom. 12. 20; 1 Cor. 4. 11.

THIRSTY. Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, in a *t.* land.
Ps. 107. 5, hungry and *t.*, their soul fainted.
Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t.* soul.
Isa. 21. 14, brought water to him that was *t.*
29. 8, as when a *t.* man dreameth.
44. 3, pour water on him that is *t.*
65. 13, but ye shall be *t.*
See Judg. 4. 19; Isa. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Mat. 25. 35.

THISTLE. Gen. 3. 18, thorns and *t.* shall it bring forth.
Job 31. 40, let *t.* grow instead of wheat.
Mat. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *t.*?
See 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.

THORN. Num. 33. 55; Judg. 2. 3, *t.* in your sides.
Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire of *t.*
Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man is as an hedge of *t.*
24. 31, it was all grown over with *t.*
26. 9, as a *t.* goeth into hand of drunkard.
Eccl. 7. 6, crackling of *t.* under a pot.
Cant. 2. 2, as the lily among *t.*
Isa. 33. 12, as *t.* cut up shall they be burned.
34. 13, and *t.* shall come up in her palaces.
55. 13, instead of the *t.* shall come up the fir tree.
Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *t.*
12. 13, but shall reap *t.*
Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up thy way with *t.*
9. 6, *t.* shall be in their tabernacles.
10. 8, the *t.* shall come up on their altars.
Mic. 7. 4, most upright is sharper than *t.* hedge.
2 Cor. 12. 7, a *t.* in the flesh.
See Mat. 13. 7; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.

THOUGHT (*n.*). 1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord understandeth the *t.*
Job 4. 13, in *t.* from the visions of the night.
12. 5, despised in *t.* of him that is at ease.
42. 2, no *t.* can be withholden from thee.
Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *t.*
40. 5, thy *t.* cannot be reckoned.
92. 5, thy *t.* are very deep.
94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of man.
19, in the multitude of my *t.*
139. 2, thou understandest my *t.* afar off.
17, how precious are thy *t.* to me!
23, try me, and know my *t.*
Prov. 12. 5, the *t.* of the righteous are right.
16. 3, thy *t.* shall be established.
24. 9, the *t.* of foolishness is sin.
Isa. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *t.*
8, my *t.* are not your *t.*
9, so are my *t.* higher than your *t.*
Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *t.* of the Lord.
Mat. 6. 25, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12. 11, 22, take no *t.*
9. 4; 12. 25; Lu. 5. 22; 6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17, Jesus knowing their *t.*
15. 19; Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed evil *t.*
Lu. 2. 35, the *t.* of many hearts may be revealed.
24. 38, why do *t.* arise in your hearts?
Acts 8. 22, if the *t.* of thine heart may be forgiven.
1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of the wise.
2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity every *t.*
Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discerner of the *t.*
Jas. 2. 4, ye are become judges of evil *t.*
See Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 23. 20; Amos 4. 13.

THOUGHT (*v.*). Gen. 48. 11, I had not *t.* to see thy face.
Num. 24. 11, I *t.* to promote thee.
Deut. 19. 19, do to him as he *t.* to have done.
2 Kings 5. 11, I *t.*, he will surely come out.
Neh. 6. 2, they *t.* to do me mischief.
Ps. 48. 9, we have *t.* of thy lovingkindness.
50. 21, thou *t.* I was such an one as thyself.
73. 16, when I *t.* to know this.
119. 59, I *t.* on my ways.
Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *t.* evil.
Isa. 14. 24, as I have *t.*, so shall it come.

Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil I *t.* to do.
Zech. 8. 14, as I *t.* to punish you.
15, I *t.* to do well.
Mal. 3. 16, for them that *t.* on his name.
Mat. 1. 20, but while he *t.* on these things.
Mk. 14. 72, when he *t.* thereon, he wept.
Lu. 12. 17, he *t.* within himself, what shall I do?
19. 11, *t.* the kingdom of God should appear.
John 11. 13, they *t.* he had spoken of taking of rest.
Acts 10. 19, while Peter *t.* on the vision.
26. 8, why should it be *t.* a thing incredible?
1 Cor. 13. 11, I *t.* as a child.
Phil. 2. 6, *t.* it not robbery to be equal with God.
See Gen. 20. 11; 50. 20; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 29.

THREAD. Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 2. 18; Judg. 16. 9.

THREATEN. Acts 4. 17; 9. 1; Eph. 6. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 23.

THREEFOLD. Eccl. 4. 12, a *t.* cord.

THRESH. Isa. 41. 15, thou shalt *t.* the mountains.
Jer. 51. 33, it is time to *t.* her.
Mic. 4. 13, arise and *t.*
Hab. 3. 12, thou didst *t.* the heathen.
1 Cor. 9. 10, *t.* in hope.
See Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chron. 21. 20; Isa. 21. 10; 28. 28.

THREW. 2 Kings 9. 33; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 9. 42; Acts 22. 23.

THROAT. Ps. 5. 9; 115. 7; Prov. 23. 2; Mat. 18. 28.

THRONE. Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's *t.* is in heaven.
94. 20, shall *t.* of iniquity have fellowship with thee?
122. 5, there are set *t.* of judgment.
Prov. 20. 28, his *t.* is upholden by mercy.
Isa. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my *t.*
Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high *t.* from the beginning.
Dan. 7. 9, his *t.* was like the fiery flame.
Mat. 19. 28; 25. 31, the Son of man shall sit in the *t.*
Col. 1. 16, whether they be *t.*
Heb. 4. 16, the *t.* of grace.
Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my *t.*
4. 2, a *t.* was set in heaven.
See Rev. 6. 16; 7. 9; 14. 3; 19. 4; 20. 11; 22. 1.

THRONG. Mk. 3. 9; 5. 31; Lu. 8. 42, 45.

THROW. Mic. 5. 11; Mal. 1. 4; Mat. 24. 2.

THRUST. Job 32. 13, God *t.* him down, not man.
Joel 2. 8, neither shall one *t.* another.
Lu. 10. 15, shall be *t.* down to hell.
13. 28, and you yourselves *t.* out.
John 20. 25, and *t.* my hand into his side.
Rev. 14. 15, *t.* in thy sickle.
See Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. 34. 21.

TIDINGS. Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil *t.*
Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought *t.*
Dan. 11. 44, *t.* out of the east.
Lu. 1. 19; 2. 10; 8. 1; Acts 13. 32; Rom. 10. 15, glad *t.*
See Ex. 33. 4; 1 Kings 14. 6; Jer. 49. 23.

TILL. Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.

TILLAGE. 1 Chron. 27. 26; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.

TIME. Gen. 47. 29, the *t.* drew nigh.
Job 22. 16, cut down out of *t.*
38. 23, reserved against the *t.* of trouble.
Ps. 32. 6, in a *t.* when thou mayest be found.
37. 19, not ashamed in the evil *t.*
41. 1, deliver him in *t.* of trouble.
56. 3, what *t.* I am afraid.
69. 13; Isa. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable *t.*
89. 47, remember how short my *t.* is.
Eccl. 3. 1, there is a *t.* to every purpose.
9. 11, *t.* and chance happeneth to all.
Isa. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his *t.*
Jer. 46. 21, the *t.* of their visitation.
Ezek. 16. 8, thy *t.* was the *t.* of love.
Dan. 7. 25, a *t.* and *t.* and the dividing of *t.*
Hos. 10. 12, it is *t.* to seek the Lord.
Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the *t.*
Mat. 16. 3, the signs of the *t.*
Lu. 19. 44, the *t.* of thy visitation.
Acts 3. 19, the *t.* of refreshing.
21, the *t.* of restitution.
Rom. 13. 11, it is high *t.* to awake.
1 Cor. 7. 29, the *t.* is short.
Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5, redeeming the *t.*
Heb. 4. 16, help in *t.* of need.
1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of *t.*
Rev. 1. 3, the *t.* is at hand.
10. 6, *t.* no longer.
See Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

TINGLE. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3.

TINKLING. Isa. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1.

TOGETHER. Prov. 22. 2, meet *t.*
Amos 3. 3, can two walk *t.*?
Mat. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered *t.*
Rom. 8. 28, work *t.* for good.
1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up *t.*
See Mat. 19. 6; Eph. 2. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 1.

TOIL. Gen. 5. 29; 41. 51; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.

TOLERABLE. Mat. 10. 15; 11. 24; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 10. 12.

TONGUE. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the *t.*
20. 12, hide wickedness under his *t.*
Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy *t.* from evil.
Prov. 10. 20, *t.* of the just as choice silver.
12. 18; 31. 26, *t.* of the wise is health.
19, the lying *t.* is but for a moment.
15. 4, a wholesome *t.* is a tree of life.
18. 21, death and life are in the power of the *t.*
21. 23, whoso keepeth his *t.* keepeth his soul.
25. 15, a soft *t.* breaketh the bone.
Isa. 30. 27, his *t.* as a devouring fire.
50. 4, hath given me the *t.* of the learned.
Jer. 9. 5, taught their *t.* to speak lies.
18. 18, let us smite him with the *t.*
Mk. 7. 35, his *t.* was loosed.
Jas. 1. 26, and bridleth not his *t.*
3. 5, the *t.* is a little member.
6, the *t.* is a fire.
8, the *t.* can no man tame.
1 John 3. 18, not love in word, neither in *t.*
See Ps. 45. 1; Lu. 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11.

TOOL. Ex. 20. 25; 32. 4; Deut. 27. 5; 1 Kings 6. 7.

TOOTH. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Mat. 5. 38.

TOPAZ. Ex. 28. 17; Rev. 21. 20.

TORCHES. Nah. 2. 3; Zech. 12. 6; John 18. 3.

TORMENT. Mat. 8. 28, to *t.* before the time.
Lu. 16. 23, being in *t.*
Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, *t.*
1 John 4. 18, fear hath *t.*
Rev. 9. 5, *t.* as *t.* of a scorpion.
14. 11, the smoke of their *t.*
See Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 5. 7; Lu. 8. 28.

TORN. Gen. 44. 28, surely he is *t.* in pieces.
Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is *t.*
Hos. 6. 1, he hath *t.*, and he will heal us.
See Isa. 5. 25; Mal. 1. 13; Mk. 1. 26.

TORTOISE. Lev. 11. 29, and the *t.* after his kind.

TOSS. Ps. 109. 23, I am *t.* up and down.
Isa. 22. 18, he will *t.* thee like a ball.
54. 11, afflicted, *t.* with tempest.
Eph. 4. 14, no more children, *t.* to and fro.
See Mat. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18; Jas. 1. 6.

TOUCH. Gen. 3. 3, nor *t.* it, lest ye die.
1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts God had *t.*
1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, *t.* not mine anointed.
Job 5. 19, there shall no evil *t.* thee.
6. 7, things my soul refused to *t.*
Isa. 6. 7, lo, this hath *t.* thy lips.
Jer. 1. 9, the Lord *t.* my mouth.
Zech. 2. 8, he that *t.* you, *t.* the apple of his eye.
Mat. 9. 21; Mk. 5. 28, if I may but *t.* his garment.
Mk. 10. 13; Lu. 18. 15, children, that he should *t.* them.
John 20. 17, *t.* me not.
2 Cor. 6. 17, *t.* not the unclean thing.
Col. 2. 21, *t.* not, taste not.
See Job 19. 21; Lu. 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1.

TOWER. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 144. 2, my high *t.*
Ps. 61. 3, a strong *t.* from the enemy.
Prov. 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a strong *t.*
Isa. 33. 18, where is he that counted the *t.*?
See Isa. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Mat. 21. 33.
TRADITION. Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, thy disciples transgress the *t.*
Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the *t.* of my fathers.
Col. 2. 8, after the *t.* of men.
1 Pet. 1. 18, received by *t.* from your fathers.
TRAFFICK. Gen. 42. 34; 1 Kings 10. 15; Ezek. 17. 4.
TRAIN. 1 Kings 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Isa. 6. 1.
TRAITOR. Lu. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.
TRAMPLE. Ps. 91. 13; Isa. 63. 3; Mat. 7. 6.
TRANQUILLITY. Dan. 4. 27, lengthening of thy *t.*
TRANSFORM. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 13, 14, 15.
TRANSGRESS. Num. 14. 41, wherefore do ye *t.*?
1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to *t.*
Neh. 1. 8, if ye *t.*, I will scatter you abroad.
Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not *t.*
Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will *t.*
Jer. 2. 8, the pastors *t.*
3. 13, only acknowledge that thou hast *t.*
Hab. 2. 5, he *t.* by wine.
See Mat. 15. 2; Rom. 2. 27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9.
TRANSGRESSION. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *t.*
1 Chron. 10. 13, Saul died for his *t.*
Ezra 10. 6, he mourned because of their *t.*
Job 7. 21, why dost thou not pardon my *t.*?
13. 23, make me to know my *t.*
14. 17, my *t.* is sealed up.
31. 33, if I covered my *t.*
Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great *t.*
25. 7, remember not my *t.*
32. 1, blessed is he whose *t.* is forgiven.
51. 1, blot out all my *t.*
65. 3, as for our *t.*, thou shalt purge them.
107. 17, fools because of their *t.* are afflicted.
Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a *t.*
Isa. 43. 25; 44. 22, blotteth out thy *t.*
53. 5, he was wounded for our *t.*
8, for the *t.* of my people was he smitten.
58. 1, show my people their *t.*
Ezek. 18. 22, his *t.* shall not be mentioned.
Mic. 1. 5, what is the *t.* of Jacob?
See Rom. 4. 15; 5. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 14; Heb. 2. 2.
TRANSGRESSOR. Ps. 51. 13, teach *t.* thy ways.
59. 5, be not merciful to any wicked *t.*
Prov. 13. 15, the way of *t.* is hard.
21. 18, the *t.* shall be ransom for the upright.
Isa. 48. 8, thou wast called a *t.* from the womb.
53. 12; Mk. 15. 28; Lu. 22. 37, numbered with the *t.*
See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18.
TRANSLATE. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. 13; Heb. 11. 5.
TRAP. Job 18. 10; Ps. 69. 22; Jer. 5. 26; Rom. 11. 9.
TRAVAIL. Ps. 7. 14, he *t.* with iniquity.
Isa. 23. 4, I *t.* not.
53. 11, the *t.* of his soul.
Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation *t.* in pain.
Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I *t.*
See Job 15. 20; Isa. 13. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Rev. 12. 2.
TRAVEL. Eccl. 1. 13; 2. 23; 1 Thess. 2. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 8.
TRAVELLER. Judg. 5. 6; 2 Sam. 12. 4; Job 31. 32.
TREACHEROUS. Isa. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zeph. 3. 4.
TREACHEROUSLY. Isa. 33. 1, thou dealest *t.*
Jer 12. 1, why are they happy that deal *t.*?
Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt *t.* with her.
See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15.
TREAD. Deut. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet *t.*
Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox when he *t.*
Ps. 7. 5, let him *t.* down my life.
44. 5, through thy name will we *t.* them under.
60. 12; 108. 13, shall *t.* down our enemies.
91. 13, thou shalt *t.* upon lion and adder.
Isa. 10. 6, to *t.* them down like mire.
16. 10, shall *t.* out no wine.
63. 3, I will *t.* them in mine anger.
Jer. 48. 33, none shall *t.* with shouting.
Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must *t.* the residue.
Hos. 10. 11, loveth to *t.* out corn.
Mal. 4. 3, ye shall *t.* down the wicked.
See Job 9. 8; Isa. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. 19. 15.
TREASURE. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you *t.*
Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar *t.* to me.
Deut. 28. 12, open to thee his good *t.*
Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid *t.*
38. 22, the *t.* of the snow.
Prov. 8. 21, I will fill *t.* of those that love me.
10. 2, *t.* of wickedness profiteth nothing.
15. 16, than great *t.* and trouble therewith.
21. 20, there is a *t.* to be desired.
Eccl. 2. 8, I gathered the peculiar *t.* of kings.
Isa. 2. 7, neither is there any end of their *t.*
45. 3, I will give thee the *t.* of darkness.
Jer. 41. 8, slay us not, for we have *t.*
51. 13, waters abundant in *t.*
Dan. 11. 43, power over the *t.* of gold.
Mic. 6. 10, the *t.* of wickedness.
Mat. 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, where your *t.* is.
12. 35, out of the good *t.* of the heart.
13. 44, like unto *t.* hid in a field.
52, out of his *t.* things new and old.
19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, thou shalt have *t.* in heaven.
Lu. 12. 21, that layeth up *t.* for himself.
Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid *t.* of wisdom.
2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this *t.* in earthen vessels.
Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the *t.* in Egypt.
Jas. 5. 3, ye have heaped *t.*
See Deut. 32. 34; 33. 19; Isa. 33. 6; Mat. 2. 11.
TREASURER. Neh. 13. 13; Isa. 22. 15; Dan. 3. 2.
TREASURY. Mk. 12. 41, the people cast money into the *t.*
Lu. 21. 1, rich men casting their gifts into the *t.*
See Josh. 6. 19; Jer. 38. 11; Mat. 27. 6.
TREE. Deut. 20. 19, the *t.* is man's life.
Job 14. 7, there is hope of a *t.*
24. 20, wickedness shall be broken as a *t.*
Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a *t.* planted.
104. 16, the *t.* of the Lord are full of sap.
Eccl. 11. 3, where the *t.* falleth.
Isa. 56. 3, I am a dry *t.*
61. 3, called *t.* of righteousness.
Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine *t.* more than any *t.*?
31. 9, all the *t.* of Eden envied him.
See Mk. 8. 24; Lu. 21. 29; Jude 12; Rev. 7. 3.
TREMBLE. Deut. 2. 25, the nations shall *t.*
Judg. 5. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 18. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the earth *t.*
Ezra 9. 4, then assembled to me every one that *t.*
Job 9. 6, the pillars thereof *t.*
26. 11, the pillars of heaven *t.*
Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with *t.*
60. 2, thou hast made earth to *t.*
99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people *t.*
104. 32, he looketh on the earth, and it *t.*
Eccl. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall *t.*
Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that made earth *t.*?
64. 2, that the nations may *t.* at thy presence.
66. 5, ye that *t.* at his word.
Jer. 5. 22, will ye not *t.* at my presence?
33. 9, they shall *t.* for all the goodness.
Amos 8. 8, shall not the land *t.* for this?
Acts 24. 25, Felix *t.*
Jas. 2. 19, devils also believe, and *t.*
See Acts 9. 6; 16. 29; 1 Cor. 2. 3; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12.
TRENCH. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; 1 Kings 18. 32; Lu. 19. 43.

TRESPASS. Gen. 31. 36, what is my *t.*?
50. 17, we pray thee forgive the *t.*
Ezra 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this *t.*
Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his *t.*
Mat. 6. 14, if ye forgive men their *t.*
18. 15, if thy brother *t.*, tell him his fault.
Lu. 17. 3, if thy brother *t.* against thee.
2 Cor. 5. 19, not imputing their *t.*
Eph. 2. 1, dead in *t.* and sins.
Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you all *t.*
See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kings 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24.
TRIAL. Job 9. 23, the *t.* of the innocent.
2 Cor. 8. 2, a great *t.* of affliction.
See Ezek. 21. 13; Heb. 11. 36; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.
TRIBES. Ps. 105. 37, not one feeble person among their *t.*
122. 4, whither the *t.* go up.
Isa. 19. 13, they that are the stay of the *t.*
49. 6, my servant to raise up the *t.*
Hab. 3. 9, according to oaths of the *t.*
Mat. 24. 30, then shall all *t.* of the earth mourn.
See Num. 24. 2; Deut. 1. 13; 12. 5; 18. 5.
TRIBULATION. Deut. 4. 30, when thou art in *t.*
Judg. 10. 14, let them deliver you in *t.*
Mat. 13. 21, when *t.* ariseth.
24. 21, then shall be great *t.*
John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have *t.*
Acts 14. 22, through much *t.*
Rom. 5. 3, we glory in *t.* also.
12. 12, patient in *t.*
See 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 4; Eph. 3. 13; Rev. 7. 14.
TRIBUTARY. Deut. 20. 11; Judg. 1. 30; Lam. 1. 1.
TRIBUTE. Gen. 49. 15, a servant to *t.*
Num. 31. 37, the Lord's *t.*
Deut. 16. 10, *t.* of freewill offering.
Ezra 7. 24, not lawful to impose *t.*
Neh. 5. 4, borrowed money for king's *t.*
Prov. 12. 24, the slothful shall be under *t.*
See Mat. 17. 24; 22. 17; Lu. 23. 2.
TRIM. 2 Sam. 19. 24; Jer. 2. 33; Mat. 25. 7.
TRIUMPH. Ex. 15. 1, he hath *t.* gloriously.
Ps. 25. 2, let not mine enemies *t.*
92. 4, I will *t.* in the works of thy hands.
2 Cor. 2. 14, which always causeth us to *t.*
Col. 2. 15, a show of them openly, *t.* over them.
See 2 Sam. 20; Job 20. 5; Ps. 47. 1.
TRODDEN. Job 22. 15, the old way which wicked men have *t.*
Ps. 119. 118, thou hast *t.* down all that err.
Isa. 5. 5, the vineyard shall be *t.* down.
63. 3, I have *t.* the winepress alone.
Mic. 7. 10, now shall she be *t.* as mire.
Mat. 5. 13, salt to be *t.* under foot.
Lu. 21. 24, Jerusalem shall be *t.* down.
Heb. 10. 29, hath *t.* under foot the Son of God.
See Deut. 1. 36; Judg. 5. 21; Isa. 18. 2.
TRODE. 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 18; Lu. 12. 1.
TROOP. 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29; Hos. 7. 1.
TROUBLE (*n.*). Deut. 31. 17, many *t.* shall befall.
1 Chron. 22. 14, in my *t.* I prepared for the house.
Neh. 9. 32, let not the *t.* seem little.
Job 3. 26, yet *t.* came.
5. 6, neither doth *t.* spring out of the ground.
7, man is born to *t.*
19, shall deliver thee in six *t.*
14. 1, of few days, and full of *t.*
30. 25, weep for him that was in *t.*
34. 29, he giveth quietness, who can make *t.*?
38. 23, I have reserved against the time of *t.*
Ps. 9. 9, a refuge in time of *t.*
22. 11, for *t.* is near.
25. 17, the *t.* of mine heart are enlarged.
22, redeem Israel out of all his *t.*
27. 5, in time of *t.* he shall hide me.
46. 1, a very present help in *t.*
73. 5, they are not in *t.* as other men.
88. 3, my soul is full of *t.*
Ps. 119. 143, *t.* and anguish have taken hold on me.
138. 7, though I walk in the midst of *t.*
Isa. 17. 14, at eveningtide *t.*
30. 6, into the land of *t.* they will carry riches.
65. 16, because former *t.* are forgotten.
23, they shall not bring forth for *t.*
Jer. 2. 27, in time of *t.* they will say, save us.
8. 15, we looked for health, and behold *t.*
1 Cor. 7. 28, such shall have *t.* in the flesh.
2 Cor. 1. 4, able to comfort them in *t.*
See Prov. 15. 6; 25. 19; Jer. 11. 12; 30. 7; Lam. 1. 21.
TROUBLE (*v.*). Josh 7. 25, why hast thou *t.* us?
1 Kings 18. 17, art thou he that *t.* Israel?
18, I have not *t.* Israel, but thou.
Job 4. 5, now it toucheth thee, and thou art *t.*
Ps. 3. 1, how are they increased that *t.* me!
77. 4, I am so *t.* that I cannot speak.
Prov. 25. 26, is as a *t.* fountain.
Isa. 57. 20, the wicked are like the *t.* sea.
Dan. 5. 10, let not thy thoughts *t.* thee.
11. 44, tidings out of the north shall *t.* him,
Mat. 24. 6, see that ye be not *t.*
26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, why *t.* ye the woman?
John 5. 4, an angel *t.* the water.
11. 33; 12. 27; 13. 21, Jesus groaned, and was *t.*
2 Cor. 4. 8; 7. 5, we are *t.* on every side.
Gal. 1. 7, there be some that *t.* you.
6. 17, let no man *t.* me.
See 2 Thess. 1. 7; 2. 2; Heb. 12. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 14.
TROUBLING. Job 3. 17; John 5. 4.
TRUCE. 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be *t.*-breakers.
TRUE. Gen. 42. 11, we are *t.* men.
1 Kings 22. 16, tell me nothing but that which is *t.*
2 Chron. 15. 3, Israel hath been without the *t.* God.
Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *t.* laws.
Ps. 119. 160, thy word is *t.* from the beginning.
Prov. 14. 25, a *t.* witness delivereth souls.
Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is the *t.* God.
Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, we know that thou art *t.*
Lu. 16. 11, the *t.* riches.
John 1. 9, that was the *t.* light.
4. 23, when the *t.* worshippers.
5. 31, if I bear witness of myself, my witness is not *t.*
6. 32, the *t.* bread.
10. 41, all things that John spake were *t.*
15. 1, I am the *t.* vine.
17. 3; 1 John 5. 20, to know thee the only *t.* God.
2 Cor. 6. 8, as deceivers, and yet *t.*
Eph. 4. 24, created in *t.* holiness.
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *t.*
Heb. 10. 22, draw near with a *t.* heart.
See Rev. 3. 7; 6. 10; 15. 3; 16. 7; 19. 9, 11; 21. 5.
TRUST. Job 13. 15, though he slay me, yet will I *t.*
39. 11, wilt thou *t.* him, because his strength is great?
Ps. 25. 2; 31. 6; 55. 23; 56. 3; 143. 8, I *t.* in thee.
37. 3; 40. 3; 62. 8; 115. 9; Prov. 3. 5; Isa. 26. 4, *t.* in the Lord.
118. 8, better to *t.* in the Lord.
144. 2, he in whom I *t.*
Prov. 28. 26, he that *t.* in his own heart is a fool.
Isa. 50. 10, let him *t.* in the name of the Lord.
Jer 49. 11, let thy widows *t.* in me.
Mic. 7. 5, *t.* ye not in a friend.
Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that *t.* in him.
Mat. 27. 43, he *t.* in God, let him deliver him.
Lu. 18. 9, certain which *t.* in themselves.
See Jer. 17. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 10.
TRUTH. Deut. 32. 4, a God of *t.*
Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the *t.* in his heart.
51. 6, desirest *t.* in inward parts.
91. 4, his *t.* shall be thy shield.
117. 2, his *t.* endureth for ever.
119. 30, I have chosen the way of *t.*

Prov. 23. 23, buy the *t.*
Isa. 59. 14, *t.* is fallen in the streets.
Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the *t.*
Zech. 8. 16, speak every man *t.* to his neighbour.
Mal. 2. 6, the law of *t.* was in his mouth.
John 1. 14, full of grace and *t.*
8. 32, know the *t.*, and the *t.* shall make you free.
14. 6, I am the way, the *t.*, and the life.
16. 13, Spirit of *t.* will guide you into all *t.*
18. 38, what is *t.*?
Rom. 1. 18, who hold the *t.* in unrighteousness.
1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and *t.*
2 Cor. 13. 8, can do nothing against *t.*, but for the *t.*
Eph. 4. 15, speaking the *t.* in love.
1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of *t.*
2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the word of *t.*
Jas. 5. 19, if any err from the *t.*
See 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Tim. 3. 7; 1 John 3. 19; 5. 6.

TRY. 2 Chron. 32. 31, God left him, to *t.* him.
Job 23. 10, when he hath *t.* me.
Ps. 26. 2, *t.* my reins and my heart.
Jer. 9. 7; Zech. 13. 9, I will melt them and *t.* them.
1 Cor. 3. 13, shall *t.* every man's work.
Jas. 1. 12, when *t.* he shall receive the crown.
1 John 4. 1, *t.* the spirits.
See Prov. 17. 3; Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.

TURN. Job 23. 13, who can *t.* him.
Ps. 7. 12, if he *t.* not, he will whet his sword.
Prov. 1. 23, *t.* at my reproof.
Jer. 31. 18; Lam. 5. 21, *t.* thou me, and I shall be *t.*
Ezek. 14. 6; 18. 30; 33. 9; Hos. 12. 6; Joel 2. 12, repent, and *t.*
Zech. 9. 12, *t.* you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.
Mat. 5. 39, *t.* the other also.
Acts 26. 18, to *t.* them from darkness to light.
2 Tim. 3. 5, from such *t.* away.
See Prov. 21. 1; 26. 14; Hos. 7. 8; Lu. 22. 61; Jas. 1. 17.

TWAIN. Isa. 6. 2; Mat. 5. 41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 15.
TWICE. Job 33. 14; Mk. 14. 30; Lu. 18. 12; Jude 12.
TWINKLING. 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the *t.* of an eye.

U

UNADVISEDLY. Ps. 106. 33, he spake *u.*
UNAWARES. Lu. 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 2; Jude 4.
UNBELIEF. Mk. 9. 24, help thou mine *u.*
Rom. 3. 3, shall *u.* make faith without effect?
11. 32, concluded all in *u.*
Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of *u.*
See Mat. 13. 58; Mk. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13; Heb. 4. 11.
UNBLAMEABLE. Col. 1. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 13.
UNCERTAIN. 1 Cor. 9. 26; 14. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
UNCLEAN. Acts 10. 28; Rom. 14. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.
UNCLOTHED. 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be *u.*
UNCORRUPTNESS. Tit. 2. 7, in doctrine showing *u.*
UNCTION. 1 John 2. 20, an *u.* from the Holy One.
UNDEFILED. Ps. 119. 1, blessed are the *u.*
Jas. 1. 27, pure religion and *u.*
1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *u.*
See Cant. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 26; 13. 4.
UNDER. Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.
UNDERSTAND. Ps. 19. 12, who can *u.* his errors?
73. 17, then *u.* I their end.
119. 100, I *u.* more than the ancients.
139. 2, thou *u.* my thought afar off.
Prov. 8. 9, all plain to him that *u.*
20. 24, how can a man *u.* his own way?
29. 19, though he *u.* he will not answer.
Isa. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but *u.* not.
28. 19, a vexation only to *u.* the report.
Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that he *u.* me.
Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to *u.*
12. 10, wicked shall not *u.*, the wise shall *u.*
Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and he shall *u.* these things?
Mat. 13. 51, have ye *u.* all these things?
24. 15, whoso readeth, let him *u.*
Lu. 24. 45, that they might *u.* the scriptures.
John 8. 43, why do ye not *u.* my speech?
Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *u.*
15. 21, they that have not heard shall *u.*
1 Cor. 13. 2, though I *u.* all mysteries.
11, I *u.* as a child.
See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.

UNDERSTANDING. Ex. 31. 3; Deut. 4. 6, wisdom and *u.*
1 Kings 3. 11, hast asked for thyself *u.*
4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and *u.*
7. 14, filled with wisdom and *u.*
1 Chron. 12. 32, men that had *u.* of the times.
2 Chron. 26. 5, had *u.* in visions.
Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and *u.*
20, he taketh away the *u.* of the aged.
17. 4, thou hast hid their heart from *u.*
28. 12, where is the place of *u.*?
32. 8, the Almighty giveth them *u.*
38. 36, who hath given *u.* to the heart?
39. 17, neither imparted to her *u.*
Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with *u.*
49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of *u.*
119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me *u.*
99, I have more *u.* than my teachers.
104, through thy precepts I get *u.*
147. 5, his *u.* is infinite.
Prov. 2. 2, apply thine heart to *u.*
11, *u.* shall keep thee.
3. 5, lean not to thine own *u.*
19, by *u.* hath he established the heavens.
4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get *u.*
8. 1, doth not *u.* put forth her voice?
9. 6, go in the way of *u.*
10, the knowledge of the holy is *u.*
14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great *u.*
16. 22, *u.* is a wellspring of life.
17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath *u.*
19. 8, he that keepeth *u.* shall find good.
21. 30, there is no *u.* against the Lord.
24. 3, by *u.* an house is established.
30. 2, have not the *u.* of a man.
Eccl. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of *u.*
Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *u.* shall rest on him.
27. 11, it is a people of no *u.*
29. 14, the *u.* of prudent men shall be hid.
40. 14, who showed him the way of *u.*?
28, there is no searching of his *u.*
Jer. 3. 15, pastors shall feed you with *u.*
Ezek. 28. 4, with thy *u.* thou hast gotten riches.
Dan. 4. 34, mine *u.* returned.
Mat. 15. 16; Mk. 7. 18, are ye also without *u.*?
Mk. 12. 33, to love him with all the *u.*
Lu. 2. 47, astonished at his *u.*
24. 45, then opened he their *u.*
1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing *u.* of prudent.
14. 15, I will pray with the *u.* also.
20, be not children in *u.*
Eph. 4. 18, having the *u.* darkened.
Phil. 4. 7, peace of God, which passeth all *u.*
See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 John 5. 20.

UNDERTAKE. Isa. 38. 14, *u.* for me.
UNDONE. Josh. 11. 15; Isa. 6. 5; Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42.
UNEQUAL. Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 2 Cor. 6. 14.
UNFAITHFUL. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19.
UNFEIGNED. 2 Cor. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
UNFRUITFUL. Mat. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; Tit. 3. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 8.
UNGODLINESS. Rom. 1. 18; 11. 26; 2 Tim. 2. 16; Tit. 2. 12.

UNGODLY. 2 Chron. 19. 2, shouldest thou help the *u.*?

Job 16. 11, God hath declared me to the *u.*
Ps. 1. 1, counsel of *u.*
6, the way of the *u.* shall perish.
43. 1, plead my cause against an *u.* nation.
Prov. 16. 27, an *u.* man diggeth up evil.
Rom. 5. 6, Christ died for the *u.*
1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the *u.* appear?
2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of *u.* men.
See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15.

UNHOLY. Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Heb. 10. 29.

UNICORN. Num. 23. 22, he hath as it were the strength of an *u.*
Deut. 33. 17, his horns are like the horns of an *u.*
Job 39. 9. will the *u.* be willing to serve thee?
Isa. 34. 7, the *u.* shall come down with them.

UNITE. Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11.

UNITY. Ps. 133. 1; Eph. 4. 3, 13.

UNJUST. Ps. 43. 1; Prov. 11. 7; 29. 27, *u.* man.
Prov. 28. 8, he that by *u.* gain.
Zeph. 3. 5, the *u.* knoweth no shame.
Mat. 5. 44, he sendeth rain on the just and *u.*
Lu. 18. 6, hear what the *u.* judge saith.
11, not as other men, *u.*
Acts 24. 15, a resurrection both of the just and *u.*
1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u.*
1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the *u.*
Rev. 22. 11, he that is *u.*, let him be *u.* still.
See Ps. 82. 2; Isa. 26. 10; Lu. 16. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 9.

UNKNOWN. Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 1. 22.

UNLAWFUL. Acts 10. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 8.

UNLEARNED. Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 23; 2 Pet. 3. 16.

UNMINDFUL. Deut. 32. 18, thou art *u.*

UNMOVEABLE. Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 58.

UNPERFECT. Ps. 139. 16, yet being *u.*

UNPREPARED. 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you *u.*

UNPROFITABLE. Job 15. 3, *u.* talk.
Mat. 25. 30; Lu. 17. 10, *u.* servant.
See Rom. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 9; Philem. 11; Heb. 7. 18; 13. 17.

UNPUNISHED. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5; 17. 5; 19. 5; Jer. 25. 29; 49. 12, shall not be *u.*
See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28.

UNQUENCHABLE. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17.

UNREASONABLE. Acts 25. 27; 2 Thess. 3. 2.

UNREPROVEABLE. Col. 1. 22, *u.* in his sight.

UNRIGHTEOUS. Ex. 23. 1, an *u.* witness.
Isa. 10. 1, decree *u.* decrees.
55. 7, let the *u.* man forsake his thoughts.
Rom. 3. 5, is God *u.*?
Heb. 6. 10, God is not *u.* to forget your work.
See Deut. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Lu. 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9.

UNRIGHTEOUSNESS. Lu. 16. 9, mammon of *u.*
Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in *u.*
2. 8, to them that obey *u.*
3. 5, if our *u.* commend righteousness.
6. 13, instruments of *u.*
9. 14, is there *u.* with God?
2 Cor. 6. 14, what fellowship with *u.*?
2 Thess. 2. 12, had pleasure in *u.*
2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of *u.*
1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all *u.*
5. 17, all *u.* is sin.
See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 18.

UNRULY. 1 Thess. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6; Jas. 3. 8.

UNSAVOURY. Job 6. 6, can that which is *u.* be eaten?

UNSEARCHABLE. Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom. 11. 33; Eph. 3. 8.

UNSEEMLY. Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. 13. 5.

UNSKILFUL. Heb. 5. 13, is *u.* in the word.

UNSPEAKABLE. 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 8.

UNSPOTTED. Jas. 1. 27, *u.* from the world.

UNSTABLE. Gen. 49. 4; Jas. 1. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 14.

UNTHANKFUL. Lu. 6. 35; 2 Tim. 3. 2.

UNWASHEN. Mat. 15. 20; Mk. 7. 2, 5.

UNWISE. Deut. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 13; Rom. 1. 14; Eph. 5. 17.

UNWORTHY. Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27.

UPBRAID. Mat. 11. 20; Mk. 16. 14; Jas. 1. 5.

UPHOLD. Ps. 51. 12, *u.* me with thy free spirit.
54. 4, with them that *u.* my soul.
119. 116, *u.* me according to thy word.
145. 14, the Lord *u.* all that fall.
Isa. 41. 10, I will *u.* thee with right hand.
42. 1, my servant, whom I *u.*
63. 5, wondered there was none to *u.*
Heb. 1. 3, *u.* all things by the word of his power.
See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28.

UPPERMOST. Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 11. 43.

UPRIGHT. Job 12. 4, the *u.* man is laughed to scorn.
17. 8, *u.* men shall be astonied.
Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be *u.*
25. 8; 92. 15, good and *u.* is the Lord.
37. 14, such as be of *u.* conversation.
49. 14, the *u.* shall have dominion.
111. 1, the assembly of the *u.*
112. 4, to the *u.* ariseth light.
125. 4, that are *u.* in their hearts.
Prov. 2. 21, the *u.* shall dwell in the land.
11. 3, the integrity of the *u.*
20, such as are *u.* in their way.
14. 11, the tabernacle of the *u.*
15. 8, the prayer of the *u.* is his delight.
28. 10, the *u.* shall have good things.
Eccl. 7. 29, God hath made man *u.*
Cant. 1. 4, the *u.* love thee.
See Isa. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4.

UPRIGHTLY. Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do ye judge *u.*?
84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk *u.*
Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that walketh *u.*
Isa. 33. 15, he that speaketh *u.*
See Ps. 15. 2; Amos 5. 10; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14.

UPRIGHTNESS. 1 Kings 3. 6, in *u.* of heart.
1 Chron. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in *u.*
Job 4. 6, the *u.* of thy ways.
33. 23, to show unto man his *u.*
Ps. 25. 21, let *u.* preserve me.
143. 10, lead me into the land of *u.*
Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of *u.*
See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Isa. 26. 7, 10.

UPROAR. Mat. 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2; Acts 17. 5; 21. 31.

UPWARD. Job 5. 7; Eccl. 3. 21; Isa. 38. 14.

URGE. Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kings 2. 17; Lu. 11. 53.

URGENT. Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.

USE. Mat. 6. 7, *u.* not vain repetitions.
1 Cor. 7. 31, they that *u.* this world.
Gal. 5. 13, *u.* not liberty for an occasion.
1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man *u.* it lawfully.
See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23.

USURP. 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *u.*

USURY. Ex. 22. 25, neither shalt thou lay upon him *u.*
Lev. 25. 36, take thou no *u.* of him.
Deut. 23. 20, thou mayest lend upon *u.*
Neh. 5. 7, ye exact *u.*
Ezek. 18. 8, not given forth upon *u.*
13, hath given forth upon *u.*
17, that hath not received *u.*
22. 12, thou hast taken *u.*

UTTER. Ps. 78. 2, I will *u.* dark sayings.
106. 2, who can *u.* the mighty acts?
119. 171, my lips shall *u.* praise.
Prov. 1. 20, wisdom *u.* her voice.
23. 33, thine heart shall *u.* perverse things.
29. 11, a fool *u.* all his mind.
Eccl. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to *u.*
Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be *u.*
2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to *u.*
Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to be *u.*
See Job 33. 3; Isa. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Mat. 13. 35.

UTTERANCE. Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit gave *u.*
See 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3.

UTTERLY. Ps. 119. 8, forsake me not *u.*
Jer. 23. 39, I will *u.* forget you.
Zeph. 1. 2, I will *u.* consume all things.
2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall *u.* perish.

See Deut. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Isa. 40. 30; Rev. 18. 8.
UTTERMOST. Mat. 5. 26, 1 Thess. 2. 16; Heb. 7. 25.

V

VAGABOND. Gen. 4. 12, a *v.* shalt thou be in the earth.
See Ps. 109. 10; Acts 19. 13.
VAIL. Mat. 27. 51; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Heb. 6. 19.
VAIN. Ex. 5. 9, not regard *v.* words.
20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, shalt not take name of the Lord in *v.*
Deut. 32. 47, it is not a *v.* thing for you.
2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the *v.* fellows.
2 Kings 18. 20; Isa. 36. 5, they are but *v.* words.
Job 11. 12, *v.* man would be wise.
16. 3, shall *v.* words have an end?
21. 34, how then comfort ye me in *v.*?
Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, the people imagine a *v.* thing.
26. 4, I have not sat with *v.* persons.
33. 17, an horse is a *v.* thing for safety.
39. 6, every man walketh in a *v.* show.
60. 11; 108. 12, *v.* is the help of man.
89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in *v.*?
127. 1, labour in *v.*, watchman waketh in *v.*
Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth *v.* persons.
31. 30, beauty is *v.*
Eccl. 6. 12, all the days of his *v.* life.
Isa. 1. 13, bring no more *v.* oblations.
45. 18, he created it not in *v.*
19, I said not, seek ye me in *v.*
49. 4; 65. 23, laboured in *v.*
Jer. 3. 23, in *v.* is salvation hoped for.
10. 3, the customs of the people are *v.*
46. 11, in *v.* shalt thou use medicines.
Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, it is *v.* to serve God.
Mat. 6. 7, use not *v.* repetitions.
15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, in *v.* do they worship me.
Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the sword in *v.*
1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in *v.*
2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of God in *v.*
Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in *v.*
Tit. 1. 10, unruly and *v.* talkers.
Jas. 1. 26, this man's religion is *v.*
1 Pet. 1. 18, redeemed from *v.* conversation.
See Prov. 1. 17; Rom. 1. 21; Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.
VALIANT. 1 Sam. 18. 17, be *v.* for me.
1 Kings 1. 42, for thou art a *v.* man.
Isa. 10. 13, put down inhabitants like a *v.* man.
Jer. 9. 3, they are not *v.* for truth.
Heb. 11. 34, waxed *v.* in fight.
See Ps. 60. 12; 118. 15; Isa. 33. 7; Nah. 2. 3.
VALUE. Job 13. 4, physicians of no *v.*
Mat. 10. 31; Lu. 12. 7, of more *v.*
See Lev. 27. 16; Job 28. 16; Mat. 27. 9.
VANISH. Isa. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Heb. 8. 13.
VANITY. Job 7. 3, to possess months of *v.*
15. 31, *v.* shall be his recompence.
35. 13, God will not hear *v.*
Ps. 12. 2, speak *v.* every one with his neighbour.
39. 5, every man at his best state is *v.*
62. 9, are *v.*, lighter than *v.*
144. 4, man is like to *v.*
Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by *v.*
30. 8, remove from me *v.*
Eccl. 6. 11, many things increase *v.*
11. 10, childhood and youth are *v.*
Isa. 30. 28, with the sieve of *v.*
Jer. 18. 15, they have burned incense to *v.*
Hab. 2. 13, people shall weary themselves for *v.*
Rom. 8. 20, the creature was made subject to *v.*
Eph. 4. 17, walk in *v.* of mind.
2 Pet. 2. 18, great swelling words of *v.*
See Eccl. 1. 2; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; Acts 14. 15.
VAPOURS. Job 36. 27, according to the *v.* thereof.
Ps. 135. 7; Jer. 10. 13, he causeth the *v.* to ascend, 148. 8, snow and *v.*
VARIABLENESS. Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *v.*
VARIANCE. Mat. 10. 35; Gal. 5. 20.
VAUNT. Judg. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 4.
VEHEMENT. Cant. 8. 6; Mk. 14. 31; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
VENGEANCE. Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *v.*
Prov. 6. 34; Isa. 34. 8; 61. 2; Jer. 51. 6, the day of *v.*
Isa. 59. 17, garments of *v.* for clothing.
Acts 28. 4, whom *v.* suffereth not to live.
Jude 7, the *v.* of eternal fire.
See Mic. 5. 15; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 21. 22; Rom. 12. 19.
VENISON. Gen. 25. 28, he did eat of his *v.*
27. 3, take me some *v.*
VERILY. Gen. 42. 21; Ps. 58. 11; 73. 13; Mk. 9. 12.
VERITY. Ps. 111. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 7.
VESSEL. 2 Kings 4. 6, there is not a *v.* more.
Ps. 31. 12, I am like a potter's *v.*
Isa. 66. 20, bring an offering in a clean *v.*
Jer. 22. 28, a *v.* wherein is no pleasure.
25. 34, fall like a pleasant *v.*
Mat. 13. 48, gathered the good into *v.*
25. 4, the wise took oil in their *v.*
Acts 9. 15, he is a chosen *v.* unto me.
Rom. 9. 22, the *v.* of wrath.
23, the *v.* of mercy.
1 Thess. 4. 4, to possess his *v.* in sanctification.
2 Tim. 2. 21, he shall be a *v.* to honour.
1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife as to weaker *v.*
See Isa. 52. 11; 65. 4; Jer. 14. 3; Mk. 11. 16.
VESTRY. 2 Kings 10. 22, him that was over the *v.*
VESTURE. Gen. 41. 42; Ps. 22. 18; 102. 26; Mat. 27. 35; Heb. 1. 12; Rev. 19. 13.
VEX. Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 33, not *v.* a stranger.
Num. 33. 55, those ye let remain shall *v.* you.
2 Sam. 12. 18, how will he *v.* himself?
Job 19. 2, how long will ye *v.* my soul?
Isa. 11. 13, Judah shall not *v.* Ephraim.
Ezek. 32. 9, I will *v.* the hearts of many.
Mat. 15. 22, my daughter is grievously *v.*
2 Pet. 2. 8, *v.* his righteous soul.
See Lev. 18. 18; Judg. 16. 16; Isa. 63. 10; Hab. 2. 7.
VEXATION. Eccl. 1. 14; 2. 22; Isa. 9. 1; 28. 19; 65. 14.
VICTORY. 2 Sam. 19. 2, *v.* was turned to mourning.
1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *v.*
Ps. 98. 1, hath gotten him the *v.*
Mat. 12. 20, send forth judgment unto *v.*
1 John 5. 4, this is the *v.*, even our faith.
See Isa. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55, 57.
VICTUALS. Ex. 12. 39, neither had they prepared *v.*
Josh. 9. 14, the men took of their *v.*
Neh. 10. 31, bring *v.* on the sabbath.
13. 15, in the day wherein they sold *v.*
Mat. 14. 15; Lu. 9. 12, into villages to buy *v.*
See Gen. 14. 11; Judg. 17. 10; 1 Sam. 22. 10.
VIEW. Josh. 2. 7; 7. 2; 2 Kings 2. 7; Neh. 2. 13.
VIGILANT. 1 Tim. 3. 2; 1 Pet. 5. 8.
VILE. 1 Sam. 3. 13, made themselves *v.*
Job 18. 3, wherefore are we reputed *v.*?
40. 4, I am *v.*, what shall I answer thee?
Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5; Dan. 11. 21, a *v.* person.
Jer. 15. 19, take the precious from the *v.*
Lam. 1. 11, see, O Lord, for I am become *v.*
Nah. 3. 6, I will make thee *v.*
Rom. 1. 26, gave them up to *v.* affections.
Phil. 3. 21, shall change our *v.* body.
Jas. 2. 2, a poor man in *v.* raiment.
See 2 Sam. 1. 21; Job 30. 8; Ps. 12. 8; Nah. 1. 14.
VILLANY. Isa. 32. 6; Jer. 29. 23.
VINE. Deut. 32. 32, their *v.* is of the *v.* of Sodom.
Judg. 13. 14, may not eat any thing that cometh of the *v.*
1 Kings 4. 25, dwelt every man under his *v.*
2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every man of his own *v.*

Ps. 80. 8, a *v.* out of Egypt.
128. 3, thy wife as a fruitful *v.*
Isa. 24. 7, the new wine mourneth, the *v.* languisheth.
Hos. 10. 1, Israel is an empty *v.*
Mic. 4. 4, they shall sit every man under his *v.*
Mat. 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, this fruit of the *v.*
John 15. 1, I am the true *v.*
See Deut. 8. 8; Cant. 2. 15; Joel 1. 7; Hab. 3. 17.

VINTAGE. Job 24. 6; Isa. 16. 10; 32. 10; Mic. 7. 1.

VIOL. Isa. 5. 12; 14. 11; Amos 5. 23; 6. 5.

VIOLENCE. Gen. 6. 11, earth was filled with *v.*
Ps. 11. 5, him that loveth *v.*
55. 9, I have seen *v.* in the city.
58. 2, weigh the *v.* of your hands.
72. 14, redeem their soul from *v.*
73. 6, *v.* covereth them as a garment.
Prov. 4. 17, they drink the wine of *v.*
10. 6, *v.* covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Isa. 53. 9, because he had done no *v.*
60. 18, *v.* shall no more be heard.
Ezek. 8. 17; 28. 16, they have filled the land with *v.*
Amos 3. 10, store up *v.* in their palaces.
Hab. 1. 3, *v.* is before me.
Mal. 2. 16, one covereth *v.* with his garment.
Mat. 11. 12, kingdom of heaven suffereth *v.*
Lu. 3. 14, do *v.* to no man.
See Mic. 2. 2; 6. 12; Zeph. 1. 9; Heb. 11. 34.

VIOLENT. Ps. 7. 16, his *v.* dealing.
18. 48; 140. 1; Prov. 16. 29, the *v.* man.
See 2 Sam. 22. 49; Eccl. 5. 8; Mat. 11. 12.

VIOLENTLY. Isa. 22. 18; Mat. 8. 32; Mk. 5. 13.

VIRGIN. Isa. 23. 12; 47. 1; 62. 5; Jer. 14. 17.

VIRTUE. Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 6. 19; 8. 46; Phil. 4. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 5.

VIRTUOUS. Ruth 3. 11; Prov. 12. 4; 31. 10, 29.

VISAGE. Isa. 52. 14; Lam. 4. 8; Dan. 3. 19.

VISION. Job 20. 8, as a *v.* of the night.
Prov. 29. 18, where there is no *v.*, people perish.
Isa. 22. 1, the valley of *v.*
28. 7, they err in *v.*
Lam. 2. 9, prophets find no *v.* from the Lord.
Hos. 12. 10, I have multiplied *v.*
Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, young men shall see *v.*
Zech. 13. 4, ashamed every one of his *v.*
Mat. 17. 9, tell the *v.* to no man.
Lu. 24. 23, had seen a *v.* of angels.
Acts 26. 19, not disobedient to heavenly *v.*
See Job 4. 13; Ezek. 1. 1; 8. 3; Mic. 3. 6.

VISIT. Gen. 50. 24; Ex. 13. 19, God will *v.* you.
Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9, *v.* the iniquity of the fathers.
32. 34, when I *v.*, I will *v.* their sin upon them.
Ruth 1. 6, how the Lord had *v.* his people.
Job 5. 24, thou shalt *v.* thy habitation.
7. 18, shouldest *v.* him every morning.
Ps. 8. 4; Heb. 2. 6, the son of man, that thou *v.* him.
106. 4, *v.* me with thy salvation.
Jer. 5. 9; 19. 9, shall I not *v.* for these things?
29. 10, I will *v.*, and perform my good word.
Ezek. 38. 8, after many days thou shalt be *v.*
Mat. 25. 36, I was sick, and ye *v.* me.
Acts 15. 14, how God did *v.* the Gentiles.
Jas. 1. 27, to *v.* the fatherless and widows.
See Job 31. 14; Lu. 1. 68, 78; 7. 16.

VISITATION. Job 10. 12, thy *v.* hath preserved.
Isa. 10. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 12, in the day of *v.*
Jer. 8. 12; 10. 15; 46. 21; 50. 27; Lu. 19. 44, in the time of *v.*
See Num. 16. 29; Jer. 11. 23; Hos. 9. 7.

VOCATION. Eph. 4. 1, worthy of the *v.*

VOICE. Gen. 4. 10, *v.* of thy brother's blood.
27. 22, the *v.* is Jacob's *v.*
Ex. 23. 21, obey his *v.*, provoke him not.
24. 3, all the people answered with one *v.*
32. 18, it is not the *v.* of them that shout.
Deut. 4. 33, did ever people hear *v.* of God and live?
Josh. 6. 10, nor make any noise with thy *v.*
1 Sam. 24. 16; 26. 17, is this thy *v.*?
1 Kings 19. 12, after the fire, a still small *v.*
2 Kings 4. 31, there was neither *v.* nor hearing.
Job 3. 7, let no joyful *v.* come therein.
30. 31, my organ into the *v.* of them that weep.
37. 4, a *v.* roareth.
40. 9, canst thou thunder with a *v.* like him?
Ps. 5. 3, my *v.* shalt thou hear in the morning.
31. 22; 86. 6, the *v.* of my supplications.
42. 4, with the *v.* of joy.
95. 7, to day, if ye will hear his *v.*
103. 20, the *v.* of his word.
Prov. 1. 20, wisdom uttereth her *v.* in the streets.
5. 13, not obeyed the *v.* of my teachers.
8. 1, doth not understanding put forth her *v.*?
4, my *v.* is to the sons of man.
Eccl. 5. 3, a fool's *v.* is known.
12. 4, rise up at the *v.* of the bird.
Cant. 2. 8; 5. 2, the *v.* of my beloved.
12, the *v.* of the turtle is heard.
14, sweet is thy *v.*
Isa. 13. 2, exalt the *v.* unto them.
40. 3; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, *v.* of him that crieth.
6, the *v.* said, cry.
48. 20, with a *v.* of singing.
52. 8, with the *v.* together shall they sing.
65. 19, the *v.* of weeping shall be no more heard.
66. 6, a *v.* of noise, a *v.* from the temple.
Jer. 7. 34, the *v.* of mirth, and the *v.* of gladness.
30. 19, the *v.* of them that make merry.
48. 3, a *v.* of crying shall be.
Ezek. 23. 42, a *v.* of a multitude at ease.
33. 32, one that hath a pleasant *v.*
43. 2, *v.* like a noise of many waters.
Nah. 2. 7, lead her as with the *v.* of doves.
Mat. 12. 19, neither shall any man hear his *v.*
Lu. 23. 23, the *v.* of them and of the chief priests prevailed.
John 5. 25, the dead shall hear the *v.* of Son of God.
10. 4, the sheep follow, for they know his *v.*
5, they know not the *v.* of strangers.
12. 30, this *v.* came not because of me.
18. 37, every one that is of the truth heareth my *v.*
Acts 12. 14, and when she knew Peter's *v.*
26. 10, I gave my *v.* against them.
1 Cor. 14. 10, there are so many *v.* in the world.
19, that by my *v.* I might teach others.
Gal. 4. 20, I desire now to change my *v.*
1 Thess. 4. 16, descend with *v.* of archangel.
2 Pet. 2. 16, the dumb ass speaking with man's *v.*
Rev. 3. 20, if any man hear my *v.*
4. 5, out of the throne proceeded *v.*
See Gen. 3. 17; Ps. 58. 5; John 3. 29; Acts 12. 22.

VOID. Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without form, and *v.*
Deut. 32. 28, a people *v.* of counsel.
Ps. 89. 39, made *v.* the covenant.
119. 126, they have made *v.* thy law.
Prov. 11. 12, *v.* of wisdom.
Isa. 55. 11, my word shall not return to me *v.*
Jer. 19. 7, make *v.* the counsel of Judah.
Nah. 2. 10, empty, *v.*, and waste.
Acts 24. 16, a conscience *v.* of offence.
See Num. 30. 12; Rom. 3. 31; 4. 14.

VOLUME. Ps. 40. 7; Heb. 10. 7.

VOLUNTARY. Lev. 1. 3; 7. 16; Ezek. 46. 12; Col. 2. 18.

VOMIT. Job 20. 15; Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

VOW (*n.*). Gen. 28. 20; 31. 13, Jacob vowed a *v.*
Num. 29. 39, these ye shall do beside your *v.*
Deut. 12. 6, thither bring your *v.*
Judg. 11. 30, Jephthah vowed a *v.*, and said.
39, her father did with her according to his *v.*
1 Sam. 1. 21, Elkanah went up to offer his *v.*
Job 22. 27, thou shalt pay thy *v.*
Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, I will pay my *v.*
50. 14, pay thy *v.* unto the most High.

Ps. 56. 12, thy *v.* are upon me, O God.
61. 5, for thou hast heard my *v.*
8, that I may daily perform my *v.*
65. 1, to thee shall the *v.* be performed.
Prov. 7. 14, this day have I paid my *v.*
20. 25, after *v.* to make enquiry.
31. 2, the son of my *v.*
Eccl. 5. 4, when thou vowest a *v.*, defer not to pay.
Isa. 19. 21, they shall vow a *v.* unto the Lord.
Jonah 1. 16, feared the Lord, and made *v.*
Acts 18. 18, shorn his head, for he had a *v.*
21. 23, four men which have a *v.* on them.
See 2 Sam. 15. 7; Jer. 44. 25; Nah. 1. 15.
VOW (*v.*). Deut. 23. 22, if forbear to *v.*, no sin.
Ps. 76. 11, *v.*, and pay to the Lord your God.
132. 2, and *v.* to the mighty God.
See Num. 21. 2; Eccl. 5. 5; Jonah 2. 9.
VULTURE. Lev. 11. 14; Deut. 14. 13, and the *v.* after his kind.
Job 28. 7, which the *v.* eye hath not seen.
Isa. 34. 15, there shall the *v.* be.

W

WAG. Jer. 18. 16; Lam. 2. 15; Zeph. 2. 15.
WAGES. Gen. 29. 15, what shall thy *w.* be?
Gen. 30. 28, appoint me thy *w.*
31. 7, changed my *w.* ten times.
Ex. 2. 9, nurse this child, I will give *w.*
Jer. 22. 13, useth neighbour's service without *w.*
Hag. 1. 6, earneth *w.* to put in bag with holes.
Lu. 3. 14, be content with your *w.*
John 4. 36, he that reapeth receiveth *w.*
Rom. 6. 23, the *w.* of sin is death.
2 Pet. 2. 15, the *w.* of unrighteousness.
See Ezek. 29. 18; Mal. 3. 5; 2 Cor. 11. 8.
WAGONS. Gen. 45. 19; Num. 7. 7; Ezek. 23. 24.
WAIL. Ezek. 32. 18, *w.* for the multitude.
Amos 5. 16, *w.* shall be in all streets.
Mic. 1. 8, therefore I will *w.* and howl.
Mat. 13. 42, there shall be *w.* and gnashing.
Mk. 5. 38, he seeth them that *w.* greatly.
Rev. 1. 7, all kindreds of the earth shall *w.*
18. 15, the merchants shall stand afar off *w.*
See Esth. 4. 3; Jer. 9. 10, 19, 20; Ezek. 7. 11.
WAIT. Gen. 49. 18, I have *w.* for thy salvation.
Num. 35. 20; Jer. 9. 8, by laying of *w.*
2 Kings 6. 33, should I *w.* for the Lord any longer?
Job 14. 14, I will *w.* till my change come.
15. 22, he is *w.* for of the sword.
17. 13, if I *w.*, the grave is my house.
29. 21, to me men *w.*, and kept silence.
23, they *w.* for me as for rain.
30. 26, when I *w.* for light, darkness came.
Ps. 25. 3; 69. 6, let none that *w.* be ashamed.
27. 14; 37. 34; Prov. 20. 22, *w.* on the Lord.
33. 20, our soul *w.* for the Lord.
37. 7, *w.* patiently.
52. 9, I will *w.* on thy name.
62. 1; 130. 6, my soul *w.* upon God.
5, *w.* only on God.
65. 1, praise *w.* for thee in Zion.
69. 3, mine eyes fail while I *w.* for God.
104. 27, these all *w.* upon thee.
106. 13, they *w.* not for counsel.
123. 2, so our eyes *w.* on the Lord.
Prov. 27. 18, he that *w.* on his master.
Isa. 30. 18, the Lord *w.* to be gracious.
40. 31, they that *w.* on the Lord shall renew.
42. 4, the isles shall *w.* for his law.
59. 9, we *w.* for light.
64. 4, prepared for him that *w.* for him.
Lam. 3. 26, good that a man hope and quietly *w.*
Dan. 12. 12, blessed is he that *w.*, and cometh to the days.
Hab. 2. 3, though the vision tarry, *w.* for it.
Zech. 11. 11, poor of the flock that *w.* upon me.
Mk. 15. 43, who also *w.* for the kingdom of God.
Lu. 2. 25, *w.* for the consolation of Israel.
12. 36, like unto men that *w.* for their lord.
Acts 1. 4, but *w.* for promise of the Father.
Rom. 8. 23, groan, *w.* for the adoption.
25, then do we with patience *w.* for it.
12. 7, let us *w.* on our ministering.
1 Cor. 9. 13, they which *w.* at the altar are partakers.
Gal. 5. 5, we *w.* for the hope.
1 Thess. 1. 10, to *w.* for his Son from heaven.
See Num. 3. 10; Neh. 12. 44; Isa. 8. 17.
WAKE. Ps. 139. 18, when I *w.* I am still with thee.
Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not *w.*
Joel 3. 9, prepare war, *w.* up the mighty men.
Zech. 4. 1, the angel came again, and *w.* me.
1 Thess. 5. 10, whether we *w.* or sleep.
See Ps. 77. 4; 127. 1; Cant. 5. 2; Isa. 50. 4.
WALK. Gen. 17. 1, *w.* before me, and be perfect.
24. 40, the Lord before whom I *w.*
48. 15, before whom my fathers did *w.*
Ex. 16. 4, whether they will *w.* in my law.
18. 20, the way wherein they must *w.*
Lev. 26. 12, I will *w.* among you.
Deut. 23. 14, God *w.* in midst of the camp.
Judg. 5. 10, speak, ye that *w.* by the way.
2 Sam. 2. 29, Abner and his men *w.* all that night.
Job 18. 8, he *w.* on a snare.
22. 14, he *w.* in the circuit of heaven.
29. 3, when by his light I *w.* through darkness.
Ps. 23. 4, though I *w.* through the valley of the shadow of death.
26. 11, as for me, I will *w.* in mine integrity.
48. 12, *w.* about Zion, and go round about her.
55. 14, we *w.* to house of God in company.
56. 13, that I may *w.* before God in the light of the living.
84. 11, from them that *w.* uprightly.
91. 6, the pestilence that *w.* in darkness.
104. 3, who *w.* upon wings of the wind.
116. 9, I will *w.* before the Lord.
119. 45, I will *w.* at liberty.
138. 7, though I *w.* in the midst of trouble.
Prov. 10. 9; 28. 18, he that *w.* uprightly *w.* surely.
13. 20, he that *w.* with wise men shall be wise.
19. 1; 28. 6, better is the poor that *w.* in integrity.
28. 26, whoso *w.* wisely shall be delivered.
Eccl. 2. 14, the fool *w.* in darkness.
Isa. 2. 5, let us *w.* in the light of the Lord.
9. 2, the people that *w.* in darkness.
20. 3, as my servant hath *w.* naked and barefoot.
30. 21, a voice saying, this is the way, *w.* in it.
35. 9, the redeemed shall *w.* there.
50. 10, that *w.* in darkness, and hath no light.
11, *w.* in the light of your fire.
Jer. 6. 16, ask where is the good way, and *w.* therein.
10. 23, it is not in man that *w.* to direct his steps.
Ezek. 28. 14, hast *w.* in midst of stones of fire.
Dan. 4. 37, those that *w.* in pride.
Hos. 14. 9, the just shall *w.* in them.
Amos 3. 3, can two *w.* together?
Mic. 6. 8, to *w.* humbly with thy God.
Nah. 2. 11, where the lion *w.*
Zech. 1. 11, we have *w.* to and fro through the earth.
Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *w.* mournfully?
Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23; John 5. 8, 11, 12; Acts 3. 6, arise, and *w.*
12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, *w.* through dry places.
14. 29, he *w.* on the water.
Mk. 16. 12, he appeared to two of them, as they *w.*
Lu. 13. 33, I must *w.* to day and to morrow.
John 8. 12, shall not *w.* in darkness.
11. 9, if any man *w.* in the day.
Rom. 4. 12, who *w.* in steps of that faith.
6. 4, *w.* in newness of life.
8. 1, who *w.* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 Cor. 5. 7, we *w.* by faith.
Cal. 6. 16, as many as *w.* according to this rule.
Eph. 2. 2; Col. 3. 7, in time past ye *w.*
10, ordained that we should *w.* in them.
4. 1, *w.* worthy of the vocation.
17, that ye *w.* not as other Gentiles.
5. 15, *w.* circumspectly.
Phil. 3. 17, mark them which *w.*
18, many *w.*, of whom I told you.
Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, that ye might *w.* worthy of the Lord.
1 Thess. 4. 1, how ye ought to *w.*
12, ye may *w.* honestly.
2 Thess. 3. 6, from every brother that *w.* disorderly.
1 Pet. 4. 3, when we *w.* in lasciviousness.
5. 8, *w.* about, seeking whom he may devour.
1 John 1. 7, if we *w.* in the light.
2. 6, to *w.*, even as he *w.*
See Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16.

WALKING. Deut. 2. 7, the Lord knoweth thy *w.*
Job 31. 26, the moon *w.* in brightness.
Dan. 3. 25, four men loose, *w.* in the fire.
Mat. 14. 25, Jesus went to them, *w.* on the sea.
Mk. 8. 24, I see men as trees, *w.*
Acts 9. 31, *w.* in the fear of the Lord.
See Isa. 3. 16; 2 Cor. 4. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 3; Jude 16.

WALL. Gen. 49. 22, branches run over the *w.*
Ex. 14. 22, the waters were a *w.* to them.
Num. 22. 24, a *w.* being on this side, a *w.* on that.
2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29, have I leaped over a *w.*
2 Kings 20. 2; Isa. 36. 11, turned his face to the *w.*
Ezra 5. 3, who commanded you to make this *w.*?
Neh. 4. 6, so built we the *w.*
Ps. 62. 3, a bowing *w.* shall ye be.
122. 7, peace be within thy *w.*
Prov. 24. 31, the *w.* thereof was broken down.
25. 28, like a city without *w.*
Isa. 26. 1, salvation will God appoint for *w.*
59. 10, we grope for the *w.*
60. 18, thou shalt call thy *w.* Salvation.
Ezek. 8. 7, a hole in the *w.*
Dan. 5. 5, fingers wrote on the *w.*
Amos 5. 19, leaned hand on *w.*, and serpent bit him.
Hab. 2. 11, the stone shall cry out of the *w.*
Acts 23. 3, thou whited *w.*
Eph. 2. 14, the middle *w.* of partition.
See Ezek. 38. 11; Zech. 2. 4; Acts 9. 25; Rev. 21. 14.

WALLOW. Jer. 6. 26; 25. 34, *w.* in ashes.
2 Pet. 2. 22, washed, to her *w.* in the mire.
See 2 Sam. 20. 12; Ezek. 27. 30.

WANDER. Num. 14. 33, your children shall *w.*
Deut. 27. 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to *w.*
Job 12. 24, he causeth them to *w.*
15. 23, he *w.* abroad for bread.
38. 41, young ravens *w.* for lack of meat.
Ps. 55. 7, then would I *w.* far off.
59. 15, let them *w.* up and down.
119. 10, let me not *w.* from thy commandments.
Prov. 27. 8, as a bird that *w.* from nest.
Isa. 16. 3, bewray not him that *w.*
47. 15, *w.* every one to his quarter.
Jer. 14. 10, thus have they loved to *w.*
Lam. 4. 14, they have *w.* as blind men.
Ezek. 34. 6, my sheep *w.* through mountains.
Amos 4. 8, two cities *w.* to one city to drink.
See Hos. 9. 17; 1 Tim. 5. 13; Heb. 11. 37; Jude 13.

WANT (*n.*). Deut. 28. 48, thou shalt serve in *w.*
Judg. 18. 10, a place where there is no *w.*
19. 20, let all thy *w.* lie on me.
Job 24. 8, they embrace the rock for *w.*
31. 19, if I have seen any perish for *w.*
Ps. 34. 9, there is no *w.* to them that fear him.
Amos 4. 6, I have given you *w.* of bread.
Mk. 12. 44, she of her *w.* cast in all.
Lu. 15. 14, he began to be in *w.*
Phil. 2. 25, that ministered to my *w.*
See Prov. 6. 11; Lam. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Phil. 4. 11.

WANT (*v.*). Ps. 23. 1, I shall not *w.*
34. 10, shall not *w.* any good thing.
Prov. 9. 4, for him that *w.* understanding.
10. 19, in multitude of words there *w.* not sin.
13. 25, the belly of the wicked shall *w.*
Eccl. 6. 2, he *w.* nothing for his soul.
Isa. 34. 16, none shall *w.* her mate.
Jer. 44. 18, we have *w.* all things.
Ezek. 4. 17, that they may *w.* bread and water.
John 2. 3, when they *w.* wine.
2 Cor. 11. 9, when I *w.*, I was chargeable to no man.
See Eccl. 1. 15; Dan. 5. 27; Tit. 1. 5; Jas. 1. 4.

WANTON. Isa. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 11; Jas. 5. 5.

WAR (*n.*). Ex. 32. 17, there is a noise of *w.*
Num. 32. 6, shall your brethren go to *w.*, and shall ye sit here?
Deut. 24. 5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to *w.*
Judg. 5. 8, then was *w.* in the gates.
1 Chron. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God.
Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are against me.
38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.*
Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise against me.
46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.
55. 21, *w.* was in his heart.
68. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.*
Prov. 20. 18, with good advice make *w.*
Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *w.*
8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*
Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more.
Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall see no *w.*
Mic. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*
Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.*
Lu. 14. 31, what king, going to make *w.*?
Jas. 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?
Rev. 12. 7, there was *w.* in heaven.
See Eccl. 9. 18; Ezek. 32. 27; Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26.

WAR (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 35; Ps. 18. 34; 144. 1, teacheth my hands to *w.*
2 Chron. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.*
Isa. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee.
2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the flesh.
1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare.
2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself.
Jas. 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your members.
2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.
1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.* against the soul.
See 1 Kings 14. 19; Isa. 37. 8; Rom. 7. 23.

WARDROBE. 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.

WARE. Mat. 24. 50; Lu. 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 15.

WARFARE. Isa. 40. 2, that her *w.* is accomplished.
2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our *w.* are not carnal.
See 1 Sam. 28. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 18.

WARM. Eccl. 4. 11, how can one be *w.* alone?
Isa. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal to *w.* at.
Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there is none *w.*
Mk. 14. 54; John 18. 18, Peter *w.* himself.
Jas. 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.
See 2 Kings 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14; Isa. 44. 15.

WARN. Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1 Thess. 5. 14.

WASH. 2 Kings 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.
12, may I not *w.* in them, and be clean?
Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow water.
14. 19, thou *w.* away things which grow.
29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with butter.
Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands in innocency.
51. 2, *w.* me throughly from mine iniquity.
7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*
Cant. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with milk.
Isa. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.

Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee with nitre.
4. 14, *w.* thy heart.
Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to supple thee.
Mat. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.* thy face.
27. 24, took water, and *w.* his hands.
Mk. 7. 3, except they *w.* oft, eat not.
Lu. 7. 38, began to *w.* his feet with tears.
44, she hath *w.* my feet with her tears.
John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Siloam.
Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.
22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.
1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*
Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.* with pure water.
2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*
Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins.
7. 14, have *w.* their robes.
See Neh. 4. 23; Eph. 5. 26; Tit. 3. 5; Heb. 9. 10.

WASTE. Deut. 32. 10; Job 30. 3, in *w.* wilderness.
1 Kings 17. 14, the barrel of meal shall not *w.*
Ps. 80. 13, the boar out of the wood doth *w.* it.
91. 6, nor for the destruction that *w.* at noonday.
Isa. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the earth *w.*
61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*
Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn is *w.*
See Prov. 18. 9; Isa. 59. 7; Mat. 26. 8; Mk. 14. 4.

WATCH (*n.*). Ps. 90. 4, as a *w.* in the night.
119. 148, mine eyes prevent the night *w.*
Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.
Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*
See Mat. 14. 25; 24. 43; 27. 65; Lu. 2. 8.

WATCH (*v.*). Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.* between me and thee.
Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over my sin?
Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the righteous.
102. 7, I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.
130. 6, more than they that *w.* for morning.
Isa. 29. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity are cut off.
Jer. 20. 10, my familiars *w.* for my halting.
31. 28, so will I *w.* over them, to build.
44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.
Ezek. 7. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for thee.
Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he will say.
Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mk. 13. 35; Lu. 21. 36; Acts 20. 31, *w.* therefore.
26. 41; Mk. 13. 33; 14. 38, *w.* and pray.
1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.* and be sober.
Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your souls.
See 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Tim. 4. 5; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.

WATCH TOWER. 2 Chron. 20. 24; Judah came toward the *w.*
Isa. 21. 5, watch in the *w.*

WATER (*n.*). Gen. 26. 20, the *w.* is ours.
49. 4, unstable as *w.*
Deut. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*
11. 11, the land drinketh *w.* of rain of heaven.
Josh. 7. 5 their hearts melted, and became as *w.*
2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the ground.
1 Kings 13. 22, eat no bread, and drink no *w.*
22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, *w.* of affliction.
2 Kings 3. 11, who poured *w.* on Elijah's hands.
20. 20, brought *w.* into the city.
Neh. 9. 11, threwest as a stone into mighty *w.*
Job 8. 11, can the flag grow without *w.*?
14. 9, through the scent of *w.* it will bud.
19, the *w.* wear the stones.
15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like *w.*
22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to weary to drink.
26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his thick clouds.
38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a stone.
Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*
23. 2, beside the still *w.*
33. 7, he gathereth the *w.* of the sea.
46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be troubled.
63. 1, a dry and thirsty land, where no *w.* is.
73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung out to them.
77. 16, the *w.* saw thee.
79. 3, their blood have they shed like *w.*
124. 4, then the *w.* had overwhelmed us.
148. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above the heavens.
Prov. 5. 15, drink *w.* out of thine own cistern.
9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.
20. 5, counsel is like deep *w.*
25. 25, as cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.
27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth to face.
30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in a garment?
Eccl. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon the *w.*
Cant. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of living *w.*
8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.
Isa. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*
3. 1, take away the whole stay of *w.*
11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover the seas.
19. 5, the *w.* shall fail from the sea.
28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hiding place.
32. 20, blessed are ye that sow beside all *w.*
33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.
35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.* break out.
41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*
43. 2, when thou passest through the *w.*
16, a path in the mighty *w.*
20, I give *w.* in the wilderness.
44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that is thirsty.
55. 1, come ye to the *w.*
57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and dirt.
Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of living *w.*
9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*!
14. 3, their nobles sent little ones to the *w.*
47. 2, behold, *w.* rise up out of the north.
Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want bread and *w.*
7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*
31. 4, the *w.* made him great.
36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean *w.* upon you.
Amos 8. 11, not famine of bread nor thirst for *w.*
Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26; Acts 1. 5; 11. 16, baptize you with *w.*
10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, whoso giveth a cup of cold *w.*
14. 28, bid me come to thee on the *w.*
27. 24, Pilate took *w.*, and washed.
Lu. 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*
24, and rebuked the raging of the *w.*
16. 24, dip the tip of his finger in *w.*
John 3. 5, except a man be born of *w.*
23, there was much *w.* there.
4. 15, give me this *w.*
5. 3, waiting for moving of the *w.*
19. 34, forthwith came out blood and *w.*
Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?
2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *w.*
Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing of *w.*
1 Pet. 3. 20, eight souls were saved by *w.*
2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.*
1 John 5. 6, this is he that came by *w.*
Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of life freely.
See Ps. 29. 3; Jer. 51. 13; Ezek. 32. 2; 47. 1.

WATER (*v.*). Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.* face of ground.
13. 10, the plain was well *w.*
Deut. 11. 10, *w.* it with thy foot, as a garden.
Ps. 6. 6, I *w.* my couch with tears.
72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.
104. 13, he *w.* the hills from his chambers.
Prov. 11. 25, he that *w.*, shall be *w.*
Isa. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my tears.
27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.
55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the earth.
58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be like a *w.* garden.
Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy blood.
1 Cor. 3. 6, Apollos *w.*, but God gave the increase.
See Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 17. 7; Joel 3. 18.

WAVERING. Heb. 10. 23, the profession of our faith without *w.*
Jas. 1. 5, ask in faith, nothing *w.*

WAVES. Ps. 42. 7, all thy *w.* are gone over me.
65. 7; 89. 9; 107. 29, stilleth noise of *w.*
93. 4, the Lord is mightier than mighty *w.*
Isa. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the *w.* of the sea.
Jer. 5. 22, though the *w.* toss.
Zech. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in the sea.
Jude 13, raging *w.* of the sea.

See Mat. 8. 24; 14. 24; Mk. 4. 37; Acts 27. 41.
WAX (*n.*). Ps. 22. 14; 68. 2; 97. 5; Mic. 1. 4.
WAX (*v.*). Ex. 22. 24; 32. 10, my wrath shall *w.* hot.
Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand *w.* short?
Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, raiment *w.* not old.
32. 15, Jeshurun *w.* fat, and kicked.
Ps. 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* old as doth a garment.
Mat. 24. 12, the love of many shall *w.* cold.
Lu. 12. 33, bags which *w.* not old.
See Mat. 13. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
WAY. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had corrupted his *w.*
24. 20, if God will keep me in this *w.*
56, seeing the Lord hath prospered my *w.*
Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.
Deut. 8. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9; 30. 16; 1 Kings 2. 3; Ps. 119. 3; 128. 1; Isa. 42. 24, walk in his *w.*
Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kings 2. 2, the *w.* of all the earth.
1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good and right *w.*
2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is perfect.
2 Kings 7. 15, all the *w.* was full of garments.
2 Chron. 6. 27, when thou hast taught them the good *w.*
Ezra 8. 21, to seek of him a right *w.*
Job 3. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.
12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander where there is no *w.*
16. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall not return.
19. 8, fenced up my *w.*
22. 15, hast thou marked the old *w.*?
23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I take.
24. 13, they know not the *w.* of the light.
31. 4, doth not he see my *w.*?
38. 19, where is the *w.* where light dwelleth?
Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of righteous.
2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*
25. 9, the meek will he teach his *w.*
27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*
36. 4, in a *w.* that is not good.
37. 5, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*
49. 13, this their *w.* is their folly.
67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.
78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger.
95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not known my *w.*
101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect *w.*
119. 5, O that my *w.* were directed.
30, I have chosen the *w.* of truth.
59, I thought on my *w.*
168, all my *w.* are before thee.
139. 24, lead me in the *w.* everlasting.
Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.* of his saints.
3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge him.
17, her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.
5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the Lord.
6. 6, consider her *w.*, and be wise.
23; 15. 24; Jer. 21. 8, the *w.* of life.
12. 15, the *w.* of a fool is right in his own eyes.
15. 19, the *w.* of the slothful man.
16. 7, when a man's *w.* please the Lord.
22. 6, train up a child in the *w.*
23. 19, guide thy heart in the *w.*
26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*
26. 13, there is a lion in the *w.*
Eccl. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.
12. 5, fears shall be in the *w.*
Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us of his *w.*
30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in it.
35. 8, and a *w.*, called the *w.* of holiness.
40. 27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.
42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they knew not.
24, they would not walk in his *w.*
45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*
55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*
58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*
Jer. 6. 16, where is the good *w.*?
17. 10; 32. 19, every man according to his *w.*
18. 11, make your *w.* and doings good.
Jer. 32. 39, I will give them one heart and one *w.*
50. 5, they shall ask the *w.* to Zion.
Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked from his *w.*
18. 29, are not my *w.* equal? are not your *w.* unequal?
Joel 2. 7, march every one on his *w.*
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in the whirlwind.
Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*
Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.* before me.
Mat. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that leadeth.
10. 5, go not into *w.* of Gentiles.
22. 16; Mk. 12. 14; Lu. 20. 21, teachest the *w.* of God.
Mk. 8. 3, they will faint by the *w.*
11. 8; Mat. 21. 8; Lu. 19. 36, spread garments in the *w.*
Lu. 15. 20, when he was yet a great *w.* off.
19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*
John 10. 1, but climbeth up some other *w.*
14. 4, and the *w.* ye know.
6, I am the *w.*, the truth, and the life.
Acts 9. 2, if he found any of this *w.*
27, how he had seen the Lord in the *w.*
16. 17, which show unto us the *w.* of salvation.
18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God more perfectly.
19. 23, no small stir about that *w.*
24. 14, after the *w.* which they call heresy.
Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out of the *w.*
11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.
1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to escape.
12. 31, a more excellent *w.*
Col. 2. 14, took handwriting of ordinances out of the *w.*
Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them out of the *w.*
9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.
10. 20, by a new and living *w.*
Jas. 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*
5. 20, the sinner from error of his *w.*
2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their pernicious *w.*
15, which have forsaken the right *w.*
21, better not to have known *w.* of righteousness.
Jude 11, they have gone in the *w.* of Cain.
See Hos. 2. 6; Lu. 10. 31; Rev. 15. 3.
WEAK. Judg. 16. 7, *w.* as other men.
2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's house waxed *w.* and *w.*
2 Chron. 15. 7, let not your hands be *w.*
Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened the *w.* hands.
Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.*
Isa. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.* as we?
35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.
Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, shall be *w.* as water.
16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!
Joel 3. 10, let the *w.* say, I am strong.
Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, but the flesh is *w.*
Acts 20. 35, ye ought to support the *w.*
Rom. 4. 19, being not *w.* in faith.
8. 3, for the law was *w.*
1 Cor. 1. 27, *w.* things to confound the mighty.
11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*
2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence is *w.*
11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?
12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I strong.
Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.
1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife, as *w.* vessel.
See Job 12. 21; Jer. 38. 4; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Thess. 5. 14.
WEAKNESS. 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of God.
2. 3, I was with you in *w.*
15. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in power.
See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18; 11. 34.
WEALTH. Deut. 8. 18, Lord giveth power to get *w.*
1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an enemy in all the *w.*
2 Chron. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*
Esth. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his people.
Job 21. 13, they spend their days in *w.*
31. 25, if I rejoiced because my *w.* was great.

Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by price.
49. 6, they that trust in *w.*
49. 10, wise men die, and leave *w.* to others.
112. 3, *w.* and riches shall be in his house.
Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled with thy *w.*
10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.* is his strong city.
13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.
19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.
Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have our *w.*
1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man another's *w.*
See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra 9. 12; Zech. 14. 14.

WEALTHY. Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.

WEANED. 1 Sam. 1. 22; Ps. 131. 2; Isa. 11. 8; 28. 9.

WEAPON. Neh. 4. 17, with the other hand held a *w.*
Isa. 13. 5; Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his indignation.
54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee shall prosper.
Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*
Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in his hand.
2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.
See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John 18. 3.

WEAR. Job 14. 19, the waters *w.* the stones.
Isa. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.
Zech. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a rough garment.
Mat. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.
See Deut. 22. 5; Esth. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

WEARINESS. Eccl. 12. 12; Mal. 1. 13; 2 Cor. 11. 27.

WEARY. Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.* of my life.
2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his hand was *w.*
Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.
10. 1, my soul is *w.*
16. 7, now he hath made me *w.*
22. 7, thou hast not given water to the *w.*
Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with groaning.
Prov. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's correction.
25. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee.
Isa. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* among them.
7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?
28. 12, cause the *w.* to rest.
32. 2, as the shadow of a great rock in *w.* land.
40. 28, God fainteth not, neither is *w.*
31, they shall run, and not be *w.*
43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.
46. 1, a burden to the *w.* beast.
50. 4, a word in season to him that is *w.*
Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.
15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.
20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.
31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.
Lu. 18. 5, lest she *w.* me.
Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, be not *w.* in well doing.
See Judg. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3; Hab. 2. 13.

WEARY (*v.*). Isa. 43. 24, thou hast *w.* me.
47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of counsels.
57. 10, *w.* in the greatness of thy way.
Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they *w.* thee.
Ezek. 24. 12, she hath *w.* herself with lies.
Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?
John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on the well.
Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint.
See Eccl. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal. 2. 17.

WEASEL. Lev. 11. 29.

WEATHER. Job 37. 22; Prov. 25. 20; Mat. 16. 2.

WEB. Judg. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Isa. 59. 5.

WEDGE. Josh. 7. 21; Isa. 13. 12.

WEEK. Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.*
Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of harvest.
Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*
Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 2, 9; Lu. 24. 1; John 20. 1, 19; Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first day of the *w.*
See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Lu. 18. 12.

WEEP. Gen. 43. 30, he sought where to *w.*
1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.* thou?
11. 5, what aileth the people that they *w.*?
30. 4, no more power to *w.*
Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*
Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.*
30. 25, did not I *w.* for him that was in trouble?
Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *w.*
Isa. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*
22. 4, I will *w.* bitterly.
30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.
Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and night.
22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.
Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards, and *w.*
Mk. 5. 39, why make ye this ado, and *w.*?
Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.* now.
7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.
23. 28, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for yourselves.
John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave to *w.* there.
Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?
Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them that *w.*
See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; Jas. 4. 9; 5. 1.

WEEPING. 2 Sam. 15. 30, *w.* as they went.
Ezra 3. 13, could not discern noise of joy from *w.*
Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*
Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the voice of my *w.*
30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.
102. 9, I have mingled my drink with *w.*
Isa. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no more heard.
Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice from *w.*
48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.
Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting and *w.*
Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *w.* and gnashing of teeth.
Lu. 7. 38, stood at his feet behind him *w.*
John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her *w.*
20. 11, Mary stood without at sepulchre *w.*
Phil. 3. 18, now tell you even *w.*
See Num. 25. 6; Jer. 31. 15; Mal. 2. 13; Mat. 2. 18; Acts 9. 39.

WEIGH. 2 Sam. 14. 26, *w.* the hair of his head.
Job 6. 2, oh that my grief were *w.*!
31. 6, let me be *w.* in an even balance.
Isa. 26. 7, thou dost *w.* the path of the just.
40. 12, who hath *w.* the mountains?
Dan. 5. 27, thou art *w.* in the balances.
See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zech. 11. 12.

WEIGHT. Lev. 26. 26, deliver your bread by *w.*
Job 28. 25, to make the *w.* for the winds.
Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by *w.*
16, they shall eat bread by *w.*
2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *w.* of glory.
Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *w.*
See Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11.

WEIGHTY. Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 23. 23; 2 Cor. 10. 10.

WELFARE. Neh. 2. 10, to seek *w.* of Israel.
Job 30. 15, my *w.* passeth away.
Ps. 69. 22, which should have been for their *w.*
Jer. 38. 4, seeketh not the *w.* of this people.
See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chron. 18. 10.

WELL (*n.*). Num. 21. 17, spring up, O *w.*
Deut. 6. 11, and *w.* which thou diggedst not.
2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chron. 11. 17, water of the *w.* of Bethlehem.
Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca make it a *w.*
Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine own *w.*
10. 11, a *w.* of life.
Cant. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *w.* of living waters.
Isa. 12. 3, the *w.* of salvation.
John 4. 6, sat thus on the *w.*
2 Pet. 2. 17, *w.* without water.
See Gen. 21. 19; 49. 22; 2 Sam. 17. 18.

WELL (*adv.*). Gen. 4. 7, if thou doest *w.*
12. 13, *w.* with me for thy sake.
29. 6, is he *w.*? and they said, he is *w.*
40. 14, think on me when it shall be *w.* with thee.
Ex. 4. 14, I know he can speak *w.*
Num. 11. 18, it was *w.* with us in Egypt.
Deut. 4. 40; 5. 16; 6. 3; 12. 25; 19. 13; 22. 7; Ruth 3. 1; Eph. 6. 3, that it may go *w.* with thee.
1 Sam. 20. 7, if he say thus, it is *w.*
2 Kings 4. 26, is it *w.* with thee, is it *w.*?

2 Chron. 12. 12, in Judah things went *w.*
Ps. 49. 18, when thou doest *w.* to thyself.
Prov. 11. 10, when it goeth *w.* with the righteous.
14. 15, looketh *w.* with the righteous.
30. 29, three things which go *w.*
Eccl. 8. 12, it shall be *w.* with them that fear God.
Isa. 3. 10, say to the righteous, it shall be *w.*
Ezek. 33. 32, one that can play *w.*
Jonah 4. 4, doest thou *w.* to be angry?
Mat. 25. 21; Lu. 19. 17, *w.* done.
Mk. 7. 37, he hath done all things *w.*
Lu. 6. 26, when all men speak *w.* of you.
Gal. 5. 7, ye did run *w.*
See Phil. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 5; 5. 17; Tit. 2. 9.

WENT. Gen. 4. 16, Cain *w.* out from the presence.
Deut. 1. 31, in all the way ye *w.*
2 Kings 5. 26, *w.* not my heart with thee?
Ps. 42. 4, I *w.* with them to the house of God.
106. 32, it *w.* ill with Moses.
Mat. 21. 30, I go, sir, and *w.* not.
Lu. 17. 14, as they *w.* they were cleansed.
18. 10, two men *w.* up into the temple to pray.
See Mat. 11. 7; 20. 1; Lu. 6. 19; John 8. 9.

WEPT. 2 Kings 8. 11, the man of God *w.*
Ezra 10. 1; Neh. 8. 9, the people *w.* very sore.
Neh. 1. 4, I *w.* before God.
Lu. 7. 32, we mourned, and ye have not *w.*
19. 41, beheld the city, and *w.* over it.
John 11. 35, Jesus *w.*
1 Cor. 7. 30, that weep as though they *w.* not.
See 2 Sam. 12. 22; Ps. 69. 10; 137. 1; Rev. 5. 4.

WET. Job 24. 8; Dan. 4. 15; 5. 21.

WHAT. Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *w.* it was.
2 Sam. 16. 10, *w.* have I to do with you?
Ezra 9. 10, *w.* shall we say after this?
Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3, *w.* is man?
Isa. 38. 15; John 12. 27, *w.* shall I say?
Hos. 6. 4, *w.* shall I do unto thee?
Mat. 5. 47, *w.* do ye more than others?
Mk. 14. 36, not *w.* I will, but *w.* thou wilt.
John 21. 22, *w.* is that to thee?
See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet. 1. 11.

WHATSOEVER. Ps. 1. 3, *w.* he doeth shall prosper.
Eccl. 3. 14, *w.* God doeth shall be for ever.
Mat. 5. 37, *w.* is more than these cometh of evil.
7. 12, *w.* ye would that men should do to you.
20. 4, *w.* is right I will give you.
Phil. 4. 8, *w.* things are true.
See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 31.

WHEAT. 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *w.* harvest to-day?
Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of *w.*
Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the *w.*
Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *w.*, but reap thorns.
23. 28, what is the chaff to the *w.*?
Mat. 3. 12, gather his *w.* into the garner.
Lu. 22. 31, that he may sift you as *w.*
See John 12. 24; Acts 27. 38; 1 Cor. 15. 37.

WHEEL. Ex. 14. 25, took off their chariot *w.*
Judg. 5. 28, why tarry the *w.*?
Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *w.*
Prov. 20. 26, a wise king bringeth the *w.* over them.
Eccl. 12. 6, or the *w.* broken at the cistern.
Isa. 28. 28, nor break it with the *w.* of his cart.
Nah. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling of the *w.*
See Isa. 5. 28; Jer. 18. 3; 47. 3; Ezek. 1. 16.

WHELP. 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12; Hos. 13. 8.

WHEN. 1 Sam. 3. 12, *w.* I begin, I will also.
1 Kings 8. 30, *w.* thou hearest, forgive.
Ps. 94. 8, *w.* will ye be wise?
Eccl. 8. 7, who can tell him *w.* it shall be?
Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 13. 4; Lu. 21. 7, *w.* shall these things be?
See Deut. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1 John 2. 28.

WHENCE. Gen. 42. 7; Josh. 9. 8, *w.* come ye?
Job 10. 21, *w.* I shall not return.
Isa. 51. 1, the rock *w.* ye are hewn.
Jas. 4. 1, from *w.* come wars?
Rev. 7. 13, *w.* came they?
See Mat. 13. 54; John 1. 48; 7. 28; 9. 29.

WHERE. Gen. 3. 9, *w.* art thou?
Ex. 2. 20; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, *w.* is he?
Job 9. 24, if not, *w.*, and who is he?
Ps. 42. 3, *w.* is thy God?
Jer. 2. 6, *w.* is the Lord?
Zech. 1. 5, your fathers, *w.* are they?
See Isa. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Lu. 17. 37.

WHEREBY. Lu. 1. 18, *w.* shall I know this?
Acts 4. 12, none other name *w.* we must be saved.
Rom. 8. 15, the spirit of adoption, *w.* we cry.
See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26; Eph. 4. 30.

WHEREFORE. 2 Sam. 12. 23, *w.* should I fast?
Mat. 14. 31, *w.* didst thou doubt?
26. 50, *w.* art thou come?
See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Mal. 2. 15; Acts 10. 21.

WHERETO. Isa. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.

WHEREWITH. Judg. 6. 5, *w.* shall I save Israel?
Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have *w.* to answer.
Mic. 6. 6, *w.* shall I come before the Lord?
See Mat. 5. 13; Mk. 9. 5; John 17. 26; Eph. 2. 4.

WHET. Deut. 32. 41; Ps. 7. 12; 64. 3; Eccl. 10. 10.

WHETHER. Mat. 21. 31, *w.* of them did the will.
Mat. 23. 17, *w.* is greater, the gold or the temple?
Rom. 14. 8, *w.* we live or die.
2 Cor. 12. 2, *w.* in the body, or out of the body.
See 1 Kings 20. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11; 1 John 4. 1.

WHILE. 2 Chron. 15. 2, with you, *w.* ye be with him.
Ps. 49. 18, *w.* he lived he blessed his soul.
Isa. 55. 6, *w.* he may be found.
Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down *w.* it was yet day.
Lu. 18. 4, he would not for a *w.*
24. 44, *w.* I was yet with you.
John 9. 4, work *w.* it is day.
1 Tim. 5. 6, she is dead *w.* she liveth.
See 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 19; Acts 20. 11.

WHIP. 1 Kings 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3; Nah. 3. 2.

WHIT. 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 5.

WHITE. Gen. 49. 12, his teeth shall be *w.* with milk.
Num. 12. 10, leprous, *w.* as snow.
Job 6. 6, is any taste in the *w.* of an egg?
Eccl. 9. 8, let thy garments be always *w.*
Cant. 5. 10, my beloved is *w.* and ruddy.
Isa. 1. 18, they shall be *w.* as snow.
Mat. 5. 36, thou canst not make one hair *w.* or black.
John 4. 35, *w.* already to harvest.
Rev. 2. 17, a *w.* stone.
3. 4, walk with me in *w.*
See Dan. 11. 35; 12. 10; Mat. 17. 2; 28. 3.

WHITED. Mat. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.

WHITER. Ps. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.

WHITHER. 2 Kings 5. 25; Cant. 6. 1; Heb. 11. 8.

WHOLE. 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet *w.* in me.
Eccl. 12. 13, this is the *w.* duty of man.
Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot be made *w.*
Ezek. 15. 5, when *w.* it was meet for no work.
Mat. 5. 29, not that thy *w.* body be cast into hell.
9. 12; Mk. 2. 17, the *w.* need not a physician.
13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, till the *w.* was leavened.
16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the *w.* world.
John 11. 50, expedient that the *w.* nation perish not.
1 Cor. 12. 17, if the *w.* body were an eye.
1 Thess. 5. 23, I pray God your *w.* spirit.
Jas. 2. 10, keep the *w.* law.
1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the *w.* world.
5. 19, the *w.* world lieth in wickedness.
See Mat. 15. 31; John 5. 6; 7. 23; Acts 9. 34.

WHOLESOME. Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 3.

WHOLLY. Job 21. 23, dieth, being *w.* at ease.
Jer. 2. 21, planted thee *w.* a right seed.
46. 28, not *w.* unpunished.
Acts 17. 16, the city *w.* given to idolatry.

1 Thess. 5. 23, sanctify you *w.*
1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself *w.* to them.
See Lev. 19. 9; Deut. 1. 36; Josh. 14. 8.
WHOMSOEVER. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, to *w.* he will.
Mat. 11. 27, to *w.* the Son will reveal him.
21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, on *w.* it shall fall.
Lu. 4. 6, to *w.* I will, I give it.
12. 48, to *w.* much is given.
See Gen. 31. 32; Judg. 11. 24; Acts 8. 19.
WHOSE. Gen. 32. 17, *w.* art thou, *w.* are these?
Jer. 44. 28, shall know *w.* words shall stand.
Mat. 22. 20; Mk. 12. 16; Lu. 20. 24, *w.* is this image?
Lu. 12. 20, then *w.* shall these things be?
Acts 27. 23, *w.* I am, and whom I serve.
See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John 20. 23.
WHOSOEVER. 1 Cor. 11. 27, *w.* shall eat this bread.
Gal. 5. 10, bear his judgment, *w.* he be.
Rev. 22. 17, *w.* will, let him take.
See Mat. 11. 6; 13. 12; Lu. 8. 18; Rom. 2. 1.
WHY. 1 Sam. 2. 23, *w.* do ye such things?
Jer. 8. 14, *w.* do we sit still?
27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, *w.* will ye die?
Mat. 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, *w.* did ye not believe?
Mk. 5. 39, *w.* make ye this ado?
Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, *w.* persecutest thou me?
Rom. 9. 19, *w.* doth he yet find fault?
20, *w.* hast thou made me thus?
See 2 Chron. 25. 16; Lu. 2. 48; John 7. 45; 10. 20.
WICKED. Gen. 18. 23, destroy righteous with *w.*
Deut. 15. 9, a thought in thy *w.* heart.
1 Sam. 2. 9, the *w.* shall be silent.
Job 3. 17, there the *w.* cease from troubling.
8. 22, dwelling place of the *w.* shall come to nought.
9. 29; 10. 15, if I be *w.*, why labour I in vain?
Job 21. 7, wherefore do the *w.* live?
30, the *w.* is reserved to destruction.
Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of the *w.* come to an end.
11, God is angry with the *w.*
9. 17, the *w.* shall be turned into hell.
10. 4, the *w.* will not seek God.
11. 2, the *w.* bend their bow.
6, upon the *w.* he shall rain snares.
12. 8, the *w.* walk on every side.
26. 5, I will not sit with the *w.*
34. 21, evil shall slay the *w.*
37. 21, the *w.* borroweth, and payeth not.
32, the *w.* watcheth the righteous.
35, I have seen the *w.* in great power.
58. 3, the *w.* are estranged from the womb.
68. 2, so let the *w.* perish.
94. 3, how long shall the *w.* triumph?
139. 24, see if there be any *w.* way in me.
145. 20, all the *w.* will he destroy.
Prov. 11. 5, the *w.* shall fall by his own wickedness.
14. 32, the *w.* is driven away.
28. 1, the *w.* flee when no man pursueth.
Eccl. 7. 17, be not overmuch *w.*
8. 10, I saw the *w.* buried.
Isa. 13. 11, I will punish the *w.*
53. 9, he made his grave with the *w.*
55. 7, let the *w.* forsake his way.
57. 20, the *w.* are like the troubled sea.
Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately *w.*
Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the *w.*
11. 2, these men give *w.* counsel.
18. 23, have I any pleasure that the *w.* should die?
33. 15, if the *w.* restore the pledge.
Dan. 12. 10, the *w.* shall do wickedly.
Mic. 6. 11, with *w.* balances.
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all acquit the *w.*
Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, more *w.* than himself.
13. 49, sever the *w.* from the just.
18. 32; 25. 26; Lu. 19. 22, thou *w.* servant.
Acts 2. 23, and by *w.* hands have crucified and slain.
1 Cor. 5. 13, put away thát *w.* person.
Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the *w.*
Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by *w.* works.
2 Thess. 2. 8, then shall that *W.* be revealed.
See Eccl. 9. 2; Isa. 48. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 7; 3. 17.
WICKEDLY. Job 13. 7, will you speak *w.* for God?
34. 12, God will not do *w.*
Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak *w.*
Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do *w.*
Mal. 4. 1, all that do *w.*
See 2 Chron. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33; Ps. 106. 6.
WICKEDNESS. Gen. 39. 9, this great *w.*
Judg. 20. 3, how was this *w.*?
1 Sam. 24. 13, *w.* proceedeth from the wicked.
1 Kings 21. 25, sold himself to work *w.*
Job 4. 8, they that sow *w.*, reap the same.
22. 5, is not thy *w.* great?
35. 8, thy *w.* may hurt a man.
Ps. 7. 9, let the *w.* of the wicked come to an end.
55. 11, *w.* is in the midst thereof.
15, *w.* is in their dwellings.
58. 2, in heart ye work *w.*
84. 10, the tents of *w.*
Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w.*
8. 7, *w.* is an abomination to my lips.
11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his own *w.*
13. 6, *w.* overthroweth the sinner.
26. 26, his *w.* shall be shewed.
Eccl. 7. 25, the *w.* of folly.
Isa. 9. 18, *w.* burneth as the fire.
47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w.* shall correct thee.
6. 7, she casteth out her *w.*
8. 6, no man repented of his *w.*
44. 9, have you forgot the *w.* of your kings?
Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from his *w.*
7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w.*
31. 11, I have driven him out for his *w.*
33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w.*
Hos. 9. 15, for the *w.* of their doings.
10. 13, ye have ploughed *w.*
Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w.* in house.
Zech. 5. 8, he said, this is *w.*
Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w.*
3. 15, they that work *w.* are set up.
Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed *w.*
Lu. 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w.*
Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all *w.*
1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w.*
Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w.* in high places.
1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w.*
See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. 12; Jer. 23. 11.
WIDE. Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w.*
104. 25, this great and *w.* sea.
Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w.* house.
Mat. 7. 13, *w.* is the gate that leadeth to destruction.
See Deut. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.
WIFE. Prov. 5. 18; Eccl. 9. 9, the *w.* of thy youth.
18. 22, whoso findeth a *w.* findeth a good thing.
19. 14, a prudent *w.* is from the Lord.
Lu. 14. 20, I have married a *w.*
17. 32, remember Lot's *w.*
1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w.* is sanctified.
Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head of the *w.*
Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w.*
See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 7.
WILES. Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11.
WILFULLY. Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w.*
WILL. Mat. 8. 3; Mk. 1. 41; Lu. 5. 13, I *w.*, be thou clean.
18. 14, not the *w.* of your Father.
26. 39, not as I *w.*, but as thou wilt.
Mk. 3. 35, whosoever shall do the *w.* of God.
John 1. 13, born not of the *w.* of the flesh.
4. 34, to do the *w.* of him that sent me.
Acts 21. 14, the *w.* of the Lord be done.
Rom. 7. 18, to *w.* is present with me.

Phil. 2. 13, both to *w.* and to do.
1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w.* that men pray every where.
Rev. 22. 17, whosoever *w.*, let him take.
See Rom. 9. 16; Eph. 1. 11; Heb. 2. 4; Jas. 1. 18.
WILLING. Ex. 35. 5, a *w.* heart.
1 Chron. 28. 9, serve God with a *w.* mind.
29. 5, who is *w.* to consecrate his service?
Ps. 110. 3, *w.* in the day of thy power.
Mat. 26. 41, the spirit is *w.*
2 Cor. 5. 8, *w.* rather to be absent.
8. 12, if there be first a *w.* mind.
1 Tim. 6. 18, *w.* to communicate.
2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w.* that any should perish.
See Lu. 22. 42; John 5. 35; Philem. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
WIN. 2 Chron. 32. 1; Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8.
WIND. Job 6. 26, reprove speeches which are as *w.*
7. 7, remember that my life is *w.*
Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w.*
25. 23, the north *w.* driveth away rain.
30. 4, gathereth the *w.* in his fists.
Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w.*
Isa. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w.*
27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w.*
Ezek. 37. 9, prophesy to the *w.*
Hos. 8. 7, they have sown *w.*
Amos 4. 13, he that createth the *w.*
Mat. 11. 7, a reed shaken with the *w.*
John 3. 8, the *w.* bloweth where it listeth.
Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w.* of doctrine.
See Acts 2. 2; Jas. 1. 6; Jude 12.
WINDOWS. Gen. 7. 11; Eccl. 12. 3; Jer. 9. 21; Mal. 3. 10.
WINGS. Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 61. 4; 68. 13; 91. 4, the shadow of thy *w.*
18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w.* of the wind.
55. 6, Oh that I had *w.* like a dove!
139. 9, the *w.* of the morning.
Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves *w.*
Mal. 4. 2, with healing in his *w.*
See Ezek. 1. 6; Zech. 5. 9; Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.
WINK. Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10; Acts 17. 30.
WINTER. Gen. 8. 22; Cant. 2. 11; Mat. 24. 20; Mk. 13. 18.
WIPE. 2 Kings 21. 13; Isa. 25. 8; Lu. 7. 38; John 13. 5.
WISDOM. Job 4. 21, they die without *w.*
12. 2, *w.* shall die with you.
Prov. 4. 7, *w.* is the principal thing.
16. 16, better to get *w.* than gold.
19. 8, he that getteth *w.* loveth his own soul.
23. 4, cease from thine own *w.*
Eccl. 1. 18, in much *w.* is much grief.
Isa. 10. 13, by my *w.* I have done it.
29. 14, the *w.* of their wise men shall perish.
Jer. 8. 9, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what *w.* is in them?
Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w.* shall see thy name.
Mat. 11. 19, *w.* is justified of her children.
1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w.* of words.
24, Christ the *w.* of God.
30, who of God is made unto us *w.*
2. 6, we speak *w.* among them that are perfect.
3. 19, the *w.* of this world is foolishness with God.
2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w.*
Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w.*
4. 5, walk in *w.* toward them.
Jas. 1. 5, if any lack *w.*
3. 17, the *w.* from above is pure.
Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w.*
13. 18, here is *w.*
See Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 11. 33; Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.
WISE. Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w.*
Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindeth the *w.*
Deut. 4. 6, this nation is a *w.* people.
32. 29, O that they were *w.*!
1 Kings 3. 12, I have given thee a *w.* heart.
Job 9. 4, he is *w.* in heart.
11. 12, vain man would be *w.*
22. 2, he that is *w.* may be profitable.
32. 9, great men are not always *w.*
Ps. 2. 10, be *w.* now, O ye kings.
19. 7, making *w.* the simple.
36. 3, he hath left off to be *w.*
94. 8, when will ye be *w.*?
107. 43, whoso is *w.*, and will observe.
Prov. 1. 5, a *w.* man shall attain *w.* counsels.
3. 7, be not *w.* in thine own eyes.
6. 6; 8. 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w.*
9. 12, thou shalt be *w.* for thyself.
11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w.*
16. 21, the *w.* in heart shall be called prudent.
20. 26, a *w.* king scattereth the wicked.
Eccl. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w.*
9. 1, the *w.* are in the hands of God.
12. 11, the words of the *w.* are as goads.
Isa. 19. 11, I am the son of the *w.*
Dan. 12. 3, they that be *w.* shall shine.
Mat. 10. 16, be *w.* as serpents.
11. 25, hid these things from the *w.*
Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w.*
12. 16, be not *w.* in your own conceits.
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w.*?
4. 10, ye are *w.* in Christ.
2 Tim. 3. 15, *w.* unto salvation.
See Isa. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Mat. 25. 2.
WISELY. Ps. 58. 5, charmers, charming never so *w.*
101. 2, I will behave myself *w.*
Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w.*
See Prov. 21. 12; 28. 26; Eccl. 7. 10; Lu. 16. 8.
WISER. 1 Kings 4. 31; Lu. 16. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 25.
WISH. Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w.*
Rom. 9. 3, I could *w.* myself accursed.
3 John 2, I *w.* above all things.
See Job 33. 6; Jonah 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9.
WITCH. Ex. 22. 18, thou shalt not suffer a *w.* to live.
Deut. 18. 10, or a *w.*
WITHDRAW. Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 6.
WITHER. Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w.*
37. 2, they shall *w.* as the green herb.
129. 6; Isa. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w.*
Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 21, the fig tree *w.* away.
Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w.*
See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; Jas. 1. 11.
WITHHOLD. Ps. 40. 11, *w.* not thy mercies.
84. 11, no good thing will he *w.*
Prov. 3. 27, *w.* not good from them to whom it is due.
23. 13, *w.* not correction.
Eccl. 11. 6, *w.* not thy hand.
Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w.* good things.
See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16; Joel 1. 13.
WITHIN. Mat. 23. 26, cleanse first what is *w.*
Mk. 7. 21, from *w.* proceed evil thoughts.
2 Cor. 7. 5, *w.* were fears.
See Ps. 45. 13; Mat. 3. 9; Lu. 12. 17; 16. 3.
WITHOUT. Gen. 24. 31, wherefore standest thou *w.*?
2 Chron. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.
Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.*
Isa. 52. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money.
Jer. 33. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant.
Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, *w.* sacrifice.
Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world.
Col. 4. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.*
Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the gate.
Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs.
See Prov. 22. 12; Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 11. 40.
WITHSTAND. Eccl. 4. 12, two shall *w.* him.
Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could *w.* God?
Eph. 6. 13, able to *w.* in evil day.
See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chron. 20. 6; Esth. 9. 2.
WITNESS (*n.*). Gen. 31. 50, God is *w.* betwixt.
Josh. 24. 27, this stone shall be a *w.*

Job 16. 19, my *w.* is in heaven.
Ps. 89. 37, as a faithful *w.* in heaven.
Prov. 14. 5, a faithful *w.* will not lie.
Isa. 55. 4, I have given him for a *w.* to the people.
Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and faithful *w.*
Mat. 24. 14, for a *w.* unto all nations.
John 1. 7, the same came for a *w.*
3. 11, ye receive not our *w.*
5. 36, I have greater *w.* than that of John.
Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without *w.*
Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them *w.*
1 John 5. 9, the *w.* of God is greater.
10, hath the *w.* in himself.
See Isa. 43. 10; Lu. 24. 48; Acts 1. 8; 13. 31.

WITNESS (*v.*). Deut. 4. 26, heaven and earth to *w.*
Isa. 3. 9, countenance doth *w.* against them.
Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost *w.* in every city.
Rom. 3. 21, being *w.* by the law and prophets.
1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate *w.* a good confession.
See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Mat. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mk. 14. 60.

WITS. Ps. 107. 27, are at their *w.* end.

WITTY. Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of *w.* inventions.

WIZARD. Lev. 20. 27, or that is a *w.*

WOEFUL. Jer. 17. 16, the *w.* day.

WOMAN. Judg. 9. 54, a *w.* slew him.
Ps. 48. 6; Isa. 13. 8; 21. 3; 26. 17; Jer. 4. 31; 6. 24; 13. 21, 22, 23; 30. 6; 31. 8; 48. 41; 49. 22, 24; 50. 43, pain as of a *w.* in travail.
Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil *w.*
9. 13, a foolish *w.* is clamorous.
12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous *w.*
14. 1, every wise *w.* buildeth her house.
21. 9, with a brawling *w.* in wide house.
Eccl. 7. 28, a *w.* among all those have I not found.
Isa. 54. 6, as a *w.* forsaken.
Jer. 31. 22, a *w.* shall compass a man.
Mat. 5. 28, whoso looketh on a *w.*
15. 28, O *w.*, great is thy faith.
22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, the *w.* died also.
26. 10, why trouble ye the *w.*?
13, shall this, that this *w.* hath done, be told.
John 2. 4, *w.*, what have I to do with thee?
8. 3, a *w.* taken in adultery.
19. 26, *w.*, behold thy son.
Acts 9. 36, this *w.* was full of good works.
Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the *w.*
1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a *w.*
11. 7, the *w.* is the glory of the man.
Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a *w.*
1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a *w.* to teach.
14, the *w.* being deceived.
See Isa. 49. 15; Lu. 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1.

WOMB. Gen. 49. 25, blessings of the *w.*
1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her *w.*
Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the *w.*
10, cast upon thee from the *w.*
127. 3, the fruit of the *w.* is his reward.
139. 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's *w.*
Eccl. 11. 5, how bones grow in the *w.*
Isa. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed thee from the *w.*
48. 8, a transgressor from the *w.*
49. 15, compassion on son of her *w.*
Hos. 9. 14, give them miscarrying *w.*
Lu. 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of thy *w.*
11. 27, blessed is the *w.* that bare thee.
23. 29, blessed are the *w.* that never bare.
See Job 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 30. 16.

WOMEN. Judg. 5. 24, blessed above *w.*
1 Sam. 18. 7, the *w.* answered one another.
2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of *w.*
Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable *w.*
Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to *w.*
Lam. 4. 10, the pitiful *w.* have sodden their children.
Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, among them that are born of *w.*
24. 41; Lu. 17. 35, two *w.* grinding at the mill.
Lu. 1. 28, blessed art thou among *w.*
1 Cor. 14. 34, let your *w.* keep silence.
1 Tim. 2. 9, *w.* adorn themselves.
11, let the *w.* learn in silence.
5. 14, that the younger *w.* marry.
2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly *w.*
Tit. 2. 3, the aged *w.* in behaviour as becometh holiness.
Heb. 11. 35, *w.* received their dead.
See Acts 16. 13; 17. 4; Phil. 4. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 5.

WONDER (*n.*). Ps. 71. 7, as *w.* unto many.
77. 14, thou art the God that doest *w.*
88. 12, shall thy *w.* be known in the dark?
96. 3, declare his *w.* among all people.
107. 24, his *w.* in the deep.
Isa. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a *w.*
29. 14, I will do a marvellous work and a *w.*
Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will show *w.* in heaven.
John 4. 48, except ye see signs and *w.*
Acts 4. 30, that *w.* may be done by the name.
See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 9.

WONDER (*v.*). Isa. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and *w.*
59. 16, he *w.* there was no intercessor.
63. 5, I *w.* there was none to uphold.
Hab. 1. 5, regard, and *w.* marvellously.
Zech. 3. 8, they are men *w.* at.
Lu. 4. 22, all *w.* at the gracious words.
See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 13. 3; 17. 6.

WONDERFUL. 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was *w.*
Job 42. 3, things too *w.* for me.
Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too *w.* for me.
Isa. 9. 6, his name shall be called *W.*
28. 29, who is *w.* in counsel.
See Deut. 28. 59; Jer. 5. 30; Mat. 21. 15.

WONDERFULLY. Ps. 139. 14; Lam. 1. 9; Dan. 8. 24.

WONDROUS. 1 Chron. 16. 9; Job 37. 14; Ps. 26. 7; 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27; 145. 5; Jer. 21. 2, *w.* works.
Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, *w.* things.

WONT. Ex. 21. 29, if the ox were *w.* to push.
Mat. 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to release.
Mk. 10. 1, as he was *w.*, he taught them.
Lu. 22. 39, he went, as he was *w.*
Acts 16. 13, where prayer was *w.* to be made.
See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 18; Dan. 3. 19.

WOOD. Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the *w.*
Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 22, hewer of *w.*
2 Sam. 18. 8, the *w.* devoured more people.
Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth *w.*
Prov. 26. 20, where no *w.* is, the fire goeth out.
See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8; 1 Cor. 3. 12.

WOOL. Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like *w.*
Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be as *w.*
Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like *w.*
See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1.

WORD. Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, every *w.* of God.
30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the *w.* is very nigh.
Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try *w.*?
35. 16, he multiplieth *w.*
38. 2, by *w.* without knowledge.
Ps. 19. 14, let the *w.* of my mouth be acceptable.
68. 11, the Lord gave the *w.*
119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; Jas. 1. 18, the *w.* of truth.
Prov. 15. 23, a *w.* spoken in due season.
25. 11, a *w.* fitly spoken.
Isa. 29. 21, an offender for a *w.*
30. 21, thine ears shall hear a *w.* behind thee.
50. 4, how to speak a *w.* in season.
Jer. 5. 13, the *w.* is not in them.
18. 18, nor shall the *w.* perish.
44. 28, know whose *w.* shall stand.
Hos. 14. 2, take with you *w.*
Mat. 8. 8, speak the *w.* only.
12. 36, every idle *w.* that men shall speak.
18. 16, that every *w.* may be established.
24. 35, my *w.* shall not pass away.
Mk. 4. 14, the sower soweth the *w.*
8. 38; Lu. 9. 26, ashamed of my *w.*

Lu. 4. 22, gracious *w.* which proceeded.
36, amazed, saying, what a *w.* is this!
24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed and *w.*
John 6. 63, the *w.* I speak are life.
68, thou hast the *w.* of eternal life.
12. 48, the *w.* I have spoken shall judge him.
14. 24, the *w.* ye hear is not mine.
17. 8, I have given them the *w.* thou gavest me.
Acts 13. 15, any *w.* of exhortation.
20. 35, remember the *w.* of the Lord Jesus.
26. 25, the *w.* of truth and soberness.
1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of *w.*
4. 20, not in *w.*, but in power.
14. 9, except ye utter *w.* easy to be understood.
2 Cor. 1. 18, our *w.* was not yea and nay.
5. 19, the *w.* of reconciliation.
Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one *w.*
6. 6, him that is taught in the *w.*
Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain *w.*
Phil. 2. 16, holding forth the *w.* of life.
Col. 3. 16, let the *w.* of Christ dwell in you.
1 Thess. 1. 5, the gospel came not in *w.* only.
4. 18, comfort one another with these *w.*
1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in *w.* of faith.
5. 17, labour in the *w.* and doctrine.
2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about *w.*
4. 2, preach the *w.*
Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested his *w.*
9, holding fast the faithful *w.*
Heb. 1. 3, by the *w.* of his power.
2. 2, if the *w.* spoken by angels was stedfast.
4. 2, the *w.* preached did not profit.
12, the *w.* of God is quick and powerful.
5. 13, is unskilful in the *w.*
6. 5, and have tasted the good *w.* of God.
7. 28, the *w.* of the oath.
11. 3, the worlds were framed by the *w.* of God.
13. 7, who have spoken to you the *w.*
Jas. 1. 21, the engrafted *w.*
22, be ye doers of the *w.*
23, if any be a hearer of the *w.*
3. 2, if any man offend not in *w.*
1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the *w.*
25, this is the *w.* which is preached.
2. 2, the sincere milk of the *w.*
8, them that stumble at the *w.*
3. 1, if any obey not the *w.*, they also may without the *w.*
2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure *w.* of prophecy.
3. 2, the *w.* spoken by the prophets.
5, by the *w.* of God the heavens were of old.
7, the heavens by the same *w.* are kept in store.
1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of *W.* of life.
2. 5, whoso keepeth his *w.*, in him is the love.
3. 18, let us not love in *w.*
Rev. 3. 8, thou hast kept my *w.*
10, the *w.* of my patience.
6. 9, that were slain for the *w.*
22. 19, take away from the *w.* of this prophecy.
See Isa. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5.

WORK (*n.*). Gen. 2. 2, God ended his *w.*
5. 29, shall comfort us concerning our *w.*
Ex. 20. 9; 23. 12; Deut. 5. 13, six days thou shalt do all thy *w.*
35. 2, six days shall *w.* be done.
Deut. 3. 24, what God can do according to thy *w.*?
4. 28; 27. 15; 2 Kings 19. 18; 2 Chron. 32. 19; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15, the *w.* of men's hands.
1 Chron. 16. 37, as every day's *w.* required.
2 Chron. 31. 21, in every *w.* he began he did it.
34. 12, the men did the *w.* faithfully.
Ezra 5. 8, this *w.* goeth fast on.
6. 7, let the *w.* alone.
Neh. 3. 5, their nobles put not their necks to the *w.*
6. 3, why should the *w.* cease?
16, they perceived this *w.* was of God.
Job 1. 10, thou hast blessed the *w.* of his hands.
10. 3; 14. 15; Ps. 143. 5, the *w.* of thine hands.
34. 11, the *w.* of a man shall he render unto him.
Ps. 8. 3, the *w.* of thy fingers.
19. 1, his handy-*w.*
33. 4, all his *w.* are done in truth.
40. 5; 78. 4; 107. 8; 111. 4; Mat. 7. 22; Acts 2. 11, wonderful *w.*
90. 17, establish thou the *w.* of our hands.
101. 3, I hate the *w.* of them that turn aside.
104. 23, man goeth forth to his *w.*
111. 2, the *w.* of the Lord are great.
141. 4, to practise wicked *w.*
Prov. 16. 3, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
20. 11, whether his *w.* be pure.
24. 12; Mat. 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14, to every man according to his *w.*
31. 31, let her own *w.* praise her.
Eccl. 1. 14, I have seen all the *w.* that are done.
3. 17, there is a time for every *w.*
5. 6, wherefore should God destroy the *w.*?
8. 9, I applied my heart to every *w.*
9. 1, their *w.* are in the hand of God.
7, God now accepteth thy *w.*
10, there is no *w.* in the grave.
12. 14, God shall bring every *w.* into judgment.
Isa. 2. 8; 37. 19; Jer. 1. 16; 10. 3, 9, 15; 51. 18, they worship the *w.* of their own hands.
5. 19, let him hasten his *w.*
10. 12, when the Lord hath performed his whole *w.*
26. 12, thou hast wrought all our *w.* in us.
28. 21, do his *w.*, his strange *w.*
29. 15, their *w.* are in the dark.
49. 4, my *w.* is with my God.
66. 18, I know their *w.* and their thoughts.
Jer. 32. 19, great in counsel, and mighty in *w.*
48. 7, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
Amos 8. 7, I will never forget any of their *w.*
Hab. 1. 5, I will work a *w.* in your days.
Mat. 23. 3, do not ye after their *w.*
5, all their *w.* they do to be seen of men.
Mk. 6. 5, he could there do no mighty *w.*
John 5. 20, greater *w.* than these.
6. 28, that we might work the *w.* of God.
29, this is the *w.* of God, that ye believe.
7. 21, I have done one *w.*, and ye all marvel.
9. 3, that the *w.* of God should be made manifest.
10. 25, the *w.* I do in my Father's name.
32, for which of those *w.* do ye stone me?
14. 12, the *w.* I do shall he do, and greater *w.*
17. 4, I have finished the *w.*
Acts 5. 38, if this *w.* be of men, it will come to nought.
15. 38, who went not with them to the *w.*
Rom. 3. 27, by what law? of *w.*?
4. 6, imputeth righteousness without *w.*
9. 11, not of *w.*, but of him that calleth.
11. 6, grace, otherwise *w.* is no more *w.*
13. 12, let us therefore cast off the *w.* of darkness.
14. 20, for meat destroy not the *w.* of God.
1 Cor. 3. 13, every man's *w.* shall be made manifest.
9. 1, are not ye my *w.* in the Lord?
Gal. 2. 16, by *w.* of law shall no flesh be justified.
6. 4, let every man prove his own *w.*
Eph. 2. 9, not of *w.*, lest any man should boast.
4. 12, the *w.* of the ministry.
5. 11, the unfruitful *w.* of darkness.
Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by wicked *w.*
1 Thess. 5. 13, esteem them in love for their *w.* sake.
2 Thess. 2. 17, in every good word and *w.*
2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 5, saved us, not according to our *w.*
4. 5, do the *w.* of an evangelist.
Tit. 1. 16, in *w.* they deny him.
Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from dead *w.*
Jas. 1. 4, let patience have her perfect *w.*
2. 14, if he have not *w.*, can faith save him?
17, faith, if it hath not *w.*, is dead, being alone.
18, shew me thy faith without thy *w.*

Jas. 21, was not Abraham justified by *w.*?
22, by *w.* was faith made perfect.
2 Pet. 3. 10, earth and *w.* therein shall be burnt up.
1 John 3. 8, destroy the *w.* of the devil.
Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 15, I know thy *w.*
26, he that keepeth my *w.* to the end.
3. 2, I have not found thy *w.* perfect.
14. 13, and their *w.* do follow them.
See Gal. 5. 19; 2 Thess. 1. 11; Rev. 18. 6; 20. 12.
WORK (*v.*). 1 Sam. 14. 6, the Lord will *w.* for us.
1 Kings 21. 20, sold thyself to *w.* evil.
Neh. 4. 6, the people had a mind to the *w.*
Job 23. 9, on the left hand, where he doth *w.*
33. 29, all these things *w.* God with man.
Ps. 58. 2, in heart ye *w.* wickedness.
101. 7, he that *w.* deceit.
119. 126, it is time for thee to *w.*
Isa. 43. 13, I will *w.*, and who shall let it?
Mic. 2. 1, woe to them that *w.* evil.
Hag. 2. 4, *w.*, for I am with you.
Mal. 3. 15, they that *w.* wickedness are set up.
Mat. 21. 28, son, go *w.* to day in my vineyard.
Mk. 16. 20, the Lord *w.* with them.
John 5. 17, my Father *w.* hitherto, and I *w.*
6. 28, that we might *w.* the works of God.
30, what dost thou *w.*?
9. 4, the night cometh, when no man can *w.*
Acts 10. 35, he that *w.* righteousness is accepted.
Rom. 4. 15, the law *w.* wrath.
5. 3, tribulation *w.* patience.
8. 28, all things *w.* together for good.
1 Cor. 4. 12, and labour, *w.* with our own hands.
12. 6, it is the same God which *w.* all in all.
2 Cor. 4. 12, death *w.* in us.
17, *w.* for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.
Gal. 5. 6, faith which *w.* by love.
Eph. 1. 11, who *w.* all things after the counsel.
2. 2, the spirit that now *w.*
3. 20, the power that *w.* in us.
4. 28, *w.* with his hands the thing that is good.
Phil. 2. 12, *w.* out your own salvation.
1 Thess. 4. 11, *w.* with your own hands.
2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of iniquity doth *w.*
3. 10, if any would not *w.*, neither should he eat.
Jas. 1. 3, the trying of your faith *w.* patience.
See Ezek. 46. 1; Prov. 11. 18; 31. 13; Eccl. 3. 9.
WORKMAN. Hos. 8. 6; Eph. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
WORLD. Job 18. 18, chased out of the *w.*
34. 13, who hath disposed the whole *w.*?
37. 12, on the face of the *w.*
Ps. 17. 14, from men of the *w.*
50. 12, the *w.* is mine.
73. 12, the ungodly, who prosper in the *w.*
77. 18; 97. 4, lightnings lightened the *w.*
93. 1, the *w.* also is stablished.
Eccl. 3. 11, he hath set the *w.* in their heart.
Isa. 14. 21, nor fill the face of the *w.* with cities.
24. 4, the *w.* languisheth.
34. 1, let the *w.* hear.
Mat. 4. 8; Lu. 4. 5, all the kingdoms of the *w.*
5. 14, the light of the *w.*
13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the cares of this *w.* choke.
38, the field is the *w.*
40, in the end of the *w.*
16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the whole *w.*
18. 7, woe to the *w.* because of offences.
Mk. 10. 30; Lu. 18. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the *w.* to come.
Lu. 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the *w.* began.
2. 1, all the *w.* should be taxed.
16. 8; 20. 34, children of this *w.*
20. 35, worthy to obtain that *w.*
John 1. 10, he was in the *w.*
29, which taketh away the sin of the *w.*
3. 16, God so loved the *w.*
4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the *w.*
6. 33, he that giveth life unto the *w.*
7. 4, shew thyself to the *w.*
7, the *w.* cannot hate you.
John 8. 12; 9. 5, I am the light of the *w.*
12. 19, the whole *w.* is gone after him.
31, now is the judgment of this *w.*
47, not to judge the *w.*, but to save the *w.*
13. 1, depart out of this *w.*
14. 17, whom the *w.* cannot receive.
22, manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the *w.*
27, not as the *w.* giveth, give I unto you.
30, the prince of this *w.* cometh.
15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, if the *w.* hate you.
19, the *w.* would love his own.
16. 33, in the *w.* ye shall have tribulation.
17. 9, I pray not for the *w.*
16, they are not of the *w.*
21, that the *w.* may believe.
21. 25, the *w.* could not contain the books.
Acts 17. 6, turned the *w.* upside down.
Rom. 3. 19, that all the *w.* may become guilty.
12. 2, be not conformed to this *w.*
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this *w.*?
2. 6, the wisdom of this *w.*
7. 31, they that use this *w.* as not abusing it.
2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this *w.* hath blinded.
Gal. 1. 4, this present evil *w.*
6. 14, the *w.* is crucified unto me.
Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this *w.*
12, without God in the *w.*
1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this *w.*
17, them that are rich in this *w.*
2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present *w.*
Heb. 11. 38, of whom the *w.* was not worthy.
Jas. 1. 27, unspotted from the *w.*
3. 6, the tongue is a *w.* of iniquity.
4. 4, the friendship of the *w.*
2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the old *w.*
3. 6, the *w.* that then was.
1 John 2. 15, love not the *w.*
3. 1, the *w.* knoweth us not.
5. 19, the whole *w.* lieth in wickedness.
See 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chron. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.
WORLDLY. Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.
WORM. Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with *w.*
17. 14, I said to the *w.*, thou art my mother.
19. 26, though *w.* destroy this body.
21. 26, shall lie down, and *w.* shall cover them.
24. 20, the *w.* shall feed sweetly on him.
25, 6, man, that is a *w.*, etc.
Ps. 22. 6, I am a *w.*, and no man.
Isa. 14. 11, the *w.* is spread under thee.
41. 14, fear not, thou *w.* Jacob.
66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, 46, 48, their *w.* shall not die.
Mic. 7. 17, like *w.* of the earth.
See Jonah 4. 7; Acts 12. 23.
WORMWOOD. Jer. 9. 15; 23. 15; Amos 5. 7.
WORSE. Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the rent is made *w.*
12. 45; 27. 64; Lu. 11. 26, last state *w.* than the first.
Mk. 5. 26, nothing bettered, but grew *w.*
John 5. 14, lest a *w.* thing come unto thee.
1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but for the *w.*
1 Tim. 5. 8, he is *w.* than an infidel.
2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax *w.* and *w.*
2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is *w.* with them.
See Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; John 2. 10.
WORSHIP. Ps. 95. 6, let us *w.* and bow down.
97. 7, *w.* him, all ye gods.
99. 5, *w.* at his footstool.
Isa. 27. 13, shall *w.* the Lord in the holy mount.
Jer. 44. 19, did we *w.* her without our men?
Zeph. 1. 5, them that *w.* the host of heaven.
Mat. 4. 9; Lu. 4. 7, fall down and *w.* me.
15. 9, in vain they do *w.* me.
John 4. 20, our fathers *w.* in this mountain.
22, ye *w.* ye know not what.
12. 20, Greeks came to *w.*
Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly *w.*
24. 14, so *w.* I the God of my fathers.
Rom. 1. 25, *w.* the creature more than the Creator.
1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will *w.* God.
See Col. 2. 18; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.

WORTH. Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.
WORTHY. Gen. 32. 10, I am not *w.* of the least.
1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are *w.* to die.
1 Kings 1. 52, if he shew himself a *w.* man.
Mat. 3. 11, whose shoes I am not *w.* to bear.
8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not *w.* that thou shouldest come.
10. 10, the workman is *w.* of his meat.
37, loveth father or mother more than me is not *w.* of me.
22. 8, they which were bidden were not *w.*
Mk. 1. 7; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 27, not *w.* to unloose.
Lu. 3. 8, fruits *w.* of repentance.
7. 4, that he was *w.* for whom he should do this.
10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is *w.* of his hire.
12. 48, things *w.* of stripes.
15. 19, no more *w.* to be called thy son.
20. 35, *w.* to obtain that world.
Acts 24. 2, very *w.* deeds are done.
Rom. 8. 18, not *w.* to be compared with the glory.
Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, walk *w.*
Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not *w.*
Jas. 2. 7, that *w.* name.
Rev. 3. 4, for they are *w.*
See Nah. 2. 5; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.
WOULD. Num. 22. 29, I *w.* there were a sword.
Ps. 81. 11, Israel *w.* none of me.
Prov. 1. 25, ye *w.* none of my reproof.
30, they *w.* none of my counsel.
Dan. 5. 19, whom he *w.* he slew.
Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 31, whatsoever ye *w.* that men.
Mk. 3. 13, and calleth unto him whom he *w.*
Rom. 7. 15, what I *w.*, that do I not.
1 Cor. 7. 7, I *w.* that all men were even as I.
Rev. 3. 15, I *w.* thou wert cold or hot.
See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. 5. 17.
WOUND (*n.*). Ex. 21. 25, give *w.* for *w.*
Job 34. 6, my *w.* is incurable.
Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their *w.*
Prov. 23. 29, who hath *w.* without cause?
27. 6, faithful are the *w.* of a friend.
Isa. 1. 6, but *w.* and bruises.
Jer. 15. 18, why is my *w.* incurable?
30. 17, I will heal thee of thy *w.*
Zech. 13. 6, what are these *w.* in thy hands?
Lu. 10. 34, bound up his *w.*
See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3.
WOUND (*v.*). Deut. 32. 39, I *w.*, and I heal.
1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, carry me out, for I am *w.*
Job 5. 18, he *w.*, and his hands make whole.
Ps. 64. 7, suddenly shall they be *w.*
109. 22, my heart is *w.* within me.
Prov. 7. 26, she hath cast down many *w.*
18. 14, a *w.* spirit who can bear?
Isa. 53. 5, he was *w.* for our transgressions.
Jer. 37. 10, there remained but *w.* men.
See Gen. 4. 23; Mk. 12. 4; Lu. 10. 30; Acts 19. 16.
WRAP. Isa. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7.
WRATH. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *w.*
Deut. 32. 27, were it not I feared the *w.* of the enemy.
Job 21. 30; Prov. 11. 4; Zeph. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5; Rev. 6. 17, the day of *w.*
36. 18, because there is *w.*, beware.
Ps. 76. 10, the *w.* of man shall praise thee.
90. 7, by thy *w.* are we troubled.
Prov. 16. 14, *w.* of a king is as messengers of death.
19. 19, a man of great *w.* shall suffer.
27. 3, a fool's *w.* is heavier.
4, *w.* is cruel, and anger outrageous.
Eccl. 5. 17, much *w.* with his sickness.
Isa. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh with *w.*
54. 8, in a little *w.* I hid my face.
Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth *w.* for his enemies.
Hab 3. 2, in *w.* remember mercy.
Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, from the *w.* to come.
Rom. 2. 5, *w.* against the day of *w.*
Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to *w.*
1 Thess. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to *w.*
1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy hands, without *w.*
See Jas. 1. 19; Rev. 6. 16; 12. 12; 14. 8.
WRATHFUL. Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18.
WREST. Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 16. 19; Ps. 56. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 16.
WRESTLE. Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12.
WRETCHED. Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17.
WRING. Judg. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Prov. 30. 33.
WRINKLE. Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27.
WRITE. Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, *w.* on table of thy heart.
Isa. 10. 1, *w.* grievousness which they have prescribed.
19, few, that a child may *w.* them.
Jer. 22. 30, *w.* ye this man childless.
31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will *w.* it in their hearts.
Hab. 2. 2, *w.* the vision, make it plain.
See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12.
WRITING. Ex. 32. 16; John 5. 47; Col. 2. 14.
WRITTEN. Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were *w.*
Ps. 69. 28, let them not be *w.* with the righteous.
Ezek. 2. 10, roll was *w.* within and without.
Lu. 10. 20, because your names are *w.* in heaven.
John 19. 22, what I have *w.* I have *w.*
1 Cor. 10. 11, *w.* for our admonition.
2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle *w.* in our hearts.
See Isa. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 8.
WRONG. Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the *w.*
1 Chron. 12. 17, there is no *w.* in mine hands.
Job 19. 7, I cry out of *w.*, but am not heard.
Jer. 22. 3, do no *w.*
Mat. 20. 13, friend, I do thee no *w.*
1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take *w.*?
2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this *w.*
Col. 3. 25, he that doeth *w.* shall receive.
Philem. 18, if he hath *w.* thee.
See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. 7. 2.
WRONGFULLY. Job 21. 27; Ezek. 22. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
WROTE. Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. 19; 2 John 5.
WROTH. Gen. 4. 6, why art thou *w.*?
Deut. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 22. 8; 2 Chron. 28.
9; Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was *w.*
2 Kings 5. 11, but Naaman was *w.*, and went away.
Ps. 89. 38, thou hast been *w.* with thine anointed.
Isa. 47. 6, I was *w.* with my people.
54. 9, I have sworn I would not be *w.*
57. 16, neither will I be always *w.*
64. 9, be not *w.* very sore.
Mat. 18. 34, his lord was *w.*, and delivered.
See Num. 16. 22; Isa. 28. 21; Mat. 2. 16.
WROUGHT. Num. 23. 23, what hath God *w.*!
1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had *w.* wonderfully.
14. 45, Jonathan hath *w.* with God this day.
Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands *w.* in the work.
6. 16, this work was *w.* of our God.
Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath *w.* this.
36. 23, who can say, thou hast *w.* iniquity?
Ps. 31. 19, hast *w.* for them that trust in thee.
68. 28, strengthen that which thou hast *w.* for us.
139. 15, curiously *w.* in lowest parts of the earth.
Eccl. 2. 11, I looked on all my hands had *w.*
Isa. 26. 12, thou also hast *w.* all our works in us.
41. 4, who hath *w.* and done it?
Jer. 18. 3, he *w.* a work on the wheels.
Ezek. 20. 9, I *w.* for my name's sake.
Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath *w.* toward me.
Mat. 20. 12, these last have *w.* but one hour.
26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, she hath *w.* a good work on me.

John 3. 21, manifest that they are *w.* in God.
Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had *w.*
18. 3, he abode with them, and *w.*
19. 11, *w.* special miracles by hands of Paul.
Rom. 7. 8, *w.* in me all manner of concupiscence.
15. 18, things which Christ hath not *w.*
2 Cor. 5. 5, he that hath *w.* us for the selfsame thing.
7. 11, what carefulness it *w.* in you.
12. 12, the signs of an apostle were *w.*
Gal. 2. 8, he that *w.* effectually in Peter.
Eph. 1. 20, which he *w.* in Christ.
2 Thess. 3. 8, but we *w.* with labour.
Heb. 11. 33, through faith *w.* righteousness.
Jas. 2. 22, faith *w.* with his works.
1 Pet. 4. 3, to have *w.* the will of the Gentiles.
2 John 8, lose not those things we have *w.*
Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that *w.* miracles.
See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 18. 13; 1 Kings 16. 25.

WRUNG. Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Isa. 51. 17.

Y

YARN. 1 Kings 10. 28; 2 Chron. 1. 16.

YE. 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1.

YEA. Mat. 5. 37; Jas. 5. 12, let your communication be *y.*, *y.*
2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be *y.*, *y.*, and nay, nay.
See 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 12.

YEAR. Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and *y.*
47. 9, few and evil have the *y.* of my life been.
Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from *y.* to *y.*
23. 29, I will not drive them out in one *y.*
Lev. 16. 34, make atonement once a *y.*
25. 5, it is a *y.* of rest.
Num. 14. 31, each day for a *y.* shall ye bear.
Deut. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase *y.* by *y.*
15. 9, the *y.* of release is at hand.
26. 12, the third *y.*, which is the *y.* of tithing.
32. 7, consider the *y.* of many generations.
Judg. 11. 40, to lament four days in a *y.*
1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from *y.* to *y.*
7. 16, went from *y.* to *y.* in circuit.
2 Sam. 14. 26, every *y.* he polled it.
1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be dew nor rain these *y.*
2 Chron. 14. 6, the land had rest, no war in those *y.*
Job 10. 5, are thy *y.* as man's days?
15. 20, the number of *y.* is hidden.
16. 22, when a few *y.* are come.
32. 7, multitude of *y.* should teach wisdom.
36. 11, they shall spend their *y.* in pleasures.
26, nor can the number of his *y.* be searched out.
Ps. 31. 10, my *y.* are spent with sighing.
61. 6, prolong his *y.* as many generations.
65. 11, thou crownest the *y.* with thy goodness.
77. 5, the *y.* of ancient times.
10, I will remember the *y.* of the right hand.
78. 33, their *y.* did he consume in trouble.
90. 4, a thousand *y.* in thy sight.
9, we spend our *y.* as a tale that is told.
10, the days of our *y.* are threescore and ten.
102. 24, thy *y.* are throughout all generations.
27, thy *y.* shall have no end.
Prov. 4. 10, the *y.* of thy life shall be many.
5. 9, lest thou give thy *y.* to the cruel.
10. 27, the *y.* of the wicked shall be shortened.
Eccl. 12. 1, nor the *y.* draw nigh.
Isa. 21. 16, according to the *y.* of an hireling.
29. 1, add ye *y.* to *y.*
38. 15, go softly all my *y.*
61. 2; Lu. 4. 19, the acceptable *y.* of the Lord.
63. 4, the *y.* of my redeemed is come.
Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 44, the *y.* of their visitation.
17. 8, shall not be careful in *y.* of drought.
28. 16, this *y.* thou shalt die.
51. 46, a rumour shall come in one *y.*
Ezek. 4. 5, I have laid on thee the *y.* of their iniquity.
Ezek. 22. 4, thou art come even unto thy *y.*
38. 8, in latter *y.* thou shalt come.
46. 17, it shall be his to the *y.* of liberty.
Dan. 11. 6, in the end of *y.* they shall join.
Joel 2. 2, to the *y.* of many generations.
Mic. 6. 6, shall I come with calves of a *y.* old?
Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the *y.*
Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, as in former *y.*
Lu. 13. 8, let it alone this *y.* also.
Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and *y.*
Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thousand *y.*
See Zech. 14. 16; Jas. 4. 13; Rev. 9. 15.

YEARLY. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Esth. 9. 21.

YEARN. Gen. 43. 30; 1 Kings 3. 26.

YELL. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 38.

YESTERDAY. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Heb. 13. 8.

YET. Gen. 40. 23, *y.* did not the butler remember.
Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not *y.*?
Deut. 9. 29, *y.* they are thy people.
12. 9, ye are not as *y.* come.
Judg. 7. 4, the people are *y.* too many.
1 Kings 19. 18, *y.* I have left me.
2 Kings 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as *y.*
Ezra 3. 6, the foundation was not *y.* laid.
Job 1. 16, while he was *y.* speaking.
13. 15, though he slay me, *y.* will I trust in him.
29. 5, when the Almighty was *y.* with me.
Ps. 2. 6, *y.* have I set my king.
Eccl. 4. 3, he which hath not *y.* been.
Isa. 28. 4, while it is *y.* in his hand.
49. 15, *y.* will I not forget.
Jer. 2. 9, I will *y.* plead with you.
23. 21, *y.* they ran.
Ezek. 11. 16, *y.* will I be to them.
36. 37, I will *y.* for this be enquired of.
Dan. 11. 35, it is *y.* for a time appointed.
Hos. 7. 9, *y.* he knoweth not.
Amos 6. 10, is there *y.* any with thee?
Jonah 3. 4, *y.* forty days.
Hab. 3. 18, *y.* I will rejoice.
Mat. 15. 17, do not ye *y.* understand?
19. 20, what lack I *y.*?
24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, the end is not *y.*
Mk. 11. 13, the time of figs was not *y.*
Lu. 24. 44, while I was *y.* with you.
John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not *y.* come.
11. 25, though dead, *y.* shall he live.
Rom. 5. 6, *y.* without strength.
8. 24, why doth he *y.* hope for?
1 Cor. 3. 15, *y.* so as by fire.
15. 17, ye are *y.* in your sins.
Gal. 2. 20, *y.* not I, but Christ.
Heb. 4. 15, *y.* without sin.
1 John 3. 2, it doth not *y.* appear.
See Acts 8. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3.

YIELD. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth *y.* strength.
Lev. 19. 25, that it may *y.* the increase.
26. 4, the land shall *y.* her increase.
Num. 17. 8, the rod *y.* almonds.
2 Chron. 30. 8, *y.* yourselves to the Lord.
Neh. 9. 37, it *y.* much increase to the kings.
Ps. 67. 6, the earth *y.* her increase.
107. 37, plant vineyards, which may *y.* fruits.
Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to *y.*
Eccl. 10. 4, *y.* pacifieth great offences.
Hos. 8. 7, if it *y.*, the strangers shall swallow it up.
Joel 2. 22, the fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength.
Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* no meat.
Mat. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.
Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them.
Rom. 6. 13, neither *y.* ye your members, but *y.* yourselves to God.
16, to whom ye *y.* yourselves servants.
Heb. 12. 11, *y.* the peaceable fruits of righteousness.
See Gen. 1. 29; Isa. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28.

YOKE. Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break his *y.*

Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the bands of your *y.*
Num. 19. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7, on which never came *y.*
Deut. 28. 48, he shall put a *y.* on thy neck.
1 Kings 12. 4, thy father made our *y.* grievous.
Isa. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the *y.* of his burden.
58. 6, that ye break every *y.*
Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy *y.*
27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and *y.*
31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the *y.*
Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the *y.* in youth.
Mat. 11. 29, take my *y.* upon you.
30, for my *y.* is easy.
Acts 15. 10, to put a *y.* upon the neck of the disciples.
2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally *y.* with unbelievers.
Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the *y.* of bondage.
Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true *y.*-fellow.
1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the *y.*
See Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Lu. 14. 19.
YONDER. Gen. 22. 5; Num. 23. 15; Mat. 17. 20.
YOU. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with *y.*
Ruth 2. 4, the Lord be with *y.*
1 Chron. 22. 18, is not the Lord with *y.*?
2 Chron. 15. 2, the Lord is with *y.*, while ye be with him.
Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with *y.*
42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with *y.*
Zech. 8. 23, we will go with *y.*, God is with *y.*
Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 21, that men should do to *y.*
28. 20, I am with *y.* alway.
Lu. 10. 16, he that heareth *y.* heareth me.
13. 28, and *y.* yourselves thrust out.
Acts 13. 46, seeing ye put it from *y.*
Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 16. 23; Phil. 4. 23; Col. 4. 18; 1 Thess. 5. 28; 2 Thess. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 4. 15; Tit. 3. 15; Heb. 13. 25; 2 John 3; Rev. 22. 21, grace be with *y.*
1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of *y.*
2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but *y.*
Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *y.* hath he quickened.
Col. 1. 27, Christ in *y.*
4. 9, a brother, who is one of *y.*
1 Thess. 5. 12, know them that are over *y.*
1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in *y.*
See Hag. 1. 4; Mal. 2. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Phil. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 7.
YOUNG. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast their *y.*
Lev. 22. 28, ye shall not kill it and her *y.* in one day.
Deut. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with the *y.*
28. 50, which will not show favour to the *y.*
57, her eyes shall be evil toward her *y.* one.
32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her *y.*
1 Chron. 22. 5; 29. 1, Solomon my son is *y.*
2 Chron. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was *y.* and tender.
34. 3, while he was yet *y.*, he began to seek God.
Job 38. 41, when his *y.* ones cry to God, they wander.
39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her *y.*
Ps. 37. 25, I have been *y.*, and now am old.
78. 71, from following ewes great with *y.*
84. 3, a nest where she may lay her *y.*
147. 9, he giveth food to the *y.* ravens which cry.
Prov. 30. 17, the *y.* eagles shall eat it.
Cant. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a *y.* hart.
Isa. 11. 7, their *y.* shall lie down together.
40. 11, and gently lead those that are with *y.*
Jer. 31. 12, flow together for *y.* of the flock.
Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his *y.* twigs.
John 21. 18, when *y.* thou girdedst thyself.
Tit. 2. 4, teach the *y.* women to be sober.
See Gen. 33. 13; Isa. 30. 6; Mk. 7. 25; John 12. 14.
YOUNGER. Gen. 25. 23, the elder shall serve the *y.*
Job 30. 1, they that are *y.* have me in derision.
Lu. 22. 26, he that is greatest, let him be as the *y.*
1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the *y.* men as brethren.
1 Pet. 5. 5, ye *y.*, submit yourselves to the elder.
See Gen. 29. 18; Lu. 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.
YOUNGEST. Gen. 42. 13; Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34.
YOURS. 2 Chron. 20. 15; Lu. 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21.
YOUTH. Gen. 8. 21, imagination is evil from *y.*
46. 34, about cattle from our *y.* till now.
1 Sam. 17. 33, he a man of war from his *y.*
55, whose son is this *y.*?
2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy *y.*
1 Kings 18. 12, I fear the Lord from my *y.*
Job 13. 26, to possess the iniquities of my *y.*
20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his *y.*
29. 4, as in days of my *y.*
30. 12, on my right hand rise the *y.*
33. 25, he shall return to the days of his *y.*
36. 14, hypocrites die in *y.*
Ps. 25. 7, remember not the sins of my *y.*
71. 5, thou art my trust from my *y.*
17, thou hast taught me from my *y.*
88. 15, ready to die from my *y.* up.
89. 45, the days of his *y.* hast thou shortened.
103. 5, thy *y.* is renewed like the eagle's.
110. 3, the dew of thy *y.*
127. 4, the children of thy *y.*
129. 1, they have afflicted me from my *y.*
144. 12, as plants grown up in *y.*
Prov. 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her *y.*
5. 18, rejoice with the wife of thy *y.*
Eccl. 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy *y.*
10, childhood and *y.* are vanity.
12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of *y.*
Isa. 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured from thy *y.*
54. 4, forget the shame of thy *y.*
Jer. 2. 2, the kindness of thy *y.*
3. 4, thou art the guide of my *y.*
22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy *y.*
31. 19, bear the reproach of my *y.*
32. 30, have done evil before me from their *y.*
48. 11, hath been at ease from his *y.*
Lam. 3. 27, it is good that he bear the yoke in his *y.*
Ezek. 4. 14, soul not polluted from *y.*
16. 22, thou hast not remembered the days of thy *y.*
Hos. 2. 15, she shall sing as in the days of her *y.*
Joel 1. 8, lament for husband of her *y.*
Zech. 13. 5, man taught me to keep cattle from my *y.*
Mat. 19. 20; Mk. 10. 20; Lu. 18. 21, have kept from my *y.*
Acts 26. 4, my manner of life from my *y.*
1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise thy *y.*
See Prov. 7. 7; Isa. 40. 30; Jer. 3. 24, 25.
YOUTHFUL. 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee *y.* lusts.

Z

ZEAL. 2 Sam. 21. 2, sought to slay them in his *z.*
2 Kings 10. 16, come and see my *z.* for the Lord.
Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17, the *z.* of thine house.
119. 139, my *z.* hath consumed me.
Isa. 9. 7, the *z.* of the Lord will perform this.
59. 17, clad with *z.* as a cloak.
63. 15, where is thy *z.*?
Ezek. 5. 13, I have spoken it in my *z.*
Rom. 10. 2, they have a *z.* of God.
2 Cor. 9. 2, your *z.* hath provoked many.
Phil. 3. 6, concerning *z.* persecuting the church.
Col. 4. 13, he hath a great *z.* for you.
See 2 Kings 19. 31; Isa. 37. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
ZEALOUS. Num. 25. 11, he was *z.* for my sake.
Acts 21. 20, they are all *z.* of the law.
1 Cor. 14. 12, as ye are *z.* of spiritual gifts.
Tit. 2. 14, *z.* of good works.
Rev. 3. 19, be *z.* therefore, and repent.
See Num. 25. 13; Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14.
ZEALOUSLY. Gal. 4. 18, *z.* affected.

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY VIVIAN RIDLER
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

THE NEW OXFORD

BIBLE MAPS

LIST OF MAPS

Preceding Map 1 Index to Maps

Map 1 Jerusalem in Old Testament times

Map 2 Background of the Exodus

Map 3 Israel in Canaan: Joshua to Samuel and Saul

Map 4 The United Monarchy

Map 5 The Near East in the time of the Assyrian Empire

Map 6 Central Palestine in Old Testament times

Map 7 Palestine under the Herods

Map 8 The Background of the New Testament: Rome and the East (including St. Paul's Journeys)

Map 9 Jerusalem in New Testament times

NOMB 3R/RX

Prepared by the Cartographic Department
of the Clarendon Press, Oxford
and based on the Oxford Bible Atlas

MAPS PRINTED BY
COOK, HAMMOND & KELL LTD., LONDON

INDEX TO MAPS

Abdon *3*, **X2**
Abel-beth-maacah *4*, **Y2**
Abel-keramim *3,6*, **Y5**
Abel-meholah *3,4,6*, **Y3**
Abel-shittim *6*, **Y5**
Abila *7*, **Y3**
Abilene *7*, **Y1**; *8*, **G4**
Acco *3,4,6*, **X2**; *5*, **G4**
Achaia *8*, **D3**
Achor, V. of *3*, **X5**
Achshaph *3,6*, **X2**
Achzib: Judah *6*, **W5**
Achzib: Phoenicia *3*, **X2**
Actium *8*, **D3**
Adadah (Aroer) *3*, **W6**
Adam *3*, **Y4**
Adamah *6*, **X2**
Adami-nekeb *6*, **X3**
Adhaim, R. *5*, **H4**
Adiabene *8*, **H3**
Adithaim *6*, **X5**
Adora *7*, **X5**
Adramyttium *8*, **E3**
Adria, Sea of *8*, **C2**
Adullam *3,4,6*, **X5**
Adummim *6*, **X5**
Aegean Sea *8*, **E3**
Aelana (Aila) *8*, **F5**
Aelia, Wall of *9*
Africa *8*, **C4**
Agrippa's Wall *9*
Agrippias (Anthedon) *7*, **V5**
Ahlab *3*, **X1**
Ai *3,6*, **X5**
Aijalon: Dan *3,6*, **X5**
Aijalon: Zebulun *6*, **X3**
Aila (Aelana) *8*, **F5**
Akrabbim, Ascent of *3*, **X7**
Aleppo *5*, **G3**
Alexandria: Egypt *8*, **E4**
Alexandria Troas *8*, **E3**
Alexandrium *7*, **X4**
Almon *6*, **X5**
Almon-diblathaim *6*, **Y5**
Amalek *4*, **W6**
Amasea *8*, **G2**
Amastris *8*, **F2**
Amathus *7*, **Y4**
Amisus *8*, **G2**
Ammon *2 inset*; *3,4*, **Z4**; *5*, **G4**
Anab *3*, **W6**
Anaharath *6*, **X3**
Ananiah *6*, **X5**
Anathoth *3,4,6*, **X5**
Ancona *8*, **B2**
Ancyra *8*, **F3**
Anthedon (Agrippias) *7*, **V5**
Antioch: Galatia *8*, **F3**
Antioch: Syria *8*, **G3**
Antipatris *7*, **W4**
Antium *8*, **B2**
Antonia Tower *9*
Apamea *8*, **G3**
Aphek: Bashan *6*, **Y3**
Aphek: Ephraim *3,6*, **W4**
Aphekah *6*, **X5**
Aphik (Aphek): Asher *3,6*, **X3**
Apollonia: Macedonia *8*, **C2**
Apollonia Sozusa *7*, **W4**
Appian Way *8*, **C2**
Appii Forum *8*, **B2**
Aqaba, Gulf of *2*, **T3**
Arabah, The *3,4,6*, **Y4** *also 2*, **U2**
Arabah, Sea of the *3,4,6*, **X5**
Arabia *5*, **H4**
Arabian Desert *8*, **G4**
Arad *3*, **X6**; *2*, **U1**
Aram (Syria) *4*, **Z1**
Ararat (Urartu) *5*, **H3**
Araxes, R. *8*, **H3**
Arbela: Assyria *5,8*, **H3**
Arca *8*, **G4**
Archelais: Cappadocia *8*, **F3**
Archelais: Palestine *7*, **X4**
Argob *4*, **Y2**
Ariminum *8*, **B2**
Armenia, Kingdom of *8*, **H3**
Arnon, R. *3,4,7*, **Y6** *also 2*, **U1**
Aroer: Moab *3,4*, **Y6**
Aroer (Adadah): Negeb *3*, **W6**
Arpad *5*, **G3**
Arrapkha *5*, **H3**
Artaxata *8*, **H3**
Arubboth *4,6*, **X3**
Arumah *3,6*, **X4**
Aruna *6*, **X3**
Arvad *5*, **G4**
Ascalon *7*, **W5**
Ashan *3*, **W6**
Ashdod *3,4,6*, **W5**; *2*, **T1**
Asher: *tribe 3,4*, **X2**
Ashkelon *3,4*, **W5**
Ashnah: (nr. Sorek), Judah *6*, **X5**
Ashnah (W. of Hebron), Judah *6*, **W5**
Ashtaroth, *3*, **Y3**
Asia *8*, **E3**
Asor *3,6*, **W4**
Asphaltitis, L. *7*, **X5**
Asshur *5*, **H3**
Assos *8*, **E3**
Assyria *5*, **H3**
Ataroth: Ephraim *3,6*, **X4**
Ataroth: Moab *6*, **Y5**
Ataroth-addar *6*, **X5**
Athens *8*, **D3**
Athribis *2*, **Q2**; *5*, **F4**
Attalia *8*, **F3**
Auranitis *7*, **Z3**
Avaris *2*, **Q2**
Azekah *3,6*, **W5**; *2*, **T1**
Azmon *2*, **T2**
Aznoth-tabor *6*, **X3**
Azotus *7*, **W5**

Baalah (Kiriath-jearim) *3,6* **X5**
Baalath *3,4,6*, **W5**
Baal-gad *3*, **Y1**
Baal-hazor *4,6*, **X4**
Baal-meon *6*, **Y5**
Baal-peor *6*, **Y5**
Baal-shalishah *6*, **X4**
Baal-zephon *2*, **R2** *and inset*
Babylon: Egypt *8*, **F5**
Babylon: Mesopotamia *5,8*, **H4**
Babylonia *5*, **J4**
Balikh, R. *5*, **G3**
Bamoth-baal *6*, **Y5**
Baris: Jerusalem *1*
Bashan *3,4*, **Y2**
Batanaea *7*, **Z2**
Bathyra *7*, **Z2**
Beautiful Gate *9*
Beer *3,6*, **X3**
Beeroth: Benjamin *3,4,6*, **X5**
Beeroth (Bene-jaakan) *2*, **T2**
Beer-sheba *2*, **T1** *and inset also 3,4,7*, **W6**
Bene-berak *6*, **W4**
Bene-jaakan (Beeroth) *2*, **T2**
Beneventum *8*, **B2**
Benjamin: *tribe 3,4*, **X5**
Benjamin, Gate of *1*
Beon *6*, **Y5**
Beroea *8*, **D2**
Bersabe (Beersheba) *7*, **W6**
Berytus *5,8*, **G4**
Besor, Brook *3,4*, **W6**
Beten *6*, **X3**
Beth-anath *3,6*, **X2**
Beth-anoth *6*, **X5**
Bethany *7*, **X5**
Betharamphtha *7*, **Y5**
Beth-aven (Bethel) *6*, **X5**
Beth-baal-meon *3,6*, **Y5**
Beth-dagon *3,6*, **W4**
Beth-diblathaim *6*, **Y5**
Beth-eden (Bit-adini) *5*, **G3**
Bethel *3,4,6*, **X5**
Bethesda, Pool of *9*
Beth-gilgal (Gilgal) *6*, **X5**
Beth-haccherem *6*, **X5**
Beth-haggan *3*, **X3**
Beth-hanan *4*, **X5**
Beth-haram *6*, **Y5**
Beth-hoglah *6*, **X5**
Beth-horon, Lower *3,4,6*, **X5**
Beth-horon, Upper *3,4,6*, **X5**
Beth-jeshimoth *3,6*, **Y5**
Bethlehem: Galilee *3,6*, **X3**
Bethlehem: Judah *3,4,6,7*, **X5**
Beth-meon *6*, **Y5**
Beth-nimrah *3,6*, **Y5**
Beth-peor *3,6*, **Y5**
Beth-rehob: *region 4*, **Y1**
Beth-rehob: *town 3,4*, **Y2**
Bethsaida-Julias *7*, **Y2**
Beth-shan (Beth-shean) *6*, **X3**
Beth-shean *3,4,6*, **X3**
Beth-shemesh: Issachar *6*, **Y3**
Beth-shemesh: Judah *3,4,6*, **W5**
Beth-tappuah *6*, **X5**
Bethul (Bethuel) *3*, **W6**
Bethzatha, Pool of *9*
Beth-zur *3,6*, **X5**
Betogabri *7*, **W5**
Betonim *3,6*, **Y4**
Bezek *3,6*, **X4**
Bezer *3*, **Y5**
Bezetha *9*
Bit-adini (Beth-eden) *5*, **G3**
Bithynia & Pontus *8*, **F2**

Black Sea *5*, **F2**
Borsippa *5*, **H4**
Bosphorus *8*, **E2**
Bosporan Kingdom *8*, **G2**
Bozkath *6*, **W5**
Bozrah *2*, **U2**
Brundisium *8*, **C2**
Bubastis *2*, **Q2**
Busiris *2*, **Q2**
Byblos (Gebal) *5*, **G4**
Byzantium *8*, **E2**

Cabbon *6*, **W5**
Cabul *3,4,6*, **X2**
Caesarea: Palestine *7*, **W3**
also 8, **F4**
Caesarea (Mazaca) *8*, **G3**
Caesarea Philippi *7*, **Y2**
also 8, **G4**
Calah *5*, **H3**
Callirrhoe *7*, **Y5**
Calno *5*, **G3**
Canaan *2*, **T1**
Canopus *8*, **F4**
Canusium *8*, **C2**
Capernaum *7*, **Y2**
Caphtor (Crete) *5*, **D3**
Cappadocia *8*, **G3**
Capreae (Capri) *8*, **B2**
Capua *8*, **B2**
Carchemish *5,8*, **G3**
Carmel *4*, **X6**
Carmel, Mt. *3,4,6,7*, **X3**
Carrhae (Haran) *8*, **G3**
Caspian Sea *5*, **K3**
Catana *8*, **C3**
Cauda *8*, **D4**
Cenchreae *8*, **D3**
Chephar-ammoni *6*, **X4**
Chephirah *3,6*, **X5**
Cherith, Brook *6*, **Y3**
Chersonesus *8*, **F2**
Chesulloth *6*, **X3**
Chezib (Achzib) *6*, **W5**
Chinnereth *3,6*, **Y2**
Chinnereth, Sea of *3,4,6*, **Y3**
Chios *8*, **E3**
Chisloth-tabor *6*, **X3**
Chorazin *7*, **Y2**
Cilicia (Khilakku) *5*, **F3**
Cilicia & Syria *8*, **G3**
Cilicia Trachea *8*, **F3**
City of David *1*
City of Salt *6*, **X5**
Cnidus *8*, **E3**
Colchis *8*, **H2**
Colonia Amasa (Emmaus) *7*, **X5**
Colossae *8*, **E3**
Comana *8*, **G2**
Commagene *5,8*, **G3**
Corcyra *8*, **C3**
Corinth *8*, **D3**
Cos *8*, **E3**
Court of Gentiles *9*
Court of Israel *9*
Court of Women *9*
Crete *5,8*, **D3**
Croton *8*, **C3**
Ctesiphon *8*, **H4**
Cuthah *5*, **H4**
Cyprus: *island 5,8*, **F3**
Cyprus: Palestine *7*, **X5**
Cyrenaica *8*, **D4**
Cyrene *8*, **D4**
Cyzicus *8*, **E2**

Dabbesheth *6*, **X3**
Daberath *6*, **X3**
Dalmatia (Illyricum) *8*, **C2**
Damascus *3,4,7*, **Z1**
also 5,8, **G4**
Damascus Gate *9*
Dan (Laish) *3,4*, **Y2**
Dan: *tribe 3*, **Y2**
Dan: *tribe 3*, **W5**
Danube, R. *8*, **D2**
Dead Sea *7*, **X6**
Debir: Judah *3,4*, **W6**
also 2, **T1**
Debir: N.E. Judah *6*, **X5**
Decapolis *7*, **Y3**
Dedan *5*, **G5**
Derbe *8*, **F3**
Dibon *2*, **U1**; *3,4*, **Y5**
Dion *7*, **Y3**
Diyala, R. *5*, **H4**
Dophkah *2*, **S3** *and inset*
Dor *3,4,6*, **W3**
Dora *7*, **W3**
Dorylaeum *8*, **F3**
Dothan *6*, **X3**
Dumah *5,8*, **G5**
Dura-Europus *8*, **H4**
Dur-sharrukin *5*, **H3**
Dyrrhachium *8*, **C2**

Eastern Sea *5*, **J5**
Ebal, Mt. *3,4,6,7*, **X4**
Eben-ezer *6*, **W4**
Ecbatana *5*, **J4**
Edessa *8*, **G3**
Edom *2*, **U2** *and inset*; *3,4*, **Y7**
also 5, **G4**
Edrei *3*, **Z3**
Eglon *3,6*, **W5**
Egnatian Way *8*, **D2**
Egypt *2*, **Q2**; *5,8*, **F5**
Egypt, Brook of *2*, **S1**
Egyptian Port *2*, **S3**
Ekron *3,4,6*, **W5**
Elah, V. of *3*, **W5**
Elam *5,8*, **J4**
Elath *5*, **F5**
Elealeh *6*, **Y5**
Elon *4,6*, **X5**
Eltekon *6*, **X5**
Emesa *8*, **G4**
Emmaus (Nicopolis or Colonia Amasa) *7*, **X5**
Enam *6*, **X5**
En-dor *3,6*, **X3**
Engaddi (En-gedi) *7*, **X6**
En-gannim *3,6*, **X3**
En-gedi *3,7*, **X6**
En-haddah *6*, **X3**
En-rogel *1*
En-shemesh *6*, **X5**
En-tappuah *6*, **X4**
Ephesus *8*, **E3**
Ephraim: *town 4,6*, **X4**
Ephraim: *tribe 3,4*, **X4**
Ephraim, Hill Country of *6*, **X4**
Ephron (Ophrah) *3,6*, **X4**
Epiphania *8*, **G3**
Erech (Uruk) *5*, **J4**
Eshtaol *6*, **X5**
Eshtemoa *3*, **X6**
Essenes, Gate of *9*
Etam *3,6*, **X5**
Ether *6*, **W5**
Ethiopia *5*, **F6**
Euphrates, R. *5,8*, **H3**
Europus (Carchemish) *8*, **G3**
Euxine Sea *8*, **F2**
Ezion-geber *2*, **T3** *and inset*; *5*, **F5**

Fair Havens *8*, **D4**
Farah, Wadi *6*, **X4**
Forum of Appius *8*, **B2**
Fullers' Tower *9*

Gabae (Hippeum) *7*, **X3**
Gabbatha *9*
Gad: *tribe 3*, **Y4**
Gadara: Decapolis *7*, **Y3**
Gadara: Perea *7*, **Y4**
Galatia *8*, **F3**
Galilee *6,7*, **X3**
Galilee, Sea of *7*, **Y3**
Gamala *7*, **Y3**
Gangra *8*, **F2**
Gath: Philistia *3,4,6*, **W5**
Gath (Gittaim): Benjamin *6*, **W5**
Gath-hepher *6*, **X3**
Gath-rimmon *3,4,6*, **W4**
Gaulanitis *7*, **Y2**
Gaza *2*, **T1** *and inset*; *3,4,7*, **V5**
also 5,8, **F4**
Gazara *7*, **W5**
Geba *4,6*, **X5**
Gebal (Byblos) *5*, **G4**
Gederah *6*, **W5**
Gedor *6*, **X5**
Gennath Gate *1,9*
Gennesaret *7*, **Y2**
Gerar *2*, **T1**; *4*, **W6**
Gerasa *7*, **Y4**
Gerizim, Mt. *3,4,6,7*, **X4**
Geshur *4*, **Y2**
Geshur *6*, **Y3**
Gethsemane *9*
Gezer *3,4,5*, **W5**
Gibbethon *3,6*, **W5**
Gibeah *3,4,6*, **X5**
Gibeon *3,4,6*, **X5**
Gihon Spring *1*
Gilboa, Mt. *3,4,6*, **X3**
Gilead *3,4,6*, **Y4**
Gilgal (nr. Jericho) *3,4,6*, **X5**
Gilgal: Ephraim *6*, **X4**
Gilgal: Sharon *6*, **W4**
Giloh *3,4,6*, **X5**
Gimarrai (Gomer) *5*, **F3**
Gimzo *6*, **W5**
Gittaim (Gath) *6*, **W5**
Golan *3*, **Y3**
Golgotha: Jerusalem *9*
Gomer (Gimarrai) *5*, **F3**
Gophna *7*, **X4**
Gordion (Gordium) *5,8*, **F3**
Gordyene *8*, **H3**
Goshen: Egypt *2*, **Q2**
Goshen: Palestine *3*, **W6**
Gozan *5*, **G3**
Great Bitter Lake *2*, **R2**
Greater Syrtis *8*, **C4**
Great Plain, The *7*, **X3**
Great Sea, The *2*, **S1**
also 3,4, **W3**; *5*, **E4**

Habor, R. *5*, **H3**
Hadashah *6*, **W5**
Hadid *6*, **W4**
Halhul *6*, **X5**
Halys R. *5,8*, **G3**
Ham *6*, **Y3**
Hamath *5*, **G3**
Hammath *6*, **Y3**
Hananel: Jerusalem *1*
Hannathon *6*, **X3**
Haran *5,8*, **G3**
Harim *6*, **W5**
Harosheth-ha-goiim *3,6*, **X3**
Hattina *5*, **G3**
Hauran *5*, **G4**
Havvoth-jair *3,4*, **Y3**
Hazar-addar *2*, **T2**
Hazar-shual *3*, **W6**
Hazor: Galilee *3*, **Y2**
Hazor: Benjamin *6*, **X5**

Hebron *2*, **U1**; *3,4,6,7*, **X5**
Helam *4*, **Z3**
Helbon *5*, **G4**
Heleph *6*, **X3**
Heliopolis (On) *2*, **Q2** *and inset also 5,8*, **F4**
Helkath *6*, **X3**
Hepher *4,6*, **W4**
Heraclea *8*, **F2**
Hermon, Mt. *3,4*, **Y1**
Hermopolis *5*, **F5**
Hermus, R. *5*, **E3**
Herod, Kingdom of *7*
Herodium *7*, **X5**
Heshbon *3,4,6*, **Y5**; *2*, **U1**
Hezekiah's Conduit *1*
High Place *4*, **X5**
Hinnom Valley *1,9*
Hippeum (Gabae) *7*, **X3**
Hippicus: Jerusalem *9*
Hippos *7*, **Y3**
Holon *6*, **X5**
Horeb, Mt. *2*, **S4**
Hormah *2*, **T1**; *3*, **W6**
Hukkok *6*, **X2**
Hyrcania *7*, **X5**

Iadanna (Cyprus) *5*, **F3**
Ibleam *3,6*, **X3**
Iconium *8*, **F3**
Idumea *7*, **W6**
Illyricum (Dalmatia) *8*, **C2**
Iphtah *6*, **X5**
Iphtah-el *6*, **X3**
Israel *4,6*, **X4**; *5*, **G4**
Israel, Hill Country of *3*, **X4**
Issachar: *tribe 3,4*, **X3**
Istros *8*, **E2**
Italy *8*, **B2**
Ituraea *7*, **Y1**

Jabbok R. *3,4,6,7*, **Y4**
Jabesh-gilead *3,4,6*, **Y3**
Jabneel: Galilee *6*, **X3**
Jabneel (Jamneh, Jamnia): Judah *3,6,7*, **W5**
Jahaz *6*, **Y5**
Janoah *6*, **X4**
Japhia *6*, **X3**
Jarmuth (Ramoth): Issachar *6*, **X3**
Jarmuth: Judah *3,6*, **W5**
Jattir *3*, **X6**
Javan *5*, **E3**
Jazer *4,6*, **Y4**
Jebel Helal *2*, **S2**
Jericho *3,4,7*, **X5**; *2*, **U1** *and inset*
Jerusalem *3,4,6,7*, **X5** *also 2*, **U1** *and inset*; *5,8*, **G4**
Jerusalem in O. T. times *Map 1*
Jerusalem in N. T. times *Map 9*
Jeshanah *6*, **X4**
Jezreel: V. of Jezreel *3,4,6*, **X3**
Jezreel: Judah *3*, **X6**
Jezreel, V. of *3,4,6*, **X3**
Jogbehah *3*, **Y4**
Jokneam (Jokmeam) *3,4,6*, **X3**
Joppa *3,4,6,7*, **W4**; *8*, **F4**
Jordan, R. *3,4,6,7*, **Y4**
Jotbah *6*, **X3**
Judah: *Kingdom & region 4,6*, **X5**; *5*, **F4**
Judah: *tribe 3,4*, **X5**
Judah, Hill Country of *3*, **X5**
Judah, Wilderness of *4,6*, **X5**
Judea: *region 7*, **X5**; *8*, **G4**
Judea, Wilderness of *7*, **X5**
Juttah *2*, **U1**

Kabul (Cabul) *6*, **X2**
Kabzeel *3,4*, **W6**
Kadesh *5*, **G4**
Kadesh-barnea *2*, **T2** *and inset*
Kamon *3,6*, **Y3**
Kanah, Brook of *6*, **W4**
Karkor *3*, **Z6**
Kedar (Qidri) *5*, **G4**
Kedemoth *3*, **Y5**
Kedesh *3*, **Y2**
Keilah *3,6*, **X5**
Khilakku (Cilicia) *5*, **F3**
Khirbet Qumran *7*, **X5**
Kidron, Brook *6*, **X5**
Kidron Valley *1,9*
King's Highway *2*, **U3**
Kir-hareseth *2*, **U1**; *4*, **Y6**
Kiriathaim *3,6*, **Y5**
Kiriath-arba (Hebron) *6*, **X5**
Kiriath-jearim *3,4,6*, **X5**
Kishon, R. *3,4,6*, **X3**
Kumukhu (Commagene) *5*, **G3**

Lacedaemon (Sparta) *8*, **D3**
Lachish *2*, **T1**; *3,6*, **W5**
Lahmam *6*, **W5**
Laish (Dan) *3*, **Y2**
Laishah *6*, **X5**
Lakkum *3,6*, **Y3**
Laodicea *8*, **E3**
Larissa *8*, **D3**
Larsa *5*, **J4**
Lasea *8*, **D3**
Lebanon *5*, **G4**
Lebanon, Mt. *3,4*, **Y1**
Lebanon, V. of *3*, **Y1**
Lebonah *3,6*, **X4**
Lehi *6*, **X5**
Leontes, R. *7*, **X1**
Lesbos *8*, **E3**
Lesser Armenia *8*, **G3**
Libnah *3,4,6*, **W5**; *2*, **T1**
Libya *5,8*, **E4**
Little Bitter Lake *2*, **R2**
Lo-debar *4,6*, **Y3**
Lod *6*, **W4**
Lower Beth-horon *3,4,6*, **X5**
Lower Sea *5*, **J5**
Lower Zab: *riv. 5*, **H3**
Lowland, The *3,4*, **W5**
Lycia *8*, **E3**
Lycopolis (Siut) *5*, **F5**
Lydda *7*, **W4**
Lydia *5*, **E3**
Lystra *8*, **F3**

Maacah *4*, **Y2**
Maarath *6*, **X5**
Macedonia *8*, **D2**
Machaerus *7*, **Y5**
Madai (Medes) *5*, **J3**
Madmannah *3*, **W6**
Madon *3,6*, **X3**
Maeander, R. *5*, **E3**
Magadan (Taricheae) *7*, **X3**
Mahanaim *4,6*, **Y4**
Makaz *4,6*, **W5**
Makkedah *3,6*, **W5**
Malta *8*, **B3**
Mamre *6*, **X5**
Manasseh: *tribe 3,4*, **X4**
Manasseh: *tribe 3*, **Y3**
Manasseh's Wall *1*
Mannai (Minni) *5*, **J3**
Maon *3*, **X6**
Mare Internum *7*, **W4** *also 8*, **D4**
Mare Nostrum *8*, **D4**
Mareshah *3,6*, **W5**
Mariamme: Jerusalem *Map 9*
Marisa *7*, **W5**
Masada *7*, **X6**
Mazaca (Caesarea) *8*, **G3**
Medeba *3,4,6,7*, **Y5** *also 2*, **U1**
Medes (Madai) *5*, **J3**
Media *8*, **H3**
Media Atropatene *8*, **H3**
Mediterranean Sea *7,8*
Megiddo *3,4,6*, **X3**
Megiddo, Plain of *6*, **X3**
Melita (Malta) *8*, **B3**
Melitene *5,8*, **G3**
Memphis (Noph) *2*, **Q3** *and inset also 5,8*, **F5**
Menzaleh, L. *2*, **Q1**
Meribah *2*, **T2**
Merom *3,4*, **X2**
Merom, Waters of *3,6*, **X2**
Mesembria *8*, **E2**
Meshech (Mushki) *5*, **F3**
Mesopotamia *8*, **H3**
Messana *8*, **C3**
Michmash *3,6*, **X5**
Middin *3,6*, **X5**
Midian *2*, **U3**
Migdol *5*, **F4**
Migron *6*, **X5**
Miletus *8*, **E3**
Milid (Melitene) *5*, **G3**
Millo: Jerusalem *1*
Minni (Mannai) *5*, **J3**
Misrephoth-maim *3*, **X2**
Mitylene *8*, **E3**
Mizpah *3,6*, **X5**
Mizpeh *6*, **W5**
Moab *2*, **U1** *and inset*; *3,4*, **Y6** *also 5*, **G4**
Moab, Plains of *6*, **Y5**
Moesia *8*, **D2**
Mons Casius *2*, **R1**
Moreh, Hill of *3,6*, **X3**
Moresheth-gath *6*, **W5**
Mount Baalah *3,6*, **W5**
Mushki (Meshech) *5*, **F3**
Musri *5*, **G3**
Myra *8*, **F3**

Naarah *3,6*, **X4**
Nabatacan Kingdom *7* *also 8*, **G4**
Nahaliel, R. *4,6*, **Y5**
Nahalol *3,6*, **X3**
Nairi *5*, **H3**
Naissus *8*, **D2**
Naphath-Dor *3*, **X3**
Naphtali: *tribe 3,4*, **X2**
Naucratis *8*, **F4**
Nazareth *7*, **X3**
Neapolis: Italy *8*, **B2**
Neapolis: Macedonia *8*, **D2**
Neapolis: Palestine *7*, **X4**
Neballat *6*, **W4**
Nebo: Judah *6*, **X5**
Nebo: Moab *6*, **Y5**
Nebo, Mt. *3,6*, **Y5**; *2*, **U1**
Negeb, The *2*, **T1**; *3,4*, **W6**
Neiel *6*, **X2**
Netophah *4,6*, **X5**
Nezib *6*, **X5**
Nibshan *3,6*, **X5**
Nicaea *8*, **E2**
Nicephorum *8*, **G3**
Nicomedia *8*, **E2**
Nicopolis: Greece *8*, **D3**
Nicopolis (Emmaus) *7*, **X5**
Nile, R. *5,8*, **F5**

Nineveh *5*, **H3**
Ninus *8*, **H3**
Nippur *5*, **J4**
Nisibis *8*, **H3**
Nob *6*, **X5**
Noph (Memphis) *2*, **Q3**
also 5, **F5**

Oboth *2*, **U2**
Odessus *8*, **E2**
Oescus *8*, **D2**
Olives, Mt. of *1,9*
On (Heliopolis) *2*, **Q2**
also 5, **F4**
Ono *6*, **W4**
Ophel: Jerusalem *1*
Ophlas: Jerusalem *9*
Ophrah (Ephron) *3,6*, **X4**
Orontes, R. *5,8*, **G3**
Osroëne *8*, **G3**
Ostia *8*, **B2**
Oxyrhynchus *8*, **F5**

Paestum *8*, **B2**
Palace: Jerusalem *1*
Palmyra *8*, **G4**
Pamphylia *8*, **F3**
Paneas *7*, **Y2**
Panormus *8*, **B3**
Paphos *8*, **F4**
Parah *6*, **X5**
Paran, Wilderness of *2*, **T3**
Parthian Empire *8*, **H3**
Patara *8*, **E3**
Pekod (Puqudu) *5*, **J4**
Pella *6,7*, **Y3**
Pellusium *2*, **R1** *and inset*; *5,8*, **F4**
Peniel (Penuel) *3,6*, **Y4**
Perea *7*, **Y5**
Perga *8*, **F3**
Pergamum *8*, **E3**
Perusia *8*, **B2**
Pessinus *8*, **F3**
Petra *8*, **G4**
Phasael: Jerusalem *9*
Phasaelis *7*, **X4**
Philadelphia: Asia *8*, **E3**
Philadelphia (Rabbah): E. of R. Jordan *7*, **Y4**
Philippi *8*, **D2**
Philippopolis *8*, **D2**
Philistia *6*, **W5**
Philistia, Plain of *2*, **T1**
Philistines *3,4*, **W5**
Phoenix *8*, **D3**
Phrygia *5*, **F3**
Pi-beseth *2*, **Q2**
Pirathon *3,4,6*, **X4**
Pisgah, Mt. *3,6*, **Y5**
Pisidia *8*, **F3**
Pithom *2*, **Q2**
Pompeii *8*, **B2**
Pontus Euxinus *8*, **F2**
Pools: Jerusalem *1,9*
Praetorium: Jerusalem *9*
Prusa *8*, **E2**
Psephinus: Jerusalem *9*
Ptolemais *7*, **X2**; *8*, **G4**
Punon *2*, **U2**
Puqudu (Pekod) *5*, **J4**
Puteoli *8*, **B2**

Qantir *2*, **Q2**
Qarqar *5*, **G4**
Qidri (Kedar) *5*, **G4**
Qumran, Khirbet *7*, **X5**

Raamses *2*, **Q2** *and inset*
Rabbah: Judah *6*, **X5**
Rabbah (Rabbath-ammon): Ammon *3,4,7*, **Y4**
Rakkath *6*, **Y3**
Ramah: Benjamin *3,6*, **X5**
Ramah (Ramathaim-zophim): Ephraim *6*, **X4**
Ramathaim-zophim *3,6*, **X4**
Ramath-mizpeh *6*, **Y4**
Ramoth *6*, **X3**
Ramoth-gilead *3,4*, **Y3**
Raphana *7*, **Z2**
Raphia *2*, **T1** *and inset*
also 5, **F4**; *7*, **V6**
Red Sea *2*, **R3** & **T4** *and inset*; *5,8*, **F5**
Rehob *3,6*, **X2**
Remeth (Ramoth) *6*, **X3**
Reuben: *tribe 3*, **Y5**
Rezeph *5*, **G3**
Rhegium *8*, **C3**
Rhodes *5,8*, **E3**
Rimmon: Galilee *3,6*, **X3**
Rimmon: Benjamin *3,6*, **X5**
Rogelim *4,6*, **Y3**
Roman Empire *8*
Rome *8*, **B2**
Royal Porch: Jerusalem *9*
Rumah *6*, **X3**

Saba (Sheba) *5*, **G6**
Sais *5,8*, **F4**
Salamis *8*, **F3**
Salecah *5*, **G4**
Salmone *8*, **E3**
Salonae *8*, **C2**
Salt, V. of *4*, **X6**
Salt Sea *2*, **U1**; *3,4,6*, **X5**
Samal *5*, **G3**
Samaria: *town 6,7*, **X4**
also 5, **G4**
Samaria: *region 7*, **X4**
Samos *8*, **E3**
Samosata *8*, **G3**
Samothrace *8*, **E2**
Sangarius, R. *5*, **F2**
Sanhedrin: Jerusalem *9*
Saqqarah *2*, **Q3**
Sardica *8*, **D2**
Sardis *5,8*, **E3**
Sarepta *7*, **X1**
Sarid *6*, **X3**
Scodra *8*, **C2**
Scupi *8*, **D2**
Scythopolis *7*, **X3**
Sebaste (Samaria) *7*, **X4**
Secacah *3,6*, **X5**
Sela *2*, **U2** *and inset*; *5*, **G4**
Seleucia: Asia Minor *8*, **F3**
Seleucia: Mesopotamia *8*, **H4**
Sepharad (Sardis) *5*, **E3**
Sepphoris *7*, **X3**
Serabit el-Khadim *2*, **S3**
Shaalbim *3,4,6*, **W5**
Sharon, Plain of *4,6,7*, **W4**
Sheba (Saba) *5*, **G6**
Shechem *3,4,6*, **X4**
Shephelah *4*, **W5**
Shihor-libnath *6*, **W3**
Shikkeron *3,6*, **W5**
Shiloh *3,4,6*, **X4**
Shimron *3,6*, **X3**
Shittim *3,6*, **Y5**; *2*, **U1**
Shunem *3,6*, **X3**
Shur, Wilderness of *2*, **S2**
Shushan (Susa) *5*, **J4**
Sibmah *6*, **Y5**
Sicily *8*, **B3**
Side *8*, **G2**
Sidon *3,4,7*, **X1**; *5,8*, **G4**
Sidonians *4*, **X2**
Siloam: Jerusalem *1*
Siloam, Pool of *9*
Simeon: *tribe 3*, **W6**
Sin (Pelusium) *2*, **R1**
Sin, Wilderness of *2*, **S3**
Sinai: *region 2*, **S3** *and inset*; *5*, **F5**
Sinai, Mt. (?) (Jebel Helal) *2*, **S2**
Sinai, Mt. (Mt. Horeb) *2*, **S4**
also 8, **F5**
Singidunum *8*, **D2**
Sinope *8*, **G2**
Sippar *5*, **H4**
Sirbonis, L. *2*, **S1**
Sirmium *8*, **C2**
Siut (Lycopolis) *5*, **F5**
Smyrna *8*, **E3**
Socoh: Israel *4,6*, **X4**
Socoh (Soco): Judah *3,6*, **W5**
Solomon's Pool *9*
Solomon's Porch *9*
Solomon's Wall *1*
Sorek *3,4,6*, **W5**
Sparta (Lacedaemon) *8*, **D3**
Strato's Tower *7*, **W3**
Succoth: Egypt *2*, **R2** *and inset*
Succoth: Palestine *3,4,6*, **Y4**
Suez, Gulf of *2*, **R3**
Susa (Shushan) *5*, **J4**
Syene *5*, **F6**
Syracuse *8*, **C3**
Syria *4*, **Z1**; *5*, **G4**
Syria, Province of *7*, **Y1**

Taanach *3,4,6*, **X3**
Tabal (Tubal) *5*, **G3**
Tabbath *3,6*, **Y4**
Tabor, Mt. *3*, **X3**
Tadmor (Tadmar) *5*, **G4**
Tahpanhes *5*, **F4**
Tamar *4*, **X7**
Tanis *2*, **Q2**; *5*, **F4**
Tappuah *3,6*, **X4**
Taralah *6*, **X5**
Tarentum *8*, **C2**
Taricheae (Magadan) *7*, **X3**
Tarracina *8*, **B2**
Tarsus *8*, **F3**
Tavium *8*, **F3**
Tekoa *4,6*, **X5**
Tell el-Yahudiyeh *2*, **Q2**
Tema *5,8*, **G5**
Teman *2*, **U2**
Temple: Jerusalem *1,9*
Thamna *7*, **X4**
Thebes *5*, **F5**
Thebez *3,4,6*, **X4**
Thessalonica *8*, **D2**
Thrace *8*, **E2**
Three Taverns *8*, **B2**
Thyatira *8*, **E3**
Tiber, R. *8*, **B2**
Tiberias *8*, **G4**; *7*, **Y3**
Tigranocerta *8*, **H3**
Tigris, R. *5,8*, **H4**
Til-garimmu *5*, **G3**
Timnah: Hill Country of Judah *3,6*, **X5**
Timnah: Dan *3,6*, **W5**
Timnath-serah (Timnath) *3,6*, **X4**
Timsah, L. *2*, **R2**
Tipsah *5*, **G3**
Tirzah *3,6*, **X4**
Tishbe *6*, **Y3**
Tjaru (Zilu) *2*, **R2**
Tob *3,4*, **Z3**
Togarmah *5*, **G3**
Tomi *8*, **E2**

Topheth: Jerusalem *1*
Trachonitis *7*, **Z2**
Trapezus *8*, **G2**
Tripolis *8*, **G4**
Troas (Alexandria Troas) *8*, **E3**
Tubal (Tabal) *5*, **G3**
Turushpa (Tuspar) *5*, **H3**
Tyre *3,4,7*, **X2**; *5,8*, **G4**

Ulatha *7*, **Y2**
Upper Beth-horon *3,4,6*, **X5**
Upper Sea, The *5*, **E4**
Upper Zab: *riv. 5*, **H3**
Ur, *5*, **J4**
Urartu (Ararat) *5*, **H3**
Urmia, Lake *5,8*, **J3**
Uruk (Erech) *5*, **J4**
Ushu *5*, **G4**

Usiana *5*, **F3**

Van, Lake *5,8*, **H3**
Viminacium *8*, **D2**

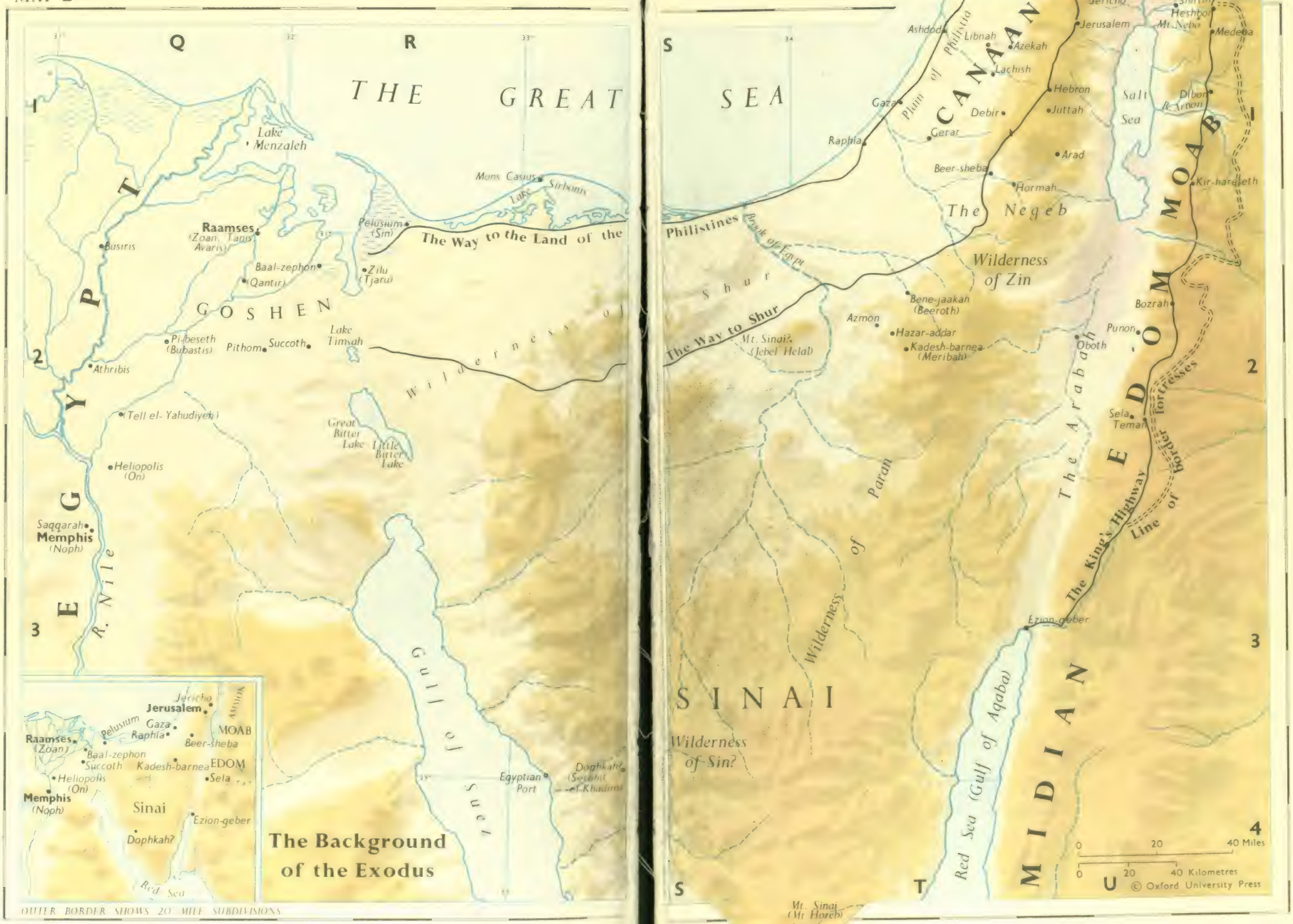
Western Sea, The *5*, **E4**

Yarmuk, Wadi *6,7*, **Y3**
Yehem *6*, **X3**
Yiron *3*, **X2**

Zaanannim *6*, **X3**
Zab, Upper & Lower *5*, **H3**
Zair (Zior) *6*, **X5**
Zanoah *6*, **X5**
Zaphon *3*, **Y4**
Zarethan *3,4,6*, **Y4**
Zebulun: *tribe 3,4*, **X3**
Zela *3*, **X5**
Zemaraim *6*, **X5**

Zered, Brook *3,4*, **Y7**
Zeredah: Ephraim *4,6*, **X4**
Zeredah (Zarethan): Jordan valley *3,6*, **Y4**
Zererah: Jordan valley *6*, **Y4**
Zereth-shahar *3,6*, **Y5**
Zeugma *8*, **G3**
Ziddim *6*, **Y3**
Ziklag *3,4*, **W6**
Zilu (Tjaru) *2*, **R2**
Zin, Wilderness of *2*, **T2**
Zion, Wall of *1*
Zior (Zair) *6*, **X5**
Ziph: Hill Country of Judah *3*, **X6**
Ziph: Negeb *3*, **W7**
Ziz, Ascent of *6*, **X5**
Zoan *2*, **Q2**; *5*, **F4**
Zobah *4*, **Z1**
Zorah *3,6*, **W5**


Jerusalem in Old Testament times
Medieval and Turkish Jerusalem
Approximate lines of City Walls :
of original Zion (2 Sam. 5.7)
as extended under the kings
as extended later, either before or after the Exile
Modern Roads
Heights are given in feet
0 250 500 Yards
0 250 500 Metres
2,525
?Hananel Tower
?Gate of Benjamin
2,583
2,490
NEW CITY
(MISHNA'S SECOND QUARTER)
TEMPLE
2,435
ALTAR
?PALACE
?Gennath Gate
?GREEK CITADEL
Tyropoeon Valley
?MILLO
(LOWER CITY)
Wall
Solomon's
Manasseh's Wall
Post-exilic Jewish tombs
Monument of Beni Hezir
Mount of Olives
2,542
UPPER CITY
2,525
Gate
Water Shaft
Gihon Spring
Upper Pool
Central
Wall of Zion
(Cheesemakers)
CITY OF DAVID
OPHEL
Old Conduit
Conduit
Hezekiah's
Lower Pool
between the walls
Old Pool
SILOAM
Kidron Valley
Pre-exilic Jewish cemetery
Mount of Olives
Gate
Gate
Valley (?Topheth)
En-rogel Spring
© Oxford University Press
OUTER BORDER SHOWS 250 YARD SUBDIVISIONS
NOBM 3RX



The Background of the Exodus

OUTER BORDER SHOWS 20 MILE SUBDIVISIONS


Israel in Canaan
Joshua to Samuel and Saul
ASHER, etc. Tribes of Israel
Cities of Refuge
Philistine cities
0 10 20 Miles
0 10 20 Kilometres
Sidon
Damascus
Mt. Lebanon
Valley of Lebanon
Mt. Hermon
Baal-gad
Ahlab
Tyre
Dan (Laish)
Beth-rehob
DAN
Kedesh
Misrephoth-maim
Abdon
Yiron
Achzib
Hazor
NAPHTALI
Merom
Waters of Merom
R. Jordan
Beth-anath
Acco
Rehob
Achshaph
Cabul
Aphik
Chinneroth
Sea of Chinneroth
Madon
Nahalol
Rimmon
Ashtaroth
Golan
BASHAN
Mt. Carmel
ZEBULUN
Bethlehem
Harosheth-ha-goiim
Shimron
Mt. Tabor
Tabbath
HAVVOTH-JAIR
Naphath-Dor
Jokneam
En-dor
ISSACHAR
Dor
Megiddo
Shunem
Beer
Kamon
Edrei
Tob
Ramoth-gilead
Jezreel
Valley of Jezreel
Taanach
En-gannim (Beth-haggan)
Mt. Gilboa
Beth-shean
Ibleam
MANASSEH
Jabesh-gilead
Abel-meholah
Bezek
Thebez
Tirzah
Zarethan (Zeredah)
Zaphon
Succoth
Penuel
R. Jabbok
Mt. Ebal
Shechem
Mt. Gerizim
Pirathon
Baal-shalishah
Arumah
Ataroth
Adam
Aphek
Tappuah
Gath-rimmon
Lebonah
Shiloh
EPHRAIM
Joppa
Ajalon
Ramathaim-zophim
Timnath-serah
Beth-dagon
Upper Beth-horon
Lower Beth-horon
Ephron (Ophrah)
Naarah
Bethel
Ai
Rimmon
Beeroth
Mizpah
Michmash
Gilgal
Jericho
Gibbethon
Shaalbim
Gibeon
Ramah
Jabneel
Gezer
Chephirah
BENJAMIN
Mount Baalah
Baalah
Gibeah
Anathoth
Shikkeron
(Kiriath-jearim)
Sorek
Zorah
Zela
Jerusalem
Ekron
Timnah
Beth-shemesh
Ashdod
Valley of Elah
Makkedah
Jarmuth
Azekah
Middin
Secacah
Nibshan
Bethlehem
Libnah
Etam
Socoh
Adullam
Ashkelon
Gath
Keilah
Giloh
Mareshah
Beth-zur
Lachish
Hebron
Eglon
Gaza
Jezreel
Ziph
Debir
En-gedi
Anab
Goshen
Maon
Eshtemoa
Ziklag
Madmannah
Jattir
Bethul (Bethuel)
Kabzeel
Arad
Ashan
Beer-sheba
Hazar-shual
Hormah
Adadah (Aroer)
Brook Besor
PHILISTINES
SIMEON
Hill Country of Judah
Sea of the Arabah (The Salt Sea)
The Arabah
The Negeb
Ascent of Akrabbim
Brook Zered
Zereth-shahar
Kiriathaim
Dibon
Aroer
R. Arnon
Kedemoth
REUBEN
Beth-baal-meon
Medeba
Nebo
Mt. Pisgah
Beth-jeshimoth
Heshbon
Bezer
Shittim
Abel-keramim
Beth-peor
Jogbehah
Betonim
Beth-nimrah
Rabbah
GILEAD
AMMON
MOAB
EDOM
Karkor
© Oxford University Press
OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS

MAP 3



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS

MAP 4



OUTER BORDER SHOWS



© Oxford University Press

100 MILE SUBDIVISIONS

MAP 5


Central Palestine in Old Testament times
0 5 10 Miles
0 5 10 Kilometres
MAP 6
GALILEE
Sea of Chinnereth
GESHUR
Mt. Carmel
Plain of Megiddo
Hill of Moreh
Valley of Jezreel
Mt. Gilboa
Shihor-libnath
Plain of Sharon
Jordan
GILEAD
ISRAEL
Hill Country of Ephraim
Wilderness of Judah
Salt Sea
(Sea of the Arabah)
PHILISTIA
JUDAH
Shechem
Mt. Gerizim
Shiloh
Tirzah
Samaria
Mt. Ebal
Gibeon
Gibeah
Jerusalem
Hebron (Kiriath-arba)
Heshbon
Ashdod
Acco
Beth-anath
Adamah
Rehob
Hukkok
Chinnereth
Rakkath
Aphek
Jotbah
Nahalol
Iphtah-el
Madon
Hannathon
Rimmon
Zaanannim
Hammath
Beten
Helkath
Bethlehem
Gath-hepher
Adami-nekeb
Harosheth-ha-goiim
Aznoth-tabor
Heleph
Ziddim
Lakkum
Beth-shemesh
Shimron
Japhia
Daberath
Jabneel
Chesulloth (Chisloth-tabor)
En-haddah
Jokneam (Jokmeam)
Dabbesheth
Sarid
En-dor
Anaharath
Shunem
Beer
Lo-debar
Kamon
Dor
Megiddo
Ramoth (Remeth, Jarmuth)
Jezreel
Taanach
Aruna
Beth-shean (Beth-shan)
Rogelim
Ham
Yehem
Ibleam
En-gannim
Pella
Arubboth
Dothan
Tishbe
Abel-meholah
Jabesh-gilead
Hepher
Bezek
Socoh
Thebez
Tabbath
Zarethan (Zeredah, Zererah)
Zaphon
Succoth
Penuel (Peniel)
Mahanaim
Pirathon
Janoah
Arumah
Ataroth
Adam
Brook of Kanah
Baal-shalishah
Gilgal
Aphek
Gath-rimmon
Eben-ezer
Es-tappuah
Tappuah
Lebonah
Joppa
Bene-berak
Ono
Asor
Zeredah
Ramathaim-zophim (Ramah)
Timnath-serah (Timnath)
Gilgal
Jeshanah
Baal-hazor
Ramath-mizpeh
Jazer
Betonim
Beth-dagon
Neballat
Lod
Hadid
Chephar-ammoni
Zemaraim
Ephron (Ephraim, Ophrah)
Naarah
Beth-nimrah
Bethel (Beth-aven)
Ai
Rimmon
Gimzo
Gath (Gittaim)
Lower Beth-horon
Upper Beth-horon
Beeroth
Ataroth-addar
Gilgal (Beth-gilgal)
Plains of Moab
Jericho
Adithaim
Mizpah
Michmash
Migron
Shaalbim
Ramah
Geba
Abel-shittim (Shittim)
Abel-keramim
Elealeh
Jabneel
Gezer
Gederah
Aijalon
Mount Baalah
Gibbethon
Elon
Chephirah
Hazor
Taralah
Parah
Beth-haram
Baalath
Shikkeron
Makaz
Baalah (Kiriath-jearim)
Almon
Anathoth
Adummim
Beth-hoglah
Beth-peor (Baal-peor)
Sorek
Ashnah
Laishah
Debir
Ekron
Timnah
Eshtaol
Zorah
Nob
Sibmah
Mt. Pisgah
Nebo
Rabbah
Anaiah
En-shemesh
Beth-jeshimoth
Beth-shemesh
Lehi
Middin
City of Salt
Bamoth-baal
Medeba
Jahaz
Makkedah
Beth-haccherem
Secacah
Zanoah
Jarmuth
Bethlehem
Br. Arabah
Libnah
Azekah
Enam
Timnah
Eltekon
Etam
Nibshan
Beth-meon (Baal-meon, Beth-baal-meon, Beon)
Socoh (Soco)
Holon
Netophah
Beth-diblathaim (Almon-diblathaim)
Moresheth-gath
Harim
Adullam
Achzib (Chezib)
Gedor
Tekoa
Ether
Mizpeh
Giloh
Keilah
Maarath
Gath
Nebo
Beth-zur
Zereth-shahar
Mareshah
Nezib
Zior (Zair)
Hadashah
Iphtah
Halhul
Lachish
Lahmam
Mamre
Beth-anoth
Ataroth
Eglon
Cabbon
Ashnah
Beth-tappuah
Kiriathaim
Bozkath
OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS
© Oxford University Press
MAP 6



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 10 MILE SUBDIVISIONS

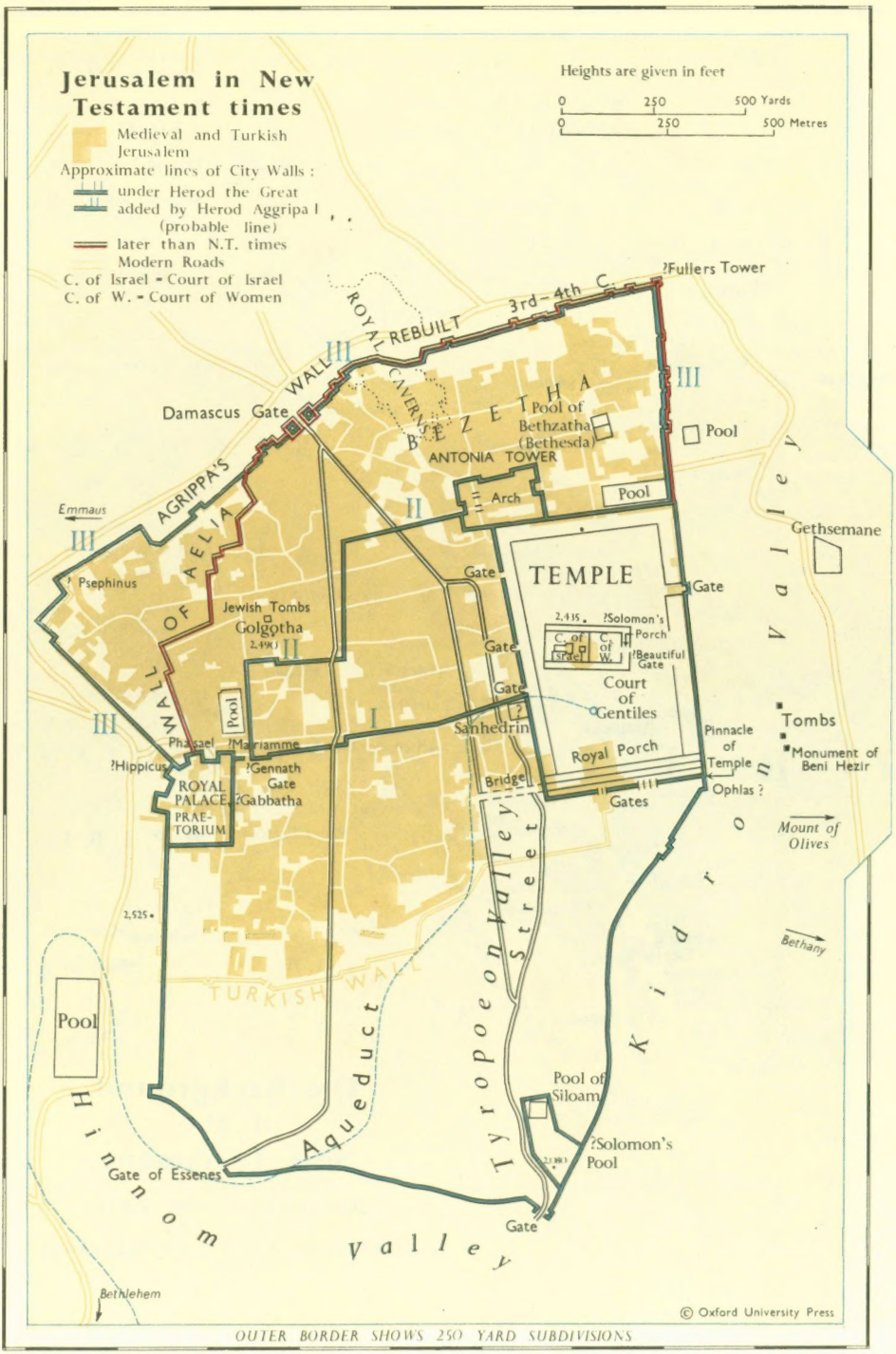
MAP 7

MAP 8





OUTER BORDER SHOWS 100 MILE SUBDIVISIONS



OUTER BORDER SHOWS 250 YARD SUBDIVISIONS